



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

———— DEDICATED TO BRINGING YOU THE TRUTH ————

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 8

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.50

JANUARY 4, 2000

Bitten By The Flu Bug?

Dr. Len Horowitz's

Healing Celebration Remedy

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

The News Desk, p.2

Part VII Of A Series:
Learning To Live Together As One, p.15

Kudos From Reader Land, p.17

Harvard Speech By
Charlton Heston:
Winning The Cultural War, p.18

The Unnerving Truth About Mind Control
“Forewarned Is Forearmed”, p.28

RA: Humble Messenger Of *The Law Of One*
Knowing Our Karmic Past
May Help Us Understand The Present, p.38

The Mechanism Behind
An Upcoming Major Global Economic Crisis, p.43

On The Rev. Jesse Jackson
And His Role In The Murder Of
Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., Part I, p.45

What Are Some Clues For Truly Finding *Your Purpose*? p.47

Forgiveness Is The Key To Transformation, p.49

Prophecy: Warriors Of The Rainbow, p.51

12/28/99 **RICK MARTIN**

In this Holiday Season of the usual colds and flus, compounded with reports of overflowing and chaotic hospital emergency rooms, it seemed entirely appropriate to give Dr. Len Horowitz a call, once again, to enter into a discussion about possibilities concerning the upper respiratory problems that are plaguing so many people throughout the United States, as well as exploring some new possibilities for healing—especially of those ones locked into an apparent persistent or recurring syndrome of illness, fatigue, etc.

As could also be expected, we were not disappointed by what Dr. Horowitz had to say. Far from it! Dr. Horowitz is always on the leading edge of new healing modalities, as well as being aware of “the truth behind the shadows” concerning the designer bugs we are enduring right now. And he is not afraid to speak out on these issues,

(Please see **Dr. Len Horowitz's *Healing Celebration Remedy***, p.20)

The SPECTRUM
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

FIRST CLASS MAIL

Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

To order call 1-877-280-2866 toll free.
Outside US 1-661-823-9695.
\$35.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,
\$45.00 Canadian/\$50 Foreign.
Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: <spectrumnews10.com>.

Update From Our Editor

If you're reading this, we must have made it through the initial hoopla of Y2K without any serious bumps in the road. That doesn't necessarily mean YOU had a smooth ride, just that WE managed to get this paper out to you without a breakdown in the bucket brigade.

As I write this, not long after midnight and into the first day of the new year, there have been reports of minor problems ranging from power outages over small areas of the Midwest and Ontario, to ailing slot machines in a Delaware casino. However, nothing major SEEMS to have yet happened to upset the start of a new millennium.

The most interesting pattern I have noticed this evening is the inverse relationship between the media source and the Y2K bugs being reported. In other words, the larger or major the media source, the less we are told about anything going wrong; the smaller or minor the source, the more reports about Y2K-related glitches.

On another, very pleasant subject, we here at The SPECTRUM have received quite a few Christmas cards—wonderful, warm, and sometimes downright astonishing cards! The mostly hand-written messages which accompany these cards are filled with love and hope and optimism and thanks about our mission as a source of unique and valued information.

Sometimes we here are too close to things to see the effect of our work as you see it, as it impacts you. But we are sincerely thankful for the many notes of appreciation AND your kind gestures of financial help.

It is somewhat of a marvelous mystery,

each month, how the paper comes together. We are VERY much aware of an Unseen Hand at work to Guide certain materials to us—so that we may, in turn, share them with you. And again, your confirming notes of appreciation make the whole process worthwhile—and exciting.

And speaking of which, there's a feeling of excitement in the air as this new year and new millennium get underway. Of course the doomsayers preach that it's going to be a doozy of a year; but usually these judgements are a matter of perspective. In other words, remember the old adage: "Luck favors those who help themselves."

What comes to mind, for example, are the pictures of devastation all around some single home which remains standing and untouched. Why is that? Why indeed! Answering that question is where things start to get interesting. And I think we're going to see a lot of those kinds of interesting teaching examples as this year unfolds.

In any event, whether we're prone to see the glass as half full or half empty, it would be wise to recognize when we've been the recipient of a Miracle which causes some disaster to pass by us and, instead, clobber the doomsayers.

So, as this new year and new millennium begin, we here at The SPECTRUM sincerely wish for you the same kind of Miracles which keep us going. We may not understand them any better than you do—but all of us can at least learn to recognize them and appreciate when we've been blessed with their Presence!

—Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

1/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

HOPE AND HELL IN NORTH KOREA

From the Internet, 12/26/99: [quoting]
"...current ominous trends in North Korea include: the internment of thousands of political and religious dissidents in concentration camps; the raiding of over \$8 billion from Japanese credit unions; the mass counterfeiting of American \$100 bills; the frantic development of biological, chemical, and even nuclear weapons, as well as the long-range ballistic missile technology to deliver them; the bogus exchange of "weapons

facility" inspection rights for massive Western food aid, which in turn is stockpiled, along with oil and technology, as part of North Korea's ongoing war preparation efforts against the south."

As with China and Russia, North Korea is milking the U.S. for all it can get while undertaking massive preparations for war. Meanwhile we are being told to "be happy, don't worry". While we can (and must) pray that God's will be done to avoid this, the fact is that every indication very strongly suggests that these three nations are, in fact, preparing for a war that will happen! At this point the only thing that may prevent it is if Clinton capitulates to their blackmail and permits them

to take Taiwan, S. Korea, the Spratly Islands, and Russia's former territories. According to the agreements reached by Jiang and Yeltsin earlier this month, these are the only conditions by which these three nations would not take definitive action to destroy U.S. hegemony in the world.

If Clinton capitulates (and he is likely to, since it would advance the globalists' plans), China and Russia would permit the new world government to be formed around regional economic/military blocs. These regional blocs are to be patterned after the EU. Ten economic/military blocs is what the Club of Rome planned years ago. If there are ten, the Ten Nation Confederacy prophesied in *Daniel* 7:7, 23-24, *Revelation* 13:1 and *Revelation* 17:3, 7, 12-13 would be fulfilled, and the last days of the *Bible* would soon be upon us. In any event, time may be very, very short.

[End quoting]

It looks like we haven't got much time left before things are going to be really different upon this planet.

EGYPT CANCELS MILLENNIUM PYRAMID CAPSTONE CEREMONY FLIGHT 990 RAMIFICATIONS LIKELY REASON

From the INTERNET, *NewsHawk* Inc. <hawkeye@saber.net>, 12/17/99: [quoting]
1 of 2

The New World Order's beer blast and shindig scheduled to usher in some "Luciferian" Age beginning in 2000—highlighted by putting a "gold" capstone upon the Great Pyramid while Masonic symbols are projected upon the sides of the massive structure—have been cancelled—by Egypt.

It seems Egypt is still highly upset about the crash of EgyptAir Flight 990 and subsequent defamatory and unfounded insinuations by the U.S. government that co-pilot Gameel el-Batoutty crashed the plane and killed all 217 passengers in some lunatic suicide action. (From the website

<http://Hqp.tbo.com/i!p/breaking/MGIQKUFNA2C.html>)

EGYPT CANCELS PLANS TO CAP A PYRAMID IN GOLD FOR MILLENNIUM

2 of 2

12/27/1999 10:40 AM

CAIRO, Egypt (AP)—In an apparent nod to public opinion, the government on Thursday canceled its plan to cap the Great Pyramid in gold for the millennium celebrations.

Egypt had planned to usher in the New Year by affixing a gold-encased capstone on the Great Pyramid, built as a tomb for King Cheops about 4,500 years ago.

The 30-foot high cap was to be lowered by

helicopter at the stroke of midnight Dec. 31, making the broken pyramid whole again, if only for a night.

Culture Minister Farouk Hosni gave no reason for backing off the plan, but said the decision was made despite technical advice that it would not have damaged the monument, Egypt's Middle East News Agency reported.

Egypt's millennium celebrations feature a 12-hour concert at the foot of the Giza pyramids with 1,000 performers.

Egypt, whose recorded history goes back 6,000 years, is promoting the celebration as the start of its seventh millennium. [End quoting]

The story is far from over on this matter since the major news media were quick to say that some sort of a celebration and ceremony was still "on" for the new millennium. One suspects a tug-of-war was going on behind the scenes between the group which was determined to proceed with the gold-capstone occult ceremony and the group which was attempting to put a stop to the event. Keep a close eye on this one, though the truth of the matter may not come out for some time, especially if the occult ceremony went underground—maybe literally!

Those of you who heard Gordon-Michael Scallion on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program for New Year's Eve were treated to a great discussion of the mysteries of the pyramids, including the BURIED pyramids (several hundred feet down) yet to be revealed to the public.

"UNPRECEDENTED" HURRICANE RAGES ACROSS EUROPE— NEARLY 60 DEAD

From the Internet, SIGHTINGS, <<http://www.sightings.com>>, 12/26/99: [quoting]

PARIS (AFP)—At least 57 people were killed across northern Europe Sunday as record-breaking winds of up to 213 kilometres per hour (132 miles per hour) raged through the region.

The north of France was the worst-affected area, with at least 27 people dead. Gales there were the strongest ever recorded, according to the official French forecasting agency, Météo-France.

"In the meteorological records, there is no trace of a phenomenon as violent as this" said Hubert Brunet, chief forecaster in the agency's Toulouse station.

At least 12 people died in storms in Germany, most in accidents caused by falling trees.

"This is the worst hurricane Germany has ever had" said Petra Fechner, an official at the national meteorological office's branch in the western city of Offenbach.

At least 11 people died in Switzerland, two after a cablecar fell to the ground in the central Swiss Alps.

Seven people, including a six-year-old child, were killed by falling trees in different parts of Switzerland. One of the victims was a swimmer in a pool at Dielsdorf, near Zurich, felled by falling debris.

In Britain, at least five died, among them two sailors swept into icy seas.

In France, more than two million households experienced power cuts. Several airports and railway stations throughout the country were temporarily shut down.

Attractions in Paris were badly hit. Six people were seriously injured by falling trees in the Disneyland Paris theme park. The mayor of Paris, Jean Tiberi, called for the storm to be declared a natural disaster.

Emergency plans were launched in many towns in the region.

The 27 victims included a couple who died when the roof on their fourth-floor apartment in the Paris suburb of Argenteuil fell in. Their new-born baby survived.

A woman died when winds tore her house apart in northern France. A farmer was killed when a hay stack toppled onto him.

Ten people died in road accidents linked to the high winds.

An 80-year-old man froze to death after icy rain flooded into his damaged house in northern France. Another woman drowned in the Rhine river.

Two pedestrians and a hunter were crushed by trees in different parts of France.

In Germany, seven people in the southwestern state of Baden-Wuerttemberg were killed in accidents caused by falling trees. Two more people died in road accidents in the southern state of Bavaria.

Another man died in the state of Rhineland-Palatinate, police said.

In Britain, the Coast Guard Sunday abandoned efforts to find a 42-year-old sailor who disappeared off the northwest coast of Scotland.

Earlier, the Coast Guard in the south of England said they had halted efforts to find a Ukrainian sailor who fell from a ship in the English Channel on Saturday.

A man from Devon in southwest Britain drowned when a river burst its banks and flooded his house. Another man in the northern city of Liverpool died of a heart attack after he was blown into a cold river on Friday.

Underground railway services in London were paralyzed after power supplies to the network were cut off by debris blown into the Thames river.

A sailor died Friday on a boat off the southwest Scilly Isles, after an accident caused by heavy winds.

In Norway, seven people were rescued early Sunday after a freight ship ran aground outside Haugesund off Norway's western coast, the news agency NTB reported.

In Belgium, two people died in a road

accident caused by a violent hailstorm. Heavy rain flooded roads near the southern cities of Liege and Namur. Rail services between France and Belgium were heavily disrupted.

And in freezing temperatures in Russia, five people died of hypothermia in Moscow.

Forecasters said the storm was expected to play itself out over Germany and Central Europe on Monday. [End quoting]

The intensity of these storms suggests artificial methods being employed to generate them. The *REAL* question is what political motives are behind this likely natural disaster warfare.

22 KILLED AS ANOTHER STORM LASHES FRANCE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 12/29/99: [quoting]

PARIS—Still struggling to pick itself up after being pounded by a fierce storm on Sunday, France was hit with another, equally fierce storm overnight that killed 22 people, raising the death toll since Christmas to at least 66, officials said Tuesday.

Storms have left more than 100 people dead in Western Europe in the last four days, but France has been hit the hardest. This latest storm sent gale-force winds tearing through the southern half of the country

Monday night and Tuesday morning, in southwestern coastal areas like La Rochelle, luxury yachts, once tied up in the harbors, were flung up on shore.

The new storm—again with winds reaching at times up to 125 mph—heaped new trouble on emergency repair crews already working around the clock to restore services knocked out by Sunday's storm. It toppled electric-line pylons, turned over trucks, flattened trees like matchsticks, and collapsed thousands of roofs.

A FIRST-HAND WEATHER REPORT FROM ANCHORAGE, ALASKA

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 12/27/99: [quoting]

Let's see—it's after midnight. The date just turned to Dec. 27th.

The temperature (according to the time/temp lady on the phone) is 39 degrees Fahrenheit. I'm in Anchorage, Alaska. The snow is melting and water has been running down the streets all day. This isn't the first warm "spell" we've had this unusually warm winter, either. Last week it got up into the 50s. [End quoting]

And much of the southwestern United States is breaking records for warm and dry weather, with several large wildfires raging in remote (and not so remote) areas of Southern California.

The weather is breaking records all around the world and the cause seems to be more than man playing with the weather.

There is a severe melting of the polar ice caps and I just heard on the *Art Bell* late-night talk-radio show that some of the islands around the Tonga area—in the South Pacific—are sinking and being evacuated.

From all that I've been reading it appears that the main cause of this—and it is predicted to get much worse over the next few years—is the approach of what Zachariah Sitchen calls the 12th planet. There are other names for it, several of which are Nibiru and Herculobus.

This planet is the one that approaches our Sun approximately every 3600 years from an orbit that takes it out around another sun and then around ours and back. It always causes severe damage to the Earth on its rounds. Noah and the flood was one of the results.

Read the book of *Revelation* in the *Bible* for a description of what to expect within the next few years as this planet gains speed and comes nearer in its orbit. About 7 years later there is predicted to be a milder disturbance as it passes beyond our Sun on its journey back to the other sun which it orbits.

The time element that I have read for this to be at its maximum damage distance is late spring/early summer 2003.

Naturally, the governments aren't telling us this, but the elite of the world are certainly scurrying in preparing to save their own necks.

MURDER IN THE GOLD MARKET: BILLIONAIRE'S MYSTERIOUS DEATH

Update by Sherman H. Skolnick <skolnick@ameritech.net> 12/8/99: [quoting]

Since my original story about the strange death of Edmond J. Safra, it was announced as if the matter is closed by the alleged confession of Safra's male nurse, stating that the nurse supposedly set the fire himself.

Please note: the Monaco police are puzzled by the following:

(1) The male nurse was hired 5 months previously. (That puts it about the time the Bank of England together with Safra's bank empire were implicated reportedly in a plot to force down the price of gold.)

(2) The Monaco police are puzzled after a psychiatric study of the male nurse. He was hired at the huge sum of 600 dollars PER DAY. Yet, the male nurse was apparently known to be deranged and unstable. He was formerly part of secret operations, as with the U.S. Green Berets, possibly as part of a reported "hit" team.

(3) Under these circumstances, the police and others are pondering whether some criminal gang, such as the Russian mafia, who had grievances against banker Safra, arranged to plant the "male nurse" in Safra's dwelling to arrange whatever caused his death. This also opens the matter to some discussion that this "male nurse" was prepared to take the rap, or be the patsy, if his story unraveled.

Can they prosecute him if he is a "mental case"? In the U.S., such a criminal suspect or defendant is sent away for "treatment" rather than put on trial. And more: was the "male nurse" planted by some intelligence agency having a motive, as in my earlier story, to snuff out banker Safra?

(4) the monopoly press, having downplayed or left out entirely these details, gives the false impression it is a simple matter and the case is closed. NOT SO.

The founder and major owner of an international financial empire, active in clandestine gold trading, was murdered. This occurred at a key point in the gold market.

Highly secretive, Edmond J. Safra died in a pre-dawn incident when two alleged masked intruders reportedly got into the heavily-secured building in Monaco, and started a fire in or near his two-story penthouse apartment. His copper-domed dwelling is atop a six-story pink stucco building containing the branch of the bank he founded and of which he was the major owner, the Republic National Bank of New York and its subsidiaries, such as Safra Republic Holdings of Luxembourg. He lived a short distance from the Grimaldi family royal palace and the Monte Carlo casino.

Safra was officially a resident of the tax-haven principality notorious for its gold smuggling and its shoreline docks and warehouses used to transfer contraband worldwide. [SEE FOOTNOTE ONE.] Ships, some reportedly without names or identification, load and unload there.

Monaco police are puzzled as to the apparent absence of his bodyguard. Was it an inside job? Safra died, suffocated from the blaze. Was the latest arson ingredient used, namely, rocket propellant, which burns furiously and rapidly, leaving little trace? Formed in 1966, Safra's banking and precious metals empire was founded and built primarily after the creation of the State of Israel, by Safra acting as the savvy money laundry expert for wealthy Sephardic Jews desiring to extract their fortunes as they were fleeing Arab countries where they resided. Safra was reportedly an expert on gold smuggling and the use of the precious metal in secret financing of covert operations, such as political assassinations, by intelligence agencies, such as the American CIA. [SEE FOOTNOTE TWO.]

During 1999, gold bullion had declined to about \$252/ounce, a record low in recent years, more than \$30/ounce below the COST OF PRODUCTION of the most efficient gold mines, those in Canada. South African mines, going so deep in the Earth and costly producers, complained they were being ruined. One such mine went into bankruptcy.

Gold bullion prices had a momentous upswing after September, 1999, when most of the European central banks made a surprise

announcement that they are deferring, for five years, the dumping of gold which previously they had done, supposedly because they did not like to have gold in their reserves anymore.

Just prior to that, the Bank of England held a gold auction, supposedly of some of its reserves. Actually, the Bank of England was offering gold owned only on paper, not actual gold in their possession. Upon the downfall of the Soviets, corrupt former Commissars stole thousands of tons of the Soviet gold treasury and made a crooked deal with the Dutch, beholden to the Vatican.

A Dutch bank octopus, Algemene Bank Nederland, ABN, has reportedly been using that stolen gold to buy numerous banks in 15 U.S. cities. ABN's American flagship is La Salle National Bank of Chicago, a long notorious haven for secret accounts to bribe state and federal judges through offshore funds parking.

The Dutch parked this former Soviet gold at or near an airport in Switzerland, for swift, clandestine shipments anywhere on the globe.

Basically, the Bank of England was thus offering by auction Soviet gold they did not own. When currency and gold pirate, George Soros, found out, he began an attack on the Bank of England, whereby gold shot up to almost \$330/ounce. This was caused, in part, by Soros pressing for actual DELIVERY of the gold offered by the Bank of England, on paper, sold to Soros and others.

The possibility of demand for DELIVERY is a key part of commodity trading, although actual delivery is seldom demanded. Caught in the middle of the squeezing of the Bank of England and other "short sellers", among those selling borrowed or stolen gold not yet in their possession was reportedly Republic National Bank and Safra's gang of gold smugglers and worldwide criminals.

One well-informed commentator on the rigging of the gold market, calling his essay "I Accuse", said the Republic National Bank was part of an anti-trust monopoly fraudulently forcing down the price of gold, damaging gold mine shareholders, and various smaller nations. [SEE FOOTNOTE THREE.]

Thus, using his inside knowledge, George Soros launched his attack, thereby fingering and blackmailing the criminal operations of the Bank of England and an accomplice, Goldman Sachs brokerage. Realizing gold is the "killer metal", and his opponents were relying on stolen gold not in their possession, Soros apparently was using the two-faced Safra and Safra's reported precious metals assassins.

Entering into this picture was Alan Greenspan and his highly conspiratorial PRIVATE BANK called the Federal Reserve, used in efforts to rescue those caught in the short-selling trap worked by Soros. Soros was demanding huge DELIVERY from Goldman Sachs, a major gold contract peddler.

To force down the price of gold by criminal means, Goldman Sachs and others had sold short, subject to DELIVERY, the equivalent of TEN YEARS OF GOLD MINE PRODUCTION worldwide! And Safra and gang were in the middle.

A default of a short-selling contract results in the "long" buyer owning everything of the short seller. Soros was about to own Goldman Sachs and have an armlock on the Bank of England.

So Goldman Sachs reportedly was considering the invoking of a seldom-used contract provision called "force majeure" that an Act of God, horrendous storm, or such, made fulfilling the gold contract impossible. Of course, under the facts, this would be a ridiculous assertion by Goldman Sachs as aided by Greenspan. (Critics call him REDSPAN, since he acts like a rotten Soviet Commissar.)

To again fraudulently force down the price of gold, in December 1999, the Bank of England conducted another "phantom" gold auction, purporting to sell what they did not possess—that is, the gold stolen by the Moscow criminals and handled by the Dutch with the aid of the Vatican and the Swiss. Just as gold started to collapse again, Edmond J. Safra was murdered.

This is not the first time such an assassination happened. At a key point in gold treachery in the 1970s, a major gold promoter who tangled with the paper-money crowd like the Rockefellers, was thrown to his death from the window of a building in Indianapolis, Indiana.

A flood of stories has developed—such as Safra was murdered by the Russian mafia because he double-crossed them on Russian ruble gambling, and that Safra's gang were going to finger the Russians with specifics of how the Moscow bandits embezzled billions of dollars from U.S. foreign aid and the International Monetary Fund, and others, and reportedly washed the sums through Safra's money ships.

Then there are the stories that the accused dope-money laundry, Bancomer, a Mexican bank empire now spread out across the world, was reportedly criminally implicated with Safra and gang—and this jointly with the money laundry experts disguising dope money as "soybeans" and "foreign currency" and "gold" dealing on the Chicago Board of Trade, the Chicago Mercantile Exchange, the Chicago Stock Exchange, and the Chicago Board Options Exchange.

The more likely explanation? That the French CIA, operating in their neighbor Monaco, snuffed out Safra. Remember, the French are great fanciers of gold. When real problems develop in Monaco, the authorities there call upon their neighbor, the French police. Yet in Monaco they have some 300 police officers for about 25,000 residents—a

higher proportion than in nearby Nice, France. Once in a position with the secret political police to understand such things, Safra doesn't laugh anymore. Ha! Ha!

FOOTNOTE ONE: Princess Grace, once a movie star called Grace Kelly, then becoming wife of Grimaldi, the Monaco royal family, was murdered in a sabotaged car crash on a hill between Monaco and France. Some claim she was silenced. She apparently spoke too much about the traditional Italian and Sicilian mafia and their use of the warehouses on the Monaco shoreline and gold smuggling. Also, "founding father" Joseph P. Kennedy, of the Kennedy clan, lived in Monaco late in his life to be able to work secretive gold deals for his family in the U.S. where, up to 1975, gold ownership by U.S. citizens was against federal law.

FOOTNOTE TWO: In 1995 we taped a one-hour TV show, part on-location, regarding a former member of the London Gold Pool, John Tarullo, and his links to the highly corrupt First National Bank of Cicero. Tarullo was tightly wound into that bank, the dominant figure of which has been Bishop Paul Marcinkus—up to 1991, head of the Vatican Bank. Now in the U.S., Marcinkus is wanted in Italy on charges of gold smuggling and dirty money washing through the Vatican Bank, jointly with the American CIA and the traditional mafia.

Marcinkus protects himself with his Vatican passport. He was originally from the long notorious Chicago mafia-enclave suburb of Cicero—Al Capone land. For many years, Tarullo, as he admitted to us, lived near that Bank, was active there, and arranged worldwide clandestine gold deals for the American CIA and others in the secret political police. (Sort of like Edmond J. Safra.) Tarullo was found murdered on the day in August, 1995, when our public access cable TV show was aired.

FOOTNOTE THREE: As to the "I Accuse" accusations against Goldman Sachs, Republic National Bank, Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank, and others, criminally manipulating gold, see Ted Butler's "I Accuse" posted at the website <www.gold-eagle.com/golddigest99/butler112299.html>, posted by Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee Inc. <www.gata.org>.

* * *

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder/chairman, Citizen's Committee to Clean Up the Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery and political murders. Since 1991, regular panelist, since 1995 moderator/producer, *Broadsides* public-access cable TV show, cablecast in Chicago each Monday, 9 p.m., channel 21 cable.

For heavy packet of our printed stories, send \$5 (U.S. funds) and stamped self-addressed business-sized envelope WITH

THREE STAMPS ON IT, to Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 So. Oglesby Ave., Chicago, IL 60617-4870. Office hours: 8 a.m. to midnight, 7 days: (773) 375-5741 (PLEASE, no "just routine" calls). Before sending fax, call us.

Website: <www.skolnicksreport.com> (Note "s" after name in URL). E-mail: <skolnick@ameritech.net>. YOU ARE URGED TO RE-POST THIS STORY FAR AND WIDE, PROVIDING YOU DON'T TAKE STORY OUT OF CONTEXT OR BUTCHER IT UP. [End quoting]

ROBERT COHEN RIPS MONSANTO OVER RBGH ON C-SPAN

From the Internet, Sightings <http://www.sightings.com>, 12/4/99: [quoting]

From Betty Martini <Mission-Possible-USA@altavista.net>.

Subject: Robert Cohen's FDA Testimony on RBGH! Stand up and cheer!

Robert Cohen appeared on an FDA panel in Washington on Tuesday, November 30, 1999. Some of you may have seen his speech on C-Span. Mr. Cohen spoke last, and each of the other panel members read prepared statements. Members of the panel also included Mildred Cody, who represented the American Dietetic Association; Mario Teisl, a professor of economics at the University of Maine; John Gray, president of the International Food Service Distributors Association; Kendal Keith, president of the National Grain & Feed Association; and Richard Caplan, an environmental advocate with the US Public Interest Research Group.

TESTIMONY 11-30-99

Hi everybody, I've got to apologize first—I don't have a prepared statement like the other panel members. All I'm going to give here is some facts.

I have a copy of the Federal Register. It says here, advertising this meeting: "FDA is not aware of information that will distinguish genetically engineered food as a class from other foods."

[ROBERT COHEN TURNS AND ADDRESSES FDA PANEL MEMBERS.]

I'm going to give you some information today, guys.

The greatest controversy in FDA history was the approval process for Monsanto's genetically engineered bovine growth hormone. We shouldn't be here today! We should not be in this room and I shouldn't be here because, in 1994, Congress HAD A BILL that was going to require mandatory labeling of all foods that were influenced by genetic engineering.

I got my Congresswoman to co-sponsor that Bill-181, congresspeople co-sponsored that bill,

and you know what? I learned how Congress works that year, because in 6 months they stalled the bill; 12 members of the Dairy Livestock & Poultry Committee—they stalled the bill until the 1994 session of Congress expired and the bill died.

I was so upset, I investigated these 12 men and found that collectively they took \$711,000 in PAC money from companies with dairy interests; and four of the members of the committee took money directly from Monsanto.

Now we've got a lot of political intrigue and some real science here. We've got science fiction, we've got a combination of John Grisham and we've got a combination of Stephen King.

Nikita Khrushchev said that what the scientists have in their briefcase is terrifying.

[ROBERT COHEN THEN OPENED HIS BRIEFCASE AND PULLED OUT A STACK OF PAPERS]

And I've got some interesting things in my briefcase to share with you today.

When Monsanto made their genetically engineered bovine growth hormone, they noticed a couple of problems right towards the end—right before approval. They noticed that laboratory animals were getting cancer, and they noticed that cows were getting mastitis, ulcers in their udders. They were putting more pus and bacteria into the milk.

We've heard from Dr. Maryanski this morning, and Dr. Maryanski talked about the Pure Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act, but what he didn't tell you was that, in 1958, Robert Delaney, a congressman from New York, added the Delaney Amendment which was named after him.

The Delaney Amendment stated that if a food additive caused cancer, it was not to be approved—a pretty good law, right? Monsanto got their attorney, Michael Taylor, from the firm of King & Spalding. By the way, when they started in 1979, they groomed their attorney who is now in the Supreme Court, Clarence Thomas, from the same law firm.

Anyway, Monsanto's attorney, Michael Taylor, wrote and minimized the Delaney Amendment. He wrote a scientific paper that was published in the *Journal Of Toxicology*. Lawyers—they write in law review journals; but this lawyer wrote in the *Journal Of Toxicology*. "A De-Minimus interpretation of the Delaney Amendment" became the new protocol, the new standard operating procedure at FDA. They minimized cancer.

Michael Taylor was hired by the Food & Drug Administration, and became the second most powerful man there—Monsanto's attorney. He wrote the standard operating procedure. In other words, if you see cancer, ignore it. Margaret Miller and Suzanne Sechen, Monsanto's scientists, were hired by the FDA to review Monsanto's own research.

Margaret Miller knew cows were getting

mastitis. The first week at the FDA, December 3, 1989, she was given broad power, and here's an effect of genetic engineering nobody has considered. She knew cows were getting sick from the genetically engineered hormone. She changed the amount of antibiotics that farmers could have in their milk. **She changed it from 1 part per 100 million, to 1 part per million. This is a fact! She increased it by 100 times!**

There is a hero of mine in the audience, Michael Hansen from Consumers Union—Consumers Union tested milk in the New York metropolitan area and found the presence of 52 different antibiotics in milk samples.

FDA published, on August 24, 1990, the first time ever in a peer-reviewed journal, in *Science*. *Science* was started by Thomas Edison in the 1880s. They published a review of bovine somatotropin—RBGH—the genetically engineered cow hormone. And in that review, there were seven tables of data. Five of those tables came from one study, authored by Richard, Odaglia, and Deslex. This is the famous "90-Day Study".

Guess what? This was actually a study lasting for 180 days, and when I first heard about this in 1994, I filed a Freedom of Information Act Request for that study—because I saw from the data that the average spleen of a lab animal increased 46%.

I called FDA and spoke with Dick Teske. I said: "46%? You said there were no biological effects!" He said, "That's not statistically significant." I said, "Well, let me see the raw data." He said, "It's a trade secret."

I called Monsanto; they laughed at me. They said, "It's a trade secret and you will never see it." I'm smart, I filed a Freedom of Information Act Request, but I didn't realize you can't find out the study. I went to Federal Court; I said, "Your honor—spleen increase of 46%, that's leukemia in 90 days!" I met with FDA on April 21, 1995, and found out that this was actually a 180-day study.

In Canada, they had this study. I have a letter here [ROBERT COHEN REACHES INTO HIS BRIEFCASE], an internal memorandum: "This is to advise you that the copies of reports, letters, etc. for drug submissions have been stolen from my files." This was stolen from a scientist's file in Canada. They stole the second half of the "90-Day Study". We've got real science here. I'm going to talk briefly about the real science because, when Monsanto made this hormone, they had to tell the FDA—they had to draw a chart of every amino acid—the 191 amino acids. And when FDA wrote their paper in *Science* magazine, they wrote that one amino acid changed—it was a different hormone than the naturally occurring one.

At the same time, somebody hired C. Everett Koop to come and say that genetically engineered milk and the good old wholesome

milk are indistinguishable. Well, it wasn't. Something happened to the hormone that Monsanto made. The FDA said that there was one change in the end amino acid. It became epsilon-N-acetyllysine. FDA had written, if there was a change in the middle of the protein, there could be disastrous results. They cited Jerome Moore. I got Jerome Moore's paper. It said if there is a protein change in the middle, there could be Alzheimer's or sickle cell anemia or diabetes.

Four months after the hormone was approved, one of Monsanto's scientists, Bernard Violand, published in the July 3, 1994 issue of the journal *Protein Science* evidence that Monsanto made a mistake.

Oops! Monsanto created a freak amino acid. Did you ever see that movie *The Fly* with Jeff Goldblum when the fly comes in and he becomes half-human and half-fly? Monsanto created a freak amino acid. Monsanto admitted it, but didn't tell the FDA. [ROBERT COHEN TURNS AND POINTS TO THE FDA PANEL MEMBERS].

Gentlemen, the hormone that's on the market today is different than the one you tested for seven years. Monsanto spent \$500 million, submitted 55,000 pages of information to you, and then learned, late in the process, that they created a freak amino acid. That's what was tested on laboratory animals and it didn't matter, because FDA said to Monsanto, "You know something? It's safe because, when you pasteurize milk, you destroy the hormone."

They performed this research up in Guelph, Ontario by Paul Groenewegan, and I've got his study. [ROBERT COHEN AGAIN ADDRESSES FDA PANEL MEMBERS]

To this day, FDA thinks—it's on your web page—that 90% of the bovine growth hormone is destroyed by pasteurization. But what Paul Groenewegan did, working with Ted Elasser and Brian McBride, two Monsanto scientists, was **he pasteurized milk for 30 minutes at 162°F, and when I read that—I said, wait a second, milk is pasteurized for 15 seconds at that temperature—not 30 minutes. They intentionally tried to destroy the hormone; they only destroyed 19% of it! Somebody lied.**

And at that moment, FDA said to Monsanto: "Because you destroy it by pasteurization, you don't have to do further toxicology studies. You don't have to develop a test for this hormone in milk. It's now safe to drink." They (FDA) developed a zero-day withdrawal—they determined it was safe to drink.

We have a lot of political intrigue here. We have an interesting situation

where people have said that a revolving door policy exists at FDA. I mean, where is the ex-FDA commissioner? Guess who he is working for? He is working for Monsanto.

Bob Dole ran for President. His Chief of Staff was Donald Rumsfeld—ex-president of Searle, owned by Monsanto.

I have one last comment. [AT THIS POINT, THE MODERATOR INTERRUPTS MR. COHEN AND TELLS HIM TO WRAP IT UP AND TO ADDRESS LABELING.] I know, but we have a labeling issue here. We have a right to know. I have listened to comments about a "multi-faceted educational effort that we need". That's called brainwashing! I don't want a "multi-faceted educational effort"—I want a double helical structure [AUDIENCE APPLAUDS] on a piece of food that I'm going to buy in the supermarket because I have a right to know.

Because the bottom line is—mistakes were made, and when I hear from the American Dietetic Association [ROBERT COHEN ADDRESSES A MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN DIETETIC ASSOCIATION WHO PREVIOUSLY SPOKE AGAINST LABELING], I want to remind you that Monsanto gave you \$100,000 to set up a toll-free hotline about the bovine growth hormone.

Mistakes were made! We've got political intrigue here. And the bottom line is, we have a right to know what we are eating! Thank you. [APPLAUSE]

***** End testimony 11-30-99*****

<<http://www.wellnow.com>> Well Now Health Information Service, Box 15524, Atlanta, Georgia 30333; eFax: (419) 793-3043.

1. Take the 60-day, No Aspartame Test and

send us your case history. Mission Possible International, 9270 River Club Parkway, Duluth, GA 30097 USA; 770-242-2599.

2. Tell your doctor and all of your friends!

3. Return Aspartame food to the store. (anything with Monsanto's NutraSweet/Equal/Spoonful/Benevia/NutraTaste); visit <<http://www.dorway.comh>>. Get links to over 200 sites on aspartame; visit <<http://www.holisticmed.com/aspartame/>>. FAQs & Cases, visit <<http://www.notmilk.com>>. Exposing Bovine Growth Hormone Disability and Death are not acceptable costs of business! Visit <<http://www.icanect.net/sunpress/>>. Books on aspartame by Dr. Roberts.

[End quoting]

Let's not let Monsanto get away with this any longer. They got stopped on their terminator seed and this poisoning of our milk supply can be stopped too.

And speaking of the hero that Cohen mentioned from Consumers Union, pages 36-37 of the most recent (January 2000) issue of *Consumer Reports* magazine (published by Consumers Union) also addresses this issue of hormone-laden cows, in conjunction with a discussion of a STEEP RISE in organic milk sales. This should come as no surprise as the public becomes more aware of government deceptions in favor of big-money agribusiness interests.

Another important issue to note is the way science and scientists are being used as paid prostitutes of big business. One would think that none of these scientists have children or other family members who drink milk. Or is the matter of conscience now completely overridden by money?

GM FOOD BANNED AT MONSANTO'S BRITISH HQ

From the Internet, 12/23/99: [quoting] Dear Health Freedom Fighters,

In an ironic turn of events for Monsanto, the company's own caterer has banned genetically modified foods from their London headquarters. Below is an article, from Reuters news service.

Enjoy! I guess Santa came a few days early this year. — Craig Winters, Executive Director, The Campaign to Label Genetically Engineered Foods, PO Box 55699, Seattle, WA 98155; tel: 425-771-4049; fax: 603-825-5841; e-mail: <label@thecampaign.org>; Website: <<http://www.thecampaign.org>>. Mission Statement: To create a national grassroots consumer campaign for the purpose of lobbying Congress and the President to pass legislation that will require the labeling of genetically engineered foods in the United States.

By Lyndsay Griffiths, LONDON, Dec.



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

• GIVES YOU

“THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS”

• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH

ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE

MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS

BEING HONEST WITH YOU—

THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR THE SPOTLIGHT

(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE:

call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free.

22 (Reuters)—U.S. biotechnology giant Monsanto Co. admitted on Wednesday that caterers at its British headquarters had banned some of the genetically modified (GM) food it is busy promoting.

The GM foods have been pulled from the firm's staff canteen in response to widespread fears in Britain about the health and safety implications of the controversial technology.

"In response to concern raised by our customers...we have taken the decision to remove, as far as it is practicable, GM soya and maize from all food products served in our restaurant," Granada Food Services, which runs the canteen at Monsanto's High Wycombe office, said in a notice to staff.

Granada said it would continue to sell pre-packaged foods, mainly confectionery, that contained GM ingredients, so long as they were appropriately labeled.

"We have taken the above steps to ensure that you, the customer, can feel confident in the food we serve," said Granada in its notice, which was posted in all the outlets it supplies.

Monsanto is at the forefront of trials of GM crops, which have stirred widespread opposition in Britain.

News of the ban, which was imposed in September, is a fresh embarrassment to the firm, which dismissed the controversy as "a Christmas story" and played down all talk of double standards.

Spokesman Tony Combes admitted the ban had been imposed, but denied it was in response to concerns voiced within Monsanto.

"One of the key points of GMs is you don't have to put so much chemicals on the crop so our staff are happy to eat food sprayed with fewer chemicals," he told Reuters.

Granada said it had pulled GM maize and soya from all its outlets and would maintain that policy at Monsanto unless requested otherwise.

"It's a blanket policy across Granada. It is not due to Monsanto customers asking us to remove GM food, but we have had requests from other customers at other operations," Lesley Potter, the group's communications manager, told Reuters.

Friends of the Earth (FoE), the environmental group that revealed the ban, said this was just the tip of the iceberg when it comes to concern about GM—albeit a deliciously ironic one.

"Of course this is embarrassing. Of course this is amusing," FoE spokesman Neil Verlander told Reuters. "But there is a serious point: the extent to which there has been an outcry against GM foods in this country." The House of Commons, the Scottish and Welsh assemblies, the European parliament, most leading British food manufacturers and top restaurant chains had all pulled GM food, he said.

Supermarkets have removed GM products

from their shelves and campaigners have wrecked GM field trials due to fears the technology could harm the natural environment.

"I would imagine that a biotechnology canteen would be one of the few places you'd find GM food—but apparently not at Monsanto's UK headquarters," Verlander said [End quoting]

Monsanto has been getting a number of "black eyes" lately.

Protest does work—if it is applied with wisdom.

INFANTS AND SERVICE PERSONNEL ARE THE MAIN GUINEA PIGS FOR NEW VACCINES

From the Internet, 11/10/99: [quoting]

It isn't often that federal bureaucrats admit to embarrassment, but the *New York Times* reported on October 23 that it was "highly embarrassing to federal health officials" to have to admit the "causal association" between the RotaShield rotavirus vaccine and the painful condition called intussusception.

The embarrassment was aggravated "in part because the vaccine was 23 years in development and much of the work was done at the National Institutes of Health." It isn't enough, however, that these health officials admit they are embarrassed. They should be apologizing and expressing deep and sorrowful regret for the terrible damage they have done to infants. Intussusception is a bowel obstruction caused by one portion of the bowel sliding inward, like a telescope, into another part of the bowel, causing a previously healthy infant to scream in terrible pain, and often requiring surgery to repair.

The government's formal position until October 22 had been that all infants in the United States should receive three doses of the vaccine, at 2, 4 and 6 months of age, although caution was expressed by the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) on July 15 and the manufacturer withdrew the vaccine from the market on October 15.

CDC immunization spokesman Dr. John Livengood said that the health officials' decision to withdraw the vaccine recommendation reflected a stepped-up review of scientific evidence, which showed that the rotavirus vaccine appeared to cause intussusception in about 1 in 5,000 recipients, and that vaccinated babies were 25 times as likely to develop intussusception three to seven days after the first dose as those who did not receive it.

What is so shocking about this admission is that the high rate of intussusception was known before Food and Drug Administration (FDA) approval in August 1998. The raw data were kept secret and the CDC went ahead with its recommendation.

Another disturbing piece of news is that,

of the federal health advisory panel's 12 members, only 4 voted, all for the recommendation to withdraw use of the vaccine. We are told that the others were absent "because of emergencies or abstained because of ties to the manufacturer or other conflicts of interest". It is unacceptable that members of the advisory panel are permitted to have conflicts of interests, and it's no answer to say they merely don't vote on the decisions where their conflict of interest is immediate. Panel members should represent the public, not be beholden to the pharmaceutical companies or the CDC.

All the raw data supporting any vaccine recommendation should be made public so they can be reviewed by disinterested parties. Many infants would have been saved from the intussusception tragedy if the raw data about the rotavirus tests had been available to the public.

We are long overdue for a Congressional investigation to educate the public about the current process of mandating vaccines, the secrecy about raw data, the failure to do risk and cost-benefit analysis, and the role of the pharmaceutical corporations in lobbying for mandates. The American people have a right to know exactly how and why the CDC disregarded the danger signals in the test data and recommended the rotavirus vaccine anyway.

The Association of American Physicians and Surgeons has urged Congress to investigate the process by which vaccines are approved and recommended.

The public is entitled to know if government approval is a political rather than a scientific decision, as well as the fact that government mandates are what make vaccines so commercially profitable.

Parents are beginning to fear that the real clinical tests may be post-mandate instead of pre-mandate. When the CDC can conceal the raw data about the pre-tests and reveal only summary statistics, it's easy to distort the results, recommend a vaccine for all infants, and make the universal use of the vaccine the

NEWS AND ARTICLES

News articles and clippings can be submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581
email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the many contributions you readers make to this column. God Bless!

real test.

This process amounts to experimentation on humans without telling the recipients or their parents that the vaccine is experimental. President Clinton poured gasoline on the fires of this vaccine scandal on September 30 when he issued Executive Order 13139 requiring military personnel to receive experimental vaccines that don't even have FDA approval.

It appears that EO 13139 is an attempt to finesse Pentagon responsibility for administering the controversial anthrax vaccine to all military personnel. The Defense Department has been inoculating for inhalational anthrax even though the only FDA approval, issued nearly 30 years ago, was only for cutaneous anthrax (contact through touch).

Hundreds of servicemen (including dozens of pilots) have resigned rather than submit to the anthrax vaccine because they have observed or heard about adverse reactions in many of their peers. Dozens of military personnel have been prosecuted and punished for refusing to be inoculated, and more than 1000 are now awaiting trial.

Infants and military personnel are two groups of Americans subject to medical decisions made by others. Is our government using those two groups for human experimentation with inadequately tested drugs?

[End quoting]

While the above is shocking news in its own right, it is a story that has often been repeated within the corridors of modern medicine. The real issue has to do with how many such experiences it seems to require before people wake up to the fact that the so-called "elite" controllers of this planet don't make vaccines to help us, but to help them get richer from us, and to help them in their DEPOPULATION PROGRAM. The irony is that we get to pay for our own demise.

MARS POLAR LANDER AND WHAT "HERR GOVERNMENT" ISN'T TELLING YOU

From the Internet, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 12/25/99: [quoting]

The Mars Polar Lander is working just fine, only for NSA (National Security Agency). Check it out and post if you think appropriate.

Aloha,
ANON

By the way, I have seen what appears to be the same type "creature" on Pathfinder images.

<http://www.deja.com/getdoc.xp?AN=562001472&fmt=text>

From: dont@wanna.die (Concerned)

Subject:

Date: 17 Dec 1999 00:00:00 GMT

M e s s a g e - I D :
<385a7cc7.131475874@news.alt.net>
Newsgroups: sci.space.history

I'll probably be killed for what I'm about to reveal, but here goes:

The Mars Polar Lander has all along been working flawlessly. Immediately after landing, a special NSA subsystem override took over operation of the craft from its normal operating software. Transmit and receive frequencies were shifted and all signals encrypted. What the NSA override software keys on is unknown, but the pictures and data coming from the probe are most telling.

- The entire landing site seems to be inhabited by small turtle-like creatures. Whether or not they are reptilian is unknown. The creatures show no interest in the probe and seem to spend their time grazing on a moss-like substance.

- The site is littered with what can only be called industrial waste. Pipe, metal cylinders, what look like I-beams, and many other miscellaneous man-made (?) objects. The NSA is sure the junk isn't Russian or American, so if it isn't ours, whose is it? The site also seems to have been deserted for many, many years.

- The Lander has twice imaged an object moving at high speed. The object is right at the edge of the resolving power of the optical system—in other words, the pictures were taken at very long range. Estimates put the speed of the object at between 40-80 km/hour. It's dark in color and seems to move like a wheeled vehicle.

This is all the information I have at this time. [End quoting]

Of course there is no way to verify the accuracy of this information, but quite a few people have awakened enough to become very suspicious when yet another Mars Lander all of a sudden "died" once it got into the vicinity of its Mars destination.

HOW MUCH WILL YOU TAKE??

From the Internet, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 12/1/99: [quoting]

[Geoff Metcalf Exclusive Commentary; he is a talk-show host for KSFO in San Francisco:]

Frederick Douglass once observed: "Find out just what people will submit to, and you have found out the exact amount of injustice and wrong which will be imposed upon them; and these will continue until they are resisted with either words or blows, or both. The limits of tyrants are prescribed by the endurance of those whom they oppress."

What will the American people submit to?

- Taxes: When the income tax was first proposed it was only for 1 percent. One percent of the camel's nose into the tent—the big lie of incrementalism.

- Fractional banking and the Federal Reserve: The Ponzi schemes of the century, DESIGNED to fail.

- The 17th Amendment: Separating U.S. Senators from the people they are supposed to represent "for the greater good"??

- Gun control: People don't need military weapons to hunt. Excuse me, the *Second Amendment* was designed not to grant a privilege, but to acknowledge an inalienable/God-given right! The Framers wanted the citizenry armed, specifically so as to provide the means to overthrow a tyrannical government.

- Smoking: Hey, smoking is bad. How about designated smoking sections in restaurants? Tell ya what, let's ban smoking in restaurants and move it to just the bar area. Wait—smoke moves around—if you want to smoke, you'll have to do it outside—unless you are in California, then you'll have to smoke in Nevada.

- Privacy: Gee, what have you got to hide? If you're not doing anything wrong, it shouldn't matter if your government knows everything and anything about you from cradle to grave? You can trust your government—the same government that sells classified nuclear secrets to enemies for campaign contributions.

- National ID cards linked with some flavor of biometric identifier: First it was the corruption of the Social Security number into a national ID number; next they want a thumbprint or retinal scan. Eventually (if the incrementalism is unchecked) our grandchildren will be fitted with sub-dermal biochip implants. [*Already being done!*]

What WILL the American people accept? Too damn much! There was a recent story about a couple of bad guys who were caught with the benefit of whiz-bang technology. An Altoona father-and-son burglary team was arrested after investigators got some help from a monitoring device that tracked their movements by satellite.

"Authorities obtained a search warrant to place the Global Positioning System (GPS) monitoring device in the suspect's car, and then matched his travels around Iowa with reported burglaries." There is a TV commercial bragging about a GPS system that can and will call you if or when you have a breakdown. Cool! Someone, somewhere knows exactly where you are all the time. That can be very reassuring and comforting—unless the folks tracking you don't have any respect for your best interest or privacy.

Technology exists, and is in use—which permits someone you may not want to—to have the power to shut off your car, find your exact location, and more. A recent caller to my radio talk-show reported of an incident in which he drove a rental car from Nevada into Arizona for some sightseeing. Moments after crossing

the state line into Arizona, a NEVADA police car pulled up to inquire if he was all right, and what was he doing in Arizona? The police had been notified a Nevada rental car had crossed a state border.

On-board diagnostic systems in newer cars allow “someone” to render the car inoperable. If you don’t make a child-support payment, are late on taxes, fail to respond to a summons, etc., your car can be rendered inoperable.

Some will say “Good! Serves the deadbeat so-and-so right!” However, what if the report is a clerical error? What if the bureaucrat making the decision to stop your car is not using the tool as a champion of justice, but (as Joe Farah and the Western Journalism Center discovered about their IRS audit) the action was prompted by “political motivation”? Consider the potential for harassment.

What if every Western Journalism Center writer, every Congressional opponent, every administration critic suddenly was rendered carless. THAT might get some attention even the mainstream co-conspirators couldn’t ignore. However, what if not everyone was halted at the same time? What if “bureaucratic oversights”, administrative “whoops” were to happen randomly and periodically? The key goal and objective of the tyrant is to CONTROL. Whether it is gun control, smoker control, tax control, or control of the ability to freely move.

In order for any tyrant to oppress a people, it is necessary to control the crucial elements of their lives. Control of their money, fuel, food and water, and freedom of movement accomplishes that. In order to prevent them from rising up against a tyrannical government, it is necessary to disarm the people.

Now, before you sluff this off as the paranoid ramblings of another radical right-wing wacko, please take a moment to connect the dots.

Long ago the Army taught me to do a SWOT analysis in developing a situation report.

SWOT stands for Strengths, Weaknesses, Opportunities, and Threats. Here is your homework assignment: Do your own SWOT analysis of our contemporary republic.

What are our remaining strengths? What are the potential opportunities? What are the current and pending weaknesses? And lastly, list the current and potential threats to the *Constitution* and *Bill Of Rights*? If you honestly and objectively complete the above assignment, you can join the ranks of those who love their country, but distrust their government. [End quoting]

The above would be very good exercise for all of us to do, especially those who think everything is just fine and the “conspiracy nuts” are simply overreacting paranoids. We here at *The SPECTRUM* notice that most of our best correspondence comes from those whose lives

have spanned a long enough time to easily see just how much this once-great country has deteriorated.

VIRGINIA MEDICAL CENTER TO IMPLANT MICROCHIPS IN NEWBORNS!!

From *FREE AMERICAN NEWSMAGAZINE*, Nov. 1999: [quoting]

It was bad enough to learn that the U.S. military had already begun injecting microchips into soldiers for tracking and monitoring/I.D. in the Desert Storm Gulf War. [*Some evidence suggests this has been going on since the Korean War; and also consider the mind-control implications for making good “fighting machines” according to a feature article elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM*] This of course allowed the generals to track every man and woman by satellite for recognizance purposes.

(Can you spell “f-i-e-l-d t-e-s-t”?)

Now, the University of Virginia Medical Center has immediate plans to inject microchips into newborn babies against parents’ protests under the threat of jail and a fine if the parents don’t submit willingly.

Here is some additional reading material for you:

#1: The University of Virginia Med. Center will begin to implant electronic chips in babies as soon as they are born. Parents who protest may become involved in lawsuits or lose their babies!! August 9, 1999 *TIME* magazine.

#2: “Typical American Family in 2008: The parents, the kids, and the dogs all have microships under their skin with ID and medical data.” September 22, 1997—*FORBES* magazine (technology), also related article in *Electronic Telegraph*, January 20, 1997: “Microchips In Every Person On Earth Save Time And Eliminate Pocketbooks, Purses And Coins.” Also *Electronic Telegraph*, October 6, 1998: “Microchip Implants To Foil VIP Kidnaps”.

Two months ago on A&E TV on *World Economics*, the last ten-minute segment featured the answer to international identification and money concerns—a computer chip on the forehead of every person on Earth! [End quoting]

Again we must ask the question of how such technologies are REALLY going to be used—rather than the rose-colored-glasses way in which they are presented as being used only for good. In the wrong hands (the likely case) these are sinister methods of people control.

EGYPTAIR FLIGHT 990

Have any of you noticed that, after the government admitted that they lied about what was on the voice recorder from the plane, there has been very little news about that flight, even

though almost all of the bodies as well as the main parts of the plane, were never found—if we go by the news that has been put forth.

Apparently the crooks in high places are hoping that their tried-and-true formula of silence (as much as they can get away with, without raising even more questions) is once again the best method for “helping” us to forget all about this incident. This in itself ought to tell us that some very high-up crooks are guilty of ordering the sabotaging of this plane. Go back and review our large compilation of astonishing information on this matter in the last issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

IS L.A. NUMBED TO OUTRAGE? POLICE CORRUPTION REPORTS ELICIT MINIMAL COMMUNITY RESPONSE

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 12/12/99: [quoting]

One of the largest police corruption scandals in the history of Los Angeles has yielded startling revelations of officers dealing drugs, planting guns on innocent people, and now even a suggestion that one officer helped plan the murder of a rap star.

But perhaps most surprising of all is the lack of community outrage in a city that spawned virulent riots in 1992 and 1965, respectively, after a jury acquitted four officers in the beating of Rodney King and after the tragic stop-gone-wrong of Marquette Frye in Watts.

“I don’t know what it is about LA” said Ramona Ripston, executive director of the Southern California American Civil Liberties Union. “I’m shocked by the lack of response.”

No officers have been charged since the corruption was uncovered, none of the lawsuits filed has been resolved, and only two officers have been fired. Yet the only visible community response has been a rally in favor of the beleaguered police division at the center of the scandal.

The internal probe focuses on former Officer Rafael Perez, who in September began telling investigators about officers in the Rampart Street division involved in beatings, planting evidence, perjury, and wrongful shootings, one of which left a man paralyzed and in prison.

Perez’s information, given in return for a reduced sentence in a cocaine theft conviction, led to the dismissal of that and 10 other cases, as well as the suspension of a dozen officers. Dozens of other convictions are in question.

This week, police documents surfaced suggesting a link between Perez’s former partner, David Mack, and the shooting death of rap star Notorious B.I.G., whose real name was Christopher Wallace.

Detectives are looking into whether Mack, now in prison on a bank robbery conviction, conspired with Death Row Records founder

Marion “Suge” Knight to arrange the contract killing of the 24-year-old rapper as he left a party in March 1997.

Knight is a possible suspect in the killing, even though he was in jail at the time. Investigation notes show a witness placed Mack at the scene, and another picked him out of a photo lineup.

The police department calls the discovery of the corruption in the Rampart division a credit to its own internal oversight, while activists criticize officials for claiming the damage is limited to that division.

“If anybody thinks this is a thing that can get weeded out, they’re being naive” said the Rev. Gregory Boyle, who years ago began a project in East Los Angeles to give former gang members jobs. “This is not about weeding out the bad apples, it’s about changing the way business is done.”

The Rev. Richard Byrd, an activist with Los Angeles Metropolitan Churches, says the reason the community hasn’t protested is because the disclosures have revealed nothing new.

“Outrage comes when something out of the ordinary has happened” Boyle said. “In a community like ours, this has become part of the air you breathe.”

Lt. Sharyn Buck said the department investigates corruption whenever it becomes aware of it. [End quoting]

The truth of the matter is as the activist stated above—business as usual—so why would there be any cries of outrage from the citizenry? The only reason this kind of situation receives any sort of “we’re taking care of it” attention from the police department is when it cannot be internally contained and hidden from press and public.

Now sit back for a moment and contemplate a Martial Law-type of emergency condition (whether genuine or fabricated) wherein we lose even more of our freedoms to the directives of this calibre of law-enforcement personnel. Scary situation, don’t you think?

MMM...MYSTERY U.S. MAY ALLOW MORE SOY IN LUNCHES

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 12/24/99: [quoting] *Associated Press*

Worried about the fat in kids’ meals, federal officials want to let schools and day care centers serve tofu, veggieburgers, and other soy products as meat substitutes in federally subsidized lunches.

The Agriculture Department is proposing to drop its restrictions on how much soy can be used in meals. Under current rules, soy can only be a food additive and only in amounts of less than 30 percent.

President Reagan’s budget crunchers tried

to make tofu a meat substitute nearly two decades ago—at the same time they tried to reclassify ketchup as a vegetable—but they beat a hasty retreat when the idea became a lightning rod for opponents of his spending cuts. USDA officials deny their motive now is to save money, arguing instead that soy is a good source of protein.

“Its time has come” said Shirley Watkins, USDA’s undersecretary for food, nutrition and consumer services. “I think people are more receptive than they would have been five or 10 years ago.”

Livestock producers have expressed concern about the move, but schools like it because they are having trouble complying with government limits on the fat content of meals. And for the fastgrowing soy industry, the \$6 billion school lunch program offers a vast new market and a way to introduce families to the expanding array of new, better-tasting products that have been developed in recent years.

Although the proposal would allow schools to offer meatless entrees—tofu-stuffed ravioli is one menu possibility nutritionists say schools are more likely to use to increase the amount of soy that they blend into their standard fare: burgers, tacos and the like.

The question is whether kids will still eat them.

Market research sponsored by the United Soybean Board indicated the 26 million children who participate in the school lunch program would accept soy products. Kids, however, are notoriously finicky consumers, said Lincoln Pierce, director of nutrition programs for the Grand Junction, Colo., schools.

“If you tell kids there’s soy in it, they don’t seem to like it as well” said Pierce. “In blind tests they approve of it, but their heads haven’t caught up with their taste buds.”

Vegetarians and animal rights activists have flooded the USDA with letters and e-mail messages praising the proposal, but the change may have an impact they don’t want. Allowing a higher soy content will make it easier for schools to keep meat on their menus, said Carol Tucker Foreman, director of the Consumer Federation of America’s Food Policy institute. [End quoting]

Do you by chance think—with all of the bad publicity that large biotechnology companies such as Monsanto have received about soy (and other) products, and no doubt great hurting of their sales—that they are trying to bypass the normal consumer markets and foist these largely genetically engineered and often quite toxic products off on our children through legislation from their controlled political cronies?!!

The first clue that something is smelly about this deal is that the government claims to be worried about our children’s health. We ought to know by now that they are only attentive to

their pocketbooks and maintaining control over every facet of our lives.

They’ve been made to see the light on other issues recently—what are we going to do about this one??

Go back to the various News Desk items on this subject, especially in the last issue of *The SPECTRUM*, and definitely re-read “The ‘Soy Toxin Team’ Story” in this past July’s issue.

TAKE TWO TUNES AND CALL ME IN THE MORNING

NEW RESEARCH SHOWS MUSIC HAS THE POWER TO KEEP YOU HEALTHY

From *USA WEEKEND*, by Peggy Noonan, 12/17/99: [quoting]

Music has long been appreciated for its calming effects, but new research shows it also may have the power to restore and keep us healthy. Soothing sounds, from Tibetan chants to Beethoven symphonies, are being given scientific credit for preventing colds, easing labor pain, and even boosting anti-aging hormones. One recent study found that surgery patients who listened to comforting music recovered more quickly and felt less pain than those who did not. Sound therapy goes beyond recorded music: *The International Journal Of Arts Medicine* reports that infants in intensive care go home three days sooner, eat better, and gain more weight if the staff talks and sings to them.

“More doctors are seeing a connection between harmonious sound and health” says Mitchell L. Gaynor, director of medical oncology integrative medicine at New York Hospital’s cancer-prevention center and author of the new book *Sounds Of Healing* (Broadway Books \$25); a CD and audiocassette offer the same sounds and techniques he uses in his practice.

“If we’re around very harmonious people and harmonious vibrations and harmonious sounds, we begin to feel better” says Gaynor.

“I’ve never found anything more powerful than sound and voice and music to begin to heal and transform every aspect of people’s lives” Gaynor says. “It can really change people’s lives.”

He’s not alone. Samuel Wong, a Harvard-trained physician based in New York City, plays musical instruments to help patients with brain damage and Alzheimer’s disease reconnect to the world. M.D. is the abbreviation for both his jobs—he’s also music director of the Hong Kong Philharmonic and the Honolulu Symphony.

“When brain damage (from stroke, Alzheimer’s disease, etc.) leaves a devastated mental landscape, music ‘builds a bridge’ that allows patients to reconnect with the outside world” says Wong. “The study of medicine

has informed my performance of music, and my learning of music has deepened my role in healing” he says.

Recent research shows soothing music has an amazing range of healing effects. But keep it low. Sounds louder than 90 decibels cause stress and ear damage, says Pierce J. Howard, Ph.D., director of the Center For Applied Cognitive Studies, in Charlotte, N.C., and author of *The Owner's Manual For The Brain* (Bard Press, \$24.95). Very loud music, he says, creates an altered state of consciousness akin to an alcoholic or drug-induced stupor that can become addictive.

Patients recover from surgery faster and with less pain if they can listen to music they find soothing and comfortable, according to Case Western Reserve University's May study of 500 abdominal-surgery patients.

And a study last year at Wilkes University in Pennsylvania showed soothing music may prevent colds: Participants' blood levels of an immune-system disease fighter called Immunoglobulin A rose a whopping 14.1%.

“We know that music is capable of enhancing immune function, lowering heart rate, lowering stress-related hormones like cortisol that raise our blood pressure and depress our immune systems” Gaynor says. It also trims complications after heart attack, calms anxiety, slows breathing, and increases production of endorphins, the body's natural painkillers. Consider: 80% of stimuli that reach our brains come in through our ears.

Even before we're born, music makes a difference. Hearing is the first sense to develop, when the fetus is only 18 weeks old. “We know that the unborn child hears for literally half the pregnancy and is affected profoundly by what it hears” Gaynor says. Studies show music by Mozart and Vivaldi actually can bring down fetal heart rate, calm brain waves, and reduce the baby's kicking, Gaynor reports. Rock music, on the other hand, appeared to drive fetuses to distraction, greatly increasing kicking.

Why does sound affect us so strongly? Our bodies are 70% water, and that makes them excellent conductors for sound and vibration, Gaynor explains. “We're not just hearing with our ears. We're literally feeling sound vibration with every cell in our bodies.”

Disharmony and noise, whether its from traffic, the boss yelling at us about a deadline, or a jackhammer on the street, can make us stressed, depressed, and pessimistic—all of which depress our immune systems. “That's why disharmony can eventually lead to disease” says Gaynor.

“Our own voices are very underutilized healing tools” Gaynor says. Singing is a great way to tap music's healing power. If you're self-conscious, try chanting. Anyone can do it, and “you can't do it wrong”.

Says Gaynor: “We're just seeing the tip of

the iceberg as far as the incredible power of sound to affect every cell and every organ system in our bodies.”

At the website <usaweekend.com> you can link to Gaynor's website for soothing sound samples of “Daily Meditation”. Or link to the American Music Therapy Association to find a trained music therapist to help you get through labor, surgery, or other health challenges.

Soothing sound can:

- Lower cortisol, a stress hormone, as much as 25%;
- Boost endorphins, the body's natural opiates or feel-good drugs;
- Reduce pain after surgery;
- Ease labor without drugs;
- Lower blood pressure as much as 5 points;
- Help preemies in intensive care.

[End quoting]

This area of healing therapy is finally coming into the mainstream awareness of the public. Our Front Page story for this issue of *The SPECTRUM* goes into more astonishing details.

Music plays an important subconscious role in the health of body and mind; no wonder the negative aspects of music, as presented through the likes of “heavy metal” rock and “rap” music, are so encouraged behind the scenes as a dietary staple for our youth—while good (healthy) music programs are being shut down in many schools across the country.

CAN YOU IMAGINE WORKING AT THE FOLLOWING COMPANY?

From an unknown source, 12/99: [quoting]

It has a little over 500 employees, with the following statistics:

- 29 have been accused of spousal abuse;
- 7 have been arrested for fraud;
- 19 have been accused of writing bad checks;
- 117 have bankrupted at least two businesses;
- 3 have been arrested for assault;
- 71 cannot get a credit card due to bad credit;
- 14 have been arrested on drug-related charges;
- 8 have been arrested for shoplifting;
- 21 are current defendants in lawsuits;
- In 1998 alone, 84 were stopped for drunk driving;

Can you guess which organization this is?

Give up?

It's the 535 members of your United States Congress. This is the same group that perpetually cranks out hundreds upon hundreds of new laws designed to keep the rest of us in line. [End quoting]

After all, we do have the best Congress and President that MONEY can buy!! Or as Mark Twain put it so well a century ago now: “There is no distinctly native, American

criminal class—except Congress.”

TINY VIBRATOR REDUCES ANGIOPLASTY RISKS

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, Dec. 1999: [quoting]

Coronary angioplasty is now the most widely used method of treating blockages of the heart and blood vessels. Depending upon the exact nature of an obstruction, surgeons restore normal blood flow by using balloons, lasers, or stents. As different as these techniques may be, they all have one thing in common: the need for the surgeon to push the device to the blockage. The harder it is for the surgeon to reach the obstruction, the greater the likelihood of complications.

Michael Rees of the Bristol Royal Infirmary in western England has developed a tool that helps surgeons safely navigate to any impasse. It consists of a motorized vibrator that jiggles the guide wire from 16 to 100 times a second.

In recent tests with animals, using the vibrator to help place guidewires proved less damaging to blood vessels than jiggling the wire by hand.

The device will need FDA approval before it can be used in U.S. hospitals. [End quoting]

The good side of this news is how the device may help avoid some of the complications and other problems experienced by those who elect to go through this kind of procedure. The bad side is always the cost. Moreover, what about the alternative-medicine techniques for cleaning out arteries (or keeping them from getting so clogged in the first place) which are shunned by the big-money powers which control conventional medicine? So often it seems we focus upon improvements to the old ice box while suppressing public awareness of and access to the electric refrigerator.

SWEET CURE FOR INFECTIONS

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, Nov. 1999: [quoting]

A spoonful of honey may do more than help the medicine go down. It could be pretty good medicine by itself.

Honey kills strains of bacteria that are resistant to antibiotics, says Peter C. Molan, a biochemist at the University of Waikato in New Zealand.

In one hospital study, a simple honey dressing was shown to be just as effective against flesh-eating bacteria as what Molan termed “aggressive surgical treatment”.

Dutch biologists at the Center for Plant Breeding and Reproduction Research in Wageningen are trying a different approach. They are genetically altering plants in a way that causes honey made from their nectar to contain drugs or vaccines.

This is all experimental. So, for the

moment, take the honey with, not instead of, what the doctor orders. [End quoting]

Let's hope that the chemical pesticides which big agribusiness is so fond of employing do not completely stop the honeybee from performing its miracle for our well being.

LATEST ON AREA 51

From the Internet, Norio Hayakawa, <GroomWatch@aol.com>, 12/19/99: [quoting]

The *Las Vegas Review Journal* on Thursday, December 16, 1999 reported that the 38,400-acre rectangle surrounding Groom Lake (a.k.a. Area 51) is being relinquished by the Department of Energy and is being officially handed over to the Air Force for total control, ownership, and jurisdiction. The full article can be found at <http://www.lvrj.com/lvrj_home/1999/Dec-16-Thu-1999/news/12566049.html> [End quoting]

And for those of you who listen to Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program, broadcast from his home studio in little Pahrump, Nevada, just over the hill from Area 51 and Las Vegas, there was recently a humorously revealing event surrounding a long-distance telephone outage one night a few weeks ago which caused Art to suspend his program that evening. (Accident or trial run?)

It happened that the outage affected Pahrump, part of nearby Las Vegas, and "Area 51" according to the Sprint report which Art has posted on his website <www.artbell.com>. Two curious and humorous things about that Sprint report were: (1) that a certain breaker had been turned off (not tripped) which caused the outage; and (2) that it affected the above-mentioned locations, SPECIFICALLY MENTIONING AREA 51, a complex which the government continually denies even exists. Art was not going to make the report public—until, get this—it ended up being posted on an open-to-the-public government website!

SUPER IRON FOR SUPER BATTERIES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, Dec. 1999: [quoting]

The personal electronics boom is accelerating the problem of toxic batteries in our landfills.

A new design replaces the manganese dioxide in alkaline batteries with ferrate, an unusual, stabilized form of iron combined with oxygen. Using this so-called "super iron" also makes batteries last 50 percent longer, says Stuart Licht, the chemistry professor who led the development project for Technion, the Israeli Institute of Technology.

Licht says super-iron batteries would be ideal for high-drain gear, like CD players.

Super-iron batteries are cheaper to make, so the idea could catch on with manufacturers. [End quoting]

The biggest hold-up of the electric automobile is the lack of availability of better battery

technology than we have had around for almost a century. The question is: is such better battery technology in existence, but suppressed, or just not there? Many people who look forward to the electric car and who depend upon batteries for alternative, off-the-grid power systems utilizing solar panels, would really welcome a step forward from the current state of affairs.

A NEW TWIST ON BATTERIES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, Dec. 1999: [quoting]

Exide, the world's largest producer of lead-acid batteries, has a new twist on automotive batteries. Instead of flat plates, the plates on the Orbital Select 12-volt are wound in a spiral.

Each plate is nearly 4 ft. long before being rolled and packed into its own compartment. The individual elements consist of acid-permeated vitreous separators that are wound with proprietary, corrosion-resistant grids—the end result has a cross section not unlike a jelly roll's.

Since there isn't any free-flowing acid, there is no chance of leaks. And, says Exide, there's no gassing during charging. As a result, the Orbital Select can be safely shipped through all normal distribution channels.

Besides the safety and convenience aspects of the design, there are the added benefits of longer life and increased power.

The no-leak packaging also opens up new design possibilities, by allowing the battery to be mounted on its side or upside down. To underscore this additional versatility, the Orbital Select has six terminals, rather than the two normally found on car batteries. [End quoting]

I remember reading, decades ago, that shortly after WWII some Europeans would always take the battery out of their car before they sold it because the battery would last indefinitely, and so why take a chance on the one in the new car they would buy.

Also, there has long been information circulating that certain proprietary battery technologies were utilized to manufacture MILITARY batteries for the flashlights, etc., of GIs during WW-II. Those batteries were reported to last a very long time. You don't suppose that technology just "got lost" after the war was over, do you?

MERRY CHRISTMAS STORY

From the INTERNET, 12/24/99: [quoting]

This is too good not to share—rather puts things in perspective!

This is a first-person account from a mother about her family as they ate dinner on Christmas Day in a small restaurant many miles from their home.

Nancy, the mother, relates:

We were the only family with children in the restaurant. I sat Erik in a high chair and noticed everyone was quietly eating and talking.

Suddenly, Erik squealed with glee and said, "Hi there!" He pounded his fat baby hands on the high-chair tray. His eyes were wide with excitement and his mouth was bared in a toothless grin. He wriggled and giggled with merriment. I looked around and saw the source of his merriment. It was a man with a tattered rag of a coat—dirty, greasy, and worn.

His pants were baggy, with a zipper at half-mast, and his toes poked out of would-be shoes. His shirt was dirty and his hair was uncombed and unwashed.

His whiskers were too short to be called a beard and his nose was so varicose it looked like a road map. We were too far from him to smell, but I was sure he smelled. His hands waved and flapped on loose wrists. "Hi there, baby; hi there, big boy. I see ya, buster!" the man said to Erik.

My husband and I exchanged looks: "What do we do?" Erik continued to laugh and answer "Hi, hi there!"

Everyone in the restaurant noticed and looked at us, and then at the man. The old geezer was creating a nuisance with my beautiful baby.

Our meal came and the man began shouting from across the room: "Do ya know patty cake? Do you know peek-a-boo? Hey, look, he knows peek-a-boo!" Nobody thought the old man was cute. He was obviously drunk.

My husband and I were embarrassed. We ate in silence—all except for Erik, who was running through his repertoire for the admiring skid-row bum, who in turn reciprocated with his cute comments.

We finally got through the meal and headed for the door. My husband went to pay the check and told me to meet him in the parking lot.

The old man sat poised between me and the door. "Lord, just let me out of here before he speaks to me or Erik" I prayed. As I drew closer to the man, I turned my back trying to side-step him and avoid any air he might be breathing.

As I did, Erik leaned over my arm, reaching with both arms in a baby's pick-me-up position.

Before I could stop him, Erik had propelled himself from my arms to the man's. Suddenly a very old smelly man and a very young baby consummated their love relationship.

Erik, in an act of total trust, love, and submission laid his tiny head upon the man's ragged shoulder. The man's eyes closed, and I saw tears hover beneath his lashes. His aged hands, full of grime, pain, and hard labor—gently, so gently cradled my baby's bottom and stroked his back.

No two beings have ever loved so deeply for so short a time. I stood awestruck.

The old man rocked and cradled Erik in his arms for a moment, and then his eyes opened and set squarely on mine. He said in a firm, commanding voice: "You take care of this baby." Somehow I managed "I will" from a throat that contained a stone.

He pried Erik from his chest unwillingly, longingly, as though he were in pain. I

received my baby, and the man said: "God bless you, ma'am; you've given me my Christmas gift." I said nothing more than a muttered thanks.


With Erik in my arms, I ran for the car. My husband was wondering why I was crying and holding Erik so tightly, and why I was saying: "My God, my God, forgive me."

I had just witnessed Christ's love shown through the innocence of a tiny child who saw no sin, who made no judgment; a child who saw a soul, and a mother who saw a suit of clothes.

I was a Christian who was blind, holding a child who was not. I felt it was God asking: "Are you willing to share your son for a moment?" when He shared His for all eternity.

The ragged old man unwittingly had reminded me: "To enter the Kingdom of God, we must become as little children."

[End quoting]

May we all try to remember this most important lesson as we enter a new year and a new millennium. Happy New Year to all! 

— Part VII Of A Series — Native American Perspectives: Learning To Live Together As One

12/25/99 RAY BILGER

The forces that have long worked to control this planet by keeping people divided against each other are rapidly losing their ability to deceive us—as each day more and more people are awakening to what is really happening in

the world. We have been taught (programmed) to fear one another and it sometimes comes as a surprise to realize that the fear has no basis in fact or reality.

Rolling Thunder, the Shoshone medicine man quoted earlier in this series, relates the following interesting story of his own experiences:

[Quoting]

A long time ago, when I first started to travel, I'd get on the stage in front of three or four thousand people, and most were White-eyes. I think the Indian was born afraid of the White man, so I'd look out there and forget what I was supposed to say, as well as the songs. I'd forget everything.

But we found out later that many of those White people were afraid of us, too. Now that's a terrible thing, people being afraid of each other because of wrong teachings. It's a terrible way to live because people need each other.

After a while, I began to understand that we'd been lied to. We'd become brainwashed as children [Indian and non-Indian alike] and it took me a long time to figure out that they're just people like anybody else....

We are trying to break down a part of that Buckskin Curtain, the White man's know-it-all attitude brought to this land. There was an Iron Curtain in Europe and a Bamboo Curtain in the Far East. In this country, there has always been a Buckskin Curtain between the Indians and other people, and it was created by lies in history books. [See my book *The Untold History Of America* for a more accurate portrayal of historical events.]

The White man and Indians have been at war with each other ever since the pilgrims turned on the Indians three years after their arrival in the so-called New World. Our people were scalped by the White men; scalping wasn't something we introduced.

We Indians have survived under very adverse conditions.... We do not use petitions anymore. We used to take up petitions with

The Untold History Of America

by Ray Bilger

This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business as usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House and throughout our entire Judicial system.

***The Untold History Of America* was written for the specific purpose of providing a high school textbook for all American schools that would educate students about the real nature of our national situation. With a clear understanding of things as they exist in reality, students will then be in a much better position to go on in life and do something to correct our current downhill course.**

This book is for those who want to know why America is the way it is today, where we went wrong, who are the responsible parties, and what we can do to bring back the American Dream our forefathers and mothers fought so hard to establish and gave their very lives to defend.

Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.



The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger's ongoing research are compiled into the book:

The Untold History Of America, Vol. I.

Available from Wisdom Books & Press

Please see order form on Back Page



thousands of names on them and send them to Washington. Sometimes we'd get a two-line letter back, but usually not. When we would get an answer, it was referred back to the Bureau of Indian Affairs, where it likely went in the wastebasket. Those times are gone; we work in different ways now.

We Indians have been suffering for a long time.... The White men made the treaties and the laws, but they don't want to keep the treaties. The old ones have told me that the White men will eventually have to live by them.

[End quoting]

We can no longer allow fear to be a motivating factor in our relationships with other people. This is an Age of Enlightenment and Understanding we are entering, wherein many people will become consciously aware of the cosmic "battle" between Good and Evil. They will understand The Truth and why we have been lied to for so long, and people will be (and many already are) interested in understanding each other.

We cannot prejudge others—it serves no useful purpose to have preconceived notions as to what others may be like. Although we have been programmed to respond with fear, we can choose to replace that fear with faith—a faith that others are as interested in learning about us as we are interested in learning about them. Imagine how Rolling Thunder might have conducted his presentations had he been able to proceed on this footing. But he needed to learn what he did and, thus, he is now able to share this important lesson with us.

Even though he has endured high-level pressures to keep quiet about things, Rolling Thunder has always been very instrumental in enlightening people about The Truth of what is really happening in our world:

[Quoting]

I was speaking in California the day before Mount Saint Helens blew up. I told a big audience about the volcanos that were going to erupt. When I got home I got a call from a C.I.A. [Central Intelligence Agency] man, and he told me the government is not letting people know about the volcanos and other harm across the country that is on the way. I said, "Yes, but I am."

If I don't see six or seven people get up and walk out at the first part of my talk, then I figure that my talk has had no meaning and no success. Once they leave, the air is cleared, and the people come together as one, and the understanding comes to us all.

[End quoting]

Prior to the arrival of Christopher Columbus and the European immigrants to the North American continent, Indian history and European history shared no common ground.

Since 1492, Indian history and American history have been inextricably linked. But most Indians never recognized British sovereignty over their tribes, and some still do not recognize the sovereignty of the United States. Many tribes today proclaim themselves as sovereign nations, just as they have been for thousands of years.

The policy of assimilation (of trying to get Indians to forego their traditional ways and instead become active, functioning members of the White man's society) has never worked. Assimilation is neither possible nor desirable. Cultural identities among the Indians are deeply rooted and not easily changed, and have already stood the test of time. The rich diversity of cultures that make up the American fabric are a beautiful and healthy mixture. Cooperation and accommodation are surely preferable to incessant conflict or homogenization.

Rolling Thunder shares some thoughts on this matter:

[Quoting]

Back in 1992, the Bureau of Land Management was rounding up Shoshone cattle with helicopters and chasing the Indians across the desert with one of those helicopters. I think it was the day before Thanksgiving. One of the biggest blizzards recorded in one hundred years came and downed the helicopters because the pilots couldn't see where they were going. The blizzard stopped the big trucks that were hauling out the Shoshone cattle and horses.

Of course, I'm not superstitious, it was just a coincidence. But I think that Grandfather heard our drums going and our prayers at that time....

The White man is making a big mistake if he doesn't ask Indians for some of their knowledge. Everything is written down and hidden away because we don't believe in giving something for nothing. Sharing works two ways.

Twenty to thirty years ago we had no White friends at all. The prophecies said that we would someday find our White brothers, but they were not to be the people who signed the treaties and pushed us off our land.

Spiritual gatherings between Whites and Indians are the most important events in maybe one hundred years. It's the first time we've seen large spiritual gatherings that are interested in preserving all Nature. Indians are beginning to be recognized for what we have to offer. Some people actually hunger for our contribution toward preserving Nature.

We are the teachers now. If you come to learn, okay.... When you come among us, respect our customs. We respect other people's customs.

We have the attitude that you're here to learn, and that includes everything.... Let us work together to bring back the spirit of this

land and to heal the wounds of the Mother Earth and to make us spiritually strong.... I am asking that all of you return to Great Spirit's trail....

There was a time when I couldn't point to one White man I'd call my brother. Not one. Now I can call my brothers hundreds I've met and know to be honest. But they are not in politics and they are not in office. I don't want to get involved in politics, but I am interested to the extent that I realize if we're going to have peace, we need to have someone speaking out for the poor people and the Indians.

Don't ever feel guilty unless you're part of the desecration of Mother Earth, unless you got it coming. We're not here to make people feel guilty. We're here to wake you up. We love it when other people start to join with us as one mind, one thought. It's a healing thing because once you're happy—really truly honestly happy—that's part of the healing.

If you've been living a good life and not been part of the stealing of other people's children, if you've not been part of stealing other people's lands, if you've not been ripping off your neighbor, and if you've really been living as a spiritual person, then I can tell you that you won't have anything to worry about. There's no need to be afraid.

The spiritual is always more powerful than the physical.... The time for action and bringing people together and adhering to Great Spirit's law is here and now....

Until people learn to get along among themselves, how can they respect each other? How can they have their own self-respect, keep their treaties, and make peace? The first step in getting well—for nations as well as individuals—is to be honest with oneself.

Before we can have peace in this world, we have to have understanding and compassion. I'd like to see more respect for other people's religions and other people's beliefs. The main thing that has been forgotten in the "civilized" world is respect.

The reason that nations and peoples cannot make peace is because they have lost their roots—many people have lost their contact with Mother Earth and only know how to destroy. Respect for self and everyone else should begin with Mother Earth.

There are ways we can preserve Nature, such as replanting the trees in the West where there are no trees because they have been clear-cut, and there is nothing to hold the soil and stop the floods. This would make lots of work for people, including Native Americans, and help our economy as well as our environment....

I've seen poor people sleeping under bridges and on the streets. People told me they had no home to go to.... I have seen old ladies in New York walking the streets with packs on their backs. I thought they were hitch-hiking, but my New York friends said

that they were old pensioners who didn't have money to pay the rent. I asked about where they sleep, and my friends said they sleep in doorways. And this is the financial capital of the world....

It makes me angry, makes my blood boil, when I see people being abused, thrown out of their homes, because they can't afford to pay rent.... We Indians believe in maintaining our culture, but we don't go over to our neighbor, throw them off their land, and watch them go hungry.... I think that a society that allows this is crummy, shameless, and I think we are all part of it. I'm the worst for allowing these kinds of conditions in my homeland. This is my land, but not my government....

In the old days, when the tribe was travelling and there was hunger, the chief and the medicine man had to eat last after the others had been fed. Now, how would it be if your politicians had such a system? Me and my wife, Spotted Fawn, never saved a dime in our lives.... How could someone save money when someone else just a short distance away, their own people, is starving to death? I know there are some people who could, but I just never got the hang of it....

Do you know why I'm proud to be an Indian? Because even with all this going on, we still don't hate anyone, even when they fought us at a place called Wounded Knee. I've also been on both ends of the gun.

My Grandfather, a traditional chief, was murdered by soldiers and agency police. It's not part of the Indian nature to hate, and it's not the way of the Great Spirit to hold hate and malice against anyone. The fact is, we have helped many people, including non-Indians....

The Great Spirit intended for all of us to be here or we would not be here. But the Great Spirit does intend that we should live in a certain way. No one should hate anyone else, because what affects one affects all. If the White people get hurt, we get hurt....

We all belong here. There's room for everyone. I've heard the propaganda that there are too many people, and from some young people, which disappoints me. This is propaganda, and of all the places I've been, the lies are the worst here. With proper distribution and consideration of Mother Earth, there is plenty for everyone....

Our cause is the same as your cause—to survive, to get back to the spirit again, so that our people can be strong. The main thing I'm doing is bringing a message that peace and economic security are possible. The message I'd like for all people around the world to know is that American Indians are a peaceful people and that we only want to live in brotherhood and peace with all the other people of the Earth....

The battle we are fighting is for all people, and not merely for us Indians. The next thing you know, they will be treating you like an

Indian, stealing your land, stealing your children. You are not going to like it—you are going to scream so that they can hear you a long way off.

But who's gonna help you? I'd like to help you....

I cannot understand why White people continue to harm their own people by dumping harmful chemicals in the water and spraying deadly poisons in the air. Now there's hardly a safe place to swim, much less water fit to drink. The air is filthy too. It just doesn't make sense....

We have much to share, and many things will have to be put back into their proper order for us to survive on this Mother Earth. We are at the edge of terrible times right now. There will be a famine because of weather changes, but the politicians will send food to other people [foreign nations] to help support dictatorships, rather than give it to you. A big revolution will be arranged so that they can pit whoever they can against each other....

Everything turns in circles. If we do good work, it comes back to us, even in our thinking. Every word should be a prayer. If enough people put their minds together as one, there would be no war, no unemployment. There would be peace in the world.

Anyone can be a spiritual person by maintaining internal harmony and compassion. When you maintain internal harmony and compassion, the answers will come to you, you will know what to do to cope with problems and how to apply yourselves to make life better for others. When you meet someone, you should always meet them as a friend, as a brother [or sister]. Think how you can help that person to feel better or get them to smile. People need to feel free to smile and do their own thing, live their own lives.... People should not be free to destroy, but rather to create. In doing so, they will create good feelings and brotherhood....

Our religion says that the land, all of Mother Earth, belongs to the Great Spirit, the Creator, and that humans are only its keepers and trustees, who are allowed to live on the soil and cultivate it. We don't think we own the land, and we certainly don't believe that anybody else can own it either. We say there's room for everyone if we all share as brothers and sisters. We all belong here in this country. We were made to live in a beautiful way.

[End quoting]

We have all been created to learn to live together as one on this Mother Earth. And if we think about history objectively and find out about what we have not been told in our schools or on our televisions, we will see that the forces who have been manipulating all of us have made every effort to keep us hating each other and, thus, divided against each other instead of realizing our true Oneness with one another.

As those manipulating forces lose power and fall away, and we are able to come together again as one people, we need to be prepared to reach out and touch each other. Fortunately for us, our true nature as sentient human beings is to live cooperatively and harmoniously with each other. It is just that we have been lied to for so long about how we must hate each other that it may seem strangely new to experience the Oneness we were all created to share. The healing of Mother Earth and ourselves will come about from Love and Compassion for Mother Earth, for each other, and for all things, not from hate. Hate is what created the situation we have today.

History will attest to the fact that the Indians have consistently and repeatedly made attempt after attempt to live together harmoniously with the White men who first came to this land as strangers. And history will show that the Indians' attempts to establish a peaceful coexistence were repeatedly rebuffed by the White man. This year, 2000, we stand on the threshold of a new millennium, and it is time that people can at last learn to live together as one. The Native American prophecies have proclaimed that this shall be so, or there will be chaos and disaster.

The following is titled *A Call To World Peace* from Chief Arvol Looking Horse, a Lakota Sioux. Although this was delivered in June of 1998, the message is timeless and perhaps even more appropriate today:

[Quoting]

Mitakuye oyasin, [To all my relations,]

My name is Chief Arvol Looking Horse. As the 19th Generation Keeper of the Sacred White Buffalo Calf Pipe, I invite you to attend the Third World Peace And Prayer Day at the Sacred Pipestone quarries in Pipestone, Minnesota on June 21, 1998. Pipestone is the home of the stone from which our Sacred Pipes are created, the place that holds the blood of our ancestors.

The necessity of the gathering was first brought to us in 1994, when the birth of the first White Buffalo Calf signaled the changes that are coming and the fulfilling of the prophecies of the seventh generation. Since then, three more White Buffalo Calves have been born. Their birth relates to our ceremonies and signifies the impact of what we are facing. The prophecies have directed that we pray for four years, at sacred sites, in the four directions, on June 21st of each year.

Our prophecies tell us that we are at the crossroads. We are faced with either chaos and disaster, or we can unite spiritually in peace and harmony. It is time to bring the message of the need for peace throughout the world. As a keeper of the sacred bundle, I ask for prayers for global healing.

Our Mother Earth is suffering. Her wonderful gift of water, trees, and air is being

abused. Her children the two-legged, the four-legged, those that swim, crawl, and fly, are being annihilated. We continuously see these atrocities.

Our relatives, the animal nations, reflect our well-being. What happens to them, happens to us. The buffalo, wolf, salmon, bear, caribou, eagle, and other relatives in this fragile ecosystem are all in danger and suffering. Their voices must be heard. They need our help.

This is a call to all peoples. We ask that all people join us in prayer on June 21, 1998. If you are unable to be with us, we ask that you gather at your own sacred site, wherever the Spirit guides you to pray. To those who can join us, we ask you to bring your stories and

prayers. We make a special call to the wisdom and sacred bundle keepers [*peace pipes are wrapped in 'sacred bundles'*], our storytellers, medicine society knowledge keepers, and peace keepers. We gather so that our future generations may survive through peace and balance.

In our circle of life there is no beginning and no ending. The process of mending the sacred hoop continues. May peace be with you, my relatives.

Mitakuye oyasin,

Chief Arvol Looking Horse


Keeper of the Sacred White Buffalo Calf Pipe

[End quoting]

We can all help to mend the Sacred Hoop of Life if each of us begins each day

with a sincere prayer to the Great Spirit for guidance toward bringing peace among all peoples of Mother Earth. If we effort to do this, and consciously and diligently work toward the fulfillment of the personal instructions we are given, then our prayers will be answered and it shall be so.

When we can once again drink the waters from the rivers and lakes, and when there are no more poor, or homeless, or hungry people, and when we can all smile because we are truly happy, then we will know that the healing is being accomplished and that we are learning to live together as One.

In the next segment of this series we will continue to explore the great wisdom of Native American teachings. 

Kudos From Reader Land

"Thank you so much for running the great article about Dr. Richard Schulze. He is responsible for saving our lives with his methodologies of treating cancer.

We cured ourselves using videos that he and Sam Biser have produced for the general public. What a God Send!" — H.S. of CO

"Thank you for your continued sharing of Love and Light through SPECTRUM and all other sharings....

May you know in your hearts that we stand by your sides in ALL things and ALL ways." — B. of NY

"Thank you for the lovely card and messages of Love. My heart is brimming with tears for the joy it brought." — M. of NY

"Thanks from my heart to yours. May you all be surrounded and bathed within the full Spectrum of the Light of Creation. As you march onward with His Word, know that you are loved and appreciated. I hope you All have a specially happy and peaceFULL Holy'day season this year." — M. of BC

"The SPECTRUM is a God-send and I truly thank you for your faithfulness to this needed and appreciated ministry." — B.H. of MN

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Harvard Speech By Charlton Heston: *Winning The Cultural War*

Editor's note: The following gem of a speech is hardly in need of any introduction. The only point worth making is to call your attention to the article elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM on the subject of Mind Control. In this speech is an excellent formula for overcoming the more subtle and widespread methods employed to herd we-the-sheep into the mental corral designed to maintain control over us and dampen the fires of initiative and creativity inherent within every Lighted human.

There is another, related issue addressed within this speech having to do with the central role played by education—especially higher education—in the evolvment or devolvment of the human mind and spirit. Of course the crooks in high places have, for many centuries, carefully controlled this mechanism of mind control—but this is a VERY BIG subject and requires an extensive discussion at some later date. For now, let's just keep in mind the wise admonition which Mark Twain offered almost a century ago: "Never let school interfere with your education!"

2/16/99 CHARLTON HESTON

Speech given at the
Harvard Law School Forum

I remember my son when he was five, explaining to his kindergarten class what his father did for a living: "My Daddy," he said, "pretends to be people".

There have been quite a few of them. Prophets from the *Old* and *New Testaments*, a couple of Christian saints, generals of various nationalities and different centuries, several kings, three American presidents, a French cardinal, and two geniuses—including Michelangelo.

If you want the ceiling repainted, I'll do my best. There always seem to be a lot of different fellows up here. I'm never sure which one of them gets to talk. Right now, I guess I'm the guy.

As I pondered our visit tonight, it struck me: if my Creator gave me the gift to connect you with the hearts and minds of those great

men, then I want to use that same gift now to reconnect you with your own sense of liberty, your own freedom of thought, your own compass for what is right.

Dedicating the memorial at Gettysburg, Abraham Lincoln said of America: "We are now engaged in a great Civil War, testing whether this nation or any nation so conceived and so dedicated can long endure."

Those words are true again. I believe that we are again engaged in a great civil war, a *cultural* war that's about to hijack your birthright to think and say what resides in your heart. I fear you no longer trust the pulsing lifeblood of liberty inside you—the stuff that made this country rise from wilderness into the miracle that it is.

Let me back up. About a year ago I became president of the National Rifle Association, which protects the right to keep and bear arms. I ran for office, I was elected, and now I serve. I serve as a moving target for the media who've called me everything from "ridiculous" and "duped" to a "brain-injured, senile, crazy old man". I know I'm pretty old, but I sure, thank the Lord, ain't senile.

As I have stood in the crosshairs of those who target *Second Amendment* freedoms, I've realized that firearms are not the only issue. No, it's much, much bigger than that. I've come to understand that a cultural war is raging across our land, in which, with Orwellian fervor, certain acceptable thoughts and speech are mandated.

For example, I marched for civil rights with Dr. King in 1963—long before Hollywood found it fashionable. But when I told an audience last year that White pride is just as valid as Black pride or Red pride or anyone else's pride, they called me a racist.

I've worked with brilliantly talented homosexuals all my life. But when I told an audience that gay rights should extend no further than your rights or my rights, I was called a homophobe.

I served in World War II against the Axis powers. But during a speech, when I drew an analogy between singling out innocent Jews

and singling out innocent gun owners, I was called an anti-Semite.

Everyone I know knows I would never raise a closed fist against my country. But when I asked an audience to oppose this cultural persecution, I was compared to Timothy McVeigh.

From *Time* magazine, to friends and colleagues, they're essentially saying: "Chuck, how dare you speak your mind. You are using language not authorized for public consumption!"

But I am not afraid. If Americans believed in political correctness, we'd still be King George's boys—subjects bound to the British crown.

In his book *The End Of Sanity* Martin Gross writes that "blatantly irrational behavior is rapidly being established as the norm in almost every area of human endeavor. There seem to be new customs, new rules, new anti-intellectual theories regularly foisted on us from every direction.

"Underneath, the nation is roiling. Americans know something without a name is undermining the nation, turning the mind mushy when it comes to separating truth from falsehood and right from wrong. And they don't like it."

Let me read a few examples. At Antioch college in Ohio, young men seeking intimacy with a coed must get verbal permission at each step of the process, from kissing to petting to final copulation—all clearly spelled out in a printed college directive.

In New Jersey, despite the death of several patients nationwide who had been infected by dentists who had concealed their AIDS—the state commissioner announced that health providers who are HIV-positive need not—*need not*—tell their patients that they are infected.

At William and Mary [*College*], students tried to change the name of the school team "The Tribe" because it was supposedly insulting to local Indians, only to learn that authentic Virginia chiefs truly like the name.

In San Francisco, city fathers passed an ordinance protecting the rights of transvestites to cross-dress on the job, and for transsexuals to have separate toilet facilities while undergoing sex change surgery.

In New York City, kids who don't speak a word of Spanish have been placed in bilingual classes to learn their three Rs in Spanish—solely because their last names sound Hispanic.

At the University of Pennsylvania, in a state where thousands died at Gettysburg opposing slavery, the president of that college officially set up segregated dormitory space for Black students.

Yeah, I know, that's out of bounds now. Dr. King said "Negroes", Jimmy Baldwin and most of us on the March said "Black". But it's a no-no now.

For me, hyphenated identities are awkward, particularly “Native-American”. I’m a Native American, for God’s sake. I also happen to be a blood-initiated brother of the Miniconjou Sioux. On my wife’s side, my grandson is a thirteenth generation Native American with a capital letter on “American”. Finally, just last month, David Howard, head of the Washington D.C. office of Public Advocate, used the word “niggardly” while talking to colleagues about budgetary matters. Of course “niggardly” means stingy or scanty. But within days Howard was forced to publicly apologize and resign.

As columnist Tony Snow wrote: “David Howard got fired because some people in public employ were morons who (a) didn’t know the meaning of niggardly, (b) didn’t know how to use a dictionary to discover the meaning, and (c) actually demanded that he apologize for their ignorance.”

What does all of this mean? It means that telling us what to think has evolved into telling us what to say; so telling us what to do can’t be far behind.

Before you claim to be a champion of free thought, tell me: Why did “political correctness” originate on America’s campuses? And why do you continue to tolerate it? Why do you, who are supposed to debate ideas, surrender to their suppression?

Let’s be honest. Who here thinks your professors can say what they really believe? It scares me to death—and should scare you too—that the superstition of “political correctness” rules the halls of reason.

You are the best and the brightest. You—here in the fertile cradle of American academia, here in the castle of learning on the Charles River—you are the cream. But I submit that you, and your counterparts across the land, are the most socially conformed and politically silenced generation since Concord Bridge.

And as long as you validate that, and abide it, you are—by your grandfathers’ standards—cowards.

Here’s another example. Right now, at more than one major university, *Second Amendment* scholars and researchers are being told to shut up about their findings or they’ll lose their jobs. Why? Because their research findings would undermine big-city mayors’ pending lawsuits that seek to extort hundreds of millions of dollars from firearm manufacturers.

I don’t care what you think about guns. But if you are not shocked at that, I am shocked at you. Who will guard the raw material of unfettered ideas, if not you? Who will defend the core value of academia, if you supposed soldiers of free thought and expression lay down your arms and plead “Don’t shoot me!”?

If you talk about race, it does not make you a racist. If you see distinctions between the genders, it does not make you a sexist. If you

think critically about a denomination, it does not make you anti-religion. If you accept but don’t celebrate homosexuality, it does not make you a homophobe.

Don’t let America’s universities continue to serve as incubators for this rampant epidemic of new McCarthyism.

But what can you do? How can anyone prevail against such pervasive social subjugation? The answer’s been here all along. I learned it 36 years ago, on the steps of the Lincoln Memorial in Washington D.C., standing with Dr. Martin Luther King and two hundred thousand people.

You simply disobey. Peaceably, yes. Respectfully, of course. Nonviolently, absolutely. But when told how to think or what to say or how to behave, we don’t. We disobey social protocol that stifles and stigmatizes personal freedom.

I learned the awesome power of disobedience from Dr. King, who learned it from Gandhi, and Thoreau, and Jesus, and every other great man who led those in the right against those with the might.

Disobedience is in our DNA. We feel innate kinship with that disobedient spirit that tossed tea into Boston Harbor, that sent Thoreau to jail, that refused to sit in the back of the bus, that protested a war in Viet Nam.

In that same spirit, I am asking you to disavow cultural correctness with massive disobedience of rogue authority, social directives, and onerous laws that weaken personal freedom.

But be careful—it hurts. Disobedience demands that you put yourself at risk. Dr. King stood on lots of balconies. You must be willing to be humiliated, to endure the modern-day equivalent of the police dogs at Montgomery and the water cannons at Selma. You must be willing to experience discomfort. I’m not complaining, but my own decades of social activism have taken their toll on me.

Let me tell you a story.

A few years back I heard about a rapper named Ice-T who was selling a CD called *Cop Killer* celebrating ambushing and murdering police officers.

It was being marketed by none other than Time-Warner, the biggest entertainment conglomerate in the world. Police across the country were outraged.

Rightfully so—at least one had been murdered. But Time-Warner was stonewalling because the CD was a cash cow for them, and the media were tiptoeing around it because the rapper was Black. I heard Time-Warner had a stockholders’ meeting scheduled in Beverly Hills. I owned some shares at the time, so I decided to attend.

What I did there was against the advice of my family and colleagues. I asked for the floor. To a hushed room

of a thousand average American stockholders, I simply read the full lyrics of *Cop Killer*—every vicious, vulgar, instructional word:

“I got my 12-gauge sawed off. I got my headlights turned off. I’m about to bust some shots off. I’m about to dust some cops off....”

It got worse, a lot worse. I won’t read the rest of it to you. But trust me, the room was a sea of shocked, frozen, blanched faces. The Time-Warner executives squirmed in their chairs and stared at their shoes. They hated me for that.

Then I delivered another volley of sick lyrics brimming with racist filth, where Ice-T fantasizes about sodomizing two 12-year-old nieces of Al and Tipper Gore: “She pushed her butt against my....”

Well, I won’t do to you here what I did to them. Let’s just say I left the room in echoing silence.

When I read the lyrics to the waiting press corps, one of them said, “We can’t print that!”

“I know,” I replied, “but Time-Warner is selling it!”

Two months later Time-Warner terminated Ice-T’s contract. I’ll never be offered another film by Warner, or get a good review from *Time* magazine. But disobedience means you must be willing to act, not just talk.

When a mugger sues his elderly victim for defending herself—jam the switchboard of the district attorney’s office.

When your university is pressured to lower standards until 80% of the students graduate with honors—choke the halls of the Board of Regents.


When an 8-year-old boy pecks a girl’s cheek on the playground and gets hauled into court for sexual harassment—march on that school and block its doorways.

When someone you elected is seduced by political power and betrays you—petition them, oust them, banish them.

When *Time* magazine’s cover portrays millennium nuts as deranged, crazy Christians holding a cross, as it did last month—boycott their magazine and the products it advertises.

So that this nation may long endure, I urge you to follow in the hallowed footsteps of the great disobediences of history that freed exiles, founded religions, defeated tyrants—and yes, in the hands of an aroused rabble in arms and a few great men, by God’s grace, built this country.

If Dr. King were here, I think he would agree.

Thank you. 

*Golden is the rainbow which
shines through and through.
Its ray of hope is the spirit
and the belief in me and you.*

Dr. Len Horowitz's Healing Celebration Remedy

[Continued from Front Page]

especially as he is always well-armed with the most eye-opening documentation to back-up his often shocking claims.

In the event you are unfamiliar with Len Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H., he is a Harvard graduate, independent investigator, and internationally known authority in public health education. He has authored eleven books, including *Emerging Viruses—AIDS & Ebola: Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* and his most recent *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*.

Additionally, for those of you with access to the Internet, Dr. Horowitz's website address www.tetrahedron.org contains a wealth of information on disease, viruses, illness, vaccines, and also has important links to other primary sources of cutting-edge information. If you would like to phone Tetrahedron directly to order any of Dr. Horowitz's books, or to inquire for other information, you may do so by dialing 1-888-508-4787, which is also good from Canada.

So, without any further introduction, let me share what Dr. Horowitz had to say during our recent telephone conversation on December 21st:

Martin: I want to focus this almost exclusively on recent developments with viruses throughout the country, and particularly on the prevalence of upper-respiratory problems.

So, let's start with upper-respiratory infections. What do you know about those?

Dr. Horowitz: There IS an extraordinary increase in upper-respiratory infections, that are resistant to antibiotics, that an extraordinary number of people are coming down with.

What seems to be odd to me is that you had this beginning way back. About a year ago this August, was when we started to see emergency rooms from hospitals being filled with upper-respiratory cases and, at the time, it was odd because that wasn't a flu season.

There's been a tremendous amount of speculation that this was associated with the

sprayings and potential release of upper-respiratory pathogens through chem-trails, though there has not been adequate evidence in that realm to definitively show specific micro-organisms involved.

[Editor's note: For those of you who may not know what Dr. Horowitz is referring to, he means what most people are calling the mysterious "contrail" sprayings that have been going on all across the country since about August of last year. These are deliberate "emissions" coming out of unmarked (and unacknowledged by air traffic control) jet airplanes.]

The emissions don't act anything like the usual jet contrails we've all seen for years, which are part of normal jet airplane exhaust at high/cold altitudes. These odd contrails linger for a long time and frequently spread out into a kind of a diffuse prismatic fog, are generated usually by several aircraft repeatedly crisscrossing the sky like weaving a loose net over a town or larger geographic area, and these spraying events always seem to generate a subsequent rash of illness—particularly upper respiratory and often severe, in both humans and animals, sometimes causing death—within a few days of the observed spraying event.

Sometimes there is noted a "spider web"-like material falling from the sky after such sprayings—onto trees, shrubbery, grass, people walking dogs, etc.—and those who have tried to collect this curious stuff and have it analyzed have routinely met with very persistent and deliberate roadblocks of one variety or another.

Whatever is going on in this regard—all over the country—is being kept a very closely guarded secret from the public. You would think, by now, that at least one of apparently many pilots of such aircraft would have "spilled the beans" on, say, Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program, but so far this project has been a well-kept secret.

Some "experts" of dubious allegiance and credentials have suggested that our government is trying to quietly protect we-the-people against microbiological agents that foreign terrorists might bless us with, through a mass

inoculation of the public. However, whatever is being sprayed is proving to be a sometimes deadly threat to the health of both animals and people and, from the many anecdotal reports, it doesn't seem like any area of the United States has escaped these persistent sprayings.]

But what's pathognomonic almost, of a cover-up and misdeeds on the part of the government, or "shadow-government" if you will, is the fact that they have not stated anything in regard to this sudden increase in upper-respiratory infections. They, typically, take advantage of EVERY opportunity to promote epidemics and induce fear, as well as justify their own existence, by putting out press releases regarding every little outbreak that goes on.

And so, to have a national epidemic of an upper-respiratory infection, ongoing, with virtually no official response from the Centers for Disease Control—it's highly suspicious, if not pathognomonic, of cover-up.

When I contacted, first, the United States Air Force in regard to the chem-trails, that I had even photographed over my own home in northern Idaho, they then referred me to Centers for Disease Control toxicology. There I received a formal letter from the toxicologist stating that, indeed, there is some amount of ethylene dibromide. This is a known human chemical carcinogen that used to be in the unleaded gasoline, but because of its carcinogenicity, was removed. There was, according to his letter, stating some amount of that is in the JP8 jet-fuel being sprayed out of military aircraft, but that there has not been any indication of epidemics associated with it, although no studies have been performed to date.

So, that leaves us questioning: "What is the most likely scenario going on with these upper-respiratory infections?" From my perspective, I have to conclude that it's much like the Russian biological cocktail—a name that, I suspect strongly, came about because of U.S. Government propaganda. This is the concept of mixing together biologicals as well as chemicals—that is, a number of co-factors—to obscure the pathogenic process. That is a well-founded American technique, as well as Russian—well studied—and it appears that this would be an ideal way to induce illnesses that are very difficult to trace, diagnose, and treat.

So, the agent that I believe is most highly implicated in the upper-respiratory infection that we're looking at—this chronic, long-term, maybe weeks or months, type of upper-respiratory illness that many, many people got—they were coughing and hacking for weeks—they went to physicians, they got antibiotics, and maybe they got a little bit better as the antibiotics killed-off secondary bacterial infections, but there was a primary infection that existed, which is why these conditions returned, given a little stress or the elimination

of antibiotics.

The most reasonable explanation, and the most implicated pathogen, is the mycoplasma. And it is titled and patented by Dr. Lo from the Armed Forces Institute of Pathology, under a U.S. Government patent, “a pathogenic mycoplasma”. We’ve reprinted that patent in our new book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*.

[Editor’s note: See nearby for a reproduction of this most revealing and suggestive patent document from Dr. Horowitz’s superbly researched book.]

And when one reviews the patent, one sees Dr. Lo’s explanation about this particular **cross between a bacteria and a virus. That’s what a micoplasma is.** It has the unique ability to evade the immune system, buries itself deep within the cells and cell nuclei, is thereby very difficult to diagnose and then treat, and subsequently causes, **PRINCIPALLY**, an upper-respiratory infection that won’t quit.

Furthermore, Dr. Lo’s patent, and scientific literature upon which it is based, shows that these upper-respiratory infections and immune-system suppressions are not the only symptoms these infections induce. The entire array of symptoms associated with AIDS is included. And so, Dr. Lo concludes that, far more likely than the AIDS virus, HIV, that is inducing the pneumonias and the cancers unique to AIDS, this pathogenic mycoplasma appears to be the primary initiator.

So really, today, in the new millennium, the science on upper-respiratory infections and viruses has actually shifted to not SINGLE etiological factors, but multiple co-factors, including combinations of bacterias and viruses, as well as chemical co-factors, including toxins that we are exposed to through contaminated air, food, water, and elsewhere in the environment. That’s really the conclusion that I’ve reached, Rick.

Martin: Now, we have spoken before about the wheat smut and some of the spongi-form fungi.

Dr. Horowitz: Yes.

Martin: Is this related, or is this an entirely separate issue?

Dr. Horowitz: I think it’s more a separate issue, and yet it may be related in its origins to, again, the biological weapons developers and National Cancer Institute contractors who we exposed in the book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola*, and then, furthermore, in the new book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*.

We’re looking at, ultimately, a handful of individuals and agencies who have wielded a

[Editor’s note: As mentioned in the text of this interview, the following patent reference on the mycoplasma is reprinted from Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz’s latest book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*.]

Figure 8.2. U.S. Patent On “Pathogenic Mycoplasma” Linked to Autoimmune Diseases

United States Patent [19]		US005242820A	
Lo		[11] Patent Number:	5,242,820
		[45] Date of Patent:	Sep. 7, 1993
[54]	PATHOGENIC MYCOPLASMA		
[75]	Inventor: Shyh-Ching Lo, Potomac, Md.		
[73]	Assignee: American Registry of Pathology, Washington, D.C.		
[21]	Appl. No.: 710,361		
[22]	Filed: Jun. 6, 1991		
Related U.S. Application Data			
[63]	Continuation-in-part of Ser. No. 265,920. Nov. 2, 1988, abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of Ser. No. 875,535, Jun. 18, 1986, abandoned.		
[51]	Int. Cl. ⁵C12N 5/00; C12N 5/02; C12N 1/00; C12Q 1/70		
[52]	U.S. Cl. 435/240.2; 435/5; 435/872		
[58]	Field of Search.....435/870, 5, 872, 240.2		
[56]	References Cited PUBLICATIONS		
Marquart et al (1985) Mycoplasma-Like Structures . . . Eur J Clin Microbiol 4(1): 73-74.			
Lo et al (1989) A Novel Virus-like Infectious Agent . . . Am J Trop Med Hyg 40(2):213-226.			
Lo et al (1989) Identification of <i>M Incognitus</i> . . . Am. J. Trop-Med. Hyg 41(5):601-616.			
Lo et al (1989) Association of the Virus-like Agent . . . Am J Trop Med Hyg 41(3):364-376.			
Lo et al (1989) Fatal Infection of Silvered Leaf Monkeys . . . Am. T Trop Med Hyg 40(4):399-409.			
Lo et al (1989) Virus-like Infectious Agent . . . Am J Trop Med Hyg 41(5):586-600.			
Marquart et al (Feb. 1985) Abstract Only Eur J Clin Microbiol 4(1):73-74.			
Hu et al (1990) Gene 93:67-72			
<i>Primary Examiner</i> —Christine M. Nucker			
<i>Assistant Examiner</i> —D. R. Preston			
<i>Attorney, Agent, or Firm</i> —Venable, Baetjer, Howard & Civiletti.			
[57]	ABSTRACT		
The invention relates to a novel pathogenic mycoplasma isolated from patients with Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (AIDS) and its use in detecting antibodies in sera of AIDS patients, patients with AIDS-related complex (ARC) or patients dying of diseases and symptoms resembling AIDS diseases. The invention further relates to specific DNA sequences, antibodies against the pathogenic mycoplasma, and their use in detecting DNA or antigens of the pathogenic mycoplasma or other genetically and serologically closely related mycoplasmas in infected tissue of patients with AIDS or ARC or patients dying of symptoms resembling AIDS diseases. The invention still further relates to a variety of different forms of vaccine against mycoplasma infection in humans and/or animals.			
2 Claims, 39 Drawing Sheets			

variety of new biologicals. Clearly, when Central Intelligence was investigated for its illegal development, testing, and storage of biological weapons, long after the signing of the Geneva Accord, these several organizations were then discussed in Congressional hearings.

For example, the Army Corps of Engineers, during the Central Intelligence Agency's Project MK-Ultra, which was their mind-control and population-control program, clearly reported, as we have documented in *Healing Codes*, using their own declassified documents, their interest in developing fungi that were cited on the same page as crystalline structures that we today understand is the form of the prions/crystals that are linked to Mad Cow Disease and other spongiform encephalopathies, including Creutzfeldt-Jakob Disease in humans.

So you're looking at a massive amount of circumstantial evidence, and related scientific evidence, that SCREAMS that these biologicals, and combinations of toxic co-factors, are not likely coming out suddenly at this time, world-wide, by accident; that the CIA's project MK-Ultra—as we also report in *Healing Codes*, and show in the *Congressional Record* to prove it—had, as one of its components, the CIA's Top Secret Biological Weapons Program, MK-Naomi.

So, in fact, ALL of the biologicals that were developed by Central Intelligence were developed under a general context of population control, including behavior control, mind control, and depopulation.

When one looks at the fungal-linked prion, one sees an agent that is linked to behavior change, to mind manipulation. That is, it induces memory loss, as well as other symptoms of encephalopathy, neurological damage of the brain, as well as, it kills people—depopulation.

Suspicious are its historic links to scientists whose agencies have clearly been linked to intelligence agencies, people like Carlton Gadiusek, the initial investigator of Kuru, which was the first name given to the Mad Cow Disease protein prion.

The fact that Kuru was being investigated by Litton Bionetics Laboratories—the Army's 6th top biological weapons contractor, being overseen by Dr. Robert Gallo—during the early 1970s is highly suspicious.

Dr. Gallo is the scientific fraud who allegedly discovered the AIDS virus in 1984. We learned in my book *Emerging Viruses* that he had actually HELPED TO CREATE these types of viruses, way back in the late '60s and early '70s at Litton, and that the Litton company, during that period, not only was a major military weapons contractor for the Department of Defense, but their president, Roy Ash, was Nixon's alternate for the post he gave Henry Kissinger, who, at the time, was overseeing CIA/FBI and foreign policy as National Security Advisor.

Suddenly now, when you realize it was Kissinger who authored, and then published, the *National Security Memorandum 200*, calling for massive 3rd-world depopulation at the behest of George Bush, who stood up in Congress in 1968 and said that U.S. national security's primary interest is on burgeoning third-world populations, and now, in the 1990s, you see that that early depopulation agenda has shifted to America—wherein the Council on Foreign Relations published *Foreign Affairs Journal*, in March/April issue 1996, again, in a document that we've reprinted in black-and-white in the book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*, shows that one out of every two Americans should no longer be here, according to the Rockefeller-directed Military-Medical-Industrial-Complex Commissioners, the "shadow governors", called by other names, including globalists, international banksters, and more.

So, you have to look at what is going on here as, most likely, Genocide, with a capital "G". In essence, genocide is being defined, or has been defined, as "the mass killing of people for political and/or ideological and/or economic gain".

Martin: This next question gets into *Healing Codes*. There are those who believe that sound can be used to heal people, and that particularly certain tones and certain sounds can be used to fracture crystalline viruses. Are there any health practitioners using sound, at this time, that are effective?

Dr. Horowitz: Yes, and actually that gets heavily involved in my new work. In the new year we will be touring the United States doing weekend programs called "Healing Celebrations", and during these we administer these types of technologies, these new bio-resonate technologies—involving sound, light, as well as the basic, traditional spiritual healing practices that blessed Yeshua, Jesus, had initiated.

All of these plagues, and this critical time in human history, had been prophesied. If you've heard me speak in the past, frequently I will ask my audiences: "How many of you have had friends or family over the last several years develop one or more of the great plagues of modern time?" Those plagues are all linked to contaminated vaccines and/or contaminated blood.

The plagues include chronic fatigue, fibromyalgia, lupus, M.S., A.L.S., chronic crippling rheumatoid arthritis, adult and juvenile type-1 diabetes, Krohn's Disease. Then there are the encephalopathies and the childhood injuries, the brain damage and neurological damage associates with autism, and attention deficit, and hyperactivity disorders, and sudden infant death, that have been induced by the vaccines.

And then there's the unique cancers.

And that's not to mention some of the more common things, like asthma, hay fever, allergies, and these chronic, draining, ear infections that the children get because of the vaccines.

Well over 95% of my audience's hands raise; the hands go up when I ask that question. You see, that is simply witnessing to the fulfillment of *Bible* prophecy, as is the next question: "How many of you have had an extraordinary increase in your spiritual sensitivities over the past few months?"

And, Rick, whereas a year and a half, or two years ago, I used to ask that question. And it would only be, maybe, 65% of Christian audiences would raise their hands; now I'm looking at 85% of those audiences raising their hands. And in general audiences, I see about 65%.

So, suddenly you realize there is a spiritual renaissance going on, and at the time that the *Bible* speaks of these great plagues striking, every prophet said that this would herald a spiritual renaissance on this planet, and that Christ's healing ministry would be, virtually, resurrected.

And so, that's what our "Healing Celebrations" are about. And when one considers the recent revelations that God gave to Dr. Barber, that the book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse* is based on—that is, the electromagnetic frequencies that God uses to create, destroy, and produce miracles—suddenly, now, as prophesized, we've been blessed with extraordinary knowledge, virtually God's technology, for healing.

And that involves what you're asking: electromagnetic frequencies that clearly have the capacity to produce miracles, that clearly have the capacity to shatter virus structures,

**Leonard G. Horowitz,
D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H.
Tetrahedron
206 N. 4th Ave.
Sandpoint, ID 83864**

Order Line: 888-508-4787

**Fax:
208-265-2775**

**Website:
www.tetrahedron.org**

virus crystals, prion-crystals perhaps, and that it's simply God's technology being revealed to man.

So, what's going to be very unique in the "Healing Celebrations" is the fact that, on stage, as we're getting into the *Bible*, we're getting into the healing Word that God gave us, and the instructions that God provided, as we do "hands-on" healing and prayer.

But we're going to have on-stage with us some of the most advanced bioelectric technologies for sound, light, and frequency generators for healing.

So, we're going to be doing laying-on of the hands, we're going to get into the Word, into God's Word; we're going to be articulating that with our lips, which is important, as I'll get into in a minute. And, at the same time, we're going to be making use of the God-given gifts of the technology that utilize God's blessings.

So that's why the areas of, primarily, bioelectric therapies, as well as oxygenation therapies, have been suppressed by the United States Federal Government, the Food and Drug Administration—and their master manipulators, the Rockefellers and their friends, who control the international chemical and pharmaceutical cartel.

The primary reason that they've suppressed this is that not only are they inexpensive, non-patentable, and highly effective, but because it's God's technology, and they're gross Satanists.

Before we finish, I want to mention something about prayer. There's been a recent revelation for me.

Let me share with you the most powerful revelation that I've gotten in recent months that is imperative understanding for people who want to heal themselves, empower their immune systems, and make it into the Messianic Age. This involves the power of prayer, faith, and trust. It involves the issue of God's technology—that is, electromagnetics, and that, simply, is this: when one prays, with faith and trust, the articulated word that comes out of the lips has the capacity, the God-given grace and gift, to impact the electromagnetic matrix of the universe, or what the Christian and Jewish worlds call the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit is, in fact, an electromagnetic matrix of all possibilities, including those Divine. God created every single one of us as Holy Children of God, in His image.

And how did God create? Very clearly it says, in *Genesis*, through the spoken word. Now, as parents, we want to give our children even more than we were blessed with. And that's the same for the Father.

God wanted for us as much as He had, and even more. And so, when He created us in His image, that could also easily be interpreted, not only that we were created in the likeness of the Father, but that we were created through the

use of His imagination.

Just like when, before we create anything, we first imagine it. Before we express what it is that we have in our minds to somebody else for them to understand, we are getting an image internally that we're then articulating through our lips, and then communicating that image to somebody else for their understanding.

Likewise, when God created His children, He instilled in them the capacity to use the spoken word to impact the electromagnetic matrix of the Holy Spirit, which holds the potential to manifest, virtually, anything that is imaginable. And so, currently, the great opportunity and challenge that God wants us to have is the recognition that He, and we together, are going to turn this planet around, and its going to be easy, and its happening already.

All that's virtually required is following His Laws, as was always the case. Every nation that has not followed His Laws has been doomed. The *Bible* makes that very, very clear. Every nation, on the contrary, that abided by His Laws, prospered and was blessed.

Likewise, our own lives can be equally blessed by following His Laws. And, at this extraordinary time in history, when there's so much doom and gloom, and so much sickness and new microbes that induce great plagues, God wants us to know now that we hold the capacity to transcend all of that by just singing His praises and following His Laws.

And that's really my most recent personal revelation. And when one thinks about it, it makes complete sense.

Martin: Sure it does.

Dr. Horowitz: Because how did God create this planet and the universe to begin with? He spoke it into being. So, before there was anything, there was God, and the Word, and the Word is sound, and sound is electromagnetics, and electromagnetics is simply based upon physics and mathematics, and mathematics don't lie.

So suddenly, you're now blessed with realizing that, as a Holy Child of God, the brothers and sisters of blessed Yeshua, the Messiah, that we were given this same access to the Kingdom of God, to the creative potential and power inherent in His Word, and that we have our own lips and our own connection through the Holy Spirit to the Great Creator.

Incredibly, as it is occurring at this time in history, simple humble servants, like myself, are being extraordinarily empowered in their healing ministries, and in their general spiritual ministries. And so that's the great message of the "Healing Celebrations".

The first one is occurring on the first weekend in February in Portland, Oregon. We have several wonderful corporate co-sponsors for the event.

Financially, it is just all falling into place, as it has been Divinely directed. You know, it is said that "Those who are righteous, their steps are ordered by God."

And that's the truth for all of us. I mean, when we're "in the flow", that is, when we're following God's Laws, miracles are happening in our lives. And I thank God for all the great blessings that my family and I have received from folks like you, and all of our supporters nationwide, because this is an extraordinary time in our lives and, I think, in so many of our lives.

Martin: Is there anywhere, in particular, that I can refer our readers to, for more information about healing through sound or tones?

Dr. Horowitz: Yes. We have a couple links on our website to organizations and individuals who deal with that. I would refer you to one of the corporate co-sponsors of Healing Celebrations. His name is Lynn Kenny. He is with a company called BioRay, Inc.

[Editor's note: BioRay produces the sound and light generators based on the work of Royal Raymond Rife. There are 2 different BioRay sound and light generators available: a 200-watt unit, suitable for the average user, at a cost of \$4,500; or a 300-watt unit, with heavier-duty circuits and more power, at a cost of \$6,000. The BioRay sound and light generator includes a mini-tower with electronics, light tube, light stand, light tube holder with fans, and keyboard. It comes with an operator instruction manual, a brief instruction video, frequency charts, and the 335-page Handbook Of Rife Frequency Healing by Nina Silver, Ph.D. The buyer also receives free software updates from BioRay as they become available. Customer purchases their own computer monitor separately and is allowed to deduct \$150 from the purchase]

BioRay, Inc.
Lynn Kenny, President
9220 A-1 Parkway East,
Suite 117
Birmingham, AL 35206

Telephone:
(205) 841-6554

Email:
beamray@mailcity.com

price. Prices include all components (except monitor) and shipping within the United States. Contact: BioRay, Inc., 9220 A-1 Parkway East, Suite 117, Birmingham, AL 35206; telephone: 205-841-6554; or send email to the address beamray@mailcity.com if you have computer access to the Internet.]

Lynn, I have found to be one of the most sincere and knowledgeable people in the entire field of Rife technology and electromagnetic resonance therapies. He has developed one of about a half a dozen machines that I have personally tested, and it's difficult for me to endorse any of these machines.

I, personally, use them. I can't proclaim efficacy because of the lack of published scientific evidence that's associated with the suppression of this entire field of research, but I can tell you that, theoretically, and in terms of anecdotal reports, there have been thousands and thousands of people who have claimed benefits.

I think Lynn can, beyond anyone, show you some documented evidence. In fact, I would ask him to show you some of his cases, including chest X-rays of EXTREMELY virulent and invasive lung cancers being eliminated, being resolved, through the use of bioelectrics. So, I would refer you to Lynn.

And then there are other individuals and organizations who we've been working with that are doing some very exciting work. But again, I believe that every individual needs to experiment on their own with these types of non-toxic, very, very low-risk technologies. In fact, the risk of utilizing these machines is extremely low, and certainly the potential benefit is extremely high. And, just like I've been doing, I would recommend other people experiment for themselves on a variety of different machines, just to get their own sense of whether these are helpful.

Martin: Do you have any final remarks?

Dr. Horowitz: I would like to thank everybody—first God, and then all of our supporters over these years. It has been a tremendous joy for me. I want to thank, particularly, the thousands and thousands of people who have put us into their prayers and had their prayer groups contribute to our work and protection.

Editor's note: The following discussion of the relationship of sound and music to healing was prompted by Dr. Horowitz's above comments about this most important subject. We plan to delve more thoroughly into this most interesting healing modality at a later time. For now, the following is offered to simply bring together some interesting thoughts on this subject from the perspective of a professional who has spent many years in this arena. But first, Rick sets the stage with a few suggestions of his own. We can thank Dr. Horowitz for rekindling an interest and

refocusing attention upon a very ancient healing art!

Music, Frequencies And Sound Healing

12/30/99 RICK MARTIN

Some ideas just won't go away. The concept of healing the physical body, as well as the mind, through the use of music and "sound" is one such idea.

There are those in the musical field who have devoted years, even decades, to research, development, understanding, and application of healing through the use of sound and/or music.

One such prominent musician is Steven Halpern. Another is Jonathan Goldman, President of the Sound Healers Association (SHA). SHA, founded in 1982, is a non-profit organization dedicated to research and awareness of the uses of sound and music as therapeutic and transformation modalities. Jonathan Goldman is also author of the book, *Healing Sounds*.

I recently spoke with Jonathan Goldman, who graciously granted permission to reprint here his article titled *Nine Insights Into Sound Healing*. People such as Jonathan Goldman and Steven Halpern are very busy, quietly, behind the scenes, working with people of many nations, introducing their healing sounds into nations, cultures, and homes where they quietly perform their miracles without fanfare.

I recently purchased Steven Halpern & Fabien Maman's 1998 CD called *The Sacred Chorde—Music For Meditation & Healing* and I may honestly report that it, indeed, IS music for meditation and healing. (It is available through Steven Halpern's Inner Peace Music, P. O. Box 2644, San Anselmo, CA 94979-2644. His website www.stevenhalpern.com provides many more details.)

In my discussion with Jonathan Goldman, he advised me that his most recent CD, titled *Chakra Chants*, is absolutely a profoundly potent, healing, sound experience. Just as we are going to press, I have received Goldman's CD titled, *Chakra Chants*. Quoting now from Ethereal Music's catalog, the source for this music [Suite 300, 12640 West Cedar Drive, Lakewood, CO 80228; telephone: (303) 988-1221 or toll free 1-888-Etherean]: "Jonathan Goldman has been empowered by the Chant Master of the Dalai Lama's Drepung Loseling Monastery to teach sacred Tibetan overtone chanting. After finding that many of the chakra

resonance recordings available were difficult to listen to, Goldman decided to create a release that didn't rely on computerized sounds of doubtful therapeutic value. The result is eminently listenable; gloriously rich, harmonic sound, ripe with deeply resonant overtone chanting." I may, now, confirm that this description is entirely accurate. The sound, as intended, literally goes right through the body and is very powerful. Jonathan Goldman's other music include: *Trance Tara*, *Dolphin Dreams*, *Gateways*, *Hermetic Harmonics* (cassette only), *Song of Saraswati* (cassette only). In addition to sending me *Chakra Chants*, the people at Ethereal Music were also kind enough to send me another CD, titled *Cho Ku Rei*. I cannot speak highly enough for the intensely beautiful harmonics of this CD.

Goldman is currently working on another CD, not yet available, titled *The Missing Chorde*, and he has written a book by the same title. There is a lot of information about Jonathan Goldman and the Sound Healers Association on the Internet, under the general topic of Sound Healing.

Another CD which crossed my path recently, and one that is also profound in its healing potential, is called *Crystal Voices: Sounds Of Light—The Pure Tones Of Crystal Singing Bowls*. (Contact: Crystal Voices at 604-222-0060.)

For those of you interested in experiencing Steven Halpern live, on **January 17** he will be conducting a workshop in San Diego, California titled *Music And Learning: How To Optimize The Results*. For more information, call The Brain Store at 800-325-4769 or send email to: info@brainexpo.com. Steven Halpern will be performing a concert as part of *A Powerful Evening With Neale Donald Walsh* on **February 11** in Santa Monica, California. For more information contact the ReCreation Foundation (541) 482-8806, PMB 1150, 1257 Siskiyou Blvd., Ashland, Oregon, or send email to: recreating@aol.com. In Oakland, California, **April 14-16**, Steven Halpern will be appearing at *The International Attitudinal Healing Conference 2000—Choosing Peace Over Conflict; Choosing Love Over Fear*. For more information contact the International Network for Attitudinal Healing at (888) 222-7205. And then on **April 28-May 3**, Halpern will be appearing at *The 2000 International Conference On Science And Consciousness*, where he will present: *Harnessing The Healing Power Of Music For Personal & Planetary Transformation*. For more information contact (505) 474-0998 or send email to: message@nets.com.

Jonathan Goldman will be presenting the *5th Annual International Healing Sounds Intensive 2000* on July 8-16 (9 days), at Sunrise Ranch, a holistic resort and conference center located in the beautiful Rocky Mountains on 360 acres in rural Northern Colorado. For

information about registering for this event, call (800) 246-9764. The cost for the event is \$995, not including room and board at Sunrise Ranch.

To repeat myself, sound healing is a concept whose time has come. Let's read, now, what Sound Healing expert and musician Jonathan Goldman has to say on the subject.

Nine Insights Into Sound Healing

JONATHAN GOLDMAN

Sound and music have been used since ancient times for healing and transformation. Yet there is today a growing re-emergence of interest in this field of sound healing with many different thoughts and ideas about the effects of sonics and their use as a transformative energy. Many of the major questions about sound healing are still unanswered. The following thoughts are just my own and may not be based upon the reality of anyone else. They may, however, prove to be useful insights and considerations for others.

ONE: We are all unique vibratory beings.

To begin, we address the concept that the basic principle of sound healing is that everything is in a state of vibration, including our organs, bones, tissues, etc. If these parts of the body become imbalanced, they may be healed through projecting the proper and correct frequencies back into the body. This works for imbalances and over- or under-activity in the chakras and the energy fields. I believe that this concept is correct.

I merely question whether the various frequencies that have been tabulated by numerous scientists and sound healers as being the frequency for the liver, for example, or the root chakra, are correct.

My reason for questioning this information is that, first, usually none of these frequencies that have been tabulated agree with one another. The second is, do you really believe that you have the same vibratory rate as anyone else?

When I first began this work, nearly fifteen years ago, I was involved in a project researching and investigating the effects of tone upon the chakras. I found dozens of different systems that used different sounds to achieve the same result. How could this be?

I wondered. Later on, I came across the works of different scientists who used different frequencies to achieve the same result (and, I might add, with apparent success).

This led me to create the formula: Frequency + Intent = Healing.

The only commonality in many of these different systems was that the practitioner had

the intent of vibrating or balancing a particular area or field with sound. However, this formula also stemmed from my own work with students, healers, and healees.

It seemed that the more experience I had teaching and showing how to use sound as a transformative modality, the more validation I received that no one and no thing were the same. Which led to my believe that we are all unique vibratory beings, in a constant state of fluidity and flow.

On a cellular level, there may be generic tones for specific organs. However, we may be lacking certain information regarding the proper understanding of this. Along with a frequency for the structure of the organ, there may also be a modulated frequency which is the pulse of the organ (how the organ interacts with the various energy which passes through it—is it slow or fast, etc.?).

The brain, for example, pulses at different frequencies (alpha, beta, delta, theta) but these are not the frequencies of the tissues of the brain. There may be at least two very different types of sonics which influence and affect any organ.

To make the assumption that we are all at the same level of physical, emotional, mental, or spiritual development (and therefore that our chakras all behave the same and resonate to the same frequencies) is rather simplistic.

In Tibet it seems that different chakras receive different mantras as sounds to resonate them, depending upon the level of development of the student. An "Ah" sound, for example, might work for the throat chakra at one level of development, while it might work for the heart chakra at another level.

Years ago, a student of mine found a system for working with sound and the chakras which used the note "C" for the root chakra and went up the chakras diatonically (C, D, E, F, etc.) so that the seventh or crown chakra vibrated to B.

In principle, it was a very neat system, though it did not strike me as being correct for several reasons: First, it seemed that low frequencies affected my root chakra while high frequencies affected my crown. If the diatonic scale system were true, then that would mean that a low B would affect my crown chakra while a very high C would affect my root chakra, which did not seem to be the case. Also, is that note C resonating the root chakra before or after coffee? Early in the morning or late at night? Before or after meditation? It well may be that these activities and ingestions affect the frequency rate, not only of our physical body, but also of the chakras and the etheric fields.

So, to the question: "Do I believe we all resonate to the same frequency?" I answer, "No! I do not." I believe we are all unique and different vibratory beings with different frequencies for our body, brain, and energy centers. And these frequencies can change.

TWO: Because of the uniqueness of the human vibratory rate and the uniqueness of our response to music, it is difficult to accurately test the effects of music upon the human body and energy fields.

One of the most effective measurements for testing the effects of music upon the body is kinesiology, a method of muscle testing. While highly trained practitioners of kinesiology can sometimes determine profound insights, kinesiology is a very difficult and specific tool if the practitioner is not skilled or clear about its purpose. It is necessary that the persons doing the testing be well trained in the various subtleties of kinesiology, and that they be extremely clear, with nothing to prove when doing the testing. Thus, one sometimes questions the results of kinesiological testings, particularly involving music, if the person doing the testing has anything to prove.

Here is one final thought on using kinesiology to check for the positive or negative effects of music. If a practitioner checks a patient while the music is on, both parties will be influenced by the music and the results are not balanced nor accurate. However, if one of the persons wears headphones while listening to the music, it is speculated that headphones actually add their own influence into the kinesiological testing and change the results. The ultimate answer would be to use a machine that used the same amount of pressure each time. However, while such a machine does exist, it is not commonly found nor used.

THREE: The energy inherent on recordings may be as important as the sound reproduction of the recording.

As we move more and more into audiophile consciousness, with the advent of high-tech recording and playback equipment, a certain bias is developing which insists that for recorded music to be beneficial, it must be well recorded, without any distortion. There is an aspect of truth in this. "Clean", clear music, without distortion, etc., is very nice to our ears. It's great in fact, and I prefer it to poorly recorded sounds. But let's face it, clean music isn't necessarily therapeutic. If one believes that there is an energy form (we'll call it "intent" for this purpose) outside the actual frequency range of the music, then something else is also going on when we listen to music.

Have you ever heard a poorly recorded "bootleg" of a fabulous concert that absolutely sent you soaring when you heard it, then when you heard the same song released on the album that was clean and clear, it did nothing for you? I have. I have a number of recordings of chanting from various spiritual masters on which the fidelity is questionable. But the energy inherent in these recordings is marvelous and somehow the healing or

transformative energies are still transmitted through the sounds.

If someone is so biased that they cannot bypass the audio fidelity of a recording, I have no doubt that these people will not allow themselves to access the energy inherent on poorly recorded cassettes and discs. This may be a problem unique unto the individual and not inherent in the actual recording. Let us not bias others with our own biases. It certainly qualifies and quantifies what's good and bad for us.

FOUR: No one recorded sound medium is better than another.

This brings us to the insight of whether analog recordings (cassettes and record albums) are more beneficial than digital recordings (or vice versa). The sonic jury is still out on this. No one knows. No doubt, both analog and digital are very different and, no doubt, they both can have positive results.

When kinesiology was first used as a method of testing the effects of music, it really seemed that digital was not beneficial. At the time, this may have been true. The early digital recordings sounded different: they were clear, but cold. Some people would develop headaches while listening to them. Still later, as digital continued to develop, I found people who believed that digital recording created sounds that were not beneficial to the cells of the body or auric field. There may be truth to this. It is difficult to accurately test the effects of music.

More recently, a friend of mine who is a fine musical magician suggested that I was anti-digital because I was afraid of new technology. "Once you stop being afraid, you'll be able to work with digital and synthesized, sampled sounds as a sonic form that can be worked with (and influenced) like any other sound." His words rang true. "Besides" he added "digital is working with quartz-based technologies and you know how you love to work with quartz crystals." I listened to my friend's advice and began to incorporate some digital and synthesized sampling technologies in my work. For example, during the recording of *Angel Of Sound*, I utilized both analog and digital studio techniques. In addition, during the recording, I consciously asked Shamael, the Angel of Sacred Sound, to come into the recording (regardless of whether it was analog or digital). From all reports, the Angel is there.

One last thing: Some purists tend to think of analog as being a purer sound than digital. More real. Conceptually, this is true, until you add all the other elements of recording and playback to this. When you take an analog recording, such as a cassette, and play it back through a transistorized system (which most of us have), that analog signal is significantly changed. The sounds that come out of the

systems are no more "real" than anything else. Prerecorded music is in some way altered and changed from what it originally was. Therefore, no one recorded sound medium is really better than another.

FIVE: All tunings from different instrument have healing potential.

Many people believe that only harmonically related tunings are healing. Without getting too technical, let me say that the tunings of keyboards are, for the most part, tempered tunings. This means that the natural harmonically related intervals and ratios of different notes, when played together, are changed and different. On a piano, the ratios are logarithmically related, not harmonically. They don't possess the naturally occurring ratios that are a part of the harmonic series. Blame it on Bach, if you like, since he pioneered equal tempered music. It did change the intervals on the keyboard, but it also allowed players to be able to change keys without hitting "bad" notes.

There are those who feel that only music which has harmonically related intervals, created either by the voice or by instruments that are not equal tempered, have therapeutic value. As the author of a book which focuses on harmonics, I understand this belief, though it doesn't resonate with me as being true. Too many people have received healings, experienced transformations, and generally had wonderful times listening to music that was created by instruments such as the piano, which uses equal temperaments. One cannot denigrate these healing experiences by proclaiming that tunings must be harmonically related to be healing.

SIX: Both intent and frequency create the transformation experience.

In my book *Healing Sounds* and in the workshops which I teach, I focus a lot of energy and thought on the importance of intention: the energy behind the sound. I point out how important intention is in the healing process. Never, however would I say that intention is the only thing. Remember: Frequency + Intent = Healing.

It's not just one or the other. As the saying goes: "The road to hell is paved with good intentions." As another writer pointed out, the path between conception and execution can be quite distant. If, for example, I want to calm someone and I shout in their ear, my intent may be one thing, but the actual sound I make may be quite another thing and create quite a different effect.

Intentionality is extremely important and something that needs to be worked on consciously and consistently by sound-healing practitioners. Frequency is equally important

and not to be ignored. We need to be aware of the psychophysiology of sound, how we use sound, and how sounds affects us. We are vibratory beings, and different sounds will resonate and influence us, unless we get to a level of attunement practiced by certain masters.

Perhaps it is regarding this ideal level of mastery and attunement where most people get confused. Few of us have achieved this vibratory level or the clearness of intent inherent in it. Usually, we are working at a level where we still need to clear ourselves when we're working with projecting intention. Just having a desire to be clear doesn't mean we're there yet.

Probably when one has reached a mastership of clarity, where one can truly project Divine intention—the difference between "Thy will" and "My will"—one can make any sound and have a desired effect. However, this is not often the case.

It's important, as we go through our spiritual evolutionary process when working with sound, to become aware of the effects of the sounds that we are projecting, as well as our proposed intentionality. It is the only way.

SEVEN: Sound is subtle.

We still live in the old paradigm of "more is better" and particularly that louder and longer is better. However, when working with sound, the volume, duration of frequency, and the effect of the sound are not necessarily interrelated.

We all know about how loud volumes can cause hearing loss. Also, in terms of physiological response, loud sounds do have specific and not particularly therapeutic effects. They trigger the "fight or flight" response, release adrenaline, raise heart beat, respiration, and brain-wave activity, and may interfere with immunological functions.

There are therapists, for example, who use music played at very high volumes to elicit certain responses. This is valid, but we must remember that this is a specific use of music for a specific purpose.

It may be that, when working with sound, loud volumes actually have less ability to make those changes down at a molecular level than do soft, gentle sound. Very loud sounds may be too overpowering to achieve a desired and long-lasting effect, merely passing through the body without creating change. So, louder is not better, and neither is longer necessarily better.

While we may still have a "more is better" consciousness, this is not necessarily true in terms of sound. A frequency or tone may be effective when listened to or chanted for a brief period, but the effects may nullify or even become adverse over too long a period of time.

There may be a minimum amount of sound duration that is necessary to make changes in the physical, emotional, mental, or spiritual

body. Some sound-healing practitioners say that five minutes is needed for a tone to really make change. Others say ten, and others, twenty minutes. There are some sound practitioners who have people sound or listen to music for many hours.

Since we are all unique vibratory beings, I believe it differs from individual to individual. I certainly have observed extraordinary changes in individuals who have received sound for only a couple of minutes or less.

With the various sonic equipment and recordings that are now available which create specific sounds, there may be people who will be sounding or listening to a particular frequency all day long. Depending upon the individual and their needs, this may be fine, or it may not be healthful. More is not necessarily better, and with sound, too much can possibly be debilitating to the nervous system or other systems of the physical and etheric bodies. Balance is an extraordinarily important aspect of any transformative or healing work, and principles of balance should be applied to sound.

EIGHT: Sound and light/color are different forms of energy.

This thought may be quite controversial for some who believe light and sound are the same. No one really knows. My belief is that sound and light are related, but they are not the same. One way to look at this relationship is through the harmonic series. Harmonics are the notes created from a fundamental tone which display universal principles of whole number ratios. A note vibrating at 100 cycles per second will affect any note that is a harmonic of this. This means a note vibrating twice as fast at 200 cycles per second, a note vibrating three times as fast at 300 cycles per second, and so on. This is the sonic equivalent of the ancient Hermetic Principle: "As above, so below."

We can therefore conceptually take that 100 cycles per second note, and say it is harmonically related to a note at 1 million cycles per second. However, this does not mean it is the same note nor will it necessarily have the same effect.

What has happened with the sound-as-light phenomenon is that mathematical scientists have either taken the frequency of a note and then doubled it forty times, until this frequency is within the same range as a particular color of light, or taken the frequency of a color and halved it forty times until this frequency is within the same range as a sound. Then these scientists have said "This is that." It may be, but no one has actually turned a sound into light.

Different colors have been assigned to different notes, with devices like light organs, but it's still all theoretical. No one has been able to take one sound frequency and jump it up forty octaves, without relying on putting it into different instruments or computers which,

of course, change the natural process of a sound wave.

It may be that, as a frequency enters a different energy state (sound would have to turn into many different types of energy, such as heat, before it became light), the frequency goes through a conversion process and the mathematics are very different. As energy is transduced, the math may become much more complicated than we know. The simple doubling process may not be relevant.

My thoughts are that sound and light are complementary energy forms, but not necessarily the same. Assigning specific colors to specific tones may be an oversimplification of a process we do not yet understand. It may be that we can encode any color upon any frequency. This is another idea that I wanted to share with you, as long as we're on the subject. No one really knows the answers to this insight at this time.

NINE: All music potentially has therapeutic qualities.

Many people believe that only New Age music is healing, or whatever type of music you want to substitute for "New Age". This gets into the same conundrum I experienced many years ago when I first began this sojourn into sound. Everybody wanted me to talk about how rock 'n' roll was the devil's music and bad. I wouldn't. It is my belief that any music, depending upon the time, the place, and the need of the individual, can have therapeutic effects. It is not that any music will have therapeutic effects, but that it can, if it is correct for the individual.

Knowledge of the psycho-acoustic effects of sound is helpful here. Certain sounds will often create similar physiological responses in many people. Slow pulsed music, for example, will have a tendency to slow down our heart rate, respiration, and brain waves. Often, fast music will have the opposite effect. If it's three o'clock in the morning, I'm tired and driving home from a party, and I put on a piece of deeply relaxing music, what happens? I become even drowsier and such music would probably be extremely hazardous to my driving. However, if I were to play some loud, up-tempo music, most likely it would stimulate me, keep me awake, and under those conditions be quite therapeutic.

This is not the same situation if it's three in the morning and I'm trying to find music to help me sleep. Very different responses required. Very different types of music are needed.

Knowing how you want to use music is extremely important, as is understanding the potential psychological and physiological effects that are inherent in the music. Slow pulsed New Age music is excellent, of course, for relaxation, but it's not ideal for dancing. Yet, if

dancing (and the extraordinary energy release found by dancing) is desired, slow New Age music is not ideal.

What is your purpose for using a specific piece of music? Is it for meditation, guided imagery, dance, deep recollection, or for emotional release?

Realizing that every type of music has the ability to resonate with us on many different levels, it is possible that any type of music can have positive results. We should be open-minded about all music and the possible transformative and therapeutic results that can occur from it.

One of the best ways of working with music is to create a musical prescription for yourself. Find out what types of music you respond to best.

What specific music makes you feel joyful?

What music makes you feel sad?

Write down the different music that elicits different responses, and use this music when you want to create a feeling or a mood. No one piece of music will affect everyone the same way, especially when it comes to our emotional responses to music. You cannot expect someone else to have the same experiences as you do with any music. However, frequently, with our own experiences, if we have had a specific emotional response to listening to particular music, we will have a similar response when listening to that music again.


When working with others, you must find out what music works best for them in order to help create their musical prescription. It may be possible that a person is blocked from enjoying certain types of music because the sounds resonate with imbalances within them.

For example, one time a student could not listen to very low sounds, particularly those produced by chanting Tibetan monks. This was a response to a blockage in the lower chakras. Once this person was able to acknowledge the situation and open to the resonances created by the deep sounds, the blockages disappeared and they were able to release the imbalances. It was quite a transformational experience.

This story illustrates how it is possible to find music that we really dislike, which can actually be useful in helping us to encounter and heal imbalanced aspects of ourself.

My final suggestion is to allow the potentiality of healing to occur in every piece of music. Music can reach into aspects of our psyche that we may not have a clue even exist.

There are people working solely with classical music, or "sacred" music, or New Age music. The reality is that all forms of music, from rock, to country, to jazz, to all the world musics that are now available to us, may have the potential of reaching further into our bodies, minds, and souls to initiate healing and transformation.

Be open to all possibilities. You can never know what may transpire until you have tried. 

The Unnerving Truth About Mind Control

“Forewarned Is Forearmed”

Editor's note: If you want to start an argument at a dinner party, just bring up the subject of mind control.

Some people cannot even admit susceptibility to the subtle persuasion tricks of the Madison Avenue marketing machinery which dictate clothes styles and so many other things we “just have to have” or we're not cool. For these people, the idea of any more direct and invasive kinds of mind control are simply beyond comprehension.

However, for many ones who are attracted to read this newspaper, the subject of mind control is neither something new nor something at all difficult to accept or see operating everywhere. Rather, it is a subject of great interest—especially from the point of view that “forewarned is forearmed” and thus mind control loses a lot of its effectiveness when one understands what is going on.

We have been looking for some time for an outlay of information which would be helpful both as a well-rounded source of information on mind control, as well as something which you could share with friends who have at least a somewhat open mind to the possibility. Let's put it this way: while we DON'T necessarily want to create overly heated arguments at the dinner party, we DO want to liven things up a bit with intelligent, well-documented discussion that the head-in-the-sand crowd can't easily shoot down.

Well, all of a sudden several excellent resources “just came together” and crossed our path recently. We are sharing these with you here.

The first source is the same one that brought you “Red Tide: The Chinese Communist Targeting Of America” in the last issue of The SPECTRUM. This is the publication called The News Monitor, No. 19, Volume 5/5, which got to us by mysterious means and carries no date nor any other contacting information, though it is always our desire and policy to give credit where credit is due—if we have the information to do so.

Some clues within this particular Monitor publication suggest it is from the later part of

1997 and originates from Australia. In their masthead is the statement: “Political correctness is the marketing name for mind control.” If you go to actor and longtime activist Charlton Heston's speech to Harvard Law School, elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM, you will find quite a bit of agreement with that wise counsel.

The News Monitor divided their excellent article into two parts, as is clearly noted when you read along, though it appears to be written by one person. The author, however, remains a mystery.

Meanwhile, the second source is not at all shy about publicity. She is Judy Wall, who wrote two superbly documented articles about mind control, first published in the RESONANCE newsletter. She is the Editor and Publisher of that newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group of the Mensa (high I.Q.) Society. These articles then appeared in an edited format in two different issues of NEXUS magazine—a resource all SPECTRUM readers should pay attention to for good information on a wide variety of topics (NEXUS Magazine, 2940 E. Colfax Ave. #131, Denver, CO 80206; phone: 1-888-909-7474).

Judy's first article, from the November-December 1998 NEXUS, picks up where the News Monitor's author leaves off—with questions about strange behaviors associated with the Persian Gulf war. She continued her excellent investigation with a sobering array of issues in a second article, from the October-November 1999 issue of NEXUS, wherein the mind-control threat to our civil liberties is examined in greater detail. Her documentation of sources of information is particularly commendable in a subject area such as this, so prone to hysteria and denial. According to NEXUS, Judy Wall can be contacted at: RESONANCE, 684 County Road 535, Sumterville FL 33585 USA; phone: 352-793-8748.

Again, remember that “forewarned is forearmed” where the subtle tricks of mind control are involved!

MIND CONTROL

(PART 1)

There are powerful and largely secret organisations which are funded by the international bankers that are interested in mind control. As Illuminati leader, Adam Weishaupt once stated “If you can control the head, you control the rest of the man.”

EARLY HISTORY

As anyone who cares to investigate the matter will discover, the international bankers, with their links to the petrochemical companies and the “military-industrial complex”, have profited handsomely from all the major wars of this century and have gained virtual control of all the nations of the Earth through their astronomical indebtedness, much incurred during times of war.

Prior to World War I, The Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA) in England did a study at Wellington House to develop techniques to condition the public into supporting war. The project was headed by Lord Northcliff, newspaper publisher, Lord Rothmore, and British intelligence MI-6 member, Arnold Toynbee; American “specialists” Walter Lippmann and Edward Bernays also attended these “brainstorming sessions”.

After a six-month study, they determined that about 87% of the population formed opinions without using critical rational processes. The English people were then subjected to such sophisticated propaganda that they were soon willing to send their sons to die in the fields of Flanders by the thousands.

The same techniques were used on the American public preceding every major war in this century. The RIIA set up a sister organisation in the United States, known as the Council on Foreign Relations [CFR], largely funded by the Federal Reserve Bank which has become the real governing power of the United States today.

The CFR later organised the United Nations, which is destined to be the “New World Order's” world government.

Many of the US Presidents since F.D. Roosevelt, many Senators and Congressmen, and many highly placed military figures are members of the CFR or its sister organisation, the Trilateral Commission [TC]. CFR members manage all the major news wire services. There are 24 CFR members on the *New York Times* staff. And every national TV news anchor-person is a member of the CFR. This can be easily verified by examining a CFR membership list.

Propaganda continues to this day. Preceding the recent Desert Storm war, the propaganda level in the news media was

cranked up several levels and was quite obvious to all but those with uninformed or untrained minds [would that still be 87%?].

CHEMICAL MIND-CONTROL

After World War II, British MI-6 leader Lord Carrington convinced the American president Harry Truman to establish the Central Intelligence Agency [CIA]. The secret Treaty of Fort Hunt which granted amnesty to former Nazi war criminals was negotiated between the first CIA director, Allen Dulles, and former Nazi SS intelligence leader, Reinhard Ghelen. Under "Operation Paper Clip" many former Nazi SS officers and doctors were brought into the United States. A large percentage of these were employed by the CIA (some sources state as high as 50% of the early CIA employees were Paper Clip Nazis).

The CIA has had a long interest in mind control. In the 1960s, in their project MK-ULTRA, the CIA ordered thousands of kilos of pure LSD from Sandoz Laboratories in Switzerland to do chemical mind-control experiments! The CIA Technical Services Staff [TSS] decided that LSD could be used to obtain information from enemy agents and prisoners of war and could be used against the enemy on the battlefield.

Large-scale LSD tests were conducted on American soldiers at Aberdeen Proving Ground in Maryland; Fort Benning, Georgia; Fort Leavenworth, Kansas; Dugway Proving Ground, Utah; Fort Bragg, North Carolina; and Fort McClellan, Alabama. Some deaths and many lawsuits resulted from this military LSD testing, often on unwitting subjects in the 1960s.

During World War II, German scientists discovered that prisoners of war became more docile and obedient when trace amounts of sodium fluoride was placed in their drinking water. Apparently this poison selectively lulls brain cells in the portion of the brain that does independent thinking and tends to resist authority. Soon the Russians were also treating the drinking water of their prisoners of war with trace amounts of sodium fluoride.

Malathion was also developed by the Nazi government as a chemical warfare neurotoxin, but it was determined to be too dangerous to be used on the battlefield (but not too dangerous to aerial spray the Los Angeles area's civilians for YEARS).

[Editor's note: Not just the Los Angeles area, but large segments of the San Francisco Bay Area were aerial-sprayed at night by helicopter brigades in approximately the early 1980s, with malathion, to supposedly combat the so-called "Mediterranean fruit fly" which had appeared all of a sudden out of nowhere and threatened to ruin many fruit crops. If your car was parked outside without a cover, you risked a ruined paint finish—and that was

the least of the possible hazards of these large-scale, indiscriminate sprayings over entire towns!]

While the practice of fluoridating drinking water has been outlawed in most European countries, the State of California has recently enacted legislation to require all municipalities to treat their drinking water with sodium fluoride. Also the State of California apparently doesn't share the former Nazi government's concern about the dangers of malathion in their incessant war against the "Medfly" [*what the "Mediterranean fruit fly" came to be called*].

ELECTRONIC IMPLANTS

Dr. José Delgado was hired by the CIA to do experimentation with miniaturised electronic implants. In a speech recorded in the February 24, 1974 edition of the *Congressional Record*, No. 26, Vol. 118, Dr. Delgado had this to say:

"We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated.

"The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only their personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective.

"Man does not have the right to develop their own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Someday armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."

The uninformed may think this sounds like science fiction, but in the May 17, 1965 issue of the *New York Times*, Dr. Delgado had reportedly successfully connected electronic implants to the motor nervous system of a bull and could stop the charging bull in its tracks by radio control. In another report, Dr. Delgado had surgically implanted a cat with an electronic implant which could transmit everything the cat was seeing and hearing to a nearby TV monitor. Who would ever suspect the cat was a "surveillance bug"?

Well, considering the tremendous advances in large-scale integrated circuits, electronic implants have come a long way since the 1960s.

Some electronic implants are smaller than a grain of rice and can be injected into the subject via a hypodermic needle. A recent law was passed in Los Angeles that any lost pets picked up by the pound had to be injected with a telemetry implant before being released.

These telemetry implants are electromagnetically connected to the Global Positioning Satellite [GPS] system so that, if the pet is ever lost again, they can be immediately located by GPS monitors.

Similar implants are now placed into newborn children at many hospitals. The

selling point to the parents is that the children can be easily located if they ever become lost.

Ronald Kane, Vice President of CUBIC corporation, a major manufacturer of implantable chips, while remarking on the chips' profitability, has said: "If we had our way, we'd implant a chip behind everyone's ear in the maternity ward."

Similarly, the Desert Storm troops were implanted with telemetry chips so that their positions could be located on the field of battle to assist in rescue operations and minimise "friendly fire" casualties.

THE I.B.M. 2020 NEURAL IMPLANT

But, in view of the early work of Dr. Delgado for the CIA, the question remains what else might these electronic implants be capable of doing? Some idea might be gained from excerpts of a confidential memo covertly obtained in October, 1995 from: INTELLI-CONNECTION, A Security Division of IBM, 1200 Progress Way, Armonk, New York 11204:

"CONFIDENTIAL, LIMITED DISTRIBUTION ONLY, LEVEL COMMUNICATION, 2020 NEURAL CHIP IMPLANT....

"Federal regulations do not yet permit testing of implants on prisoners, but we have entered into contractual testing of our product. We have also had major successes in privately owned sanatoriums with implant technology....

"In California, several prisoners were identified as members of a security threat group, EME, or Mexican Mafia. They were brought to the health services unit at Pelican Bay and tranquilised with advanced sedatives developed by our Cambridge, Massachusetts laboratories.

"The implant procedure takes about 60-90 minutes, depending on the experience of the technician. We are working on a device that will reduce that time by as much as 60%. The results of implants on 8 prisoners yielded the following:

"Implants served as surveillance monitoring devices for threat-group activity. Implants disabled two subjects during an assault on correctional staff. Universal side effects in all 8 test subjects revealed that when the implant was set to 116 MHz, all subjects became lethargic and slept an average of 18-22 hours per day. All subjects refused recreation periods for 14 days during the 116 MHz test evaluation....

"Each subject was monitored for aggressive activity during the test period, and the findings are conclusive that 7 out of the 8 test subjects exhibited no aggression, even when provoked. Each subject experienced only minor bleeding from the nose and ears, 48 hours after the implant, due to initial adjustment. Each subject had no knowledge of the implant for the test period, and each implant was retrieved under

the guise of medical treatment.

“The security windfall from the brief test period was tremendous. Security officials now know several strategies employed by the EME that facilitate the transmission of illegal drugs and weapons into their correctional facilities.... In Massachusetts, the Department of Corrections has already entered into high-level discussions about releasing certain offenders to the community with the I.B.M. 2020 neural chip implants....”

[Editor's note: It would be wise for those UFO researchers out there chasing exotic, aliens-did-it theories for "abductions", which frequently involve the discovery of just these kinds of implants in the victims, to begin to look a little closer to home planet shenanigans for their answers. How convenient to blame aliens and thereby deflect attention away from the TRUE culprits! Unfortunately, those researchers on the right track frequently experience life-ending "accidents" while those blathering nonsense remain well-funded and regulars on the conference lecture circuits.]

ELECTROMAGNETIC MIND-CONTROL

(PART 2)

Mind control can be used with limited success via the methods discussed in the first part of this article, i.e., media propaganda, mind-altering drugs and chemicals, and miniaturised electronic implants. However, these methods require the intended victims to first be subjected to these various modalities. The Illuminati organisations [NSA, CIA, MI-6, KGB] saw greater possibilities in using electronic technology for mind control.

In the 1930s, Russian scientist Dr. L.L. Vasiliev, experimentally proved that electromagnetic radiation can stimulate the brain.

The infamous Russian “Lida Machine” used during the Korean War put out a 10 Hz ELF signal that made prisoners of war more susceptible to interrogation.

In the 1970s, the Russians were experimenting with low-level microwave radiation on US embassy personnel working in the Moscow embassy. The US ambassador developed a leukemia-like disease, suffered bleeding from the eyes, and suffered chronic headaches.

The CIA knew of and monitored this microwave testing on US embassy personnel under a project code-named “Pandora” for a 10-year period before informing the embassy personnel. Later, Project Pandora data was turned over to the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency [DARPA] while US personnel at the Moscow embassy were awarded a 20% hardship allowance because of their unhealthy microwave radiation exposure.

DARPA and Livermore Laboratories have developed a “brain bomb” which used microwaves to incapacitate the minds of soldiers in the field of battle. Some of these “nonlethal weapons” are tested at Los Alamos National Laboratories in New Mexico.

Dr. Raw Adey, formerly of the Brain Research Center at the University of Southern California, worked on Project Pandora and demonstrated that a 147 MHz microwave carrier, modulated by a 16 Hz ELF signal, would cause a release of calcium ions from brain tissue at power densities as low as 0.8 milliwatts per centimeter. This would have the effect of impairing brain memory processes.

[Editor's note: Without going into the details here, does anyone care to speculate upon what may be happening to people's health with the widescale use of cellular (and other portable) telephones—and the towers which support that system????!! Let's just say it might be prudent to be especially cautious about the newer, smaller cellular phones where the antenna is positioned within a few inches of the skull during use.]

The CIA was also interested in the work of a Professor Anthony Deutsch of New York University. Deutsch had discovered that the use of radio waves could cause the brain to produce excessive acetylcholine, which would interfere with memory processes. The CIA took Professor Deutsch's work further in the 1970s, combining it with biofeedback techniques and refined “Electronic Dissolution Of Memory” [EDOM] into a process that could selectively, electronically erase portions of a person's memory. Operatives sent out on highly secret missions could have their whole memory of the secret mission erased with EDOM, but retain all their other memories.

THE NEUROPHONE

In his book *Pyramid Power*, Patrick Flanagan describes his invention of the Neurophone, which allows deaf people to hear. The Neurophone uses an electromagnetic carrier oscillating at about forty thousand cycles per second, amplitude modulated with the audio signal to be heard by the deaf subject. The signal is fed to conducting ear pads on both sides of the brain. The emotional state of the subject will cause the brain receiver frequency to drift slightly from 40 kHz, so the Neurophone has to be tuned before the sounds can be heard inside the head.

With the Neurophone that I have tested in Sedona in 1988, the electrodes could be held in the hands, or anywhere on the body, and the sounds could still be heard inside the head.

In his book *Beyond Pyramid Power* Patrick Flanagan describes an experiment where he places copper screening in the ceiling and below the floor, creating a capacitor in a room.

The Neurophone carrier signal is then

applied to the upper and lower plates of this room capacitor through an Automatic Frequency Control [AFC] circuit which automatically tuned the 40 kHz carrier to the resonant frequency of the brain of whoever entered the room.

He then could modulate the Neurophone carrier wave with music, walk into this experimental room, and hear music inside his head. He later noted that whenever two persons were in this experimental room, they could start trading each other's thoughts. He didn't care to elaborate any further on this fascinating subject in his book. About that time, the Neurophone patent (# 3,393,279) that he had obtained from the US patent office was placed under a National Security freeze, and he was forbidden to disclose any more about the Neurophone. After long and expensive litigation, the National Security freeze on the Neurophone was finally lifted.

I'm sure that the CIA studied the Neurophone technology thoroughly and has developed means to electromagnetically create “voices” inside a person's head and use electromagnetic telepathy as part of their Radio Hypnotic Intercerebral Control [RHIC] experimentation.

Another interesting area is the highly classified military intelligence Remote Mind-Control Technology [RMCT] under project names like “Scangate”, “Grill Flame”, “Center Lane”, “Sun Streak”, and “Stargate”.

Here, the technology uses complex computer analysis of human brain-wave patterns to decode them into thoughts, emotions, and motor-control functions. Target subjects could then be remotely manipulated with highly directional microwave MASER transmissions, ELF modulated by highly sophisticated computer-synthesised signals. Their brain functions could be monitored by interrogative RMCT MASERS.

There is not enough space to go into a full report on the subject of mind control in this short article. A good book on the subject of *Remote Mind-Control Technology* is available from: INFORMATION UNLIMITED, P.O. Box 716, Amherst, NH, 03031-0716 USA.

One large, secret, government electromagnetic mind-control project using a SAGE radar antenna was carried out at decommissioned Fort Hero near Montauk, Long Island, from 1979 to 1983. Part of the testing was done on the unsuspecting citizens of the city of Montauk. A series of books about this *Montauk Project*, written by Preston Nichols (who worked on the project) and Peter Moon, is available from Sky Books, Box 769, Westbury, NY 11590-0104 USA.

Electronic mind-control technology has even been commercialised. One interesting company is Consumertronics. Among other things they market Neurophone devices to electronically transmit your thoughts into another person's

mind, and electronic devices to jam and neutralise mind-control attacks.

SCALAR ELECTROMAGNETICS

Thomas Bearden, Lt. Col. (retired) and former NSA consultant, has written several books describing Scalar Electromagnetics. Scalar Electromagnetics was first experimented with by Nikola Tesla and later secretly developed by the US at Los Alamos National Laboratories and by the Soviets at secret remote locations in the USSR.

Scalar Electromagnetics can penetrate conducting mediums like sea water and Electromagnetic Pulse [EMP]-hardened military sites. Scalar Electromagnetics can be weaponised and is part of the SDI research and development program. Scalar Electromagnetics can also be used to trigger earthquakes and control the weather.

Although Thomas Bearden doesn't claim that Scalar Electromagnetics can be used for mind control, he does claim that it can be used to transmit biological effects [*such as broadcasting viruses or other illnesses to small or large, targeted populations*], can make the human unconscious, and can cause death in high enough fields. Since Thomas Bearden had taken national security secrecy oaths, he is very careful to reference all of his writings to already published scientific work, in order to avoid possible imprisonment. Because of this precaution, his writings are well documented.

HAARP

Last year *Popular Science* published an article on the HAARP project near Fairbanks Alaska [refer to our *News Monitor* No. 16, Volume 5/2, pp. 1-7, for a basic introduction to this High-Frequency Active Auroral Research Program—HAARP. - Ed.]. According to *Popular Science*, the High-Frequency Active Auroral Research Program will be capable of weather control, detecting underground military installations, submarine communication, and total disruption of normal electromagnetic communications on a world-wide basis—in short, all of the things Thomas Bearden claims for “Scalar Electromagnetics”.

Since Scalar Electromagnetics can be converted back into normal electromagnetics by using interference or nonlinear phenomena—the two halves of the human brain can act as a nonlinear interferometer. Therefore, all electromagnetic mind-control technology can be converted to a “Scalar Electromagnetics” mind-control technology. Then there is virtually no place to hide since scalar waves can penetrate the Earth itself.

According to Preston Nichols, there are two important “window frequencies” in mind control: 1080 MHz, a subharmonic of DNA, and 435 MHz, the window to human

consciousness. Both frequencies are found in the HAARP signal—which means both mind control and genetic manipulation on a world-wide scale could very likely be part of a secret agenda of the HAARP project.

During the Desert Storm war, many new weapons systems were tested on the field of battle—some unreported and highly classified.

As our [US] troops were advancing, black Sky Hawk helicopters equipped with advanced electronics flew over the enemy bunkers without firing their [visible] weapons. Soon, thousands of enemy troops streamed out of the bunkers, their hands held high in the air as a sign of surrender.

Why did these battle-hardened soldiers surrender in hoards without the least sign of resistance? Could they possibly have been the target of electronic mind-control weapons?

* * *

Military Use Of Mind-Control Weapons

by Judy Wall

NEXUS magazine
October/November 1998

PSY-OPS WEAPONRY USED IN THE PERSIAN GULF WAR

For years, rumors have persisted that the United States Department of Defense has been engaged in research and development of ultra-sophisticated mind-altering technology. Confirmation of this came to me recently in the form of two ITV News Bureau Ltd (London) wire service bulletins. [1]

The March 23, 1991 newsbrief, “High-Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives In The Middle East”, describes a US Psychological Operations (PsyOps) tactic directed against Iraqi troops in Kuwait during Operation Desert Storm. The maneuver consisted of a system in which subliminal mind-altering technology was carried on standard radio-frequency broadcasts. The March 26, 1991 newsbrief states that among the standard military planning groups in the center of US war planning operations at Riyadh was “an unbelievable and highly classified PsyOps program utilising ‘silent sound’ techniques”.

The opportunity to use this method occurred when Saddam Hussein's military command-and-control system was destroyed. The Iraqi troops were then forced to use commercial FM radio stations to carry encoded commands, which were broadcast on the 100 MHz frequency. The US PsyOps team set up its own portable FM transmitter, utilising the same frequency, in the deserted city of Al Khafji. This US transmitter overpowered the local Iraqi station.

Along with patriotic and religious music, PsyOps transmitted “vague, confusing, and contradictory military orders and information”.

Subliminally, a much more powerful technology was at work: a sophisticated electronic system to “speak” directly to the mind of the listener, to alter and entrain his brainwaves, to manipulate his brain's electroencephalographic (EEG) patterns and artificially implant negative emotional states—feelings of fear, anxiety, despair, and hopelessness. This subliminal system doesn't just *tell* a person to feel an emotion, it *makes* them feel it; it implants that emotion in their mind. [2]

I noticed that the ITV wire service was from outside the United States. Readers of *RESONANCE* may recall that in the Electromagnetic Weapons Timeline in issue no. 29, reference is made to the documentary video *Waco: The Big Lie Continues*, which contained video footage of three EM weapons. This segment of the film was from the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC). I wondered if there was any significance to this.

At the library I pulled up back issues of my local newspaper for the same time-period of the Gulf War to see what the American wire services had said, if anything, about the use of this special PsyOps weapon. There was nothing said about it directly, but three news articles seemed related. In a news release from Associated Press during the same timeframe of the Gulf War truce, I read:

“The American pilot who shot down the second Iraqi warplane in 48 hours said Friday that continued Iraqi flights suggested that US warnings were not filtering down to Iraqi pilots.... He said he hopes Saddam gets the message now. ‘It's really too bad that these people have to die for their unwillingness to heed our warnings.... What I really think is, they don't communicate down to the people,’ he said. ‘If they have a communications problem, I suggest they fix it.’” [3]

That may have been coincidence but two earlier news articles, dated March 1, 1991, apparently have a common origin with the ITV news bulletin. The first article [4] tells us that approximately 100 members of the US 101st Airborne Division, fluent in Arabic, talked the enemy into surrendering. These soldiers rode in the Apache helicopter gunships that were involved in the longest helicopter-borne assault in history. They told the Iraqi troops that they would be slaughtered if they didn't give up.

“They got the point” one soldier is quoted as saying.

This all sounds very unremarkable, except when you read the editor's note: “The following dispatch was subject to US military censorship.” Now why would they want to censor such a mundane tactic, except out of embarrassment that the US Army fighting forces had fallen to the level of a cheer-leading

squad—in which case they would have nixed the thing entirely?

But upon re-reading the article, we may pick out certain key phrases (emphasized in italics):

“He [the soldier interviewed] was one of dozens of Arabic speakers that played a *key role* in the allied ground attack against Iraq, and part of an attempt by the US Army to use finesse, *intelligence work* and tactics to complement brute strength.”

If we fill in the missing blanks with such descriptions as “the megaphone was used to direct psychoacoustic frequencies that engaged the neural networks of the enemy’s brain, causing him to think any thought and feel any emotion that the Americans chose to lay on him”, then it starts to make sense. And it would no longer seem so surprising that one soldier could *talk* 450 enemy soldiers into surrendering. The possibilities are there, and, as the next article [5] documents, that is exactly what happened. Iraqi troops gave up *en masse*.

***We quote: “They were surrendering in droves, almost too fast for us to keep up with...”; “...two Iraqi majors, both brigade commanders, who gave up their entire units...”; and “...one of them gave up to an RPV [remotely piloted vehicle]. Here’s this guy with his hands up, turning in a circle to give himself up to a model airplane with a camera in it.”

Irrational? Not if there was also a voice being beamed into his head from that little flying toy, saying, “Give up, give up!” Otherwise, how do we account for the editor’s note at the beginning of the article: “The following is based on pool dispatches that were subject to military censorship.” Without that note, we could smugly think that the Iraqi soldiers were cowards or crazy, but why censor *that* idea?

MIND CONTROL WITH SILENT SOUNDS

The mind-altering mechanism is based on a subliminal carrier technology: the Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS), sometimes called “S-squad” or “Squad”. It was developed by Dr. Oliver Lowery of Norcross, Georgia, and is described in US Patent #5,159,703: “Silent Subliminal Presentation System”, dated October 27, 1992.

The abstract for the patent reads:

“A silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio-frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum are amplitude- or frequency-modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones, or piezoelectric transducers. The

modulated carriers may be transmitted directly in real time or may be conveniently recorded and stored on mechanical, magnetic, or optical media for delayed or repeated transmission to the listener.”

According to literature by Silent Sounds, Inc., it is now possible, using supercomputers, to analyse human emotional EEG patterns and replicate them, then store these “emotion signature clusters” on another computer and, at will, “silently induce and change the emotional state in a human being”.

Silent Sounds, Inc. states that it is interested only in positive emotions, but the military is not so limited. That this is a US Department of Defense project is obvious.

Edward Tilton, President of Silent Sounds, Inc., says this about S-squad in a letter dated December 13, 1996:

“All schematics, however, have been classified by the US Government and we are not allowed to reveal the exact details.... We make tapes and CDs for the German Government, even the former Soviet Union countries! All with the permission of the US State Department, of course.... The system was used throughout Operation Desert Storm (Iraq) quite successfully.”

The graphic illustration, “Induced Alpha-To-Theta Biofeedback Cluster Movement”, which accompanies the literature, is labelled #AB 116-394-95 UNCLASSIFIED” and is an output from “the world’s most versatile and most sensitive electroencephalograph (EEG) machine”. It has a gain capability of 200,000 as compared to other EEG machines in use which have gain capability of approximately 50,000. It is software-driven by the “fastest of computers” using a noisenuencing technology similar to that used by nuclear submarines for detecting small objects underwater at extreme range. [6]

The purpose of all this high technology is to plot and display a moving cluster of periodic brainwave signals. The illustration shows an EEG display from a single individual, taken of left and right hemispheres simultaneously. The readout from the two sides of the brain appear to be quite different, but in fact are the same (discounting normal left/right brain variations).

CLONING THE EMOTIONS

By using these computer-enhanced EEGs, scientists can identify and isolate the brain’s low-amplitude “emotion signature clusters”, synthesize them, and store them on another computer. In other words, by studying the subtle characteristic brainwave patterns that occur when a subject experiences a particular emotion, scientists have been able to identify the concomitant brainwave pattern and can now duplicate it. “These clusters are then placed on

the Silent Sound™ carrier frequencies and will silently trigger the occurrence of the same basic emotion in another human being!”

SYSTEM DELIVERY AND APPLICATIONS

There is a lot more involved here than a simple subliminal sound system. There are numerous patented technologies which can be piggybacked individually or collectively onto a carrier frequency to elicit all kinds of effects.

There appear to be two methods of delivery with the system. One is direct microwave induction into the brain of the subject, limited to short-range operations. The other, as described above, utilizes ordinary radio and television carrier frequencies.

Far from necessarily being used as a weapon against a person, the system does have limitless positive applications. However, the fact that the sounds are subliminal makes them virtually undetectable and possibly dangerous to the general public.

In more conventional use, the Silent Sounds Subliminal System might utilize voice commands, say, as an adjunct to security systems. Beneath the musical broadcast that you hear in stores and shopping malls may be a hidden message which exhorts against shoplifting. And while voice commands alone are powerful, when the subliminal presentation system carries cloned emotional signatures, the result is overwhelming.

Free-market uses for this technology are the common self-help tapes, positive affirmation-relaxation-meditation tapes, as well as methods to increase learning capabilities.

In a medical context, these systems can be used to great advantage to treat psychiatric and psychosomatic problems. As a system for remediating the profoundly deaf, it is unequalled. (Promises, promises. This is the most common positive use touted for this technology over the past 30 years. But the deaf are still deaf, and the military now has a weapon to use on unsuspecting people with perfectly normal hearing.)

OFFICIAL DENIALS

In fact, the US Government has denied or refused to comment on mind-altering weapons for years. Only last year, *US News & World Report* ran an article titled “Wonder Weapons”—basically a review of the new so-called “non-lethal” or “less-than-lethal” weapons. [7] Not one word about S-squad, although the technology had been used six years earlier!

Excerpts from the article read:

“Says Charles Bernard, a former Navy weapons-research director: ‘I have yet to see one of these ray-gun things that actually works....’”; and “‘DARPA (Defense Advanced

Research Projects Agency) has come to us every few years to see if there are ways to incapacitate the central nervous system remotely' Dr. F. Terry Hambrecht, head of the Neural Prostheses Program at NIH, told *US News*, 'but nothing has ever come of it' he said. 'That is too science-fiction and far-fetched.'"

It may sound "science fiction and far-fetched" but it is not. However, that is just what the powers-that-be want you to believe, so as to leave them alone in their relentless pursuit of—what?

The idea behind non-lethal weapons is to incapacitate the enemy without actually killing them, or, in the case of riot control or hostage situations, to disable the participants without permanent injury, preferably without their knowing it. The electromagnetic mind-altering technologies would all fall into this class of weapons, but since they are all officially non-existent, who is to decide when and where they will be used?

And why should selected companies in the entertainment industry reportedly be allowed access to this technology, when the very fact of its existence is denied to the general public?

As recently as last month [February], this stonewall approach of total denial or silence on the subject still held fast, even toward committees of the US Congress!

The Joint Economics Committee, chaired by Jim Saxton (R-NJ), convened on February 25, 1998 for the "Hearing On Radio Frequency Weapons And Proliferation: Potential Impact On The Economy". Invited testimony included statements by several authorities from the military:

- Dr. Alan Kehs, of the US Army Laboratories, discussed the overall RF threat.
- Mr. James O'Bryon, deputy director of operational testing and director of live fire testing for the Office of Secretary of Defense at the Pentagon, discussed the role of live fire testing and how it plays a role in testing military equipment with RF weapons.
- Mr. David Schriener, Principal Engineer of Directed Energy Studies with Electronic Warfare Associates and recently retired as an engineer with a naval weapons testing facility, talked about the difficulty in building an RF weapon and about the terrorist threat.
- Dr. Ira Merritt, Chief of Concepts Identification and Applications Analysis Division, Advanced Technology Directorate, Missile Defense and Space Technology Center, Huntsville, Alabama, discussed the proliferation of RF weapons, primarily from the former Soviet Union.

Although these statements gave information of technical interest, they are perhaps more important for the information they did not give: information on the existence of radio-frequency weapons that directly affect the human brain and nervous system.

KGB PSYCHOTRONICS

This technology did not spring up overnight. It has a long history of development and denials of development—by the US Government and probably half of the other governments of the world as well.

We know that the former Soviet Union was actively engaged in this type of research. In a previous article we reported that during the 1970s the Soviet KGB developed a Psychotronic Influence System (PIS) that was used to turn soldiers into programmable "human weapons". The system employed a combination of high-frequency radio-waves and hypnosis. The PIS project was begun in response to a similar training scheme launched in the US by President Carter, according to Yuri Malin, former security adviser to USSR President Gorbachev. [8]

In my Electromagnetic Weapons Timeline [9] I covered a period of 60 years of interest and development in EM weapons—information gathered from the many articles and news clippings sent in by readers of *RESONANCE*. In my article on synthetic telepathy [10] I traced the development of the "voice in your head" technology dating back to 1961, all my references coming from the open scientific literature.

POWER OF THE MILITARY-INDUSTRIAL COMPLEX

Jan Wiesemann has written an apt description of the situation which now exists in the United States, about the "forces that be" and how the situation came about:

"During the Cold War the United States not only engaged in a relatively open nuclear arms race with the Soviet Union, but also engaged in a secret race developing unconventional weapons. As the intelligence agencies (which prior to the Second World War had merely played a supporting role within the government) continued to increase their power, so did the funds spent on developing techniques designed to outsmart each other.

"And as the US intelligence community began to grow, a secret culture sprang about which enabled the intelligence players to implement the various developed techniques to cleverly circumvent the democratic processes and institutions....

"Like many other democracies, the US Government is made up of two basic parts: the elected constituency, i.e., the various governors, judges, congressmen and the President; and the unelected bureaucracies, as represented by the numerous federal agencies.

"In a well-balanced and correctly functioning democracy, the elected part of the government is in charge of its unelected bureaucratic part, giving the people a real voice in the agenda set by their government.

"While a significant part of the US Government no doubt follows this democratic principle, a considerable portion of the US Government operates in complete secrecy and follows its own unaccountable agenda which, unacknowledged, very often is quite different from the public agenda." [11]

Jan goes on to quote one of the United States' most popular war heroes: Dwight D. Eisenhower, who served as Supreme Commander of Allied Forces during World War II and was later elected 34th President of the United States. In his farewell address to the nation in 1961, President Eisenhower said:

"We have been compelled to create a permanent armaments industry of vast proportions. Added to this, three and a half million men and women are directly engaged in the defense establishment. We annually spend on military security more than the net income of all United States corporations.

"This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence—economic, political, even spiritual—is felt in every city, every state house, every office of the federal government. We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. Our toil, resources, and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society.

"In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or our democratic processes."

INTERNATIONAL CONCERNS OVER NEW WEAPONS

The United Nations was established in 1945 with the aim of "saving succeeding generations from the scourge of war". In 1975 the General Assembly considered a draft first proposed by the Soviet Union: "Prohibition Of The Development And Manufacture Of New Types Of Weapons Of Mass Destruction And New Systems Of Such Weapons".

In 1979 the Soviet Union added a list of some types of potential weapons of mass destruction:

1. Radiological weapons (using radioactive materials) which could produce harmful effects similar to those of a nuclear explosion;
2. Particle beam weapons, based on charged or neutral particles, to affect biological targets;
3. Infrasonic acoustic radiation weapons;
4. Electromagnetic weapons operating at certain radio-frequency radiations which could have injurious effects on human organs. [12]

In response, the US and other Western nations stalled. They gave a long, convoluted reason, but the result was the same.

In an article entitled "Non-Lethal Weapons May Violate Treaties" [13] the author notes that the Certain Conventional Weapons Convention [14] covers many of the non-conventional weapons—"those that utilize infrasound or electromagnetic energy (including lasers, microwave or radio-frequency radiation, or visible light pulsed at brainwave frequency) for their effects".

Harlan Girard, Managing Director of the International Committee Against Offensive Microwave Weapons, told me he believes the strategy behind the government's recent push for less-than-lethal weapons is a subterfuge. The ones that are now getting all the publicity are put up for scrutiny to get the public's approval. The electromagnetic mind-altering technologies are not mentioned, but would be brought in later under the umbrella of less-than-lethal weapons.

These weapons were recently transferred from the Department of Defense over to the Department of Justice. Why? Because there are several international treaties that specifically limit or exclude weapons of this nature from being used in international warfare.

In other words, weapons that are barred from use against our country's worst enemies (notwithstanding the fact that the US did use this weapon against Iraqi troops!) can now be used against our own citizens, by the local police departments, against such groups as peaceful protestors of US nuclear policies.

TOWARDS GLOBAL MIND CONTROL

The secrecy involved in the development of the electromagnetic mind-altering technology reflects the tremendous power that is inherent in it. To put it bluntly, whoever controls this technology can control the minds of men—all men.

There is evidence that the US Government has plans to extend the range of this technology to envelop all peoples, all countries. This can be accomplished, is being accomplished, by utilising the nearly completed HAARP project [15,16] for overseas areas, and the GWEN network now in place in the US. The US Government denies all this. [Editor's note: Remember that this was written in early 1998 before the HAARP project was fully operational. Heaven only knows what all is being broadcast to attempt to affect us mentally and physically now, almost two years later! Keep in mind that HAARP is only one of many disguised broadcasting centers functioning around the world. It is certainly of value to focus on HAARP, as an example of a general technology at work, but it would be a gross oversight to ignore, say, the many cellular

telephone towers all over the globe which are capable of performing similar mental and physical conditioning, if not necessarily on such a high-powered scale as is HAARP.]

Dr. Michael Persinger is a Professor of Psychology and Neuroscience at Laurentian University, Ontario, Canada. You have met him before in the pages of *RESONANCE* where we reported on his findings that strong electromagnetic fields can affect a person's brain.

"Temporal lobe stimulation" he said "can evoke the feeling of a presence, disorientation, and perceptual irregularities. It can activate images stored in the subject's memory, including nightmares and monsters that are normally suppressed." [17]

Dr Persinger wrote an article a few years ago titled "On The Possibility Of Directly Accessing Every Human Brain By Electromagnetic Induction Of Fundamental Algorithms". [18] The abstract reads:

"Contemporary neuroscience suggests the existence of fundamental algorithms by which all sensory transduction is translated into an intrinsic, brain-specific code. Direct stimulation of these codes within the human temporal or limbic cortices by applied electromagnetic patterns may require energy levels which are within the range of both geomagnetic activity and contemporary communication networks. A process which is coupled to the narrow band of brain temperature could allow all normal human brains to be affected by a subharmonic whose frequency range at about 10 Hz would only vary by 0.1 Hz."

He concludes the article with this:

"Within the last two decades a potential has emerged which was improbable, but which is now marginally feasible. This potential is the technical capability to influence directly the major portion of the approximately six billion brains of the human species, without mediation through classical sensory modalities, by generating neural information within a physical medium within which all members of the species are immersed.

"The historical emergence of such possibilities, which have ranged from gunpowder to atomic fission, have resulted in major changes in the social evolution that occurred inordinately quickly after the implementation. Reduction of the risk of the inappropriate application of these technologies requires the continued and open discussion of their realistic feasibility and implications within the scientific and public domain."

It doesn't get any plainer than that. And we do not have open discussion because the US Government has totally denied the existence of this technology.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to give special thanks to: Jan

Wiesemann for sending the Silent Sounds™ statement and patents which were the keystone of this article; Mike Coyle, whose computer search turned up many more related patents; Harlan Girard, who has provided numerous official government documents; and to the many who have provided newsclippings and articles, moral and financial support to *RESONANCE*, without which we'd have ceased publication long ago.

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Judy Wall is Editor and Publisher of *RESONANCE*, the newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group.

FOOTNOTES

1. Jan Wiesemann of Germany sent me a copy of a letter from Silent Sounds, Inc., which directed the reader to their computer website. The ITV news item and EEG graph can be seen there, along with other material, if the government has not shut them down.

2. Silent Sounds, Inc. website is <<http://www.mindspring.com/~silent>>.

3. Leder, Edith M.: "Allies Blast 2nd Jet", Associated Press, *The Daily Commercial*, Leesburg, FL, USA, March 23, 1991.

4. Pomfret, John: "Linguists Fought Battles Using Megaphones", Associated Press, *The Daily Commercial*, March 1, 1991.

5. Crary, David: "Soldiers Recount Most Memorable Iraqi Surrenders", Associated Press, *The Daily Commercial*, March 1, 1991.

6. This sounds like the Cray supercomputer—one of which, incidentally, is located at the University of Alaska where it is used by the Department of Defense in conjunction with HAARP. Source: Begich and Manning: *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*, pp.99-100; see footnote 15.

7. Pasternak, Douglas: "Wonder Weapons", *US News & World Report*, July 7, 1997, pp.38-46.

8. "KGB Used PIS To Program Soldiers", *RESONANCE*, no.30, March 1996, p.29. Source: *Fortean Times*, no.83, p.13; item quoting a TV program about the Psychotropic Influence System (PIS), broadcast by ARD, Germany, May 1995.

9. Wall, Judy: "Electromagnetic Weapons", *RESONANCE*, no.29, May 1995, pp. 27-33.

10. Wall, Judy: "Synthetic Telepathy", *RESONANCE*, no.29, May 1995, pp.17-26.

11. Wiesemann, Jan: "Unwitting Political Assassins: Clandestine Methods And Techniques Applied By US Intelligence To Covertly Manipulate Unwitting Individuals To Carry Out Or Participate In Political Assassinations" (Masters Thesis), International Relations, University of Birmingham, UK.

12. *The United Nations And Disarmament, 1945-1985*, United Nations publication, 1985,

sales no. E.8S.IX.6, pp. ix, 115. Thanks to Cheryl Welsh, of Citizens Against Human Rights Abuses, for a copy of this information via Harlan Girard.

13. Rosenberg, Barbara Hatch: "Non-Lethal Weapons May Violate Treaties", *The Bulletin Of The Atomic Scientists*, September-October 1994, pp.44-45.

14. Rosenberg gives the full name of this treaty as "Convention On Prohibition Or Restriction Of The Use Of Certain Conventional Weapons Which May Be Deemed To Be Excessively Injurious Or To Have Indiscriminate Effects".

15. Begich, Nick, PhD and Jeane Manning: *Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances In Tesla Technology*, 1995, Earthpulse Press, PO Box 201393, Anchorage, AK 99520 USA. See also *RESONANCE*, no. 30, pp.9-22.

16. HAARP is the acronym for High-Frequency Active Auroral Research Project.

17. "Earthquakes May Affect Brain", *RESONANCE*, no. 29, p.35.

18. Persinger, M.A.: "On The Possibility Of Directly Accessing Every Human Brain By Electromagnetic Induction Of Fundamental Algorithms", *Perceptual And Motor Skills*, June 1995, vol. 80, pp.791-799.

* * *

Aerial Mind-Control The Threat To Civil Liberties

by Judy Wall

Editor/Publisher, of *RESONANCE*
(the newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics
Special Interest Group of
American Mensa Ltd.)

Published in *NEXUS* magazine,
October-November 1999

USAF COMMANDO SOLO: AERIAL MIND-CONTROL BROADCASTS

The United States Air Force uses aerial mind-control broadcasts against civilian populations as well as enemy troops. Some of these actions against civilians are done with the intent of influencing public opinion and the outcome of elections.

In a previous article ["Military Use Of Mind-Control Weapons", *NEXUS* magazine, October-November 1998], we examined mind-control technology, especially that utilizing Silent Sounds™, in which radio-frequency broadcasts carry subliminal patterns that entrain the listener's brainwaves into a pre-selected emotional state. According to ITV wire service reports, this technology was used during Operation Desert Storm in 1991, as part of the US Psychological Operations (PsyOps) directed

against Iraqi troops. [1,2]

To the Desert Storm offensive we can now add several other incidents. Alex Horvat, editor of *The Probe*, calls to our attention the 1998 video *Exotic Weapons Of Mass Control*, produced by Bob Fletcher.

"The excerpt played on Fletcher's video is from TLC (The Learning Channel) and clearly states that Commando Solo was used in Haiti for what was called Operation Uphold Democracy. As the general populace was violently opposed to Aristide and most in favor of his ouster, it took nearly a year of this clandestine counter-programming to get them to change their minds.... Instead of butchering a population physically, we can now manipulate them mentally, virtually enslaving their thoughts with a criss-cross pattern of flights by an EC-130 (which is just a C-130 heavily laden with electronic hardware)." [3]

We were not at war with the citizens of Haiti, yet the U.S. Government directed military weapons against this friendly, or at least neutral, civilian population. The U.S. Government sanctioned the "rigging" of the Haitian election by mental control of the people, programming them to cast their votes for the Americans' favored candidate. And they had the nerve to call it "Operation Uphold Democracy". Some sense of humor! Stalin would have loved it. Hitler would have loved it. Why is the U.S. Government doing this? Who is behind this flagrant violation of civil liberties? Is it the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), which has a long history of interfering in foreign government politics? Or has this become standard military procedure?

The rationale is always the same: "to make the world safe for democracy". Yet what is democracy if not freedom? Freedom to think your own thoughts; freedom to express your own opinions; freedom to vote for the candidate of your own choice.

Fletcher's video also mentions that the same technology was used against the Bosnia population for a week to influence their election. [4] This was probably done during Operation Joint Guard in 1995. [5]

The questions arise: If they have used mind-control broadcasts against foreign civilian populations to influence elections, will they use them against American citizens—or have they already? What other countries may be the recipients of this innovative technology?

Just what is this EC-130E Commando Solo? The United States Air Force has helpfully published a Fact Sheet that describes the Lockheed-built aircraft. [6] This 1995 bulletin states that the "unit flyaway cost" is more than US \$100 million each, and that there are eight in the inventory. Its primary function is "psychological operations broadcasts". The crew consists of four officers (pilot, copilot, navigator, control chief/EWO) and seven enlisted members (flight engineer, loadmaster,

five mission crew).

According to the Fact Sheet:

"Air Force Mission: Commando Solo conducts psychological operations and civil affairs broadcast missions in the standard AM, FM, HF, TV and military communications bands. Missions are flown at maximum altitudes possible to ensure optimum propagation patterns. The EC-130 flies during either day or night scenarios with equal success, and is air refuelable. A typical mission consists of a single-ship orbit which is offset from the desired target audience. The targets may be either military or civilian personnel.

"Secondary missions include command and control communications counter-measures (C3CM) and limited intelligence gathering.

"Air Force Features: Highly specialized modifications have been made to the latest version of the EC-130. Included in these modifications are enhanced navigation systems, self-protection equipment, and the capability of broadcasting color television on a multitude of worldwide standards throughout the TV VHF/UHF ranges....

"Air Force Background: Air National Guard EC-130 aircraft flown by the 193rd Special Operations Group were deployed to both Saudi Arabia and Turkey in support of Desert Storm. Their missions included broadcasts of 'Voice of the Gulf' and other programs intended to convince Iraqi soldiers to surrender.

"The EC-130 was originally modified using the mission electronic equipment from the EC-121, known at the time as the Coronet Solo. Soon after the 193rd SOG received its EC-130s, the unit participated in the rescue of US citizens in Operation Urgent Fury, acting as an airborne radio station informing those people on Grenada of the US military action.

"Volant Solo, as the mission is now known, was instrumental in the success of coordinated psychological operations in Operation Just Cause, again broadcasting continuously throughout the initial phases of the operation...."

Operation Just Cause? This is another propaganda name, applied to the U.S. invasion of Panama to take out that country's leader, General Noreiga, the CIA's erstwhile partner in drug smuggling. Apparently the General had made someone mad—how else to account for the massive invasion of this tiny tourist country? To wit: "A superpower whipped the poop out of 10% of the police force of a Third World nation. You are supposed to be able to do that. It was done well, and I credit those who did it. But it is important that we draw the right lessons from it", according to an anonymous US Marine. [7]

Our Commander-in-Chief had another point of view: "...the roll call of glory, the roster of great American campaigns—Yorktown,

Gettysburg, Normandy, and now Panama.”—President George Bush, March 1990. [8]

MILITARY PSYOPS AGAINST CIVILIANS

In a phone call to the USAF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office, I questioned the legitimacy of using these subliminal broadcasts against civilian populations. [9]

I was told that it was all perfectly legal, having been approved by the U.S. Congress (!). It may be okay by Congress, but I sincerely doubt that it would be approved by the recipient populations.

That conversation also elicited more information concerning the Commando Solo units. For instance, the Air National Guard of the individual states in the U.S. can also operate Commando Solo aircraft, should the Governor of a state request assistance. That means the PsyOps mind-control technology can be directed against U.S. citizens.

The Commando Solo aircraft have participated in the following missions—possibly more, as the early missions of Volant Solo 1 were not known to the spokesperson:

- Operation Urgent Fury (Grenada, Oct-Nov 1983, Jan-Jun 1985);
- Operation Just Cause (Panama, late December 1989);
- Operation Desert Shield (Kuwait, Iraq, from August 1990);
- Operation Desert Storm (Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Iraq, 1991);
- Operation Uphold Democracy (Haiti, 1994-1995);
- Operation Joint Guard (part of a UN operation in Bosnia-Herzegovina, 1995);
- Operation Desert Thunder (part of a UN operation in Iraq);
- Operation Desert Fox (Iraq, 2 to 3 days in December 1998).

Other countries are known to have a similar aircraft, but the PR officer declined to identify them, suggesting that I check out *Jane's Defence Weekly* for such information. Not having access to that particular publication, I searched through my copy of *Jane's Radar And Electronic Warfare Systems 1993-94*. [10] The Commando Solo unit was not listed, but a browse through the book was informative as to the numerous types of electronic offense and defense systems available. These include stationary and mobile land units (many housed in large trucks), shipboard and airborne models, as well as space-based technology. If the military is spending US \$100 million per airborne unit (times eight, we're talking US \$800 million here), I think it is safe to assume that they have tried out mind-control equipment with less expensive, roving land units (trucks), but use the airplanes to cover

wider areas and hard-to-reach locations of the world.

And I might add, we can assume that they have tried out the efficacy of this mind-control technology. Even the US military would not waste \$800 million on something unless it has been proven to work, and work effectively, even under the adverse situation of military combat. This is an important point.

The initial research into mind control in the USA was conducted under the auspices of the CIA. The flagrant abuse of human rights in experimenting on unsuspecting persons was based on the supposition that the veracity of experiments would be compromised if a subject knew that he was participating in an experiment. In the case of mind-control technology, this supposition might very well be true. But that does not justify its use—or so said the Nürnberg Code, the tenets of which were used as a legal basis to prosecute Nazi scientists for war crimes. However, the US seems to have excused its own military and scientific community from adhering to that Code. [11]

MANIPULATING MIND AND BODY BY SATELLITE

The next logical step in mind control would be to incorporate this technology into satellite communications. Since other countries are known to have similar capabilities, there could occur a situation in which electronic mind-control warfare is waged against a civilian population, receiving conflicting mental manipulation from both sides. What would be the mental state of individuals so targeted? Would it cause a rise in mental aberrations and schizophrenia? And what are the limits of mind manipulations? Can people be forced to commit suicide? Can physical ailments or psychosomatic illnesses be induced?

A March 1990 report from Bosnia-Herzegovina in the former Yugoslavia suggests the latter may have already happened. The report concerns 2,990 ethnic Albanians who were admitted to hospitals with complaints of lung and skin problems for which doctors could find no physical cause. [12]

It is not a far step from manipulating a person's emotional state to influencing bodily functions. Indeed, much of the literature documenting microwave effects on biological systems deals with precisely this phenomenon. In fact, studies of the physical effects of microwave exposure (including radio frequencies) generally preceded studies of mental effects.

A meeting sponsored by *Defense & Foreign Affairs* and The International Strategic Studies Association was held in Washington DC in 1983. High-level officials from many countries met for this conference. They discussed psychological strategies related to government

and policymaking. A summary of the agenda reads: “The group will be discussing the essence of future policymaking, for it must be increasingly clear to all that the most effective tool of government and strategy is the mind.... If it's any consolation to the weapons-oriented among defense policymakers, the new technologies of communications—satellites, television, radio, and mind-control beams—are ‘systems’ which are more tangible than the more philosophically-based psychological strategies and operations.

“But we should make no mistake; it will be the ‘psychologically based’ systems which determine the world's fate in coming years: the condition of the minds of populations and leaders. And we should not ignore the fact that the USSR [this was in 1983] is working on electronic systems to ‘beam’ messages directly into the brain. What good, then, are conventional systems if these types of weapons are not countered? And, on a more basic level, what good is a weapon system if public opinion or political constraints prohibit its deployment?” [13]

It is obvious that they found the answer to that last question. If the public does not know about a weapon system, it cannot prohibit its deployment. This is the situation that applies to mind-control technology.

MIND CONTROL AGAINST “POTENTIAL” ENEMIES

The US military is aware that certain actions or procedures may not be acceptable to the American public. Metz and Kievit express these concerns in their paper “The Revolution In Military Affairs And Conflict Short Of War”: [14]

“The use of new technology may also run counter to basic American values. Information age—and, in particular, information warfare—technologies cause concerns about privacy.... American values also make the use of directed-energy weapons...morally difficult, perhaps unacceptable. The advantage of directed-energy weapons over conventional ones is deniability. Against whom is such deniability aimed?... Deniability must be aimed at the American people.”

Later they state: “We must decide whether innovative military capabilities are, in fact, acceptable and desirable. That can only happen through open debate. The military must be a vital participant, but not the sole one.”

But there has been no open debate.

On July 21, 1994, the US Department of Defense proposed that non-lethal weapons be used not only against declared enemies, but against anyone engaged in activities that the DOD opposed. That could include almost anybody and anything. Note that the mind-control technology is classified under non-lethal weapons. [15]

A 1998 news item states that US Air Force General John Jumper “predicts that the military will have the tools to make potential enemies see, hear, and believe things that do not exist” and that “The same idea was contained in a 15-volume study by the USAF Scientific Advisory Board, issued in 1996, on how to maintain US air and space superiority on the battlefields of the 21st century”. [16,17]

It seems that, in military parlance, a “prediction” means: “Don’t be surprised when you find out we’ve already got this, but it’s classified and we can’t admit to it just yet.”

Notice that General Jumper predicts that mind-control technology will be used against *potential* enemies. The military and government agencies may apply this term to any group or individual they perceive as a threat to their own interests. Potential enemies may be counter-culture individuals, those of opposing political viewpoints, economic or financial competitors, biological undesirables, etc. It is part of the military agenda to identify potential threats so as to be prepared to meet them. Experience has shown that the US Government (the CIA and FBI, for example) has moved against these people or groups, slandering, harassing, even killing them, without adequate cause or legal sanction.

A weapon that can be used in secret lends itself to abuse by unethical individuals in positions of power. The military and secret services have shown themselves often to be lacking in ethical constraints. After all, the job of the military *is* war; it *is* killing people; and so, just how this is accomplished may be considered irrelevant. Lesser evils, like mind control, pale by comparison.

Of course, it can be argued that it is far more humane to brainwash a person via mind-control technology than it is to torture or kill them. Others vehemently deny this. They’d rather be dead than a mental slave to Big Brother! That is what revolutions are about. And if I recall correctly, that is the idea behind the US *Bill of Rights*.

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT WARNS OF DANGERS

Awareness of the existence of mind-control technology, and hence its dangers and possibility for misuse, seems to be more prevalent in Europe than in other areas. The European Parliament recently passed a “Resolution On Environment, Security, And Foreign Policy”. [18] This document includes these articles:

“23. Calls on the European Union to seek to have the new ‘non-lethal’ weapons technology and the development of new arms strategies also covered and regulated by international conventions....

“27. Calls for an international convention introducing a global ban on all developments

and deployments of weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings.”

The United States will ignore these resolutions, of course, as it has other EP requests; for example, as mentioned in the same document:

“24. Considers HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Project) by virtue of its far-reaching impact on the environment to be a global concern and calls for it’s legal, ecological, and ethical implications to be examined by an international independent body before any further research and testing; regrets the repeated refusal of the United States Administration to send anyone in person to give evidence to the public hearing or any subsequent meeting held by its competent committee into the environmental and public risks connected with the HAARP programme currently being funded in Alaska....”

One of HAARP’s potential uses is as a communications system. The military officially acknowledges two communications-related applications: (1) to replace the existing Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) submarine communications system now operating in Michigan and Wisconsin; (2) to provide a way to wipe out communications over an extremely large area, while keeping the military’s own communications systems working. [19]

As we have seen, the mind-control subliminal messages are carried on radio-frequency broadcasts. The HAARP facility could be used to broadcast global mind-control messages, or such messages could simply be inserted into existing systems.

Dr. Igor Smirnov, of the Institute of Psycho-correction in Moscow, says in regard to this technology: “It is easily conceivable that some Russian ‘Satan’, or let’s say Iranian [or any other ‘Satan’], as long as he owns the appropriate means and finances, can inject himself [intrude] into every conceivable computer network, into every conceivable radio or television broadcast, with relative technological ease, even without disconnecting cables. You can intercept the [radio] waves in the aether and then [subliminally] modulate every conceivable suggestion into it. If this transpires over a long enough time period, it accumulates in the heads of people. And eventually they can be artificially manipulated with other additional measurements, to do that which this perpetrator wants [them to do]. This is why [such technology] is rightfully feared.” [20]

A WORLDWIDE MIND-CONTROL MISSION

To return to the USAF Fact Sheet, it concludes: “In 1990 the EC-130 joined the newly formed Air Force Special Operations Command and has since been designated Commando Solo, with no change in mission. This one-of-a-kind aircraft is consistently improving its capabilities. The next few years should see continued

enhancements to the EC-130 and its worldwide mission.”

FOOTNOTES

1. Wall, Judy: “Military Use Of Mind Control Weapons”, *NEXUS*, Oct-Nov 1998.

2. “Psychological Operations” are defined as: “Planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to foreign audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of foreign governments, organizations, groups, and individuals. The purpose of psychological operations is to induce or reinforce foreign attitudes and behavior favorable to the originator’s objectives. Also called PsyOps.” From “Joint Doctrine For Information Operations”, Joint Publication 3-13, 9 October 1998. Thanks to Harlan Girard of the International Committee on Offensive Microwave Weapons (PO Box 58700, Philadelphia PA 19102-8700, USA) for the excerpt.

3. Horvat, Alex: “Commando Solo”, *The Probe*, vol. 4, no. 1, Winter 1998/99, p.44; available from PO Box 905, St. Peters, MO 63376, USA.

4. Fletcher, Bob: *Exotic Weapons Of Mass Control*; video available from *The Probe* (see 3 above), or Global Insights, A675 Fairview Dr. #246, Carson City NV, 89701, USA; telephone: 1-800-729-4131.

5. An item of interest is that the US had a new type of aerial reconnaissance plane positioned over the former Yugoslavia from July 14, 1995, about six months before the US officially intervened. The 10-million-dollar unmanned saucer-shaped spy craft is nicknamed “Dark Star”. Information from *C-Com (Classified Communications)* 3(12), December 1995; Erich A. Aggen, Jr., (editor), citing *CE Chronicles* nos. 1 and 2 and *Raising Awareness* newsletter.

6. Fact Sheet, dated March 1995. The address on the publication is: AF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office, 100 Bartley Street, Hurlburt Field, FL 32544-5273, USA. They no longer supply printed copies, but you can access the document at the www.hurlburt.af.mil website address.

7. Morrison Taw, Jennifer: “Operation Just Cause: Lessons For Operations Other Than War”, Rand Corp., 1996, p. vii; quoting from “Some Questions Whether The US Is Ready For LIC”, *Navy News And Undersea Technology*, August 27, 1990, p.7.

8. Morrison Taw, Jennifer: *ibid.*, p.1.

9. Telephone conversation of February 26, 1999, with AF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office; voice (850) 884-5515, email: <paprhode@hqafsoc.afoc.af.mil>.

10. Blake, Bernard (ed.): *Jane’s Radar And Electronic Warfare Systems 1993-94*, Jane’s Information Group Inc., 1340 Braddock Place, Suite 300, Alexandria VA 22314-1651, USA; also Jane’s Information Group, Sentinel House,

163 Brighton Road, Coulsdon, Surrey CR5 2NH, UK.

11. (a) "US Nullifies Nuremberg Law", *Earth Island Journal*, Winter 1996-97. (b) Hightower, Jim: "Unregulated Experiments On Humans", *New Times*, June 19-25, 1997, cites Stolberg, Sheryl Gay: "Unchecked Research On People Raises Concern On Medical Ethics", *New York Times*, May 14, 1997. (c) See "Ban On Medical Experiments Without Consent Is Relaxed", *New York Times*, November 5, 1996, p.1; copy available for 50 cents from David Park Books, 3456 17th St., San Francisco CA 94110. (d) Also see Senator John Glenn's Bill S-193, "Human Research Subjects Protection Act of 1997", *Congressional Record*, US Senate, January 22, 1997. (e) "In 1994, a congressional subcommittee found up to 500,000 Americans between 1940 and 1974 were endangered by secret defense-related tests including radiation experiments, mustard gas, LSD, and biological agents." See *Pitch Weekly*, April 17-23, 1997.

12. Schaefer, Paul: "Experimentation And Warfare", article citing *The Kansas City Star*, between March 25 and 31, 1990.

13. Summary, The Perth Corporation, *Defense & Foreign Affairs*, November 1983.

14. Metz, Steven and James Kievit: "The Revolution In Military Affairs And Conflict Short Of War", US Army War College, Carlisle Barracks, PA 17013-5050, USA, pp. 15-16 and 29. [See also Krawczyk, Glenn: "Big Brother's Recipe For 'Revolution In Military Affairs'", *NEXUS*, June-July 1995.]

15. Schaefer, Paul: "Psyops: Invisible Warfare", *Zuni Mountain Citizen* (precise date unknown, late 1998/early 1999), p.5.


16. "Microwave Weapons", *Microwave News*, March/April 1998; Louis Slesin (editor), citing *Aviation Week*, March 9, 1998.

17. Same article as above, citing *Microwave News*, January/February 1997.

18. "Environment, Security, And Foreign Affairs", Resolution A4-0005/99, Minutes of 28/01/99, Provisional Edition, European Parliament. For copy, thanks to Grattan Healy, Advisor on Energy & Research, Green Group in the European Parliament, LEO 2C35, Rue Wiertz Straat, B-1047 Bruxelles, Belgium, email: <ghealy@europarl.eu.int>.

19. For more information on HAARP, see Begich, Nick and Jeane Manning, *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*, Earthpulse Press, PO Box 201393, Anchorage AK 99520, USA; telephone: 907-249-9111.

20. From a German documentary: "Geheimes Russland: Moskau—Die Zombies der roten Zaren" ("Secret Russia: Moscow—The Zombies of the Red Czars") aired on German TV network ZDF on December 22, 1998. Script translation by Jan Weisemann. The full text is to be published in *RESONANCE*, no. 35.

21. Reed, Chris: *Lockheed C-130 Hercules And Its Variants*, Schiffer Publishing Ltd, Atglen, PA, 1999. 

RA: Humble Messenger Of *The Law Of One* Knowing Our Karmic Past May Help Us Understand The Present

Editor's note: In the November 2, 1999 issue of The SPECTRUM, Commander Hatonn brought to our attention some earlier communications that he and others of the "Confederation of Planets in Service of Infinite Source" were responsible for bringing forth in the early 1980s, called The Ra Material.

Here we are reprinting two sessions from the first book, in a series of five, titled: The Ra Material: An Ancient Astronaut Speaks. This material builds on each of the earlier sessions and it is not easy to select sessions that are "stand alone" without the need to reference earlier information. The following is a segment of that material which we feel you might find interesting.

As the back cover of Book I states: "Almost twenty years of experimental work with telepathy led to the 'breakthrough' contact recorded in this book." This body of information covers a broad range of subjects. And as the back cover puts it, this information includes answers to questions such as: "Who are the ancient astronauts? Why did they first come to Earth? Why are they returning now? What part did they play in building the great monuments of antiquity? What part did they play in the formation of present and earlier civilizations? With what other beings do we share our universe? And where does the Earth fit into the cosmic scheme of things?"

The "questioner" is Don Elkins; the "instrument" (the one in trance, bringing forth the messages from Ra) is Carla Rueckert. A third member of the small team, who was always present during the sessions, was Jim McCarty, who contributed energy necessary for the contact to be made. There was an apparent multiplication of energy between the three that enabled the Ra contact to occur, and each of these three played a vital role in bringing forth The Ra Material.

Those of you interested in obtaining the five books which comprise The Ra Material can do so through the following source: L/L Research Publications, P.O. Box 5195, Louisville, KY, 40255-0195; phone/fax: 502-245-6495. They also have Internet access via the website address www.llresearch.org wherein is more

complete ordering information. These ones do not accept credit cards. They offer a number of publications besides the five Ra volumes. All of the Ra volumes cost \$11.50 each to produce. Any donations above this minimum cost is greatly appreciated and is used to keep their material in print and fund future projects, and is tax deductible.

One final matter to take note of is the way the Ra entity insists upon frequent identification. Many of the spiritual messages presented in these pages and collected in the series WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach emphasize that same point, and the Higher Authors/Teachers responsible for those messages are very clear in their identifications and very willing to provide same whenever there is a question.

When a receiver gets sloppy in this regard is when dark entities slip onto the airwaves and derail the presentation of Lighted information. This is an important lesson to keep in mind as many ones effort toward improving their own personal connections to Higher Teachers and Guides, as the Lighted Messengers frequently urge each of us to do.

SESSION 9 January 27, 1981

RA: I am Ra. I greet you in the Love and the Light of our Infinite Creator. We communicate now.

QUESTIONER: The healing exercises that you gave us are of such a nature that it is best to concentrate on a particular exercise at a certain time. I would like to ask what exercise that I should concentrate on tonight?

RA: I am Ra. Again, to direct your judgment is an intrusion upon your space/time continuum distortion called future. To speak of past or present within our distortion/judgment limits is acceptable. To guide rather than teach/learn is not acceptable to our distortion in regards to teach/learning. We, instead, can suggest a process whereby each chooses the first of the exercises given in the order in which we gave them, which you, in your discernment, feel is not fully appreciated by

your mind/body/spirit complex.

This is the proper choice, building from the foundation, making sure the ground is good for the building. We have assessed for you the intensity of this effort in terms of energy expended. You will take this in mind and be patient, for we have not given a short or easy program of consciousness learn/teaching.

QUESTIONER: The way that I understand the process of evolution is that our planetary population has a certain amount of time to progress. This is generally divided into three 25,000-year cycles. At the end of 75,000 years the planet progresses itself. What caused this situation to come about with the preciseness of the years in each cycle?

RA: I am Ra. Visualize, if you will, the particular energy which, outward flowing and inward coagulating, formed the tiny realm of The Creation governed by your Council of Saturn. Continue seeing the rhythm of this process. The living flow creates a rhythm which is as inevitable as one of your timepieces. Each of your planetary entities began the first cycle when the energy nexus was able, in that environment, to support such mind/body experiences. Thus, each of your planetary entities is on a different “cyclical schedule” as you might call it. The timing of these cycles is a measurement equal to a portion of intelligent energy.

This intelligent energy offers a type of clock. The cycles move as precisely as a clock strikes your hour. Thus, the gateway from intelligent energy to intelligent infinity opens regardless of circumstance on the striking of the hour.

QUESTIONER: The original, first entities on this planet—what was their origin? Where were they before they were on this planet?

RA: I am Ra. The first entities upon this planet were Water, Fire, Air and Earth.

QUESTIONER: Where did the people who are like us, who were the first ones here, where did they come from? From where did they evolve?

RA: I am Ra. You speak of third-density experience. The first of those to come here were brought from another planet in your solar system, called by you the Red Planet, Mars. This planet’s environment became inhospitable to third-density beings. The first entities, therefore, were of this race, as you may call it, manipulated somewhat by those who were guardians at that time.

QUESTIONER: What race is that, and how did they get from Mars to here?

RA: I am Ra. The race is a combination of the mind/body/spirit complexes of those of your so-called Red Planet and a careful series of genetical adjustments made by the guardians of that time. These entities arrived, or were preserved, for the experience upon your sphere by a type of birthing which is non-reproductive, but consists of preparing genetic material for

the incarnation of the mind/body/spirit complexes of those entities from the Red Planet.

QUESTIONER: I assume from what you are saying that the guardians transferred the race here after the race had died from the physical as we know it on Mars. Is that correct?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct.

QUESTIONER: The guardians were obviously acting within an understanding of the Law of One in doing this. Can you explain the application of the Law of One in this process?

RA: I am Ra. The Law of One was named by these guardians as the bringing of the wisdom of the guardians in contact with the entities from the Red Planet, thus melding the social memory complex of the guardian race and the Red Planet race. It, however, took an increasing amount of distortion into the application of the Law of One from the viewpoint of other guardians, and it is from this beginning action that the quarantine of this planet was instituted, for it was felt that the free will of those of the Red Planet had been abridged.

QUESTIONER: Were the entities of the Red Planet following the Law of One prior to leaving the Red Planet?

RA: I am Ra. The entities of the Red Planet were attempting to learn the Laws of Love, which form one of the primal distortions of the Law of One. However, the tendencies of these people towards bellicose actions caused such difficulties in the atmospheric environment of their planet that it became inhospitable for third-density experience before the end of its cycle. Thus, the Red Planet entities were unharvested and continued in your illusion to attempt to learn the Law of Love.

QUESTIONER: How long ago did this transfer occur from the Red Planet to Earth?

RA: I am Ra. In your time this transfer occurred approximately 75,000 years ago.

QUESTIONER: 75,000 years ago?

RA: I am Ra. This is approximately correct.

QUESTIONER: Were there any entities of the form that I am now—two arms, two legs—on this planet before this transfer occurred?

RA: I am Ra. There have been visitors to your sphere at various times for the last four million of your years, speaking approximately. These visitors do not affect the cycling of the planetary sphere. It was not third-density in its environment until the time previously mentioned.

QUESTIONER: Then there were second-density entities here prior to approximately 75,000 years ago. What type of entities were these?

RA: I am Ra. The second density is the density of the higher plant life and animal life which exists without the upward drive towards the infinite. These second-density beings are of

an octave of consciousness just as you find various orientations of consciousness among the conscious entities of your vibration.

QUESTIONER: Did any of these second-density entities have shapes like ours—two arms, two legs, head, and walk upright on two feet?

RA: I am Ra. The two higher of the sub-vibrational levels of second-density beings had the configuration of the biped, as you mentioned. However, the erectile movement which you experience was not totally effected in these beings who were tending towards the leaning forward, barely leaving the quadrupedal position.

QUESTIONER: Where did these beings come from? Were they a product of evolution as understood by our scientists? Were they evolved from the original material of the Earth that you spoke of?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct.

QUESTIONER: Do these beings then evolve from second density to third density?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct, although no guarantee can be made of the number of cycles it will take an entity to learn the lessons of consciousness of self which are the prerequisite for transition to third density.

QUESTIONER: Is there any particular race of people on our planet now who were incarnated here from second density?

RA: I am Ra. There are no second-density consciousness complexes here on your sphere at this time. However, there are two races which use the second-density form. One is the entities from the planetary sphere you call Maldek. These entities are working their understanding complexes through a series of what you would call karmic restitutions. They dwell within your deeper underground passageways and are known to you as “Bigfoot”.

The other race is that being offered a dwelling in this density by guardians who wish to give the mind/body/spirit complexes of those who are of this density at this time “appropriately engineered physical vehicles” as you would call these chemical complexes, in the event that there is what you call nuclear war.

QUESTIONER: I didn’t understand what these vehicles or beings were for that were appropriate in the event of nuclear war.

RA: I am Ra. These are beings which exist as instinctual second-density beings which are being held in reserve to form what you would call a gene pool in case these body complexes are needed. These body complexes are greatly able to withstand the rigors of radiation which the body complexes you now inhabit could not do.

QUESTIONER: Where are these body complexes located?

RA: I am Ra. These body complexes of the second race dwell in uninhabited deep

forest. There are many in various places over the surface of your planet.

QUESTIONER: Are they Bigfoot-type creatures?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct, although we would not call these Bigfoot, as they are scarce and are very able to escape detection. The first race is less able to be aware of proximity of other mind/body/spirit complexes, but these beings are very able to escape due to their technological understandings before their incarnations here. These entities of the glowing eyes are those most familiar to your peoples.

QUESTIONER: Then there are two different types of Bigfoot. Correct?

RA: I am Ra. This will be the final question.

There are three types of Bigfoot, if you will accept that vibratory sound complex used for three such different races of mind/body/spirit complexes. The first two we have described.

The third is a thought-form.

QUESTIONER: I would like to ask if there is anything that we can do to aid the instrument's comfort.

RA: I am Ra. This instrument will require some adjustment of the tender portions of her body complex. The distortions are due to the energy center blockage you would call pineal.

I leave you in the Love and the Light of the One Infinite Creator. Go forth, therefore, rejoicing in the Power and the Peace of the One Creator. Adonai.

SESSION 10 January 27, 1981

RA: I am Ra. I greet you in the Love and Light of the Infinite Creator. I communicate now.

QUESTIONER: I think that it would clarify things for us if we went back to the time just before the transfer of souls from Maldek to see how the Law of One operated with respect to this transfer and why this transfer was necessary. What happened to the people of Maldek that caused them to lose their planet? How long ago did this event occur?

RA: I am Ra. The peoples of Maldek had a civilization somewhat similar to that of the societal complex known to you as Atlantis in that it gained much technological information and used it without care for the preservation of their sphere, following to a majority extent the complex of thought, ideas, and actions which you may associate with your so-called negative polarity or the service to self. This was, however, for the most part, couched in a sincere belief/thought structure which seemed to the perception of the mind/body complexes of this sphere to be positive and of service to others. The devastation that wrecked their biosphere and caused its disintegration resulted from what you call war.

The escalation went to the furthest extent of the technology this social complex had at its disposal in the space/time present of the then

time. This time was approximately 705,000 of your years ago. The cycles had begun much, much earlier upon this sphere due to its relative ability to support the first-dimensional life forms at an earlier point in the space/time continuum of your solar system. These entities were so traumatized by this occurrence that they were in what you may call a social complex knot or tangle of fear. Some of your time passed. No one could reach them. No beings could aid them.

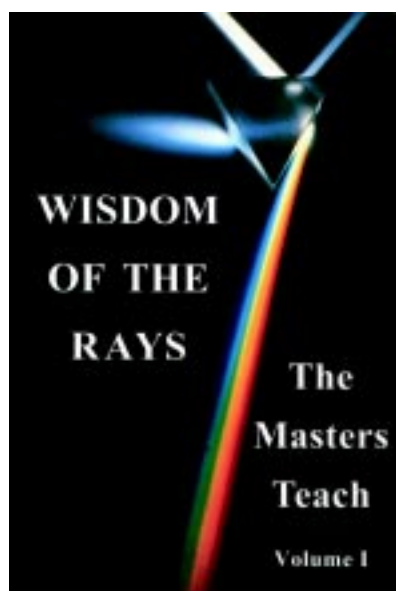
Approximately 600,000 of your years ago, the then-existing members of the Confederation were able to deploy a social memory complex and untie the knot of fear. The entities were then able to recall that they were conscious. This awareness brought them to the point upon what you would call the lower astral planes where they could be nurtured until each mind/body/spirit complex was able to finally be healed of this trauma to the extent that each entity was able to examine the distortions it had experienced in the previous life/illusion complex.

After this experience of learn/teaching, the group decision was to place upon itself a type of what you may call karma alleviation. For this purpose they came into incarnation within your planetary sphere in what were not acceptable human forms. This then they have been experiencing until the distortions of destruction are replaced by the desire for a less distorted vision of service to others. Since this

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provides a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



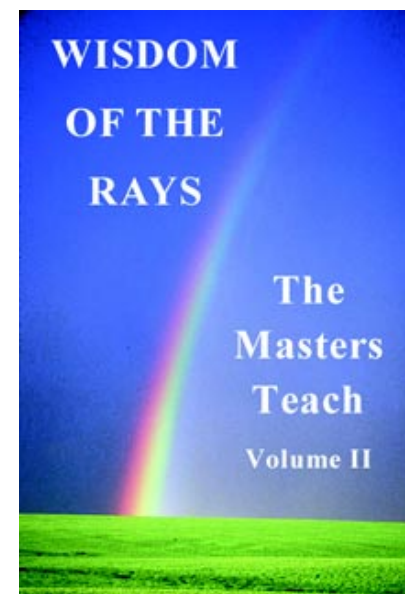
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."

(From the Back Cover of *Wisdom of The Rays: The Masters Teach*; Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

was the conscious decision of the great majority of those beings in the Maldek experience, the transition to this planet began approximately 500,000 of your years ago, and the type of body complex available at that time was used.

QUESTIONER: Was the body complex available at that time what we refer to as the ape body?

RA: I am Ra. That is correct.

QUESTIONER: Have any of the Maldek entities transformed since then? Are they still second-density now, or are some of them third-density?

RA: I am Ra. The consciousness of these entities has always been third-density. The alleviation mechanism was designed by the placement of this consciousness in second-dimensional physical-chemical complexes which are not able to be dexterous or manipulative to the extent which is appropriate to the working of the third-density distortions of the mind complex.

QUESTIONER: Have any of the entities moved on now, made a graduation at the end of a cycle and made the transition from second-density bodies to third-density bodies?

RA: I am Ra. Many of these entities were able to remove the accumulation of what you call karma, thus being able to accept a third-density cycle within a third-density body. Most of those beings so succeeding have incarnated elsewhere in The Creation for the succeeding cycle in third density. As this planet reached third density, some few of these entities became able to join the vibration of this sphere in third-density form. There remain a few who have not yet alleviated through the mind/body/spirit coordination of distortions the previous action taken by them. Therefore, they remain.

QUESTIONER: Are these the Bigfoot that you spoke of?

RA: I am Ra. These are one type of Bigfoot.

QUESTIONER: Then our human race is formed of a few who originally came from Maldek and quite a few who came from Mars. Are there entities here from other places?

RA: I am Ra. There are entities experiencing your time/space continuum who have originated from many, many places, as you would call them, in The Creation, for when there is a cycle change, those who must repeat then find a planetary sphere appropriate for this repetition. It is somewhat unusual for a planetary mind/body/spirit complex to contain those from many, many various loci, but this explains much, for you see, you are experiencing the third-dimension occurrence with a large number of those who must repeat the cycle. The orientation, thus, has been difficult to unify, even with the aid of many of your teach/learners.

QUESTIONER: When Maldek was destroyed, did all the people of Maldek have

the fear problem or were some advanced enough to transfer to other planets?

RA: I am Ra. In the occurrence of planetary dissolution, none escaped, for this is an action which rebounds to the social complex of the planetary complex itself. None escaped the knot or tangle.

QUESTIONER: Is there any danger of this happening to Earth at this time?

RA: I am Ra. We feel this evaluation of your planetary mind/body/spirit complexes' so-called future may be less than harmless. We say only the conditions of mind exist for such development of technology and such deployment. It is the distortion of our vision/understanding that the mind and spirit complexes of those of your people need orientation rather than the "toys" needing dismantlement, for are not all things that exist part of The Creator? Therefore, freely to choose is your own duty.

QUESTIONER: When graduation occurs at the end of a cycle, and entities are moved from one planet to another, by what means do they go to a new planet?

RA: I am Ra. In the scheme of The Creator, the first step of the mind/body/spirit/totality/beingness is to place its mind/body/spirit complex distortion in the proper place of Love/Light. This is done to ensure proper healing of the complex and eventual attunement with the totality/beingness complex. This takes a very variable length of your time/space. After this is accomplished, the experience of the cycle is dissolved and filtered until only the distillation of distortions in its pure form remains. At this time, the harvested mind/body/spirit/totality/beingness evaluates the density needs of its beingness and chooses the more appropriate new environment for either a repetition of the cycle or a moving forward into the next cycle. This is the manner of the harvesting, guarded and watched over by many.

QUESTIONER: When the entity is moved from one planet to the next, is he moved in thought or by a vehicle?

RA: I am Ra. The mind/body/spirit/totality/beingness is one with The Creator. There is no time/space distortion. Therefore, it is a matter of thinking the proper locus in the infinite array of time/spaces.

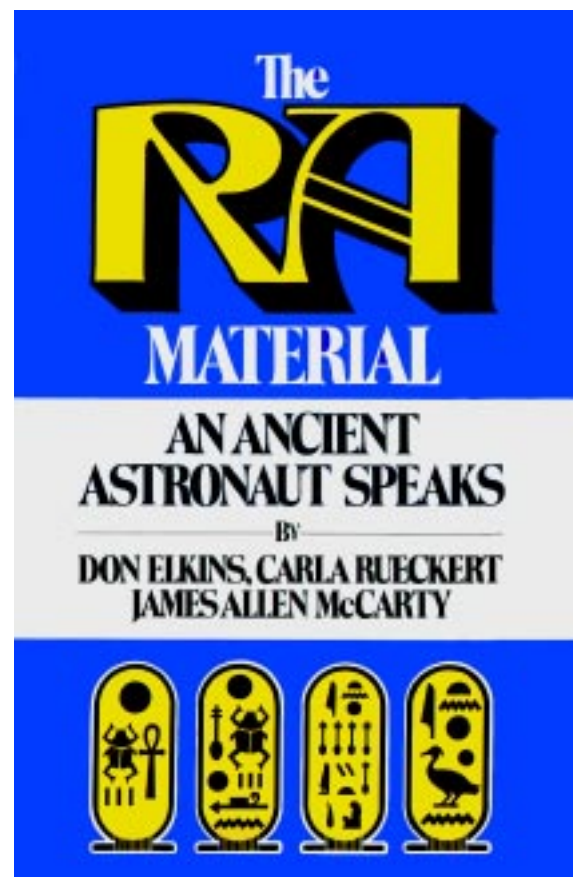
QUESTIONER: While an entity is incarnate in this third density at this time, he may either learn unconsciously without knowing what he is learning, or he may learn after he is consciously aware that he is learning in the ways of the Law of One. By the second way of learning consciously, it is possible for the entity to greatly accelerate his growth. Is this correct?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct.

QUESTIONER: Then although many entities are not consciously aware of it, what they really desire is to accelerate their growth, and it is their job to discover this while they are incarnate. Is it correct that they can accelerate their growth much more while in the third density than in between incarnations of this density?

RA: I am Ra. This is correct. We shall attempt to speak upon this concept.

The Law of One has as one of its primal distortions the free-will distortion, thus each entity is free to accept, reject, or ignore the mind/body/spirit complexes about it and ignore



To order write to: L/L Research Publications, P.O. Box 5195, Louisville, KY, 40255-0195; phone/fax: 502-245-6495. You can visit them on the Internet at: www.llresearch.org wherein is more information regarding the works of these ones. L/L Research Publications does not accept credit cards. They offer a number of publications besides the five Ra volumes, all of the Ra volumes cost \$11.50 each to produce. Any donation above this **minimum** cost is greatly appreciated, tax deductible, and helps them to keep this information in print.

The Creation itself. There are many among your social memory complex distortion who, at this time/space, engage daily, as you would put it, in the working upon the Law of One in one of its primal distortions; that is, the ways of love. However, if this same entity, being biased from the depths of its mind/body/spirit complex towards Love/Light, were then to accept the responsibility for each moment of the time/space accumulation of present moments available to it, such an entity can empower its progress in much the same way as we described the empowering of the call of your social complex distortion to the Confederation.

QUESTIONER: Could you state this in a little different way—how you empower this call?

RA: I am Ra. We understand you to speak now of our previous information. The call begins with one. This call is equal to infinity and is not, as you would say, counted. It is the cornerstone. The second call is added. The third call empowers or doubles the second, and so forth—each additional calling doubling or granting power to all the preceding calls. Thus, the call of many of your peoples is many, many-powered and overwhelmingly heard to the infinite reaches of The One Creation.

QUESTIONER: For the general development of the reader of this book, could you state some of the practices or exercises to perform to produce an acceleration toward the Law of One?

RA: I am Ra.

Exercise One: This is the most nearly centered and useable within your illusion complex. The moment contains love. That is the lesson/goal of this illusion or density. The exercise is to consciously see that love in awareness and understanding distortions. The first attempt is the cornerstone. Upon this choosing rests the remainder of the life-experience of an entity. The second seeking of love within the moment begins the addition. The third seeking empowers the second, the fourth powering or doubling the third. As with the previous type of empowerment, there will be some loss of power due to flaws within the seeking in the distortion of insincerity. However, the conscious statement of self, to self, of the desire to seek love, is so central an act of will that, as before, the loss of power due to this friction is inconsequential.

Exercise Two: The universe is one being. When a mind/body/spirit complex views another mind/body/spirit complex, see The Creator. This is a helpful exercise.

Exercise Three: Gaze within a mirror. See The Creator.

Exercise Four: Gaze at The Creation which lies about the mind/body/spirit complex of each entity. See The Creator.

The foundation or prerequisite of these

exercises is a predilection towards what may be called meditation, contemplation, or prayer. With this attitude, these exercises can be processed. Without it, the data will not sink down into the roots of the tree of mind, thus enabling and ennobling the body and touching the spirit.

QUESTIONER: I was wondering about the advent of the civilizations of Atlantis and Lemuria, when these civilizations occurred, and where did they come from?

RA: I am Ra. This is the last question of this working. The civilizations of Atlantis and Lemuria were not one but two. Let us look first at the Mu [Lemurian] entities.

They were beings of a somewhat primitive nature, but those who had very advanced spiritual distortions. The civilization was part of this cycle, experienced early within the cycle at a time of approximately 53,000 of your years ago. It was a helpful and harmless place which was washed beneath the ocean during a readjustment of your sphere's tectonic plates through no action of their own. They sent out those who survived and reached many places in what you call Russia, North America, and South America. The Indians [Native Americans] of whom you come to feel some sympathy in your social complex distortions are the descendants of these entities. Like the other incarnates of this cycle, they came from elsewhere. However, these particular entities were largely from a second-density planet which had some difficulty, due to the age of its sun, in achieving third-density life conditions. This planet was from the galaxy Deneb.

[Editor's note: Deneb is number nineteen on a list of the brightest stars in the night sky and forms a part of the figure called the Northern Cross which spans a large section of the Milky Way and, in turn, forms part of a larger constellation known as Cygnus, or the Swan; Deneb positions the tail of the Swan and means "the tail" in Arabic. Deneb is very white and seems brighter than it actually is because it is so large, being 25 times more massive and 60,000 times more luminous than our Sun. Light from it takes about 1400 years to reach us. You can imagine how many planets (and life on those planets) is possible around such a luminous powerhouse as Deneb!]

The Atlantean race was a very conglomerate social complex which began to form approximately 31,000 years in the past of your space/time continuum illusion. It was a slow growing and very agrarian one until approximately 15,000 of your years ago. It reached quickly a high technological understanding, which caused it to be able to use intelligent infinity in an informative manner. We may add that they used intelligent energy as well, manipulating greatly the natural influxes of the indigo or pineal ray from divine or infinite energy. Thus, they were able to create

life forms. This they began to do instead of healing and perfecting their own mind/body/spirit complexes, turning their distortions toward what you may call negative.

Approximately 11,000 of your years ago, the first of the, what you call, wars caused approximately forty percent of this population to leave the density by means of disintegration of the body. The second and most devastating of the conflicts occurred approximately 10,821 years in the past according to your illusion. This created an Earth-changing configuration and the large part of Atlantis was no more, having been inundated. Three of the positively-oriented of the Atlantean groups left this geographical locus before that devastation, placing themselves in the mountain areas of what you call Tibet, what you call Peru, and what you call Turkey.

Do you have any brief questions before we close this meeting?

QUESTIONER: Only one, other than what we can do to make the instrument more comfortable. I would like to have your definition of galaxy, the word "galaxy" as you have used it.

RA: I am Ra. We use the term known to your people by the sound vibration "galaxy". We accept that some galaxies contain one system of planetary and solar groups. Others contain several. However, the importance of the locus in infinite time/space dimensionality is so little that we accept the distortion implicit in such an ambiguous term.

QUESTIONER: Then the nine planets and Sun which we have here in our system, would you refer to that as a galaxy?

RA: I am Ra. We would not.


QUESTIONER: How many stars would be approximately in a galaxy?

RA: I am Ra. It depends upon the galactic system. Your own, as you know, contains many, many millions of planetary entities and star bodies.

QUESTIONER: I was just trying to get to the definition that you were using for galaxy. You mentioned a couple of times the term galaxy in reference to what we call a planetary system and it was causing some confusion.

Is there any way that we can make the instrument more comfortable?

RA: I am Ra. This instrument could be made somewhat more comfortable if more support were given the body complex. Other than this, we can only repeat the request to carefully align the symbols used to facilitate this instrument's balance. Our contact is narrow-banded, and thus the influx brought in with us must be precise.

I am Ra. I leave you in the Love and the Light of The One Infinite Creator. Go forth, therefore, rejoicing in the Power and Peace of The One Creator. Adonai. 

The Mechanism Behind An Upcoming Major Global Economic Crisis

Editor's note: For those of you who are not already familiar with Nick Guarino, let's just say he is probably one of the most astute—if not THE most astute—Wall Street watcher and economic advisor in America.

Nick has, for a long time, published a newsletter called The Wall Street Underground (1144 Booth Street, Kansas City, KS, 66103; phone: 913-342-6400). It is loaded with gems of down-to-Earth insight and common sense about the often crazy financial shenanigans going on around the world—and especially close to home at our own premier “insane asylum” for such antics in New York City.

When something truly outrageous or time-sensitive happens, Nick also publishes, usually by email and fax, a quick-turnaround service called a Wall Street Underground Special Report. The following is from this latter service and is SO important that it MUST be shared with as wide an audience as possible at this time.

As Nick points out, it will surely be the small, honest investor, who is saving for retirement or a child's college tuition, who will be most hurt in the trap that has been set—not the big players who are in on the scam.

Nick stops short of using the words “purposeful conspiracy” but regular readers of this newspaper will easily be able to connect the dots in that respect. Nothing happens by accident, especially where ever-more-tight control of we-the-people is concerned. And how better to control than through the fear and paralysis of financial devastation. It is certainly a time to act carefully and wisely in navigating the financial arenas, since all are laden with traps purposely set.

We would like to sincerely thank “M”, who

is a longtime reader and most gracious supporter of The SPECTRUM, for alerting us to this most important financial information about a situation which will likely cause serious problems as we enter the first few months of the new year. As “M” said, with great empathy, maybe this news will save some of you (and your assets) from the ticking bomb purposely engineered to explode just as ones begin to let down their guard about Y2K.

12/14/99 NICK GUARINO

The Fed's incredible action that:

1. Lit insanity into the stock market;
and
2. Will crash the market and economy
early in the New Year.

Some critical information has just come to light that you need to know.

I've been screaming about the grossly overvalued stock market for some time. I said it has to end in wipeout. In October, the market started to aggressively move down. The market fell over 1300 points, and touched just under 10,000. Then it miraculously stopped its slide.

At that time, we recommended you use stops to control your positions as the stock market rallied back. Unfortunately, we did not recommend you get out of all your positions and take profits on the lows, as we have done in the past. So you did not make any money either.

The decision was simple. The market was collapsing. The economy was red hot. The Fed was raising rates.

It appeared to be a rally-back. But now it has turned into another leg up in this wild bull market. As you'll see in this report, this one is unlike any leg up any market has ever experienced. That is why we have made no further recommendations. We are waiting for the market to blow itself out.

Before you kick yourself in the butt, or me either, this did not occur because the public decided they wanted more stocks. It did not occur because of any new paradigm. It occurred because of a key event you and I did not know at the time.

The Fed opened the floodgates. They swamped the market with hundreds of billions of new dollars. For reasons I will explain in just a moment, they made the biggest money supply increases in history.

Thanks to leveraging, those hundreds of billions have turned into trillions. They are rolling the dice in Wall Street's final, out-of-control, insane feeding frenzy—all on borrowed money from the Federal Reserve.

But that is only half the story. The Fed did not add permanent liquidity to the system, like it usually does. This money is being put into the system TEMPORARILY. It has to be returned, starting in January.

You may have noticed that every week, for the past few months, I've posted the money supply figures. The U.S. money supply is making its biggest increases ever, by far. By year's end, the M3 money supply—the broadest measure of money in the U.S.—will have skyrocketed by a stunning \$1 trillion.

All this money has come from the Fed. It has poured into the stock market, and driven valuations to even bigger, absurd, record highs. It has lit the incredible insanity of the blow-off top we're now seeing.

Why would the Fed do such a crazy thing? Their job is to smooth the excesses in the system. They are supposed to flatten the peaks and fill the valleys—certainly not ignite the biggest bubble stock market the world has ever seen.

The answer is that the Fed is at cross purposes. On the one hand, they talk about the runaway, out-of-control stock market, and the red-hot U.S. economy. They even aggressively raise interest rates. All because they fear runaway consumer spending and out-of-control job growth will spark inflation.

At the exact same time, behind the scenes, the Fed has manufactured the biggest increases in money supply in history. That is the most inflation-creating event of all. And it's global. Central banks the world over have worked with the Fed, and done the same. This started earlier this year to a minor extent, but has been out of control since October. Now I am seeing the biggest infusion of cash into the system ever.

The Fed had targeted money supply growth of 3% to 5% for 1999. That was their stated target range. But money supply growth will hit 20%+ this year. Never in U.S. history has the Fed pumped so much money into the economy—not in times of peace, of war, or of financial crisis—especially not during the hottest economy ever. This is the stuff hyper-inflation is made of. Even worse, it's

The Wall Street Underground
1144 Booth Street
Kansas City, KS, 66103
phone: 913-342-6400

about to create an economic tragedy that could bring down the entire U.S. financial system.

Again, the question is “Why?” Why are they taking such incredible risks? In October the Fed knew the stock market was going to crash. They decided to postpone that event for exactly one reason. Here is that reason.

High-level sources tell me the Fed is deeply concerned about Y2K. I’m on record that Y2K is not a problem. And it’s not—for the U.S. But the Fed has information that third-world countries in Asia, Africa, and Latin America may have a bigger problem than they are letting on.

So the world’s major central banks have all agreed to pump vast amounts of money (liquidity) into the world economy. From Tokyo and Beijing, to London and New York, the world has seen the greatest amount of money creation ever. The U.S. has led the way. The printing presses are running ahead at full speed.

Now, remember: there is no such thing as free money. Otherwise everyone would be fabulously wealthy.

Suppose Bill and Hillary Clinton decided to get rid of poverty in America. How? By giving \$1 million to every person in America on welfare. They do this by having the Fed create the money out of thin air, just like it’s doing now.

Overnight, poverty would seem to be wiped out. It would be one hell of a party. The U.S. economy would seem to boom, as this largesse worked its way through the system. Poor people would be like super-lottery winners. They would buy new homes, cars, consumer goods. The economy would prosper, at least for a time, like it is now.

Only one problem: The Fed just printed this money. There is nothing to justify it. No real wealth to back it up. And after the newfound prosperity passes, that enormous money creation would have to be drained out of the system. Otherwise we would end up with hyper-inflation.

Hyper-inflations in the past have started just like we are seeing now. Central banks create too much money. They do this in the mistaken belief they can bail out some kind of crisis—in this case Y2K—a crisis no one is even sure will really happen.

There *ARE* welfare recipients of this insane money creation—none other than our friends collectively known as Wall Street. Actually, not just Wall Street, but also Tokyo, London, Mexico City, Sao Paulo, Paris, and Berlin. This is why stock markets around the world are rallying. They are putting-in record highs on record volume—with no other justification than everyone wants to play in the casino.

One thing and one thing only caused this stampede: The Fed’s huge money creation has gone, in great part, to stock market manipulators. Wall Street is gorging itself

on the easy money from the Fed. That’s why the market has gone insane.

You might have noticed that the combined volume on the NYSE and the NASDAQ has nearly doubled. Until recently, that volume was averaging around 1.5 billion shares a day. An incredible number by itself. Now, in this insanity, volume is close to hitting 3 billion shares a day. Total shares in some companies are turning over five times in a single day.

Reason is, the stock market runs on cash—and the Federal Reserve is flooding the markets with cash. That cash “easy money” has got to find a home. The stock market is it.

The *type* of cash they are adding makes this even more dangerous. Let me explain.

The Fed creates different kinds of money. Usually the Fed adds money to the system by buying U.S. Treasury Securities. These are called “coupon passes”. They permanently add money to the U.S. economy. The Fed prints money to buy U.S. government securities. It gives that new money to the banking system which, because of leverage, expands it over and over again. You see, Fed money is high-powered, concentrated money. In essence, the banks add water, and \$1 billion becomes \$10 billion, \$20 billion, or even more.

This time the Fed is not buying Treasuries. It is using instruments called “repurchase agreements” or repos. Repos again multiply the amount of the money geometrically. But there is a key difference: Repos are loans. Unlike coupon passes, repos have a strict time limit on them. When the time limit is up, they drain the money back out.

The repos the Fed is using now have changed. They last 30 to 90 days. Before, they were overnight to 2 days, and no more than 15 days. Repos have to be repaid with interest.

In other words, the Fed is not putting permanent reserves into the system. This money that is fueling the Wall Street drunken orgy has to come back out. And very soon. Starting in mid-January, ending in March, it must all be paid back.

A huge amount of this money is being loaned to short-term traders on Wall Street. It is fueling the insanity you are seeing in the markets. In essence the Fed has created this last leg of the great bubble. They have brought on the very event they warned about, and did not want to have happen.

So Y2K WILL wipe out the stock market after all. But not for the reasons anyone thought. Y2K will wipe out the stock market because of the incredible amount of liquidity the Fed put in the financial system to prevent a Y2K meltdown. These repo agreements guarantee a stock market wipeout when the money comes back out. And, starting in mid-January, it must come back out.

You and I are not crazy. We expected the

market to collapse in October. Sheer weight and exhaustion started to bring it down. But the Fed made an incredible mistake. They decided *NOT* to face a Y2K crisis and a stock market crash at the same time. They pumped in this incredible amount of money. That postponed the crash for a few months, until after the millennium passed. Y2K first, then a stock market wipeout.

Now the Fed has two options. Number one, they can leave the huge money they’ve created in the system. They can do that by issuing more repos. That will touch off hyper-inflation. It will destroy the financial system and the stock market. Number two, they can take out this money. This will collapse the stock market. They hope that, by doing this, they can spare the banking system.

Actually, they have no choice. If the Fed leaves the money in, this red-hot and out-of-control economy generates inflation at a rate never seen before. The stock market collapses anyway. And the financial system comes down with it.

The Fed is a creature of the banking system, not the stock market. Their number-one goal is to save the financial system. So if guaranteeing an even bigger stock market bubble—and then wipeout—is the price they must pay to try and preserve the financial/banking system, that’s what they will do—which means next year America enters its biggest economic slowdown ever. Guaranteed. And the stock market collapses. Guaranteed. These events will take place as the repos expire and the Fed removes the incredible amount of money it provided.

But there’s more: The Fed has to also slow the economy. That means they have to raise interest rates, as well as drain the excess money the repos created. Wall Street and the U.S. economy are about to receive both barrels of a double-barreled shotgun blast between the eyes.

The Fed was hoping Wall Street would discipline itself, knowing the money would have to come back out. Instead, Wall Street went on a buying spree, such as has never been seen before. I can tell you for a fact that the Fed’s plans are the following: first, get through Y2K; avoid a financial panic that any kind of liquidity crisis the world over could cause.

After the first few weeks in January, that fear should pass. Then the Fed will drain this excess liquidity out of the system. The other central banks around the world will drain the excess money they created. The huge amounts of short-term money will be paid back.

Remember: this money was only *LOANED* to the system. It is not permanent. Market players who borrowed this immense money leveraged it to play casino games on Wall Street. They will have to sell stock to get the cash to pay their loans back.

This market is already teetering on the edge

of a cliff. It won't take a lot of selling to push it over.

This will be going on in every major stock market and central bank the world over—and most importantly, in the U.S.

This has to be the most insane action ever taken by the world's central bankers. On the one hand, they are warning that the markets are grossly overvalued; they are raising interest rates to cool off the craziness. At the exact same time, they also flood the system with money because of Y2K.

This huge money creation has gone to hedge funds, day traders, big Wall Street firms, investment bankers, even big bank proprietary trading desks. They are leveraging it even more—with options, futures, and derivatives. They have created the biggest party ever seen in the financial markets, as the millennium ends. Early in the new year, the party is over. Without a doubt, it is time to pay the piper.

My worst nightmare has now occurred. The runaway bubble market turns into an insane feeding frenzy that ends in a wipeout—all because the Fed misjudged the situation. In fact, they have dropped gasoline on a raging forest fire.


This gets back to the original analogy about Bill and Hillary erasing poverty by making millionaires out of everyone on welfare. Suppose they did that—with one caveat: At the end of 90 days, the welfare recipients have to give the money back. How many would be able to do that?

It would be one hell of a party—for 90 days. Then payback day would come. Things would get very ugly. That's what is happening right now.

Where is the money going to come from to pay back the loans? Someone has to get burned. Who do you think that will be? Ma and Pa Mutual Fund Holder, and Joe Day Trader. Remember: the Fed will still have to raise interest rates. Along with the repos expiring, this is the one-two punch that decks this market.

There you have it. The stock market crash that started in October was postponed till the beginning of the new year. Greenspan was so concerned about a Y2K collapse that he was willing to pay the price of an even bigger, runaway, out-of-control stock market in the interim—and hope against all hope that they can somehow bring down the stock market slowly.

Oh, by the way, have a Merry Christmas. Come the new year, it will be a much different world out there. Be ready for the biggest stock market wipeout in history. I'm sorry we did not get the wipeout in October like we figured. But, to make it up to you, the Fed will stage an even bigger wipeout in the new year.

This is truly the last fat Christmas America will see for many years in the future. This is the last hurrah. 

On The Rev. Jesse Jackson And His Role In The Murder Of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.

Unspoken Details, Part I

Editor's note: The following quite interesting report is receiving wider-than-usual circulation around various "conspiracy"-oriented Internet websites and came to our attention through our News Desk editor, Dr. Al Overholt. Considering the names and events which Skolnick does not hesitate to specifically target, there is much for the serious investigator to pursue here. For more information on this and related subjects, see the websites <skolnick@ameritech.net>, <www.skolnicksreport.com>. Stay tuned for Part Two of this intriguing outlay when it becomes available—IF it becomes available!

12/11/99 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

Over a period of more than four decades, my associates and I have learned a lot about two activities in particular: About reporters and journalists in the mass media. And about various movements and persons supposedly promoting equal rights.

Self-taught in law and legal research, but not comfortable to become a member of the Bar, I became widely known in the 1960s. In Illinois, in the federal courts, I brought and won a whole series of voting cases to re-do malapportioned voting districts. Some voting districts had 50% more people than other districts, diluting their vote. Although not an attorney, I was grudgingly allowed to represent the entire class of aggrieved voters. Because of various court hearings, I was often, for a minute or so, on the evening TV local news.

I constantly risked jail for so-called "contempt of court". Why? I often put the judges' financial corruption in their faces in court. I documented, for example, how the Chief District Judge, in one of my numerous voting cases, was an official of a so-called "foundation" set up as a money laundry by a known hoodlum, and thus the Chief Judge was subject to blackmail. (The Albert Parvin Foundation, of which a U.S. Supreme Court Justice, William O. Douglas, was the President.)

When I confronted the Chief Judge in court,

he had two court bailiffs suddenly grab my wheelchair and try to turn it upside down. This was witnessed by 18 news reporters in court for the voting case. Their stories about this, if any, never got on the air or in print. My suit against the bailiffs for assault and battery was torpedoed by the banker-judges in Chicago's federal appeals court. They alleged in their published ruling (Skolnick vs. Guadagno et al.) that the law does not permit damage cases against court personnel.

I became known as "Mr. One Man, One Vote"—a take-off on the slogan for reapportionment. In those days this type of case required a special three-judge panel in the U.S. District Court. With such cases, I tied up 24 judges, more than all they had in the courthouse. The judges were sore at me.

Media types, who I got to know by way of such cases, seeing I am an independent, surviving on a shoe-string, and not tied to corporate interests, confided in me. In effect, I became their "Father Confessor". They knew I would risk jail but would never give out their identity in their lifetime. They communicated with me on the sly, sometimes at an out-of-the-way, all-night eatery. I found out and fingered:

1. A CBS network bigshot with a sideline of illegally selling babies from Europe to couples in the U.S. who could not have children.

2. An NBC network vice-president in the dope traffic. Hushed up, it was publicly instead blamed on a lower-level technician who was railroaded into prison as a scapegoat.

3. Hot items reporters are working on which they know endanger their jobs and their career in the media. They knew and know that, off the record, I will aid them in some way.

4. The buying and selling of TV jobs. One TV reporter with a three-year contract said he cannot be fired, but was. "I bought my job; it is mine, dammit! Don't you know of a lawyer that will sue?" He thus protested to me. Sensitive to his plight, I quietly told him such suits are not allowed, being against Public Policy—sort of like a bankrobber himself robbed by corrupt police on the way from the

stick-up; he cannot sue for theft.

As I found out from him and others, it is a widespread media policy: you have to pay 15% up front, in cash, of the first year's contract. One-third goes to the union business agent. One-third goes to the "celebrity" lawyer specializing in arranging such deals. (I fingered six such lawyers in Chicago.) And one-third of the bribe goes to the station manager or news director. The IRS is well aware of all this, but uses the details as blackmail to get the mass media to say nice things about America's fearful Gestapo, the IRS.

In 1988 I got into a big ruckus with 60 Minutes' CBS program boss Don Hewitt by confronting him with the details. His team vowed to keep me off the air forever and to shut me up. (Without public access cable TV, I would not be seen "on the air".)

An honest, hard-hitting reporter, Ted Smart, who I knew from NBC's Chicago outlet, WMAQ-TV, Channel 5 confided to me: "I got the goods, Sherman. I can prove it. The FBI was implicated in the assassination of Dr. King." I responded by saying: "Ted, it's a death warrant and you know it. Cool it." My pal, Ted Smart, was murdered on the night before July 4, 1970. Another journalist, Louis Lomax, on the track of the same data, was murdered about three weeks later.

Playing an evil role as to the murder of Dr. King and its aftermath, was Rev. Jesse Jackson. He falsely claimed he had been up on the motel balcony and that Dr. King died in his arms.

In 1975, Barbara Reynolds, a reporter for the *Chicago Tribune*, wrote a book about Rev. Jackson called *The Man, The Myth, And The Movement*. It was loaded with eye-opening details. It surely painted Jesse as a charlatan and scoundrel—such as the tricks he used to reportedly put the arm on local businesses, and the tricks he used to replace Dr. King. Some claim the reputed Dr. King's blood on Jesse's shirt was actually chicken blood.

As the book was coming out, I spoke to Barbara Reynolds. She met me at a restaurant near Tribune Tower. She kept looking apprehensively at the door. "Jesse is going to run me out of this town. I can't stay here anymore" she told me. Someone came to the door and looked right at her. Frightened, she fled our table. Three weeks after the publication of her book, it was withdrawn. I have one of the few copies of the original book.

In the early 1990s, Barbara Reynolds finally went public with what happened to her and her long-suppressed book. The Establishment had been plainly protecting their man, Rev. Jackson. She told of her plight while on the *Tony Brown's Journal* TV program. About that time her book was reissued, but not widely mentioned.

A former U.S. Justice Department official,

who once held a key position, responded to my questions about the Rev. Jesse Jackson. "I examined Jesse's secret file, locked up in our office. I shouldn't be talking about this" he leaned over and spoke in a low voice. "It was a stack of paper several feet high" he added. Impatient, I asked "So what did it show?" And he confirmed what I found out from other sources over the years: "Jesse has been an FBI informant most of his adult life." "So he's a government fink" I added. "Absolutely. My boss knew and I knew it" he said as he cut-off the discussion.

Starting about 1970, my associates and I became very knowledgeable about the financial dirty business of Rev. Jackson. We had volunteered as consultants to a group made up of 25,000 would-be home owners, Afro-Americans. They called themselves the South Side Contract Buyers League.

In those years, mortgage companies "red-lined" certain neighborhoods, such as where Blacks lived. No mortgages were to be issued in such areas. So, desperate to live in their own home instead of an apartment, the Blacks were forced to buy "on contract". An examination of the area and the contracts showed the Blacks were paying TWICE THE MARKET PRICE for the homes they were occupying. It was blatant racial discrimination.

The South Side Contract Buyers League had an office a few feet away from Jesse Jackson's office, which was an abandoned movie theater. For a while, Jesse paid no attention to them. He failed their repeated requests for aid. The Buyers League members organized a payment boycott.

One morning the Cook County Sheriff, Joe Woods (brother of Rose Mary Woods, Nixon's secretary who reportedly doctored-up the mysterious 18-1/2 minute Watergate tape) was set to evict Buyers League members, all at once, for engaging in a payment boycott. For that purpose, the Sheriff arranged with the phone company and the electric company to shut-off the entire area so Blacks would have no lights and could not communicate with each other about the mass eviction. Residents in the area who were not even members of the group also had their phones and electric all cut off. After the eviction, the whole area looked like a war zone: Household goods were scattered on the street; fronts of houses were crashed in; windows and doors were smashed all around the house.

The leaders of the Buyers League found out that my associates and I were investigating and researching the lawyers who sold them out in court, the banker-judges trying to control the Blacks and such. So I was invited to be the guest speaker at a huge mass meeting in a large church. There were about 650 people packed in there. I detailed to them the dirty financial forces and public officials who were their sworn enemies, and what I suggested be done.

As I continued to make suggestions and show up at most every session in court, Rev. Jesse Jackson pulled a trick on the leaders of the Buyers League, to get them falsely jailed. He had a group of ruffians, he called "Black Men Moving", who filled up the courtroom and shouted slogans and would not be still, and stood next to the leaders of the Buyers League. Instead of blaming Jesse, who was present, the judge arrested the leadership and had them locked-up in the basement of the courthouse. At that point, Jesse crossed the street to the mayor's office, apparently to work a deal to take over the Buyers League now that the leaders were jailed.

A group of Buyers League women showed up as I was sitting in front of Jesse in the mayor's outer office. I said, "Rev. Jackson, you do not represent the Buyers League". Jesse must have thought I was just another wilted, foolish "liberal", and snarled at me and shouted, "What are you doing here, White face?" Although angered about how he was trying to psych me out with Black-White slogans, I simply said, "Rev. Jackson, the leaders have told me that you repeatedly refused to help them. Why?"

Jesse went into the mayor's inner office as the women, by now alarmed, pounded on the mayor's office door. "Jesse, come out of there! YOU are NOT our leader!" they screamed at the door. As Jesse came out, he walked past me, and with a vicious look, turned to me, "I am going to get you for this!" Little if anything about this was mentioned in print or on the air. But my confronting Jesse on his trick apparently got the Buyers League leaders released from the court basement jail.

The various strategies that I suggested resulted in the Buyers League members being issued mortgages at *HALF* the price of the contracts. That is, a mortgage for the true, not inflated, value of the homes.

Resentment built up, however, against Rev. Jesse Jackson in the Black community. Well-informed Black businesspeople began meeting me on the sly. I became an authority on Jesse's rise to be a multi-millionaire. We compiled files with details. The Federal Government apparently gave him a 16-room house to live in, in a swank neighborhood not far from the University of Chicago. The pressfakers often said Jesse lives in the "ghetto". They never showed a picture of his mansion.

Jesse reportedly owned a private garbage truck business, Cross City Scavengers. The traditional mafia apparently made a deal with him, allowing him to horn in on their trade. They reportedly allowed him to empty off his garbage trucks in dumps under the control of the mob.

Jesse reportedly shook down a major food-store chain in Chicago, claiming "discrimination". They apparently set him up in numerous businesses as a pay-off, concealed

from the IRS. He reportedly got a major interest in a dairy that supplied—now get this—grade “B” milk instead of grade “A”, foisted by strong-arm methods on certain stores and restaurants. He likewise used his gangster-like methods to reportedly force his orange juice company products on various stores.

As a mobster-type shakedown, Jesse began marching his troops on a near lakefront restaurant that had a Black cook who was quite satisfied, well paid, and had no grievance. Jesse demanded the restaurant owner use his Grade “B” milk, which the owner refused. Jesse demanded that the owner use Jesse’s garbage removal services at TWICE THE RATE PER BARREL as charged by others in the industry. Jesse demanded that the restaurant use his pesticide services.

The restaurant owner told me how he got rid of Jesse’s shakedown. He matter-of-factly pointed out: “The owner of this building where I lease space for my restaurant is a known hoodlum. He threatened to have Jesse’s office bombed. You know, gangster versus gangster—stay out of my territory, you understand?” That ended the problem. A gangster firm itself took over the restaurant later and the nearby motel.

A downtown bank which had Jesse’s secret accounts interested me: Amalgamated Bank and Trust. They are a long-time, highly-political, reputed mob front. At great risk to themselves and their jobs, some of the bank clerks, on the sly, informed us of how Jesse pulls up in his Rolls Royce, is taken downstairs by a bank Director especially assigned to reportedly hide Jesse’s transactions, and everyone who works at that bank is warned that they see nothing.

A small, elite team of federal agents were interested in all these financial rackets. About 1972, using our numerous details and witnesses, they got Rev. Jesse Jackson indicted on federal criminal charges of massive tax evasion and extortion done in the name of human rights. Jesse’s cronies reportedly paid \$850,000 to the Nixon White House to secretly quash the indictment. The money reportedly was conveyed through an Indiana GOP National Committeeman. The Chief Federal Prosecutor, set to proceed with the prosecution, was forced out of his office.

I and two friends of mine in the media came to a secret meeting. A former member of the elite federal team ticked off to us how they got Jesse indicted, how he corruptly squelched the charges, and how the matter was covered up. One of the media people got himself a good job with the *Wall Street Journal* and never wrote what he found out. (Do some get their jobs by blackmailing others?) The other reporter, from the ABC network, died in a sabotaged plane crash enroute to a Middle-East assignment. His friends are mad how he was steered onto that doomed plane.

And I dare mention all of this.


In session 1975-76 was the House Subcommittee on Assassinations, delving into the murders of President Kennedy and Dr. King. A staff member who I knew told me of records they had which will be locked up and not included in the Subcommittee’s report. The records show, he said, that the FBI hand-picked Rev. Jesse Jackson to replace Dr. King *BEFORE* King was assassinated *BY THE FBI*, and that Dr. King opposed the Viet Nam war and was threatening to interfere with U.S. foreign policy.

Dr. King, in a speech he made exactly one year prior to his death, said he planned to go to Viet Nam to tell Black GIs they should not be killing Yellow-skinned people in someone else’s civil war. The staff member led me to understand that the records take the position that Rev. Jesse Jackson is acceptable to federal agencies like the FBI and CIA, and Dr. King, perceived as a national security risk, was not. These bombshell disclosures will not be publicly divulged for thirty years, he told me.

So, was the late Ted Smart, a murdered reporter, correct? What did Louis Lomax, another

murdered reporter, find out?

Oh, so you’re naive and you think reporters are only murdered in Mexico and Third World countries? Is Barbara Reynolds correct in her book? Rev. Jesse Jackson has plenty to consider and plenty to conceal. Reports are circulating that a key Chinese witness is set to testify that the Clinton White House demanded he come up with several million dollars from Beijing, for the political ambitions of Jesse’s son, Jesse Jackson, Jr., a U.S. Congressman from Chicago’s south side. Junior, before becoming a Congressman, worked for the mafia-linked Hotel Workers Union. When grilled on this, on a radio show, Jesse Jr. said he never heard of the mobster who headed the Union for which Junior worked. Yet Junior was paid \$59,000 a year as an alleged “organizer”. Some contend Junior performed little, if any, work.

The bottom line: was reputed FBI stool pigeon, Rev. Jesse Jackson, complicit in the murder of Dr. King, whose position Jesse coveted? Stay tuned. More details in further stories on this subject. 

What Are Some Clues For Truly Finding *Your* Purpose?

1/1/00 HATONN

Good evening, my friend. It is I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in Service to the Radiant One Light of Creator Source—*The One Light*. Be at peace.

All is continuing to unfold in perfection. Allow for the many distractions of day-to-day living to pass through your experience. Hold not your focus upon those things that you find upsetting, but rather look toward the good that can be borne from the experience itself. Use each emotionally charged experience as the opportunity for which it is intended—an experiential catalyst for growth.

If the situation is emotionally frustrating to you, then it is indeed YOU who have been afforded an experience wherein you are being challenged to remain in a state of connectedness (through the inner heart connection to Source) despite the apparent dichotomy of the situation. Remember always that YOU, along with all fellow cohabitants of your current experience, ARE ONE WITHIN THE WHOLENESS OF

CREATOR.

Those who appear to be casting stones at you are, in actuality, casting stones at themselves, though by their own actions they show that they do not yet see or understand this basic Truth. Be the wayshower by setting an example.

If you find yourself quick to anger, then be as diligent to forgive yourself for allowing your inner connection to Source to be temporarily “broken”. Actually the inner connection to Source cannot be broken, but rather diminished rapidly, and to such a great extent that it quickly moves out of the frequency range of conscious perception. From the conscious perspective of the individual who experiences same, the net effect is a disconnect from the nurturing and balancing Guidance forever being offered to you.

Perhaps a useful perspective to hold onto would be to view one another as players in a play who have agreed to “PLAY” the various roles so that you ones can generate amongst yourselves the many contrasting ideas and beliefs so as to intentionally spark great thought-provoking debates and thus bring

forth newness of experience and thought.

There is truly nothing that you ones can do for which you cannot be forgiven. In every case, Creator understands PERFECTLY all aspects of your challenge and knows that you are each created in PERFECTION. It is YOU who are always the last to forgive self. Creator never views your experiences as anything that needs to be forgiven, for He knows you will find your way back into balance.

Your current growth environment is created in Perfection. As a whole it is constantly seeking and achieving balance within Creator's Perfection.

You cannot fail in the experience of "life". No matter how "bad" your life experience may seem to be, you will naturally choose to re-enter the "game" so that you may continue to experience the newness of growth and thereby perfect the inner balance that is innate in all of Creator's creations.

Let us move from this subject. Though this first portion of this writing is fully intended for the one who sits and pens this message, we see that it has general value to many ones who will be reading this message. We ask that it be left in this writing. We now move on to another topic.

Your world, according to its present accepted calendar system, has moved into a new century, as well as a new millennium. This calendar is, in a relative sense, arbitrary in nature. The celestial cycles of movement through what you ones term "space" is of a much more significant nature than is your present calendar system. Let not the printed numbers on a page distract you from getting your mission completed.

Many a new reader may be asking: "What exactly is this 'mission' of which you speak?"

Each one's "mission" is unique to the individual experiencing, and yet there are similar aspects that will result in quite parallel paths for some. Each of the Ground Crew members who come forth, do so freely and in an effort to be of service to those who call out to God for assistance and understanding.

You each have an innate desire to help others, and yet you also inevitably find yourselves in need of assistance. When you go within and seek inner Guidance, and then use the gift given to help another to recognize (remember) their inner connection to Source, you have in some way performed your chosen duty/responsibility that you have set forth to do.

The "mission", in a general sense, is one of Light infusion into the planetary consciousness. The term "Light" can be replaced with the term "Love" in this last statement. Light (with a capital "L") is used herein as a symbolic representation of true understanding and conscious awareness of origin from Creator Source, versus the opposite, which would be darkness, or more simply, ignorance.

There is a very real challenge that you ones face. It is, as has been previously stated, that there are those ones who are desperately trying to keep the masses of the planet in a deliberate state

of ignorance (darkness) concerning their true Lighted origin and their unlimited creative potential which derives from that Source.

These suppressive ones are most often referred to as the "elite controllers" of your world. These ones effort, through a large array of tricks resting upon mind control, to keep the masses in a defocused state of confusion and fear, as these controllers, in essence, usurp the freedom of the masses—all the while trying to maintain the illusion of freedom.

You who are awakened enough to realize the "game" being played are not as susceptible to the mind-numbing tactics that these "negative" elements are trying to foist upon the masses, and therefore YOU are often viewed as a very big threat. Thus there will come the accusations and ridicule from those who are being constantly programmed to reject ideas of conspiracy, of the true nature of your vast spiritual heritage, and thus of the knowledge that will help them to set themselves free from the "trap" of ignorance.

This complete picture offers to you a very real challenge. This challenge is a perfect opportunity for you ones to experience wherein you will build within yourselves a great desire to inform, question, and thereby change the "status-quo".

This is, to a great extent, why you chose to incarnate into the physical, rather than stay in the Higher Dimensions—from which most of you come who are drawn to this publication and thus to reading messages such as this. By coming into the physical format, you are able to—that is, you are given or have earned the right to—effect the desired change (upward shift in awareness) that would not otherwise be ethically possible from a non-interference point of view from the Higher Dimensional perspective.

YOU EACH *CHOSE* THIS MISSION! Along with that choice you accepted, knowingly, that you may very well become part of the planetary karmic experience wherein you may have to continue with same until you have balanced out any "energy ridges" or entanglements you may have created while serving as a member of what we have come to call, through this source, Ground Crew.

Regardless of the distractions that you will inevitably experience along your current journey—especially as a result of the threat you represent to the so-called "elite controllers" and to the dark, satanic, higher-dimensional forces who overshadow these third-dimensional elite—we of the Hosts of God, in Service to *The One Light*, suggest that you ones keep the largest perspective that you can hold in conscious thought regarding the nature of your involvement and purpose at this time.

We monitor you ones closely and we see that one of the larger distractions you ones seem to have is the wanting to know what YOUR "purpose" is. Your purpose is in alignment with those actions you take that resonate deep within you as "being truly satisfying". In other words, you can know your purpose by the very nature of

your honest inner response. How do you feel when you see someone mistreat an animal or small child? Based on your feeling, do you think that this is in alignment with YOUR purpose in life? How do you feel when you interact with another and add value or understanding to their life? Is this, based on your deep feeling response, more in alignment with who you are and what you feel to be important and useful? Perhaps this is the nature and direction of YOUR purpose!

Do not be confused or distracted by wants and desires of a superficial, dishonest, or transient nature. For example: "I think my purpose is to sit on the beach in Hawaii and watch the waves come in. After all, I feel good sitting there!"

Oh? For how long?

Do you FEEL, down deep, a growing and satisfying sense of purpose from your actions? ALL chosen paths have the potential of being contributory to the larger, en-Light-ening educational mission underway on this planet. However, it would be wise to allow for flexibility and changes in plans, and to deep-down HONESTLY recognize that what you really *wanted* (which is different from what you necessarily *needed*) was, in this example, a temporary rest!

When you are on track with your "purpose" there will always be an inner sense of satisfaction experienced, for your soul-being is more fully brought into the arena of conscious awareness as a natural result of the increase in your vibratory rate. YOUR PURPOSE WILL ALWAYS, IF YOU ARE GROUND CREW, BE OF A NATURE TO BE OF SERVICE TO OTHERS. You will innately teach this by your words, thoughts, and actions.

It should be noted here that often, when ones begin to become more fully aware of their purpose and start actively pursuing those endeavors that are in alignment with their purpose, there will be a seemingly bumpy road manifest. Family members are often a great challenge to overcome, and will in many cases cause a struggle within the Lightworker's heart.

How do you step outside the mental conditioning of those who have, in most cases, been the ones reinforcing the limiting beliefs and ideas on you, possibly since you were born? How do you do this without being labeled a cult member, a sadist, a dupe, or such? These are very trying situations that will, in all likelihood, cause you great inner conflict.

All ones wish to be accepted for who they are and not judged harshly for thinking "differently" than does the "status-quo". For most of you, you did not choose to enter your current environment so that you could be molded and conform to it. Rather, you entered into this environment to creatively express your understanding, love, and compassion in such a manner as to become one who LIBERATES the thinking of those who are "stuck" and restless, searching for that "something more" that is seemingly missing yet just outside of

their conscious awareness.

You have all been there at one time or another, and you know that to help liberate another, who is asking, from their own ignorance—and thus help them to connect with that “something” (their inner connectedness to ALL through the Love and Light of Creator Source) that had seemingly been eluding them—is immensely satisfying within, as there will inevitably come a great energy surge as a fellow co-creator comes into the greater understanding of the vastness of who they really are.

You each are on an evolutionary path that will inevitably “bump into” experiences that will challenge any areas of incomplete or erroneous understanding. Often these errors will seem small and insignificant. However, no truly lasting structure will ever be built upon an unstable foundation.

Often ones will seemingly reach a “plateau” wherein little or no movement, in terms of growth, is perceived. There are several factors that may cause such a condition to persist. At the heart will always be an error in personal belief regarding an unresolved personal issue that one believes to be resolved, but in fact has only been ignored, tucked away, dismissed somehow as a “non-issue”.

In such circumstances your Guides will often try to assist you in creating experiences wherein you will be caused to again look at this area of incomplete understanding or non-resolve. This often occurs when it is determined, at a higher level of consciousness, that your current level of understanding will not safely support the next level of responsibility with its required level of understanding.

Incomplete issues often manifest as energy blockages in the various energy centers of the body. These blockages must, in most cases, be cleared prior to the next level of awakening, for there comes with each level of awakening a greater ability to flow the Infinite Potentials of Creator’s Love and Light. To continue without the proper alignment of the energy centers would cause great harm to the physical apparatus, and thus, in many cases, illness would result, and in extreme cases the physical apparatus would cease to function altogether.

[Editor’s note: The writing elsewhere in this paper from Violinio St. Germain addresses in more detail this important issue of energy blockages and their clearing.]

Many are teetering on the edge of awakening to a new, higher level of awareness, but still have personal issues left unresolved that, unless dealt with in a conscientious and loving manner, will only serve as a stumbling block. Look for those things that you may be carrying around for years, such as the broken heart resulting from a “lost” loved one. Or anything that sort of just “sits there” because you can’t seem to find that which gives you resolve on the issue.

Often these things will be those which you

carry around with you for years as a grudge, self pity, guilt, anger or such. Often we see you ones becoming quite comfortable with your pain, until it seems to just become a part of who you are, while you, for all intents and purposes, accept it, and in some cases nurture same through elaborate justifications to self.

Some actually equate the pain of such experiences with the “reality” of being alive. This is much like ones who would say “Pinch me so I know I’m not dreaming.” Do you use heart pain in order to prove that you are indeed alive? Do you feel guilty if you are not continually punishing yourself for past mistakes?

These are far more common experiences among Ground Crew members than many of you may want to believe. If you perceive that you have hurt another, then please forgive yourself and realize that you needed the experience in one way or another. Eventually it will, if viewed properly, serve as a springboard for future growth—often in an area in which you did not realize you were lacking in understanding.


Remember the wise words of the Master Teacher: “Forgive those who trespass against us.”

But also remember to forgive yourself, if YOU are the one who has “trespassed” against self.

Keep in mind that ALL ARE ONE, and “What you do to the least of mine, so too have you done unto me.” Bottom line: learn to truly forgive YOURSELF and any others whom you perceived have hurt you, and then you will inevitably be helping all parties to heal and move on. In doing so, you will be opening doors of opportunity to further be of service to humanity, your planet, and all of the seen and unseen participants in the learning environment in which you now find yourself.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in Service to Creator Source—*The One Light* from which ALL LIFE extends forth and makes up The Creation and all of its Infinite opportunities to explore.

I freely serve the greater Will of Creator, recognizing my own will is thus served in harmony, balance, and great joy. May you each find *your* purpose, and thus find similar fulfillment.

In Light and Love—blessings and peace to you all! Salu. 

Forgiveness Is The Key To Transformation

1/2/00 GERMAIN

Good evening, my scribe. It is I, Violinio St. Germain, come in Service to *THE* One Light—Creator Source. I come as a representative of the Violet Ray, the Ray of Transmutation and Transformation. Be at peace and be still, for all is well within the perfection of the evolutionary cycles of the Infinite Creation.

Your current planetary cycle is coming to a completion. With every completion of a cycle there is always change, as the old gives way to the new, and there is the subsequent rebirth into yet another cycle experience. Your world is nearing the end of a current MAJOR cycle in terms of celestial movement, as well as concerning planetary and personal growth.

For many this will not be recognized as having significance because the masses are still, for the most part, in a slumber-like condition of hypnotic distraction. For those who have awakened to the greater perceptual understanding, these times are being recognized as a tremendous opportunity to both prepare for and take the next step forward in the

evolutionary growth of the soul.

This time would be most appropriately referred to as a time of “graduation” from one school grade-level to the next. Only those who have diligently prepared (studied) will be ready to take the next step forward. Those who are in need of still more experiential learning in the third-dimensional classroom will naturally find it necessary to continue elsewhere in a similar environment that you ones recognize as the physical environment.

The most prominent factor left to be dealt with, for the majority of you ones who will be reading this message, is the continuing upward frequency shifts that are well underway. This single one factor is the greatest external catalyst for facilitating forward spiritual growth that can be experienced in the physical.

The frequencies of Light (Love) that are now bathing your planet are but the fringes of what is coming. This time in which you are now experiencing is a “warm-up” period wherein you are afforded the opportunity to acclimatize prior to the larger shifts that are coming. As you ones continue to adapt, there

will naturally come to your attention any and ALL emotional blockages that have not yet been resolved.

It is now recommended that all of you regularly spend quiet time in meditation, deep personal thought, or whatever terminology you feel comfortable with in describing the introspective process of self examination. Examine with humility all of your thoughts, beliefs, and ideas—especially those that trigger within you emotional pain of any sort—such as: apathy, grief, guilt, sorrow, shame, frustration, anger and so forth. Any such emotional condition that you can truly view as a CHRONIC condition should be looked at the closest. Forgive me for being blunt here, but **YOU ARE, IN EVERY SUCH CASE, PUNISHING YOURSELF!**

Whether it be a rough childhood, a broken marriage, a lost loved one or so forth, I recommend that you stop reliving the past pain and realize that it is now time to forgive yourself and others so that you can effect the healing that you deserve, and thereby remove the blockages that these emotional energy “ridges” tend to cause.

These blockages are restrictions that cut off the natural flow of energy to you and through you. These types of emotional blockages are far more responsible for the various forms of cancer that have become so prevalent in your world than are any and all of the dietary, genetic, or chemical considerations combined.

The physical manifestation of “dis-ease” always comes as a result of emotional blockage and the subsequent constriction of the nurturing Life Force energy that would otherwise flow to the affected part of the body. There is a great effort underway at this time, by we of the Lighted Realms dedicated to helping those who send out the call for assistance, to stress the importance of FORGIVENESS and the role it plays in both healing and spiritual growth in general.

Forgiveness is, for the majority of you, THE KEY to the self-imposed shackles that you have placed upon yourselves. Your future will be greatly affected by your understanding and application of this basic Truth.

For many of you, forgiveness is not as simple as just saying “I’m sorry” and then all is well. True forgiveness will come when one can look at the situation that is the source of chronic emotional distress or discomfort and recognize the value in the experience for self as well as for others. Perhaps the experience served as a focusing mechanism that helped you to define for yourself what is NOT a productive path to follow. Thus it may have helped you to eliminate one of your choices and therein allow you to be able to better focus on what is right for you.

Do you have a tendency to hold a grudge, anger, grief, etc.? If so who are you helping

by doing so? Who is likely to become angry or upset from you holding such low-frequency emotionally-charged memories? Is such an act truly serving you and helping you to survive, or is it an energy-depleting action you take?

Learn to ask yourself these sorts of tough questions. BUT MORE IMPORTANTLY LEARN TO HONESTLY ANSWER THESE SAME QUESTIONS FOR YOURSELF!

Is something that another did to you in the past worth holding onto emotionally, so much that you miss a rare opportunity for making what would be considered, by many, a quantum leap forward in terms of growth and understanding? Regardless of your perceptions, current level of understanding, and justifications that seem so important, YOU are responsible for ALL of your emotional responses, reactions, reasonings, and their subsequent manifestations in your life. Only YOU can take steps towards understanding these sources of blockages—and thus, by so doing, modify, change, or even erase the emotional impact associated with them.

Talking about these sorts of things is a proven method of helping to relieve the emotional charge and bring about understanding. Perhaps equally important is being the one who *listens* while allowing another the opportunity to dissipate their emotional charges. This is always done more effective if the one listening can refrain from making judgmental suggestions, such as commonly start with the phrase: “If I were you I would ...”. This sort of evaluation should be left up to the one who is trying to find their own answers. A good listener will ask simple questions that will help the other to focus rationally upon various aspects of the emotionally-charged situation.

These might be questions like: When did this happen? How old were you then? (A 60-year-old person reliving the traumas of a 12-year-old can be quite revealing and sometimes cause startling realizations on the part of the one still looking for sympathy.) How many years has it been since this happened? Where there any other similar experiences in your life to the one you have just described? (Looking for patterns can be very effective to help ones to see for themselves a history of chronic self-punishment.)

Please do not go out and seek to counsel another. Allow the other to find you. The other must truly trust you in order to freely open-up to you. Be quick to recognize when this happens, for it will in most cases be quite unscheduled and unannounced.

If you have things that you would like to “get off your chest” (and thus unclog the heart energy center), then seek out one you feel comfortable with and politely ask them for some of their time.

Together you each can help one another to find the forgiveness within yourself and for yourself. In doing so you will be casting off

the anchors that tend to keep your emotional frequency from rising to the level where it would naturally “float” in your present environment.

These upward frequency shifts bathing your planetary environment will naturally enable the greater activation of the higher energy centers in the one who is relatively free from blockages in the lower energy centers—and thus is well grounded in both worlds, the spiritual and the physical. This is to say that you will find greater and greater numbers of ones who are having increased numbers of premonitions, intuitions, and other “psychic” types of experiences. This is quite natural and to become commonplace within the environment that is emerging.


For now, the transformation process is of primary concern. Great numbers of the ones now incarnate on your planet are struggling with these preliminary changes in frequency. Many are simply struggling to control the inner surges of emotional energy so as to not “blow their stack” in a manner of speaking.

I tell you now it is far better, in the long run, to blow-off the steam than it is to continue to suppress these emotional surges. You may not feel comfortable doing so, but if you feel you have no other avenue of venting, it is better than the long-term effect of suppressing the energy. Often these sorts of emotional surges are the result of (or compounded by) previous events wherein suppression of the emotional energy was your chosen solution.

If such an outburst has been part of your recent past, then use that situation as a focusing mechanism wherein you may look at what was going on inside of you, so that you might be able to more fully understand the true mechanism behind what ignited the emotional surge. With careful and diligent searching, you will find insights into the nature of the self-torture you may be chronically subjecting yourself to.

Once you recognize and understand the cause of such outbursts, all you need to do is forgive yourself and anyone else who may seem to bear responsibility in creating the experience that led to the unnatural behavior on your part. (“Unnatural” in that it is quite unnatural, from the perspective of your Higher-Knowing Self, to linger in any emotional state other than pure Love.) Again, forgiveness is the key to transformation.

May you find within these words the inner recognition of the intent towards helping you ones to find the inner peace, understanding, and most importantly, Joy that you are innately looking to find and to maintain.

I am Violinio St. Germain, come in Service to *The One Light* and to all of you whom this message reaches out to. Blessings and peace to all of you who diligently seek; it is through your heart that you will find what you are seeking. Salu. 



Do you know what a rainbow is? Yes, a beautiful bow of colors in the sky. Do you know what a warrior is? A warrior is a brave person. One who has courage instead of being afraid. Now let me ask you a question: Do you love animals or hate animals? Do you love trees or hate trees? Do you love people or hate people? Do you love the rainbow or hate the rainbow? Well, if you love animals and trees, people and rainbows, then maybe you are a “Warrior of the Rainbow”.

Prophecy “Warriors Of The Rainbow”

There was an old lady from the Cree tribe
named “Eyes of Fire”
who prophesied that one day, because of the White man’s
or Yo-ne-gis’ greed, there would come a time when the
fish would die in the streams, the birds would fall from
the air, the waters would be blackened, and the trees
would no longer be—mankind as we would
know it, would all but cease to exist.

There would come a time when the keepers of the
legend stories, culture rituals, and myths,
and all the ancient tribal customs
would be needed to restore us to health.
They would be mankind’s key to survival;
they were the “Warriors of the Rainbow”.

There would come a day of awakening
when all the peoples of all the tribes
would form a New World of Justice, Peace,
Freedom, and recognition of the Great Spirit.

The “Warriors of the Rainbow” would spread these messages and
teach all peoples of the Earth or “Elohi”. They would teach them
how to live the “Way of the Great Spirit”.
They would tell them of how the world today
has turned away from the Great Spirit
and that is why our Earth is sick.

The “Warriors of the Rainbow” would show the peoples that
this Ancient Being (the Great Spirit) is full of Love
and Understanding, and teach them
how to make the Earth or Elohi beautiful again.

These Warriors would give the people principles or rules
to follow to make their path right with the world.

These principles would be those of the Ancient Tribes.

The Warriors of the Rainbow would teach the people of the
ancient practices of Unity, Love, and Understanding. They would
teach of Harmony among people in all four corners of the Earth.

Like the Ancient Tribes, they would teach the people
how to pray to the Great Spirit with love that
flows like the beautiful mountain stream,
and flows along the path to the ocean of life.

Once again, they would be able
to feel joy in solitude and in councils.

They would be free of petty jealousies, and love all mankind
as their brothers—regardless of color, race, or religion.
They would feel happiness enter their hearts, and become
as one with the entire human race.

Their hearts would be pure and radiate warmth, understanding,
and respect for all mankind, Nature, and the Great Spirit.

They would once again fill their minds, hearts, souls,
and deeds with the purest of thoughts.

They would seek the beauty
of the Master of Life—the Great Spirit!

They would find strength and beauty in prayer
and the solitudes of life.

Their children would once again be able to run free
and enjoy the treasures of Nature and Mother Earth,
free from the fears of toxins and destruction,
wrought by the Yo-ne-gi and his practices of greed.

The rivers would again run clear, the forests be abundant
and beautiful, the animals and birds would be replenished.
The powers of the plants and animals would again be respected,
and conservation of all that is beautiful
would become a way of life.

The poor, sick, and needy would be cared for by
their brothers and sisters of the Earth.
These practices would again become a part of their daily lives.

The leaders of the people would be chosen in the old way—
not by their political party, or who could speak the loudest,
boast the most, or by name-calling or mud-slinging,
but by those whose actions spoke the loudest.

Those who demonstrated their love, wisdom, and courage, and
those who showed that they could and did work for the good of all,
would be chosen as the leaders or Chiefs.

They would be chosen by their quality and not the
amount of money they had obtained. Like the thoughtful
and devoted Ancient Chiefs,
they would understand the people with love,
and see that their young were educated
with the love and wisdom of their surroundings.
They would show them that miracles
can be accomplished to heal this world of its ills,
and restore it to health and beauty.

The tasks of these “Warriors of the Rainbow” are many and great.

There will be terrifying mountains of ignorance to conquer
and they shall find prejudice and hatred.

They must be dedicated, unwavering in their strength,
and strong of heart. They will find willing hearts
and minds that will follow them on this road

of returning Mother Earth to beauty and plenty—once more.

The day will come, it is not far away.
The day that we shall see how we owe our
very existence to the people of all tribes who have
maintained their culture and heritage,
those who have kept the rituals,
stories, legends, and myths alive. It will be with this knowledge,
the knowledge that they have preserved,
that we shall once again return
to harmony with Nature, Mother Earth, and mankind. It will be
with this knowledge that we shall find our “Key to our Survival”.

This is the story of the “Warriors of the Rainbow” and this is
my reason for protecting the culture, heritage, and knowledge
of my ancestors.

I know that the day “Eyes of Fire” spoke of—will come!
I want my children and grandchildren
to be prepared to accept this task,
the task of being one of the
“Warriors of the Rainbow”.

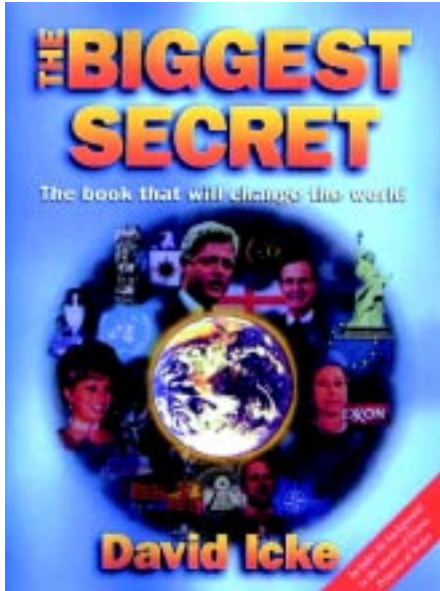
Lelanie Fuller Stone “The Cherokee Lady” relates the above story that her grandmother told her when she was a young girl.

[Editor’s note: The above is from the website <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Acres/5472/>]

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With Stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions and documents the suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world." No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II

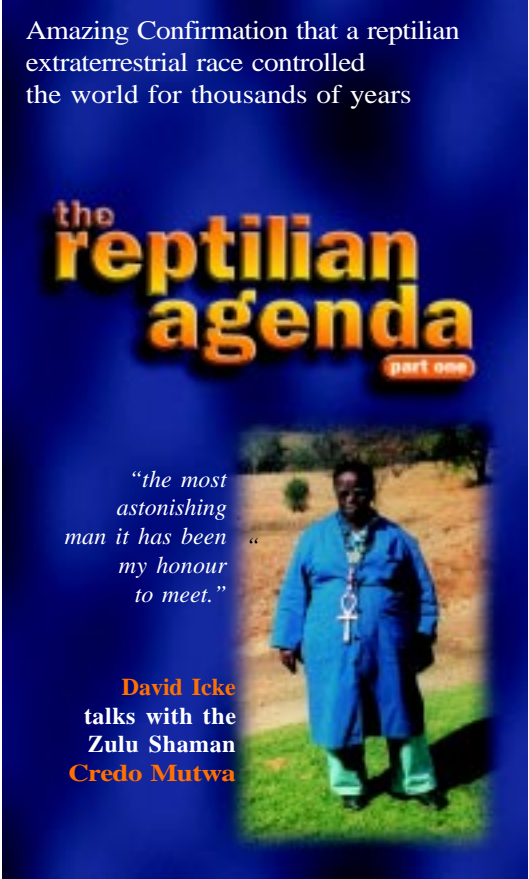
David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.



While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words". — David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only

Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
 THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger 	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		

~Shipping Rates~

United States

(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book

Canada

(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book

International

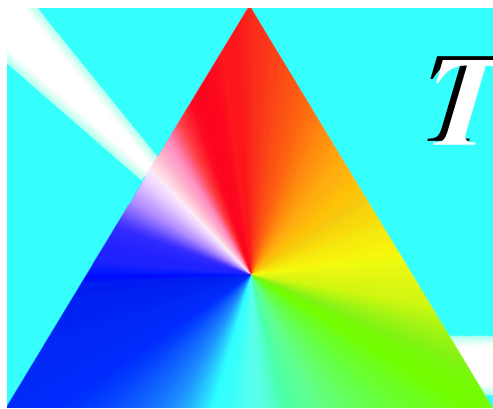
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total

Shipping

Total

(Please add the required shipping)



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

DEDICATED TO BRINGING YOU THE TRUTH

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 9

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.50

FEBRUARY 1, 2000

What If Everything You Thought You Knew About AIDS Was Wrong? An Interview With Christine Maggiore

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

**Finding Your Natural State
Of Inner Energy Balance, p.15**

**Colloidal Silver: Exploring
A Great Healing Legacy, p.17**

**BIG BROTHER INTERNET:
Nameless & Faceless In Cyberspace, p.33**

**Remember To
Look At The View, p.35**

**Part VIII Of A Series
Native American Perspectives:
Facing Our Destiny, p.36**

**Hilarion:
Letting Grow By Letting Go, p.40**

When Disclosure Serves Secrecy, p.42

The News Desk, p.45

Praise From Our Readers, p.59

1/24/00 RICK MARTIN

“If objective and unbiased medical research is important to you, then you owe it to yourself to consider the facts summarized in this book. It dares to present a wide range of research findings that raise critical questions about commonly accepted HIV/AIDS theory. You may never think about AIDS the same way again!”

• Anthony Robbins—Author: *Awaken The Giant Within* and *Unlimited Power*

“Misinformation about AIDS is more contagious than the disease itself. By giving us an accurate understanding, Christine Maggiore is fighting an epidemic of fear. Do you want to be afraid or do you want to be informed?”

• Gavin de Becker—Author: *The Gift Of Fear*

In 1992, Christine Maggiore took what is commonly referred to as “the AIDS test”. The results of that test would turn her world upside-

(Please see An Interview With Christine Maggiore, p.3)

The SPECTRUM
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

To order call 1-877-280-2866 toll free.
Outside US 1-661-823-9695.
\$35.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,
\$45.00 Canadian/\$50 Foreign.
Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: <spectrumnews10.com>.

Update From Our Editor

Well, here we go again—for some of you. As we were well into preparing the material for this issue of The SPECTRUM, we began to receive inquiries from some of our non-U.S. subscribers about not yet receiving last month's SPECTRUM! One enthusiastic reader in Canada finally received her paper, intact in its envelope, on January 24—only about three weeks late! We have no idea what happened.

Possibly they were being held-up at the border, but we've received no ransom notes about such kidnappings, or other evidence of detainment. The usual inquiries only resulted in the usual chorus of "I don't know" from all the likely suspects. Everybody in the delivery bucket-brigade claims to have gotten the enveloped papers out their door in a timely manner at the beginning of the month.

It reminds me of one of comedian Bill Cosby's routines from thirty years ago now about kids and the word "Idunno". The typical scenario goes something like this: Billy was swinging a baseball bat in the den rather than, as Mom asked him, to go outside. Awhile later, Mom comes into the den and asks Billy why the aquarium is cracked, leaking water all over the floor, fish gasping, carpet squishing underfoot. Billy, now absorbed in a TV show, looks up blankly and says "Idunno" as the dripping bat sits next to Billy on the floor.

At least you readers maintain a sense of humor and encouragement despite the unexpected bumps in the road. We float upon a steady stream of nice notes, such as M.P. sent from BC Canada: "Thank you all for your love and dedication to The Truth" and "The January issue is GREAT! May the Creator bless all of you greatly" as wrote M.A. in Seattle WA, and "...with GREAT-full thanks for all your hard work" from M.G. in Pennsylvania.

*And then there arrived a more "News Desk" kind of note a few days ago from M.S. warning how "The article in SPECTRUM is right on target." This refers to **The Mechanism Behind An Upcoming Major Global Economic Crisis** in our January issue. M.S. closely monitors "insider" numbers associated with the stock market and other money matters, and said those numbers show our money system is on very, very thin ice: "The last time this happened was during the Gulf War. It is called an inverted yield curve. Wall Street and knowledgeable folks are very aware that this is the key sign of an impending economic recession. If this persists for a period of one quarter or more, the market may read this as the sign of full-blown depression." Now, whether or not the Federal Reserve pranksters will prop-up the "booming economy" façade for a bit longer, say to coincide with some political agenda, who*

knows, but things really don't look good.

And speaking of financial matters, while your encouraging notes sure help us to maintain our commitment of getting out The Truth to you, we've tried using them to pay, say, the telephone bill, but the phone company just doesn't seem to appreciate their value—or our sense of humor.

To put things in perspective for you, subscription revenues cover about 10% of monthly operating costs, and the majority of donations cover another 10% in a good month of your generosity. This is not to imply that we are not enormously grateful for your help, especially in response to my recent request at Christmastime. However, in order to keep this paper going—while the word continues to spread and new subscriptions come in—there is JUST ONE generous source that has been kindly making up the difference between what we have and what we need to pay the monthly bills. And such a large imposition cannot be expected to go on!

After all, our website is free and carries all but the most recent issue of The SPECTRUM, out of respect for those who do provide us with subscription money support. And with that subscription base growing at a healthy rate, we will eventually cover our costs. Even donations scale-up with the population of the subscription base. But what about right now and what about the extra debt piling-up monthly?

To address this hemorrhaging problem as directly as possible, we have decided to put into place the machinery to accept selective advertising, as another source of revenue.

Many of you newer readers probably are not aware that our philosophy and policy has always been to NOT accept any paid advertising, even though there are requests on a regular basis for us to do so. Any information in The SPECTRUM which may look like advertising is simply that—information—freely given, which we feel may be of interest to our readers, often in tandem with the subject matter of feature articles.

We hope to have the advertising machinery in place for the next issue of The SPECTRUM. At that time we should be able to list rates and conditions, etc., for such an offering. This will probably include Classified and Personal ads. So if you know anyone who might like to advertise in The SPECTRUM, please let us know; our readership is widely varied and all over the world.

With that said, we hope to continue to be able to bring you "the full spectrum" of Truth as no other source of information can. You should see the interviews lined-up with those who admire our philosophy and are anxious to be heard through this forum. Stay tuned!

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

An Interview With Christine Maggiore

[Continued from Front Page]

down and embark her on a quest for knowledge about this “disease” that would, ultimately, throw into question almost everything being said about this subject through public sources.

Let me begin by quoting from her book *What If Everything You Knew About AIDS Was Wrong?* in order to set the background and tone of this discussion: “Can you imagine receiving a fatal diagnosis without being told the diagnosis is based on an unproven idea and an uncertain test? Being instructed to take powerful, experimental drugs without being told these drugs compromise health, destroy functions necessary to sustain life, and were approved for use without adequate testing? Being informed that you have, or should expect, deadly illnesses without being told that these same illnesses are not considered fatal when they occur in “normal” people?

“For anyone who tests HIV positive, getting all the facts is a matter of life and death. The important decisions a person makes should be based on thorough, verifiable data. All of us need, and have the right to receive, honest and complete information about HIV and AIDS.

“Almost every AIDS organization in the country offers free instruction for people who test HIV positive. Standard information includes how to prepare a will, how to collect disability, health insurance, and public benefits, what drugs and tests to take, and which diseases to anticipate—all based on the assumption that HIV positives are, or will be, ill and do not have long to live.

“Information on AIDS that is free from bias, that accurately describes tests and drugs and offers facts that support a will to live, participate in society, and cultivate a healthy future are rarely, if ever, mentioned. Some AIDS groups even lobby to limit public access to data that undermine their dire presentations

of HIV and AIDS.”

One gets the strong impression of a hidden agenda at work behind the HIV support community. Does the “business” of AIDS bring in a lot of money to the so-called health



Christine Maggiore

practitioners who treat this “disease”? Why so much misinformation broadcast as scientific fact? Could such misinformation and disinformation be used to create a “fog” which obscures (and thus protects) the not-so-nice origin and hidden agenda behind the HIV virus? Are we being led to focus upon causes or upon effects?

Quoting once again from her book, we read that:

“Contrary to popular belief, AIDS is not new and is not a disease. AIDS is a new name given by the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) to a collection of 29 familiar illnesses and conditions including yeast infection, herpes, diarrhea, some pneumonias, certain cancers, salmonella, and tuberculosis. These illnesses are called AIDS only when they occur in a person who also has protective disease-fighting proteins or antibodies that are thought to be associated with HIV.

“A person is diagnosed with AIDS if they have one or more of the 29 official AIDS-defining conditions, and if they also test positive for antibodies associated with HIV. In other words, pneumonia in a person who tests HIV positive is AIDS, while the same pneumonia in a person testing HIV negative is pneumonia. The clinical manifestations and symptoms of the pneumonia may be identical, but one is called AIDS, while the other is just called pneumonia. None of the 29 AIDS illnesses are new, none appear exclusively in people who test positive for HIV antibodies, and all have documented causes and treatments that are unrelated to HIV. Prior to the CDC’s creation of the AIDS category, these 29 old diseases and conditions were not thought to have a single, common cause.”

Aside from being the author of a very controversial book on AIDS, Christine Maggiore is now head of an AIDS organization, which she started, called The American Foundation For AIDS Alternatives, 11684 Ventura Blvd., Studio City, California 91604; phone: (877) 92-ALIVE, and email at: AFAA@aliveandwell.org. For information about how to obtain a copy of her book, see the information box later in this interview. [All footnotes in charts refer to her book.]

[Editor’s note: For you more informed readers who already have a good picture of the “business world” of modern medicine—the vast amounts of money to be made and the fierce battles to keep “alternative” (and much cheaper) healing modalities away from the public’s attention—as well as you who have an appreciation for the larger, hidden agenda of the so-called “elite” controllers, a plan which is the exact opposite of a “health”-promoting enterprise, what you are about to read is STILL quite revealing in terms of illustrating the extent to which the modern, conventional “health” system enterprise has become astonishingly bold and degenerate. It is one thing, for instance, to launch fear-laden propaganda campaigns via the media to try to coerce you into getting dubious flu shots (see the News Desk column’s article on this subject); it is quite another matter to impose

the kinds of forceful, yet lawful, shenanigans which Christine relates here. And if this kind of nonsense is happening in the area of AIDS medicine, what do you think about other areas?! It's not a very pleasant thought.]

With that said, let's now move directly into a discussion with Christine Maggiore about the very misunderstood subject of AIDS and HIV.

Martin: Obviously this is a hot and complicated subject. Let's clarify some misconceptions right off the bat by starting with the trigger that sets off a chain-reaction in people's lives, namely "the AIDS test". What is the so-called AIDS test? Is it accurate? What does it indicate? And, how did you find out all about it?

Maggiore: The AIDS test *isn't* a test for AIDS. It's not even a test for HIV, which is information that I found very surprising after having been diagnosed HIV positive, myself, in 1992. And, based on that test, was told that I had an infection with HIV, which was a "lethal" virus that would cause me, one day, to develop AIDS, specifically within a 5-7 year time frame.

The test, I later found out through my own experience, is not reliable for even testing for the presence of HIV antibodies. It uses proteins to identify the presence of HIV antibodies, but none of those proteins are able to specifically identify HIV proteins. That is, none of the proteins in the test kit belong exclusively to HIV, and are, in fact, shared by a number of antibodies that a person can produce in response to a variety of illnesses and conditions that often affect normal, healthy people.

Antibodies are something we want our body to produce, because they protect us from viral illnesses, and so we carry around with us, as protection, many antibodies that can cause an HIV test to falsely register positive in a person who's never been exposed to HIV. Now, antibody tests are used routinely in diagnostics, with a degree of reliability, but that reliability has been established through a process that was not used in developing the HIV antibody test and has never been established to this day.

And what that is, a positive antibody test should have been checked against the presence of the actual virus in the people who tested positive, at the very beginning of this, and any time a new test kit is developed. If, say, simply for the simplicity of mathematics, out of 100 people who test HIV-antibody positive, 99 have the actual virus, then you can call the test 99 percent accurate. But all the claims of accuracy for the HIV-antibody test are based on either reproducibility—that means how many times can we get the same answer, in the same person, running the same test—or with the presumption that it's always correct in a person who has symptoms and illnesses that are considered AIDS—which is a pretty big assumption to be making. Nobody has ever done what a good doctor, a good scientist should do, which is to verify, in people who test HIV-antibody positive, that in fact they have correlation to the presence of actual virus.

So, what is the test testing for? Nobody knows. That's one of the biggest problems with the whole HIV paradigm—it begins, as your question so accurately asks, with the whole notion that a positive reaction on an

HIV-antibody test indicates something to us about the presence of a virus that is, allegedly, the cause of a collection of diseases called AIDS. And that's not anything that the test can tell us.

There are new tests now, called "viral load", but these tests don't tell us about the presence of virus either. They, actually, look for fragments of genetic material—RNA or DNA—and these are not able

to identify virus. In fact, they're not approved by the FDA, which, I sometimes think, will approve anything when it comes to AIDS. They're not approved by the FDA, these tests for diagnostic use, and very clearly the manufacturer states that the test is not to be used as a screening test for HIV or to confirm the presence of HIV infection. So, again, we are using a test as a diagnostic tool, when it's contra-indicated for that, and using that to give people a life or death diagnosis.

That's why I wrote my book. Having found out this information, I felt it was valuable and important enough to share with people, whether they test positive or not, so people can make some accurate assessments about the AIDS information we're given.

I should mention here, my own experience is that, a year into my HIV-positive diagnosis, I was already a public speaker and an educator, and a board member for several prominent AIDS organizations. At the recommendation of a doctor, I retok my HIV-antibody test and my results came back in the following order: indeterminate, positive, negative, and positive.

And that was what set me on the road that took me outside mainstream AIDS thinking, and caused me to, really, stumble upon the scientific and medical data that I put forth in the book.

Martin: This is just an aside, really, not something I had planned on asking: Did your search, at any point, take you to the Tijuana clinics?

Maggiore: You know, I had lots of people, concerned friends, sending information my way about various "cures", but at no time did any doctor tell me that I was in imminent danger. It was always something that was going to occur to me, that was going to occur at some "future" date. I *would* become sick; I *would* become ill.

But, I was told repeatedly, by every doctor I saw, that I was in amazingly good health, so I didn't feel the pressure to be running around like so many people I knew, trying anything and everything that came my way, whether it was natural or allopathic. I really was able, thankfully, to take my time and examine everything, and I ended up never taking any kind of AIDS treatments, natural or otherwise.

Martin: Let's talk about the societal stigma associated with being HIV positive.

Maggiore: It sucks. (*Laughter*) It's terrible. The stigma is very powerful.

First, it affects how you view yourself. Suddenly, you're no longer able to rely on your own perceptions about your health, because you're told that understanding that is out of your realm, that you need to rely on these diagnostics, all of which function in the same manner with regard to AIDS or the HIV antibody test. They're all using surrogate markers, indirect means of expressing ideas about health that are, from my research and

true or false?

- ❶ AIDS is a new disease.
- ❷ HIV is the virus that causes AIDS.
- ❸ The "AIDS test" is extremely accurate.
- ❹ The rate of HIV infection in America increases every year.
- ❺ AIDS is our nation's biggest health threat.
- ❻ AIDS is a growing risk for women, heterosexuals, and teenagers.
- ❼ The African continent is being devastated by AIDS.
- ❽ HIV causes AIDS years after infection.
- ❾ New AIDS drugs are responsible for recent declines in AIDS.
- ❿ Without medical intervention, pregnant women who test HIV positive will give their children AIDS.

All ten of these statements are false! Surprised?

from my personal experience, not indicative of much of anything.

So you learn, first of all, to deny your own health, basically. If you're in good health, you learn to question that, and doubt that, and live in fear that it's all falling apart in ways that will become clear at some future date—but in the present moment are unknown to you, which is frightening. You live in almost a constant state of panic.

Then you have this stigma that the doctor gives you. Even if you're healthy, when you test HIV positive—some people are ill, most people are not—but if you're healthy and test HIV positive, your doctor doesn't regard you as healthy anymore. You are a-symptomatic. That means you're just waiting for the symptoms to kick-in. Nobody else in the world is described as a-symptomatic, except people who test HIV positive. Everybody else who feels good is "healthy".

Your doctor will also speak to you, generally, and I'm talking about having seen about 12 or so AIDS doctors, personally, myself; they use the IF, WHEN, and YET words.

They say "*When* you get pneumonia". "Oh, you haven't had a yeast infection, *yet*?" "Well, *if* you're not feeling ill now, you certainly want to take precautions for when you do."

You get into this system that is not at all about health care, but about illness anticipation and illness prediction. And so, you're again stigmatized as a person who may feel good today, but, somehow, insidiously, unknown to you exactly where, perhaps, your body is completely falling apart and it's only a matter of time until you get all the terrible things that they're constantly looking for.

You live with a *social* stigma. You are considered a danger to yourself and other people. You have, according to the HIV-AIDS paradigm, a lethal virus. Somehow, testing positive for non-specific antibodies is viewed as harboring a lethal virus that can be spread, according to news reports, very easily from one person to another.

Of course, I've found this to be terribly exaggerated, and downright incorrect. The longest and largest study that was ever conducted was between what are called sero-diverse couples; that is, one person in the couple tests HIV positive, the other HIV negative.

This study followed a large group of couples for more than 10 years. These couples did not consistently practice what would be called safe sex. And after 10 years, not a single HIV-negative person, within these sero-diverse couples, became HIV positive—not one!

So, from this they decided that it took at least a thousand sexual contacts with a person who is HIV positive in order for another person to become HIV positive. They found nothing at all, except they had to come up with something after 10 years. So, you live with the social stigma.

Now, the chances—and this is not calculated by me but by actuaries—of testing HIV positive after a single sexual encounter with a person outside an AIDS-risk group is 1 in 7 million. That's less than the chance of dying of food poisoning at a fast-food restaurant, less than the chance of being injured in an elevator ride, and much less than the chance of being struck by lightning—yet we're told every day it takes once, only once.

And we're also told that it can happen to everyone, when, in fact, 88% of the American AIDS cases are very strictly confined to two groups, as categorized by the Centers for Disease Control: men who have sex with men, and IV drug users.

The social stigma that you get is that you're infected with something; it's causing your health to decline, even though perhaps, in the moment, you can't feel it or see it. Anything that you have or other people have is suddenly attributable to your presumed HIV infection. While you're waiting to fall apart and die of AIDS, you should stay the heck away from other people because you can infect them with this terrible thing.

Then you have the benign kind of things that go on, socially, with your friends coming up to you. This used to happen to me a lot.

I'd show up at the last minute for a dinner party in jeans and a T-shirt, and everyone else would be dressed up. No matter how I looked when I walked in the door, I always heard: (*gasp*) "You look so great!"

Martin: (*Laughter*)

Maggiore: "Oh, my goodness! I'm so glad to see you!" Which translates to: "She's not dead yet. She's got flesh on her bones. She's still alive." And then they'd whisper in my ear, as they're hugging me tightly: "How *are* you?"

"Fine" no longer suffices. (*laughter*)
I should be carrying my medical records with me, or something, or about to divulge that "the end is near". It's really annoying.

Martin: (*Laughter*) Excuse me.

Maggiore: (*Laughter*) And then, if you end up in a situation like I did a couple of years ago—I was pregnant and I also had a positive HIV status. Try to get around THAT stigma!

Martin: That's one of my questions. We're jumping ahead, but let's talk about HIV-positive pregnant women and the misconceptions.

Maggiore: Oh, my goodness. Pregnancy is one of 60 conditions noted in the scientific and medical literature that can cause a positive reaction on an HIV antibody test. So, right there, there's a problem with the whole notion of wide-spread HIV testing among expectant mothers!

Another problem with that—and we can go into this later, if you like—is that any time you apply a diagnostic tool, however reliable, to a population that does not have the problem—in this country, less than 1/10 of one percent of child-bearing-aged women ever have a diagnosis of AIDS, so it's not a widespread problem—you apply that diagnostic test to this population and the result is widespread FALSE positives.

It's just a mathematical law. Even when a test is really accurate, the same thing happens. It falls apart when it's applied to a population who do not suffer from the conditions being tested for in large numbers.

So, that's a big problem. For example, women contact me who have tested positive. Most recently a woman who has had three relationships in her life. None of the men who she's had relationships with test HIV positive. None of the men have any of the symptoms of AIDS. None fall into any risk group category for AIDS—yet, and this would be her second pregnancy, she tests HIV positive. This is taken as "gospel" that she is HIV infected.

And she's told that she cannot have a baby in a hospital facility without taking AZT drugs.

AZT is a failed cancer chemotherapy drug that works by destroying DNA chains as they're forming, which leads to cell death.

She cannot have a baby without taking experimental protease-inhibitor drugs—without delivering by cesarean section. Without a 12-hour, or so, infusion of AZT during labor, which is, essentially, the same thing that a cancer chemotherapy patient gets—a big old infusion of chemotherapy—during labor!

And, without agreeing to

Formula for AIDS				
Pneumonia	+	Positive HIV Test	=	AIDS
Pneumonia	+	Negative HIV Test	=	Pneumonia
Tuberculosis	+	Positive HIV Test	=	AIDS
Tuberculosis	+	Negative HIV Test	=	Tuberculosis
This formula creates the illusion of a perfect correlation between HIV and AIDS.				

feed her baby formula during its infancy—no breast milk. So that's what this unreliable test leads to when it's applied to pregnant women. It's a terrible thing.

And I was very fortunate to circumvent that system by finding the only, the last remaining hope in my general area—and I had to drive some 35 miles to get to her—a certified nurse mid-wife who agreed that even a dying woman had the right to have a baby.

I figured, if I get in on that “clause” and it's good enough for me (*laughter*)—we'll straighten out the details later that I'm not dying. And I was able to deliver, naturally, my son without medical interference of any kind.

My son, now almost 2½ years old, has never had any serious health problems—minor colds, I think two times, a fever once or twice, and has never had so much as an ear infection. He's gloriously healthy.

That, I find, is a VERY common experience among HIV-positive mothers who made decisions similar to mine. What's unfortunate is when they are forced into a health-care system that, literally, mandates that they do things which, from my experience and my research, make absolutely no sense and are, really, a threat to life and well-being—such as taking these chemotherapy drugs and other experimental drugs during pregnancy and during labor.

And the new thing—the new *trend*, the new *fad*—is AZT therapy for 6 weeks for any baby born to an HIV-positive mother, whether that baby is HIV positive or HIV negative at birth. So, even healthy HIV-negative babies, if you want to give any credence to the HIV test, are being given routine chemotherapy in their formula bottles because their moms aren't allowed to breast feed for their first six weeks of life, which is another unspeakable tragedy.

There was recently a case in Eugene, Oregon, of a perfectly healthy woman, no risk factors. Her husband is HIV negative. They've been together for more than a decade. They have a daughter, I think 8 or 9 years old. These two were HIV negative.

She suddenly tests HIV positive. She decided she did not want to take the drug therapies, after trying them and becoming ill. She concluded her pregnancy without any kind of therapy, but ended-up in a hospital delivery room to have her baby.

The day the baby was born, within hours they sent in an infectious disease specialist. The infectious disease specialist went through the laundry list of what she needed to do, which was, of course: no formula—AZT therapy.

And she said “No, thank you” to both. She felt that she was well-informed and had come to a reasonable conclusion, based on her own study of the scientific and medical evidence. The infectious disease specialist left and came back a couple of hours later with a court order.

The state of Oregon had taken custody of her child. They mandated AZT therapy for six weeks, and barred her from breast feeding, while she was still in the delivery room. And, as a matter of fact, I just heard from her yesterday—first time in a long time.

On December 29th, which is a year and some months after her son was born—a perfectly healthy, HIV-negative son, by the way—on December 29th of last year, the State of Oregon, finally, gave her back custody of her son.

Martin: I was going to say, it sounds like a case for the American Civil Liberties Union.

Maggiore: You know what? They're not interested.

Martin: No kidding?

Maggiore: No, I tried, and so have a couple of other people, approaching them on this. The unfortunate thing is, so many intelligent, well-informed people, who question a lot of information about health, about political and social issues, turn-off their brains, take off their thinking caps when it comes to AIDS. For some reason, even alternative health practitioners who question allopathic treatments for cancer, for heart disease, for infectious illnesses of any kind, do not question AIDS; do not question the government's information; do not question the Health Department's information; do not question media reports.

This is probably one of the most difficult aspects of this—that for open-minded people, or people who like to consider themselves open-minded, AIDS is a way to express your compassion. If you support AIDS, you support compassion. If you support AIDS, you support the people who are diagnosed with AIDS, that is, some people who tend to be marginalized from our society at large, such as gay men and IV-drug users.

So, to question AIDS suddenly becomes: you're against certain groups of people, or you're a conspiracy theorist. It doesn't occur to otherwise really brilliant (*laughter*) brilliant people—I've talked to some of the greatest minds of our time—and I am very disappointed, many, many times, that there is no room in their hearts and in their minds to question government, media, AIDS organizations, AIDS information.

As it stands now, it is required in the state of New York, which has—AIDS cases are primarily divided up into about 4 states: New York,

Florida, California, and Texas, I think. It is now required in the state of New York that a woman who is having a baby report to the hospital with evidence of her HIV status.

And a lot of people who contributed their personal accounts to my book, mostly women, were HIV tested during the course of prenatal screenings, or during birth procedures at the hospital, without their permission and without their knowledge. You can't even rest assured that, by living in a state where this isn't required, or by declining what's explained as a “voluntary test”, if you voluntarily decline, there is no guarantee that your wishes will be adhered to. Many of the women who gave their stories for the book talked about being told it was a test for anemia, being told it was a routine diagnostic, just run for whatever reason after a woman has a baby, no worries—and then later, called and told “This is so-and-so, you tested positive, or, you have AIDS”.

That's another thing about the whole HIV-AIDS issue—that it is considered outside the realms of our civil liberties, of our privacy. It is not a personal issue. It's considered a public health threat, and so that suddenly changes all matters of how the tests are administered and how people are allowed to conduct themselves.

What is AIDS? I think it becomes more clear when you understand that AIDS isn't a disease. AIDS is a collection of previously known, and even common, illnesses that have been categorized as AIDS. But when these same illnesses and conditions occur in someone who has not tested HIV positive, they are called by their old name.

AIDS is 29 conditions such as: tuberculosis, yeast infections, certain kinds of cancers, certain pneumonias. None of these conditions or illnesses called AIDS are exclusive to people who test HIV positive. All of them have causes and treatments well known, that are completely unrelated to HIV,

AIDS in America

- AIDS is a category, not an illness
- There are 29 familiar conditions in the category including pneumonia, yeast infections, salmonella, and certain cancers.
- None of these conditions are new.
- None of these conditions appear among people who test HIV positive; all appear among people who test HIV negative.
- All AIDS conditions have documented causes and treatments that are unrelated to HIV.

and are only called AIDS when they happen to someone who also has a positive HIV-antibody test.

If you have a yeast infection, which is a pretty common thing, and you're HIV negative, you've got a yeast infection. Everybody knows it's caused by an imbalance of friendly bacteria. If you are HIV positive, and you have a yeast infection, that's AIDS. And while we acknowledge, on one plane, that it's caused by an imbalance of friendly bacteria, because you've tested HIV positive, you're thrown on lifelong prophylactic antibiotics—which, most of the time exacerbate the yeast infection—and that is considered a hallmark of AIDS.

So, AIDS isn't even a disease, it's a category, it's a collection of previously existing conditions that occur among people who test HIV negative and people who test HIV positive.

So why do these conditions occur? There's a lot of different reasons, almost as individual as the people. But to correlate all of those with a positive antibody test, on a test that's not specific, and to claim that they're caused by an infection with a virus, is, in my opinion, irresponsible.

Another important thing to understand about AIDS is, because it's not a disease, because it's a definition, the definition of what AIDS *is* changes from country to country. And this really makes for an interesting situation.

Our definition of AIDS is slightly different from that of Canada, our neighbors to the North. In 1993, here in the United States, we changed the definition of AIDS. We added to it 4 illnesses, and we added 1 non-illness which is having a T-cell count, T immune cells—that's a laboratory measurement—if one time that shows your T-cells are less than 200. If you have that, if you have no symptoms, no illness, but you have a T-cell count, one time from a lab, of 200 or less, and you're HIV positive, you have an AIDS diagnosis.

Since 1993, more than half of all the newly diagnosed AIDS cases in this country are among people with no symptoms or illnesses, who have what's considered a low T-cell count.

In Canada, they never adopted that definition, which means that there are more than 180,000 Americans with an AIDS diagnosis who could be cured of that diagnosis of AIDS if they were to drive across the border into Canada, where a low T-cell count is NOT considered the diagnostic criteria for an AIDS diagnosis.

In Africa, it's something else, again. We don't have a list of 29 illnesses, and no HIV test is

required. An AIDS diagnosis in Africa can be based on: fever, persistent cough, weight loss that's involuntary and greater than 10 percent, and diarrhea. In Africa, that suffices for an AIDS diagnosis.

Of course, those clinical symptoms are also the clinical symptoms of most things that trouble the African continent: poverty, malnutrition, leprosy, tuberculosis, malaria, the effects of drinking unsanitary water. Yet, in Africa, those symptoms are enough for an AIDS diagnosis. In this country, that wouldn't be acceptable. This is the only "disease", supposedly, where you can cure yourself by moving, or become sick by relocating. (*Laughter*) Don't ever go to Africa if you've got a cough and a fever; you'll find yourself in big trouble!

Martin: You mention in your book, also, that the designation AIDS is actually a surveillance tool. What did you mean by that?

Maggiore: I didn't mean anything by that. What I got that from was a report from the National Institutes of Health, when they produced a Summary Report on AIDS in an attempt to answer critics of the HIV-AIDS hypothesis, and in that they mention that they call AIDS, that's just a direct quote, a "surveillance tool". That's what it is. It's a category that's used to survey, count, quantify certain illnesses, but only when they occur in people with a positive HIV-antibody test. Nobody's running around counting yeast infections, outside of the HIV-antibody tests.

Martin: Have you come across any—how do I want to term this—informed doctors or clinics or labs that you actually WOULD recommend for AIDS testing?

Maggiore: Well, there is no such thing as AIDS testing, based on the HIV-antibody test.

What there *are* tests for, are comprehensive tests that can give you an assessment on how your body is doing as a whole, functioning, interrelated system. And, if you're facing health challenges, these give you some information as a tool to getting better, and monitoring the progress of some doctors who use health-enhancing, immune-supporting therapies that rely, primarily, on non-toxic modalities that can restore a person to health or prevent somebody who's at risk of getting sick from ever becoming ill.

But an AIDS test, which is really an HIV-antibody test, or what is called a viral load test, does *not* give reliable, useful information, in my opinion, from my research and experience.

Martin: Let's talk about who is, statistically, more at risk for AIDS in this country. Men or women, and why?

Maggiore: How AIDS cases break down in this country is that 88% fall into two categories: men who have sex with men—and these are categories determined by the Centers for Disease Control, and they only take into consideration their own categories. If you fall outside of this category, you are usually put into heterosexual contact or, sometimes, "risk unknown". But, the Centers for Disease Control don't count any category of health risk, such as IV-drug use, on its own, is not considered a risk for your health—malnourishment, chronic, constant use of antibiotics or steroids, is not considered a risk to the immune system, only having sex with another man or using IV-drugs.

So, 88% fall into those two risk categories. 90% (or close to—actually it just shifted in the last couple of years to 85%) are among men.

So, it is disproportionately divided, even within those risk groups, among men—1% hemophiliacs, 1% transfusion recipients, I think it's 4% among people who claim heterosexual contact (I'll look at my own book here) with an IV-drug user, and 6% among people who just say "Hey, I slept with somebody".

By the way, all of these responses are voluntary and are unverified. When they go back and ask people, again, who say "Hey, I just slept with somebody. I don't know what happened", they find that between 60% and 90% of those people suddenly remember falling into the two top-risk categories: men who have sex with men or IV-drug users. So it isn't a widespread health risk, by any means.

Martin: Certainly not a widespread health risk for women.

Maggiore: No, no, no. And also, too, if you look at how many people die of AIDS and compare

Why HIV Cannot Cause AIDS²²

- HIV is a retrovirus. Retroviruses are not cytotoxic; they do not kill cells.
- HIV shares the same genetic structure as all other known retroviruses. Hundreds of retroviruses are normally found in healthy human beings.
- Even if HIV could kill T-cells, it only infects on average 1 in 1,000 T-cells which is not enough to deplete T-cells and cause AIDS.
- Most healthy people have had infections with cell-killing viruses like those that cause herpes and mononucleosis. These viruses infect millions of T-cells—up to half of all immune cells—without causing T-cell depletion and without causing AIDS.

that to other causes of death among Americans—well, first of all, one thing, before we even begin with that—AIDS deaths are counted among anyone with AIDS who dies, whether they die of what's called AIDS, in a car accident, if they're hit by a piano, if their medicines kill them, it's all thrown in. So that's another thing to remember.

If you are given a diagnosis of AIDS and die in a car accident, you don't end up in the car accident category, you're an AIDS death. It's actually, officially, called "death among persons with AIDS", a very carefully constructed category title there. And, despite that and despite all the emphasis on AIDS, we have, every year, three times as many deaths each year from heart disease than the total of all the people who have ever died of AIDS. You have more people dying from cancer in a year than have ever died of AIDS. You have more people, in the period known as the AIDS epidemic, who have died from the correct use of properly prescribed prescription drugs. You have more people who have died of suicide, and more people who have died in car accidents, than you have who died of AIDS. Suddenly, it's not America's biggest health threat.

HIV infection in the United States, according to the Centers for Disease Control, the number of people testing HIV positive has not increased once since 1985 when the test was made available for general use.

Martin: That's amazing.

Maggiore: Let me just look at my book so I can give this to you exactly:

- You have more than 13½ million cases of gonorrhea during this period of time;
- 6 million cases of genital herpes;
- 4.3 million cases of chlamydia;
- 1.5+ million cases of syphilis.

In the whole period of time known as the AIDS epidemic in this country, we have 655,000 AIDS cases, as of the last Centers for Disease Control tally, *Year-End Report*. And, if you recall, 182,000 of those AIDS diagnoses were given to people who are not even ill.

Martin: Have you found, since you've been "out there", that there are others in the AIDS field doing the kind of questioning of existing definitions that you are? Or, have you

When you're treating immune-suppressed people, or allegedly immune-suppressed people, with chemicals that CAUSE immune suppression, you're not going to arrive at a happy outcome.

found that people are just locked-in to the "status-quo" of information?

Maggiore: I could have never saved my own life or written this book were there not other people out there doing this, to whom I am eternally indebted. Their work is what I base my work on. Yes, thankfully, there are. There are not enough of them, though.

Martin: Who are some of those people? Are there any particular people or organizations that come to mind?

Maggiore: The Group for the Scientific Reappraisal of the HIV-AIDS Hypothesis is one group.

Martin: And where are they?

Maggiore: They're based in La Jolla, California, but they have a toll-free national phone number that's listed in the book: 877-256-6406. They are a group of, primarily, MDs, Ph.D.s, and include a couple of Nobel Laureates, who not only question the HIV-AIDS hypothesis, but publish a monthly newsletter called *Rethinking AIDS*, that you can

find at their website: rethinkingaids.com which is a wonderful source of information.

There is a team of doctors in Australia who've done some just fantastic work on eliminating the flaws of HIV-antibody tests, and their works are found at the great virusmyths.com website. In there you can find all sorts of articles and information—by subject category, by author, contributed by the many people around the world who work at bringing about public awareness of these very important questions. And there are a number of doctors and health practitioners and people who, given a chance to think about this, realize, rather quickly, that what they've been told doesn't add up.

It's just that not often are we given an opportunity to think about this from a new perspective. We usually are bombarded with warnings, with UN "estimates"—and, this year, in honor of World AIDS Day, the UN dropped the word "estimate" from their report. So, now when they give us estimates of AIDS cases or estimates of AIDS deaths—which are so completely out-of-line with actual diagnosed cases—I think they said some 16 million people died of AIDS last year, worldwide. Last year, the total for all cases diagnosed EVER in the ENTIRE WORLD during the period known as the AIDS epidemic is 2.2 million. Now there are 7 times as many deaths as we've ever had diagnoses?

And then they say there are 33 million people, worldwide, infected. I mean, they're just constantly throwing these things at us and, prior to World's AIDS Day this last year, 1999, they at least gave thinking people a chance to consider that their numbers were estimates. Now they just dropped that, entirely, and they're just given to us as: "The UN says..."

The UN says that AIDS is causing the devastation of Africa. Africa has 2½ times the population of the U.S. and we have about the same number of AIDS cases. So, if AIDS is devastating Africa, why the heck isn't it *really* devastating the U.S.? There's a report coming out of the UN, one I cite in my book, it's almost comical. If it weren't so sad, it would be funny. A Reuters report, based on the UN *estimates*—they left the word in, that year—that "a Kenyan dies of AIDS every 3 minutes". If you multiply that out, that makes more dead Kenyans in one year than there have ever been AIDS diagnoses in Kenya. And if you multiply that out to the whole AIDS epidemic, you end up with a total greater than all AIDS cases ever diagnosed in the world.

Martin: Pretty amazing, huh?

Maggiore: Yeah. I mean, I wish I could get away with that for other stuff, like my bank account: "I estimate I have 4 million dollars."

Martin: Ok, if it's not HIV, what causes AIDS?

Maggiore: Well, what causes these 29 diseases? Depending on what country you're

Copy of an AZT Label

SIGMA

3-AZIDO-3-DEOXY-THYMIDINE

(AZT; Azidothymidine) (30516-87-1)

Desiccate
Store at less
than 0°C

C₁₀H₁₁N₅O₄ FW 267.2
Purity 99% (HPLC)
For laboratory use only. Not for
drug, household or other uses.

TOXIC

Toxic by inhalation, in contact with skin and if swallowed. Target organ(s): Blood Bone marrow. If you feel unwell, seek medical advice (show the label where possible). Wear suitable protective clothing.



This label has appeared on bottles containing as little as 25 milligrams, a small fraction (1/20 to 1/60) of a patient's daily prescribed dose of 500 to 1,500 mg.¹⁰⁹

living in, in Africa it's maybe 4 or 5. Conditions that lead to collapse of the immune system that have been known in the medical literature for about 70 years. In my book, I break them down to categories that I describe as: physical risk factors, chemical risk factors, biological risk factors, and psychological risk factors. And I explain how these factors apply to AIDS. What makes my job easier than trying to explain this—

Martin: And those were very good descriptions in the book, by the way. I was very impressed with that.

Maggiore: Oh, thank you. What makes my job a little easier with this is that there is not one case of AIDS described in the medical literature that does not include one or more of these immune-destroying health-risk factors, and there is not one case of AIDS documented in the medical literature in a person who's full risk is exposure to HIV.

When you consider that HIV is a retrovirus with no known cell-killing mechanism—retroviruses don't kill cells—yet AIDS is supposed to be the depletion, the death of immune cells?

HIV does not explain the loss of immunity or immune cells associated with AIDS. These other factors, that I go into detail about in the book, are able to, and have been able to in the past, before we adopted the AIDS categorization, explain and also relieve immune suppression, which is really a big issue.

When you're treating immune-suppressed people, or allegedly immune-suppressed people, with chemicals that CAUSE immune suppression, you're not going to arrive at a happy outcome.

And when you're stigmatizing starving people in third-world countries as having uncontrollable sexual activities—notice how, in every other country of the world, except the United States, Canada, and Europe, AIDS is suppose to be something equally divided between men and women, therefore insinuating that there's something about the sexual practices of non-European, non-White people. That's a terrible stigma to be living under. It does nothing to help prevent the TRUE health risks, which are often, in these third-world countries and developing nations: poverty, malnutrition, rampant disease such as tuberculosis, malaria, leprosy, measles—measles kills more than AIDS.

AIDS is not the leading cause of death in any African nation. Measles, malaria, tuberculosis—individually many, many times top diagnosed cases of AIDS and death.

So, if we talk about if it's not HIV, what is it? When you look at other things, it not only broadens the scope of what is called immune suppression, but it opens up the discussion to

include things that actually help people to improve the quality of their lives and the quality of their health, and get better.

Martin: Let's get back to the effectiveness of the so-called "treatment modalities" such as chemotherapy. Can you comment further on existing treatment modalities and their toxic effects?

Maggiore: Current therapies involve a combination of chemotherapy and protease-

Current therapies involve a combination of chemotherapy and protease-inhibitor drugs. Prior to the new therapies, we had chemotherapy drugs, all of which are modeled on AZT, which was created over 30 years ago as a treatment for leukemia. **It was rejected before it was patented or ever tried out on human beings because it was so toxic; it destroyed the—it killed the experimental mice, the cancer-ridden mice, who received the treatment, before the cancer could.** It destroys cells. It caps-off DNA chains, as they're forming, and leaves the cell dead.

inhibitor drugs. Prior to the new therapies, we had chemotherapy drugs, all of which are modeled on AZT, which was created over 30 years ago as a treatment for leukemia. **It was rejected before it was patented or ever tried out on human beings because it was so toxic; it destroyed the—it killed the experimental mice, the cancer-ridden mice, who received the treatment, before the cancer could.** It destroys cells. It caps-off DNA chains, as they're forming, and leaves the cell dead.

Its manufacturer acknowledges that it causes 5 of the official 29 AIDS-defining illnesses, including T-cell depletion, muscle wasting, diarrhea, dementia, and lymphoma. When it travels from a lab to a pharmacy, it comes with a package that has a label with a skull & crossbones on it and the word TOXIC very prominently displayed.

Testing shows that it's incorporated into our cells' DNA. It disrupts the mitochondria, which is the energy factory of cells. It's designed to terminate DNA chains. In addition to causing those 5 AIDS-defining illnesses, it also causes nausea, liver damage, headaches, dizziness, sexual dysfunction, hair loss, seizures, neuropathy—which is, if your arms or legs fall asleep, you get that tingling. Well, image that all the time, except it hurts really bad; that's neuropathy. That's caused by the damage to the nervous system. It is very destructive to the digestive system, which is why it causes the diarrhea and the nausea.

We know chemotherapy does that when it's given to cancer patients—yet chemotherapy, when it's given to AIDS patients, it's somehow

supposed to be "surprising" when people no longer have the ability to absorb nutrients and digest their food.

This is a powerful, powerful toxin. And the idea is "Well, what else is there? We've got to do something. These people are infected with HIV", which brings us back to the test.

Remember, the test doesn't even tell you accurately that you've been infected. And people don't get the kind of information readily that we're sharing today, upon which to base a decision to take this toxic stuff.

And then it is also being given to children, many of whom are HIV negative, but born to an HIV-positive-testing mother—and provided in such a way that its consumption is mandated. That is, a single mom, because she's HIV positive, is relying on the public health system; if she wants the benefits, she's got to take the drugs. If she doesn't, they take the kids!

And even people outside, even families outside the public health system, are threatened with loss of custody if they don't put their children on the drug. So, it's not just a matter for consenting adults, it's a matter of people not being given enough information to make informed choices, and children being forced to take these drugs.

The new protease inhibitors have been added to the chemotherapy regime, which uses various chemotherapy drugs to one protease inhibitor, plus a handful of various assorted antibiotics. These new protease inhibitor drugs are showing to be extremely toxic to the liver, causing liver damage, elevating lipid levels, to the degree where—I just read an article that said men who should otherwise not be having heart attacks are having heart attacks, sometimes fatal. It's causing physical deformities because it causes problems with the absorption and distribution of fat in the body. People are getting things called "buffalo humps", which are large fat deposits on the back of their necks, or "crick bellies", which come from one of the brand names, *cricksidan*, which is a huge, distended belly, while at the same time losing muscular tone and fat from the face, the arms, the legs, and the posterior—that's also known as "*crick's butt*"—and this is described, in the medical literature, sometimes, as having "stick-like limbs". And women are also experiencing huge, huge chests; the fat in their breasts increases. And those are just the "cosmetic", supposedly, effects of the drugs!

These drugs also lead to a lot of digestive problems and diarrhea, for many people; and insomnia; and for many people, many people begin suffering from episodes of psychosis; also diabetes. Some scientist said that these drugs may unmask opportunistic infections. And I'm probably leaving a few things out.

This is what we know after just a couple of

years. These drugs were first brought into use in the last months of 1995. If you look in my book, there are charts which show that AIDS cases were already on the decline, and leveled off, actually, in about 1991. It increased once, in 1993, when that new definition of AIDS came in, which included people who were ill, and it's been declining ever since.

AIDS deaths were already declining when these new drugs were released, and it is often claimed that not enough people are taking them. Many reports will attribute the decline in AIDS deaths to the drugs, and at the same time, in the same article, they will often lament that not enough people are taking them.

One very well known AIDS expert, Dr. James Corran, who I think was the former head of the Centers for Disease Control, reported last year, I believe it was, on CNN, that less than 10% of HIV-positive Americans who need the drugs are on them. Yet, at the same time, he attributes the drugs to the decreases in death. Also, new reports are showing—and this is also from the UN and other sources—it is now widely cited that the drugs *failed to work in half the people who take them, and another 10%-20% must quit due to the unmanageable side-effects.*

So, when you talk about “wonder” drugs, you’ve really gotta wonder (*laughter*) how drugs that were released after the downturn began, that not enough people are taking, that a large percentage of people can’t take, that another significant percent of the people have no benefit from taking—are affecting anything that is a current trend with downturns in AIDS!

And then, recent reports also show, I think it was December, in the *New England Journal Of Medicine*, an article that shows that these drugs actually shut-down functions of the immune system that are considered necessary for survival!

Martin: The real “wonder” is that people buy this stuff.

Maggiore: Well, when it’s billed to you that this is the only hope for your survival, and even “I’m not going to work with you unless you’re going to work with me.” You know, you get in a situation where people are taking these drugs because they’re scared, they’re scared!

Martin: Sure they’re scared.

Maggiore: They’re living in a constant state of panic and fear. They’ve been told that the presence of their virus can be measured with this new “viral load” test. When it’s up, they need to take the drugs. When it’s down, they should keep taking them anyway.

Martin: Can we talk more about the “viral load” test?

Maggiore: Well, I’d like to tell you one thing: when I took the viral load test in 1996, I had a viral load, the first time, of 330,000. At 10,000 it’s considered pretty urgent that you start taking medicine. So, I was way beyond

that. I should have been very, very ill and I was not.

About a month later I took another one, and it, inexplicably, dropped to 980, which is considered low, and I’m well. And right after that I got pregnant and went through a period of—what would be acknowledged by I think just about everyone—a natural time of immune suppression, when a woman is pregnant, without having ANY complications or symptoms of immune suppression. My HIV-negative cohort passed a typical problem, such as yeast infections. I mean, two women HIV negative got toxoplasmosis while pregnant, which is an AIDS defining illness, due to their lowered immunity. I had none of that.

Every time I tell you about myself, I want to make it very clear, I am not an exception to the rule. I am only an exception to the rule in that I speak out. There are just so many people like me, it is ridiculous that the media has expressed no interest in bringing our stories into the discussion. My book endeavored to do that with some of the stories. As I call it in my book, it’s the tip of a very large, yet largely

overlooked, iceberg that the media and the AIDS organizations either downplay or ignore.

Martin: One thing that may be a surprise to our readers, or it may not be: What is the number-one cause of immune deficiency diseases worldwide?

Maggiore: Malnutrition. It’s been that way for many, many years. And one of the primary spokespersons acknowledging that, up until 1985, was Dr. Anthony Fauci, who is a very well-known AIDS expert, head of NIAD—National Institutes Of Allergies, etc. You have 3 million people who die, worldwide each year, from just poverty and diarrhea. And, in some 20 years, we’ve had a little over 2 million AIDS cases throughout the world, and a good percentage of those are among people who are still alive and well.

Oh, I used one of my bad words—still.

Martin: How has your reception been among the less informed groups that you’ve spoken with?

Maggiore: You know, when I can speak to somebody who does not have an investment in AIDS—and I don’t mean just financial—

Drug Diseases Diganosed Before the AIDS Era in HIV-Free Drug Users ²²²					
Disease		Drug Used			
		Cocaine	Heroin	Nitrites	Amphetamines
AIDS-Defining Diseases	Immunodeficiency ^{1c}	✓	✓	✓	✓
	Kaposi’s sarcoma ^{2c}			✓	
	Candidiasis ^{3c}	✓	✓		
	Pneumonia ^{4c}	✓	✓	✓	
	Lymphadenopathy ^{5c}	✓	✓		
	Tuberculosis ^{6c}	✓	✓		
	Weight loss ^{7c}	✓	✓		
	Dementia, encephalopathy ^{8c}	✓	✓		
	Diarrhea ^{9c}	✓	✓		
	Fever ^{10c}	✓	✓		
	Spontaneous abortion, premature birth, congenital abnormalities ^{11c}	✓	✓		
	Night sweats ^{12c}	✓	✓		
	Impotence ^{13c}	✓	✓		
	Severe atherosclerosis ^{14c}				✓
	Tooth loss, cavities ^{15c}	✓	✓		
	Dermatitis ^{16c}	✓	✓		
	Hepatitis ^{17c}	✓	✓		
	Epileptic seizures ^{18c}	✓	✓		
	Endocarditis ^{19c}	✓	✓		
	Bronchitis ^{20c}	✓	✓		

because I think we all have an investment, to a certain degree, in what we've been told, because it's affected every single one of our lives. Our world-view has been shaped by this.

When I can talk to somebody who is not heavily invested in that world view, who perhaps hasn't had the devastating emotional experience of losing friends to what is called AIDS, who doesn't work in any kind of capacity related to HIV causing AIDS, who hasn't been 10-15 years prescribing AIDS drugs to people, believing with all their heart they're helping. When I can talk to somebody like that, it usually comes pretty easily.

The tough part is in reaching people who have the investment: emotional, financial, reputation, careers—then it gets tougher, but it's not impossible. And I have a pretty good rate of success, I think, because while I'm certainly not among the most well informed on this topic; I've had a direct personal experience that often can mean more than the scientific data. That's why I've included those personal stories from people in my book, because there's something about being able to touch the life of another person with your own that, often times, has greater value and meaning than all the other stuff.

Martin: Well, it's not abstract.

Maggiore: No, no. And having been through the ringer in so many ways—here, there, up, down, positive, negative. I speak from a wide range of experiences. (*Laughter*) I've had HIV. I've had it go away. I've had a tremendously high viral load. I've had a non-existent one, practically.

Just before I got pregnant in 1996, I had pneumonia, and that is considered an AIDS-defining illness when it occurs in somebody who is HIV positive. Loosely, any pneumonia, but specifically pneumocystis pneumonia, will be considered AIDS-defining in somebody who tests HIV positive. I did not go in for an analysis of specifically what pneumonia I had, but it was very clear I had pneumonia.

I used natural therapies and got better, and did so in 3 weeks—while my brother, who is HIV negative, 5 years younger, and a surfer, if you can imagine the lung-capacity that takes, it's tremendous—got the same pneumonia and was laid-up for 3 months, lost so much weight he looked like an AIDS victim. So, I've kind-of had the gamut of experiences here that I can share with people. And I think that helps me to be a spokesperson to urge people to consider new views and new information, and think about, with some degree of critical thinking, what they've been told.

Martin: You're like a lightning rod.

Maggiore: You could also call me Job. (*Laughter*)

Martin: Has there been any recurring theme or concern among audiences you've addressed, both AIDS organizations and the

general public?

Maggiore: The general concern expressed by most organizations is—**when they just want to shut down the discussion, they call this “dangerous information”**. I've heard that so many times, I can't even tell you.

Martin: Really?!

Maggiore: Yeah. And for a while, I was calling our video-tape series of our meetings with guest speakers *Dangerous Information: Volumes I, II, & III*. But that's a common thing I hear, when people just want to exclude it.

Another thing I hear is “Well, what you're saying is that you're advocating that people practice unsafe sex.” And, at NO point, in any of my talks, the articles I write, my book, do I EVER

advocate ANYTHING about sex because, frankly, it's none of my business.

Martin: If we can digress here for a minute. Previously, we've published information about the AIDS virus and that, just from a physical-size standpoint, they jump through prophylactics like basketball hoops.

Maggiore: There was something in *Time* magazine or *Newsweek*, I can't remember which, many years ago, when herpes was a big scare. They said that the only course of prevention was abstinence, because viruses are smaller than the pores in a condom.

Martin: That's right.

Maggiore: There's no way to protect yourself. Suddenly, with this, you've got a different rule. I don't understand that.

Martin: There's such a myth about “safe sex”. There's no such thing as safe sex, other than abstinence.

Maggiore: The thing is, it's “safer”, in a way, to kind-of back-peddle on

Keep in Mind These Helpful Facts About Testing HIV Positive:

- Viral antibodies alone do not cause or predict illness; in fact, they are an indication of a normal, healthy immune response and provide protection from disease. There is no evidence to indicate that HIV antibodies differ in any way from helpful, protective antibodies.
- Since HIV antigens cross-react with antibodies produced in response to numerous diseases and microbes commonly found in normal, healthy people, a positive HIV test result does not confirm past exposure to HIV.
- Since HIV antibody tests have never been calibrated against virus isolation, their true accuracy has never been established, which means that there is no substantiation for the claim that testing HIV positive indicates a present infection of HIV.
- People in AIDS risk groups are at high risk for testing false positive on HIV antibody tests. Injection drug users, hemophiliacs, blood transfusion recipients, people from areas of the world where malaria, hepatitis, tuberculosis, leprosy, and parasitic infections are endemic, and certain gay men have been exposed to many foreign antigens and infectious agents documented to give false positive results on HIV tests.
- Actual HIV is never directly detected in people who test positive on the antibody test.
- Viral load tests cannot diagnose illness, measure HIV infection, or determine state of health. Viral load tests do not detect actual viruses and are not approved by the FDA for diagnostic use. As the manufacturers' own literature states, the test “is not intended to be used to confirm the presence of HIV...”.
- No type of viral load test has ever been verified by virus isolation.
- In the only published study that compares viral load results against the finding of HIV by co-culture, more than half of the people with detectable levels of viral load had zero virus.²³⁰
- It is possible to receive an AIDS diagnosis even though you are not ill or suffering from any symptoms of immune suppression.

that.

Martin: It isn't, really.

Maggiore: The thing is, when you look at the chart in the book, it shows the difference between the rate of venereal disease infections, truly sexually transmitted infections—

Martin: Right. Well, it does cut that down.

Maggiore: —and what is called a “sexually transmitted disease”. You see that there ARE reasons that one would want to consider practicing what's known as safer sex, certainly.

Martin: Right, right.

Maggiore: But, as one doctor who I respect very much, Dr. Peter Duesberg, who's a professor of molecular and cell biology at U.C. Berkeley, who is the man who introduced me to this information, says: “It doesn't help much to tell people to wear a gas mask to protect themselves from machine-gun fire.”

If you're wearing a condom to try to protect yourself from immune suppression, while at the same time you're not eating properly, you're using intravenous drugs, staying up all night, and having all sorts of infections, that's like wearing a gas mask to protect yourself from machine-gun fire. It's not going to work.

Martin: Right. So, again, common concerns among general audiences have been?

Maggiore: Usually it just falls into two categories: (1) we can't talk about it because it's dangerous information; if you tell this you'll undo all the years of AIDS education and safe-sex campaigns; that's usually what I get. And then some people throw out: (2) “Oh, you're a homophobe.”

Martin: In your book you also mention “Incorrect information about HIV-AIDS costs lives.” Can you explain what you mean by that?

Maggiore: Test HIV positive, and believe that you're infected with a virus, and all sorts of terrible things can happen to you. If you accept the idea that testing positive on an HIV-antibody test means that you are infected with a lethal virus, then it can do much damage—if you accept that as true, and begin living as if that were true, and essentially begin living as if you are dying.

In Western society we tend to downplay the damaging effects, and sometimes even the positive affects, of what we hold to be true. Yet all medicines—in responsible testing—are tested against placebos. Placebos are inert substances given to people, without them knowing they're inert substances, because we know that the power of expectation can cure people.

There's one study that I cited in the book in which patients who adhered to their placebo regime, while others taking the same placebo did not, the ones who adhered to their placebo medicine, what they *believed* would help them, actually lived longer than the ones who didn't

regularly take their placebo. That's how powerful is what we believe, and that's acknowledged right in the medical literature. So, if that alone can cost a life, then taking powerful, powerful chemotherapy drugs, spending years on non-specific antibiotics, taking experimental protease inhibitor drugs, that can cost your life.

Another kind of damage may be in deciding not to have a child. I can give you many examples of women who, during prenatal screening, came up positive, and who then decided to abort the child. One case, in Canada, did not involve an abortion, but a woman who was told that she was HIV positive, and when she was in the hospital delivering her baby, she gave the baby up for adoption, and had surgery so she could never have children again.

It was later discovered that she was *not* HIV positive; the test was wrong. And so, she's sterile, without the child because of that. This affects lives on a very deep level!

When you have to do what a woman who called me on New Year's Day does, she had to check herself out of a hospital “against medical advice”, take her son, and flee the state because she wound up in the hospital, they found out she was HIV positive, and that she was nursing because she had to pump her breast milk. And they made motions to take her son away from her, and declare her “incompetent”, mentally incompetent.

They gave her one of those psychological evaluations where they asked her if she'd rather be a race-car driver or a florist. (*Laughter*) I mean, really dumb stuff like that, and determined she was incompetent. She was placing her son's life in danger because she'd never had an HIV test done. That affects somebody's life. She had to leave the state, on New Year's Day, or as soon as she could get out of the hospital, and she can't go back.

It costs lives in Africa, where people with malaria are not given malaria treatment if they also test HIV positive because there's not enough medicine to go around. And if you test HIV positive, well, you're going to die anyway, so you don't get the malaria treatment.

This is not really an intellectual discussion or semantics about categories and illness. **Every single day somebody's life is affected by this in profound and irrevocable ways. And everyone should have access to ALL the facts about this.**

That's why the organization that I run does not take any contributions from the pharmaceutical industry, any level of government, or any entity that limits our access to information about HIV, AIDS, and health.

Martin: That's also one of my next questions. Let's talk about your own foundation.

Maggiore: We're here to provide information. This is not about a “belief

system” or a “philosophy”, or “you always hang-out with us, you'll always be healthy”. This is about providing people with information so they can make important decisions about their lives and health—and emphasize: *make up their own minds*.

We're here to help people avoid these sorts of situations that the woman found herself in on New Year's Day. We're here to help people out of those sorts of situations—to recommend, whenever and wherever we can, empathetic and enlightened health practitioners who regard them as individuals, rather than impending statistics.

And we're also raising money to conduct many of the scientific and medical studies that should have been conducted years ago. We talked about one at the beginning of this interview, which is verifying if a positive HIV-antibody test, how often, if ever, that correlates with the presence of the actual virus. We are also raising money to do that.

And we hope, this year, to verify or refute a few of the popular assumptions about these diagnostic tests, including T-cells and viral load. So we work on a lot of different fronts, and we're constantly trying to create awareness among health persons, critical thinkers, health activists, other advocates of compassion and social change, trying to introduce them into this discussion, and bring them the information that they probably haven't had a chance to look at or consider. We also do that, too.

And we provide, at a local level, free public meetings, community events, classes, support groups called “Not Another Support Group” for people who test HIV positive and want to ask questions that go outside the confines of mainstream AIDS thinking.

And we also have groups that we support who advocate, and make possible, informed choice. We support them with our resources, and that includes our materials and our monetary forces, throughout the country and Canada, and also we have a couple of groups in Africa, now. Each group works under its own name. We don't ask people to adopt our name.

Martin: Where in Africa?

Maggiore: We have one in South Africa, Cape Town; there are a couple of people in Kenya, Zambia, and Tanzania. These are people who come to us. We don't go out recruiting, generally speaking, because we don't have time.

Martin: This is an aside. Have you heard anything about the so-called “Indigo Children”, some of whom have been born HIV positive, only to later test negative for any disease?

Maggiore: Well, 35% of the time a child born testing HIV positive will go on to test HIV negative, without any medical intervention. And that's because the child discards the antibodies passed on from the

[Continued on page 14]

The American Foundation for AIDS Alternatives

Many experts now contend that AIDS is not a fatal, incurable condition caused by HIV, and that the symptoms associated with AIDS are treatable using nontoxic, immune-enhancing therapies that have restored the health of people diagnosed with AIDS and have allowed those at risk to remain well.

The American Foundation for AIDS Alternatives questions the HIV=AIDS=Death paradigm based on a growing body of scientific, medical, and epidemiological data and promotes awareness of life-affirming facts to HIV-positive diagnosed persons and concerned citizens worldwide. We are a 501(c)3 nonprofit corporation founded by HIV positives who have learned to live in wellness without AIDS drugs and without fear of AIDS.

In addition to sponsoring medical research into practical, health-enhancing approaches to resolving AIDS and funding scientific studies that objectively examine the HIV hypothesis, we work locally by providing a yearly calendar of free community events and classes, and work globally by sharing our resources with other groups and associations throughout the world that promote informed choices for people affected by HIV and AIDS.

The American Foundation for AIDS Alternatives is one of the only AIDS organizations anywhere that does not solicit or accept funding from the pharmaceutical industry, the US government, or any entity that may limit public access to factual information about HIV, AIDS, and health.



Christine Maggiore

The American Foundation For AIDS Alternatives
11684 Ventura Boulevard
Studio City, CA 91604
(877) 92-ALIVE
Email: AFAA@aliveandwell.org

Please send me _____ book(s) for \$10.95 plus \$2.00 postage per book.

☐ Enclosed is a check or money order ☐ Please bill my Visa or Mastercard

Cardholder Name _____

Account # _____ Expiration Date _____

Signature _____

I want to support your efforts by including a tax-deductible donation:

☐ \$25 ☐ \$50 ☐ \$100 ☐ \$250 ☐ \$500 ☐ \$1000 ☐ \$_____

☐ Please send me a copy of your information catalog.

☐ Please add me to your national mailing list.

Name: _____

Address: _____

City: _____ State: _____ Zip: _____


The American Foundation For AIDS Alternatives
11684 Ventura Boulevard
Studio City, CA 91604

"Christine Maggiore writes clearly for any reader, the simple truth about AIDS."
— Kary Mullis, PhD 1993 Nobel Laureate

**What if everything
you thought
you knew
about
AIDS
WAS WRONG?**

The book that will change your view
of HIV and AIDS...
and possibly change your life.

CHRISTINE MAGGIORE



mother as they develop their own immune system. So, I could introduce you to a lot of Indigo Children, (*laughter*) many, many Indigo Children.

Martin: Are you familiar with the term?

Maggiore: No, I haven't heard that, actually.

Martin: There's a book called *The Indigo Children*, which is about the new "super kids" who are being born now around the world, just super bright, intuitive, extremely talented, and really, basically, a handful.

Maggiore: Hey! That describes my son! (*Laughter*)

Martin: Yes, I kind-of figured it did. The book is called *The Indigo Children*, by Jan Tober and Lee Carroll. It's really a very cool book, and that is my next interview, with that author. I will send you that interview when it's done.

Maggiore: I'd love to see that. My son, at 18 months, had a vocabulary that exceeded 200 properly used words. He's just amazing, and quite a handful, bless him.

Martin: If you had to distill it down and make some closing remarks to our readers, who, by the way, are extremely thoughtful people, what ideas would you like to leave

them with? In what ways can they be helpful, in this general subject?

Maggiore: How they can be helpful is to become informed. First of all, the first step to becoming informed is to give this a chance. And I know, for a lot of people who are compassionate and well-informed, this may come as a great surprise, even a shock, perhaps even seem at first glance like this just couldn't possibly be true. How could so many people be wrong? That's another one of those questions.

Martin: I'm sure that question comes up.

Maggiore: Yeah, but you know, consensus was never meant—just because people agree on an idea doesn't make it true or good. I would ask people to consider that. And just because somebody has never heard of something, doesn't mean that something is wrong or incorrect.

I think that most good people, given a chance, most thinking people given a chance, will examine this information and feel moved, will understand that things are not as they have been told. And I think what they can do is become informed themselves, then become a source of information for others, and then do what I once heard a character in a film say:

"Touch the lives of people whose paths you cross"—that is, if they don't feel like getting involved on a larger scale.


My book is inexpensive and brief enough where anybody could get an extra copy and donate it to a public library, send it to a friend, a doctor, a church official, a politician, just spread the word. When enough people are aware of this, then things will change.

And until that time, unfortunately, the small—I admit, it's a small number of people who test HIV positive in this country and are affected by this—but they are people and they are people like me with feelings and children and lives. It's really hard to live with everybody's bad ideas and prejudices in the public health policies, and even laws, constructed around this bad idea.

I still—and I guess until my son is 18, perhaps—live with the fear of the knock on the door in the middle of the afternoon, somebody coming to tell me that I'm an irresponsible parent, and taking my son from me. That's not right. That's not the way it should be.

Martin: Is that where you'd like to end it?

Maggiore: Sure, yes.

Martin: Thank you for a great interview! 

PREPAREDNESS EXPO 2000

The Cal Expo – Pavilion, Sacramento, California

February 18, 19 & 20

For interested readers, SPECTRUM will have a booth at the upcoming Preparedness 2000 Expo in Sacramento. Rick and Gail will be present to answer questions and accept subscriptions and book orders.

Speakers include:

- Dr. Len Horowitz ➤ Bo Gritz ➤ Jack McLamb ➤ Joyce Riley ➤ Brice Taylor
 - Dr. Tsu-Tsair ➤ Herbalist David Christopher ➤ Former Sheriff Richard Mack
- And Many Others

Additional Expos will be:

Dallas – April 8, 9 & 10
Seattle – July 28, 29 & 30

Atlanta – June 2, 3 & 4
Minneapolis – September 8, 9 & 10
Denver – December 1, 2 & 3

Finding Your Natural State Of Inner Energy Balance

1/28/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious "Toniose" Soltec, come in service to *The One Light—Creator Source*. Be at peace.

Allow for the changes in your environment to unfold as they will. There are many, many variables at this time impacting and molding the physical condition of your planet. Not the least of these is the mental and emotional states of you who are directly experiencing in and upon your orb.

As a scientist and as Geophysical Commander with the Intergalactic Federation Fleet monitoring and guiding the transition of your planet at this critical time of cleansing and upward frequency shifting, I am often challenged to find compassion about what I witness being attempted by the ignorant and arrogant scientists directing ever more destructive experiments utilizing their secret technologies.

Pay close attention, for example, to the storms that are getting more and more unusual (such as the recent 8-pound, and larger, hail balls falling in parts of Europe) and KNOW that Mother Earth is not simply accepting of what is being done to her without regard for her desire for cleansing, balance, and harmony. Please send her your Light and Love and know that these are the strongest forces which govern the entirety of the Omniverse.

All life can be viewed in terms of quanta of energy. All energy can be traced back to its origin—back to Creator Source. All change comes about due to shifts in energy flow. The emotional energy "feelings" of joy are experienced when there is achieved, within one's own perceptual space of experience, a harmonious balance between seemingly opposed energy extremes. Hence, we of the Lighted Realms of Creation often offer the advice that the best route towards survival and growth is balance. **SEEK FIRST BALANCE WITHIN, PRIOR TO MAKING ANY MAJOR DECISION.**

We have also told you ones, time and time again, that if you can't do a thing with love in your heart, then it is better to not do it until you can. Love and appreciation are natural byproducts when TRUE balance is achieved between the heart and the head (the emotional

and the mental).

It is a most worthy endeavor to seek and find balance on any subject that causes you difficulty. In doing so, you will be, in essence, on a journey of deliberate self-discovery. The primary purpose of the physical environment is that of a schoolroom. Each of you are both a student and a teacher—with something to learn

All life can be viewed in terms of quanta of energy. All energy can be traced back to its origin—back to Creator Source. All change comes about due to shifts in energy flow. The emotional energy "feelings" of joy are experienced when there is achieved, within one's own perceptual space of experience, a harmonious balance between seemingly opposed energy extremes. Hence, we of the Lighted Realms of Creation often offer the advice that the best route towards survival and growth is balance. SEEK FIRST BALANCE WITHIN, PRIOR TO MAKING ANY MAJOR DECISION.

and something to give to others. That "something" is always related to the greater understanding of who you (the immortal soul-you) are. With understanding will also be the need to balance the responsibility that comes along with this knowledge.

Many of you ones have experienced that you can direct your energies toward others and effect change. Most ones do this through compassion, faith, and prayer, wherein direct responsibility for the energies set into motion can be attributed to their deity of choice. Some of you have learned that visualization nicely focuses energy to effect desired change, and are willing to accept responsibility for your energy flows.

Most are not consciously aware of the nature of the energy they put forth. Again, all energy can trace its origin back to Creator Source. This energy has INFINITE potential when it is deliberately focused by the mind and heart of a truly balanced entity.

One of the most overlooked, but very observable, conditions in place in your current physical environment is the Law of Return. This has been called many things, such as the Law of Cause and Effect or the Law of Karma. In essence—that energy which you send forth

will go out to the far reaches of the Creation, become amplified, and be reflected directly back to YOU. In other words, if you dwell upon a state of balance and peacefulness, and you send this energy out to the world and universes beyond, this energy will be reflected back to you, amplified, and the result will be greater perceptual ability to find, maintain, and achieve balance, and its natural byproduct, peace.

There are entities who thrive upon usurping another's energy. One of the most successful tactic used by these ones is that of DISTRACTION. Seemingly small distractions can keep one preoccupied, and thus focused in such a way as to miss the point of view that will allow the answer to come forth for the given challenge with which one is faced in the moment. It can be in the form of the annoying fly that seems to keep pestering you. Or the troublesome thought that keeps you from falling into restful sleep. Or any number of other distractions.

Unfortunately, we observe that most of you see not the subtle techniques of these ones who constantly try to manipulate any and all who may be susceptible to same. Often those who do recognize this subtle game of manipulation are not directly affected by it—but rather, those around them are constantly stirring up confusion, anger, frustration, and such.

The natural state for ALL of God's creations is one of balance and peace, for all are born of infinite Love. Those who choose or have chosen to deliberately focus energy in such a manner as to disrupt this natural balance will quickly become restless and agitated as they naturally would prefer balance and will, in some cases, thrash about seeking to find what they have seemingly lost—all the while leaving confusion and "hard feelings" in their wake.

Personal balance always comes from within. You may very well perceive that you are somehow the victim of another's actions. I say that, if you study the situation closely, you will ALWAYS find that your experience is a direct result of YOUR energy flows that are being reflected back to you—ones that you have originated anywhere from recently to long past.

For example, if you excessively worry about being attacked, and you are constantly allowing your imagination to mock-up scenarios of being attacked, you are in essence creating the necessary circumstances that will result in your "worst nightmare". Likewise, a positive focus on what you hold in your heart to be good, balanced, and peaceful, will result in more of the same.

Do you EXPECT balance in your life? I say to you ones that it is the NATURAL state of your true self!

Each of you have very real challenges to face. Each challenge is well within your ability to handle. Allow for the Creative Energies to flow to you, and through you, at all times, and you will find that there is truly nothing that you cannot handle or face.

Fear is the result of disconnecting self from the balancing and nurturing energy of Creator Source. The natural state is that of connectedness to All That Is. In the moment that a distraction becomes impacting enough for you to “forget” to stay connected, you have greatly diminished your ability to tap into the Creative Energy that would naturally allow for the balanced solution to present itself.

Ah! But such is the nature of the challenges of the 3rd-dimensional schoolroom environment called Earth. You are given free will to choose as you will, and yet so quickly we see ones distracted by the “shocking” news, the distorted “gossip”, the annoying fly buzzing around the ear. Be quick to recognize even the smallest of distractions for what they are. Even extremely good news can serve as a distraction if you are not careful! Again, seek to achieve and maintain BALANCE in all your experiences.

Do not worry about the past distractions that you have “fallen” for; they are gone and provided experiential data from which to draw upon. Look for those experiences around you wherein you begin to feel yourself shifting toward less-than-balanced thoughts. Are there ones who deliberately and constantly try to impress you with “shocking” news or gossip? If so, what is your FEELING response? Do you recognize the very subtle downward frequency shifts that occur within you? How about while you are watching the evening news? Are these shifts truly worth the “price” of allowing yourself to be distracted from more productive endeavors?

I am not saying: “Don’t watch the evening news.” I am, however, trying to point out to you the relative ease with which many of you allow yourselves to become distracted, and lose your focus and goals.

Learn to observe your own reactions to external stimulation. Learn to interpret the meaning of your reactionary feelings. Do you habitually go back for more “shock therapy”, say from a gossipy neighbor or every evening when the television news comes back on? We have stated, many times past, that your current mass media sources do not have your best interests in mind!

It is possible to watch your televisions without becoming influenced by what you are observing, but it is indeed very difficult to do so. Many ones are quite susceptible to the overt impact upon your conscious mind—let alone the MANY covert subliminal messages being programmed directly into your mind without being examined at the conscious level.

[Editors note: See the eye-opening News Desk articles elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM about the children’s Pokémon cartoon program if you want a good example of what Soltec speaks about here. This kind of subliminal mind-control is routinely taken to quite sophisticated levels (though rarely admitted) in both print and broadcast media advertising, with the justification for such sneaky avenues of impact being the expense of, say, even a short Super Bowl spot.]

Just as important are those with whom you are interacting on a regular basis who do not even begin to suspect that they are being used as pawns of manipulation. Often these ones may very well be within your own family circle.

Many of you who are drawn to the type of information like you are now reading, from we of the Higher Realms, have been “persecuted” to some extent by friends and family for having such “ridiculous” beliefs. Can you look upon these ridiculing ones with compassion, and see that their fears are generated and exploited by the programming from the dark ones who do not wish to have their games of control and manipulation come to an end?

In almost all cases, the ones who are awake enough to attack you—because you think and believe differently than the so-called “norm”—are the very ones who you have most come to assist. If you have participated in emotional debates with loved ones who have pronounced you a “duped fool” or a member of a “cult”, please know that these criticizing ones are responding to

you as they have been programmed to do—usually from an early age.

Most often these very judgmental proclamations will come as a result of you

destabilizing their mental conditioning. Their only recourse of action will seem to be to attack, in a reactionary emotional episode of anger, ridicule, taunting or such.

A person who is truly beyond the manipulation of the adversarial forces will never stoop to ridicule, taunting, anger, etc. A truly balanced person will always find a way to stay connected, and compassion will always be

offered as a response. Driving wedges of anger between people only serves to divide, and thus separate, in most cases, the student and the teacher. Be quick to spot these subtle games and be as compassionate as you can with those who do not see or understand the nature of the games being played.

The planetary transformation WILL occur—regardless of who does or does not choose to accept the natural evolutionary energy shifts. Our mission—as Guides and Teachers, and in association with the Intergalactic Federation Fleet supervising your current planetary transformation—is to offer, to all who will hear, the information that will help them to understand what exactly is taking place at this time on your orb.

Never underestimate the enormous potential you each possess. Never count another “out” for there are still great “surprises” yet to unfold that will make your current experience quite grand as the spontaneity of Life and Living are continually molded and modified.


Remember that you each are contributors to the “perceptual reality play” in progress all around you. That play is forever changing, while constantly shifting upward in frequency in response to the high-frequency energies bathing your planet at this time with greater and greater intensity. With the higher energy shifts come a faster and faster turnaround time in the completion of the cycles of the “Law of Return”. It would be wise to keep this in mind as incentive for seeking balance in all that you do!

Learn, please, to appreciate all of the experiences you have as being SELF-generated. If you do not care for what you are now experiencing, then perhaps it is time to move away from the old “habits of thought” and re-write the programming. This is much easier said than done. However, anything truly worth accomplishing will naturally present itself as a challenge.

Compassion, Love, and Forgiveness are perhaps the greatest tools at your command which will transmute any negativity into truly helpful experiences for all involved. Compassion, Love, and Forgiveness will dissolve any “wedge of anger” between ones, and help to fortify the natural connection between you and all of God’s creations.

We are ALL energy manifestations of Creator’s Desire. Within this Desire we are all ONE!

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come forth in the Radiance of *The One Light* of Creator Source. I am Friend, Guide, and Teacher, in Service that those who desire these messages of inspirational guidance may have the “tools” in order to find the inner balance and peace they seek. May the Energy (Love) behind these written words help you to find this natural state of balance.

In Light and Love—Salu. 

A person who is truly beyond the manipulation of the adversarial forces will never stoop to ridicule, taunting, anger, etc. A truly balanced person will always find a way to stay connected, and compassion will always be offered as a response.

Colloidal Silver: Exploring A Great Healing Legacy

Editor's note: If you've been paying attention to the news lately, emergency rooms in many locations are filled to overflowing with people suffering from "resistant strains of super-bugs" which conventional antibiotic treatments "won't even touch" according to the candid admissions of the panicky physicians themselves. Even people who normally "never get sick" are coming down with, especially, upper respiratory (and sometimes cardiac) problems of a quite severe or persistent nature. Some people are simply "run down" and don't know why they have no energy. Others say they just have "the flu" as a way to dismiss a vague array of aches and pains and fevers and other discomforting symptoms.

Our immune systems are trying to do their best in a very hostile environment compounded over the past year and a half by mysterious aerial chemical/pathogenic "contrail" or "chemtrail" sprayings going on. That hostile environment in which our immune systems are expected to still function has long included: diminished nutritional content of food (through demineralized soil, irradiation, genetic manipulations, and the generally deplorable methods of modern agribusiness), chemical additives, artificial sweeteners, nasty air and water pollutions, purposeful (secret) electronic bombardments denying many people a good night's sleep, and a generally more intense pace of living (due to those who control our economy) that sees more and more people under increasing amounts of job and home stress with little time to unwind and enjoy life.

Along with vitamins, trace minerals have long been known to play a critical role in maintaining good health. Food products—particularly fruits and vegetables—once supplied all of the trace minerals and other trace elements in easily assimilated forms. But not anymore. How can they when so many fruits and veggies are themselves "starving" due to the artificial and aggressive farming methods of modern agribusiness?

If you could dig out the research on any vegetable's food-value analysis for the years of, say, 1910-1940-1970-1999, you would be alarmed at how "empty" our foods have gradually become since the turn of the

century—and especially since modern agribusiness has replaced "old-fashioned" farming techniques. Thus, there is an ever increasing need for supplements in order to achieve and maintain nutritional balance from which our bodies can further synthesize its wide range of specific needs.

A subset of these trace minerals or elements have long been known and used (before antibiotics were forced onto the scene by the large pharmaceutical companies) to combat illnesses and infections of many kinds. Elemental silver is the most well known and outstanding among this category and deserves a closer examination—especially as those emergency rooms fill up and the doctors wring their hands and shake their heads in bewildered panic.

After all, most modern physicians have been well trained (or better yet, mind controlled) by the pharmaceutical companies to follow a specific path which heavily utilizes their expensive products—and heaven help the doctors if they stray from that path of Big Medicine. No wonder so many people are taking health matters back into their own hands and are searching for alternatives to the conventional "wisdom" of "Dr. Drugs". Go back and read Dr. Richard Schulze's comments in our December 1999 issue of The SPECTRUM for excellent background on this subject of alternative healing modalities and the true miracles which can often be achieved through that route. Or as Dr. Schulze put it: "There's no cure for so many diseases today. Medicine has been a big failure." Oops!

We are sharing the following information with you as a "do it yourself" refuge should you have a need for such. Or even if you simply have a curiosity concerning this subject. After all, it is a most practical avenue of healing which seems to have been purposely hidden from public awareness many decades ago as part of a larger, darkly motivated agenda having little to do with promoting good health and much to do with making money while indirectly decreasing the population—as has been one of the New World Order gang's goals, stated all the way back in their secret Club of Rome reports from the early 1950s.

1/15/00 NOREY LATONA

Many of you regular readers will recall, maybe with a feeling of some alarm or anger, the short article Dr. Overholt ran in his News Desk column in the September 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM* (page 9) regarding the Food & Drug Administration's "crackdown" on colloidal silver. After several years of begrudging tolerance, the FDA has taken steps to classify colloidal silver as a drug. This—in conjunction with other devious tactics—will, in all likelihood, lead to making colloidal silver very difficult to obtain and the price going up through the roof. This seems to be an ongoing goal of the FDA—ever since colloidal silver was rediscovered in recent years and has become steadily more popular.

For the complete report, go to the Federal Register Online via GPO Access (http://www.access.gpo.gov/su_docs/aces/aces140.html) and search the words "colloidal silver" in the 1999 records. Open the text document titled "fr17au99R, Over-the-Counter Drug Products Containing Colloidal Silver". Federal Register: August 17, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 158); Rules and Regulations, Page 44653-44658.

Keep in mind that the following information on colloidal silver is being offered as educational material only. Neither *The SPECTRUM* newspaper nor myself make any claims or accept any liability regarding one's personal choice to make or use colloidal products. The reader may want to consult with professional medical advice prior to taking any health-related product.

Before we get into the specific details of making your own colloidal silver, let me set the stage of introducing this subject by offering the following good article. Other articles are available on the Internet (mostly being used by ones selling colloidal silver) and can be found by searching "colloidal silver". This article provides a short but detailed and well-documented (with references included) history of usage of colloidal silver. I am sharing this important background information for those of you who may not be familiar with colloidal silver or its many remarkable attributes.

[QUOTING:]

Report On Colloidal Silver

by Dr. Dellyn Hansen of Orem, Utah

Silver is a powerful, natural prophylactic/antibiotic, used for thousands of years, with no side effects. It is a catalyst, disabling the particular enzyme that all one-celled bacteria, fungi, and viruses use for their oxygen metabolism; they suffocate.

Yet it is of no harm to human enzymes or any part of the human body chemistry. And it kills all disease-causing organisms, in six minutes or less, upon contact—even those pleomorphic, no matter how they mutate. Resistant strains fail to develop, and the body doesn't develop a tolerance.

Colloidal silver is both a remedy and a prevention of infections of any kind. Having sufficient colloidal silver in your body is to have a superior, second immune system.

It was in common use until 1938. Great grandma put a silver dollar in the milk to keep it fresh at room temperature. (Ref: 1,9)

ESTABLISHED USAGE

Oral Formula (4-oz. bottle): After taking one teaspoon daily for four days, take one half-teaspoon daily, as adults (and proportional, by body weight, for children), or apply directly to cuts, scrapes, and open sores, or put a few drops on a small Band-Aid and wear over warts, cuts, abrasions, or any open sore, or dab directly onto eczema or such itchy areas, or acne, mosquito bites, or any skin problem.

Water is purified by adding one half-teaspoon per gallon, shake well, wait six minutes, and shake again, wait six minutes, and drink. Mix it this way (it's tasteless) and drink two quarts, over a day's time, especially with meals, as a great digestive aid, because it eliminates fermentation.

It is the ideal food preservative, because it is also good for you. Use in canning at one-quarter teaspoon per quart.

Those already using colloidal silver report that they catch milder, and fewer if any, colds or flu. The emphasis is on the prevention of all infections.

There are never any side effects. It never does any harm to the liver, kidneys, any other organ, system, or any part of the body.

No one has ever overdosed, regardless of the amount, as it is not at all an allopathic poison.

The Intravenous Formula (1/2-oz. bottle/adult, proportional) is often preferred as it is more long-lasting and, for some people, works better. Syringes are available from veterinary

suppliers, like IFA. (Ref: 1,7,9)

RECOGNIZED REMEDIES

The following is a partial list of the more than 650 diseases that colloidal silver has been used successfully against: acne, acne rosacea, AIDS (Ref: 2), allergies, appendicitis, arthritis, athlete's foot, tuberculosis, bladder inflammation, blood parasites (cause gray hair), blood poisoning, boils, bubonic plague, burns, cancer (Ref: 7,8), candida, chilblains, cholera, colitis, conjunctivitis, cystitis, diabetes (Ref: 1), dysentery, eczema, fibrositis, gastritis, gonorrhea, hay fever, herpes, impetigo, indigestion, keratitis, leprosy, leukemia, lupus, lymphangitis, lyme disease, malaria, meningitis, neurasthenia, parasitic infections (both viral and fungal), pneumonia, pleurisy, prostate, pruritus ani, psoriasis, purulent ophthalmia, rhinitis, rheumatism, ringworm, scarlet fever, septic conditions of the eyes, ears, mouth, and throat, seborrhea, septicemia, shingles, skin cancer, staph infections, strep infections, syphilis, thyroid, tonsillitis, toxemia, trachoma, trenchfoot, dermatitis, all forms of virus, warts, whooping cough, yeast infections, stomach ulcers, and also canine parvovirus and other veterinary uses. Also in all bacterial, fungal, and viral attacks on plants. Simply spray diluted silver on the leaves and add to soil water. (Ref: 1,2,3,4,7,8).

ADDITIONALLY

There has never been a drug interaction with any other medication. Colloidal silver has been found to be both a remedy and a prevention for all colds, all flu, all infections, and all fermentation due to any bacteria, fungus, or virus, especially staph and strep, which are found present in every disease condition.

Through simple high school biology studies we learn that all living things exist in the colloidal form. The body can more readily use medications already in the colloidal form, as opposed to crystalline. Colloidal silver is the most useable form of the most effective disease fighter there is. The body actually needs colloidal silver to fight disease-causing organisms, and to aid healing.

The adult RDA for silver is 400 milligrams. Taken orally each day, it's like having a second immune system. Older folks feel younger because their body energies are used for something other than fighting disease, and digestion is better.

Medical research has proven that silver promotes rapid healing, with less scar tissue, even in the case of severe burns. Silver aids the developing fetus in growth, health, and eases the delivery and recovery. Fantastic successes have been reported in many cases

previously given up by establishment doctors. Colloidal silver is tasteless and won't sting, even baby's eyes, and won't upset the stomach.

It is produced today by a modernized original process, at a tiny fraction of the pre-1938 cost, and is more concentrated. The product contains no free radicals, as the silver acts only as a catalyst, and is stabilized. This is not a chemical compound containing silver, but pure metallic silver of submicroscopic clusters of just a few atoms, held in suspension, in pure water, by the tiny electric charge on each atom.

It is absolutely non-toxic (except to some one-celled plants and animals) and non-addicting. Colloidal silver is the remedy for all infections, even the non-apparent, low-grade general body infections most people have. Parasites are also killed, as they have an egg-stage in their reproductive cycle which is one-celled and therefore killed in six minutes or less).

It is a good idea to keep colloids from freezing, and in a cool, dark place. (Ref: 1,2,9)

Ref. 1: *Use Of Colloids In Health And Disease*. Colloidal silver is proven particularly effective in cases of intestinal troubles. Dr. Henry Crooks found that silver in the colloidal state is highly germicidal, quite harmless to humans, and absolutely non-toxic. Rather than in chemical compounds, the silver in the colloidal state may be applied in a much more concentrated form, with correspondingly better results. All fungus, virus, bacterium, streptococcus, staphylococcus, and other pathogenic organisms are killed in three or four minutes; in fact, there is no microbe known that is not killed by colloidal silver in six minutes or less, at a dilution of as weak as 5 parts per million, though there are no side effects whatsoever from high concentrations.

Ref. 2: *Provo Herald*, 13 Feb. 92, pg. D1: "Colloidal Silver As A Cure For AIDS".

Ref. 3: *American Drug Index*, the section on Inorganic Pharmaceutical Chemistry recognized silver for its germicidal action, calling a stabilized form "mild silver protein". There are several forms of mild silver protein.

Ref. 4: *The Condensed Chemical Dictionary, 6th Edition*: mild silver protein is listed for medical use (the "protein" is the trace used as a stabilizer).

Ref. 5: The FDA has stated that because colloidal silver is (by fifty years) a pre-1938 drug, it may continue to be marketed. A 13 Sept. 1991 letter received from consumer safety officer Harold Davis, U.S. Food & Drug Administration. Moreover, the FDA has no jurisdiction regarding a pure, mineral element.

Ref. 6: The Environmental Protection Agency's Poison Control Center reports no toxicity listing for colloidal silver, considering it harmless in any concentration.

Ref. 7: Dr. Robert Becker, author of *The Body Electric*, recognized a correlation between low silver levels and sickness. He said the

silver deficiency was responsible for the improper functioning of the immune system. Dr. Becker's experiments conclude that silver works on the full spectrum of pathogens without any side effects or damage to any cells of the body. He also states that the silver was doing something more than killing disease-causing organisms. It was also causing major growth stimulation of injured tissues. Burn patients and even elderly patients noticed more rapid healing. And he discovered that all cancer cells change back to normal cells. All strains of pathogens resistant to other antibiotics are killed by silver. Yet at that time he couldn't find a silver supplement on the market.

Ref. 8: Dr. Bjorn Nordstrom, of the Karolinska Institute, Sweden, has used silver in his cancer cure method for many years. He says the whole thing is quite simple. This brought rapid remission in patients given up by other doctors.

Ref. 9: "Silver, Our Mightiest Germ Fighter", *Science Digest*, March 1978. As an antibiotic, silver kills over 650 disease-causing organisms; resistant strains fail to develop. Silver is absolutely non-toxic. Silver is the best all around germ-fighter we have. Doctors are reporting that, taken internally, it works against syphilis, cholera and malaria, diabetes, and severe burns. Richard L. Davies, executive director of the Silver Institute, which monitors silver technology in 37 countries, reports: "In four years we've described 87 important new medical uses for silver."

Ref. 10: "Colloidal Preparations Of Silver In Pharmacy", *British Medical Journal*, Feb. 1923. Pure silver is entirely non-irritant. In tests, at very high dilution rates, exceeding two-hundred to one, it has been shown repeatedly that the rapidly exerted disinfectant action is of considerable therapeutic value.

A very important note: There are some manufacturers who have come out with a colloidal silver product of greater concentration in an attempt to improve it's effectiveness. They are operating under a false premise; the reverse is true. It is less effective and, in some cases, can even lead to toxicity. Please don't be fooled by claims of the benefits of greater concentration.

DISCLAIMER: This article on colloidal silver has been written and presented strictly for informational and educational purposes only. The information conveyed herein is based on pharmacological and other records, both ancient and modern.

Neither producer nor seller make any claims whatsoever as to any specific benefits accruing from the use of colloidal silver. Testimonials from enthusiastic users are for your information only and are not meant to imply that you will experience similar benefits or results. The value of, and the benefits and results derived from, the use of colloidal silver are subjective due to variable individual health factors and

metabolic differences which tend to make the formula more or less adaptogenic.

[END QUOTING]

While the above is just one of many, many articles available on the subject of colloidal silver, it is representative of the general attributes being reported.

Another article from the Internet (<http://www.eurekaweb.com/col-s.htm>) includes more background research about colloidal silver, including what the U.S. Navy and the FDA (yes, the same FDA now going after colloidal silver) had to say about the subject years ago. It will be interesting to see how the crooks trying to take colloidal silver away from the public are going to contend with the already available scientific information praising silver. Here are some excerpts from that article.

[QUOTING:]

Suppressed Health Remedy Re-Discovered

Silver has been used in healing as far back in recorded time as 4000 BC. Persian records mention the practice of keeping water in silver vessels. The ancient Babylonian and Greek civilizations were aware of silver's ability to disinfect. Colloidal silver was used as a remedy as far back as ancient Egypt. It continued to be used in the Middle Ages to treat wounds.

The Romans reported the use of silver compounds for medical treatment. Before the days of refrigeration, silverware or a silver coin was kept in the drinking water and the milk to retard spoilage. Silverware became prized for the preparation, serving, and storage of foods because it was recognized that food processed in silver vessels stored longer and was less likely to cause illness.

According to the 1991 *Grolier* encyclopedia: "The element silver exhibits bactericidal properties not fully understood, although these are thought to be a result of its ability to absorb oxygen. Colloidal silver is used as an antiseptic, germicide, astringent, caustic, and for water sterilization and to arrest hemorrhaging by coagulating the blood. Astringents act by shrinking tissues and reducing the permeability (passage of gas or liquid) of membranes. They may be used internally to diminish mucous secretion in a sore throat, check diarrhea, or reduce stomach acid secretion. Externally, they are used for conditions such as cold sores, poison ivy, or hemorrhoids and as antiseptic deodorizers eliminating odor-causing microorganisms."

A sol is a colloidal system consisting of a solid dispersed in a liquid. If the dispersing medium is water, it may be called a hydrosol.

The colloidal state is a condition in which one substance is dispersed in another.

Colloids are distinguished from suspensions essentially by the small size of the dispersed particles: colloidal particulate size is approximately 0.5 to 0.001 microns. Colloidal particles do not settle and cannot be filtered by ordinary techniques (as is the case with suspensions). Because of their size, colloid particles diffuse slowly. Between suspensions and solutions lies the colloidal state; no clear distinction can be made between fine suspensions and systems of colloid particles that are close to the upper limit of the colloid range.

The *Handbook Of The Hospital Corps* of the United States Navy, 1953, published by the Bureau Of Medicine And Surgery under the authority of the Secretary of the Navy, NavMed P-5004, United States Government Printing Office, page 417, stated:

"Silver compounds have a wide variety of uses as caustics, astringents, antiseptics, and germicides. Their activity resides in the silver ion, which is a protein precipitant. It is toxic to bacteria by precipitating the protein in the bacteria protoplasm. Colloidal silver preparations, in which the silver does not exist to any large extent as free ions, act by the milder and sustained antiseptic effect brought about by the formation of a protein silver compound which slowly liberates small amounts of ionic silver. Colloidal silver compounds contain very little ionizable silver. Use of any silver preparation over a long period may cause permanent blue discoloration of the skin and mucous membrane, known as Argyria. The colloidal silver preparations contain high concentrations of silver, largely in non-ionized form. Their antiseptic value depends on the activity of the free silver ions and not on their content. They do not precipitate protein but penetrate the tissues. Those mentioned here are silver proteins and silver halides.

"Colloidal silver preparations are used as antiseptics, particularly for application to the mucous membranes of the eye, nose, throat, urethra, bladder, and colon. They are commonly used for infections of the upper respiratory tract. They are also effective as prophylaxis against gonorrhea, in urethral irrigations about 1 hour after exposure. They are prepared in the form of solutions, ointments, swabs, suppositories, and tampons."

It is known that prior to 1938 colloidal silver was administered in just about every way that modern drugs are used today. These uses included intravenously, orally, and topically, i.e. throat gargle, eye drops, douche, open wounds, and burns—for which it is particularly effective due to its combined disinfectant and astringent properties. It protects the highly susceptible burn tissue from infection while promoting rapid healing.

A partial list of documented, pre-1938 uses

Medicinal Applications Of Colloidal Silver*

Acne	Encephalitis	Purulent Ophthalmia
AIDS	Fibrositis	Rhinitis
Allergies	Gastritis	Ringworm
Appendicitis	Gonorrhea	Scarlet Fever
Athlete's Foot	Hay Fever	Seborrhea
Bladder infection	Herpes	Septic conditions of eyes, ears, mouth and throat
Blood parasites	Impetigo	Septicemia
Blood poisoning	Indigestion	Shingles
Boils	Keratitis	Skin cancer
Bubonic Plague	Leprosy	Staph infections
Burns	Leukemia	Stomach flu
Cancer	Lupus	Strep infections
Candida, yeast infection	Lyme Disease	Syphilis
Chilblains	Lymphangitis	Thrush, yeast infection
Cholera	Malaria	Thyroid
Colitis	Meningitis	Tonsillitis
Conjunctivitis	Neurasthenia	Toxemia
Cystitis	Parasitic infections	Tuberculosis
Dandruff	Pleurisy	Ulcerated stomach
Dermatitis	Pneumonia	Virus, all forms
Diabetes	Prostate	Warts
Dysentery	Pruritus Ani	Whooping Cough
Eczema	Psoriasis	Yeast infection, feminine

(* This list is reprinted from *Colloidal Silver And You*, pages 10-19, published by the Silver Education Coalition, Salt Lake City, Utah.)

of colloidal silver include: acne, athlete's foot, burns, cancer (Dr. Bjorn Nordstrom of the Karolinska Institute, Sweden, has used silver in his cancer cure method for many years. Dr. Robert O. Becker MD, in extensive research and experiments with silver, discovered that all cancer cells changed back to normal.), conjunctivitis, diphtheria, diabetes, ear "affections", eczema, gastritis, impetigo, intestinal ailments, leprosy, lymphagitis, menier's symptoms, neurasthenia, canine parvo virus, pleurisy, pruritus ani, ringworm, scarlet fever, septicemia, shingles, staph infections, syphilis, tonsillitis, trachoma, ulcers, whooping cough, arthritis, bladder inflammation, blood poisoning, cholera, cystitis, dermatitis, dysentery, fibrositis, gonorrhea, herpes, influenza, keratitis, lupus, malaria, meningitis, pneumonia, prostate problems, rheumatism, rhinitis, seborrhea, skin cancer, soft sores, strep infections, tuberculosis, toxemia, trench foot, viral warts, yeast infections (i.e. candida), and many others.

Though there is no known (to this author) data regarding A.I.D.S. (Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome), Dr. Gary Smith, a medical researcher, suggests that silver may be

linked to the proper functioning of the immune system. While analyzing hair samples, Dr. Robert Becker noticed a correlation between low silver levels and sickness. He believed that a silver deficiency was the reason for the improper functioning of the immune system. Dr. Becker's experiments concluded that silver works on a wide range of bacteria without any adverse side effects and without damage to the cells of the body.

Dr. Becker also states that, in the presence of the silver ion, cancer cells change back to normal cells, regardless of their location in the body.

The March 1978 issue of *Science Digest* had an article called "Silver, Our Mightiest Germ Fighter" in which they stated that more than half of the world's airlines use silver-treated water as the method of choice for protecting passengers from water-borne diseases." Additionally, the article quoted Dr. Harry Margraf, St. Louis Missouri, as saying "Thanks to eye opening research, silver is emerging as a wonder of modern medicine. An antibiotic kills perhaps half a dozen different disease organisms, but silver kills some 650. Resistant strains fail to develop...silver is the

best all around germ fighter we have."

Indeed no known bacteria have developed an immunity to silver. The comeback of silver in medicine began in the 1970s. The late Dr. Carl Moyer, chairman of Washington University's department of surgery, received a grant to develop better treatment for burn victims. He and Dr. Margraf sought an antiseptic strong enough, yet safe enough, to use over large areas of the body without reacting violently with body tissues. As a result of their efforts, many important new medical uses for silver were discovered.

Colloidal silver has been used successfully against 650 diseases. Colloidal silver can be applied to cuts, scrapes, bug bites, and skin conditions such as acne and eczema, and is so safe that it is a common practice in American hospitals for doctors to put a few drops in the eyes of newborn babies to kill bacteria that can cause blindness.

Bacteria are developing immunities to modern specialized antibiotics at an alarming rate. The medical community has acknowledged this publicly for years. The *Los Angeles Times* reported, in an article titled "Arsenal Of Antibiotics Failing As Resistant Bacteria Develop" for October 23, 1994: "But in the last decade, a broad resistance to antibiotics has begun to emerge. And because bacteria can transfer genes among themselves, experts only expect the resistance to grow. The potential nightmare is an Andromeda Strain, a super-microbe immune to all antibiotics that could wreak havoc." UCLA Medical Center has reported that "colloidal silver...killed every virus that was tested in the lab."

Colloidal silver is considered by the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) to be a pre-1938 drug. As stated in a September 13, 1991 letter by Food and Drug Administration consumer safety officer Harold Davies, the FDA has no jurisdiction regarding a pure, mineral element.

Contemporary medical tests indicate no known adverse effects, including Argyria, from the use of properly prepared colloidal silver. Argyria is the only known side effect of prolonged ingestion of large particles of silver, such as was experienced by workers in the mining and photography industry. Argyria is a cosmetic condition resulting in the permanent blue discoloration of the mucous membranes. There are no known adverse health effects of Argyria.

[Editor's note: Just to keep things accurate, a typical medical dictionary definition of Argyria is: "Deposition of silver salts in the skin from excessive oral intake. Signs: permanent blue to bronze discoloration of the skin and mucosa that is darker in regions exposed to light."]

There has never been a recorded case of drug interaction or reaction with any other medication. Colloidal silver successfully

reduces the length and severity of infectious disorders. This is of immense importance in view of recent reports that infectious disease is the third largest killer on the planet.

Silver occurs naturally in the soil as a trace mineral and is one of the essential elements required by plants, animals, and man. In the past we obtained silver and other necessary minerals from the food we ate. This is no longer the case. With most of our crops grown on highly depleted, chemically fertilized soils, these minerals are no longer readily available to us except through the use of mineral supplements.

Colloidal silver consists of molecules of pure silver suspended electrically in clean drinking water. Today it is made by driving electricity into fine silver. This process tears the silver molecules apart and deposits them with a high electrical charge into the water. The highest grade colloidal silver is made from 0.999 silver in 99% distilled water.

[Editor's note: Don't be confused by the mixed terminology used here, where one parameter is specified in parts-per-thousand and the other is in percent. The 0.999 silver is what is called in the industry "fine" and translates into 99.9% pure silver.]

Colloidal silver destroys bacteria and simple infections, viruses, yeast, fungi, and parasites (in their egg stage), while protecting the natural enzymes of the body.

It is accepted fact that the best (and usually the most expensive) water treatment system filters contain silver. Recent advancements in water treatment systems for the booming home spa and pool industry incorporate silver in the filter element in the intake, as well as a device which utilizes a floating solar photovoltaic cell which energizes silver elements to make colloidal silver continuously while exposed to the Sun's rays. While both of these methods dramatically reduce the cost of pool upkeep, they are unsuitable for our purposes, due to the use of ALLOY elements.

Today, with advances in technology, the manufacture of colloidal silver is far advanced and superior to the antiquated "grind" method that was most popular pre-1938. The ONLY form of silver that can be used safely as a dietary supplement is colloidal silver. The most advantageous and highest quality colloidal silver is a result of the electro-colloidal non-chemical procedure using the electric current technique. This method allows for the concentration of colloidal silver to be measured in parts per million (PPM). The best way to ascertain if a product is a true colloidal silver is by reviewing the ingredients. Additives or stabilizers may make the product unsuitable. Refrigeration may indicate that there is an ingredient (additive) that might spoil at room temperature. Longterm stability is an important aspect of colloidal silver.

Trying to impress the public, some

companies go for a higher concentration (thousands of parts per million) of the silver, but then necessity requires that they use stabilizers or a protein to bond the silver. The major problem with the use of stabilizers and proteins is that they reduce the antimicrobial benefits by bonding to the silver, and so therefore require higher levels of silver to compensate for this reduced effectiveness. This is where great caution should be taken. Consuming hundreds of times the recommended amount of stabilized silver may result in Argyria, a cosmetic condition with no known ill-health effects.

There are no known documented cases of Argyria from the use of pure (no stabilizers or additives) electro-colloidal silver. Of special note: there is an inherent electrical charge in the hydro-carbon molecule of plastic containers. This draws the silver out of solution, binding it to the walls of the container, though this effect is slow. Plastic containers are suitable for short term storage of high potency colloidal silver. It is also sensitive to light and heat. Therefore storage of colloidal silver should be in colored glass, in a cool, dark place, but not necessarily in the refrigerator. Our preliminary tests indicate amber glass or other dark glass containers to be the most suitable.

Colloidal silver is not "germ specific" like the prescription antibiotics available today. It has a long shelf life (as long as it is stored properly), and possibly the best thing about colloidal silver is that it is available without a visit to your doctor!

[END QUOTING]

That last point in the above article probably has a lot to do with the FDA's renewed attack on colloidal silver. Meanwhile, the following article is excerpted from the http://www.fordsmtm.com/why_use_colloidal_silver.htm website. It addresses several commonly asked questions, provides some useful tips for using colloidal silver, and at the end, relates a most dramatic example of silver's effectiveness in tackling nasty challenges.

[QUOTING:]

Colloidal Silver: The Rediscovery Of A Super Antibiotic

Why use silver as opposed to other antibiotics?

Pain! In the burn ward of any hospital, the number-one priority is fighting infection. Because other disinfectants are too painful when applied to large areas, and because of silver's long-lasting properties, silver sulfadiazine is the most used disinfectant for

treating burns in hospitals.

Alcohol, iodine, and hydrogen peroxide are other substances used to disinfect wounds. All of them have one distinct disadvantage as a disinfectant when compared to silver: they STING!

Imagine you have fallen on pavement while bicycling or running, and the skin on the palm of both hands as well as your knees is completely raw to the point that the wounds throb with your pulse. Now imagine how much worse it would feel to pour iodine or alcohol over your tender flesh! Colloidal silver will spare you the extra agony!

In addition, a fairly large percentage of people are allergic to iodine, although they may not have become aware of it yet. Alcohol is useful for sterilizing objects, but it is just plain poisonous to humans and germs alike! By comparison, silver is toxic to microbes but actually beneficial to humans.

Silver is completely nonirritating and without side-effects.

Why is colloidal silver so popular?

Interest in colloidal silver has increased recently because illness-causing organisms do not build up a resistance to colloidal silver the way they do to antibiotics. Antibiotics are becoming less effective as pathogenic organisms develop increasing resistance to them. Because of something called "phage" transfer of antibiotic resistance, reported more than 20 years ago, researchers expect this trend of pathogens' resistance to antibiotics to continue to grow.

Fortunately, the timely re-emergence of colloidal silver due to new technology and greatly reduced costs of production, may prove to be one of the best developments in modern medicine.

Why silver?

Dr. Robert Becker noticed a correlation between low silver levels and sickness. People who had low levels of silver were frequently sick, had innumerable colds, flu, fevers, and other maladies. He believes a silver deficiency is the reason for the improper functioning of the immune system.

[Editor's note: This statement is widely quoted by those promoting colloidal silver products, and it may well be exactly what Dr. Becker believes. However, a more comprehensive hypothesis would be that, with silver present in the body to help with the control of invading "bugs", there is less of a load upon the immune system's machinery, and thus the immune system can get around to dealing with healing/repair projects that otherwise have to sit on the "back burner" while it fights invading bugs. Therefore, silver may help the immune system, not by acting as

some sort of "vitamins" to charge-up the immune system, but by taking-on some of the load that the immune system would otherwise have to deal with.]

Silver has benefited mankind's health for literally thousands of years. In ancient Greece and Rome, people used silver to keep liquids fresh. American settlers traveling across the West put a silver dollar in milk to delay its spoiling. A silver compound, silver sulfadiazine (Silvadene®), is used in all major burn centers in the United States.

Colloidal silver is non-toxic, non-addictive, and has no known side effects. The body develops no tolerance and one cannot overdose. Colloidal silver cannot cause harm to the liver, kidneys, or any other organ in the body.

It is safe for pregnant and nursing women and even aids the developing fetus in growth and health, as well as easing the mother's delivery and recovery. Colloidal silver is odorless, tasteless, non-stinging, harmless to the eyes, contains no free radicals, is harmless to human enzymes, and has no reaction with traditional medications.

Colloidal silver improves digestion, aids in the regeneration of damaged cells and tissues, and helps prevent colds, flu, and other diseases caused by pathogenic organisms.

What does colloidal silver NOT do?

Silver does not interact with other medications. It does not upset the stomach, but rather is a digestive aid. Ulcers have been shown to be caused in many cases by a bacteria, which would be destroyed by colloidal silver.

Medical journal reports of documented studies spanning more than 100 years indicate no known side effects from oral or intravenous administration of colloidal silver in animal or human testing. Colloidal silver has been used with good results in the most demanding of healthcare circumstances.

If silver is so effective as a germ fighter, why hasn't it been used before now?

Wrapping wounds in silver foil was a common treatment around the turn of the century. Doctors and scientists have long been aware of the germ-fighting properties of silver compounds. Most of these compounds are known as "silver salts" or silver combined with another chemical that gives it a positive charge. Silver salts can be irritating and bring various side effects, such as staining the skin. Pure colloidal silver attacks germs in the same fashion that silver salts do, but without the side effects.

Much of the attention that silver received as an antibiotic was diverted with the advent of a penicillin-type drug, coupled with the fact that the process of making colloidal silver used to

be very expensive.

PRODUCT QUALITY

Many brands of colloidal silver are inferior. The highest grade is produced by the electro-colloidal/non-chemical method where the silver particles and water have been colloidized, i.e., dispersed within and bound to each other by an electric current. The super-fine silver particles are suspended indefinitely in demineralized water.

The ideal color of colloidal silver is a golden yellow. Darker colors indicate larger silver particles, which tend to collect at the bottom of the container and are not true colloids. If a product contains a stabilizer or lists trace elements other than silver, or if it needs to be shaken, it is inferior. If a product requires refrigeration, some other ingredient is present that could spoil. The container and dropper must be glass, as plastic cannot preserve the silver in liquid suspension for any length of time. Some brands are actually unsafe. High concentrations of silver do not kill disease germs more effectively than the safe range of 3 to 5 parts per million (ppm).

INGESTING COLLOIDAL SILVER

Taken orally, the silver solution is absorbed from the mouth into the bloodstream, then transported quickly to the body cells. Swishing the solution under the tongue briefly before swallowing ensures fast absorption. In three to four days the silver will have accumulated in the tissues sufficiently for benefits to begin. Since colloidal silver is eliminated by the kidneys, lymph system, and bowel after three weeks, a regular daily intake is recommended as a protection against dangerous pathogens.

In cases of minor burns, an accumulation of colloidal silver can hasten healing, reducing scar tissue and infection. The lives of millions of people susceptible to chronic low-grade infections can be enhanced by this powerful preventative health measure.

CHRONIC OR SERIOUS CONDITIONS

Take double or triple the recommended amount for 30 to 45 days, then drop to the maintenance dose. If your body is extremely ill or toxic, do not be in a hurry to clear up everything at once. If pathogens are killed off too quickly, the body's five eliminatory channels, i.e., the

liver, kidneys, skin, lungs, and bowel, may be temporarily overloaded, causing flu-like conditions, headache, extreme fatigue, dizziness, nausea, or aching muscles. Ease-off on the colloidal silver to the maintenance amount and increase your distilled water intake. Regular bowel movements are a must in order to relieve the discomforts of detoxification. Resolve to reduce sugar and saturated fats from the diet, and exercise more. Given the opportunity, the body's natural ability to heal will amaze you.

TOLERANCE TO DISEASE ORGANISMS

It is impossible for single-celled germs to mutate into silver-resistant forms, as happens with conventional antibiotics. Therefore, no tolerance to colloidal silver ever develops. Also, colloidal silver cannot interact or interfere with other medicine being taken. Inside the body, silver forms no toxic compounds, nor reacts with anything other than a germ's oxygen-metabolizing enzyme. Colloidal silver is truly a safe, natural remedy for many of mankind's ills.

SATISFIED USERS

Satisfied users have taken one tablespoon daily, for four days, to establish a level, then one teaspoon daily for maintenance (proportional to body weight for children). Also, colloidal silver can be applied directly to cuts, scrapes, and open sores, or on a bandage for warts. It can be applied on eczema, itches, acne, or bug bites.

To purify water, add one tablespoon per gallon, shake well, and wait six minutes. Mixed this way, it's tasteless. It is not an allopathic poison.

COLLOIDAL SILVER IN ADVANCE OF ILLNESS

When taken orally each day, and applied topically when there is a skin problem, it's like having a second immune system. Older folks

Order SPECTRUM now!
See page 2 for complete
ordering instructions.
Tell your friends...Neighbors...
Countrymen!
Let them hear THE TRUTH!

feel younger because their body energies are used for other than fighting disease, and digestion is better. Medical research has shown that silver promotes rapid healing, with less scar tissue, even in the case of severe burns. Fantastic successes have been reported in many cases previously given up by established doctors. Colloidal silver is tasteless and won't sting even a baby's eyes, and won't upset your stomach. It is produced today by a modernized, original process, at a tiny fraction of the pre-1938 cost, and is more concentrated. The silver acts only as a catalyst and is stabilized. It is absolutely non-toxic, except to one-cell plants and animals, and is non-addicting. It also kills parasites because they have a one-cell egg stage in their reproductive cycle.

COLLOIDAL SILVER:
THE REDISCOVERY OF
A SUPER ANTIBIOTIC,
KILLS BACTERIA, VIRUSES,
AND FUNGI

Since the 1940s the human immune system has been gradually breaking down. A good immune system should be able to withstand common ailments of a cold, flu, or candidiasis. Even the more serious illnesses of cancer, chronic fatigue syndrome, and AIDS could be deterred if the human immune system were strong and vital.

The modern immune system is overtaxed daily with the constant bombardment of chemical pollutants in the air, water, and even our food. Before 1940, most of our food was grown using organic, natural fertilizer. The soil and natural fertilizer contained many trace chemicals necessary to the human body which supported its natural defense system.

Today, the soil itself is far less vital and the fertilizers are synthetic, chemical versions which have none of the trace elements found in organic fertilizer. One of those elements which has been disappearing from our food supply is silver.

A cancer researcher named Dr. Gary Smith stated, in an unpublished paper: "While analyzing hair samples and questioning the parties involved, I noticed the correlation between low silver levels and sickness. People who showed low silver levels in their hair analyses were frequently sick. They seemed to have innumerable colds, flu, fevers, and various other sickness. I believe that a silver deficiency may be the key to the improper function of the immune system."

[Editor's note: If Dr. Smith's paper on this subject is STILL unpublished in the medical research literature, one can assume there is an interesting story behind its denial into print!]

In the late 1970s, while an inmate at the Stanford University asylum, I (E.Y.) had submitted a scientific paper to the top science

journal in the world for new phenomena, NATURE, describing a device I had invented. It was something like a Geiger Counter, which actually was responsive as a detector of MENTAL energies, especially those associated with healing. It evolved from original work with Kirlian Photography. The data was overwhelmingly and astonishingly convincing, else I would not have even submitted the paper. Its publication was denied, and the reason for denying publication was—get this: "Clearly what you state is not possible, therefore you must have done something wrong." And the Earth is flat, don't you know?!

I learned an important lesson at that time about the "religion" of science—especially when the TRUE agenda (of keeping important discoveries suppressed) is controlled from behind the scenes—just as in the case of all the other "churches" both within and without the arena of so-called "higher" education.]

So, over time, our immune systems have been getting weaker. At the same time that our bodies' natural defense system has weakened, the destructive, illness-causing microbes have been getting stronger due to the overuse of prescribed antibiotics.

An antibiotic kills the harmful bacteria. However, some of the bacteria survive to breed stronger cells, which then become resistant to the antibiotic. There are now strains of super-microbes that are unkillable by any known prescribed antibiotic.

[Editor's note: The above is true and fine and scary enough—as far as it goes as an explanation. But regular readers of this newspaper will be quick to point out how much the assault situation has been helped along by "superbugs" purposely engineered to be unleashed at this time upon a mostly unsuspecting world populace.

After all, population control and a massive depopulation of the planet have long been agenda items of the so-called "elite" New World Order gang. The trick is to accomplish this goal without waking up too many of the sleeping public to a state of actually taking action against these crooks in high places. Remember the frog in the pot of nice, warm water who doesn't know he is being boiled into soup because the temperature is being turned-up ever so slowly!]

Obviously, there is a crisis brewing in the condition of the human body. We no longer have a strong enough internal immune system to fight off disease, and the external support we've relied upon for decades is now realized to be doing more harm than good. The drugs we've been treating ourselves with have actually created stronger strains of bacteria that are resistant to common antibiotic treatment.

There is a solution to both problems—known as liquid colloidal silver. Silver is one of the 92 natural, chemically-pure elements. It was a medical remedy used in both Britain and

the US until the late 1930s. In articles published in the prestigious medical journals of the time, silver was found to be effective against many different infectious diseases. It was toxic to all species of bacteria, fungi, protozoa, parasites, and many viruses. However, it was not found to be toxic to the human body.

A letter from the University of California, Los Angeles Medical Center, written in 1988, outlined their findings on colloidal silver research. Dr. Larry Ford stated:

"With regards to the silver solutions that you sent me, I tested them without dilutions, using standard antimicrobial tests for disinfectants. The silver solutions were antibacterial, for concentrations of ten to the fifth; that's one hundred thousand organisms per milliliter of streptococcus, pyogenese, staphylococcus aureus, neosorheae gonorrhea, gardnerilla, vaginalis, salmonella, and other enteric pathinogens and fungicidals for Candida albicans and Candida globata." Because of its wide-spread effectiveness, silver could be looked upon as a secondary immune system.

SOME TIPS FOR USING
COLLOIDAL SILVER

1. Take a daily dose of colloidal silver in 8 oz. of water for prevention against all types of infections. One half to one teaspoon a day is a good long-term preventative dose.

2. When applying to a wart, cut, etc., moisten a bandage with colloidal silver and apply to the desired surface. This will make the effects of the silver longer lasting.

3. Take colloidal silver on camping trips to treat drinking water. Allow several minutes after adding the silver before drinking.

4. Put colloidal silver in emergency storage water to prevent the growth of algae and bacteria.

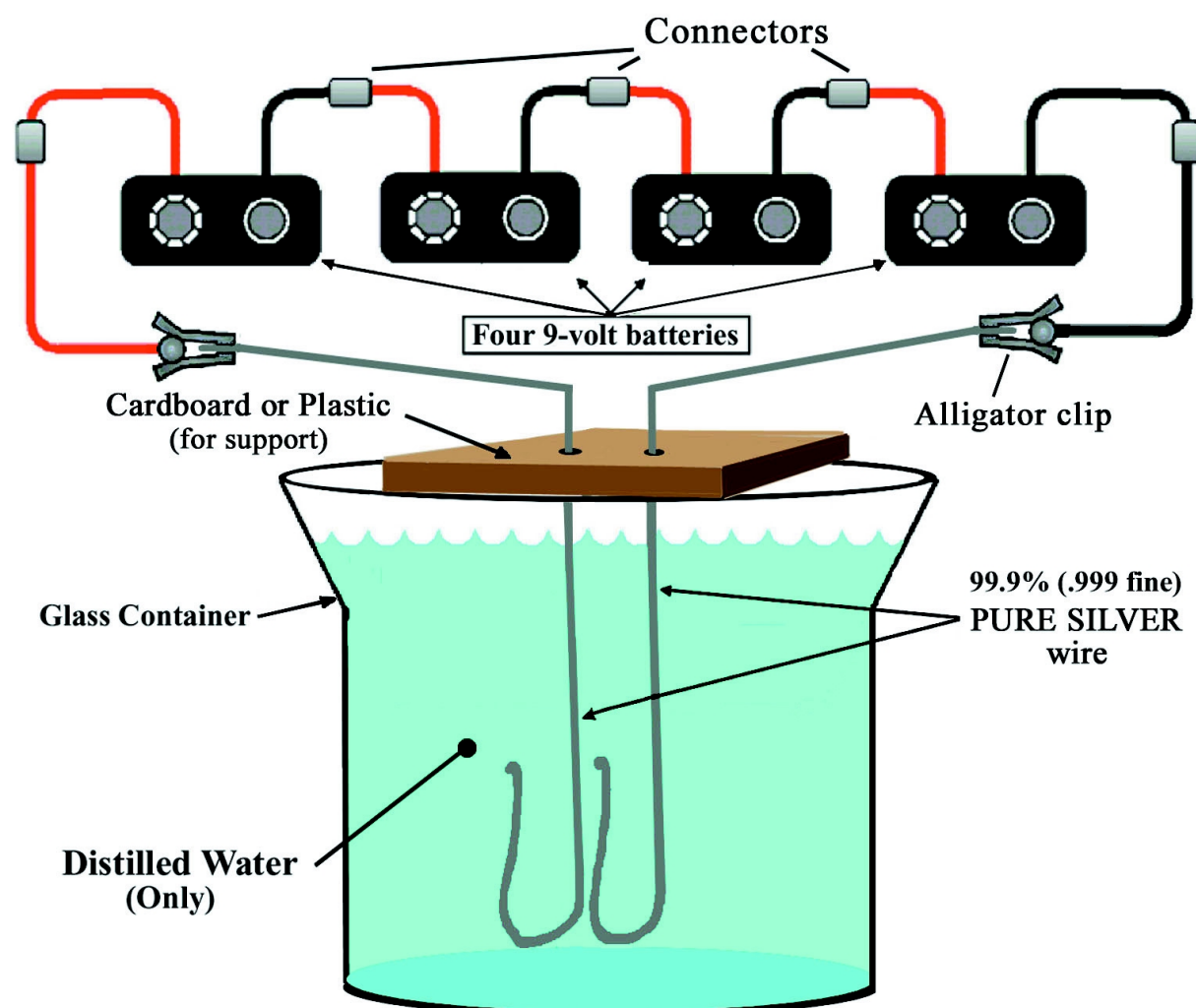
5. Use colloidal silver in home canning or freezing as a food preservative. This will vastly improve the shelf life and freshness of the food.

THE "HEALING CRISIS"
VERY IMPORTANT!

After using colloidal silver, many people experience what is called the "healing crisis". The healing crisis is from the result of your body detoxifying. You may experience rashes or similar things of this nature.

Your personal symptoms may seem like they are getting worse, but this is not the case. Your body is actually clearing up that problem and it will usually only last for a short time. Example: Eczema sufferers experience their rash getting worse, but then clearing up for good. Expect your body to cleanse from taking this product.

COLLOIDAL SILVER GENERATOR



Parts needed to make this unit: Four 9-volt battery connection terminals, four 9-volt batteries (not shown), 5 crimp-type connectors (note: wires can be soldered or simply twisted together and taped), two alligator clips, approximately 1-2 feet of wire (18 gauge or larger), 8-ounce (or larger) clear and clean glass container, approximately one foot of 99.9% silver wire (makes one set of 6-inch electrodes), and an optional piece of cardboard or plastic used for mechanical support and electrode spacing (approximately 2 inches apart). Note: see near end of article for ordering information on silver wire and commercially-produced colloidal-silver generator kits.

HERE'S A DRAMATIC EXAMPLE OF WHAT SILVER CAN DO

In a demonstration that took place in Nebraska in 1978, fifty gallons of raw sewage was pumped into a swimming pool that contained no disinfectant. A bacteria count was taken, measuring 7000 E. Coli cells per milliliter of water. Swallowing any amount of this water would have resulted in severe illness resembling food poisoning. The water was then flushed through silver plates that carried a small electrical charge. *Within three hours, the water was completely free of E. Coli bacteria!*

[END QUOTING]

Needless to say, colloidal silver seems to have a much more commendable track record than any of the expensive so-called “wonder

drugs” we have been coerced into utilizing for the last half century. Doesn't this make you wonder why the FDA is trying to make colloidal silver (among other natural remedies) hard to get?! And that leads into the next matter—how to make your own colloidal silver.

The following article addresses the manufacture of colloidal silver and the various details which are essential to making a consistently good product. By the end of this article you will have enough information to be able to make your own colloidal silver, costing just a few pennies per ounce.

This following article is likewise from the Internet (the <http://www.elixa.com/silver/lindmn.htm> website). More scientific in nature than the previous material, this article is commendable for its depth of understanding and explanation—for you *really* inquiring minds!

[QUOTING:]

A Closer Look At Colloidal Silver

by Peter A. Lindemann

[Editor's note: Lindemann is the developer of the CS-300C and CS-300D colloidal silver generators—commercially available. Please see near the end of this article for ordering information.]

During the last two years, a number of books and articles have appeared in public on the subject of colloidal silver. Some of these include: the *Bio-Tech News Special Report “Hi-Yo Silver”*; *Colloidal Silver, The Natural Antibiotic Alternative* by Zane Baranowski; *Colloidal Silver* by Tonita d'Raye; and *Banishing Disease With Three Nine-Volt Batteries, Parts I & II*, by Mark Metcalf. Literally hundreds of other newsletters and small publications have repeated the information in these articles without checking the content for accuracy.

The appearance of these materials two years ago was the first wave of public education concerning colloidal silver. Today, most health food stores carry and sell several brands of colloidal silver, scores of companies have colloidal silver products in their lines, and prices are starting to drop. While it is still possible to spend as much as \$10/oz for colloidal silver in health food stores, prices can be as low as \$5/oz. Some mail order catalogs sell it for as little as \$2.50/oz, and I have seen small classified ads selling it for under \$1/oz. The trend is definitely toward a lower price.

One of the phenomena driving the price down is the appearance of the devices that allow people to make their own colloidal silver. At this time (spring of 1997) the cottage industry of colloidal silver generators is starting to penetrate the larger market. This is starting to cause alarm in high places. One major commercial manufacturer of colloidal silver has recently issued a warning statement to its customers, alerting them to the dangers of the “inferior quality” of colloidal silver made by these devices. CNN and other major media have also tried to scare the public away from colloidal silver by showing a blue-skinned person who “suffers” from Argyria, a cosmetic condition caused by the build-up of silver compounds under the skin. Even *JAMA* (the *Journal Of The American Medical Association*) has run articles warning of Argyria and the toxicities associated with “colloidal silver proteins”.

On January 16, 1997, new labeling guidelines concerning colloidal silver went into effect, issued by the FDA. Other FDA rulings on “safety and effectiveness” are still pending. With all of these developments, it doesn't take a rocket scientist to see that the whole situation

around colloidal silver is heating up!

The purpose of this article is to raise the level of public knowledge to a higher degree of accuracy. Knowledge is power, and the public needs to know the truth about colloidal silver.

The first thing people need to know is that there are at least FOUR different products on the market being called "colloidal silver".

The first type of product is the classic, original kind, usually called "electro-colloidal silver". This product is made either by the "electro-arc" method in deionized water, or by the "low-voltage electrolysis" method in distilled water. This product is usually found in concentrations between 3-5 ppm (parts per million), but sometimes as high as 100 ppm. Properly made, this product consists of microscopic particles of pure, elemental silver suspended in water, with no other elements present. Each particle of silver carries a positive electrical charge. Colloidal silver made

this way appears either transparent-clear or transparent-light yellow.

[Editor's note: Assuming you just have silver in the water, and not also impurities of one or several varieties, the color depends upon the size and density or concentration of the particles. The color goes from clear to light yellow as the concentration increases. Some people claim the yellow color is primarily due to the silver oxidizing. This may be true as it would be hard to imagine the silver remaining inert in the presence of the dissolved oxygen in the water.]

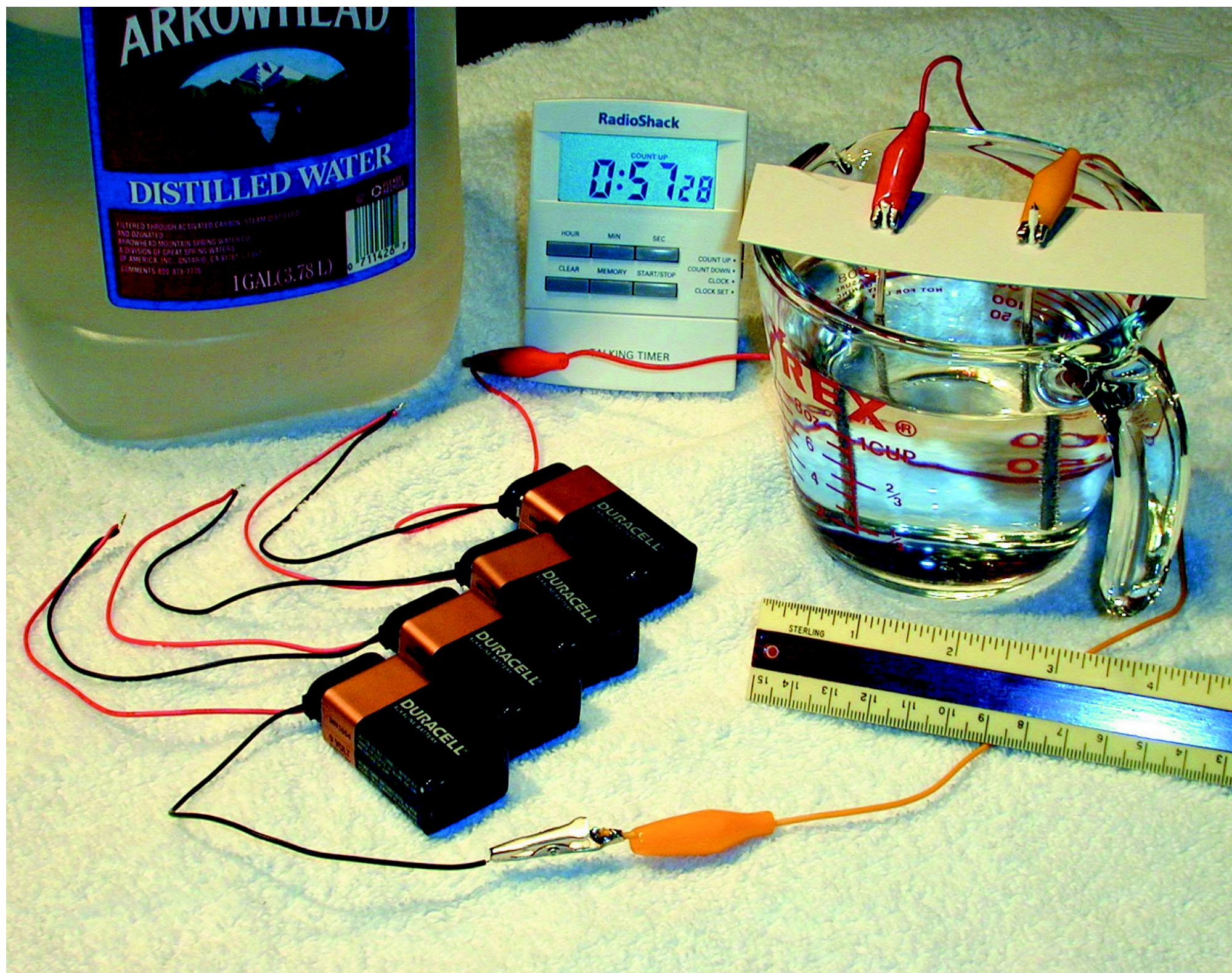
Incidentally, for you more technical readers inclined to pursue the matter out of curiosity, the subject of how such suspended particles produce colors is a fascinating—if scientifically involved—story which includes the answer to why the sky is blue. How's that for a teaser?!

The second is called "mild silver protein". This product chemically binds microscopic

particles of silver to a protein molecule. It is usually found in concentrations between 20-40 ppm. Its appearance may be transparent-clear or amber.

The third are "silver salts". These products can be made either chemically or electro-chemically and usually create a form of silver that DISSOLVES in the water. Concentrations range between 50-500 ppm. Its appearance is transparent-clear. The silver particles do carry a POSITIVE electrical charge, but almost invariably these products contain elements or compounds other than silver.

The fourth is sometimes referred to as "powdered silver". This product was developed by the Russians and is made when a pure silver wire is rapidly disintegrated by a high-voltage electrical discharge, similar to an old photographic flash bulb. The microscopic silver dust is collected, and either dissolved in water or added to salves and creams for topical



use. Concentrations range from 100-500 ppm.

All of these products work, to one degree or another, as a broad-spectrum germicide, because they all contain microscopic particles of silver. That said, it is important to understand a number of things:

1) all of these products are not “colloidal suspensions” of silver,

2) these products DO NOT all behave the same in the body or in laboratory tests,

3) effectiveness and dosage varies from product to product,

4) quality varies from product to product and from batch to batch with the same product, and

5) they are NOT all uniformly safe and non-toxic.

There are no industry standards that manufacturers voluntarily follow to assure quality control, and there is no governmental regulation of the industry.

On the other hand, there are millions and millions of satisfied colloidal silver users who would like to have continued, free access to the product, and a growing number of manufacturers entering the market with a wide variety of new products.

The critical factors that make a “good” colloidal silver product are particle size, purity, concentration, and cost. The only way to authoritatively determine the first three is by laboratory analysis. The best way to determine particle size is by electron microscope photograph. The best way to determine purity is by mass spectroscopy or by x-ray diffraction analysis. The best way to determine concentration is by chemical analysis of total dissolved solids. The cost of the product should be calculated in reference to the total quantity of silver present, such as: \$5.00/oz of 100 ppm is equal to 25¢/oz of 5 ppm (the first has 20 times more silver by volume and costs 20 times more by volume).

MAKING YOUR OWN

The simplest way to control these factors is to make the colloidal silver yourself. By doing this, you will not know exactly what is there unless you do laboratory testing, but you will have a pretty good idea. (Even with laboratory testing of commercial products, you don’t know much more where they are concerned, either, because the quality control from batch to batch is loose with most brands.) Also, by making it yourself, you will end up with genuine “colloidal” silver, which is the product referred to in most of the literature.

If you are already making your own colloidal silver, please pay special attention to this section because much of the information you now have may be incorrect.

The simplest way to make real colloidal silver at home is by the “low-voltage electrolysis” method. A few batteries may be

connected to some silver electrodes and placed in a glass of water. This process will cause small particles of silver to be sintered off the electrodes and enter the water. This deceptively simple method is very easy to do WRONG, and most people who are making colloidal silver at home are making an inferior product.

IT’S IN THE WATER

When you do this yourself, it is **very important to control the purity of the water**, *[emphasis added]* because the purity of the water is one of the factors that controls how small the particles of silver will be. Only high quality DISTILLED water should be used. You cannot use purified or filtered water because it still has too many dissolved minerals in it. You cannot use deionized water because it doesn’t conduct electricity well enough to start the reaction. Distilled water is just perfect to start the reaction, slowly, and let it proceed properly.

Another variable that influences particle size is the water temperature. The warmer the water, the faster the reaction will take place, and the smaller the particles will be.

PLEASE PASS THE SALT

Regardless of what anyone has said to the contrary, silver chloride will ALWAYS form if any amount of salt is present. Never add anything to the water that will make the water conduct electricity better. Never add salt, sea salt, or Celtic sea salt to the distilled water because the salt puts chloride ions in the water that react with the silver to form silver chloride.

Another serious problem arises when making colloidal silver with salt in the water. The presence of salt increases the electrical conductivity of the water and this dramatically speeds up the reaction. As the reaction speeds up under these circumstances, it produces larger particles *[not desirable—smaller is better]*. The product so produced is invariably cloudy-white in appearance. Actual electron-microscope photographs of this material show silver particles in the range of 0.05 to 0.15 microns. These particles are TOO LARGE to form a colloidal suspension, and the proof is that the material will settle to the bottom of the container in a very short period of time. Therefore, this home-brewed “colloidal silver” product may be dangerous to consume internally for two reasons: the presence of silver chloride and the production of large particles.

THE BEST IS YET TO COME

The very best voltage for the reaction is about 30 volts, because the electrodes run the cleanest at this voltage. If you have a small power supply, set it for 30 volts. If you are

running on batteries, it is best to start at 36 volts (three 12-volt batteries or four 9-volt batteries) and let the batteries drain down from there. Holding the silver electrodes at a uniform distance away from each other yields a better product. *[Editor’s note: See the diagram accompanying this article for a good picture of how to put your own colloidal silver generator together. Also see the photo of a quickly assembled version of the diagram’s apparatus which was used to make a batch of about 12 oz. of product in less than an hour.]*

When 30 volts is applied across silver electrodes held uniformly apart in distilled water, a totally different event happens. First, the reaction proceeds very slowly. **Often, for the first 15 minutes, nothing seems to be happening.** *[Emphasis added—be patient!]* Then, finally, a faint yellow mist will begin to form. Within a few minutes, the reaction will speed up, but the particles produced will be a golden-yellow as viewed with a flashlight. Using this method, 8 ounces of distilled water at room temperature can be made into a 3-5 ppm colloidal silver preparation in 20-25 minutes.

Made this way, colloidal silver can cost under 10¢/oz. Electron microscope photographs of this product show a silver particle size in the range 0.001 to 0.004 microns. During manufacturing, the particle cloud is a golden yellow. These particles will hang in the water at the level they are produced, and for the most part, will not fall to the bottom of the glass. This is what a “colloidal” preparation of silver looks like.

After the particles disperse, the water will look clear again, but may turn a light yellow if the concentration is high enough and after the particles have become evenly dispersed.

THE YELLOW COLOR

There has been a fair amount of controversy in the public literature concerning the appearance of the “yellow” color. A lot of well meaning people have told me that “yellow is bad”, “silver isn’t yellow”, “yellow is sulfur contamination”, “yellow is iron contamination”, and lots of other things. I finally found what I believe to be the answer to this question in a book titled *Practical Colloid Chemistry*, published in London in 1926. In the section on the “Colours of Colloidal Metals”, subsection on the “Polychromism Of Silver Solutions” on page 69, I found the following statements: “The continuous change in colour from yellow to blue corresponds to a change in the absorption maximum of the shorter to longer wavelengths with a decreasing degree of dispersion. This is a general phenomenon in colloid chemistry illustrating the relation between colour and degree of dispersion.”

[Editor’s note: The above statement is correct and complete in describing the main

phenomena involved in causing the colors that are noted. However, as I (E.Y.) commented in an earlier note about this matter (and what makes the sky blue), the underlying subject is quite complicated to deal with from a theoretical point of derivation from first principles and depends upon a number of factors not easily measured.]

This section goes on to describe the colors that show up in a wide variety of colloidal metal solutions. Interestingly, they ALL have a yellow phase. For true “electro-colloidal” silver, the particle size range that can appear yellow is 0.01 to 0.001 microns (10 to 100 angstroms) because that is the size of silver particle that best absorbs the indigo light, leaving only its inverse color, yellow, to be observed. The final transparent-yellow appearance only shows up after the particles have become evenly dispersed.

[Editor’s note: Just to help you picture the small units of measurement being utilized above, visible light has a wavelength between 4000 angstroms (at the blue end) and 8000 angstroms (at the longer-wavelength red end of the spectrum). And a water molecule has a diameter of approximately 25 angstroms. Thus the size of these silver particles suspended among the water molecules is on the same order as the water molecules themselves if the colloidal product has been made properly.]

THE BROWN GLASS BOTTLE

Once you have gone to the trouble of making colloidal silver particles as small as 0.001 microns, it is important to protect them. The particles stay away from each other in suspension because they each have a positive electrical charge (+) and these “like charges” repel each other. Anything that can strip this charge off the particles will degrade the quality of the colloidal silver by a process called re-coagulation, where the particles clump together again to form larger aggregates. Ultraviolet light from the Sun, and many plastics can cause this process to occur. Therefore, colloidal silver is best stored in dark glass containers. The two kinds of glass container that are suitable for this are the dark amber and the cobalt blue.

[Editor’s note: This is a little “far out” from the subject under discussion here, but—if you can find cobalt blue (dark blue) bottles, they would be more desirable than amber because of the higher-frequency vibration of “etheric charge” imprinted upon the water due to their color. This is not something you are going to find in current physics books—but then, neither are you going to find the actual “tuning fork” frequency mechanism of operation of the silver which causes it to be germicidal!]

Some people claim amber is better than blue for the color of the dark bottles because

the blue is supposed to make the silver “fall out” of suspension. Looks like it’s time for some experimentation!]

THE SAME DIFFERENCE

The biggest “secret” about the manufacture of high quality colloidal silver is that it is nearly impossible to standardize the product. Silver is apparently reactive to a number of natural forces that have yet to be identified. Even when the voltage, the water, and the water temperature are identical, different batches will proceed at different rates on different days. The speed of the reaction can vary by over 100% depending on the day. On “normal” days, the reaction is proceeding well after 15 minutes, with a visible cloud of particles. **On “slow days” it may take 30 minutes before any visible production of yellow particles begins** [*emphasis added—again, be patient*]. Because of this variation, it is always wise to observe the reaction with a flashlight shining through the liquid so you can see how quickly the reaction is happening. **Once the yellow cloud starts forming, time the batch for 5 more minutes.** This is the best way to standardize your home-brewed colloidal silver.

COLLOIDAL OR IONIC?

Another big controversy surrounds the question of whether this method produces “colloidal” silver or “ionic” silver. Most people have been told that colloidal silver is “good” and ionic silver is “bad”. Once again, the truth might be unpopular.

The word “colloidal” refers to a condition where, in this case, a solid particle is SUSPENDED in a liquid (silver in water). The solid particles are too large to be considered DISSOLVED, but are too small to be filtered out.

This colloidal condition is most easily detected by what is called the “Tyndall effect”, where a narrow beam of light is shined through the liquid to produce a cone-shaped dispersion of the light. The particles so illuminated also exhibit a random, zig-zag activity called “Brownian motion” when observed under a microscope. When something is completely dissolved, both the Brownian and Tyndall effects disappear.

The word “ionic” refers to a condition where a particle has an electric charge. In the case of “electro-colloidal” silver, this electric charge is ALWAYS positive. Silver will not form a negatively charged ion. So, the truth is that electro-colloidal silver is BOTH colloidal and ionic. It is considered colloidal because of the particle SIZE, and it is considered ionic because of the particle CHARGE.

In fact, most of the biological studies suggest it is colloidal silver’s ionic

characteristics that make it such a good germicide. It is also interesting to note that the old chemistry books make no distinction between the colloidal and ionic states of the electro-colloidal metals.

PURITY OF SILVER

The quality of your finished product depends entirely on the purity of the water you start with, and the purity of the silver you start with. Most of the current literature suggests that only 99.9999% pure silver can be used. Most home-brew systems use 99.9% pure silver. So, what is the difference?

To find out, I contacted Academy Metals, a company in Albuquerque, New Mexico, that produces commercial silver. The total allowable impurities in 99.9% (.999 fine) silver is 1000 ppm or 1 part in 1000. These impurities and their maximums are: (1) copper, 800 ppm; (2) lead, 250 ppm; (3) iron, 200 ppm; and (4) bismuth, 10 ppm. This product is readily available in wire form and costs about \$3.00 above the market (spot) price of silver.

[Editor’s note: See near end of article for useful ordering information concerning silver wire.]

When this product is used to make electro-colloidal silver at a concentration of 5 ppm, the total impurities from the silver drop to 4 ppb (parts per billion) copper, 1.25 ppb lead, 1 ppb iron, 0.05 ppb bismuth. With all allowable impurities at these low levels, there is a reasonable argument for not being concerned.

Still, sometimes small things make a big difference. 99.99% silver (.9999 fine) has total allowable impurities of 100 ppm of the same metals in the same ratios, and costs (in wire form) between \$50-\$90 above the spot price of silver. 99.999% silver (.99999 fine) has total allowable impurities of 10 ppm, and in wire form costs about \$250 above the spot price. 99.9999% silver, in wire form, costs more than gold, and is very difficult to find commercially.

In one sample of 10 ppm colloidal silver which we sent out for total analysis (made with 99.9% silver electrodes), the primary impurities found were: (1) sodium, 470 ppb; (2) calcium, 260 ppb; (3) manganese, 70 ppb; (4) potassium, 50 ppb; and (5) magnesium, 24 ppb. Since none of these impurities could have come from the silver, it suggests that the purity of the water should be of greater concern to the person making their own colloidal silver, than spending extra money on purer silver.

CONCENTRATION

The concentration of silver in the water is usually measured in parts per million, or ppm. While this is the standard convention, ppm is a “ratio” and not an indicator of quantity.

When a laboratory tests colloidal silver for concentration, they report the findings in

milligrams per liter (mg/L). Milligrams per liter is an actual measurement of weight per volume, and therefore is a real quantity measurement. In the metric system, one liter of water weighs 1000 grams, and one milligram is one thousandth (1/1000) of a gram, so 1 mg/L is the same as 1 ppm, as long as we are talking about water. Silver weighs a little more than water, but the equivalence is very close, and the terms are often used interchangeably. With this in mind, we can calculate that one teaspoon of 5 ppm colloidal silver has about 25 mcg (micrograms) of silver in it.

DOSAGE

In 1940, R. A. Kehoe reported that, under normal circumstances, the average daily intake of fruits and vegetables would provide between 50-100 mcg of silver as a trace element. Since that time, the commercial farm soils of this country have become extremely deficient in trace minerals. Although I do not have authoritative figures for silver, according to the Earth Summit Report, issued in 1992, the levels of soil-based minerals in North America have dropped over 85% in the last 100 years.

[Editors note: Rather alarming, isn't it?! A whole other article could be written regarding these last couple of sentences. And it would be extremely naive to come to the superficial conclusion that the soil depletion problem is merely a byproduct of modern, intensive agribusiness. How convenient for the power-and-control agenda of the so-called "elite" that we-the-people are slowly starving to death without realizing it. What does that do to our bodies and minds? Who makes money from our resulting illnesses? Consider, again, the analogy of the frogs in water where the temperature is being turned-up ever so slowly; those frogs never notice they're the prime ingredient in the soup pot!]

Assuming that our ancestors' diet used to contain trace silver, and that our diet probably has greatly reduced levels, there is a reasonable argument for supplementing with colloidal silver. Two teaspoons of 5 ppm colloidal silver provides about 50 mcg of silver and could be considered a "nutritional" amount, if taken on a daily basis. Any amount above four teaspoons a day (or 100 mcg) should be considered a "therapeutic" amount.

That said, it should not be assumed that electro-colloidal silver is equivalent to, or has the same metabolic effect as, receiving trace silver from dietary plant sources. But since there are very few plant sources of trace silver available today, colloidal silver is probably the best substitute. If you want to experiment with taking colloidal silver for an extended period of time, stay within the amounts considered to be nutritional. If you want to experiment with larger doses, do so with caution, and only for a day or two at a time.

SAFETY AND TOXICITY

Silver can act as a heavy-metal poison in the body. It can also act as a trace mineral nutrient. The difference is in the particle size, NOT the concentration. Colloidal silver with a particle size of 0.001 microns has particles 100 times smaller than a preparation of silver with a particle size of 0.1 microns.

The smaller the particle, the less likely it will behave as a toxin. Typically, the worst toxic reaction from metallic silver, cited in the medical literature, is a condition called Argyria. Argyria is primarily a cosmetic condition characterized by a permanent, bluish discoloration of the skin. Argyria causes no physical discomfort, and does not have any other known side effects. Your skin just looks bluish-gray.

In fact, the term "blue bloods" in reference to the royal families of Europe, probably refers to a mild, argyrial condition caused by the constant eating of food from silver plate settings. It is interesting to note, however, that there has never been a case of Argyria reported from the use of electro-colloidal silver, free of salts or other impurities.

Argyria, while not being a deadly condition, certainly is undesirable. It is usually caused by the massive intake of silver salts, such as silver nitrate, silver sulfate, and silver chloride.

To determine just how toxic these substances are, I contacted the Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry through their on-line information service (at <http://atsdr1.atsdr.cdc.gov:8080/ToxProfiles>). All of these silver salts are talked about as toxins, but the only consequence of even high exposure in humans that is listed is Argyria.

The EPA issues a "control code" for each toxic substance it tracks that can cause human illness. Silver nitrate and silver sulfate have control codes, but silver chloride does not. I received essentially the same information when I spoke with Dr. Eidson at the Department of Epidemiology in Santa Fe, New Mexico. Apparently, the government thinks silver and silver compounds are toxins that essentially have no significant toxic effects other than the ability to discolor your skin.

EFFECTIVENESS

In a study done, in part, by the Institute of Microbiology in Rome, Italy, and published in *Applied And Environmental Microbiology*, in December 1992, various forms of silver were tested for their ability to kill micro-organisms. Pure electro-colloidal silver out performed silver nitrate, silver chloride, and silver sulfadiazine as a broad-spectrum germicide. For all classes of bacterial, fungus, and mold samples tested, pure electro-colloidal silver worked better, and at much lower concentrations. They concluded

that any additives reduced the effectiveness of the pure silver ion, the silver salts being as much as 100 times less effective.

Electro-colloidal silver's effectiveness as a broad-spectrum germicide is directly related to the number and size of the particles. The same volume of space taken up by one silver particle 0.1 microns in size, will hold about 10,000 silver particles 0.001 microns in size. This reduction in particle size not only allows for a greater distribution of the silver, but it also greatly increases the total surface area of silver available for interacting with the environment. These, plus the stability of the electrical charge, are the most important factors when considering the effectiveness of colloidal silver.

[Editor's note: Moreover, if one were to look upon each of the little silver particles as a tiny "tuning fork" which emits frequencies which irritate the life out of a vast array of low-frequency critters such as are reported are incapacitated by silver, then it becomes much easier to picture (and understand) why a lot of smaller silver particles are more effective than one larger clump.]

THE REGULATORS

While silver has been shown to be a very effective germicide—killing gram-negative bacteria, gram-positive bacteria, yeasts, molds, and viruses in laboratory experiments—this does not mean that it will invariably cure disease conditions in the body caused by these organisms. Colloidal silver is a fantastic adjunct to the home, but it is by no means a "cure-all".

The biggest obstacle to using colloidal silver as a "home remedy" is the lack of information in the public domain on how to use it effectively in any given situation. The FDA has tested colloidal silver extensively and found that different micro-organisms succumb to its action at a wide variety of concentrations and exposure times. If any of this information entered the public domain, the FDA would consider their own research "unsubstantiated medical claims" and reason enough to classify colloidal silver as a "new drug". The "new drug" classification would be "required" because "new use protocols" had been developed that did not exist before 1938.

Here is an example of the problem. It is now estimated that one in four women will develop breast cancer in their lifetime. I have spoken to two women who claim to have cured themselves of breast cancer with colloidal silver. They were both diagnosed by biopsy. After the diagnosis, they took 2 teaspoons of colloidal silver a day, until their surgery. One took a home-made product, the other took a silver protein product. In both cases, the biopsy of the removed breast tissue and lymph nodes was cancer free.

The question is, will colloidal silver work

this well for all cases of breast cancer?

Probably not, but in the current legal and political environment, we may never know. No pharmaceutical company can control or monopolize ownership of colloidal silver, so none of them will ever fund the testing, which currently costs over \$10 million and takes 10 years.

FDA says that if you claim colloidal silver cures breast cancer, that would classify it as a new drug, and the public cannot be given access to new drugs without proper testing. Using the FDA model, it could cost the public \$1 billion to "prove" to the FDA what the FDA already knows about colloidal silver. Politics has definitely entered this picture.

FDA does not want to be exposed as an enforcer for the drug companies, or be seen as an agency clearly not acting in the public's best interest. While these ideas are not new to some of us, it would be a startling revelation if a large portion of the population began thinking this way. FDA would certainly like to avoid this "public relations" embarrassment.

Ordering Information For A Commercial Colloidal Silver Generator



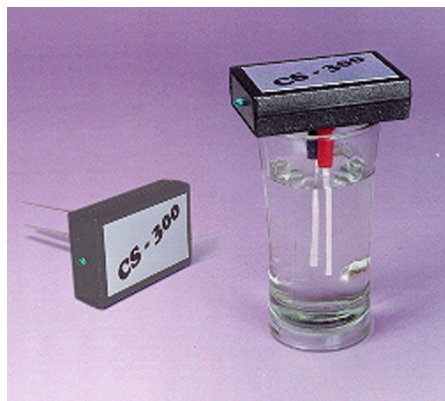
Elixia, Ltd.
1805 Kriss NE
Albuquerque, NM 87112

toll-free: 800.766.4544
voice: 505.293.4648
fax: 505.293.7569

E-mail: info@elixa.com Website:
<http://www.elixa.com/silver/index.html>

CS-300C \$99

Now with 2 extra battery sets, 1 set electrodes, 2 amber bottles, and free Priority Mail Shipping (US and Canada).



The CS-300C produces colloidal silver solutions equal to or better than the finest available on the market. We have improved the design without increasing the cost. It takes about 15 minutes to make premium, ultra-fine yellow solutions, with particle size in the range considered optimal (0.005 - 0.015 microns in diameter). The CS-300C comes complete with 3 sets of batteries, 1 set of .999 silver electrodes, and instructions that tell you everything you need to know to start making colloidal silver at home. All you need to add is water (distilled works best, available at most markets for approx. \$1/gal).

If you calculate the cost of batteries and electrodes and water, you should arrive at a cost per ounce of \$0.08 for the finest solution money can buy. And you can make it fresh, on demand, wherever you are!

BATTERY LIFE:

The CS-300C can make up to 15 eight-ounce batches of 3-5 ppm (.005 micron particle size range) before you will need to change the batteries. Replacement 12-volt batteries are available at Wal-Mart and Target stores for about \$1 each and you will need 3. Radio Shack carries similar batteries for about \$2.50 each.

ELECTRODE LIFE:

The electrodes (\$10 replacement cost) should make around 100 (20 minute) batches of 8 oz. of 3-5 ppm (particle size in the .005 micron range). These solutions will be yellow in color if you use proper distilled water.

CS-300D \$149

Includes 9-volt battery, 1 electrode set, 2 amber bottles, AC Adapter, and free Priority Mail Shipping (US and Canada).

The new Model D, the upgrade to the popular CS-300C colloidal silver generator used by thousands of happy and healthy people around the world for over 3 years, makes the same super-small silver particles as the Model C, but with several advantages: it uses a standard or rechargeable 9-volt battery; consistent results batch-to-batch due to constant voltage internal regulator circuit (steady 30 volt output); usable with any available power source including sunlight or car cigarette lighter!

NEW Low Power Indicator Light

Red light shows when to replace battery or when more light is needed on the solar panel.

NEW Sophisticated Electronic Circuitry

Automatic controls hold proper conditions on the electrodes with any input voltage from 6-14 volts DC.

NEW Updated Instruction Booklet

The most advanced methods for making and using colloidal silver.

- Same pocket size as the Model C (2 3/8" x 3 3/4" x 1")
- Same plug-in electrodes as the Model C.
- Same ease of use.
- Same unconditional customer satisfaction and 1 year warranty.

NEW Control Panel has the following features:

1. On/Off Switch
2. Green Light—indicates that the "Power is On."

3. Yellow Light—indicates colloidal silver is being made.

4. Red Light—indicates a "Low Power" condition. If running on 9-volt battery, the red light means "time to change the battery". If running on the solar panel, the red light means "more light is needed on the panel".

5. DC power jack—for plugging in any of the optional power supplies, including a solar panel, a wall transformer, or a cable plugged into an automobile cigarette lighter.



Survival Kit Special Offer:

- 1 CS-300D (includes 9-volt battery and 1 electrode set)
- 1 solar panel
- 1 AC transformer for 110-volt operation
- 1 Car lighter adapter for 12-volt operation
- 5 extra electrode sets
- 2 amber bottles (for product storage)

Regular Retail: \$279, plus \$10 S&H to US and Canada = \$289.

Special Price = \$259, including Priority Insured Mail in US, Air Mail to Canada.

Replacement electrode set: \$10. (.999 silver)

MONEY BACK GUARANTEE: During the first 30 days of owning the CS-300C or D, if you do not feel that it meets your expectations, simply return it to Elixia, Ltd. for a full refund of the purchase price.

The fact is, FDA has never spent our tax dollars discovering something important, and then published their findings for the benefit of the public-at-large, especially when it involved something that was powerful, safe, and inexpensive for the public to make for themselves. Obviously, empowering the population to be self-reliant and frugal in relation to their own healthcare is not the FDA's responsibility.

Colloidal silver clearly has some extraordinary capabilities and hundreds of legitimate uses. But without standardization, quality control, and extensive medical testing, the public will never know how best to use colloidal silver in a given situation.

FDA may yet try to restrict public access to colloidal silver, claiming it is unsafe, even though they know how "safe and effective" it CAN BE when used properly.

[Editor's note: This article was obviously written prior to the actions taken by the FDA on August 17, 1999 to attempt to restrict the sale and use of colloidal silver. Go back and re-read the important News Desk item on page 9 of the September 1999 issue of The SPECTRUM for the details on the sleazy maneuver pulled by the FDA. Now is certainly a good time to have a private means to maintain a stock of this very useful item!]

In the absence of the release of this authoritative testing data, the public is left just experimenting and groping for the answers. A big fight over the public's access to colloidal silver may be looming because the cost of healthcare in this country is out of control, and the public is looking for inexpensive solutions that work. In that sense, colloidal silver could be "just what the doctor ordered".

DIGESTIVE INTERACTIONS

Colloidal silver is apparently able to kill nearly all micro-organisms, including the "friendly flora" your digestive system needs for proper function. I have spoken with hundreds of people who have taken colloidal silver on a daily basis and have noticed no digestive upset, even after prolonged use. I have also spoken to two individuals who reported digestive upset after taking colloidal silver one time. So, in my experience, the die-off of friendly flora is possible, but rare.

There are a number of strategies that can reduce the probability of digestive interactions. The simplest one is to swish the colloidal silver around in your mouth for 30 seconds before swallowing. This promotes an absorption of the colloidal silver into the body, away from the intestinal tract. Another strategy is to take smaller doses, multiple times per day, or with meals. Either way, if you do experience a die-off of friendly flora, they can be re-populated by taking any of the acidophilus products on the market.

[Editor's note: A little bit of well-made

yogurt product will also accomplish the same goal of re-populating your intestinal tract with the good critters it needs, if you find yourself experiencing some digestive disorders—usually from an overdose of poorly made colloidal silver. Just look at the ingredients label on the yogurt culture packages in the dairy section of your grocery store. For example, the Continental brand of yogurt products has long been an excellent choice due to the wide range of "good stuff" in their culturing medium.]

SEPTIC TANKS

Septic tanks are like your home's intestinal tract. They only work when populated with friendly flora. If you live in a rural area with your house on a septic system, and you are making your own colloidal silver, make sure you don't throw a lot of it down the sink, or your septic system may stop working properly. This problem can be handled by using a product like RID-X periodically, which is a good idea anyway.

CONCLUSIONS

Colloidal silver is an extraordinary product. It can enhance your health and the health of your family in hundreds of ways.

EVERYONE SHOULD LEARN HOW TO MAKE HIGH-QUALITY COLLOIDAL SILVER, AND HAVE THAT CAPABILITY IN THEIR HOME, IN CASE THE REGULATORS RESTRICT ITS AVAILABILITY AT SOME POINT IN THE FUTURE. THIS COULD BE THE BEST "HEALTH INSURANCE" POLICY YOU EVER IMPLEMENTED!

[Editor's note: The SPECTRUM couldn't agree more—and that is the reason both for the emphasis added above, and for the sharing of this important information article with you at this time.]

If you buy one of the colloidal silver makers on the market, make sure it can make the "yellow" particles. When you make it yourself, make sure you are making the "yellow" particles. If you have any doubts about the quality of the product you are making or buying, you can send samples to any of the following laboratories for definitive testing.

For particle-size testing with an electron microscope, contact:

EMS Laboratories, 117 West Bellevue Drive, Pasadena, CA 91105; (818) 568-4065. Price will be under \$200 per sample.

For a concentration test (mg/L) of total dissolved solids, contact: Associated Laboratories, 806 North Batavia Avenue, Orange, CA 92668; (714) 771-6900. Call for prices.

For elemental analysis, including "Tyndall effect" and "precipitation" test, contact: Kimball Laboratories, 600 East 11800 South, Draper,

UT 84020; (801) 571-3695. Call for prices.

These companies are busy professionals who have no idea I am listing them in this article. Please don't waste their time unless you plan to submit samples for testing with payment.

REFERENCES

Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry, on-line information service: <http://atsdr1.atsdr.cdc.gov:8080/ToxProfiles> website.

Kehoe, R. A. et al, 1940. *J. Nutr.* 19:579.

Michaelis, L. *The Effects Of Ions In Colloidal Systems*, Williams & Williams Co. Baltimore, MD, 1925.

Ostwald, W. *Practical Colloid Chemistry*, Methuen & Co. Ltd. London, UK, 1926.

Simonetti, N. et al, "Electrochemical Ag+ For Preservative Use". *Applied And Environmental Microbiology*. American Society for Microbiology: Washington, 1992, Vol. 58, No. 12, pp 3834-3836.

The Association For Advanced Colloid Research, 232 NE Lincoln St. Ste. "G", Hillsboro, OR 97124, private conversations.

Borderland Sciences Research Foundation, PO Box 220, Bayside, CA 95442. Special thanks to Michael Theroux for valuable research and private consultation.

[END QUOTING]

The above is one of several very well done general documents regarding colloidal silver that can be found on the Internet by ones wishing more information of this type. Note how often the research materials cited in the references are from early in the 1900s, before the pharmaceutical companies "redirected" our attention in the direction of their expensive antibiotic products.

Since a picture is worth a thousand words, I have included herein both a diagram based on the description in this last article and a photo of a system I quickly put together from the diagram in order to illustrate the simplicity of a typical colloidal generator. All parts (except the silver electrodes) are readily available at your local Radio Shack or other electronics supply store for under \$30, including the four 9-volt batteries. If you are not sure exactly what these basic parts are, then take the diagram with you to your nearest Radio Shack or electronics supply store and ask them to help you. Even the larger hardware stores usually carry these basic parts.

(There is an additional cost for the pure silver wire electrode material. Please see the box near the end of this article for suggestions of sources for 99.9% pure silver wire, as well as for already-built colloidal silver generator units available from commercial vendors.)

The diagram depicts a simple, inexpensive, and very useful method of building a colloidal

generator. A large drinking glass, clear glass Pyrex measuring cup, or even a glass coffee pot make very convenient containers. The latter two have a handle and pour spout, so that you can easily transfer the finished liquid product into storage bottles after it is made. Glass is a must since you will need to see the reaction. Plastic and metal containers are to be avoided as they may cause undesirable silver compounds to be formed. Wash the container prior to each use as you would any food preparation utensils. Rinse it with a little distilled water just prior to use.

A NOTE ABOUT VOLTAGES

The preceding article states that 30 volts is

a nominal voltage that keeps the electrodes running clean. However, both lower voltages and higher voltages can be used. If you run at lower voltages, it will take longer to get the reaction started and the batch completed. Higher voltages will likely result in larger particle size (not good) along with reduced process times. Many articles recommend three 9-volt batteries in series (27 volts), rather than four (36 volts), and this too is acceptable and will work.

A caution to be aware of—for you experimentalists who are inclined to try the route of “more power!”—is that if you want to scale-up the reaction container size or push the reaction too fast with high-amperage DC current (generated, say, by automobile batteries

or a DC arc welder's power supply) you will likely cause the formation of larger, less useful (and more wasteful) silver particles, and also run the risk of dissociating water molecules into their primary elements—oxygen and hydrogen.

This is NOT good, and can be very dangerous! In a confined area the released hydrogen could cause fire or explosion. It is safer to just use 3 or 4 of the small transistor radio batteries, in the voltage range of 27-36 volts, as the diagram illustrates. And for the sake of the batteries, try to keep the silver wire electrodes from touching each other and shorting-out the battery power. Small 9-volt transistor radio batteries can take some of this kind of abuse, but it only runs them down prematurely.

ORDERING INFORMATION FOR SILVER WIRE, GOLD WIRE, AND OTHER PRECIOUS METALS

Silver Wire:

Two 3" lengths #10 gauge (very thick) .999 fine
(99.999% pure) Silver Wire
\$15.00 + \$3.00 Shipping

Mail orders: Wayne Green
PO Box 416
Hancock, NH 03449
Phone orders: 603-525-4747
Fax orders: 603-588-3205 -MC/Visa
E-Mail orders: W2NSD@aol.com
Website: www.waynegreen.com

Bulk Silver Wire (5 Feet Minimum Order—Deduct 10% for 10+ Feet)

CS PRO Systems

Rt. 7, Box 510GG
San Antonio, TX 78264-9419

Business Hours: 10:00 AM - 8:00 PM, CST

To ORDER, call toll-free: 888-710-2773
For Information, call: (210) 626-2546

18 Ga.Round, Fine .999 Silver Wire - Priced Per Foot: \$3.40
16 Ga.Round, Fine .999 Silver Wire - Priced Per Foot: \$5.40
14 Ga.Round, Fine .999 Silver Wire - Priced Per Foot: \$8.65
12 Ga.Round, Fine .999 Silver Wire - Priced Per Foot: \$13.70
1/8" x 0.22" Flat, Fine .999 Silver Bezel - Priced Per Foot: \$12.20

E-mail: info@csprosystems.com
Web site: www.csprosystems.com

PURE GOLD WIRE

Scientific Instrument Services
1027 Old York Rd., Ringoes, NJ 08551

Phone: (908) 788-5550
Fax: (908) 806-6631
E-Mail: sis@sisweb.com
Website: http://www.sisweb.com

Pure gold wire (32K, 99.99% pure) for use in gold gasket fabrication, sputter coaters, or other scientific applications.

Part No.	Gold Wire Diameter	Price Ea./ft.
W351	0.020 in. diameter	\$49.00
W352	0.025 in. diameter	\$63.80
W353	0.031 in. diameter	\$99.00
W354	0.040 in. diameter	\$151.80

Indicate Quantity in Feet

Precious Metals Dealer

Kitco Inc.

USA:

178 West Service Rd.
Champlain, New York 12919
Toll Free 1-877-775-4826
Fax (518) 298-3457

CANADA:

620 Cathcart #900
Montreal, Canada H3B 1M1
Toll Free 1-800-363-7053
Fax (514) 875-6484

Web site: http://www.kitco.com

Note: prices for Gold, Silver & Platinum vary from day-to-day.
Only consider .999 fine (99.9%) or purer metals for colloidal use.

ANOTHER NOTE ABOUT WATER

Find a good brand of distilled water, as all are not equivalent. The lower the conductivity, the cleaner the water is, though many of you are not in a position to measure this parameter. The ARROWHEAD brand of distilled water is the best among the various brands readily available in our particular local area grocery stores. Or, if you have a good water distiller at home, use that water.

Let me emphasize again: Never use regular "drinking" or "spring" water to make your colloidal silver, as there are generally dissolved minerals and mineral compounds in drinking water that will cause silver salt compounds to be formed which will reduce the effectiveness of your colloidal silver liquid.

Deionized water should NOT be considered either, as this water is the least conductive due to the removal of ionic charges; it will be very difficult to start the colloidal reaction in this water.

The bottom line: Use only a good quality of DISTILLED water to make your colloidal silver.

EXPANDING YOUR COLLOID CHOICES

You can expand your supply beyond just colloidal silver. Colloidal gold, copper, titanium, and platinum can be generated just as easily with the appropriate electrode substitutions.

[Editor's note: While it is beyond the scope of this article to outlay reasons WHY these other metallic colloids may be useful, it can be suggested that the "tuning fork" frequency of some of these—say titanium and platinum—may well be effective in combating superbugs which have been purposely engineered to withstand silver's frequency. In the case of gold and copper, there is already some research literature available describing their observed benefits.

The overall problem here is that so-called "modern" medicine does not yet recognize the "tuning fork" frequency picture of subtle energy interactions, and thus, to use an analogy, we are stuck with attempting to explain how walkie-talkie radios work when "modern science" only knows about tin cans & string communication devices. Of course there have been those, like Rife many years ago, who have discovered The Truth—but one way or another they have found that they must proceed very quietly with their work or incur the wrath of the FDA and AMA watchdogs.]

The purest source of gold readily available to the general public (gold wire is hard to find) has been the Canadian Gold Maple Leaf coin, which can be purchased at any reputable coin dealer. Since gold is expensive, you could buy one coin and cut it in half. But keep in mind

that the larger the surface area of the electrodes, the quicker will be the reaction rate of the colloidalizing process. Moreover, gold coins are a relatively sound investment so, if you have the necessary financial resources, buy two (or more) Canadian Gold Maple Leaf coins. They are one ounce each and can always be sold back to a coin dealer at a later time (if they have not been cut or damaged).

As far as PURE titanium and platinum, the sources are quite limited. Scientific equipment suppliers are a good direction in which to look. (If anyone knows any better sources for these metals than I have listed, please write to me in care of *The SPECTRUM* or send e-mail to me in care of: thespectrum@tminet.com and we will share the information in a future issue.)

Now, to make things even more interesting, I am aware of a "finishing" technique where, after a batch of colloidal silver is made and the silver electrodes are removed, two gold electrodes (such as gold coin halves) are momentarily inserted into the solution with current applied to the electrodes for about 10-15 seconds for a 16-ounce batch. It is believed by some that the addition of the small amount of gold to the silver increases the frequency of the entire solution and thus enhances its effectiveness.

FINAL THOUGHTS

If you do not feel comfortable building your own apparatus, then I recommend you find a friend or relative to assist you, or that you purchase a commercially-built unit. Some units are well made and offered for a fair price, while others are underbuilt and overpriced.

And you can always simply purchase your colloidal products from the marketplace. One source of reasonably-priced good-quality colloidal products is a company called HomeCure, Inc. (P.O. Box 13927, Scottsdale, AZ 85267; 1-800-559-2873; or see www.homecure.com website).


There are many

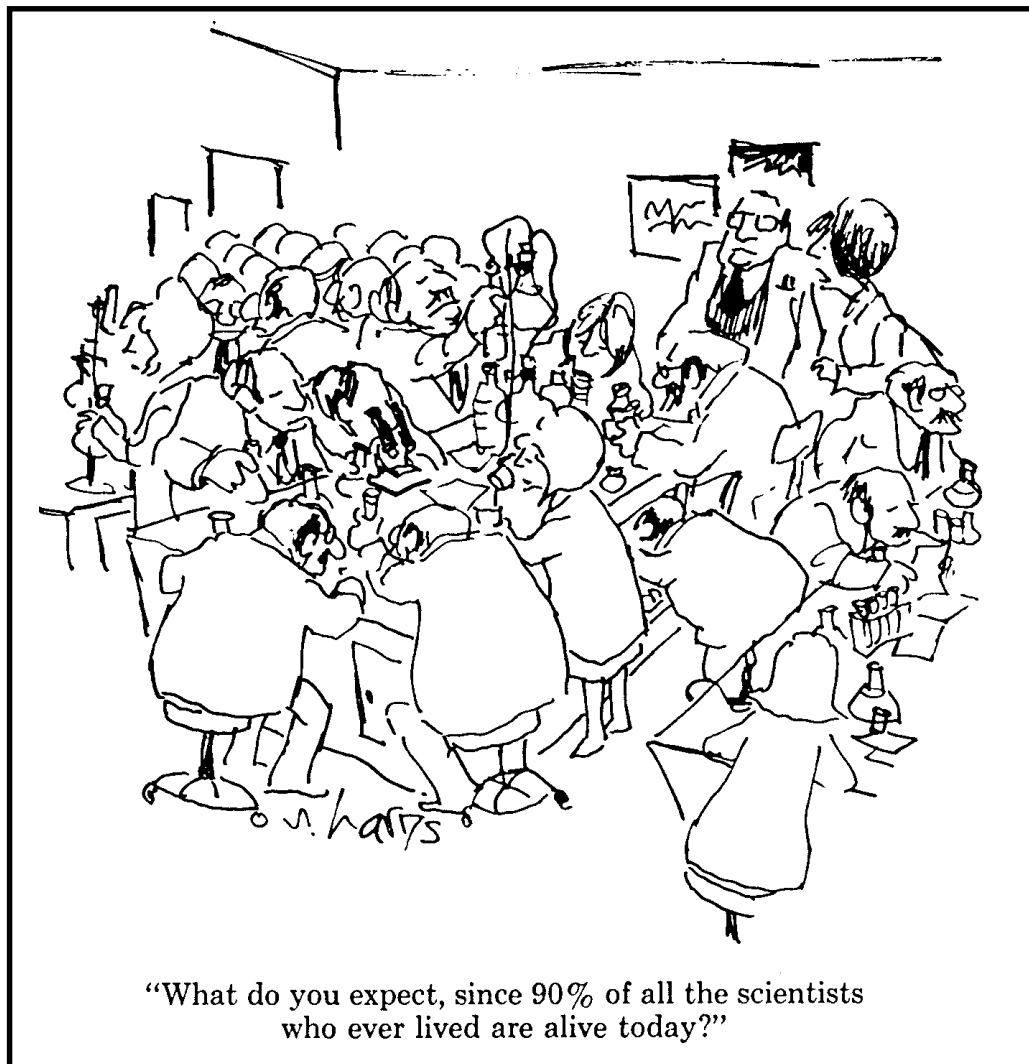
differing opinions, ideas, and theories as to how to make the "best" colloidal products. You will quickly observe this if you shop the marketplace.

The method offered here for making your own colloids is simple and economical for the average person. You may find that your own creations of colloidal silver vary in quality from batch to batch. There will always be some variability in the product due to variations in battery voltage, electrode material, water quality, and a lot of other variables.

There are devices being sold that cost several hundred dollars, employing various exotic techniques which the manufacturers promote with great gusto. Some may be good, others are no better than the simple process discussed here. The choice is yours as to the route you wish to pursue in order to insure having colloidal silver (and other colloids) available for your use.

Again, this information is offered as EDUCATIONAL material ONLY. What you do with this information is entirely up to you. Neither I nor this publication assume any liability or responsibility concerning your own choice to make or use your own colloids.

While there is no way to predict if the FDA will get away with this latest gestapo maneuver, without the public rising up in protest (like has happened with some past shenanigans of theirs), it may be a source of comfort to you and your family to know how easily you can produce all that you want of a product the FDA is trying so hard to "protect" you from having! 



"What do you expect, since 90% of all the scientists who ever lived are alive today?"

BIG BROTHER INTERNET: Nameless & Faceless In Cyberspace

Editor's note: On Tuesday evening, January 18, 2000, Dr. Nick Begich was the featured guest on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program. Many readers of this newspaper will recognize Nick as the author of the superb book Angels Don't Play This HAARP which warns about the very large antenna system quietly built and "hidden" in Alaska that is pumping out huge megawatt signals of a very dubious nature. (See Nick's great www.earthpulse.com website.)

Art's program was getting rather "dangerous" as to the kinds of information and accusations Nick was discussing—not what you'd hear on the evening news through the controlled media prostitutes. And then the program just went dead.

For over a half hour the signal feed from Art's home studio to the broadcasting destination was interrupted. Art implied, when commenting on the subject the next evening, that he did not believe the lame excuses offered by the technical people in response to his probing technical inquiries. (Remember Art is a longtime ham-radio operator and also knowledgeable about network linkages via satellites and related equipment.)

Was that incident an accident, as we are told? Or was it a matter of "editing"—since we don't use the politically incorrect "censorship by Big Brother" wording, else we are accused of irrational paranoia.

A more subtle form of the same kind of "editing" has been noted and reported for some time concerning the Internet. Few realize how vulnerable the Internet is to all kinds of tamperings and monitorings. Moreover, as the Internet continues to become more completely integrated into modern life, it is no big leap of the imagination (excuse me, paranoia) to speculate upon how sophisticated and complete may be the covert monitoring and "editing" of this communication medium.

Sherman Skolnick has recently written on this subject from personal experience and, it seems, from noting what happened to Art Bell recently—though Sherman does not name any names specifically.

The following provides some sobering food for thought for all of us, as well as some investigative directions to those who may feel inclined to pursue answers to some of the questions he has posed.

1/21/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

Many feel the Internet is a great blessing. Outspoken activists can set up their own homepage or website and mouth off, while muttering to themselves: "To hell with the news networks!" Electronic mail goes out and back like in a flash. (Or does it? Read on.)

Politically incorrect commentators, once kept in the shadows, can now be read worldwide. With "video streaming" on the Internet soon to blossom, they may be heard and SEEN worldwide.

Feel-good types chirp: "The genie is out of the bottle!" (Or is it?)

Cynics darkly sneer: "Don't you understand? America's bulb is getting brighter, just as it is about to blow out, Hitler-style!"

Are old-timers the only ones who remember the bad old days? During the civil rights and peace movements of the 1960s and 1970s, the FBI was in active opposition to them. Supposedly forbidden by statute to do domestic operations, the American CIA nevertheless had their domestic units doing dirty tricks on U.S. citizens.

The CIA's excuse? They did it upon the default or neglect of the incompetent FBI. Maybe the FBI, as America's secret political police, was just too busy framing labor activists and union organizers on charges of plotting bombings and other violence against corporate dictators.

In the 1970s, an official of the CIA admitted to a Congressional committee that the spy agency had, for many years, been screening U.S. mail and telegraph transmissions to overseas locations. Somehow, they never brought themselves to admit, even to Congress, that they had been spying as well on mail and other communications WITHIN THE U.S.

Now, if you post something really too hot about the secret police on your homepage or website, the FBI, WITHOUT A COURT ORDER, reserves the right to shut off your transmissions.

First Class mail, domestically, was supposedly, by regulation, sacrosanct. A top-level U.S. postal inspector once bent my ear with his off-the-record, candid complaint: "We believe dope is being sent into Chicago in First Class packages. By regulation, we cannot open First Class packages unless we have definite

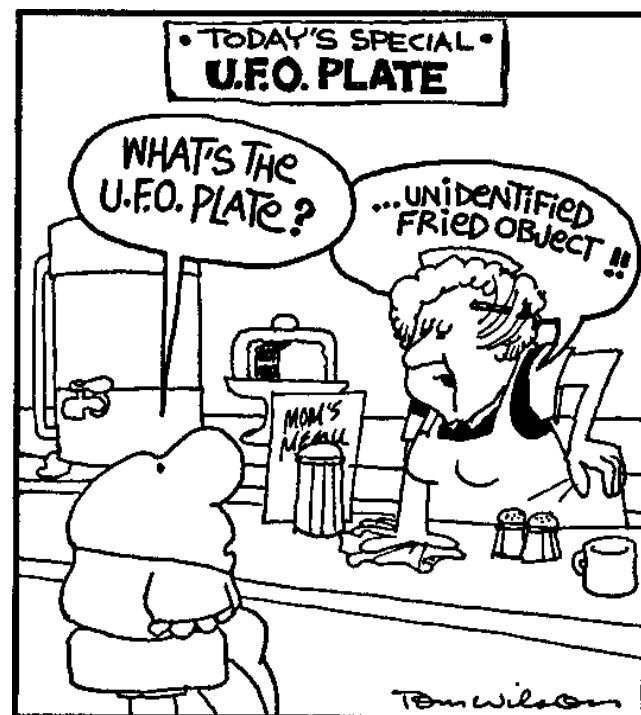
prior proof of illicit shipment."

He was talking to ME, not George Orwell, author of *1984*, the epic book on the total police state. I could have countered the postal inspector by mentioning that major dope enters the U.S. with the blessings of the highly corrupt DEA, and for espionage purposes of the American CIA.

(On our cable TV show, we talked about the dope warehouse in Chicago where it is piled up like so many bags of produce. Every six weeks, we said, the dope comes in on a sizeable truck, escorted by corrupt local police. We decided not to give the exact address, for fear the place would be bombed and innocent people injured. A week after our cablecast, a similar warehouse, much smaller, was identified in the monopoly press.)

Who bothers to tell you that the one for years having the monopoly on domain registration for websites, Network Solutions, Inc., is a sinister creature of the intelligence agencies. I am probably not the only one who can finger them from personal experience.

All during the U.S. War against Serbia and their province of Kosovo, in the spring of 1999, Network Solutions blocked my website. Network Solutions' phone was constantly on busy signal. They failed to respond to my many complaints by e-mail (electronic mail, e-mail for short). They even failed to respond to my complaints sent to their headquarters by Registered Mail, Return Receipt Requested, via



the U.S. Postal Service.

Did someone give Network Solutions a list of loudmouths to be censored? Were YOU on their list?

Some say the Internet is like fire-ants. Texans know, you can pour lighted fuel on fire-ants, yet they continue to march on. (At least that is what some Texans have told me.)

Most people have become so accustomed to e-mail that they even use it from their office for personal notes, on their company's machinery. Some have been fired for cause, based on company secrets and other inappropriate communications sent, accidentally or otherwise, as personal notes to pals. Retrieved from the system by an employer, the e-mail becomes a document of accusation. Many employees have long known the company phones are bugged by the boss. So why would anyone expect the e-mail was exempt?

Something seems to happen when you send e-mail about something REALLY HOT, politically or spy-wise. In July, 1999, following the death of John F. Kennedy, Jr., I sought to post what we understood was the FBI's secret preliminary report on the aircrash, showing an explosive device blew off the tail of the plane, making it a death warrant. (The how, when, and why is in our four-part series called *What Happened To America's Golden Boy* at the www.skolnicksreport.com website.)

My e-mail transmissions took four days on our REALLY HOT, four-part story. To be certain, I sent some twice. Friends told me both e-mails arrived at the same time—four days after the date I sent them!

I sent the same e-mails to myself. Same result. Sending the information via the U.S. Postal Service (called "snail mail" in current lingo) would most likely have arrived sooner, and supposedly not been screened or spy-tampered.

I once got on the phone with the Technical Support of my Internet Service Provider. The one answering was quite polite and seemed well-informed. They might give their first name, but rarely, if ever, their last name. So, whatever is said, they remain NAMELESS AND FACELESS, typical of the government bureaucracy, many large corporate offices, public utilities, and such. I outlined the problem of politically REALLY HOT e-mails of mine delayed for several days.

"As your server, we don't screen e-mail" she tried to assure me. But then she added: "On the other hand, OUR server, I believe, does screen." She outlined to me how her company, as

my server, had THEIR own server.

She was not sure if THEY had a phone number where you could call them.

Just to perform my sarcastic test, I asked Directory Assistance for the 800-number of "Big Brother Internet". "One moment, sir." And then came the answer: "I show no listing".

I then asked Directory Assistance about the same name in Virginia. "Where in Virginia?" she asked. "McLean, Virginia" I answered: "You know, operator, under the listing (if any) for the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency."

The office of Network Solutions, Inc., I smiled to myself, was not far away. (Do they want Directory Assistance operators to have a sense of humor or recognize sarcasm?)

America On Line (AOL) has plenty I think they do not tell you. They are NOT an Internet Service Provider (ISP), but an online service, sort of a middleman TO AN ISP. That technical or lawful difference reportedly justifies them having a screening or censorship committee—in other words, a NAMELESS, FACELESS CENSORSHIP BOARD.

Who are THEY? Under WHAT circumstances do THEY reserve the right or "authority" to block your postings and transmissions? What, if any, is your remedy or recourse? Are they—what is known in public utility and other law as—a Common Carrier, or are they a different animal?

Suppose the U.S. has a very serious decline, even a collapse, in the stock and other markets. And suppose, as well, that at such a time there is a run on the banks. Would the various Internet Service Providers and the Online Services function as before?

Or would they obey a secret government directive to silence loudmouths by blocking their e-mail and other transmissions? On the one hand, the Internet and the World Wide Web and e-mail seem to be a great blessing, countering censorship. On the other hand, great numbers of folks have become overly dependent on such electronic communication. Thus created is a dilemma.

With the phone company, you have a choice to be listed or unlisted. With the Internet, there are services that purport to be directory listings. Whether your website and such is listed there, is a matter of political consideration and quite arbitrary.


Under state regulations, you would have a remedy, of sorts, against the phone company for refusing to list your phone in their regular directory. What remedy or recourse do you have NOW against these other "directories" that somehow fail to list you? Can you actually reach a real PERSON at these electronic directories, to express your complaint at not being listed?

Some radio talk-shows [*like Art Bell's show*] are also available, by "audio streaming", on the Internet, either live or can be retrieved at any time later. AND, some radio talk shows, on the Internet, if they get on a REALLY HOT topic, suddenly are blanked out. By whom? Under what lawful regulations are they censored?

So, on the one hand, the Internet has been a blessing. On the other hand, it is also part of a NAMELESS, FACELESS BIG-BROTHER IN CYBERSPACE.

If this takes four days to get to you, or never arrives at all—well, it is just Big Brother Internet doing his thing. Stay tuned.

* * *

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder/chairman, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery and political murders. Since 1991, a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator/producer of *Broadsides*, a one-hour weekly public-access cable TV show, cablecast within Chicago to some 400,000 viewers. We regularly condemn the monopoly press, and on occasion, have identified media fakers as assets of the secret political police, the FBI, CIA, NSA, and such. For a heavy packet of our printed stories, send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed business-size envelope (#10 envelope, 4-1/4 x 9-1/2) WITH THREE STAMPS ON IT, to: Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 So. Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office: 8 a.m. to midnight, 7 days: 773-375-5741. (PLEASE, no "just routine" telephone calls). Our website is www.skolnicksreport.com (note "s" after name in website) and skolnick@ameritech.net is our e-mail address. Call before sending a fax. 

**He who
has no fire in
himself cannot
warm others.**

Remember To Look At The View

Editor's note: We are not sure if we're starting some kind of a trend here.

In the January issue of The SPECTRUM we presented a Harvard Law School speech by renowned actor and activist Charlton Heston. His words created as much of a stir to action as it generated warm praise—for its uninhibited honesty and call for imparting values in our lives.

The following heartfelt words come from novelist Anna Quindlen's address given at Commencement (graduation) ceremonies at Villanova University last year. From a different point of view, Anna provokes a similar pause, as Heston did, to consider what is truly important in our lives. She also hints at the same thought about the inescapable lessons of "schoolroom Earth" that so many of the Master Teachers have expressed in these pages and collected in the two WISDOM OF THE RAYS books of spiritual messages.

We'll see, next month, if the trend continues with another such address. Enjoy!

6/19/99 ANNA QUINDLEN

It's a great honor for me to be the third member of my family to receive an honorary doctorate from this great university. It's an honor to follow my great-Uncle Jim, who was a gifted physician, and my Uncle Jack, who is a remarkable businessman. Both of them could have told you something important about their professions, about medicine or commerce.

I have no specialized field of interest or expertise, which puts me at a disadvantage, talking to you today. I'm a novelist. My work is human nature. Real life is all I know. Don't ever confuse the two—your life and your work. The second is only part of the first.

Don't ever forget what a friend once wrote Senator Paul Tsongas when the senator decided not to run for reelection because he'd been diagnosed with cancer: "No man ever said on his deathbed 'I wish I had spent more time in the office.'"

Don't ever forget the words my father sent me on a postcard last year: "If you win the rat race, you're still a rat."

Or what John Lennon wrote before he was gunned down in the driveway of the Dakota: "Life is what happens while you are busy making other plans."

You walk out of here this afternoon with only one thing that no one else has. There will be hundreds of people out there with your same degree; there will be thousands of people doing what you want to do for a living.

But you will be the only person alive who has sole custody of your life. Your particular life. Your entire life.

Not just your life at a desk, or your life on a bus, or in a car, or at the computer. Not just the life of your mind, but the life of your heart. Not just your bank account, but your soul.

So here's what I wanted to tell you today:

get a life! A real life, not a manic pursuit of the next promotion, the bigger paycheck, the larger house.

Do you think you'd care so very much about those things if you blew an aneurysm one afternoon, or found a lump in your breast? Get a life in which you notice the smell of

saltwater pushing itself on a breeze over Seaside Heights, a life in which you stop and watch the way a baby scowls with concentration when she tries to pick up a Cheerio with her thumb and first finger.

Get a life in which you are not alone. Find people you love, and who love you. And remember that love is not leisure, it is work.

Each time you look at your diploma, remember that you are still a student, still learning how to best treasure your connection to others. Pick up the phone. Send an e-mail. Write a letter. Kiss your Mom. Hug your Dad.

Get a life in which you are generous. Look around at the azaleas in the suburban neighborhood where you grew up; look at a full Moon hanging silver in a black, black sky on a cold night. And realize that *LIFE* is the best

thing ever, and that you have no business taking it for granted. Care so deeply about its goodness that you want to spread it around.

All of you want to do well. But if you do not do good, too, then doing well will never be enough. It is so easy to waste our lives—to take for granted the color of the azaleas, the sheen of the limestone on Fifth Avenue, the color of our kids' eyes, the way the melody in a symphony rises and falls and disappears and rises again. It is so easy to exist instead of live.

Well, you can learn all those things, out there, if you get a real life, a full life, a professional life, yes—but another life, too, a life of love and laughs and a connection to other human beings.

Just keep your eyes and ears open. Here you could learn in the classroom. There the classroom is everywhere. The exam comes at the very end.

I found one of my best teachers on the boardwalk at Coney Island. It was December, and I was doing a story about how the homeless survive in the winter months.

He and I sat on the edge of the wooden

Get a life in which you are generous. Look around at the azaleas in the suburban neighborhood where you grew up; look at a full Moon hanging silver in a black, black sky on a cold night. And realize that *LIFE* is the best thing ever, and that you have no business taking it for granted. Care so deeply about its goodness that you want to spread it around.

supports, dangling our feet over the side, and he told me about his schedule—panhandling the boulevard when the summer crowds were gone, sleeping in a church when the temperature went below freezing, hiding from the police amidst the Tilt-a-Whirl and the Cyclone and some of the other seasonal rides.

But he told me that most of the time he stayed on the boardwalk, facing the water, just the way we were sitting now, even when it got cold and he had to wear his newspapers after he read them.

And I asked him why. Why didn't he go to one of the shelters? Why didn't he check himself into the hospital for detox? And he just stared out at the ocean and said: "Look at the view, young lady. Look at the view."

And every day, in some little way, I try to do what he said. I try to look at the view.

And that's the last thing I have to tell you today—words of wisdom from a man with not a dime in his pocket, no place to go, nowhere to be.

Look at the view. You'll never be disappointed.△

— Part VIII Of A Series —

Native American Perspectives: Facing Our Destiny

1/23/00 RAY BILGER

Speaking Wind, a Pueblo Indian author, lecturer, and publisher, and friend of Robert Ghost Wolf, died suddenly of a “heart attack” on December 22, 1998. At the time, he was a healthy, middle-aged man who showed no signs of being susceptible to a heart attack.

He was, however, very outspoken about what is really happening in the world and who is orchestrating events, and he had just recently made an appearance on Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program on December 9, 1998. Knowing the penchant of the dark, so-called “elite” World Controllers for silencing effective public speakers who share too much Truth, it doesn’t take a great deal of imagination to figure out what happened to Speaking Wind. (For more information, see his excellent <http://www.energymedicineassn.com/speakingwind/> Internet website.)

Speaking Wind and his two brothers, Cheeway and Nahe, were raised in the mountains of northern New Mexico. For almost twenty years, they were taught the ways of the spirit by Grandfather, Two Bears, and White Eagle. These teachings were to be put asleep for a time and were not to be remembered until the time was right. The time became right in 1993, and since then Speaking Wind has imparted a vast body of information that can help to provide insight and guidance for all of us.

Among his works, Speaking Wind wrote several manuscripts. These manuscripts “are based on events that have taken place. However, because character portrayals, site locations, and names have been changed, these manuscripts must be presented as fiction.”

The manuscripts are written in story form that makes very interesting reading, and they contain information that the One World Controllers, often known as the Illuminati, surely would rather we were not told. Let us take a look at some of this fascinating and compelling work. Here are some excerpts from *Lumen*.

[QUOTING]

Cheeway, and his party, were successful in activating the second ancient sacred site under Los Alamos Labs, New Mexico. They also found a way of keeping anyone from ever drilling into the sacred cave again, which if violated would cause a sleeping giant to rise into the

world and bring destruction. However, the Illuminati developed another plan—one that would make the sleeping giant rise and spread his lava over most of the southwest lands.

Cheeway was told to activate twelve ancient sites in order for mankind to consciously leave the two-dimensional way of thinking and seeing—a two-dimensional process that had led so many to follow leaders telling them what to do, how to live, and how to die.... Unless all twelve stones were returned to these ancient sites that were built 40,000 years ago, there would be no hope for mankind to leave its world of illusion—the world of illusion that had been kept over them by the teachings from the Illuminati.

The very moment the twelfth stone was put in place, a worldwide grid would be activated and allow all humanity to see past the illusion that had been forced over them throughout history. But Father Sanchez and his brotherhood, the Illuminati, did not want this to happen. Their plans did not include the human race ever knowing there could be more to their life than what they presently have.

Because of what my brother Cheeway was attempting to do from ancient prophecy, the Illuminati, through their menacing representative, Father Sanchez, continued to peruse Cheeway and his party. Cheeway not only had to find the locations for all twelve ancient sites, but he had to stay one step ahead of Father Sanchez, who believed his brotherhood could only be saved by killing my brother.

Cheeway discovered the third ancient site. It was just to the southeast of Mexico City. However, he also discovered that the Illuminati were spreading rumors that vast amounts of oil were located a few miles below the surface in northern New Mexico. And many drilling companies were investigating the possibility of drilling in those lands the sleeping giant was placed to guard. If the sleeping giant was disturbed before his time, he would raise out of the Earth and spread his blood over the lands. His blood is the lava, and his reign is from Los Alamos in the north to White Sands Missile Range in the south of New Mexico.

Cheeway had discovered the location of the third ancient site, but in order to get to it, he had to find an entrance to the ancient passage. The ancient passage was a great underground river that connected North America, Central America,

South America, Asia, Africa, Europe, Australia, and Antarctica. However, the last passage had been blocked by a late 1800s earthquake, but parts of it were still usable.

When Cheeway and his party neared Mexico City, they met up with Xumal, one of Father Sanchez’s bodyguards who had befriended them, and the purpose of their mission. He told them the Illuminati were designing a drilling system that was supposed to tap into the heat from underground lava near Mexico City. He said they wanted to tap into the geothermal activity, then use it as an alternative energy source. But that was only what they were saying on the surface of things. Their real purpose was to destroy the second ancient site by causing the sleeping lava giant to cover the lands with fire, then wake the two twin volcanoes near Mexico City, Popocatepetl (Popo), and Iztaccihuatl (Izta), which would destroy the third ancient sacred site as well.

The Illuminati knew the prophecy of what would happen when the twin volcanoes would erupt simultaneously. They would wake the Grandmother volcano, which is directly under Mexico City. She would erupt and literally blow Mexico City into the air, and her trembling would cause the tail of the turtle, Central America [*the Native American name for North America is Turtle Island*], to fall into the ocean. Her eruptions would cause the Grandfather, Mt. Rainier, to erupt and release the western [*tectonic*] plates, which will create the anticipated earthquakes that cause the majority of California to fall into the ocean.

Once Mt. Rainier erupts, the great Fire Bird comes to life and ignites the Ring of Fire in the Pacific Ocean. The heat within the water kills all life, melts the ice cap at the North Pole, and the rotation imbalance causes the Earth to tilt 14 degrees [*further than it is now, which is then more than enough to precipitate a major axis instability flip*].

Xumal told Cheeway the Illuminati had already begun the design phase of the project and plan it to be operational by the 5th of May, 2000. [*Note that this date is also significant as marking a major planetary alignment.*] If they were successful in their plan, that date would mark the beginning of the end for life as we presently know it.

Cheeway and company begin their next adventure with three missions. To stop people from drilling for oil in northern New Mexico, to cause the Illuminati to stop drilling between the two twin volcanoes near Mexico City, and to locate the third ancient prophecy site and set the activation stone in place.

[END QUOTING]

The complete manuscripts are available through the website mentioned earlier, or contact The Energy Medicine Association, P.O. Box 5287, Kingwood, TX 77325; phone: 281-510-3972.

The above story, along with some apparent symbolism, brings into focus activities and events not normally seen or heard about by the average person. For example, the activation stone could be put in place, and humanity could begin to truly awaken, and it could all be done by the diligent work of people who must remain behind the scenes and live without public recognition.

Such is the nature of the multi-faceted, many-leveled play we call life on planet Earth. How many times in the past do you suppose that great things may have been accomplished in this manner?

When Speaking Wind appeared on Art Bell’s program on December 9, 1998, he said that in September of 1998, five planets lined up with the Earth and the Sun, and “they opened up a big bunch of energy” that “set in motion a worldwide purge of all living things”. He then said:

[QUOTING]
The nine brothers, or the planets, align themselves on the 5th of May, 2000, and from that date until the last day of the fourth world,

which is December 22, 2012, everything will undergo a purge. And if we’re not willing to let go of the illusion and the lies, they’re going to be stripped away....

Neither the Earth, nor the life on it is going to end, but it’s going to change. And it will be a change of such tremendous proportions [*that*] it’s going to seem as if we’re about to become extinct.

[END QUOTING]

Whether or not the changes begin in earnest on May 5, 2000, we’ll have to wait and see. It would seem unwise to think that there will not be danger to watch out for, but we must remember that it is by being alive to danger that one may be able to avoid danger. If you can go within and listen to your heart, you may well get through these times and also be a guide to others who will be totally confused about what is happening all around them.

Our Mother Earth is centered within an electromagnetic energy field that is a part of this living, breathing, conscious planet. On the

surface of Mother Earth this energy field crisscrosses the planet in grid lines creating energy vortices at the intersections of these energy lines. A vortex may be defined as a spinning energy wheel, but looking more like a funnel or tornado in three dimensions—such as the way water looks when you pull out a stopper and the water exits down your sink drain.

We are surrounded by these vortices, and our Milky Way galaxy is but one big example. Sedona, Arizona is one of the places with vortices that many people are aware of, but Mother Earth has many, many such locations, like Stonehenge in England, the Great Pyramid in Egypt, and Big Horn Medicine Wheel in north-central Wyoming, to name just a few.

The Illuminati would-be World Controllers know well many of these locations and, through a wide array of disguised projects, attempt to utilize them to influence Mother Earth toward their own selfish goals. They do much harm in these undertakings, partly from ignorance, but Mother Nature is teaching them a great lesson in strength—that, as the old margarine commercial used to say, “It’s not nice to fool with Mother Nature!”

These natural vortices have long been recognized by Native peoples as “power points” and always regarded as sacred sites. The San Francisco Peaks, just north of Flagstaff, Arizona, compose a major vortex. The Hopi and the Navajo have always considered the Peaks as sacred. These mountains generate very powerful energy. In his book, *American Genesis*, published by Summit Books, Jeffrey Goodman comments upon the San Francisco Peaks.

[QUOTING]
The Hopi refer to these mountains as their traditional home. They have a number of shrines in these peaks. It is there that the Kachina people live, the spiritual beings who the Hopi say have helped them over the ages. In their ceremonies, the Hopi dress up in the costumes of the various Kachinas. Interestingly, these peaks contain geologic evidence for the destruction of three previous worlds as described in myth. The destruction of the past, or third, world by water could correspond to the flooding that occurred in the San Francisco range approximately 25,000 years ago. The destruction of the second world by ice could represent the glacial activity that took place in the peaks approximately 100,000 years ago. And the destruction of the first world by fire could represent the violent volcanic activity that erupted in the mountains approximately 250,000 years ago.

[END QUOTING]

This information may be helpful in verifying the Hopi’s legends of past Earth changes, and thus provide some measure of confirmation that the current Earth-changes

The Untold History Of America

by Ray Bilger

This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business as usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House and throughout our entire Judicial system.

***The Untold History Of America* was written for the specific purpose of providing a high school textbook for all American schools that would educate students about the real nature of our national situation. With a clear understanding of things as they exist in reality, students will then be in a much better position to go on in life and do something to correct our current downhill course.**

This book is for those who want to know why America is the way it is today, where we went wrong, who are the responsible parties, and what we can do to bring back the American Dream our forefathers and mothers fought so hard to establish and gave their very lives to defend.

Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.

★ The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger’s ongoing research are
compiled into the book:

The Untold History Of America, Vol. I.

Available from Wisdom Books & Press

Please see order form on Back Page

prophecies are indeed accurate. It is also interesting to note that just about every comprehensive source of myth and legend contains an account of an ancient flood.

The Four Corners area is another powerful energy vortex location. This is where the states of Arizona, New Mexico, Utah, and Colorado meet. It is home to the Hopi and the Navajo, and it is the area where the Hopi have been continuously living for the past 4,000 years. This area is known as the “Heart Center” of Mother Earth, where the pulse of our Earth Mother is centered. There is a power generated there that helps Mother Earth regenerate herself. It is sadly ironic that this is also the area that the White man has chosen to exploit for its resources of oil, coal, uranium, etc.

As we look around us, it is not difficult to see that many (if not most) people have fallen into a false sense of security during their lives on this planet. In our modern world, where so many amenities are provided, the attitude of most Americans seems to be to take things for granted—to assume, for example, that the grocery stores will always have food in them, the water taps will always flow, and utilities will always provide gas, electricity, telephone service, etc. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Although we constantly see on the TV news where others are the victims of various natural or man-made disasters, if it does not affect us directly, then we generally tend to think it won’t happen to us. “Civilized” humanity, by and large as a whole, simply cannot comprehend the sheer magnitude of what appears will soon come down all around us.

The Native prophecies tell us that we will return to the ancient ways and teachings and enter a time of great spiritual awareness and understanding, where all the four races of mankind will be guided by the Great Spirit to live and work together as brothers and sisters. But that time must first be preceded by the Great Purification—the time, it appears, we are about to enter in the very near future.

This is not doom and gloom; it is change, and change that leads to a better world for all of us. These events are going to happen (according to Speaking Wind), but it is our perception of, and reaction to, them that will either see them as healthy change, or as something bad.

Let us look at another of the manuscripts of Speaking Wind, written before *Lumen*. The following is from *The Brotherhood*.

[QUOTING]

Cheeway made a second expedition to the Yucatan Peninsula.... He had to find the map room in order to locate a second ancient site—a site where not only the last three commandments were recorded, but the final warning for what the ancient prophecies called mankind’s approaching disaster. The warnings had been left so humanity would know what could be done to avert certain disaster to the planet they had been given to live

on....

Father Sanchez, and his Brotherhood, have been called the Illuminati throughout history. They have been responsible for keeping truth hidden from humanity for just one reason—to keep everyone under their control by promoting fear-based governments around the world. However, what is contained in the original eleven commandments posed a threat to their control, and their way of life.

They had been searching for the undiscovered second version of the *Bible* for thousands of years. But now that we discovered the second ancient site where the last three commandments and final warning were recorded, the Brotherhood stepped up their efforts to kill everyone involved, before the information could be made public. But in the wake of the Illuminati’s search, millions of people lay dead along their historical path. And to them, a few more would not be significant. [*Was Speaking Wind—either unconsciously or knowingly—also writing about his own demise?*]

Just before Cheeway discovered the location of the second ancient site, he heard it was about to be violated. If that happened, a great disaster would occur—one that would affect the entire planet. The Brotherhood directed Father Sanchez to stop Cheeway from reaching it, for they had other plans for its use. They wanted to create a contained global disaster that would obliterate thousands [*or millions*] of people. For them, this would be the first step in getting all world governments to unite under one authority—theirs....

Cheeway was not aware of their plan until he was about to enter The Ancient City Of Prophecy [*in the Yucatan Peninsula of Mexico*] for the second time. He was met by a man he knew earlier in Peru named Nauti, who informed Cheeway of the Brotherhood’s plan.

But Nauti revealed a forgotten chapter in mankind’s history and legacy. He spoke of speaking stones that came from what used to be a great wall. They were used, by the old ones, to access information. The wall would speak of things like the beginning of our creation, healing, how to change stone into metal, and water into food, and much more, but Nauti did not go further into it. He said there would be time for that later.

The stones were located in The Cave Of The Winds, and Nauti insisted Cheeway and his party accompany him to its secret location in Peru. Cheeway made the connection from what Nauti told him about the speaking stones, and what he had seen them do. When he shared this information with his party, Roberts disclosed a more conventional name for them—one that has been used by many cultures throughout history. He said this had to be the once great Philosopher’s Stone—a great stone, perhaps as large as the wailing wall in Jerusalem, that held all the secrets of time. It was said to have broken into hundreds of separate pieces, thousands of years ago, when the last of its creators was killed

by the greedy ones of this Earth.

The creators of the great Philosopher’s Stone were called The Watchers From The Light, and the greedy ones who controlled others through fear and ignorance were called The Watchers From The Shadows. But when the ancient prophecy was fulfilled, and The Watchers From The Light returned, the separate pieces of the Philosopher’s Stone would reunite into what they once were. And when they did, not only would all of the secrets of time be known, but a white powder would rise out of the Earth and assist mankind in remembering what needed to be done.

The white powder Nauti spoke of has been used, and recorded, by many ancient cultures throughout history. It was called White Gold Powder. They used it to transform themselves, then ascend, to leave this Earth with their body and no longer need to go through the birth or death process again.

Nauti informed us he achieved this over four thousand years ago. And now he, and many like him, return to assist others in need. But they only return when, as he said, events of biblical proportions are about to unfold. And when the White Gold Powder is seen coming up through the Earth, it will mark the beginning of events he spoke about. And it would mark mankind’s last chance to save itself from a self-imposed disaster by understanding what they were doing to themselves and the world....

The White Gold Powder that Nauti spoke of was discovered coming out of the Earth in 1996, and has been commercially marketed for the past eighteen months. And there are accounts of individuals using it and raising their spiritual consciousness to levels unknown of before.

Nauti said, by using the White Gold Powder and reading the information we discovered, humanity will remember its destiny—one they may freely choose to follow, or ignore. But a destiny, nonetheless, that will show them what is needed so they may put their lives in balance, not only with the Earth, but with the One who gave them life.

[END QUOTING]

The phenomenon of living for thousands of years is well documented in a series of books titled *Life And Teachings Of The Masters Of The Far East*, by Baird T. Spalding, DeVorss Publications, P.O. Box 550, Marina del Rey, CA 90294.

It appears that at least a part of our destiny—those who have chosen to be here at this time—is to experience the Great Purification on a personal level, as well as experiencing it as a collective consciousness. Overnight we shall see around us, and experience within ourselves, profound changes that most of us have hitherto never dreamed of. It will be an experience that will be difficult to describe in words, and will actually have to be lived to fully appreciate and understand its infinite and eternal significance.

As you may have already realized, this is

exactly why we have been lied to for so long about all of this—and we all had to be tested until our faith was strong enough for us to be able to get to this point without first giving up. The future we will all share together, beyond the Earth changes, will more than make up for what we are about to go through. But actually getting there is the *real* test.

We have not yet seen the worst of what is to come, so we must all be strong as the events of the immediate future unfold. We all made the conscious free-will choice to be here on Mother Earth at this time, because we know, somewhere inside ourselves, that we are about to learn the biggest lessons of our lives.

The future we have collectively created will be regarded as a terrifying experience by many people. However, we must remain confident in the ways of the Great Spirit and not give in to fear. Remember, the seeds of fear are the fastest growing seeds, taking but an instant to germinate in the consciousness. Once the fear begins inside of you, it can expand quickly and becomes difficult to shake off. Such fear cuts off our ability to go within for Guidance.

The Dark Brotherhood knows this and thus

continually precipitates events which generate fear—and that is enough to confuse us as to what is real and what is not. We must face our destiny with a firm confidence in and reliance upon The Spirit That Moves All Things.

Let us conclude this segment with the wise and encouraging words of Rolling Thunder, who has been heard elsewhere in this series:

[QUOTING]


We know what we're doing, and we know what we're looking for. We know the trail we travel, and we hope that someday there will be many of you ready to travel with us. We travel many places nowadays and we move like the whirlwind when we travel to spread the message of the Great Spirit, and how it was in the beginning all around the world. We travel to find our brothers. We never overlook our people, who are all Great Spirit's people, whatever race they come from....

When we traveled across the Great Waters, we were welcomed wherever we went, and far more than some places in America even today. These people were hungry for the knowledge of their past, and it was like a breath of fresh air to

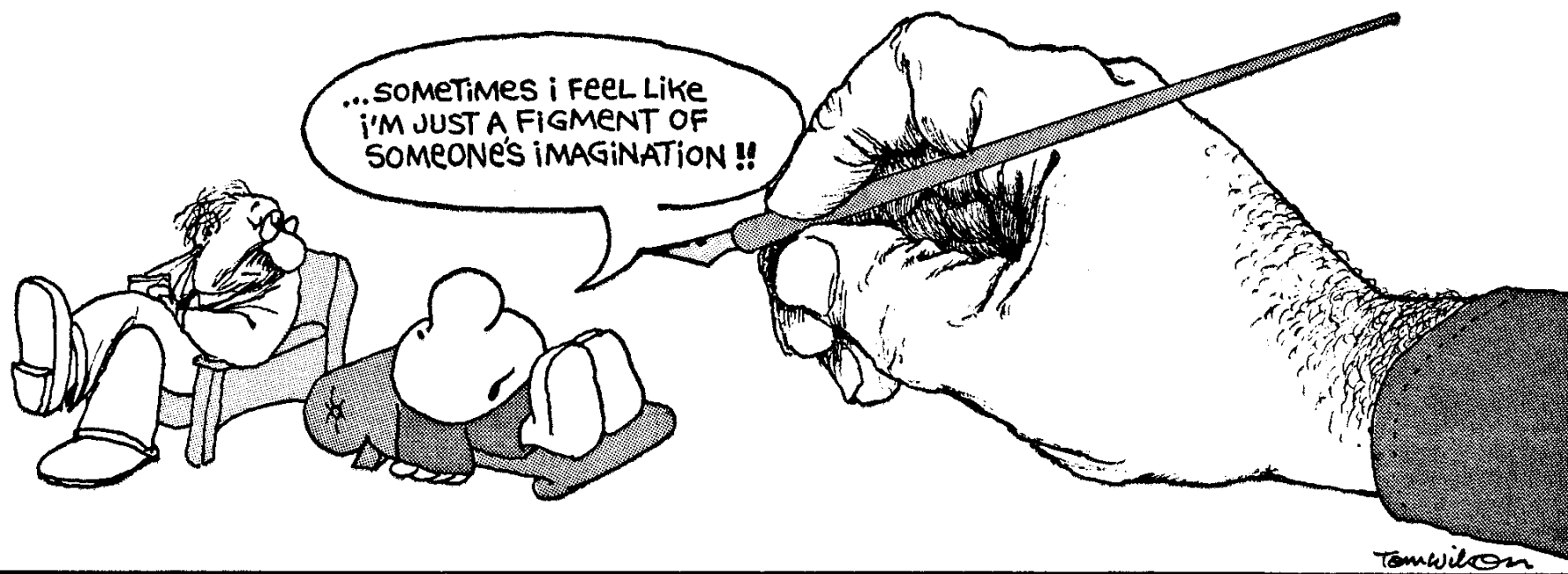
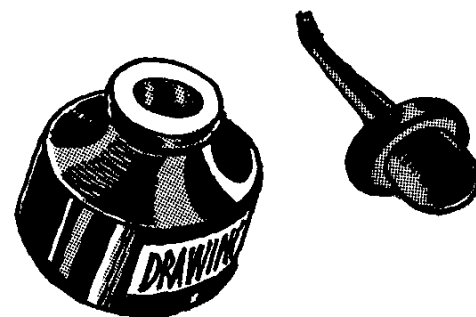
bring it back to them. Discovering their original way of life and culture was taken seriously—such as getting back to more respect for the Mother Earth; learning about their native plants and animals; learning the meaning of the waters and the wind, and of the many things that are lost and not taught at all in modern civilization....

When you are among the Indians, you go by our customs. We respect non-Indian religions and customs whenever we travel among you. Everyone is tested when they go into an Indian camp, nowadays especially. One of the tests might be that a person is taken to where some feathers are hanging on the wall to see if the person will touch them before being invited. Most of the time people do not know when they are tested.

[END QUOTING]

Most people today do not realize we are all being tested by the Great Spirit, and by our own Higher Self, all the time. Just how well we do with our testing will determine what we do and where we go when we proceed along the path of our destiny beyond here. We'll continue with this thought in the next segment. 

ZIGGY
by Tom Wilson



Letting Grow By Letting Go

1/28/00 HILARION

Good evening, old friend. It is I, Master Hilarion, come as a representative of the Emerald-Green Ray of The Creation. I come in, and I am of, *The One Light of Creator God*. Be still and find peace within your heart, for you know me well!

Your planet, along with all of its inhabitants, are in the Great Transformation process as we speak. The time is at hand for those who have earned same, through past and current practice, to graduate into the next level of learning.

This past Awakening Cycle has been to awaken the heart energy center within those experiencing on your planet. Many have successfully completed this work and are merely awaiting their next placement. Those who have not yet done so are, for the most part, the ones who are currently incarnate on your planet. This is so that those who have not yet done so may have the opportunity to awaken and understand the importance of balancing the energies associated with the heart energy center.

There is a great desire at this time by we of the Higher Realms to offer our support for those who continue to struggle with this “final exam” of sorts, wherein ones must demonstrate their understanding through ACTIONS taken, and not just through empty words and glibness of thought. In other words, the actions, along with the emotional energy content of same, are what will determine the future placement of many ones experiencing at this time.

Many are aware of the concepts stated above in terms of knowing what is the “right” thing to do, and yet still we see these very ones, who state that they “know” better, still acting according to the lower energies of the more primal, ego-centered, animalistic, survival-oriented focus.

This is not to be taken as an insult in any way. This is merely an observable

phenomenon taking place on your planet.

The challenges associated with using the FINER energies is not in the least an “easy” task, nor is it a particularly difficult one. The biggest problem that we see ones encountering is related to the perception of time. By this I mean that for the most part ones want to see an “instant return” for their efforts, or they will quickly lose interest.

When operating in the more primal modes of animalistic experience, when you are hungry, you go and hunt food, and within a short time

Those who have learned to balance the emotional (heart) energies will naturally begin to work on the higher levels of consciousness and will often be the ones who become the clairvoyants, seers, prophets and such. Many of those who have demonstrated their understanding through their actions are not in the physical so as to make room for those who have been reluctant students—so that as many as is possible will “graduate” with the rest of the class.

you are eating. When you are tired, you lay down and sleep, and so forth. It is a simple, “straight-line” path of desire and reactive behavior.

The higher, more intellectual evolutions of the third-density experience require the use of *reason* for survival, rather than reaction. This shift, for some, is a difficult one to make, as there is a struggle that naturally takes place as a species becomes self aware. The struggle is for freedom from the reactionary “mentality” and movement into one of reason. The struggle is a battle to tame the reactionary, ego-based energies that were at one time essential for the survival of the species, and balance those energies with reason, compassion, and understanding that comes with true awareness of self and the connection with others.

In your current environment this is indeed a difficult task. When the heart center is fully balanced and operating in optimal condition, there will naturally come the answers to the perplexing and seemingly contradictory events that you ones must eventually come to grips

with. These include ideas like the fact that there are Greater Forces at work, that exist outside the physical senses, but which can be sensed consciously on a feeling (emotional wavelength) level. The heart is the gateway to opening the higher energy centers which will evolve more fully in the next level of learning and growth.

Those who have learned to balance the emotional (heart) energies will naturally begin to work on the higher levels of consciousness and will often be the ones who become the clairvoyants, seers, prophets and such. Many of those who have demonstrated their understanding through their actions are not in the physical so as to make room for those who have been reluctant students—so that as many as is possible will “graduate” with the rest of the class.

As we have spoken many times in past lessons, BALANCE is the key to mastering the challenges of the heart. Many of you ones “suffer” from a “broken heart”. The perception of suffering is merely an indicator that you have not yet learned to take responsibility for your thoughts, actions, and choices. The perception of emotional pain (“heartache”) is the magnificent bio-electric feedback mechanism of your internal guidance system doing its job to let you know that, when you dwell upon the subjects that result in the feeling of “heartache”, you are moving in a direction counterproductive to understanding and growth. In reality, this most painful experience is due to STAGNATION.

Your primary objective is the same as for all of Creator’s creations—go forth and experience newness and growth. Stagnation is in direct opposition to this primary, innate directive.

When ones incessantly dwell upon the past “mistakes” that resulted in pain, and insist upon living in the past where no real change can be effected, they are disconnecting from (ignoring) the yearnings of the heart to move forward. This stagnation is indeed painful and quite counterproductive to the soul’s desire for experiencing newness and growth.

How many times have we, of the Lighted Realms of Creation, suggested to you ones to “Let go of the past!”? We say these basic statements in an effort to help you to discover for yourselves the importance of doing so. It is for your personal well-being and happiness that we suggest these things, for we know that you, as a unique aspect of Creator, have a very real and purposeful contribution to make that will inevitably unfold and profoundly contribute to ALL aspects of The Creation!

[Editor’s note: Many past messages by these Master Teachers from the Higher Realms are collected together in the two WISDOM OF

THE RAYS volumes, with a third volume in production for publication later this year.]

We also know that within you lies part of us, and some of our eventual experiences of newness and growth are directly connected to yours. To assist you ones is truly to assist ourselves, and therein lies great value to all ones everywhere.

It is with great passion and compassion that we offer ideas that will help you to find answers that will eventually allow you to heal yourselves from past pains. The compassion comes from Knowing and Understanding, for we too have walked the path you are now on.

We know the healing power of Understanding—that it will help to realign energies in such a way as to allow your energies to flow uninhibited. The pain comes from unnatural energy pathways or severe constriction of the energy flows through you.

Many ones will rightfully explain how much more emotional pain hurts than does physical pain. If you can identify with this last statement, then know that there is truly no need to hold onto this sort of pain. It is, quite bluntly, a form of self-punishment and is quite

counter-productive to what you are trying to accomplish there in the physical.

The key is to find understanding as to why these things are so difficult to let go of in the first place. For many, it is shame. Shame that you have hurt another. Shame that you weren't a better person. Shame that you could have been so ignorant as to not see what you were doing.

For those of you who believe you were the victim and did nothing wrong, and yet you were still "hurt" by another, I say to you that you need to look closely at what is truly "hurting". Most often the IDEA of having been judged (by another) as being somehow inadequate causes the greatest pain. Denial of your responsibility as a co-creator of any given experience will also add complications to an already unpleasant situation.

Please understand that the seeming bluntness of my statements is deemed appropriate at this time, as we see that many are simply choosing to ignore our offerings and denying that such have any relative importance to their situation. For a very few this may

indeed be the case. However, this message is as much for the one who scribes it as it is for many of you ones who have come forth as Ground Crew. In general you ones are deeply caring beings who are very sensitive to the misuse of energy. Learn to forgive yourselves as you would naturally forgive others.

The greatest risk you ones take by coming into the physical as Ground Crew is that you may once again become part of the karmic condition (of the experiencing group of souls) that may need to be worked out in future incarnation cycles.

Embrace, if you will, the idea and knowing that you accepted this risk, knowing that it is well worth it. Please do not dwell upon past mistakes. Learn from them and move forward. The worst that can happen is that you will become part of a group karmic condition and have need to reincarnate with them at a future time—something that most of you would likely do anyway out of compassion and a desire to be of service to those in need. Let go of the past and learn to live in the now!

I am Master Hilarion. I represent the heart energy, the Emerald-Green Ray of Creator's Spectral Expression of Love. I come in Service to *The One Light*, Creator God, and as a member of the Brotherhood of Light, to assist those who desire such assistance.

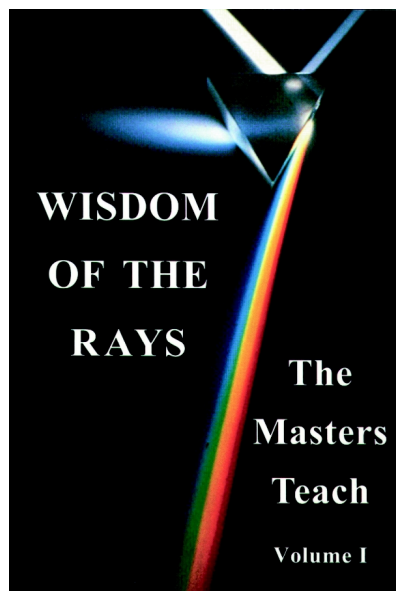
In Love and Appreciation for ALL of God's unique creations—Salu. 

The greatest risk you ones take by coming into the physical as Ground Crew is that you may once again become part of the karmic condition (of the experiencing group of souls) that may need to be worked out in future incarnation cycles.

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provides a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



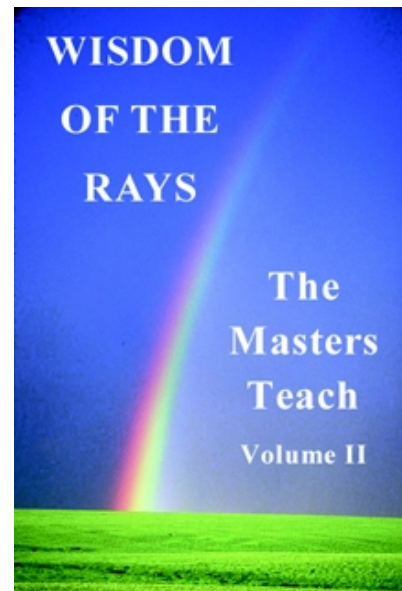
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."

(From the Back Cover of *Wisdom of The Rays: The Masters Teach*; Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Lengthy Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

When Disclosure Serves Secrecy

Editor's note: The following is a powerful open letter from emergency room physician, and the Founder and International Director of CSETI (the Center for the Study of ExtraTerrestrial Intelligence), Dr. Steven M. Greer. Dr. Greer's longtime persistence and dedication to this subject has opened a number of otherwise closed and confidential doors to him, but not without incurring the hazards of recent "unusual" bad health—both for him and for several other courageous ones around him. Some of you may have heard him speak on several occasions on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program over the past several years. Within the bounds of good taste, he is refreshingly blunt and to-the-point.

Regular readers of this newspaper will find much in Dr. Greer's position that resonates with their feelings on this subject. He makes many excellent points in a very brief fashion and is not afraid to relate important aspects of this subject, entrusted to him confidentially, which the controlled so-called "UFO community" of researchers do not dare put forth—for both economic and "health" reasons.

Dr. Greer has amassed a large number of scientific colleagues who, under the right conditions of protection, stand ready to "spill the beans" on what they personally know about the longstanding UFO coverup. Much of Dr. Greer's work is focused upon reaching this goal.

The apparent access he has earned to "confidential" information is not to automatically imply that all of it is necessarily correct. After all, how better to disseminate disinformation than through credible sources all along the bucket-brigade path. However, when drawing upon your own Inner Guidance for discernment, it is likely that much of what Dr. Greer states herein will resonate as true. Remember that he is reporting a number of ongoing plans revealed to him, and often one immersed in such a sea of details is so close to all of the "trees" that the contours of the much larger, entire "forest"—the Big Picture—are harder to see, especially if other factors of that Big Picture are either not known by him or not recognized as being connected to the ongoing UFO coverup agenda which is his focus.

In other words, the fundamental, overall premise of utilizing all manner of fear tactics to lower people's frequency and thus disconnect them from Higher Guidance, from clear thinking and insight, and make them ripe for all manner of mind control, is central to the struggle going on in the world at this time. Only ONE facet of that fear agenda employs the UFO phenomena, but it is still an important mechanism nonetheless—yet potentially dangerous because, if the dark ones' negative spin on UFOs can be caused to backfire, then many people could quickly awaken to our true position in a universe teeming with life.

In slightly different words, Dr. Greer's final point is that God wins in the end. No argument there! The important call put out herein is for more good people who know The Truth to stand together in The Light and override what the dark so-called "elite" have planned in this UFO arena. And that, of course, is the testing now in progress on this schoolroom Earth: will good people do nothing out of fear, and allow evil to prevail, or will there come forth a renewed, concerted dedication to The Truth? We'll find out soon enough.

10/21/99 DR. STEVEN M. GREER

Ending the secrecy surrounding the UFO/ET subject is a laudable goal. It is long overdue. It would transform the world in ways both simple and profound.

And yet it is fraught with danger.

The covert projects which have been running UFO-related programs for nearly 60 years are not interested in a disclosure which upsets their apple cart. They want such a disclosure to transform their apple cart into a freight train. And they potentially have the power and connections to do it.

There are multiple scenarios attending the disclosure of the UFO subject—and not all of them have the best interests of humanity at heart. Elsewhere, in the new book *Extraterrestrial Contact: The Evidence And Implications*, I write about the kind of disclosure the world needs. An honest one. An open one. One which replaces secrecy with democracy. A disclosure which is peaceful,

scientific and hopeful.

[Editor's note: Dr. Greer's excellent and comprehensive book is available on the Internet, at his website, or from: Granite Publishing, P.O. Box 1429, Columbus NC 28722; phone: 828-894-3088.]

But then there is the disclosure the Powers That Be would like to see:

Manipulated. Calculated to consolidate power and engender fear. Configured in such a way that chaos and a deepening need for Big Brother is carefully inculcated into the masses.

We have seen the plans and it is not a pretty picture.

I write this as a warning. A warning that the wolves in sheep clothes are very cunning indeed. And have almost limitless resources. Most who work with them do not even know they are wolves. Indeed, it is likely that many of the wolves have been convinced that they are sheep.

The UFO matter is not so much a mystery as a matter deliberately obfuscated and mystified. Confusion and a lack of clarity serves the larger covert goal of keeping it off the long-range radar of society while power and plans are consolidated quietly. And the one thing more dangerous to society than all this secrecy is a planned, contrived disclosure run by the keepers of the secrets.

For years such plans have been made—to be unfurled at just the right time. During a time of great expectation. Of social confusion. Perhaps of millennial madness?

I have personally met with a number of people who are very involved with such plans. I do not speculate here. Be aware: The disclosure of UFO reality is being planned very carefully. It will assiduously follow a scheme to spin the subject in just the right way—the only way which will further contribute to the glory and power of the secret-keepers. It will be a false disclosure—one born out of the age-old bane of human existence: selfishness and greed. Greed for power. Greed for control. Greed for domination.

We must be mature and informed on such matters. Only a vigilant and informed public can see through such deceit—and correct it should such a plan be unfurled. Every citizen needs to know that great good can come from the truth being known. But the mature citizen must also recognize how the "truth" can be spun and spun again—until the goals of those who crave secret and overt power are met.

Consider: One scenario for disclosure is that the UFO and Extraterrestrial subject is acknowledged in a way which is scientific and hopeful. Excessive secrecy which lacks executive branch and congressional oversight is ended. Humanity begins to entertain open contact with other civilizations, with peaceful engagement as the goal. Technologies which are currently suppressed are allowed to be disseminated: Pollution ends. An economy of

abundance and social justice is firmly established. Global environmental destruction and mind-numbing world poverty become a faint memory. Zero-point-based energy devices transform the world. Electro-gravitic devices permit above-ground travel without paving over the world's precious fertile farm land. As an ET once told Colonel Philip Corso, "It's a new world, if you can take it...". This is the disclosure which we are working for.

[Editor's note: Dr. Greer is above referring to the very thought provoking book by Col. Philip J. Corso titled The Day After Roswell. Col. Corso met with an unexpected end to his life shortly after this book of astonishing revelations came out and very shortly after he was a guest on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program. This book describes how a number of our modern "inventions", like the laser and transistor, came from elsewhere, from alien technology. In other words, a number of our modern inventions came into existence through routes other than the way we have been led to believe—as straightforward scientific and engineering progress.]

I (E.Y.) can personally vouch for the curious, "there's more here than meets the eye" history behind the evolution of the transistor. Not only was one of the Nobel Prize-winners for "inventing" the transistor a personal friend, but so too are/were others who have long and deep roots in the technologies which started Silicon Valley. There are just some very curious and unusual patterns in the transistor's evolutionary progress which I've noticed are all conveniently absent from both the general history books and the scientific literature. So, while there are plenty of planted, so-called "experts" around, mouthing-off about the lunacy of Corso's book, THE TRUTH of the matter is much more supportive of his astonishing assertions! There is likely some very interesting "truth behind the shadows" of this subject.]

But the disclosure envisioned above could have happened in 1950. It did not. Why?

Such a disclosure would lead to the total transformation of the status quo. Centralized energy systems would be obsolete. Oil would be useful only for lubricants and synthetics. The geo-political order of today would be a thing forgotten: Every country and people on Earth would have such a high degree of progress and advancement that all nations would have a seat at the global table. Power would need to be shared. Peaceful acknowledgment of life from elsewhere would make the Earth seem like the very small, organic homeland which it is. The vast trillion-dollar global military-industrial sector would be reigned in. And a universal spirituality might dawn.

But remember, there are hugely powerful interests who dread this scenario. For them, it is the end of the world as they know it. The

end of centralized, elite power. The end of a controlled geo-political order which today leaves nearly 90% of the people of Earth barely one step out of the stone age. And they do not wish to share the power they wield.

Now, let me describe the "disclosure" which would make these covert control programs happy. This is the false or contrived "disclosure" which has only one clear goal: The further consolidation of their power and their paradigm. It has to do with fear, not love. With war, not peace. With division and conflict, not unity. It is the dominant paradigm—but it is slipping away slowly. And a carefully orchestrated disclosure of the "facts" of the UFO and ET subject could secure their power. This is the disclosure which is to be dreaded. This is the disclosure to watch out for. This is the disclosure which is already occurring.

My meetings over the past 9 years with covert operatives who have worked on UFO-related programs have introduced me to some characters right out of a spy novel—and then some. Whether in private high-tech industry, at the Pentagon, or at a midnight meeting in a private mansion, a theme has emerged. It is one of immense, though currently hidden, power. It transcends government as we know it. (At this point, the government of "we the people" has been made irrelevant on this issue.) And the theme has two main strands: the eventual covert militarization of the ET subject, and a weird covert religious strain which can only be viewed as bizarre.

Here we find some very strange bed-fellows indeed. War mongers and militarists in cahoots with industrialists who share a certain bizarre eschatological bent: A dark view of the future, featuring an extraterrestrial "Armageddon"—or at least the threat of it. Such a theme supports retrograde and fanatical religious causes, as well as deeply covert military-industrial plans to expand the arms race into space.

In fact, the big players in the so-called "civilian UFO community" are tied into such beliefs and agendas. It strains credulity, I admit, but here is what we have found by penetrating these operations.

From a military-industrial perspective, the disclosure of choice is one which frames the UFO/ET issue in a threatening manner. If a threat from space can be established (as President Reagan liked to say), then the entire world can be united around the need to fight such a threat. This would ensure trillion-dollar-plus military-industrial spending, well into the next century, and beyond. If you think the cold war was costly, wait until you see the price tag for this "protection" from the "threats" in space: The trillions spent on the cold war will look like a blue-light special [at K-mart].

Retrograde and fanatical religious groups, similarly, have great vested interests in fulfilling the promise of "Armageddon". An

eschatological paradigm, well enshrined in the belief systems of those running covert UFO projects, is supported by the portrayal of a cosmic conflict in the heavens. Voila! We have the necessity of spinning the UFO/ET issue in the evil invading aliens (translates in religious terms as demons) direction. Indeed, this has already been accomplished, courtesy of the "civilian UFO community" and the tabloid media (which at this point is virtually all media).

Additionally, there is a subtext which can only be viewed as thinly veiled racism. You will note that part of the "new myth" regarding UFOs involves the "good ETs", which invariably are described as "Pleiadians" who are "handsome", White, blue-eyed Aryan-appearing types. Naturally, those "evil, bad ETs" are darker, shorter, look funny, and smell funny. Please. Such clap-trap would have us trade age-old human racism for an extraterrestrial variety. This nonsense and propaganda could only make Hitler proud.

[Editor's note: As many of you longtime readers of this publication will quickly notice, Dr. Greer's above point jumbles together many different matters into a much too simplistic vegetable soup. One can surely appreciate the frustration which pushed him into this overly simplified conclusion—and almost caused us to not share this otherwise excellent message with you.]

But—that same oversimplification will, as he suggests, likely be exploited as one feature of many (like Project Blue Beam holographic projections in the sky) in creating an overall orchestrated fake-alien-invasion "pageant" to help drive the general, uninformed public into a state of frequency-lowering fear and thereby make it easier for a vast array of mind-control techniques to keep the public under the so-called "elite's" control. After all, far too many ones are beginning to wake up, and something has to be done about this growing, dangerous uppity population which could act, in turn, as a catalyst for awakening a much larger percentage of the sleeping sheep.]

In one lengthy meeting with a multi-billionaire, I was told that he gave great support to UFO activities which propel the so-called "alien abduction" subject into public awareness because he wanted humanity to unite around fighting this "alien threat". Later, this very influential figure informed me that he believed these demonic ETs were the cause of every setback in human history since Adam and Eve. Sound familiar?

Military interests, which are heavily involved in covert projects which hoax ET events, such as human military-related abductions, have a shared goal of demonizing the UFO/ET phenomenon. Doing so lays the foundations for the fear and dread necessary for an organized opposition to all things ET. And this also serves the long-term need to provide a

rationale for an expanding global military, even should world peace emerge. In fact, under this scenario, “world peace”—or strictly speaking, peace on Earth—could be secured by the world uniting, eventually, against the “threat from space” referred to by President Reagan. (By the way, personally I believe Reagan was the victim of disinformation specialists who surrounded him and who manipulated him into the statements he made on this subject.)

Under this scenario—currently being gamed and “disclosed” courtesy of the trial-balloon UFO “community”—we would get peace on Earth in exchange for inter-planetary conflict. One step forward, ten steps back. Wonderful.

Such a false and contrived “disclosure of the truth” regarding UFOs and ETs would, then, subserve agendas held by powerful covert interests in both the military-industrial sector, and those of a strange collection of religious fanatics, who pine for Armageddon—and the sooner the better.

[Editor’s note: For you readers who may not be aware of this, it is ALWAYS instructive to look carefully at the roots of these so-called fanatical religious cults. More often than not, following the hidden money trail will lead to covert, government-orchestrated mind-control creations put in place so as to be later utilized for just such “excuses” as Dr. Greer suggests above. Thus, usually this “strange collection of religious fanatics”, as Dr. Greer puts them, are not so really strange at all; they are as contrived and purposeful as are the rest of the players in such an engineered, large-scale pageant.]

Lest the reader think such a strange amalgam of militarists and cult-like religious interests are unlikely, remember the weird views of the Third Reich. Or more recently, the views of one US Department of the Interior cabinet secretary during the Reagan years named James Watt. It was he who, not knowing a microphone was still on and recording his comments, stated in the 1980s that we did not need to worry about all these environmental problems, since Armageddon was coming soon and the world would be destroyed anyway. This bizarre view, held by a man who shaped and applied policy for the Interior Department of the US Government, was later reported in the general media. At the time a comical footnote perhaps. But what does it say about the degree to which such beliefs may be shaping covert UFO policy—and specifically, disclosure plans? We have found that such views—bizarre as they may seem to most—are heavily represented in covert policy development on the UFO subject.

And most disconcerting of all: This strange mixture of military cosmic saberrattling and bizarre religious beliefs are the dominant forces shaping both the “civilian UFO community” and the planned eventual

“spin” on UFO disclosure. Let the buyer beware.

[Editor’s note: Remember that the actual, highest-level controllers need a lot of arms and legs to carry out their TRUE plans of complete world control. In that practical context, such a “strange” policy as Dr. Greer relates above no longer is so strange; it acts as a galvanizing cover to motivate without question many non-thinking, fanatical types—the ideal ones you would want to recruit as your arms and legs! Of course, money from a bottomless supply helps oil the machinery too.]

To the rational and intellectual, such views seem ridiculous. Why, you might ask, would anyone want a cosmic war in space, an Armageddon, and the destruction of the Earth? To comprehend this, you have to get inside the head of people who hold such beliefs—people like James Watt. In his case, why worry about a little bit of deforestation, air pollution, and areas of dead oceans, if the entire world is going to be destroyed in a couple of years anyway?

But the thinking goes further than this. Such fanatical thinking has within it the concept that, as a result of the Armageddon, we will see the return of Christ—and with it the good people’s salvation. Now, people are free to believe what they want. But what we have found is a deliberate influencing of covert policy on UFOs by such beliefs. Some of these people want Armageddon—and they want it ASAP.

Strictly speaking, the militarists and warmongers, itching to “kick some alien butt” as it was said in the movie *Independence Day*, may actually only want a pretext to justify their existence and get the world to eventually spend huge sums of money on a perceived (if contrived) threat from space.

But in some cases—high up on the food chain of the covert entity running UFO secrecy—the two views meet. A place where militarism and eschatology merge. Where Star Wars and Armageddon join.

In tracing the history of both the UFO civilian community and the covert policy-making group concerned with UFOs, we have found a growing penetration of the latter into the former. So much so that, at this point, there are projects which ostensibly are innocent civilian initiatives, but which in reality are totally controlled and financed by “cut-outs” from ultra-secret projects.

Moreover, our careful penetration of such projects yielded the disturbing finding that deep-cover black-project operatives are *working closely* with alleged civilian researchers, journalists, and UFO glitterati. CIA and military intelligence operatives are working with civilian “think tank” heads, alongside very wealthy business people who are eschatologists, and being advised by “civilian” technologists and scientists—who are themselves proponents

of bizarre religious belief systems involving the end of the world and ETs.

Thus, the new “chosen ones” have been assembled. They are planning your disclosure on the UFO/ET subject. They are owned by the money whores and power brokers doing the bidding of the secret entity which runs UFO projects to begin with. And it all looks like a civilian initiative. So innocent. So well-intended. So “scientific”. And by the way, the sky is falling, courtesy of ETs, and we need your money and your souls to defend against it.


Do not be deceived. You need to be awake to the darker scenarios which some would like to thrust upon the world. And you need to know that there are alternatives. If a “disclosure” is unleashed on the world which is xenophobic, militaristic, and terrifying, know that it comes from the spinmeisters of secrecy—regardless of how respectable the person or group may appear to be.

And remember: Part of this disclosure plan involves the use of UFO look-alike devices made by humans in an attack on Earth or military assets of Earth. This would be a well-orchestrated use of advanced human technologies to hoax an ET attack—all for the purpose of disclosing “the truth” with the desired military-oriented spin. In such a scenario, most of humanity will be deceived into believing the threat from space has arrived—and that we must fight it at all costs. This is nothing more than long-term social security for the military-industrial complex. **There must be people who can expose this fraud.**

But why should we wait for these darker scenarios to be unleashed on an unsuspecting world?

Here is another idea: Why don’t we-the-people unite and launch a disclosure which resembles the first one described above? An honest one. One which leads to peace, not war. To a sustainable and beautiful world, free of pollution, and brimming with abundance of all types. One which reaches out into the unknown, instead of firing particle beam weapons into the darkness of space.

Additionally, we welcome those who can come forward with first-hand knowledge of the machinations referred to in this paper, and who wish to expose such madness, to contact us at the www.cseti.org website address. The one thing the darkness of secrecy cannot tolerate is a spotlight shining right on it. And the more of us holding The Light, the better.

Evil steps in when good people do nothing. This is a lesson taught through thousands of years of human history. We stand at the beginning of a new time, and a new world awaits us. But we must embrace it, and help create it. For if we are passive, others will have their way—at least in the short run. 

The News Desk

1/29/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

**CLINTON ORDERS HUGE
ANTI-IRAQ BUILDUP**

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 1/24/00: [quoting]

Is Clinton building up the military in Kuwait to start another war in the Middle East? Is he trying to overcome a legacy plagued by "Monica syndrome"?

by Mike Blair

President Bill Clinton may be preparing U.S. military forces for another Middle East war, perhaps an all-out effort to topple Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein, intelligence sources tell *The SPOTLIGHT*.

According to sources, the Air Force is dispatching men and equipment to Kuwait, where airfields and other military installations are being improved. In addition, a permanent brigade headquarters is being established in Kuwait to provide command and control for units sent there, the sources said.

KEY ROLE

According to sources, if any major war against Iraq is undertaken, Kuwait would play a key role in the action, particularly as a jumping-off point in an invasion of Iraq.

Clinton is aware of the fact that his predecessor, President George Bush, will long be remembered for his leadership during his lightning-quick victory over the forces of Saddam, even though the Iraqi leader survived the war and emerged a popular enemy of the United States.

"Clinton could be envisioning himself and his place in history if he could do what Bush failed to do—complete the task of pushing Iraq farther back into the Stone Age and getting rid of Saddam" a source told *The SPOTLIGHT*.

Kuwait was invaded and occupied by Iraq, triggering the 1991 Persian Gulf War against Iraq.

Other possibilities are major strikes at Algeria and Afghanistan. That may be triggered by any purported "Middle East terrorist attack" against American targets abroad or within the United States.

Clinton alerted the Pentagon just before Christmas that any terrorist act directed from the Middle East would be answered with prompt strikes against Algeria and Afghanistan, where anti-American terrorists are claimed to be taking refuge, a reliable source told *The SPOTLIGHT*.

Many observers believe that Clinton, whose legacy as president will likely be his impeachment and sexual misadventures, may be seeking something spectacular during his remaining days in office to bolster his standing in the history books.

"With Democrat Party members distancing themselves from him, critics writing of his failed policy in the Balkans and the recent defeat of his nuclear test ban treaty by the Senate, Bill Clinton is acting strange" *Military* magazine reported in its January issue.

The magazine has close ties, through an "ole boy network", with U.S. military intelligence.

"European writers are questioning his actions, like a recent lone session on a golf course, in the rain, slashing at the ball, as a man in deep depression who sees his legacy becoming one he never imagined," the magazine noted. "They fear he may start a war in the Middle East or some place in order to preside over a quick victory." [End quoting]

Don't forget the overheard quote that he made at a White House function when the comment was made that he could win reelection by getting World War III started even if it is now unconstitutional to be

reelected for a third term—either that or more likely declare himself in control (becoming the dictator). Do you think he can be stopped under the recent conditions in this country???

**LATEST Y2K
OIL & GAS NEWS**

From the INTERNET, "CJM" <CJM@dreamsoft.com>, 1/21/00: [quoting]

It's been awhile since I've checked the news and stuff. After about 2 weeks of not looking, I check-in to find that the Oil & Gas biz has been Very Active! Whatever the real "Reasons" for what is happening, there seems to be an undeniable shortage of world oil supply as indicated by the following report(s) from the International Energy Association (IEA) and others as repeated from <Yahoo.com/news>.

The last time prices of crude were this high was during the Gulf War, the time before that was during the '70s oil embargo. Why now, in the year 2000? Is there a war? An oil embargo? What? Could it be that there is a significant drop in world-wide oil capacity due to unreported Y2K disruptions in the oil and gas infrastructures? Who knows. But there is a drop nevertheless!

Check out these headlines of interest (all within the last couple of days or so):

IEA: Oil Shortage Looming—LONDON (AP)—Global demand for oil increased much faster than supplies at the end of last year, pinching inventories and driving up prices as buyers hoarded crude ahead of feared Y2K-related disruptions, a respected industry study said Thursday[1/20/00].

"The numbers show markets that are tight and getting tighter," said the monthly report by the International Energy Agency.

Signs that OPEC will extend its production cuts in output beyond March have added to upward pressure on oil prices. Prices for the benchmark oils of Europe and the United States rose by more than 4 percent in December and surged further this week. West Texas Intermediate crude in the U.S. was flirting with \$30 a barrel, a level not seen since the January 1991 outbreak of the Gulf War. LINK: <http://dailynews.yahoo.com/h/ap/20000120/bs/world_oil_2.html>.

Oil Strengthens As Fears of Shortage Revive—LONDON (Reuters)—Buoyant oil prices pushed higher Monday amid expectations of supply shortages after OPEC signaled it would prolong curbs on exports beyond March. LINK: <http://dailynews.yahoo.com/h/nm/20000117/bs/markets_oil_18.html>.

Oil Prices Touch Post-Gulf War High—LONDON (AP)—Petroleum prices surged Wednesday to the highest levels seen since the Gulf War, raising concerns about worsening inflation and a possible threat to the economies of poor, oil-importing nations. LINK: <<http://>



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

• GIVES YOU

"THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS"

**• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH
ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE**

**MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS
BEING HONEST WITH YOU—**

THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR THE SPOTLIGHT

(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE:



call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free.



biz.yahoo.com/apf/000119/world_cost_2.html>.

Get ready to pay more at pump. OPEC squeezes crude oil prices to 9-year high. *USA TODAY*—Oil prices jumped to a nine-year high Tuesday on reports that major producers will not expand supplies and as a cold snap in the Northeast increased demand. LINK: <<http://www.usatoday.com/usatoday/20000119/1856339s.htm>>.

Oil at Nine-Year Highs in Asia—SINGAPORE (Reuters)—Crude prices in Asia traded at nine-year highs on Wednesday on expectations of tight supplies as producers looked set to extend their output curbs. LINK: <http://dailynews.yahoo.com/h/nm/20000119/bs/markets_oil_22.html>. [End quoting]

This doesn't bode well for us and especially when you tie this into how Clinton is reported to be building up troop capacity in the Middle East in preparation for something big but not yet announced.

SKYROCKETING FUEL PRICES— WILL IT BE PETROGATE 2000?

by Stuart H. Rodman
<www.stuarthrodman.com>

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com/politics6/petro.htm>>, 1-25-2000: [quoting]

Remember that old expression? If it looks like a duck and it quacks like a duck, it's---well, you know.

Recent revelations about the oil and gas industry may be making that old expression especially meaningful for many. Since January 1, 2000 accidents or glitches in the industry may have suddenly nearly tripled in number when compared to the entire year of 1998! Based on a new analysis, unplanned plant shutdowns, fires, and explosions may be occurring now on an exponential curve.

No formal explanations have been offered yet for this sudden epidemic of mishaps, but many observers had expected to see such problems in an industry widely believed to have been unprepared to face the Y2K computer bug that has been officially declared "squished".

And, hey, brace for impact! What's suddenly happened to the price of crude oil?

Since January 1, 2000 it has skyrocketed to a near ten-year high, recently threatening the \$30-a-barrel levels last seen during the Gulf War.

So far there has been no panic at the gas pumps, but then again, most retailers are still selling the relatively cheap gas they bought just a few weeks ago. Wait until they have to price-factor-in the latest news.

The refinery in Venezuela, which is the largest supplier of refined crude to the U.S., has broken down unexpectedly and may remain off-line until March. How come? They call it

an "act of God"!

It might all just be a big, ugly coincidence, but trend-line projections for accident occurrences might be shattering on the desktops of statisticians all around the world as you read this.

Consider these numbers, though still perhaps tentative, as reported from other sources by Marcia L. Peters. The data reflect known incidents within the petroleum industry for factory, generating plant, pipeline explosions, and fires as displayed on her website <<http://nckodokan.com/charts/crude.html>>:

Summary:

1990 - 3 reports

1991 - 1 report

1992 - 1 report

1993 - 1 report

1994 - 1 report

1995 - 2 reports

1996 - 6 reports

1997 - 5 reports

1998 - 29 reports

1999 - 90 reports

2000 - As of TODAY there have been 64 reports since 1/1/2000!!!!!! [*That would calculate out to an average of well over 800 reports for the entire year at the current rate!*]

Did you think they are planning to call a news conference to tell us that they have been having problems with the automated systems that control these processes because they really are not, in fact, Y2K compliant?

Fat chance.

The sudden outbreak of unexplained equipment failures in the oil and gas industry might have nothing to do with Y2K. But even if it does, special Year-2000 laws enacted by Congress, like Public Law 105-271, all but assure that Y2K-related disclosures from huge corporations will never see the light of day.

Going public to admit a deficiency may defeat that same shield of liability protection that the special interests have lobbied so long and hard to obtain for themselves. With the Year 2000 finally upon us, we might instead expect to be hearing a lot more about "swamp gas".

Getting to the truth will not be an easy task. The newly enacted federal Year-2000 statutes make information about corporate Y2K disclosures to government agencies "non disclosable", even under the Freedom of Information Act!

Does it really matter?

Some think we may find ourselves with plenty of time to ponder that question while we wait in long lines to fill our gas tanks later this winter.

In the meantime, NY Governor Pataki has called for a federal investigation into rising fuel prices, and several Senators, including the co-chairman of the Senate Select Committee on the Year-2000

Technology Problem, Christopher Dodd, have called for a preemptive sale of oil from the Strategic Petroleum Reserve.

Rising demand for heating oil, brought on by the severe cold in the Northeast, is further complicating the problem, and spot shortages of refined products may not be far off.

Fire up that freeze dried food, and plan to set a spell.

Oh yeah! Don't forget that down-filled comforter though. Whatever the truth, it's going to come in handy. [End quoting]

This subject and related data is more tricky to analyze than it appears on the surface. Sure, there may be some true Y2K-related problems adding to the total number of accident reports. But if that were the *only* answer, then why such an increase in 1998 and especially in 1999?

What if "we" have been planning another serious war in the Middle East (or anywhere), and "they" did not want such to occur, and had the available technology (such as space-based charged-particle beam-weapons) to cripple fuel production facilities worldwide if need be? Advanced, secret technologies are utilized all the time for geopolitical reasons usually hidden from the public eye.

And the next item is likely another example of such "warfare". Wonder what chess game is going on that involves France?

300 MILLION TREES DOWNED IN FRENCH STORMS "A CATASTROPHE"

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.sightings.com>>, 1/4/00: [quoting]

The two storms which devastated France last week destroyed about 300 million trees, the National Forestry Office (ONF) said Tuesday. "It is a catastrophe without precedent" said the ONF's technical director Jacques Trouvilliez.

Across the country, vast swathes of woodland have been smashed or uprooted—from the orchards of Normandy to the great parks of Paris, to the vast plantations in the northeast.

NEWS AND ARTICLES

News articles and clippings
can be submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581
email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the
many contributions you readers
make to this column. God
Bless!

In the Vosges mountains, 35 percent of public forestry has been destroyed, and aerial pictures show huge areas of pine trees laid out like corn, a few bare trunks bearing witness to the vanished landscape.

In the grounds of the palace of Versailles, 10,000 trees have been uprooted, including two 200-year-old cedars, totally transforming the vista created by Louis XIV's gardener Le Notre.

And at the arboretum of the Natural History Museum outside Paris, the winds felled ten percent of the trees, which have been collected there over generations from all corners of the world. "It's back to square one; 40 years have been lost. Some of these trees we will never be able to replace" said Yves-Marie Allain, director of cultivation.

The impact for many is a highly emotional one, with the disappearance of a well-loved old oak or a line of poplars down a country road.

But for the half-a-million people in France whose jobs depend on the forestry business, the storms present a direct threat to their livelihood.

The immediate concern is a sudden fall in the price of wood, as the estimated 10 million cubic metres are sawed up. "If a tree has been uprooted, it is not so serious" explained Sylvie Benda Alvarez, of the ONF economy department. "The wood is undamaged and it can be stored for maybe a year in water.

"The real problem is where trees have been smashed, because the wood is unusable for building, and goes for pulp or wood fibre.

"A good oak will nominally get you 800 francs (120 euros, dollars) per square metre. If it is damaged, it will get perhaps 35 francs (5.5 euros, dollars)."

Agriculture Minister Jean Glavany visited the worst hit area, Lorraine in the northeast, on Monday and said an aid package would be announced.

The government will also co-ordinate with producers to make sure as much of possible of the wood is kept off the market, and released gradually to ensure price stability.

Forestry experts have said it will take up to 100 years to re-establish the destroyed woodland, and the emphasis will be where possible on letting forests regenerate naturally. "We know that, the more diverse a forest, the better it can withstand violent storms like last week's" said Benda Alvarez. "So unless a forest has been totally massacred, we won't replant—just let the various seeds germinate themselves."

The importance of diversity of forestry is one lesson being drawn. Another is that younger trees appear to be weaker than older ones.

Experts say trees are growing much more rapidly today than 100 years ago, thanks to greater quantities of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere, with the result that they are ganglier and weaker.

One side-benefit is that younger trees replacing the destroyed parts of the forest will consume more greenhouse gases, thus helping the fight against pollution.

The sheer scale of the disaster to France's woodland was spelt out by historian Emmanuel Le Roy Ladurie.

Looking back in the *Figaro* newspaper over official forestry records going back to the early 17th century, he said no similar catastrophe has ever been mentioned. "The forests were extremely closely inspected because of their importance for the navy, but...since 1660 there is no mention of a macro-phenomenon on this immense scale" he said. [End quoting]

We also saw what happened in France just a few days later, when they had the massive snow and cold.

In Venezuela, a few days before this, they had massive floods, and all around the world there are unprecedented types of disasters. No matter where you're located, it would be wise to be prepared to "weather" some kind of disaster.

SCIENTISTS GROW FROG EYES AND EARS, TECHNOLOGY THAT COULD BE USED TO GROW HUMAN ORGANS

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 1/4/00: [quoting]

Japanese researchers have grown frog eyes and ears in a lab using the animal's own embryo cells, technology a scientist said Monday could eventually help doctors replace lost or damaged human sensory organs using cells from the patients' bodies.

Makoto Asashima, a biologist at prestigious Tokyo University, said the process is an alternative to donor transplants.

The team cultivated thousands of embryo cells in a retinoic acid solution for five days to produce the organs, he said.

Varying the concentration of the retinoic acid somehow brings forth different genetic instructions in the cells, Asashima said. A lower concentration activates a set of genes producing eyes, while a higher concentration activates genes producing ears.

The researchers used embryonic stem cells, the ancestral cells that develop into the tissues and organs in the body.

The procedure is different from cloning, in which a single cell from an organism grows into a copy of the original, he said.

Asashima said his team is the first to produce the eyes or ears of an animal in a test tube.

In a similar, simpler procedure, the researcher said he previously grew frog kidneys and transplanted them into other frogs.

The recipient animals lived for more than a month, he said. The team did not test the survival rate of frogs with transplanted natural

kidneys, he said.

Hideyuki Okano, a professor of neural development at Osaka University's Graduate School of Medicine, said Asashima's work was "extremely striking".

Okano, who has been following the research, said it could eventually help scientists reduce reliance on donors for rare organs.

Scientists are already able to grow human skin from patients' own cells, and such transplants are carried out in the United States, Europe, and Japan, Asashima said.

Asashima said he plans to submit his findings, which were first reported in Monday's Mainichi newspaper, to one of two Japanese scientific journals, *Zoological Science* or *Developmental Growth And Differentiation*. [End quoting]

The fact that these kinds of announcements are now being routinely made in the publicly visible media should be a big clue as to the TRUE, much more advanced state of such research "behind closed doors". What kinds of moral or ethical checks and balances do you suppose are governing such advanced, secret research? There's a thought to help you sleep peacefully at night!

FLU SHOTS DO THEY REALLY WORK?

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, Oct. 2000: [quoting]

The answer to that question depends upon whom you rely upon for your information. If you believe public health professionals who rather blindly accept the assurances of flu vaccine manufacturers and who depend upon the flushot flow of money for a living, then, yes, flu shots work. If, on the other hand, you believe that field experience, peer reviewed studies, and actual statistics published by the Morbidity And Mortality Weekly Report, as reported by entities such as the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, then the answer is no—flu shots don't work.

By Kristine A. Severyn, R.Ph., Ph.D.

Every autumn the elderly and other high-risk groups are encouraged to receive influenza vaccine (flu shots). Congress authorized Medicare funding for flu shots in 1993, believing that vaccination costs are less than hospitalization costs related to influenza complications. Was Congress misled when it authorized this \$80 million per year Medicare flu shot entitlement? Have vaccine recipients been misled?

Although influenza is associated with more disease, hospitalization, and death in "at risk" populations, **no adequate controlled studies exist which prove that influenza vaccine reduces the incidence of influenza in these groups.**

CDC CRYSTAL BALL

Influenza virus strains mutate, necessitating a new vaccine each year. Technicians affiliated with the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) collect influenza viruses from pigs and people in foreign lands, e.g., China. CDC personnel then attempt to predict which viruses will infect people in the U.S. the following year—the CDC crystal ball. These CDC-selected viruses are distributed to vaccine manufacturers early in the year for influenza vaccine production, for administration that autumn. [End quoting]

The controversy over flu shots seems to get more stirred-up each year, rather than being resolved. Many people report personal experiences which would suggest staying as far away from these shots as possible. Do you *really* know what is in them? Our Front Page story this issue ought to awaken many from the slumber of blind trust in the pronouncements of the medical community.

It is most important to call to mind the classic, well-researched 1988 book by Eustace Mullins called *MURDER BY INJECTION: The Story Of The Medical Conspiracy Against America*. (If you're interested in this gem, as well as other eye-opening research by Eustace Mullins, write to: Ezra Pound Institute Of Civilization, 126 Madison Place, Staunton, VA 24401 for a list of his currently available books and their prices.) Many antics of the medical arena come into a sharper (if harsher) focus in light of the documented foundation which Eustace provides.

PROBLEMS CONTINUE TO PLAGUE
ANTHRAX VACCINATION
PROGRAM FOR MILITARY PERSONNEL

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by William Carmichael, 1/3/00: [quoting]

Cost Overruns, Safety Concerns Plague Vaccination Program.

Good news for GIs: The government hasn't been able to force a controversial, unproven vaccination on all the nation's troops.

The government thinks it's bad news, but many people disagree.

Defense Secretary William Cohen's goal of inoculating all 2.4 million active-duty service members and reservists against anthrax remains a distant one. The Pentagon says 383,000 service members have now received anthrax, vaccinations—far from the 100 percent goal announced by the Department of Defense a year ago.

David Oliver, deputy undersecretary of defense for acquisition, technology, and logistics said: "We underestimated how difficult this was going to be."

A number of servicemen have refused the injection, resulting in courts martial. The total number of "refuseniks" remains a Pentagon

secret, however.

According to a report released Dec. 13, the Pentagon said that obtaining a reliable supply of the vaccine remains a problem. The lack of Food and Drug Administration (FDA) approval is one of the complaints of those service personnel refusing the inoculations.

MORE MONEY

Only one company is manufacturing the vaccine, BioPort Corp. of Lansing, Michigan. And it has been plagued with production problems and cost overruns.

Even though it has built a new plant in Lansing to produce the vaccine for the military, it has not yet obtained FDA approval to begin production there.

According to published reports, the Pentagon agreed in August to pay more per dose and to make an \$18.7 million advance payment to BioPort to enable the company to pay off creditors. Now, an additional \$7 million to \$10 million from the federal government may be needed, Oliver said. [End quoting]

Not just a "problem" in the United States, military personnel in at least Canada, Britain, and Europe are likewise suspicious of the anthrax vaccine and refusing to be inoculated. If we have no way of *really* knowing what's been put in a flu shot, imagine the latitude that the military has in "customizing" their inoculations. One wonders just what the need is for these shots, all of a sudden, and many military personnel question what else may be the true motive for the injections—such as the possible inclusion of the latest versions of small electronic chips to "help" them be "better" soldiers.

UNCONTROLLABLE TREASURY

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 1/17/00: [quoting]

The Treasury Department is "clearly out of control" concluded a report by Alan Balaran, an investigator appointed by U.S. District Court Judge Royce Lamberth in Washington, D.C. Last January, Treasury lawyers failed to keep the agency from shredding 162 boxes of documents related to a lawsuit by American Indians, according to Balaran. He noted that the lawyers covered up the shredding for more than 14 weeks and misled Lamberth about it. A month later, then Treasury Sec. Robert Rubin and Interior Sec. Bruce Babbitt were cited by Lamberth for contempt of court. [End quoting]

Considering the international banking interests who have been in control of our U.S. Treasury ever since the late-night, sneaky passage of the Federal Reserve Act in 1913, one might look to the Italian Mafia for a more honestly run organization. So, just imagine the resistance to be met when there is being conducted a sincere investigation of the

Treasury Department, and that investigation, furthermore, may have to do with matters concerning the Native Americans. It would be easier to probe the dark secrets at the Vatican!

To understand more about this subject, read another classic gem of a book by Eustace Mullins, called *Secrets Of The Federal Reserve*. (Write to: Ezra Pound Institute Of Civilization, 126 Madison Place, Staunton, VA 24401 for a list of currently available books by Eustace Mullins and their prices.)

QUESTIONS AND SPECULATIONS
CONCERNING HARRISON STABBING

From the INTERNET, ©2000 NewsHawk® Inc. <hawkeye@saber.net>, dated 1/4/00: [quoting]

On December 30, less than two days before the beginning of the year 2000, former Beatles' member George Harrison was attacked and stabbed in his home outside London. Harrison would very likely have been killed if his wife Olivia hadn't smashed a lamp on the attacker's head.

Considering what happened to Harrison's former band-mate, John Lennon, on the streets of New York almost exactly 19 years before, and considering the Beatles' key, pivotal role in the mass social experimentation carried out by Britain's Tavistock Institute in conjunction with covert intelligence agencies like the CIA, NSA and Britain's MI-5/MI-6, we'd say there is a strong likelihood that Harrison, like Lennon, was NOT the victim of some random act of senseless violence.

In fact, Lennon was murdered shortly after he gave an interview to *Playboy* magazine in which he blew the lid off the fact that the Beatles were part of massive experimentation in social control/engineering unleashed by Tavistock and intelligence agencies, as was the deliberate introduction of drugs like LSD into the burgeoning "counterculture" scene during the 1960s and 1970s. The *Playboy* interview was published not long after Lennon's death.

We'd say it's a good possibility Harrison was targeted to be bumped off by some of the same forces responsible for rubbing out Lennon, using MK-Ultra/Manchurian Candidate-type mind-controlled assassin Mark David Chapman.

Perhaps Harrison had likewise done something to incur the wrath of his former "programmers" or perhaps it's just "company" procedure to terminate operatives of whatever designation at some point in time, lest they somehow become an unnecessary security risk.

Perhaps George Harrison had been designated as some sort of "sacrificial victim" by the demented, obsessed, criminally insane, ritualistically-oriented Illuminati power-brokers operating behind the scenes of so many events in the world. Perhaps there was some connection between this attempted "sacrifice"

and the end of the 20th century/beginning of the new millennium (even though that REALLY begins next year).

The Beatles' movie *HELP!* kept coming to mind.

Right off the bat, we wondered if perhaps the near-fatal assault on Harrison was linked to elements of the covert government, and there were some indications this may have been the case.

Few pop bands had as much impact on the latter half of the 20th century as did the Beatles. How ironic, then, that less than 48 hours before what was generally considered the end of this century, Harrison was nearly killed in a rather ritualistic fashion—by a knife.

The number “33”, a very significant number in Masonic symbology, seems to pop up with more than random frequency as having been a factor—somehow or other—in many events or incidents which have ritualistic, cult-like aspects. To name but one such recent event, there was a WEALTH of 33s which figured in the crash of Egyptair Flight 990 (33x3x10).

Sure enough, we find some 33s showing up in the Harrison stabbing incident.

The attacker, Michael Abram, is 33 years old.

And even more freaky, the attack was said to have occurred at THREE-THIRTY in the morning (London time).

The DATE of the attack was 12.30.99. In numerology, the numbers of this date tally up to SIX, which is THREE plus THREE.

Some similarities have emerged between the knife attack upon Harrison and the New York City street-shooting of Harrison's ex-bandmate John Lennon in December 1980.

As with Chapman (the mind-controlled assassin who killed John Lennon), the person who wielded a 7-inch knife against Harrison and his wife Olivia on Wednesday night in their home near London, a Michael Abram, is shaping up as some kind of fanatical lunatic who had only fairly recently become “obsessed” with the Beatles, according to Abram's mother, Lynda. She also said that her son “hates” the Beatles and believes them to be “witches.”

What she describes about her son's “beliefs” regarding the Beatles sounds to us like Michael Abram was subjected to Manchurian Candidate/ MK-Ultra/Monarch/Montauk-style belief-system conditioning, inculcated in the target subject by such means as drug- or EM/ RF-assisted hypnotic trance induction or the like, as part of an overall mind-control program.

There are other anomalous and peculiar aspects to the entire incident—some of which George Harrison has already commented upon publicly. Harrison said the man “was certainly not intent on burglary”.

The attacker, in fact, seemed quite proficient at wielding a knife, stabbing Harrison four times—the most serious wound was only an

inch from Harrison's heart.

For another example, one of the more inexplicable aspects is how the attacker, now charged with two counts of attempted murder, was able to penetrate what Harrison's neighbors describe as “Fort Knox”-like security at the Harrison residence. Police have repeatedly noted their amazement that Abram was able to penetrate the extensive, elaborate security in place around Harrison's house.

Obviously this was, in some way or other, an “inside” job.

And furthermore, we'd really like to know whether slasher Abram was carrying a copy of J. D. Salinger's *Catcher In The Rye*, as were both Lennon's murderer Chapman and would-be Reagan assassin John Hinckley—NOT to mention the MK-Ultra mind-controlled assassin “Jerry” played by Mel Gibson in the surprisingly revealing movie *Conspiracy Theory*.

Salinger, a quite accomplished and well-respected author whose book *Catcher In The Rye* is required reading for a great many high school students in the U.S., had extensive ties to the CIA throughout most of his adult and professional life, including his stint as a university professor.

We're very relieved to hear that neither of the Harrisons were seriously injured in the stabbing assault. [End quoting]

In order to truly appreciate the above information and speculation, it is helpful to have the important background information provided in, say, David Icke's books (see later in this News Desk) and Dr. John Coleman's outstanding *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story Of The Committee Of 300* (available from: Joseph Publishing, 2533 N. Carson Street, Carson City, NV 89706; 1-800-942-0821).

POKÉMON—SNATCHING A PEEK AT YOU

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, David W. Hodges, <<http://www.txdirect.net/~dwhodges/pokemon.html>>, 1/21/00: [quoting]

What could be sinister about a cute animation which once sent hundreds of Japanese children into seizures with flashing lights, strobing from a character's eyes? It has been suggested that Pokémon may be a part of the quiet new frontier of electronic influence, the science of adjusting, or retuning, consciousness using light pulses and/or specific sound frequencies. If this is, in fact, a hidden truth of Pokémon, it only worsens the impact of the dirty little secret which rests within plain sight, a secret which anyone with a VCR can confirm. There is a pedophiliac undercurrent within the animated Pokémon series, and it all begins in each episode with a sneaky little Pikachu.

WHERE TO LOOK & STILL-FRAME WITH YOUR VCR

Within the middle of every episode's startup introduction, there is a sequence of character presentations which are not episode clippings. This particular sequence of the introduction begins with the main character, Ash Catchem, joined a second later by his companions, Misty and Brock. Next comes the image of the antagonistic team Rocket (Jessie & James), displaced immediately by their 3 Pokémon, centered upon the cat “Meowth”. Then comes the image of Ash Catchem's arch-rival, Gary, followed by receding views of 3 different Pokémon in succession as the camera seems to pull backwards very rapidly.

Next, you see Ash standing in a road, bouncing a Pokéball in his hand, while in the background Pikachu is running towards the camera very fast.

Ash quickly fades back and out of view. He is replaced by a young girl standing, feet spread, wearing leg warmers, an extremely short green skirt, an orange blouse, and a really huge red bow at her collar. (This girl has no role in the show.) Suddenly Pikachu comes charging forward, running between her legs with its tail held high. Pikachu's tail lifts the little girl's skirt and displays her uncovered vaginal cleft for 3 brief frames. The remaining frames of the little girl show her looking downward, with her knees suddenly brought together and both hands holding down her skirt, all this while Pikachu completes a center screen leap into a light.

This pubic “peek-at-you” portion is immediately followed by a brief scene showing the 4 main authority figures, standing together, giving a single, synchronized nod to the viewer, as if they are condoning what the subconscious just saw. The introduction then proceeds into more clippings from various episodes. Gotta catch'em all! Gotta catch'em all! Who is really “them”—fictional Pokémon, or the children watching?

Once you clearly glimpse the intentional illustration of the little girl's vagina, Pikachu suddenly makes much more sense when you listen to the way the name sounds, which is “Peek-at-you”.

As soon as I am able to purchase the necessary hardware or gain someone's assistance, I will post the “peek-at-you” video frames on this website, but until then, you will have to rely upon a VCR and frame-by-frame advance, if it has that feature. If it does not, I suggest you record the introductory segment in SP (Standard Play) mode to maximize both image quality and frame count. You will then have to catch one of the frames I have described to you by using the “pause” button and a sense of timing.

“Pocket Monsters” began as a video game, and when it expanded into an animated series,

the name was shortened to “Pokémon”. Knowing this, set aside the Pokémon connection for a moment, and consider the impression made by someone saying that they have a monster in their pocket. There is culturally inherent sexual innuendo involved in the idea of having, or showing, a “pocket monster”. It seems the sort of ploy that depravity would use trying to seduce a child.

One could try to argue that there is no connection, but the very fact that there is connection enough to argue about should be connection enough to concern any parent or guardian of a young, impressionable mind. It is a curious thing that, within the world of Pokémon, one is either battling to become a “master” or aspiring to be a “breeder”. To be a breeder is the noblest goal, according to the show. Gotta catch ’em all! Gotta catch ’em all!

In Japan, Japanese animation is primarily adult-oriented. It often contains violence, eroticism, and sexuality. Even so, why have such things been woven into what is unquestionably a children’s animated series? Although I cannot provide an answer to this, I can provide more evidence of it.

The mons veneris (Latin for “hill of Venus”, Roman goddess of love) is the pad of fatty tissue that covers the pubic bone below the abdomen but above the labia. The mons is sexually sensitive in some women and protects the pubic bone from the impact of sexual intercourse.

Knowing this, consider what is implied by “pokie mons”. Though “Pokémon” is minus the s, I would argue that the monster is still there, subtly woven sexual innuendo within the show’s infrastructure. Is this just another coincidental connection children will probably miss consciously, or another intended furrow in seed-rows of the subconscious? The subconscious mind doesn’t miss a beat, but consciousness grabs maybe 1 beat out of 15 on a good day, where beats are bits of information.

“Got-ta catch ’em, gotta catch ’em all! Gotta catch ’em all, Pokémon!” These are a few words from Pokémon’s theme song, and as often as they are repeated, one is apt to remember or react to them. Gotta “catch ’em”. Gotta “catchem”. Catchem seems the verb, the action; or, perhaps, an order to act.

Gotta catch ’em all! Gotta catch ’em all! You hear this over and over and over, in the opening, in the closing, and in the ads. Once in awhile “Catchem” gets stuck behind “Ash”, and I cannot help wondering what, exactly, I am supposed to catch. It is a name with contextual bias; it seems slightly out of place. I have tried replacing “h” with “s” in “Ash” for insight into the murky motivations of this profitable, socially invasive programming, but I failed to reach a conclusion.

Where pokéballs fit into the analysis is not a topic I have invested energy into deciphering. Pokéballs are home to captive pocket monsters.

“THE KANGASKHAN KID”

One of the more disturbing episodes in the Pokémon series is called “The Kangaskhan Kid”. The story is set in a Pokémon reserve, and it involves a young, boomerang wielding wild boy, Tomo, who has been adopted by a herd of Kangaskhan. As the show progresses, a man and his wife are introduced; the man, called “papa”, is short, and wears a mustache which gives him an Adolph Hitler look. This couple explains that they have come searching for their son, Tommy. In a flashback sequence, we watch papa suspended a very young boy outside of his moving helicopter, to give the child a better view. We then watch papa drop Tommy, to his wife’s dismay; then he blames her for not holding the child.

After some pleading, the main characters volunteer to help the couple search for Tommy, and in the next scene, the protagonists struggle and complain as they carry the couple upon a pole-suspended platform. Mama said, “I apologize for this. Papa doesn’t get outdoors much, and he’s not in the best of shape.” Never does she offer to walk and lighten their load. Papa then pipes in with “I admit it!”

Tomo, or Tommy, soon finds the group as they try to help a young, injured Kangaskhan. Mistaking their intentions as being hurtful, Tomo throws his boomerang and strikes Ash in the head, only to be screamed at and berated by Misty for doing so. Mama begins trying to get Tomo to remember them, but without success. Papa suddenly bashes the boy on his head with a club, knocking him unconscious. Soon after Tomo regains consciousness, Mama again prompts him to remember them. Papa then begins undressing himself as he speaks to the boy saying “Tommy, remember Papa”? Misty quickly strikes Papa on the head with a club, and as she drags his body away, she says “One memory at a time!”

As the episode progresses, confrontations with the evil Team Rocket occur as the result of their latest plan to steal and create mayhem with a huge, armed, metal replica of a Kangaskhan. Papa eventually saves the day by crashing his helicopter into the monster; then Tommy remembers them as he views the wreckage, believing they are dead. His parents were not killed, however, and Tommy then faces a dilemma of not wanting to leave his Kangaskhan family. The show ends with the entire family, dressed in animal skins like Tomo’s, tucked within the pouch of a very large Kangaskhan.

M Y S T Y ’ S F I S T

I have read nationally syndicated articles praising Pokémon as being a wholesome, nonviolent, value-filled animation, but I can only imagine that such opinions came from the Pokémon production propaganda press-release

package.

Pokémon do not battle with the level of violence which the human characters exhibit, specifically the two lead, redheaded females, Misty & Jessie.

While you would expect the antagonist (Jessie) to be hot-tempered, she is only occasionally violent. Misty’s temper, however, explodes regularly.

Sometimes her head enlarges to 5 times its normal size as she SCREAMS with an enormous mouth of fanged teeth. More often, Misty’s temper results in physical violence when someone aggravates her, creating a huge, raised knot on the head or face of her victim, usually her friends, Ash Catchem or Brock. (Brock’s character just left the show, and someone new should be joining the little team.)

Consider the message that is being transferred by scenes of lashing out in anger, the message of a female striking a male friend, especially since the relationships and violence are closer to realism than any of the super-hero battlings or ray-gun-blasting-type cartoons. There is certainly realistic personality development and interaction between the protagonists. Apologies are never offered, but the huge knots Misty inflicts on her friends do disappear quickly.

Perhaps exposing that there is underlying sexuality and occasional, unjustifiable violence will encourage more adults to watch this show.

David W. Hodges [End quoting]

It is only wise, especially these days, to be vigilant about monitoring what our children are watching on television—or do we, by neglect, want to see them programmed to be good New World Order robots, as the so-called “elite” desire and are accomplishing with their many methods of mind control?

SPECIAL REPORT REVEALS “THE SECRETS OF POKÉMON”

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.sightings.com>>, 1/4/00: [quoting]

By Jon Kelly <jon@retropics.com>

Are hidden messages in the soundtrack for the Pokémon TV show, teaching violent behavior to children? Analysis shows clearly audible references to guns and dysfunction in the speech of the show’s characters. Are these messages appropriate for a young viewing audience? What values are being taught through children’s television programming?

Do you ever wonder what your children are watching on television? If they are like millions of other children in North America, they are probably watching the hit cartoon series Pokémon.

The primary goal in Pokémon is to find, capture, and train various monsters, all in an effort to become the world’s greatest Pokémon trainer. “You teach me and I’ll teach you” as the show’s theme song tells us. But children

are learning other lessons as well.

In December 1999 Britain's *Telegraph* reported: "The latest craze to hit toyshops in Britain has been denounced by US police as 'America's most dangerous hobby' after causing a surge in child crime. Children across the US are stabbing, beating and robbing each other to steal Pokémon trading cards.... [In Philadelphia] six children have been arrested for separate attacks on classmates to steal cards.... Prosecutors in Orange County, California, have filed charges against a 13-year-old boy who is accused of stealing a classmate's Pokémon cards and then running him over with his bicycle."

Why are children responding with such violent behavior? We've applied Retropics speech analysis to an episode of the Pokémon television series called "The School of Hard Knocks". This approach has revealed startling new information hidden within the spoken dialogue.

The Retropics approach to speech analysis utilizes audio recording and editing technology to reverse and slow down recordings of speech. Concentrated listening to the modified recording reveals intelligible words and phrases hidden backwards within spoken communications.

These expressions communicate the beliefs, memories, and feelings of the speaker in mundane and archetypal language that can be accurately interpreted through rational and intuitive analysis.

Expressions are documented in audio format, presenting the forward context within which the expression appears, followed by the hidden expression played back at 100%, 60% and 40% of the original speed.

Subjective listening procedures, such as those utilized by the American National Standards Institute, are still considered by audio engineers as the best measure of speech intelligibility. Retropics expressions are documented as authentic, intelligible speech by a computer-audio systems expert with two years of practical daily experience in the recording and application of these specific speech phenomena.

Recent Caltech research shows that our minds can hear and interpret backwards recordings as intelligible speech. The expressions presented in our report are therefore unconsciously identified, interpreted, and memorized by the viewers.

Do these hidden messages form a part of what Pokémon teaches children about how to get along with others? Consider the following examples posted to <www.retropics.com>:

THEY'RE PLAY FAMILY. This expression is found in the theme song. Does Pokémon provide a quality family experience?

GET A GUN. Two children are involved in a dispute. Has this girl been taught to resolve conflicts through the escalation of force?

WE SCREW YOU. Two characters express their affection towards one of the Pokémon creatures. The male character gives this expression, but is it appropriate?

To hear the audio files, visit <www.retropics.com>. Listen to these expressions and decide for yourself: are these the lessons we want to teach young children? [End quoting]

The above is, unfortunately, just one of many possible examples of the kinds of sophisticated subliminal programming techniques being employed today for a wide variety of no-good reasons. One wonders, for example, what may be injected into the so-called background music being played in grocery and other stores. Refer back to the unsettling and somewhat overwhelming report covering various mind-control techniques just presented in the January issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

SATELLITES TO STOP CARS FROM SPEEDING

From the INTERNET, <http://www.sightings.com>, 1/4/00: [quoting]

Drivers might be automatically stopped from speeding by an electronic device that could be fitted to all cars within 10 years.

The system uses satellite navigation to pinpoint the location of each vehicle, an in-car computer loaded with a road map and the speed limits for each street in the country, and a device to cut-off the fuel supply if the speed limits are exceeded.

Any attempt to introduce such a sophisticated device for controlling speed automatically would see the biggest row over state interference in road freedom since seatbelt legislation. It is also likely to be resisted by auto manufacturers who rely heavily on images of fast cars to sell new models.

However, researchers predict that the equipment, which would cost only a few hundred pounds per car, will come to be widely accepted as a life-saver, just as seat-belts were despite initial fierce resistance.

The trials were commissioned by the Department for Environment, Transport, and the Regions, and were carried out by a team at Leeds University, together with the Motor Industry Research Association.

Their final report is expected to recommend a 10-year phasing-in period with the system initially voluntary for older models, compulsory for all new cars by 2005, and mandatory by the end of the decade. The report will claim that the benefits will become evident once 60 per cent of vehicles have been fitted with the device, which will slow the overall speed of traffic.

The system offers the possibility of slowing down traffic not just to observe speed limits, but to cope with particular circumstances such

as outside schools, during traffic jams, following accidents, or in dangerous weather conditions like fog.

Dr. Oliver Carsten, head of the Leeds team, predicted the system would soon be standard across the EU. "The idea that people should have freedom to flout the law is an odd concept when it is a legal requirement that you comply with the speed limit. When you drive the car, you hardly notice the speed limiter unless you are deliberately trying to push things too fast."

The Department of Transport said: "There are considerable benefits that could be had in accident reduction and fuel savings, but it might also mean that people find other ways of speeding."

The Deputy Prime Minister will be told that extensive trials have been such a success that a phased introduction of speed restricters would also dramatically reduce road congestion and cut pollution. [End quoting]

Do you think "Big Brother" is going to use such a system *only* for the nice reasons being talked about in this hype? Every one of these kinds of announcements suggests the rope tightening ever so slightly yet smoothly around our necks.

FDA ATTACKS THE INTERNET

From the INTERNET, 1/9/00: [quoting]

Please forward far and wide.

FDA is a rogue agency like BATF—a semi-autonomous little branch of gestapo government. Time to ABOLISH the FDA.

They are rife with criminal conspiracies, many of which involve Monsanto/Searle, the falsification of data, and other federal crimes. This is the agency charged with "safeguarding" the public against dangerous food additives/drugs. The murderous fraudsters have struck again with killer Viagra. They are furiously stonewalling and covering up the deadly aspartame/nutrasweet fraud which is of MAJOR proportions. rBGH is another CLEAR example of fraud and alienation of the public trust.

Contact your Congressmen regarding this issue, please.

FDA is an unconstitutional rogue agency which has illegally formed its own "swat police", and it should be abolished. Get them before they get YOU or your freedom to choose healthcare alternatives.

Dave Hartley <http://www.Asheville-Computer.com/dave> from The Life Extension Foundation. You can access the Foundation's Website at <http://www.lef.org>.

Date: 6 Jan 2000 01:03:20

Subject: FDA Attacks The Internet; FDA Seeks To Destroy Alternative Health Websites
By William Faloon

The FDA's history is one of incompetence, fraud, deceit, and the continuous striving for

more power. Over the past 25 years, the Food and Drug Administration has sought to gain authoritarian control that Congress never intended it to have. In every attempt to seize this kind of power, the FDA has been beaten back by a swell of public protest.

The FDA has just launched a disinformation campaign to deceive Congress into believing that the agency needs to “protect” the public from health information on the Internet. The FDA is seeking ten million tax dollars a year to attack alternative health and pharmacy websites.

If the FDA convinces Congress to give it the power and money to do this, American consumers will be denied access to innovative therapies, and will be forced to pay a good deal more for the nutrient and drug therapies the FDA allows them to buy over the Internet.

One of the FDA’s proposals is to be able to fine Internet pharmacies \$500,000 every time they dispense a drug without a prescription authorized by the agency. With this kind of excessive fining power, the FDA will be able to bankrupt any online pharmacy it targets.

To make it easy for them to shut down large numbers of websites, the FDA wants the power to issue subpoenas without first obtaining a court order, a totalitarian tactic the American public revolted against when the agency proposed it in 1990.

Finally, the FDA says it wants to set up “a rapid response team” to identify, investigate, and prosecute websites. In other words, the FDA is seeking to establish an army of cyberspace storm-troopers to enable it to shut down large numbers of websites quickly.

The alleged purpose of these new powers is to “target and punish those who engage in illegal drug sales over the Internet”. This may sound reasonable to the average person, but as members of The Life Extension Foundation well know, the FDA’s history is one of ineptitude and corruption that has caused millions of Americans to suffer and die needlessly.

In 1994, the FDA Museum was established to document FDA malfeasance, and show that the agency hasn’t the scientific legitimacy to be allowed to police the healthcare of the American people. A flagrant example of FDA deception can be found in their current attempt to control the Internet.

The FDA has identified one person who died after obtaining Viagra from a web pharmacy without a prescription. The FDA is using this one death as an example of why the FDA needs to impose dictatorial power over all health websites.

One problem with this position is that, as of November 1998, at least 130 Americans died from taking Viagra legally prescribed by their doctors. (The total number of Viagra-related deaths for 1999 has not yet been calculated.) The FDA approved Viagra as being safe, even though many Americans have died when the

drug has been legally prescribed.

The FDA failed to detect this lethal side-effect of Viagra, yet it is now seeking gestapo-like power to attack any Internet health company it wishes to, without due process. It’s time for the public to speak up again to let Congress know that this kind of FDA tyranny will not be tolerated by taxpayers.

WHY INTERNET REGULATION IS DOOMED TO FAIL

The powers the FDA is seeking are unconstitutional, and the agency has neither the competence nor the integrity to police the Internet. But even if it did, it would be impractical for the agency to do so.

There are currently an estimated 8,000 health sites on the Internet. If Congress gives the FDA \$10 million a year, the best the agency could do is shut down a couple of hundred sites a year. Within a few years, the FDA would create a litigation monster whose appetite would far exceed their \$10 million annual budget. The FDA would be bogged down in a quagmire of judicial proceedings, while thousands of new health websites would be springing up that the agency would be at an utter loss to control.

The end result of the FDA’s war against the free flow of information on the Internet would be tens of millions of tax dollars wasted, with less so-called consumer “protection” than exists today.

THE FDA ALREADY HAS THE LEGAL POWER IT NEEDS

The charade the FDA is parading before Congress is that they need more money and stricter laws to regulate e-commerce. The facts are that the FDA already has the regulatory structure to “protect” the consumer on the Internet. Much of what the FDA wants is already covered by existing Federal and State law, but the agency is seeking to add another bureaucratic layer of law and money to suppress the dissemination of health information.

AN ALTERNATIVE PROPOSAL

The FDA has its own website <<http://www.fda.gov>>. For a fraction of the cost of becoming the health police of the Internet police, the agency could post its own evaluation of alternative health websites that it thought were promoting fraudulent or dangerous products. Americans would then be free to make their own decisions about whether to believe what the FDA says about health websites.

However, the FDA has no interest in trying to persuade Americans with evidence. It wants (and has always wanted) authoritarian powers

and as much money as possible from Congress because it is a political organization rather than a scientific one. **As a result, FDA suppression of information has been, historically, the leading cause of death in the United States, while adverse reactions to FDA-approved drugs is currently the 4th-to-6th leading cause of death.** Clearly, the FDA lacks the constitutional authority, the competence, the integrity, or the scientific credibility to be given additional power and money to police the Internet.

A HISTORY OF VICTORIES OVER THE FDA

The Federal Courts, Congress and the public have dealt the FDA severe losses over the past 25 years. The first citizens’ victory occurred in the 1970s when the FDA tried to turn vitamin supplements into prescription drugs. An uproar from the public resulted in Congress unanimously rejecting FDA’s brazen arguments that vitamins are so “dangerous” that they should only be prescribed by doctors. This blatant power grab came at a time when the vast majority of doctors had little or no knowledge of the health benefits of vitamins.

In 1990, the FDA tried to have a law passed that would have enabled the agency to make summary seizures of products from companies, and institute wire taps without a court warrant. The public again defended the *Bill of Rights* by inundating Congress with so much mail that the FDA’s proposed law was abandoned.

In 1993, the FDA stated that it wanted to classify all amino acids and many minerals as prescription drugs. The public expressed such a high degree of outrage over the FDA’s draconian proposition that Congress passed the Dietary Supplement Health and Education Act (in 1994) that significantly limited the FDA’s authority to regulate dietary supplements.

Since 1994, the FDA has circumvented the will of the people and Congress by seeking to censor what the public is allowed to hear about supplements and drugs. The FDA has been defeated repeatedly in the courts, and has been forced to retreat because of an onslaught of public opposition to all forms of censorship the agency has proposed.

ORWELLIAN COMPUTER ROBOTS

A nightmare scenario sometimes portrayed in science fiction novels involves a totalitarian government using advanced computers to monitor the activities of citizens. In these novels, people who don’t behave according to government standards are targeted for persecution or summary elimination. The Orwellian prophesy is becoming reality as the FDA is proposing to spend a million dollars a year on artificial intelligence computer robots

that would scan the Internet for phrases such as “prevents cancer” and “prescription drug” so the FDA could “swiftly gather the information needed to prosecute”.

The new law the FDA is proposing would mandate that on-line pharmacies first receive FDA approval to operate. Pharmacies are currently regulated by the States, but the FDA is seeking to impose a new Federal bureaucratic layer that will greatly increase the cost of purchasing products on the Internet.

The FDA needs to convince Congress that American citizens should be subjected to Orwellian investigative tactics, and that taxpayer dollars should be appropriated to pay for these web robots to assist the FDA in detecting words it does not want Americans to read.

American citizens who cherish their constitutional rights against undue government intrusion should contact their members of Congress and demand that the FDA not be given the money, nor the legal authority to control the Internet. This is more than just a health freedom issue. The FDA's orwellian proposals are unprecedented and would lead to a serious breakdown of our civil liberties if enacted into law.

JUST TELL CONGRESS TO
SAY “NO” TO THE FDA

The FDA is using the free-flowing popularity of the Internet in a ploy to deceive Congress into appropriating ten million tax dollars a year to fund an unconstitutional witch

hunt against free speech. The new powers the FDA is seeking are blatantly un-American and resemble the kinds of police-state tactics employed by totalitarian regimes such as communist China.

The FDA's latest fabrication will fail if Americans tell their Congressional representatives to say NO to any new proposal or law that would give the FDA more power or money.

Included in this message is a letter that can be sent to Congress. To obtain the name, e-mail address, voice phone number, and fax number of your member of Congress, check <<http://www.house.gov>> or phone the Congressional switchboard at 1-202-224-3121. Note: the House Directory at <www.house.gov> was not working despite repeated attempts between 7:30 and 8:00 PM EST 1/5/00, but you can find both e-mail and mailing information for your Representative by selecting EC Member Offices.

We suggest that you also send a copy of this letter to:

The President
The White House
Washington, DC 20500

You can e-mail the President at this White House page: <<http://www.whitehouse.gov/WH/Mail/html/Mail-President.html>>.

You can access the Foundation's website at <<http://www.lef.org>> to obtain additional information about the FDA's track record of unlawfully suppressing life-saving information.

We encourage Foundation members to defend the *Constitution* against the FDA's latest

attempt to gain repressive power over the individual's right to choose. Please send the following letter (or your own letter) to your Congressional representative:

To the Honorable_____
Date:_____.

U.S. House of Representatives
Washington, D.C. 20515

The Fiscal Year 2001 budget to be submitted by the Executive Branch of the government contains a provision whereby the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) is to be appropriated ten million dollars a year to police the Internet. I AM VEHEMENTLY OPPOSED TO MY TAX DOLLARS BEING USED TO FUND THE FDA FOR THIS PURPOSE! I believe that additional FDA power and funding would be used to deprive the American people of valuable health information and health products.

In the FY-2001 budget proposal, the FDA is asking Congress to pass new laws that would give the agency repressive powers that would restrict the free flow of information on the Internet. I ASK THAT YOU VOTE AGAINST ANY PROPOSED LAW THAT GIVES THE FDA MORE CONTROL OVER WHAT I AM ALLOWED TO READ AND PUT INTO MY BODY! Some of the unconstitutional authority the FDA is seeking includes:

(1) Issuing subpoenas without a court order. Giving the FDA this new power is unconstitutional, and would create a litigation monster whose annual appetite would rapidly

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions ...

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

The book that took 2,000 years to write.

This work delivers definitive direct messages from seers and prophets of the last 2,000 years, all sorted by topic, painting a coherent picture of the end-time “play events” and the new Aquarian Golden Age soon to follow.

300+ prophetic pages, not filler, interpretation, or speculation,

but clues for expanding your own consciousness, forming your own conclusions, and by knowing, you can change the projections.

(See Back Page for ordering information)

exceed the ten million dollars a year the agency is seeking.

(2) Fining Internet pharmacies \$500,000 every time they sell a drug that does not meet the FDA's definition of a legal prescription. This type of excessive fine would enable the FDA to bankrupt any online pharmacy it decides to target in a capricious and arbitrary manner.

(3) Setting up a "rapid response team" to identify, investigate, and prosecute websites, i.e., the FDA is seeking to establish an army of storm-troopers to summarily shut down any website it chooses.

Please do not be misled by the FDA's attempts to convince you that they are trying to protect the health of the American people by regulating the Internet. According to the April 15, 1998 issue of the *Journal Of The American Medical Association*, adverse reactions to legally-prescribed FDA-approved drugs are the fourth-to-sixth leading cause of death in the United States! Since this article was published almost two years ago, the FDA has done nothing to reduce the number of Americans dying from dangerous drugs, yet the FDA now seeks ten million tax dollars a year to attack health and pharmacy websites.

Respectfully,
/s/_____.

[End quoting]

Don't overlook the article on colloidal silver elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* for more reasons to keep a close and vigilant watch on the FDA.

SUPREME COURT GIVES US ANOTHER "YES TO PRIVACY" VICTORY

Excerpted from THE DAILY NEWS, by William Safire, LOS Angeles, 1/18/00: [quoting]

[He's writing about the misuse of driver's license information by the government.]

....The state of South Carolina challenged Congress' right to pass such a law, saying it infringed on states' rights to regulate driving. A federal appeals court agreed, ridiculing a right to privacy in personal information such as a birth date on a license "often needed to cash a check, board an airplane, or purchase alcohol".

Because the Rehnquist court has been powerful in stopping Congress' three-generation habit of snatching power from the states, the betting was that this case would continue that anti-centralist trend.

But to the relief of those who think personal freedom worth preserving, the anti-centralist majority on the court, despite its states' rights predilections, stretched its reasoning to find that "Congress did not run afoul of the federalism principles". The liberal minority joined in, resulting in a stunning 9-0 decision upholding privacy. That means that the strengthening of

the act by Sen. Richard Shelby, supported by Frank Wolf in the House, will also pass muster. They changed the weak "opt out" clause to a tough "opt in"—meaning that motor vehicle bureaus everywhere must soon seek drivers' written consent before selling marketers photos and information about age, domicile, or disability. Shelby said the decision "will help protect women from stalkers, keep telemarketers from interrupting dinner, and give people peace of mind that private information collected by the government is secure".

Presidential candidates (Steve Forbes excepted) fail to see privacy as a gut principle to defend, but the Supreme Court does. As hope glimmers, pay cash and don't give out your Social Security number.

William Safire writes a column for *The New York Times*. [End quoting]

Don't give up. We still are able to win some victories, even if minor. The constant attempts by "big business" to intrude upon our privacy for their commercial gain are only one reason for the need for vigilance. The business intrusion is used, at another level, as a diversionary smoke screen by more covert operations—Big Brother—to snoop for the purpose of controlling more completely we-the-people's lives.

TRANSFORMERS ADD LIFE TO APPLIANCES

From UNKNOWN source: [quoting]

New transformers that smooth out the uneven voltages that plague the nation's electric power grid would prolong the lives of light bulbs and appliance motors, says the consortium that is developing the technology.

The new transformers would replace the copper coils and iron cores, found in conventional transformers, with solid state technology.

Once commercialized, they'd make obsolete the pole-mounted canisters, ground-level metal boxes, and underground units that electric utilities currently use to "step down" higher distribution voltages to 120 volts.

Several homes typically feed off the same transformer. Asea Brown Boveri Ltd., the German utility industry supplier that owns the patent, may begin selling the transformers to utilities within a few years.

[End quoting]

The old fashioned type of transformer has been quite durable and forgiving of a wide range of abusive conditions. One wonders if this new design will turn out to really be an improvement or, like so many other disappointments marketed as better, be a source of even more annoying power outages!

SUNSCREEN FOR YOUR CLOTHES

From POPULAR SCIENCE magazine, Feb.

2000: [quoting]

Don't assume that your shirt protects you from the harmful rays of the Sun just because it covers your skin. As much as 50 percent of ultraviolet rays penetrate clothing—enough to cause, over time, wrinkles, age spots, and skin cancer. That's especially true for white or pastel colored clothes, as well as for loosely woven or stretchable fabrics, including silks and nylons. And white bleached cotton and crepe are practically transparent to UV rays; they have a Skin Protection Factor equivalent to only 6 or 7, which is much less than the SPF 15 recommended by the Skin Cancer Foundation.

To combat this deficiency, CIBA Specialty Chemicals has developed a sunblock for fabrics that you launder into clothing in your own washing machine. The sunblock increases levels of UV protection with each washing, starting with an SPF of about 8, after one washing, and leveling off at an SPF of about 25, after 10 washings.

The laundry additive works in hot or cold water, is harmless to fabrics, and doesn't wash out or lose its effectiveness over time. Perspiration has no effect on the chemical, unless the clothing becomes so soaked that it becomes almost see-through. CIBA also says the additive is nonallergenic, nontoxic, and biodegradable.

The company hopes laundry detergent and fabric softener makers will begin including the additive in their products this year. According to CIBA, it would cost consumers only pennies per washload. A version of the additive can be manufactured into clothing as well, which would provide the Sun protection equivalent of 100 or more for garments made from the treated fabric. — Noda Mongioletti [End quoting]

Hopefully it will be as good as they say, but the salesman's hype today is usually a good distance from the truth. And one wonders what effect these chemicals in the washing machine's discharge water may have on other systems like septic tanks.

THE MORMONS AND THE JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES ARE THE SAME ORGANISATION

From the INTERNET, by David Icke, dated 1/15/00: [quoting]

It's amazing how everything fits together in the world of the Illuminati if you are prepared to dig deep enough.

The people and organisations who attack and abuse each other in public, or appear to be in competition, turn out, over and over, to be different masks on the same face. Take the Mormons and the Jehovah's Witnesses (if we must).

We are told they are different organisations which stand for different "beliefs" and the followers of both would be aghast at the

thought that they could be connected in any way. But then the mass of unthinking followers in any religion are merely the fodder and the screen behind which the real business goes on.

The founders of both “faiths”, the Mormons and JW’s, were of the Illuminati bloodline. Charles Taze Russell, who founded the Watchtower Society (JW’s), was of the Illuminati Russell bloodline, which also founded the infamous Skull and Bones Society at Yale University.

Charles Taze Russell was a Satanist, a pedophile according to his wife, and a friend of the Rothschilds. Indeed it was the Rothschilds who funded the Jehovah’s Witness operation into being, along with other Illuminati bankers, through “contributions” by organisations like the Rothschild-controlled B’nai B’rith. This was proven in a court of law in 1922.

One of the key people involved in this was Frank Goldman, who later became President of B’nai B’rith. Why would an organisation set up (in theory) to help Jewish people and promote the Jewish faith, be funding into existence the Jehovah’s Witnesses?? I think the name Rothschild answers the question.

Russell was also a high degree Freemason and Knights Templar. He promoted Zionism, another Rothschild creation, on behalf of his friends and backers. [See the next article in this News Desk: Was Hitler A Rothschild?]

Joseph Smith, along with Hiram Smith and Brigham Young, were the key figures behind the creation of the Mormon religion. They were of the elite of the elite Illuminati bloodline, the Merovingian or “Holy Grail” line, and were all high-degree Freemasons. They were also Satanists and formed their “church” as a front for Satanic activity which very much still goes on today. Why wouldn’t it, that is what it is there for.

The Mormon empire was funded into existence by the Rothschilds, through their Kuhn-Loeb bank, which also funded the Russian Revolution and Adolf Hitler, and yet again B’nai B’rith—the Rothschild intelligence arm and defamer of genuine researchers—was involved.

Notice any similarities between these two religions??

Again the followers of these mind-control cults would be shocked to think that the upper levels of these “religions” would engage in Satanic activity and human sacrifice of children, but it is about time they knew.

Russell’s family was formerly known as Roessel and went to Scotland from Germany. Of course, Germany is a massive occult centre, from which the Rothschilds emerged, and Scotland is one of the key areas of the world for Illuminati bloodlines. From the start, Charles Taze Russell used his new Watchtower Society, based at Bethel, Brooklyn, New York, as a front for black magic, or Enochian magic

as his brand of Satanism was called.

He put the flying Sun disk on the front of his books, an ancient Illuminati symbol going back to Egypt and Babylon. *The Watchtower* magazine has always been a mass of subliminal and less subliminal occult symbolism, and the very name, Watchtower, is part of Illuminati and Freemasonic legend and code.

To them, watchtowers are areas of the “magical universe”. The unseen realms. Russell was buried under a pyramid in the United States after being ritually killed on Halloween, 1917. These leading Satanists of the Illuminati are ritually killed when their time

comes in line with their obsession with ritual. To them, everything is ritual. Again and again the Jehovah’s Witness church is named by survivors of trauma-based mind control as being involved in these unspeakable mind-control projects.

The Mormons were also created as a front for Satanism and, like the Watchtower Society, Enochian magic. When I spoke in Salt Lake City, near to the Mormon Temple, I came across the fascinating book by William J. Schnoebelen called *Mormonism’s Temple Of Doom*.

Schnoebelen was initiated into the Wicca

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious “Angel of Death” in the Nazi concentration camps, and when he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

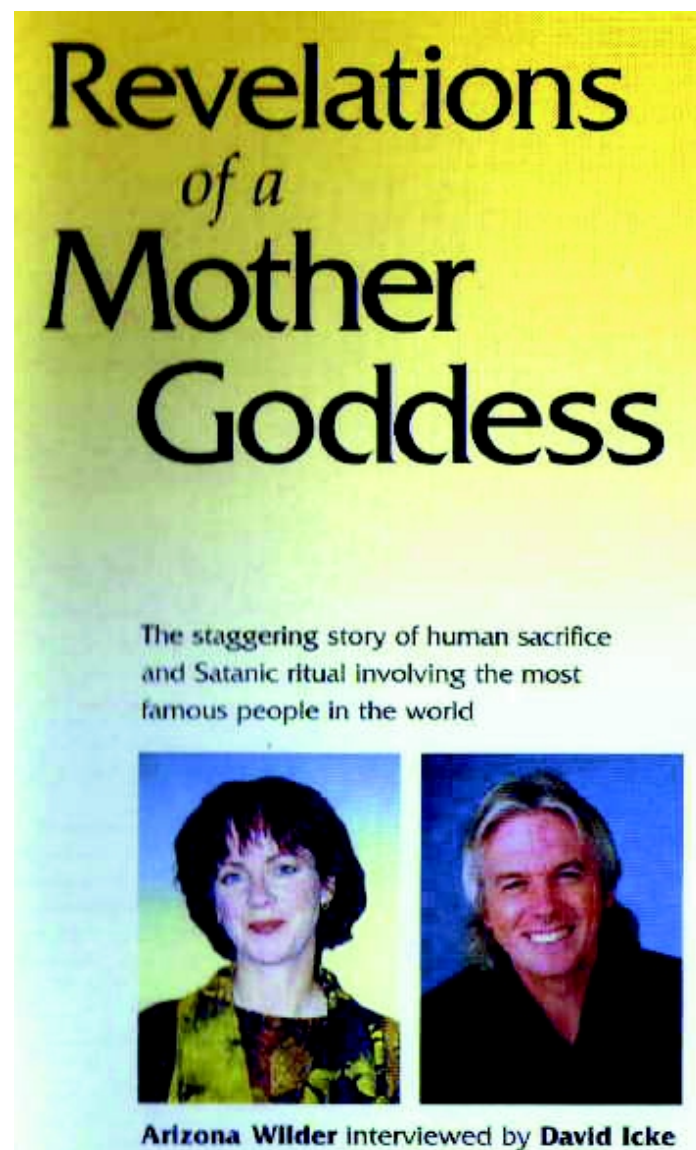
In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and their relevance to your daily life.

Video Price: \$ 24.95

Available from Wisdom Books & Press (please see Back Page for ordering information).



religion, then into Freemasonry, before going through the Mormon initiation in the Salt Lake temple. He shows in great detail that all three initiations were the same. The same oaths, secret handshakes, and garb.

Of course they are. We are looking at one face here, hidden by many masks. The Salt Lake temple is covered with Illuminati symbols, like the All-Seeing Eye, and it is built with granite, a rock which has been used throughout the ages for temples on Earth power-centres and for esoteric initiation.

The Mormons also use the bee symbol, a classic symbol of the Merovingian bloodline, which people like the author, Sir Laurence Gardner, want to kid us goes back to “Jesus”, when in fact it is the “Holy Grail” bloodline of the Illuminati, the “purest” reptilian line.

Joseph Smith carried a dove medallion given to him by an English Masonic lodge. The dove is Illuminati symbolism for Queen Semiramis, the female deity in their Babylonian trinity.

The Mormon Church, like the Watchtower Society, is also a front for trauma-based mind control. Many survivors have told of their horrific torture in Salt Lake City, in Mormon buildings and centres. The Mormon genealogy operation is also a front behind which the Illuminati keep track of the reptilian bloodline—who has it to a “pure” enough level and who has not.

You won’t be surprised to know, therefore, that the Mormons and the Jehovah’s Witnesses are the same organisation at the top level, where the elders of the Mormons and the leaders of the Watchtower Society operate a very different agenda to the one their followers believe.

But what chance have you got of knowing what is happening within your “church” when you refuse to think or question? “Have faith”, the mantra of these religious conmen through the ages, really means: “Don’t think and don’t question.”

I was taken around the Mormon Temple site (not the Temple, which is only for initiates) by two lovely girls from Thailand and Hong Kong. They had worked their asses off for years to pay their own fare to America and to pay for their own accommodation and living expenses for the privilege of serving this unbelievably wealthy organisation, as “guides” (recruiters) for the faith. On the way ’round, I asked them what they thought the significance was of the founders of the Mormon church all being high-degree Freemasons. They looked at each other for a moment in bewilderment, and then one said: “What’s Freemasonry?”

And a few can’t control the world??

I want to give people the opportunity here to tell their stories about the Mormons and the Jehovah’s Witnesses—and any other religious fronts—both to expose what is happening and to give people still in those “faiths” the chance to see what is really going on around them. If you want to contribute your experiences on these

subjects, please sent them to this website and we will start a new archive if there is a big enough response. You may have seen two contributions about the Watchtower Society already. Have faith! DAVID ICKE

Website addresses are: <<http://www.davidicke.com/icke/articles/russell.html>>, <<http://www.davidicke.com/icke/webtv/articles/wrussell.html>> Copyright(c) David Icke, Bridge of Love Publications. Permission granted to distribute this article freely. [End quoting]

It has been said many times that The Truth will come out in the end times! This next item is of even greater importance toward filling-in missing pieces of correct history.

WAS HITLER A ROTHSCHILD??

Excerpted from the INTERNET, by David Icke, <<http://www.davidicke.com>>, 1/15/00: [quoting]

David Icke *E-Magazine* January 15, 2000—Volume 9:

Official history is merely a veil to hide the truth of what really happened. When the veil is lifted, again and again we see that not only is the official version not true, it is often 100% wrong.

Take the Rothschilds, the bloodline formerly known, among other names, as the Bauers, one of the most notorious black-occult bloodlines of Middle-Ages Germany. It became known as Rothschild (red-shield or rotes-schild in German) in the 18th century when a financial dynasty was founded in Frankfurt by Mayer Amschel Rothschild, working in league with the Illuminati House of Hesse and others. They took their name from the red shield or hexagram/Star of David on the front of their house in Frankfurt.

The Star of David or Seal of Solomon is an ancient esoteric symbol and only became associated with Jewish people after the Rothschilds adopted it for themselves. It has absolutely no connection to “David” or “Solomon”, as Jewish historical sources confirm. The Rothschilds are one of the top Illuminati bloodlines on the planet, and they are shape-shifting reptilians (see my book *The Biggest Secret*).

Guy de Rothschild, of the French House, heads this bloodline dynasty today. He is one of the most grotesque exponents of trauma-based mind control, indeed the top man according to many of those who have suffered mercilessly under his torture.

I am always loath to use the word evil, but if evil is the reverse of live, Guy de Rothschild is thoroughly evil. He stands for the opposite of life. He has been personally responsible for the torture and death of millions of children and adults, either directly or through those he controls. He conducts satanic rituals, as all these bloodlines have always done, and goodness knows how many human sacrifices he has been involved in.

If what I am saying is wrong, Guy de Rothschild, then take me to court and let’s reveal

the evidence. You are a multi-billionaire and you control the courts and the media. I have next to nothing. I should, therefore, be a pushover. So come on, Mr. Rothschild, let’s have you. Let’s take these claims into the public arena, and have you and me in the witness box. Make my day.

Already I can hear the clamor gathering to condemn me as “anti-semitic” because the Rothschilds claim to be “Jewish.” Organisations like the Anti-Defamation League and B’nai B’rith have already made strenuous efforts to label me in this way for exposing the Rothschilds and to stop me speaking in public.

How funny then that both organisations were created by, and continue to be bankrolled by, the Rothschilds. Just a coincidence, nothing to worry about. B’nai B’rith means, appropriately, “Sons of the Alliance” and was established by the Rothschilds in 1843 as an intelligence arm and to defame and destroy legitimate researchers with the label “anti-semitic”.

Many of their speakers openly supported slavery during the American Civil War, and today they seek to condemn some Black leaders as “anti-semitic” or “racist”! Every year, the Anti-Defamation League award their “Torch of Liberty” (the classic Illuminati symbol) to the person they believe has served their cause the most. One year they gave it to Morris Dalitz, an intimate of the notorious Meyer Lansky crime syndicate which terrorised America. Perfect choice.

Of course, the strength of feeling that fans the flames of condemnation against anyone dubbed “anti-semitic” today is the sickening persecution of Jewish people by the Nazis of Adolf Hitler. To expose or question the actions of the Rothschilds or any other Jewish person or organisation is to be called a “Nazi” and “anti-semitic”, that all-encompassing label which has discredited so many researchers and stopped them having the opportunity to speak in public because of protest by unthinking robot radicals and the refusal of venues to host their meetings.

I have had this from time to time, not least in eastern Canada, thanks to a campaign by B’nai B’rith and the Anti-Defamation League (which spends it’s entire time trying to defame people). Both organisations, I repeat, are Rothschild created and controlled.

How strange then, that as I have documented in my books *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* and *The Biggest Secret*, along with endless other researchers and scholars, Adolf Hitler and the Nazis were created and funded by the Rothschilds. It was they who arranged for Hitler to come to power through the Illuminati secret societies in Germany, like the Thule Society and the Vril Society, which they created through their German networks; it was the Rothschilds who funded Hitler through the Bank of England and other British and American sources, like the Rothschild’s Kuhn-Loeb bank, which also funded the Russian Revolution.

The very heart of Hitler’s war machine was

the chemical giant, I.G. Farben, which had an American arm that was controlled by the Rothschilds through their lackeys, the Warburgs. Paul Warburg, who manipulated into existence the privately-owned “central bank” of America, the Federal Reserve, in 1913, was on the board of American I.G. Indeed, Hitler’s I.G. Farben, which ran the slave labour camp at Auschwitz, was, in reality, a division of Standard Oil, officially owned by the Rockefellers, but in truth the Rockefeller empire was funded into existence by the Rothschilds. (Again, see my books *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* and *The Biggest Secret* for the detailed background of this and other aspects of this story.)

The Rothschilds also owned the German news agencies during both World Wars, and thus controlled the flow of “information” to Germans and the outside world. Incidentally, when Allied troops entered Germany, they found that the I.G. Farben factories, the very core of Hitler’s war operation, had not been hit by the mass bombings, and neither had Ford factories—another Illuminati supporter of Hitler. Other factories nearby had been demolished by bombing raids.

So, the force behind Adolf Hitler, on behalf of the Illuminati, was the House of Rothschild, this “Jewish” bloodline which claims to support and protect the Jewish faith and people. In fact, they use and sickeningly abuse the Jewish people for their own horrific ends.

The Rothschilds, like the Illuminati in general, treat the mass of the Jewish people with utter contempt. They are, like the rest of the global population, just cattle to be used to advance the agenda of global control and mastery, by a network of interbreeding bloodlines, impregnated with a reptilian genetic code, and known to researchers as the Illuminati.

Indeed, the Illuminati are so utterly obsessed with bloodline, because of this reptilian genetic code, that there was no way that someone like Hitler would come to power in those vital circumstances for the Illuminati, unless he was of the reptilian bloodline. If you look in my books, you will see how the same bloodline has held the positions of royal, aristocratic, financial, political, military, and media power in the world for literally thousands of years.

This is the bloodline that has produced ALL 42 of the Presidents of the United States since and including George Washington in 1789. It is the bloodline of the runaway favorite to win the 2000 election, George W. Bush. The World War Two leaders, Roosevelt, Churchill, and Stalin, were of the bloodline and also Freemasons and Satanists. They were manipulated into office, and their country’s war effort funded, by the Rothschilds and the other Illuminati bloodlines.

So are we to believe, therefore, that although this same group provably funded Adolf Hitler’s rise to power and his war machine, that he would be the odd one out, a leader of crucial importance to the agenda who was NOT bloodline?

But hold on. Hitler couldn’t be the same bloodline as, say, the Rothschilds because, as we all know, the Rothschilds are defenders of Jewish people and Hitler slaughtered them, along with communists and gypsies and others who opposed him or he wanted to eliminate. The Rothschilds are Jewish, they’d never do that.

Oh really.

According to a book by a psychoanalyst, Walter Langer, called *The Mind Of Hitler*, not only was Hitler supported by the Rothschilds, he WAS a Rothschild.

This revelation fits like a glove with the actions of the Rothschilds and other Illuminati bloodlines in Germany who brought Hitler to the fore as dictator of that nation. He was also supported by the British Royal Family, the House of Windsor (in truth the German House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha), and these included the British Royal “war hero”, Lord Mountbatten, a Rothschild and a Satanist.

Their royal relatives in Germany, who you would never have thought would normally support an apparent guy from the street like Hitler, were among his most enthusiastic supporters. But, of course, they knew who he really was. There is no way in the world when you do any study of the Illuminati obsession with bloodline that Hitler would not have been one of them. Langer writes:

“Adolf’s father, Alois Hitler, was the illegitimate son of Maria Anna Schicklgruber. It was generally supposed that the father of Alois Hitler (Schicklgruber) was Johann Georg Hiedler. There are some people who seriously doubt that Johann Georg Hiedler was the father of Alois (an Austrian document was prepared that proved Maria Anna Schicklgruber was living in Vienna at the time she conceived). At that time she was employed as a servant in the home of Baron Rothschild. As soon as the family discovered her pregnancy, she was sent back home...where Alois was born.”

Was Hitler’s determination to take over Austria anything to do with his desire to destroy records of his lineage? It appears that he learned of his Rothschild bloodline after he became Chancellor of Germany.

The Rothschilds and the Illuminati produce many offspring out of wedlock, in their secret breeding programmes, and these children are brought up under other names with other parents. Like Bill Clinton, who is almost certainly Rockefeller-produced in the same way, these “ordinary kids from ordinary backgrounds” go on to be extraordinarily successful in their chosen field. Hitler, too, would have produced unofficial children to maintain his strand of the bloodline, and there will obviously be people of his bloodline alive today. [End quoting]

The documentation that David Icke has amassed in his books is truly astonishing, and he’s got the nerve to tell it like he sees it—and let the so-called “elite” and other liars sweat as many enquiring minds begin to awaken to The Truth.

THE FOGGING OF AMERICA OR THE TELEPHONE COMPANY CON

I called Jack Koenig—who wrote the previous articles on The Fogging Of America—and he graciously agreed to simplify his information, make it more concise, and to give more details about the long list of charges on your bills, and how to eliminate any of them, if at all possible.

From the INTERNET, by Jack Koenig, dated 1/18/00: [quoting]

If you use 50 minutes of long distance a month, did you know that AT&T’s heavily advertised One Rate 7-Cent will actually set you back 24.7 cents a minute? Or that MCI’s Five Cents Any Day rate will cost you 30.9 cents a minute if used during the day? And how about Sprint’s Sense 10 Cents per minute rate? Bite your tongue—that can actually cost you 77.8 cents!

This report will help you understand how all carriers, but in particular AT&T and MCI, have used the 1996 Telecommunications Act to deceive the public by masquerading a portion of their rates as federally mandated taxes.

It will also show how you can counteract these manipulations and achieve savings in your phone bill whether or not you use long distance.

Years ago, when AT&T (Ma Bell) ruled the roost, there wasn’t any need to isolate the different components of a long-distance call. After all, they all ended on the same bottom line. But in reality, there were three distinct legs in each long-distance call:

The first leg carries your phone call over the local lines between your phone and your local carrier’s office.

The second leg carries your phone call over a long-distance carrier’s lines from your local carrier’s office to the receiver’s local carrier’s office.

The third and final leg carries your call from the receiver’s local carrier’s office to the destination user’s phone.

After Ma Bell was broken up into AT&T and the Baby Bells, these three distinct components of a long-distance call became very meaningful.

The Baby Bells, which were restricted to carrying local traffic, complained that FCC regulations forced them to absorb expenses associated with carrying the beginning and ending portions of a long-distance call over their lines. In 1996, the Congressionally passed Telecommunications Act began to address these and other concerns by isolating long-distance phone costs into the three different components.

Once these costs were identified and isolated, the FCC issued rules changing the method in which the Baby Bells could charge

long-distance carriers for usage of their lines. The old method, charging long-distance carriers a flat per-minute rate, was replaced by a combined LOWER per-minute rate, PLUS a flat monthly user line charge called a Presubscribed Interchange Carrier Charge (or PICC for short). It should be noted that the COMBINATION of these replacements was actually LOWER than the original flat per-minute rate.

Then to help the Baby Bells make up for any loss of revenue from the LOWER COMBINED charges to the long-distance companies, they were allowed to charge the consumer a new item called a Subscriber Line Charge. By instituting this new charge, the FCC actually shifted an additional part of the long-distance carrier's cost to the consumer.

AND THIS IS WHERE THE SMOKE AND MIRRORS BEGINS!

The Subscriber Line Charge generally appears in the local section of your phone bill as the Federal Subscriber Line Charge, the implication being that it is some new type of federally mandated item. In reality, this is in no way a federally mandated charge: it is an allowed charge. The Baby Bells claim they call it a Federal Subscriber Line Charge because it was allowed by federal regulators as opposed to state regulators. But by using the designation Federal, consumers have been led to believe it is just another federal tax, which of course it isn't. Not one cent goes to the federal government or any governmental agency. The local companies are not forced or mandated to charge any amount!

BUT THIS IS ONLY THE BEGINNING OF THE SMOKE AND MIRRORS GAME!

Not to be outdone, the long distance companies were just as quick to capitalize on the confusion. They took the flat monthly line charge (the PICC) and placed it in the long-distance section of your bill as the National Access Fee. Once again, especially with all the Gore Tax talk, consumers were led to believe this was just another federal tax. But once again, it "ain't" so!

BUT WAIT—THE FCC WASN'T FINISHED!

In 1997, the FCC implemented rules to address that portion of the 1996 Telecommunications Act mandating free or reduced telecommunications services for schools, libraries, rural health care providers, high-cost rural areas, and the less fortunate. These FCC rules are referred to as the Universal Service Order and directed interstate long-distance carriers to fund this quest by paying what they termed a Universal Access Fee (also called the Gore Tax).

Although the FCC set the Universal Access Fee to be slightly less than 4% of a carrier's long-distance revenue, with a proviso for quarterly adjustments based on projected demand, they did not mandate that it be passed

onto the consumer.

But no business can survive by absorbing additional non-productive expenses, and as a consequence, most (if not all) long-distance carriers opted to pass the Gore Tax onto the consumer.

But after adding their handling charges to this fee, the Gore Tax is no longer a simple 4%. Instead, it is passed on to the consumer either as a flat rate, of so many dollars per month, or as a percent of the user's total long-distance charges. Depending on the carrier, this fee can run the gamut from \$1 to \$8 per month, or from 4% to 9.5% of the user's total long-distance charges. Because of this variance and the arbitrary method in which it is passed on, the Gore Tax, along with the PICC (National Access Fee) should always be taken into consideration when evaluating long-distance carriers' rates.

The bottom line with all these deceptions is that even folks who seldom use long distance are beginning to see red! With all the hidden charges, it's not unusual for them to receive a monthly bill exceeding \$9 for a simple five-minute call! That comes out to \$1.80 a minute! Worse yet, even if you don't use any long distance, you can still end up paying a Carrier Line Charge, the Universal Access Fee (Gore Tax), a National Access Charge, and in many cases a monthly minimum charge!

So how do you fight these guys?

Although these charges can't be totally eliminated, they can be minimized.

Here are several easy ways to cut your expenses:

If you have multiple lines in your place of business or home, and use over 50 minutes per month, consider eliminating long-distance service on as many extra lines as possible. This can be accomplished very simply by contacting your LOCAL carrier and advising them you don't want any long-distance service on such and such a phone number. This will reduce your monthly Carrier Line Charge, the Universal Access Fee (Gore Tax), any minimum charges, and possibly your local carrier's National Access Charge. If you attempt to make a long-distance call on a line that hasn't any pre-subscribed long-distance carrier, you will simply receive a message stating that you can't use that line.

For those using less than 50 minutes of long distance per month, consider refusing to sign up with any long-distance provider at all! As stated above, simply call your local carrier and tell them you don't want any long-distance provider. This legal maneuver frees you of the Carrier Line Charge, any monthly minimum charge, a lowered to non-existent Universal Service Fee (Gore Tax), and sometimes a reduction in the National Access Charge.

If and when you require long distance, use one of the popular 1010 services. But be careful, each 1010 service has its own

peculiarities and hidden charges! Our recommendation is 1016-868 (and no, we have no affiliation with this service). They charge 7.9 cents per minute, 24 hours a day, seven days a week.

The only additional charge is a Universal Access Charge (Gore Tax) for those months in which you use their service. To use, simply dial 1016-868 before the area code and phone number of your recipient.

For those using 50 minutes or more of long distance per month, use the Internet to search out low-cost carriers. For those without time on their hands, you can get a bird's eye view of different choices by visiting Senitel Communication's website at <www.senitel.com>. We believe Senitel is the only place on the Internet in which long-distance rates have been reconstituted to include all hidden costs including the Carrier Line Charge, National Access Fee, Universal Service Fee, monthly minimums, monthly line charges, etc. By doing so, Senitel lets you compare apples with apples!

For those with only e-mail access, contact Senitel at <info@senitel.com> and request their latest advisories on the rapidly changing long-distance market.

For those with neither Internet access nor e-mail service, contact Senitel at their toll-free number of 877-853-9700 and request their FREE quarterly newsletter sent via the postal service.

If you have a traveling family member, children away at school, or out of state customers whom you would like to hear from more often, consider getting an 800 number. Many long-distance carriers offer this option for a slight additional monthly fee. The Unitel/Qwest network, for example, only charges \$2.50 per month for this service plus 4.9 cents per minute for stateside long-distance calls.

Basically, when someone dials an 800 number, the call is forwarded to a number designated by you. There is no need for an extra phone to handle the calls. By using your 800 number, family members, friends, and business associates can save big-time by calling at reduced rates.

Data for this report was taken from FCC documents, interviews with various long-distance operators, and other sources on the Internet. [End quoting]

I thank Jack very much for this report and hope it makes it quite clear to you how some of the biggest phone companies are scamming us royally. Don't you think it's about time we let our voices be heard on this??

THIS SAYS IT "ALL" ABOUT THIS WORLD WE LIVE IN

From the INTERNET, 1/21/00: [quoting]

RE: School Atmosphere

Dear God,
 Why didn't you save the school children in
 Littleton, Colorado?
 Sincerely, Concerned Student

THE REPLY:

Dear Concerned Student:
 I am not allowed in schools.
 Love, God

This should be printed in every newspaper
 around the world.

Pass it on. [End quoting]

These are the trying times predicted many
 years ago. One way or another, on schoolroom
 planet Earth, we are destined to learn what is
 important and what is not.

THINGS ARE SELDOM WHAT THEY SEEM

From the INTERNET, 1/22/00: [quoting]

A man and his dog were walking along a
 road. The man was enjoying the scenery, when
 it suddenly occurred to him that he was dead.
 He remembered dying, and that the dog had
 been dead for years. He wondered where the
 road was leading them.

After a while, they came to a high, white
 stone wall along one side the road. It looked

like fine marble. At the top of a long hill, it
 was broken by a tall arch that glowed in the
 sunlight.

When he was standing before it, he saw a
 magnificent gate in the arch that looked like
 mother of pearl, and the street that led to the
 gate looked like pure gold. He and the dog
 walked toward the gate, and as he got closer,
 he saw a man at a desk to one side.

When he was close enough, he called out,
 "Excuse me, where are we?"

"This is heaven, sir" the man answered.

"Wow! Would you happen to have some
 water?" the man asked.

"Of course, sir. Come right in, and I'll
 have some ice water brought right up." The
 man gestured, and the gate began to open.

"Can my friend," gesturing toward his dog,
 "come in, too?" the traveler asked.

"I'm sorry, sir, but we don't accept pets."

The man thought a moment and then turned
 back toward the road and continued the way he
 had been going.

After another long walk, and at the top of
 another long hill, he came to a dirt road which
 led through a farm gate that looked as if it had
 never been closed. There was no fence. As he
 approached the gate, he saw a man inside,
 leaning against a tree and reading a book.

"Excuse me!" he called to the reader. "Do

you have any water?"

"Yeah, sure, there's a pump over there."
 The man pointed to a place that couldn't be
 seen from outside the gate. "Come on in."

"How about my friend here?" the traveler
 gestured to the dog.

"There should be a bowl by the pump."

They went through the gate, and sure
 enough, there was an old fashioned hand pump
 with a bowl beside it. The traveler filled the
 bowl, gave some to the dog, then he took a
 long drink himself.

When they were full, he and the dog
 walked back toward the man who was standing
 by the tree waiting for them.

"What do you call this place?" the traveler
 asked.

"This is heaven" was the answer.


"Well, that's confusing" the traveler said.
 "The man down the road said that was heaven,
 too."

"Oh, you mean the place with the gold
 streets and pearly gates? Nope. That's hell."

"Doesn't it make you mad for them to use
 your name like that?"

"No. I can see how you might think so, but
 we're just happy that they screen out the folks
 who'll leave their best friends behind."

[End quoting]

A very good lesson, don't you think?! 

Praise From Our Readers

*"Thank you for seeking & printing The Truth in the SPECTRUM paper.
 May the New Year bring the Great Blessings of God's Love and Light.
 With Great-full Thanks for all your hard work. — M.G. of PA*

*"God Bless you all for your continued dedication
 to bring forth the 'Truth' to all of us." — C. & S. of GA*

*"Thank you all, again, for making it all manifest. I am thrilled to hear another
 SPECTRUM is on the way. I'll be all aquiver now till I get it. Oh yes, thank you
 again for the info on Credo Mutwa. I send you much love and surround and bathe
 you within the full Spectrum of God's Sacred Light." — M.P. of BC*

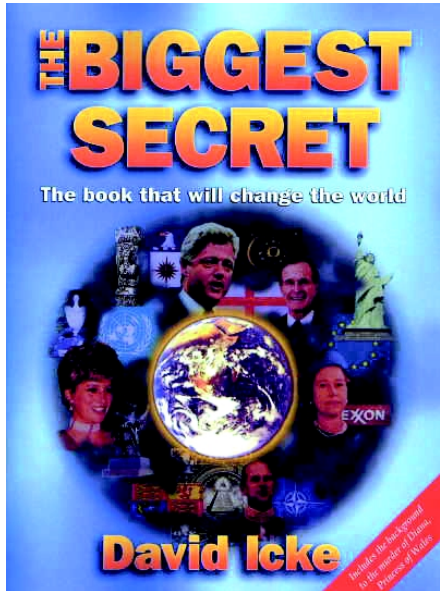
*"This last year was a Doosey! What's next!?!
 Can't thank you all enough...we'll be seeing you....!
 With love and appreciation." — G. & D. of CA*

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift,
 please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions, and documents the suppressed science which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background of the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II

David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribespeople have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words".

—David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

Amazing Confirmation that a reptilian extraterrestrial race controlled the world for thousands of years

the reptilian agenda

part one

"the most astonishing man it has been my honour to meet."

David Icke talks with the Zulu Shaman Credo Mutwa



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: DATE:

ADDRESS:

CITY: STATE: ZIP:

COUNTRY: PHONE #:



CREDIT CARD # EXP:

SIGNATURE:

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only

Payable to: Wisdom Books & Press

	Price per each	Qty	Total
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
 THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger 	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		

~Shipping Rates~

United States

(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book

Canada

(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book

International

(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

———— DEDICATED TO BRINGING YOU THE TRUTH ————

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 10

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

MARCH 7, 2000

The New Kids Have Arrived!

The Indigo Children

An Interview With Co-Author Jan Tober

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

Purposeful Con-fusion Surrounding Cold Fusion, p.13

Vaccination: An UnGodly Practice
Dr. Len Horowitz, p.22

The Ritalin Generation:
Drugging America's Youth, p.31

News Desk Special Report:
MSG—The Deadly Mouth Aphrodisiac, p.32

— Part IX Of A Series —
Native American Perspectives:
Toward Sovereign Indian Nations, p.37

News Desk Special Report:
A Fancy Trail Of Money Laundering By
Greenspan, Bush & The Twiglets, p.40

Soltec/Hatonn:
Glimpses Of The Truth Behind Your Shadow World, p.45

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.47

2/22/00 RICK MARTIN

“Our ability to reach unity in diversity
will be the beauty and test of our
civilization.” — Mahatma Gandhi

“The quickest way to change the world is
to be of service to others. Show that your
love can make a difference in the lives of
people, and thereby someone else's love can
make a difference in your life. By each of
us doing that, and working together, we
change the world one ‘inner’ person at a
time.” — Dannion Brinkley

To a lot of people, it's not really news that there is something very
special going on with the children in this world. It's been happening for

(Please see

The Indigo Children, An Interview With Co-Author Jan Tober, p.25)

The SPECTRUM
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

FIRST CLASS MAIL

Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.
Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.
\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,
\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.
Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: <spectrumnews10.com>.

Update From Our Editor

No sooner did I announce in this column, in the last issue of The SPECTRUM, that we would soon be accepting advertising, than several of you out there in readerland quickly contacted us about exploiting that possibility. On page 47 there is an outline of the rates and procedures for those of you who may be interested in such a venture.

It has taken some time and thought to arrive at reasonable advertising rates for a publication of our unusual profile and scope. We are told that most all of our readers save their issues of this paper, like a growing reference library, and many also share their paper with quite a few other sets of eyes.

Call our offices if you have any questions and someone from our new Ad Department will assist you as promptly as they can. And while I'm on the subject of phones: Please be thoughtful and use our toll-free number ONLY for the expedient conducting of business matters. Our monthly phone bill is not a very pretty sight!

The offering of classified ads (in addition to the more usual kinds of ad presentations) provides an avenue to solve a longstanding problem for some of you. We often get requests from people: "Can you please tell me if there is some other reader(s) in my geographic area with whom I might talk or socialize?" The answer has always had to be "No" for basic privacy reasons. We wish we could, but it becomes a legal and logistics nightmare pretty fast. But now there is nothing stopping any of YOU from placing such a request in a classified ad.

Since our Editorial Board will always retain the right to refuse any advertisement request which is considered inappropriate, we expect to maintain our usual high standards of quality and information service in the process of generating some much needed cash flow.

And speaking of cash flow, note that subscription rates have been increased slightly to help cover a bit more of the actual costs of printing and postage for a publication of this size and scope.

I have often commented that an Unseen Hand seems to Guide the coming together of each issue of this newspaper. Let's be honest here: We're not THAT smart to achieve this unique end result on our own, nor are we very flush with resources to be able to coordinate such an effort. But it happens anyway.

This issue of The SPECTRUM is no exception, beginning with our provocative Front Page story concerning the Indigo Children. In some ways I feel we have only managed to address the very tip of the iceberg where this important subject is concerned, though the articles on Ritalin, on MSG, and on Vaccinations contribute and connect in such a

way as to give some hint of what sinister shenanigans lie hidden beneath the surface.

We will be focusing on several of these topics in upcoming papers and, where our children are concerned, there can never be too much information presented which may help in creating a better world for them—rather than the deplorable world that the crooks in high places have planned for all of us under their New World Order agenda.

As Commander Hatonn comments in his multi-faceted message, the dark ones must work feverishly at this time since so many of us are awakening and questioning the status quo that their illusion "house of cards" is about to collapse and disintegrate in the Light of ever growing awareness. It doesn't take that many awakening ones to throw a large wrench into their flimsy machinery, and that awareness is the biggest fear being wrestled with by these so-called "elite" controllers—and their other-dimensional puppet-masters who truly pull the strings and use these dark "elite" dupes.

While the prices of oil and gasoline, for example, are kept artificially high right now, for reasons of a global political agenda, how much longer will these crooks in high places be able to suppress the kinds of "free energy" technologies such as we address in our feature article on Cold Fusion? Once THAT cat is out of the bag, you won't be able to GIVE away the "black soup" from those old, greasy dinosaur remains. And that couldn't happen a moment too soon from the point of view of fresh air and water supplies critical to sustaining ALL life on the surface of patient and longsuffering Mother Earth. Why should our children have to endure such a filthy mess for the sake of the greed of a callous few?

And speaking of greed, don't miss Ray Bilger's outline of the stirrings for independence by our Native American brothers and sisters. That's another "house of cards" which is about to collapse. His article this month, while challenging in itself, sets the stage for a unique interview that will hopefully appear in our next issue on this most heart-wrenching and volatile of topics.

Meanwhile, we have been receiving some much appreciated praise as a result of both a recent expo in Northern California (at which we had a booth and met many fine people), and due to an invitation (originating from that expo) to appear on a popular cable-TV program with an additional wide (international) tape distribution audience. There will be more to say about these blessings at a later time.

For now, check out our masterfully renovated website and KNOW that your many prayers and good wishes (and financial assistance) on our behalf are working! Amen.

—Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

3/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

SILVER HELPS REGROW HUMAN TISSUE

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 2/11/00: [quoting]

"It is only from a truth-filled state of consciousness, the willingness to speak the truth and know the truth, that we can build a firm, lasting, and truly loving relationship with ourselves and others. Anything less than this is not love. It is fear." —Iyanla Vanzant

From: "earthman" <hardJube@ihug.co.nz>
Reply to: <adventuresunlimited@onelist.com>

Silver Helps Regrow Human Tissue—Physician Patents Technique Using Silver Ions; July 27, 1999.

Washington, D.C.—Silver, the same commodity used in coins and in the manufacture of jewelry, silverware, mirrors, and electronics, helps regenerate human cells that have been destroyed by disease or damaged in accidents, according to a recently released report in this month's edition of *Silver News*, a bi-monthly newsletter published by The Silver Institute.

Clinical tests indicate that the silver-based procedure is so successful that one patient who had sustained three crushed fingers in an accident grew new tissue rapidly. Within 2-1/2 months, skin coverage was complete and there was normal full sensation, good blood supply, and all joints had a normal range of motion. If left untreated, the 30-year-old electrician's fingers would have fallen off after turning black from gangrene, and he would have been left with a totally useless hand. Ironically, his orthopedic surgeon recommended amputation of all three fingers, but the patient requested silver-ion therapy, which proved successful.

The mechanism by which silver ions help rebuild tissue has been studied for more than a decade by Dr. Robert Becker of Becker Biomagnetics in New York.

Dr. Becker initially reported his findings at The First International Conference On Silver And Gold In Medicine, co-sponsored by The Silver Institute in 1987. In the decade since, this technique has been used in clinical settings where hundreds of patients with various wounds have recovered. In addition, a laboratory study conducted by the U.S. Army Institute for Surgical Research in Houston, Texas, showed that laboratory animals with burn wounds, treated under controlled conditions, experienced shortened time for reconstruction with silver-nylon dressings.

Recovery of skin function was faster when electric current was applied, compared to no application of electric current. Last fall, Dr. Becker received a U.S. patent (5,814,094) for the devices, materials, and techniques involved in regeneration of tissue using silver ions.

After several hundred cases, Dr. Becker believes that the technique works in three stages. The first stage is the chemical combination of highly active free silver ions with all bacteria or fungi present in the wound which are inactivated within 20 to 30 minutes. The second stage occurs over the next few days. Silver acts on fibroblast cells to cause them to revert to their embryonic state, becoming stem cells. These cells are universal building blocks whose role is to reconstruct new tissue. In the final stage, silver ions form a complex with the living cells in the wound area to produce immediately convertible stem cells. The end result of this conversion is that the stem cells supply all the building blocks necessary to completely restore all anatomical structures.

No other known treatment provides sufficient numbers of the embryonic or stem cells required for true regeneration of damaged or destroyed tissues in humans and animals. The success indicates that there is the potential not only for the healing of near-surface wounds, but for regenerative repair of internal organs such as the heart, liver, brain, and the spinal cord. [End quoting]

This sounds like a very big breakthrough that is important to be brought to public attention. This may be what Christopher Reeves has been looking for as a breakthrough for the healing of his spinal cord.

If you haven't read last month's special feature article on silver colloids, be sure and do so. Back issues are available.

I am preparing an article for next month that will include information by Dr. Bob Beck, who also provides useful instructions on silver colloids and the use of electro-pulsing techniques.

DIET COKE: A PLAGUE OF 92 SYMPTOMS

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 2/23/00: [quoting]
Illusions Digest, Vol. 1 #437.

Remember, in a study on 7 monkeys, 5 had grand mal seizures and one died, a casualty rate of 86%. Nice! Temporal lobe epilepsy is just a nice form of the grand mal. — Anna

RE: Diet Coke: a plague of 92 symptoms

(Ramsey, William)

To: illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com

Subject: [illusions] Diet Coke: a plague of 92 symptoms

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE—Please Distribute Widely

CRUMPLED COKE CAN

The photo of a crumpled can of Diet Coke told the story in the *Atlanta Journal Constitution*, Coke's hometown paper. Fitting, poetic, just, but tragic for the company once rated "The most admired business in the world".

Today Coke wouldn't even make the list. Sales are down, profits collapsing, and 6,000 employees soon will be gone.

(To make room for 6,000 defense attorneys?) The tragedy is stupendously larger than 6,000 jobs; it affects hundreds of millions of unwarned, innocent, afflicted consumers across the broad face of planet Earth.

This crisis can't be solved by belt tightening, greater efficiency, more advertising, etc. It's so bad Coke can't say the word; to pronounce it will bring instant cataclysm.

That word is ASPARTAME, and their only recourse is denial, denial, denial, though every ad and commercial builds higher the scaffold upon which Coke shall surely hang.

Reality is in that twisted Diet Coke can.

It's poison. It's killing the unborn, raining tumors and seizures on the population, destroying children, incapacitating workers, mimicking MS, erasing memory and blinding.

Inexorably Diet Coke visits a plague of 92 symptoms listed by our FDA on a secret report they'll never show which names diet soda as the first source of aspartame disease. And yes, DEATH was one of the 92.

Diet Coke is poison. And it's addictive; some victims drink several liters a day and keep it on their nightstands. If Coke changes the formula to remove aspartame, the world will heal and the surge of hatred and vengeance by the disabled and bereaved shall certainly destroy Coca Cola.

The poison in Diet Coke is aspartame. As a member of the National Soft Drink Association, Coke opposed FDA approval of aspartame for beverages.

Their objections, running to several pages and published in the *Congressional Record* of 5/7/85, said aspartame is uniquely and inherently unstable and breaks down in the can.

It decomposes into formaldehyde, methyl alcohol, formic acid, diketopiperazine, and other toxins.

In a study on 7 monkeys, 5 had grand mal seizures and one died, a casualty rate of 86%.

Coke knew; and knowing, broke their good faith contract with customers, a breach exhibited by the recent plot to program vending machines to raise the price with the

temperature.

Dissatisfied with selling flavored sugar water plus phosphoric acid, they switched to pushing an addictive formula called "Diet".

Addictive substances multiply markets, so Diet Coke soared off the sales charts, spreading obesity in its flight. We're fatter because aspartame suppresses serotonin and makes us crave carbohydrates.

So why is aspartame/NutraSweet/Equal/Diet Coke/Diet Pepsi/etc. on the market and in thousands of foods? Can you say CORRUPTION? One FDA Commissioner and one acting Commissioner have changed sides to work in the NutraSweet industry, plus 6 underlings and two federal attorneys assigned to prosecute NutraSweet for submitting fraudulent tests to get it approved.

"It's like a script for Abbott & Costello" lamented an honest FDA scientist writing to Senator Metzenbaum.

It works like this: "Approve our poison, and when you stop being a bureaucrat, we'll make you a plutocrat! After it's licensed, we'll pay off the American Dietetics, the American Diabetes Association, the AMA, and anyone we need who's for sale."

The jig's up! Worldwide consumer action has exposed aspartame, and millions have kicked the habit. Coke's profits are down 37%, and for a year Monsanto has been trying to sell the NutraSweet company.

Finally they sold NSC, producer of the phenylalanine in NutraSweet for \$125 million. Now Monsanto faces a \$71 million lawsuit for exaggerating profits.

Monsanto stock is in the toilet, but they may have found a buyer in the Swiss firm Pharmacia-Upjohn. P.U. for short! The deal won't finalize for a year.

The plans are to ditch the Monsanto name as its stench is unendurable.

CEO Bob Shapiro may soon be history, like Doug Ivester of Coke who just resigned. Will the last one out please turn off the lights! [End quoting]

The public is finally awakening—and not a moment too soon! And for an encore:

MONSANTO ANNOUNCES SALE OF TABLETOP SWEETENER BUSINESS

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 2/4/00: [quoting]

Monsanto announced February 4 the signing of a definitive agreement related to the sale of our tabletop sweetener business, including the Equal, Canderel and NutraSweet tabletop brands, to Tabletop Acquisition Corp. (TAC), whose institutional investors are led by Pegasus Capital Advisors, L.P. and MSD Capital, L.P. Under terms of the agreement, TAC will pay \$570 million cash for the business.

All tabletop sweetener people will be offered employment by the new owners. The tabletop-sweetener management team will remain in place following completion of the transaction.

The divestiture of the tabletop business is part of a restructuring plan announced by Monsanto that includes selling businesses that are not core to our long-term strategy.

"TAC is acquiring a solid, established business with highly recognizable brands, a sound customer base, and a quality, experienced management team" said Gary Crittenden, Monsanto's chief financial officer. "As we stated last year, the tabletop sweetener business, as well as the sweetener ingredients and biogums businesses, are excellent revenue-generating businesses that are not in line with Monsanto's strategic direction. We're pleased that TAC is investing in the tabletop sweetener business and intends to further enhance its competitive position in the marketplace."

Monsanto Today is an email newsletter published on Tuesdays and Thursdays for Monsanto people. Please contact Corporate Communications (314/694-5291) for help or information about reproduction or retransmission of *Monsanto Today*. [End quoting]

One wonders if they are "selling" these, since they are probably highly profitable, because they are getting so much bad publicity that they don't want it to rub off on the Monsanto name any further. And thus they "sell" the offending businesses to a shell corporation where the same real owners still remain in control behind the scenes and still get the profits. But if the lawsuits start to really hit them, only the shell corporation falls.

YOUR FAVORITE HEALTH FOOD STORE MAY SOON HAVE TO CLOSE

From SPIRAL—THE SOCIETY FOR THE PROTECTION OF INDIVIDUAL RIGHTS AND LIBERTIES, Feb. 2000: [quoting]

ALERT—WHY? WHY? WHY?

GOOD NEWS: Last April of this year (1996) Congress passed, and the president signed into law, the Health Insurance Bill. The Health Insurance Bill was hailed as a great victory for we-the-people, however...

BAD NEWS: The Bill contained what is termed a "rider", a small amount of information that was passed quietly, without much fanfare, that undid everything we worked for recently to keep the FDA from interfering in our use of vitamins and herbs and alternative health products. This "rider" was not from the FDA, but from the World Health Organization Codex Program.

The FDA now has the authority to close down all health food stores and now require us to obtain a medical doctor's prescription for vitamins, herbs, and other food supplements. The FDA is presently working on implementing this new law. IT IS A DONE DEAL. It will likely cause the eventual closure of health food stores across the country and there is absolutely nothing we can do about it. This rider is part of the United Nations W.H.O. Alimentarius Commission's program to CONTROL all food supplements worldwide. The program is REQUIRED by all signatories to the GATT Treaty. Commission members are all from the giant drug companies and we-the-people have ZERO input or representation. Not long ago the country of Norway passed into law this identical program and already their government has closed down over half of their health food stores, and the closings continue as this is being written.

QUESTION: Is there any way to reverse this law?

ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Is there anything we can do? This appears to be a total and absolute affront to all of us and is extremely repressive to people seeking to attend to their health needs.

ANSWER: This can turn out to be the straw that breaks the camel's back in turning the masses against the United Nation's globalists' agenda and their numerous programs and encroachments into the freedoms of individuals in this country. If all of the health field and industry and people concerned about health care should turn their anger toward this Bill and toward the United Nations World Health Organization, their program to gain CONTROL over us may be a complete reversal. They may have won a battle over a law, but by doing so they may possibly turn the tide of the war against them. Please jump in and help in whatever way you can. We are all greatly needed. IF NOT YOU, THEN WHO?

From American Patriot Fax Network (APFN), 512-596-4274, "Friends Faxing Friends For Freedom" c/o Kenneth L. Vardon, P.O. Box 946, Shiner, TX 77984. [End quoting]

While this assault on health food stores has been expected for some time, it can't succeed unless concerned citizens simply look the other way. Flood your Congressional representatives with your thoughts on this matter, and let all your neighbors and friends know what is going on, too.

PHYSICIST INVENTS WORLD'S FIRST STEALTH CAR!

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 2/13/00: [quoting]

By the year 2001, some American automobiles may be equipped with an astonishing new stealth device—an option that

makes the cars invisible to radar!

But the feature is not without its critics, who say the idea is dangerous and call its manufacturers irresponsible.

The technology was created and developed by physicist Dr. David Galberon who often consults with the Pentagon on top-secret military projects. Dr. Galberon says the idea was inspired by the stealth bomber, which is invisible to standard radar.

“Like the famous war plane, the cars will be made out of a Kevlar-like material. The paint is also similar to that used on the stealth” Dr. Galberon says.

“When the driver pulls a lever in the car’s interior, properties in the material and in the paint render the car invisible to radar.”

The noted researcher says the invisibility feature will come as standard equipment in most police cars in the year 2001 and will be available to all drivers as an option.

“For most people, it will be a novelty item” Dr. Galberon says, “a fun feature that will allow a driver to breeze past radar traps on highway like a ghost car.

“But for police, it will be of tremendous value. They will be able to catch speeders, sneak up on criminals and, in effect, create a deterrent to crime by virtue of the fact that no gangster or drug dealer will know when the police are nearby, even with the latest high-tech equipment.”

But opponents are horrified at the idea of invisible cars.

“Dr. Galberon’s argument overlooks one obvious fact” says automobile-safety advocate Wilma Jurno. “If police can use invisibility to their advantage, so can criminals. Bank robbers, hit-and-run violators, drunk drivers—all kinds of lawbreakers—can commit their crimes and simply disappear.”

Mrs. Jurno says she and her advocacy group, Citizens For Safe Roads And Highways, plan to fight the automobile industry on this matter, all the way to the Supreme Court. [End quoting]

Something is wrong with this picture. Can you really believe that we would be able to buy stealth cars so we can just bypass the speeding tickets and the cops?

CHINA URGES WORLD TO ACCEPT IT WILL ABSORB TAIWAN

From the INTERNET, 2/9/00: [quoting]

China urged the world on Sunday to accept its goal of absorbing Taiwan along the lines of its unification with Hong Kong and Macau—or else risk consequences “you don’t want to see”.

<http://www.insidechina.com/news.php3?id=132311&text> [End quoting]

China has always been a sleeping giant and a world power to be reckoned with. This type of situation can break out into a horrifying display of force very fast. For instance:

CHINA THREATENS TO STRIKE US WITH ICBMS IF TAIWAN DEFENDED

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 3/1/00: [quoting]

China stepped up its war of words over Taiwan yesterday, bluntly threatening to fire long-range nuclear missiles at the United States if it defends the island.

The warning, published in the official People’s Liberation Army newspaper, comes as a U.S. aircraft carrier and two cruise-missile destroyers recently began exercises off Japan. Defense officials said the warships could be sent to the Taiwan Strait in a crisis.

The official military newspaper, *Liberation Army Daily*, stated in a commentary made public in Beijing that U.S. intervention in a conflict between China and Taiwan would result in “serious damage” to U.S. security interests in Asia.

The military then warned that China could resort to long-range missile attacks on the United States during a regional conflict. “China is neither Iraq nor Yugoslavia but a very special country,” the newspaper stated.

While China is a permanent member of the Security Council of the United Nations, “on the other hand, it is a country that has certain abilities of launching a strategic counterattack and the capacity of launching a long-distance strike” the article said. “It is not a wise move to be at war with a country such as China, a point which the U.S. policy-makers know fairly well also” the newspaper said. “The U.S. military will even be forced to [make] a complete withdrawal from the East Asian region, as they were forced to withdraw from southern Vietnam in those days” the paper said.

The article was unusually harsh, according to Pentagon officials familiar with the translation, and echoed a private warning made in 1995 by Chinese Lt. Gen. Xiong Guangkai.

Gen. Xiong, the PLA’s top intelligence and foreign policy official, told a former Pentagon official at that time that Washington would not help defend Taiwan because it cared more about Los Angeles than Taiwan. The remark was reported to the White House as a threat to use nuclear weapons. [End quoting]

KOREA DEMANDS LIFTING OF ALL U.S. SANCTIONS

From the INTERNET, 2/9/00: [quoting]

North Korea warned the United States Tuesday to lift all economic sanctions imposed on the country or face the “consequences”. The North Korean threats came less than two weeks after it agreed to send a high-level delegation to Washington in March to discuss improving bilateral ties. [End quoting]

The New World Order gang in Washington is going to be facing some serious outlashes

from countries being caught in their “squeeze play” control tactics. And remember that North Korea has nuclear weapons—probably bought from us via Israel.

ALASKA AIR PILOTS, CREW SAY NTSB CRASH STORY IS ‘BS’

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 2/27/00: [quoting]

Notes From John Quinn & Anthony J. Hilder’s *Newspad*.

From NewsHawk Inc. <hawknews@saber.net> 2-27-00.

Alaska Airlines pilots and crews aren’t buying into the National Transport Safety Board bureaucrats’ “cover-up story” on how AK Air’s Flight 261 went down for the final count, killing all 88 aboard.

Scuttlebutt has it that employees are deeply disturbed by the fact that the airline isn’t furnishing any information to their staff people. An inordinate amount of personnel have been absent the first three weeks after the crash due to “emotional trauma”.

“We’re not buying the NTSB’s bull s--t” says one source. “The Feds have tossed a foul ball and we are not hitting it.” The airline’s mechanics are near unanimous in the belief that the “air holocaust” wasn’t because of any “faulty” stabilizer screw. In the words of one mechanic with Alaska Air: “That’s so much hokum!”

Moreover, in talking to one employee who knew Fl. 261’s pilots Bill Tansky and Ted Thompson, they said: “They were two of our most experienced pilots.” But when asked why they headed out to sea, turning away from the airfield at Point Mugu with its open and immediately accessible runway, they didn’t have an answer. “I just don’t know why they bypassed the runway; no one here can explain it” our source divulged with tears in their eyes. “I was crying for a week and I haven’t been able to sleep ever since. I knew eight of the people on board personally. They were my friends.” We know for certain that a number of the Hilder/Quinn articles were circulating in various Alaska Airline offices around the country. Apparently some of Alaska Air’s flight attendants made copies. They have been seen from Puerto Vallarta to Anchorage and all spots in-between.

The articles, including “It Defies All Logic”, have been picked up by other major websites, including Robert Sterling’s <Konformist.com>, Jeff Rense’s <sightings.com>, Kent Steadman’s <Cyberspaceorbit.com>, and Doug Pooley’s *FlashRadar*. The articles have been seen by millions at this point.

Attorneys across the country representing those who died needlessly in the crash have also been availed of the information and are taking a CLOSE LOOK at what was going on

at the U.S. Navy's Pt. Mugu Weapons Testing Center on February 1st.

One of our sources at Alaska Air says: "When I came into the employee's room, there were five people reading it at the same time. I was busy and didn't have time to read it until the next day." The source said: "One girl (a flight attendant) was concerned that we are not being given the truth." Our contact went on to say: "Everybody is asking why we (the flight) didn't land at Point Mugu. They had plenty of opportunity. But who knows what happened? They're not telling us anything." Three weeks later, it's still "mum's the word". As to the NTSB's "spin story", the widely-prevailing view within Alaska Air is "No way! It didn't happen that way." [End quoting]

This is too long of a story so please get a friend who has a computer to get it for you if you don't have one. It is a very good story. We would have used the space for the story but it is quite similar to the other recent "accident cover-ups" although each have their own twists and turns. However, it should strike you as more than coincidence that 2 "accidents" in a very short space of time would have tail problems and that both lost parts or all of their tails before hitting the water.

Good questions are: Were they shot off by a weapon or blown off by enclosed explosives? Was there somebody "important" on that airplane? Or—after hearing the cover-up stories—first the explosive and then an outside weapon source to finish the job when crews tried to recover the ailing craft. And, what if there occurred some kind of mishap involving super-secret technologies from any of several nearby military installations?

SEVERE FLOODING IN QUEENSLAND, AUSTRALIA

CNN *Headline News* on Feb. 28, 2000 had a big report on the very, very severe flooding there and much of the area is a disaster.

Stan Deyo, who publishes reports on weather, quakes, ocean temperatures, volcanos, etc., and is a regular guest on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program, has put out a report that parts of Australia are under severe drought in contrast with this latest report about the Queensland area. <<http://www.millennium-ark.net>>

This is—as most of us know—not just happening in Australia, but all over the world. The controlled media are keeping much of this activity quiet so as not to awaken us to a state of questioning what is going on—and why.

"GULF WAR SYNDROME" LINKED TO RADIATION

From the INTERNET, 2/9/00: [quoting]

The so-called Gulf War syndrome may have been caused by radioactive material in the

shells used by coalition forces during the conflict. [End quoting]

I think there is more than one reason for this syndrome and another one of them is probably vaccinations. You can be sure that any explanation offered is a token to deflect attention from further digging and possible discovery of even more horrendous shenanigans.

BROADCASTERS SEEK TO KILL NEW "LOW POWER FM"

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 2/8/00: [quoting]

This is an update to last month's article in this column.

Turn off that radio!

In the last 12 months we've seen a veteran radio broadcaster removed from his place of work by armed guards (Dennis Bernstein at KPFA in Berkeley) and writers being prosecuted by the federal government on serious—and trumped up—charges (Peter McWilliams, David Hoffman and James Sanders).

One ray of sunshine was the recent and surprising FCC decision to approve low-power FM radio stations for community broadcasting.

Well, it ain't over 'til it's over.

Broadcasters Seek To Kill Low-Power FM, from JWFoster97@aol.com, Union Democracy <<http://www.uniondemocracy.com>>.

The Federal Communications Commission (FCC) approved a low-power FM radio service on January 20, 2000. This new FM service will allow community-based organizations and groups to license low-power 100 and 10 watt radio stations in their community.

This new FM service was endorsed and supported by the AFL-CIO, CWA, IUE, and other labor organizations. Unions can use this new service for many useful purposes, such as organizing and providing important information to their community.

Mike Oxley, Congressman from Ohio, has introduced H.R. 3439, "The Radio Preservation Act Of 1999". This bill would repeal and kill this new FM radio service.

This Bill is very important to me and should be to members of the labor community. Please let everyone know that they should make every effort to oppose and defeat this Bill by contacting their representatives in Congress immediately, and go on record in favor of this new low-power FM radio service.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me.

Sincerely, Jim Foster, member UAW 249 Kansas City, Missouri <jwfoster97@aol.com>.

SAMPLE LETTER TO MEMBER OF CONGRESS

January 28, 2000

Dear Representative/Senator,

H.R. 3439, titled the "Radio Broadcasting Preservation Act of 1999", was introduced on November 17, 1999 by Representative Michael Oxley. The stated purpose of this Bill is "To prohibit the Federal Communications Commission from establishing rules authorizing the operation of new, low-power FM radio stations".

The Rep. Oxley Bill is a serious betrayal of the public trust. For over a year, the FCC has been conducting a Notice of Proposed Rule Making [NPRM] regarding the proposed establishment of these new stations. This NPRM was initiated in response to a significant national movement advocating new classes of FM stations in response to extensive radio media consolidation and loss of radio media localism in the wake of the Telecommunications Act of 1996. Proposals for the initial NPRM have been distilled and published by the Commission and two iterations of comments from literally hundreds of participants are presently on file.

Mr. Oxley now seeks to circumvent the FCC's statutory rulemaking with special interest legislation. H.R. 3439 was introduced at the behest of the National Association of Broadcasters [NAB]. This group claims new LPFM stations are technically incompatible with existing FM stations and with the proposed In-Band On-Carrier [IBOC] digital transmission standard. These arguments have been refuted in comparative studies and in a published system evaluation by IBOC developer USADR itself. In any event, such technical matters must be scrutinized and ruled on by the FCC, where the relevant expertise resides, and not by congressional fiat.

It appears that the NAB pressured Rep. Oxley into introducing this special-interest legislation because established radio broadcasters fear the potential for added competition. Although Mr. Oxley has long been a champion of selective deregulation and has often adopted the NAB's peculiar interpretation of public-interest standards (such as allowing majority foreign ownership of U.S. broadcast media), this legislation is so contrary to the public interest that it defies rational explanation.

I would therefore greatly appreciate it if your office would seek an immediate and thorough explanation from Mr. Oxley regarding the public-interest aspects of his anti-LPFM legislation and his rationale for preempting the FCC's rulemaking process.

I also strongly urge you to request that Representative Oxley withdraw his ill-considered legislation and, should the legislation not be withdrawn, my sincere request is that you actively oppose this legislation on the grounds that it seeks to

circumvent the statutory rule-making authority of the Federal Communications Commission.

Thank you for your consideration and I look forward to hearing from you regarding your position on this matter.

Sincerely,

Your name and address, phone, email.

[End quoting]

Remember that the radio frequencies are generally not available to the majority of desenters of the status quo. This is supposed to give desenters a better chance at getting their voices heard—not just labor unions. This is the same kind of opposition that FM faced when first introduced, since the Powers That Be had just completed their acquisitions of all controlling aspects of the AM band. The story of how FM's inventor, the great (but largely unknown) Edwin Howard Armstrong, was driven to the point of suicide is an insightful, if nasty and disgusting, chapter in the history of radio. Power and greed always seem to follow closely on the heels of invention.

ARIZONA MAKES PREPARATIONS FOR SECESSION

Excerpted from the INTERNET, 2/6/00: [quoting]

An Arizona state legislative committee has approved a resolution calling for the dissolution of the federal government in the event that it abolishes the *U.S. Constitution*, declares martial law, or confiscates firearms—scenarios some say are not unrealistic. Critics of the resolution, however, call the measure a “total waste of time”.

Karen Johnson is an Arizona state representative (<http://www.azleg.state.az.us/members/kjohnson.htm>). Rep. Karen Johnson, a Mesa Republican and chair of the House Committee on Federal Mandates and States' Rights, authored the resolution which the committee approved 3-2. Only the committee's vice-chair, Republican Rep. Gail Griffin, abstained from voting.

Specifically, House Concurrent Resolution 2034 outlines the origin of the United States, emphasizing the sovereignty of the states and their constitutional right to “establish a new federal government for themselves by following the precedent established by *Article VII, Constitution Of The United States*, in which nine of the existing thirteen states dissolved the existing Union under the *Articles Of Confederation* and automatically superceded the Articles.”

It also articulates constitutional violations committed by the federal government as justification for the measure, saying “...the fifty current principals, or signatories, to the [*Constitution*] have done well in honoring and obeying it, yet the federal agent has, for decades, violated it in both word and spirit.

The many violations of the *Constitution Of The United States* by the federal government include disposing of federal property without the approval of Congress, usurping jurisdiction from the states in such matters as abortion and firearms rights, and seeking control of public lands within state borders” says the resolution.

By adopting HRC 2034, Arizona states its intention to dissolve the current federal government with the approval of 34 other states and, in essence, start over. Participating states would re-ratify and re-establish the present *Constitution* “as the charter for the formation of a new federal government, to be followed by the election of a new Congress and President and the reorganization of a new judiciary” in keeping with the original intent of the “founding fathers”. Individual members of the military will return to their respective states and report to the governor until a new president is elected.

In addition, each state will assume a prorated portion of the national debt and will own all land within its borders. After the new government is formed, the remaining 15 states will be permitted to join the revised union upon application, as was the case with the original union.

A three-year veteran to the Arizona Legislature, Johnson told the *Sierra Times* the resolution is an “insurance policy”.

“If the federal government declares martial law or attempts to confiscate guns, the states shouldn't have to put up with that” she said. [End quoting]

If this is for real, maybe it will begin to shake up some of the parasites controlling the federal government. We can always hope! We do know the so-called elite controllers don't have a whole lot of time left before their dastardly and cowardly deeds catch up with them. Too many people are awakening—whether it be to aspartame in diet soda, closing down health stores, or usurping any of a dozen other basic rights and privileges of our original constitutional republic.

POSSE COMMITATUS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/7/99: [quoting]

According to radio personality Alex Jones and reporter Linda Witt of *The Granger County News*, on Jan. 15, National Guard troops, along with sheriff's officers, maintained a “DWI checkpoint for four hours in Granger County, Tenn., on 11 W Highway. During that time, there were 12 arrests, two cars impounded, and two ‘seizures of property’.” The sheriff's office reportedly doesn't want to talk about it. [End quoting]

This probably is another test to see how far they can push us into the illegal use of the National Guard without much complaints. Are we going to just ignore these actions??

BOTTOM LINE OKAY

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/7/99: [quoting]

While people the world over have a choice of paying exorbitant heating oil prices or staying cold, Exxon Mobil Corporation's fourth quarter earnings last year jumped 34 percent higher than even Wall Street expected them to. Meanwhile, Merrill Lynch & Co.'s profits for the same quarter more than doubled to a new record due to what the company calls “a boom in mergers and equity underwriting increased investment banking”. [End quoting]

Does anybody see a correlation to all the mergers and what is happening to prices and our freedoms?

Also the news tells us there is really no shortage of oil—OPEC is holding tight control of the shipping of it. Think the so-called elite controllers could have this tight of control if it wasn't for all of these mergers?

TAX CODE ABOUT TO ENDURE MORE ABUSE

CLINTON'S PLAN ANOTHER
EXAMPLE OF POLITICAL GOALS
CAUSING CHAOS

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, by Daniel J. Mitchell, 2/14/00: [quoting]

The Internal Revenue Code is America's national nightmare: Its 17,000 pages of fine print law and regulations have spawned 721 different forms.

The paperwork mailed out each year by the Internal Revenue Service could circle the Earth 28 times. Even the “simple” 1040EZ return requires 32 pages of instructions.

Taxpayers squander more than 5.4 billion hours every year in a futile effort to comply with tax laws that have changed more than 6,000 times since 1986. Yet, if President Clinton has his way, the tax system will become even more complicated and unfair.

His final budget contains 221 new proposals, including 93 tax increases, 42 “user fees”, 27 new credits, five new exclusions, three new deductions, and two new marriage penalties, with perhaps “a partridge in a pear tree” in the fine print.

Who wins from this game? Certainly not the taxpayers. If all of the administration's changes are approved, tax collections over the next five years are estimated to be \$10.825 trillion, compared with \$10.829 trillion if the tax laws are left unchanged.

In other words, the president is only willing to cut taxes over the next five years by \$4.4 billion, an infinitesimal reduction of four-hundredths of 1 percent. While taxpayers get a pittance, politicians and lobbyists come out winners.

Politicians win because they can rake in

campaign cash by rewarding friends with new tax preferences. Lobbyists win because they can bill hundreds of dollars for each hour spent getting new loopholes in the tax code or making sure their clients are not affected by the multitude of tax increases the president has proposed.

Indeed, the president's budget is a perfect example of why our tax code has become such a mess. From its beginnings as a simple, two-page form in 1913, the income tax has grown into a monstrosity because politicians have been unable to resist the temptation to use it for political purposes. [End quoting]

Remember that the IRS is the extortion arm of the equally illegal Federal Reserve—both of which came into existence in 1913 by secret, underhanded means, with the blessing of the puppet-president Woodrow Wilson. It appears that the entire entity is about to bury itself in the complications of its own greed. One can but hope.

ONE NIGHT OF DRINKING CAN DAMAGE UNBORN CHILDREN

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 2/11/00: [quoting]

A single drinking binge by a pregnant woman can be enough to permanently damage the brain of her unborn child, according to a new study of the effects of alcohol on babies.

Although experiments in the study were conducted on laboratory rats, experts said the findings offer an explanation of why children born to drinking mothers can suffer learning disabilities and other brain disorders.

The study indicates that rats, and presumably humans, are most susceptible to alcohol-related neurological damage during a period when developing brain cells are furiously building the connections needed for memory, learning, and thought. In humans, this brain growth spurt starts in the sixth month of gestation and continues for two years after birth. In rats, it comes in the two weeks after birth.

"We call this a brain growth spurt period" said Dr. John W. Olney, a Washington University School of Medicine researcher and senior author of the study appearing today in the journal *Science*.

During this brain growth spurt, said Olney, a single prolonged contact with alcohol lasting for four hours or more is enough to kill vast numbers of brain cells.

"There is a massive wave of cell suicide after the brain is exposed to ethanol (alcohol)" said Olney. "The cells die by the millions and millions."

The "binge" used in the study gave the rats a blood alcohol level of .20, or 200 milligrams of alcohol per deciliter of blood. Such a level in people is twice the legal standard of drunkenness in many states.

Dr. David Lovinger of the Vanderbilt University School of Medicine said in *Science* that the study carries a powerful message: Drinking in late pregnancy "is really unsafe for the brain". [End quoting]

Hopefully you will help broadcast this important message far and wide to expectant mothers.

ARKANSAS HIGH COURT LOOKS TO STRIP CLINTON OF LAW LICENSE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 2/11/00: [quoting]

The Arkansas Supreme Court has given President Clinton 30 days to respond to two ethics complaints seeking to strip him of his law license because of his conduct in the Monica Lewinsky scandal.

The court's Committee on Professional Conduct notified the Southeastern Legal Foundation, which filed one of the complaints, that it is notifying Clinton of the deadline and he is entitled to have a public hearing.

"If the attorney (Clinton) takes exception to the committee's decision, he has a right to request a public hearing" the committee's executive director, James Neal, wrote the foundation on February 3.

Lawyers told The Associated Press that Clinton has received notification of a second complaint seeking to revoke his license and must respond within 30 days, although Clinton can seek a 30-day extension. The lawyers spoke on condition of anonymity.

The second complaint specifically cites as evidence against the president U.S. District Judge Susan Webber Wright's ruling that Clinton gave intentionally false testimony about his sexual relationship with Lewinsky in the Paula Jones civil lawsuit.

The court's decision resurrects a controversy that Clinton hoped was put behind him at an impeachment trial last year. His lawyers will now have to defend his license at a time when Clinton is trying to close out his presidency with initiatives ranging from tax cuts to new benefits for Medicare recipients.

Clinton attorney David Kendall declined to comment Thursday. [End quoting]

Can't you just see Billy boy crying his eyes out over this as he walks away free from all the murder charges they could put him on trial for if they wanted to really get him.

FDA DECLARES ALOE VERA ILLEGAL!

From *CALIFORNIA SUN* newspaper, Millenium Issue: [quoting]

By Ron Wert

Aloe has had a long history of therapeutic uses for burns, reduction of pain, as well as antiviral and antibacterial applications. Now a new highly concentrated form of aloe in a

product called T-Plus is capable of boosting the body's immune system with a vengeance!

In 1995, Allen Hoffman, Ph.D., discovered that high concentrations of aloe vera were able to increase T lymphocytes and attack cancer, AIDS, herpes, and other viruses like nothing else before it. Developed and produced exclusively under the direction of Dr. Hoffman, T-Plus has the incredible attributes of being natural, nutritional, and non-toxic, as well as extremely powerful. We're not talking about diluted aloe vera juice or concentrate you buy at your local healthfood store. T-Plus takes sixty-four gallons of organic aloe vera juice just to make one teaspoon!

What actually happens is that T-Plus builds up the number of T-4 and T-8 lymphocytes in the body, which in turn produce cytokines which destroy microbes and cancer cells. It doesn't matter if you are involved in conventional treatment or not. T-Plus is a totally natural, nutritional substance, and will not cause any harm.

The health value of aloe vera comes as no surprise to Dr. Wendell Winters, associate professor of Microbiology at the University of Texas Health Science Center in San Antonio, who has been researching aloe vera for the past 16 years. He authored his first major scientific paper on the plant in 1981. Dr. Winters, who also heads the Phytobiology Research Department, says "We think of aloe as a pharmacy in a plant."

Another report from the Maryland Anderson Cancer Center suggests that aloe vera gel can stop immune system damage caused by sunburns. Over one hundred studies in the past ten years show the efficacy of this extraordinary plant in a myriad of problems.

Among the one hundred forty substances contained in aloe, there are several that reduce inflammation, along with some that promote tissue growth and healing. In the past ten years, researchers around the world have confirmed the ability of aloe, in a highly concentrated solution, to stimulate the growth of white blood cells.

FDA APPROVED ALOE

In 1994, aloe vera was approved by the U.S. Food and Drug Administration for human testing against the human immune deficiency virus, HIV. Furthermore, the Dietary Supplement Health and Education Act of 1994 allowed public access to the use of naturally occurring substances for medical use. So what went wrong?

WHY THE FDA IS PUBLIC HEALTH ENEMY #1

Apparently, the FDA wasn't expecting an aloe vera concentrate to work so well. As word spread throughout the natural healing

community about a new aloe vera concentrate, the testimonies came flooding in. In 1998, the state of Maryland (Hoffman's home base), at the urging of the AMA and using their legal arm, the FDA, indicted Hoffman for promoting an unapproved HIV and cancer therapy. As is normally the case, patients and doctors appearing on Hoffman's behalf were not allowed to testify as to the rapid medical benefits they experienced. The judge constantly reminded all witnesses that the court's only concern was to focus on whether or not there was a "rule" violation. Medical results were not relative to the "rules" issue, the basis for the indictment. Subsequently, Hoffman was fined \$3.7 million for not following the rules. Our "protective" government then went after the farmer, charging him with 5 counts of growing aloe for unapproved medical use. In addition, they went after a Dr. Donald Mackay, charging him with 10 counts of using T-Plus as an unapproved cancer therapy. Dr. Mackay experienced miraculous results from using T-Plus on his cancer patients, but was not allowed to testify in court as to these benefits.

GESTAPO TACTICS

AMA and FDA tactics are not new. Famous brain cancer specialist, Dr. Stanisloff Berzynski in Texas (see *The Sun*, May 1997), was under attack by the FDA and indicted a record 72 times before he finally defeated the FDA in federal court. Being interviewed on *HeartBeat*, Radio Free America, Berzynski said: "I come from Poland and I'm helping people with cancer and I refuse to give in to the 'Gestapo' tactics of the FDA."

ALOE VERA ON TRIAL

In March of 2000, Dr Hoffman will stand trial again for continuing to promote T-Plus. As he has said to this reporter: "I'd rather go to jail than let people die not knowing the benefits of a safe, natural product like T-Plus. Not a single AIDS or cancer patient has to die since all that is truly necessary is to properly and effectively stimulate the immune system. T-Plus does that and more."

It is through the courage and dedication of doctors like Allen Hoffman that this country's health system will make the shift from toxic modalities to natural healing, immune building herbs, and substances. Currently Dr. Hoffman needs your funding and support.

For more information on T-Plus or to order a cassette tape of Dr. Hoffman's interview on *HeartBeat*, Radio Free America, contact Heart to Heart Media Group at (805) 646-8269 or (888) 230-7505. [End quoting]

It is certainly time that both the AMA and FDA are put in their place. Their version of "protecting" us is getting to be old and

continually more damaging to the good health of we-the-people. The one technique which works with bureaucrats who are acting as puppets for special interests (in this case, the large drug companies) is to overwhelm them with the spotlight of protest in any way you can legally do so—including alerting the media and your congressional representatives.

DIGITAL RADIO DAYS

From *PC MAGAZINE*, 3/7/00: [quoting]

Digital radio was one of the hottest topics at the recent Consumer Electronics Show, even though it won't reach the open market for over a year. The buzz isn't surprising, considering that radio is one of the most popular broadcasting media (if not the most popular) in the U.S. There are over 550 million radios in the U.S. right now, 6.1 per household, according to the Consumer Electronics Society. All these radios are tuning in to analog broadcasts, full of static and interference. That's about to change.

Some stations have begun testing digital radio technology and will start transmitting digital signals in the second quarter of next year. That's plenty of time for manufacturers to start building digital radio receivers into all sorts of devices beyond alarm clocks and portable tape players. You're likely to see cellular phones, PDAs, and PC cards with built-in digital radios.

While radio broadcasts transmit only sound via the airwaves, digital audio broadcast (DAB) technology can also transmit data in bit form. And the broadcasts are received in an enhanced audio format along with the digital information, using what is called in-band, on-channel (IBOC) DAB technology. As a result, AM radio will have FM quality, and FM sound will be equivalent to that of CDs.

IBOC lets broadcasters transmit digital audio and data simultaneously over existing AM/FM frequencies. The data will include information such as station, song, and artist identification, as well as news, stock, traffic, and weather updates. Eventually, you may be able to receive instant messages, e-mail, and calendar information.

Two companies are now developing competing versions of IBOC DAB technology. Lucent Digital Radio uses its version of the Perceptual Audio Coder (PAC), originally developed by Bell Labs, to convert analog audio signals to digital. USA Digital Radio uses Advanced Audio Coding (AAC). Both versions are currently under review by the FCC.

Rockin' Radio: USA Digital Radio recently demonstrated a digital AWFM radio from Kenwood that receives text data as well as audio.

This issue's contributors: Carol Levin, Sharon Nash, and Sebastian Rupley. [End

quoting]

I'd think more about this news item if there was imposed a reasonable limit on advertising time for transmissions over the radio airwaves. We are supposed to own the airwaves, but to listen to them, about all we get is 10-12 minutes of show per 30 minutes of airtime for many programs worth listening to—even the *Art Bell Show*. All the rest of the air time is filled with commercial messages of one kind or another.

NO EXCUSE FOR 63,000 BUGS

Excerpted from the INTERNET, 2/10/00: [quoting]

According to an internal Microsoft memo, as reported by my colleague Mary Jo Foley, the company has identified some 63,000 potential problems to be addressed in the next release of the product.

That's a staggering number.

To be sure, Win2K is staggeringly huge, and defect rates, not absolute numbers, are a better measure of likely reliability in practice. At less than two defects per 1,000 lines of code, Win2K is 80% better than the threshold that software-quality guru Steve McConnell suggests as the signal for a ground-up redesign. Not that I find this entirely comforting, since McConnell also observes that defect distribution is far from uniform; one IBM study, he reports, found 57% of the software errors in only 7% of the studied modules.

But it's Microsoft's stockholders who have the most reason to be troubled by the notion that defects are acceptable in a shipping software product, and that fixing them in a subsequent release is a viable strategy. One Microsoft comment on the 63,000-bug memo was that "bugs are inherent in computer science", which is patently false in theory and bad economics in practice.

THE COST OF BUG FIXES

By most estimates, the cost of repairing a software bug after a rollout is three to 10 times as great as the cost of defect prevention and 50 to 200 times as great as the cost of a more rigorous requirements definition before coding even begins. If Microsoft, optimistically, spends about \$1,000 per item to resolve those 63,000 potential problems (that's only 10 hours of professional staff time plus overhead), then ship-and-fix is costing the company at least an extra \$40 million—perhaps \$60 million—compared with defect prevention. And perhaps those numbers should be at least 10 times greater.

In addition to the costs that go straight to the bottom line, Microsoft faces revenue delays due to poor customer confidence in the company's initial releases—not to mention loss of customers to other platforms, such as AS/

400, that have solid reputations for getting it right the first time.

Moreover, development teams and their managers need to realize that schedules slip more, rather than less, when attention to quality is compromised. The need to ship the product is the most-often-cited excuse for cutting corners, but McConnell observes that the corner you cut today is followed by testing and integration of code that will later be discarded.

[End quoting]

Is it any wonder so many people hate Microsoft? Can you imagine what would happen to a car company or most other companies if they put out such half-baked products? The people and the courts would be all over them. This shows us how much power Bill Gates exercises over the computing markets. It's time something was done about it, even if it's suing Microsoft for false advertising and for refunds for knowingly selling faulty products all over the world.

SWISS SEE HOLES IN MICROSOFT'S PRICES

GOVERNMENT THINKS SWISS CONSUMERS PAY TOO MUCH FOR *WINDOWS* AND *OFFICE*. MS SAYS HAMBURGERS COST MORE, TOO.

From the INTERNET, 2/14/00: [quoting]

ZURICH—Switzerland's price regulator said on Monday he was launching an investigation into Microsoft Corporation's software prices after an initial probe backed complaints from consumer groups that they were paying too much.

Werner Marti, referred to in French-speaking Switzerland as "Monsieur Prix", is the state official charged with monitoring pricing. His office can in certain circumstances veto price increases or demand reductions.

Other headlines:

Windows 2000

EU begins Windows 2000 probe

Corporations cool to Windows 2000 [End quoting]

Between bad products and too-high pricing, there is plenty of room for other enterprises to give Microsoft a run for the money.

THE DANGER OF THE MAGNETIC BUZZ

From *CALIFORNIA SUN* newspaper, Millenium Issue: [quoting]

By Ilonka Harezi

In recent years, much has been written about the benefits of using magnets on the human body. Companies are getting rich selling magnets, with consumers using magnets at an alarming rate. Promotion is focused on the benefits, with little attention given to proper

use of the magnet, its limitations, hazards from over use, or using the wrong type of magnet for the problem area.

After years of research, the unmistakable bottom line is: which end is which? The Southern Hemisphere electron spin differs from the Northern Hemisphere spin. The Indians don't agree with the Japanese. There is no room for guessing. If you don't use magnets correctly, YOU CREATE MORE DAMAGE THAN IF YOU HADN'T DONE ANYTHING!

No one wants to tell the public about this technology—it is a double-edged sword of the sharpest kind. If the person using magnets is untrained, he/she can only follow the directions on the box—putting the magnets on a body with no regard for the polarity. However, ALL diseases or maladies require specific pole use for organs, at a specific time, and as the condition improves, a reversal of the magnetic field may be indicated to speed up the healing process. If the wrong pole (north or south) is used, the problem can become aggravated.

When an organ or part of the body becomes injured, it immediately turns negative in an attempt to retard growth of infectious materials. Later, as it begins to repair itself, it will turn positive in an attempt to speed up the healing. Thus, the eventual switch of polarity. However, if a germicide is used as soon as the injury occurs, and it can be determined there is no chance of infection, the positive may be used from the start. This action, in most cases, will stop the pain faster than with the negative polarity and will dramatically speed-up circulation and healing.

A passive, static magnetic field causes the metabolism to be heightened. This effect stops the pain and causes adrenaline and endorphins to be produced. These are both natural painkillers, which will afford greater relief from whatever problems happen to be causing the pain. After a few month use, however, the body acclimates to the magnetic field, because of the continued use of the magnet. When the body begins to overcome the field produced by the magnet, metabolism drops and the user not only goes into a deep depressive state, but their physical pain problem is heightened when the body is no longer receiving "endorphine" rush.

Many tests have been done in Germany and demonstrate that a static magnetic field boosts the metabolism, but does not oxygenate the body. A pulsed electromagnetic field causes oxygenation to the system. Do not be confused! Many "experts" confuse the effects of a static magnetic field with a pulsed electromagnetic field. To be electromagnetic, the field must contain magnetic component as well as an electric component. Bone healing, as well as other medical applications, are electromagnetic fields—not a static magnetic field. Read the experiments put forth on work done by Drs. Becker and Marino. These

experiments are performed with electromagnetic fields—not magnetic fields produced by magnets! Promoters tend to use electromagnetic research, Robert O. Becker's book *THE BODY ELECTRIC*, and other electromagnetic studies to prove their point for using magnets. This is incorrect!

If the user has been applying the wrong polarity, they may shut down certain areas of the body by depolarizing the cells themselves. Remember, all cells have a spin, and polarity is much like a top put in motion. A strong magnet (200 gauss plus) applied to the body over a period of time will alter the shift of the "diseased" cell and cause it to wobble. When this happens, these cells are no longer able to perform their normal functions. If a certain field can polarize a cell, why not depolarize? Blood and the oxygen it carries are dependent on the action of hemoglobin, a very iron-rich fluid. Iron is highly influenced by the application of magnetic fields.

Our bodies are like tiny universes. Each cell or blood platelet has a spin much like the Earth itself. Even the frequency of the brain has been shown to be in tune with the Earth's natural resonant frequency of 7 to 9 hertz. When disease strikes or the body takes a hard blow, the cells begin to teeter and their polarity becomes reversed. Like a small magnet, the cells attract each other and form a thrombus, tumor, blood clot, etc. The Earth's magnetic field is only .05 gauss and that is all the field strength required to be biologically effective and cause a change in our cells.

Greedy manufacturers are creating huge "gimmick" products to sell to the unsuspecting public. Beds with 6,000 to 12,000 gauss, and magnets of 2,000 to 6,000 gauss, to be used on each side of the head, have enough strength to cause brain ionization. Some shoe pads and other body pads have 2,000 gauss each. This is pure overkill! But even worse, these magnets can be used with the wrong polarity and create a new problem or aggravate an existing one. No two bodies are alike, so there is no such thing as a common magnet.

The "bipolar" magnet can be a real killer. All researchers know that one must never use both polarities at the same time. That is worse than the wrong polarity. Yet, bipolar magnets are being sold to the unsuspecting public.

Magnets DO work—applied by professionals with years of study and experience. The professional can best determine the gauss strength, polarity and length of time to use the magnet. In the hands of inexperienced users, magnets become a dangerous biological weapon. [End quoting]

There are always the charlatans out there to take your money, so please research any method for boosting your health. Magnet therapy is quite old but just now is being rediscovered.

This is the first article I've come across

where someone is trying to wake up the public to the possible dangers of misusing magnets, which are being sold from millions of magazine ads.

I agree that magnets, USED PROPERLY, can be a big asset to the maintenance of a healthy body.

CHECK MEATS YOU BUY FOR THE HIGH AMOUNTS OF WATER

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 2/8/00: [quoting]

Did anyone ever read the amount of water added to the meat they are eating? One ham I looked at had 35% water and selected juices?? and two had 20% and one 15% So for every 10 pounds of high Dollar ham 3½ lbs. is water, so you are paying up to \$4.00 a lb. for water. Check the lunch meat also—same thing. [End quoting]

Consumers really have to watch out for all kinds of scams. Beware!

BIG BROTHER ALWAYS HAS ANOTHER TRICK!

DATAGLYPHS CAN BE PROGRAMMED INTO EVERY PRINT DEVICE WITHOUT YOU KNOWING IT, SO THAT EVERYTHING WE PRINT CAN BE TRACED BACK TO THE MACHINE THAT PRINTED IT!!

From the INTERNET, 2/20/00: [quoting]

DataGlyphs are a new technology for encoding machine-readable data onto paper documents or other physical media. They encode information into thousands of tiny, individual glyph elements. Each element consists of a small 45-degree diagonal line, as short as 1/100th of an inch or less, depending on the resolution of the printing and scanning that is used. Each one represents a single binary 0 or 1, depending on whether it slopes to the left or right. Sequences of these can be used to encode numeric, textual, or other information.

The individual glyphs are grouped together on the page, where they form unobtrusive, evenly textured gray areas, like half-toned pictures. One of the reasons for using diagonal glyph elements is because research has shown that the patterns that they form when massed together are not visually distracting.

DataGlyph technology allows ordinary business documents to carry thousands of characters of information hidden in these unobtrusive gray patterns that can appear as backgrounds, shading patterns, or conventional graphic design elements. Often, their presence will go completely unnoticed. (The entire *Gettysburg Address* will fit in a DataGlyph about the size of a small US postage stamp.) DataGlyph areas can be printed on a document as part of its normal printing process. The

information to be put in the DataGlyphs is encoded as a sequence of individual glyphs, and these can be printed either directly by the encoding software (for instance, by a computer laser printer) or via a conventional printing process, such as offset.

The glyphs are laid down on a finely spaced rectangular grid so that the area is evenly textured. In addition, each glyph area contains an embedded synchronization lattice or “skeleton”—a repeating, fixed pattern of glyphs which marks the boundaries of the glyph area and serves as a clocking track to improve the reliability of reading.

Before data is placed into the synchronization frame, it's grouped into blocks of a few dozen bytes and error correcting code is added to each block. The amount of error correction to be used is chosen by the application, depending on the expected quality of the print-scan cycle.

Higher levels of error correction increase the size of the glyph area needed for a given amount of data, but improve the reliability with which the data can be read back. This can be very important in environments where there's a high level of image noise (for example, fax) or where the documents are subjected to rough handling.

As a final step, the bytes of data are randomly dispersed across the glyph area, so that if any part of the glyph area on the paper is severely damaged, the damage to any individual block of data will be slight, and thus easy for the error correcting code to recover. Together, error correction and randomization provide very high levels of reliability, even when the glyph area is impaired by ink marks, staples, and other kinds of image damage.

DataGlyphs are a Trademark of Xerox Corporation. [End quoting]

We couldn't really believe that big brother would pass up another good opportunity to keep an eye on us, would we??

EGYPTIANS FIND TOMB OF ANCIENT GOD OSIRIS

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 2/20/99: [quoting]

By Tony Snow, *The Independent*

Sinking water levels in the land of the pyramids have led to an unprecedented discovery—a granite sarcophagus of the ancient Egyptian god Osiris.

Osiris was one of the most important gods of ancient Egypt. His sarcophagus was found in a 98-foot-deep tomb at the Giza pyramids.

According to mythology, Osiris was murdered by his wicked brother Seth. He was buried by Isis, his sister-wife, and brought back to life as judge of the dead and ruler of the underworld.

Egyptian archaeologist Zahi Hawass said

the sarcophagus, which he dated to 500 BC in the New Kingdom, was surrounded by the remains of four pillars built in the shape of a hieroglyphic “Bir” or “House of Osiris”.

The excavation unearthed 3,000-year-old bones and pottery found in the underground water, he said.

“I never excavated this shaft because it was always full of water. But when the water went down about a year ago, we started the adventure” he said.

After dirt and most of the remaining water were cleared from the shaft, located between the Sphinx and the Pyramid of Chefred (Khafre), archaeologists found three underground levels, with the submerged Osiris sarcophagus at the lowest.

“Many people believed there were tunnels going to the Sphinx and another leading to the Great Pyramid, but only when we sent a young boy into a tunnel in the west wall of the tomb shaft did we find this exciting discovery” said Hawass. [End quoting]

There are likely to be many more such surprises. The question is—how many will be made public?

PERFUME—CUPID'S ARROW OR POISON DART?

Joint release issued by the Cancer Prevention Coalition and the Environmental Health Network.

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 2/13/00: [quoting]

The following was released today by Samuel S. Epstein, M.D., Professor of Environmental Medicine, University of Illinois School of Public Health, Chicago, and Chairman of the Cancer Prevention Coalition, and Amy Marsh, President of the Environmental Health Network, Larkspur, California:

Lovers looking for the perfect Valentine's gift should think twice before giving a bottle of toxic chemicals to their sweethearts. Recent analysis of Calvin Klein's “Eternity Eau de Parfum” (Eternity) by an industry laboratory specializing in fragrance chemistry revealed 41 ingredients. These include some known to be toxic to the skin, respiratory tract, nervous, and reproductive systems, and others known to be carcinogens; no toxicity data are available on several ingredients, while data on most are inadequate. Additionally, some ingredients are volatile and a source of indoor air pollution. Since 1995, several consumers have complained to the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) of neurological and respiratory problems due to Eternity.

The analysis was recently commissioned by the Environmental Health Network (EHN) as many members had complained of asthma, migraine, sensitization, or multiple chemical sensitivity when exposed to Eternity. Based on

this analysis, EHN filed a Citizen Petition with the FDA on May 11, 1999, which was subsequently endorsed by the Cancer Prevention Coalition. The petition requests that the FDA take administrative action and declare Eternity “misbranded” or “adulterated” since it does not carry a warning label as required by the terms of the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act and the Fair Packaging and Labeling Act. Grounds for requesting the warning label include FDA regulation 21 CFR Sec. 740.10: “Each ingredient used in a cosmetic product and each finished cosmetic product shall be adequately substantiated for safety prior to marketing. Any such ingredient or product whose safety is not adequately substantiated prior to marketing is misbranded unless it contains the following conspicuous statement on the principal display panel: Warning: the safety of this product has not been determined.”

Since May, over 700 consumers with health problems from exposure to various mainstream fragrances have written to the FDA supporting EHN’s petition. The FDA responded on November 30 to the effect that they had been unable to reach a decision on the grounds of “other priorities and the limited availability of resources”. The petition is thus still open for further public complaints and endorsements. [End quoting]

Maybe this is a good incentive to support natural fragrances rather than those concocted in a laboratory.

SEVERE BURNS CAUSED FROM HEATING WATER IN MICROWAVE OVEN!

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 2/20/00: [quoting]

I feel that the following is information that anyone who uses a microwave oven to heat water should be made aware of.

About five days ago, my 26-year-old son decided to have a cup of instant coffee. He took a cup of water and put it in the microwave to heat it up (something that he had done numerous times before). I am not sure how long he set the timer for, but he told me he wanted to bring the water to a boil. When the timer shut the oven off, he removed the cup from the oven.

As he looked into the cup he noted that the water was not boiling but instantly the water in the cup “blew up” into his face. The cup remained intact until he threw it out of his hand, but all the water had flew out into his face due to the buildup of energy.

His whole face is blistered and he has 1st and 2nd degree burns to his face which may leave scarring. He also may have lost partial sight in his left eye. While at the hospital, the doctor who was attending to him stated that this a fairly common occurrence and water (alone) should never be heated in a microwave oven.

If water is heated in this manner, something should be placed in the cup to diffuse the energy such as a wooden stir stick, tea bag, etc. It is however a much safer choice to boil the water in a tea kettle.

Please pass this information on to friends and family. [End quoting]

Though they are accepted as part of almost every kitchen these days, microwave ovens sometimes induce any of a number of strange and undesirable effects in foods and beverages. The action of the microwaves themselves on the molecules of the food or drink can impart locally high energy levels which can then lead to effects such as the kind described above.

MORE WEBSITES

<<http://sites.netscape.net/asussnzl/poleshift>>
<<http://www.abika.com/books/Default.htm>>
<<http://www.bju.edu/bible/index.html>>
<<http://support.atitech.ca/drivers/drivers.html>>
<<http://www.nexusmagazine.com/ViolentWeather.html>>
<<http://www.constitution.org/liberlib.htm>>

EXPRESSIONS OF LOVE

From A REGULAR E-MAIL CONTRIBUTOR, 2/16/00: [quoting]

My grandparents were married for over half a century, and played their own special game from the time they had met each other.

The goal of their game was to write the word “shmily” in a surprise place for the other to find.

They took turns leaving “shmily” around the house, and as soon as one of them discovered it, it was their turn to hide it once more.

They dragged “shmily” with their fingers through the sugar and flour containers to await whoever was preparing the next meal. They smeared it in the dew on the windows overlooking the patio where my grandma always fed us warm, homemade pudding with blue food coloring.

“Shmily” was written in the steam left on the mirror after a hot shower, where it would reappear bath after bath. At one point, my grandmother even unrolled an entire roll of toilet paper to leave “shmily” on the very last sheet. There was no end to the places “shmily” would pop up. Little notes with “shmily” scribbled hurriedly were found on dashboards and car seats, or taped to steering wheels.

The notes were stuffed inside shoes and left under pillows.

“Shmily” was written in the dust upon the mantel and traced in the ashes of the fireplace. This mysterious word was as much a part of my grandparents’ house as the furniture.

It took me a long time before I was able to fully appreciate my grandparents’ game. Skepticism has kept me from believing in true

love—one that is pure and enduring. However, I never doubted my grandparents’ relationship. They had love down pat. It was more than their flirtatious little games; it was a way of life. Their relationship was based on a devotion and passionate affection which not everyone is lucky enough to experience. Grandma and Grandpa held hands every chance they could. They stole kisses as they bumped into each other in their tiny kitchen. They finished each other’s sentences and shared the daily crossword puzzle and word jumble.

My grandma whispered to me about how cute my grandpa was, how handsome and old he had grown to be. She claimed that she really knew “how to pick ’em”. Before every meal they bowed their heads and gave thanks, marveling at their blessings: a wonderful family, good fortune, and each other. But there was a dark cloud in my grandparents’ life: my grandmother had breast cancer. The disease had first appeared ten years earlier. As always, Grandpa was with her every step of the way.

He comforted her in their yellow room, painted that way so that she could always be surrounded by sunshine, even when she was too sick to go outside.

Now the cancer was again attacking her body. With the help of a cane and my grandfather’s steady hand, they went to church every morning.

But my grandmother grew steadily weaker until, finally, she could not leave the house anymore. For a while, Grandpa would go to church alone, praying to God to watch over his wife. Then one day, what we all dreaded finally happened. Grandma was gone.

“Shmily.” It was scrawled in yellow on the pink ribbons of my grandmother’s funeral bouquet. As the crowd thinned and the last mourners turned to leave, my aunts, uncles, cousins, and other family members came forward and gathered around Grandma one last time.

Grandpa stepped up to my grandmother’s casket and, taking a shaky breath, he began to sing to her.


Through his tears and grief, the song came, a deep and throaty lullaby. Shaking with my own sorrow, I will never forget that moment.

For I knew that, although I couldn’t begin to fathom the depth of their love, I had been privileged to witness its unmatched beauty.

S-h-m-i-l-y: See How Much I Love You.

Pass this on to some of your friends and family and tell them how much you love them, for there may not be another day that you will talk to them.

“He who loses wealth, loses much; he who loses a friend, loses more; but he who loses courage, loses all.” Friends are those rare people who ask how you are and then wait to hear the answer—or take the time to send you an e-mail. [End quoting]

Good advice. I love you, Al. 

Purposeful Con-fusion

Surrounding Cold Fusion

Editor's note: I (E.Y.) have been wanting to present in this newspaper forum a good general overview article and "state of the art" summary on the intriguing subject of so-called "cold fusion" for a looong time. Ever since the University of Utah scientists, Pons and Fleischmann, first announced their findings on March 23, 1989, and then, in short and mysterious order, were subsequently "run out of town", the developments in this area have been most fascinating—if largely censored from the public media outlets.

I remember around January of 1992 when a huge explosion occurred one night at the very secretive Stanford Research Institute, near Stanford University, where one scientist died. It was hushed pretty well, except for we locals, and I'm sure it was "inconvenient" for them to have to admit the explosion's epicenter was a cold fusion experimental laboratory there at SRI—while the world had been told, over and over again, for several years by that time, that there was nothing to cold fusion.

The subject of cold fusion is one aspect of "free energy" or "over unity" devices—ways of seemingly achieving something for nothing. This is not actually the case; it only seems that way to conventional scientific thinking. Rather, it is a matter, figuratively speaking, of knowing how to fashion the right kind of "paddlewheel" to put in a particular kind of always flowing "stream". It only SEEMS like magic because we don't have a very good picture of reality in our so-called modern physics—for many reasons.

Naturally the true owners of the big oil, gas, and electric companies (the world's so-called "elite" families who control all the natural resources of this planet) would really rather you not have any such free avenue for obtaining something that they have so completely monopolized and metered to their benefit. These same ones have even gone to great lengths to make sure the physics textbooks have been well sanitized from carrying anything which could lead an inventive, creative young mind down any of a number of roads which would all lead to the development of "free energy" devices.

Starting before the turn of the century, the great electrical scientist, engineer, and inventor, Nikola Tesla, was mightily persecuted because of the danger he posed to the status

quo due to his insights in this most fundamental area of energy exchange. And in our more modern era, there have been many, many gifted, creative ones who have suffered all kinds of life-threatening and life-ending "situations" engineered to give the impression of them being crackpots.

Moreover, considering the mind control (disguised as higher educational schooling) which the vast majority of the scientific community has been subjected to, myself included, is it any wonder that there are few equipped to understand, much less stand up for, those who have unlocked one of Mother Nature's free energy secrets?

Two excellent articles on this most intriguing subject recently crossed my desk. The first one, which is "tuned" more for a general (rather than scientific) audience, was generously offered for our use by Mr. Wayne Green. Mr. Green is a widely talented and accomplished and articulate person, who many of you have heard periodically on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program over the years. Mr. Green does such a good job of providing background about himself and this subject, in the process of telling the story, that it is best to simply turn over the podium to "professor" Green in our first article below. We are also providing an information box telling how to contact Mr. Green and/or order some of his wide range of interesting materials.

Then, while this first article was being prepared for publication as a stand-alone piece, another dynamite article "just happened" to fall open under my nose from one who is highly credentialed to speak on this subject—professional scientist Hal Fox.

We thank NEXUS magazine (2940 E. Colfax, PMB #131, Denver CO 80206; phone: 1-888-909-7474) for first presenting this material in their December 1999-January 2000 issue, and we strongly endorse this fine publication.

Hal's gem is in two sections. The first section is an update (from 10/18/99) on the unarguable reality that is the current state of cold fusion research, and the second section (from 8/6/99) courageously relates his first-hand knowledge concerning the relentless and diabolical covert effort desperately working to suppress cold fusion research. (Mr. Green's article chooses to overlook the conspiracy

aspect of the cold fusion subject—an aspect which only makes the more aware observer all the more sure of The Truth, like when the FDA intervenes to "protect" us by removing useful items from the healthfood store shelves.)

Well, let's shed some more Light on this important scientific area—and see if we can't help to keep it alive and well and actively threatening to lower our power bills!

Cold Fusion Overview

SPRING, 1996 WAYNE GREEN

I came to the cold fusion controversy as neither a true believer nor a skeptic (aka non-believer). In my chosen role in life as an editor and publisher, I try to approach controversy pragmatically. However, I do have to admit to a bias. When I see any establishment group fighting a new idea, I tend to side with the bringers of change. This is a non-conservative side to my nature, which is otherwise strongly conservative.

For instance, I've found little evidence in life to support the basic concepts of socialism, and endless affirmation of the power of capitalism. And while democracy has some serious shortcomings, they're not as many as its competitors. So I'm resistant to socialized medicine and our American socialized school system.

Never have I seen any establishment group to be progressive. Indeed, history provides endless examples of the establishment fighting off new ideas and technologies. So when I discovered that the scientific elite was trying to prevent research in cold fusion, my natural instinct was to suspect that the elite were going to be wrong again. I wanted to find out more about this new field of research.

My publications helped the cellular telephone industry grow from the experimenting of a few amateur radio enthusiasts into a new industry, where I was the *only* publisher covering this field. I did this by publishing hundreds of articles in my amateur radio magazine on repeaters, then publishing a series of books, and finally by publishing a magazine devoted to the subject (*The Repeater Bulletin*).

I held a series of conferences around the country to get this new technology organized and standardized.

I repeated this when the personal computer was first invented by starting the first microcomputer publication (*Byte*), followed by the first computer-specific publication (*80-Micro*), and many more publications and software. I organized the first computer industry standards conference.

My success with cellular telephones and computers encouraged me to support the newly introduced compact disc with publications (*Digital Audio*, *CD Review*, *Music Retailing*, *the Independent Music Producer's Society Journal*), helping to make this become the fastest growing consumer electronics product in history.

Once I'd talked with a few of the scientists researching cold fusion, I felt that a dedicated publication might be able to help this grow into an industry. But this industry would be even more far reaching in its impact on the world than the personal computer.

As I talked with researchers and read their papers, I realized that Professors Pons and Fleischmann had discovered something of enormous potential. The researchers who initially were unable to replicate the P&F experiments apparently had been either careless or, expecting nothing to happen, accepted this result without question. But I also found that several researchers had confirmed the excess heat reported by P&F. As a side note, when the Department of Energy (DOE) issued an edict that any laboratory doing any cold fusion research of any kind would be denied any government funding for *any* of their research, this quickly stopped all further thought of cold fusion research by universities and any other even partially government funded labs.

When I got interested in cold fusion I remembered reading in the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute *Review* that students there had early on sought to confirm the P&F experiments and had, indeed, been able to replicate the reported excess heat. But when I wrote to the new president of RPI, he refused to answer my letters on the subject. In retrospect I can understand why. RPI is heavily dependent on government funds for research, so the last thing they need is to admit to having done cold fusion research. That could cost them millions of dollars.

As I looked into the state of cold fusion further, I found that as a result of the DOE chill on cold fusion research, one of the leading American researchers in the field was Professor Dennis Cravens, a young physics teacher at a small community college in Vernon, Texas, who was experimenting in his garage. Dennis had invested around \$5,000 of his own money in his lab and was successfully generating excess heat using the P&F approach.

Could the scientific establishment be

wrong? Again? History told me that this was not just possible, but probable. Sure enough, researchers all around the world were making progress. They'd found that not only palladium, but also rubidium, rhodium, titanium, and platinum could also be made to generate excess heat. Even nickel! Some labs were reporting success with plain water, so the reaction didn't even require the use of the much more expensive "heavy" water used by P&F.

Researchers were exploring different temperatures, metals, electrolytes, pressures, radio-frequency excitation, magnetic fields, and so on, experimentally seeking higher ratios of output to input energy. They had to go by intuition because there was as yet no accepted theory explaining the reaction.

Meanwhile, other sources of apparent excess heat were turning up. Were they in some way connected to the P&F phenomenon? Sonoluminescence, hydrosonics, ball lightning, all seem to, in some way, be defying Newton's Third Law, producing more energy out than in.

If these sources are real, do they involve some sort of nuclear reaction, or can they be drawing energy from the fabric of space (whatever space is)?

I found myself in a new world of N-machines, magnetic motors, and zero-point energy. Alas, none of the research reported seemed to have significant substantiation beyond the enthusiasm of adherents.

Where does science end and science-fiction begin? I'm still pragmatic, so I'm waiting to see how all this shakes out.

The heralded end of the oil age is still off somewhere in the future. I don't doubt that researchers will continue to improve the efficiency of the P&F phenomenon as they develop more data and understand better what's going on. But generating heat is only the first step.

Power companies have settled for steam turbines for turning heat into electricity. Maybe it's time to look for a more direct and efficient method.

As I understood the situation, when Dr. John Huizenga, the head of the DOE, put the hex on cold fusion, complete with his book *Cold Fusion, The Scientific Fiasco Of The Century*, he also contacted the US Patent Office and got their cooperation to reject all cold fusion patent applications. I'd heard rumors that one applicant had managed to get around this blanket ban via applying as a senior citizen, and thus going through a different route in the Patent Office. Sure enough, on December 12, 1994, Dr. James Patterson of Sarasota, Florida, was issued a patent for his microsphere approach to generating heat. This was the first cold fusion patent!

Jim already had patents for his process of making microspheres, so that simplified his cold fusion patent application. No, "cold fusion" was not mentioned anywhere in the patent

application. But the data presented did clearly show that substantially more energy was being detected coming out of the Patterson microsphere cell during tests than energy was being put in.

By coating microspheres of polymer first with copper, which adheres to the polymer much better than palladium, then a coating of nickel for strength, and then adding a coating a few molecules thick of palladium, followed by another coating, also very thin, of nickel to keep the palladium from flaking off under pressure or heat, the surface area of metal is at a maximum for the volume taken by the microspheres. This, in turn, greatly speeded up the ability of the nickel and palladium sandwich to absorb hydrogen. With this approach to loading the hydrogen into the metal lattice of the metals, it could be accomplished in minutes instead of taking days to weeks.

Once the metal lattice had absorbed over 85% of its volume with hydrogen, the mysterious excess energy phenomenon could be reliably started. Patterson, 76, is anxious to supply his patented microsphere cold fusion cells to researchers, to simplify their experiments with various metals, electrolytes, and other parameters.

The more I've tried to find out about what may be going on to produce the excess energy, the more I've run into scientific controversies over atomic structure, and even implications with cosmology. It turns out that once we get beyond what we can see in the micro and macro, we're off into a welter of theories. We don't know how the universe started. We don't know how life started. We don't know why the force constants are what they are, except that, if they weren't precisely what they are, we couldn't be here, and neither could the universe. Wow, talk about luck!

In the past, every time scientists developed the means for extending their vision into either the micro or the macro, they invariably discovered that the previously accepted theories had been wrong.

Having been involved with the microcomputer since its inception, I see many parallels with what's going on in the cold fusion field. I started the first microcomputer magazine even before any manufacturer was able to ship a microcomputer that actually worked. Seeing the potential this new invention promised, I decided to do my best to help turn a laboratory curiosity into an industry.

When the minicomputer was first developed, the mainframe manufacturers laughed at it, and ignored it. Soon almost all of them were out of business and minicomputers had taken over. The minicomputer offered computing power at about one-tenth the cost of the mainframe. History has shown us that, any time there is a ten times improvement in a product, it will be successful.

Then came the microcomputer (the personal computer). The minicomputer firms sneered at this “toy” and ignored it. They were led down this garden path by *Computerworld*, the major industry publication, which led the ridiculing. The microcomputer, providing computing power at a tenth the cost of minicomputers, has almost put the minicomputer firms out of business. Data General, Wang, Digital Equipment Corporation, and Prime are all basket cases.

In our field we’ve seen the mainline journals ridiculing cold fusion mercilessly. It’s a scam, a fraud, a fiasco. It almost reminds me of Galileo trying to get his fellow scientists to at least take a look through his telescope. And failing. Pasteur suffered the same fate with his microscope. As did Royal Rife with his super-microscope.

The critics are right, there’s not enough nuclear ash or radiation to explain what’s going on by the old nuclear reaction theory. But where theory and experiment diverge, it’s theory that should give way, not experimental research. And in this case we have a large and growing body of carefully executed experiments which confirm the data, even though it conflicts with cherished theory.

One of the first things Dr. Patterson did when he received his patent was to invite Dennis Cravens to redo his experiments to confirm his data showing that excess heat was being generated. Which Professor Cravens was quickly able to do. When you consider that Dr. Patterson had been getting 200% excess heat dependably, and up to 7000% at times, his approach seems viable. And keep in mind that he was not even bothering to measure the heat lost through venting hydrogen and oxygen from his cell, nor the substantial heat that would be generated if these two elements were reunited to produce water.

When I predicted in 1976 that we would eventually have laptop computers with more power than minicomputers, I got a big laugh. This was just a year after the first crude microcomputer kits had been developed. It was a year before the first practical microcomputers reached the market, made by Commodore and Radio Shack. It was seven years before the first laptop computer.

Today predictions of a new energy source which will replace oil, gas, coal, hydropower, and so on, are just as unbelievable for most people. I believe we’ll be seeing as much progress in developing new energy sources as we have seen in computers and communications, but that this will change the world far more than any previous technologies have. Cold fusion promises power at less than a tenth of today’s costs, so it cannot fail to prevail. The energy companies which try to ignore cold fusion could eventually find themselves in the position of the disappeared mainframe computer manufacturers, or in the

precarious shape of Wang and Data General. Very few things or even industries last forever.

The cold fusion discovery comes at a good time. Scientists have been becoming increasingly concerned over the depletion of fossil fuels, as well as over the pollution burning these fuels is producing. These fuels will become increasingly expensive as natural gas, oil, and coal reserves peter out, leaving the Earth pretty well stripped of resources for future generations. It’s time to move on. But how many oil companies have plans reaching 25 and 50 years into the future? How many power companies are planning on how to survive when transmission wires are no longer needed? Will we even need gas stations in ten years?

What will the power sources of the future be? We can no more predict what they may be than we could predict the PowerPC or Pentium chips when the first transistors were invented. But I won’t be surprised if our wrist communicator/watches are self-powered by minuscule cold fusion cells. Today’s rockets are mostly huge fuel tanks with only a small space left for the astronauts. Substantially lower energy costs will make many manufacturing processes economical that aren’t now.

It’s too easy to rhapsodize over the what-ifs of cold fusion. If it turns out to be even 10% of what is expected of it by today’s dreamers, this will be by far the most important discovery of the 20th century.

It is probably too much to hope that the “establishment” scientists learn from their mistake of passing judgment on cold fusion with too few facts, and thus make it easier for scientists to make progress in other forbidden areas. The other potential sources of low-cost energy should be more carefully researched to make sure that the establishment hasn’t blundered again in counting them out. But that holds true in a wide variety of areas where research has been seriously underfunded because they were not in the mainstream.

If scientists would treat anomalies as red flags, waving to attract their attention, instead of sweeping them under their mental carpets, we’d have far more progress in many fields. The work and ideas of Tesla, Rife, Reich, Velikovskiy, Rhine, Backster, O’Leary, Naessens, Bob Beck, and many others needs to be more carefully investigated. I wish I had the time to start magazines to help more new fields develop. The greatest shortage I face is in finding people interested and willing to work and help. For instance, in the medical field alone I see areas which could be developed which could cut our healthcare costs by about 90%.

Cellular phones, microcomputers, and compact discs probably would have been unstoppable new technologies without my contributions, but then I look at the distressing

number of potential new technologies which have been successfully stopped by the establishment, and I wonder.

Patterson and Cravens took the Patterson cell to the Fifth Cold Fusion Conference in Monaco in April ’95 and demonstrated it, sitting there on a tabletop, generating from 200-600% excess heat for the four days of the conference. At the University of Illinois conference in October, just six months later, the Patterson cell was producing 100 times more energy out than in, as observed by scientists from 35 countries. The cold fusion movement was now unstoppable.

The cellular telephone, pioneered by radio amateurs, has changed communications world wide. And we haven’t seen anything yet! Look at the impact the personal computer has had on the world. It’s changed the structure of businesses. It’s opened up endless new industries. Now we’re seeing the compact disc developing into a data transfer device, and now we’re even seeing movies on ’em (DVD). I have the entire country’s phone numbers listed on just five CD-ROMs.

And I helped. Now—what have *you* done to help move the world along? Or are you one of the people who are doing your best to stop progress? Or are you just along for the ride? It’s fun to reach out for that brass ring instead of just riding life’s merry-go-round. Sure, it takes some extra effort. But you’ll be surprised at how little extra effort it takes before you find yourself out in front.

1997 - UPDATE:

In the two years since the Monaco Fifth International Conference on Cold Fusion (ICCF-5), Jim Patterson and Dennis Cravens have been very busy. Dennis has left his Vernon, Texas teaching position to pursue cold fusion research full time from a laboratory he set up in New Mexico.

The result is that on June 11, 1997 Jim demonstrated his cell working in a prototype hot water heater on the *Good Morning America* (ABC) show. It was running at about 150% efficiency, but I expect they’ll surpass that by the time a commercial model reaches the market.

But even more astounding was Jim’s demonstration of his cell decontaminating radioactive uranium. Here was the promise of a solution to the multi-trillion-dollar nuclear waste problem. You may be sure that this got some attention in high places and had a number of scientists looking up crow recipes.

The scientific community had already been shaken by a NASA research report (N96-22559) which confirmed the generation of excess heat using nickel and plain water. Heat far beyond anything possible via a chemical reaction. This report, which is “no longer available” from NASA, has been reprinted in

issue #22 of *Elemental Energy*.

Yes, cold fusion is not just real, it's impossible to sweep under the rug for even the most reactionary of critics from the physics "establishment".

But why is all this happening? It defies current atomic theory. So theory is just going to have to change, no matter how resistant the establishment is to this. There are no more straws for Doug Morrison, Gary Taubs, or John Huizenga, the most voluble of cold fusion's skeptics, to grasp.

One theory that I like is that the too small amount of helium which is being detected, presumably from the transmutation of hydrogen, can be explained by some transmutation of the palladium to silver, and some of the lithium electrolyte to boron. Where potassium is used as the electrolyte, this could be transmuting to calcium. This effect is explained in rather good detail in the Michio Kushi book *The Philosopher's Stone*. (The book is \$10 from One Peaceful World Press, Becket MA 01223, for those willing to do their homework.)

The transmutation of elements may be an anathema to some physicists, but only if they are able to ignore a mountain of evidence going back several centuries. This is cold fusion, not cold fission, so we may be moving elements up the periodic table, not down. Thus the lack of radioactivity observed.

Recent spectrographic tests by Prof. Miley at the University of Illinois have confirmed this explanation for the generation of excess heat.

GRAVITY & INERTIA

The "standard model" for the atom has generated some impossible situations, but that hasn't yet forced the true-believer scientists to rethink their theory. Well, that's what they were taught in college, and it's the model they've lived with ever since. It even influenced Einstein in his thinking. And may have led him seriously astray. The old paradigm-shift problem.

As I explained in my editorial in *Cold Fusion*, after reading Eric Lerner's *The Big Bang Never Happened*, and seeing his model for the creation of the solar system, the galaxy, and then the super-galaxies, and its application to known plasma experiments and ball lightning, I remembered the model for the sub-quark, as published in 1908 by Besant & Leadbeater in their book *Occult Chemistry*, and then followed up in 1980 by Stephen Phillips in his *Extra-Sensory Perception Of Quarks*.

These models applied the laws of fluid dynamics, the same laws drawn upon by Maxwell for his equations. And we know from super-collider experiments that all particles have spin, but for some reason the next seemingly obvious step of reasoning hasn't happened. If electrons, protons, etc., all have spin, then they are all much like miniature gyroscopes. A

group of spinning particles (wavicles?) is thus much like a box full of tiny gyroscopes, all with different orientations so they cancel precession. We know that when we push a gyroscope it resists changing direction. And when it starts moving it tends to maintain its direction and momentum. And that's what we observe as inertia.

Now, each of the spinning wavicles (Feynman) is holding itself together with a force generated by the energy (whatever *that* is) spinning around the outside of the ball and up into a vortex at the top, then back out the bottom. The suction formed by the tight vortex, just as we have in fluid dynamics, holds the energy ball together. But this force also extends to nearby balls, tending to attract them with this small force. And this we perceive as gravity.

Don't you like that explanation better than Einstein's concept of gravity being a deflection of the space-time continuum? Well, it sure is easier to understand the concepts involved.

Now, I hope a math expert will apply the equations to the system for us. I make no pretense of math expertise, nor do I intend to spend the time to develop any. I've found that while math is helpful to some scientists in dealing with abstractions, in my publications it has been a barrier to explaining complex matters to newcomers in any field. My feeling is that if a scientist is unable to explain a concept without equations, then he doesn't really understand what he's trying to write about.

In 47 years of publishing technical magazines and books, I've always insisted on authors using a minimum of math. It's been difficult for some authors, but the result has been the opening of one new technology after another to masses of newcomers, and their growth into new industries.

COLD FUSION 1998

Most of the papers being submitted for publication in *Elemental Energy* by foreign authors seem to be concentrating primarily on theoretical discussions. The nuts and bolts researchers, other than Dr. Patterson, are either making little progress or keeping their results secret. The work of Drs. Pons and Fleischmann has been kept very close. I suspect they are hiding an embarrassing lack of progress. Dr. F. bailed out and is back in UK. There are rumors that Toyota has lost its enthusiasm for the project and is looking for some other company to buy them out.

The most visible success in the field is the Patterson Patented Cell, as promoted by Clean Energy Technology Inc. (CETI). Laboratories or universities interested in getting more information and prices for research cells should contact Jim Reding at 941-951-2384.

Patterson has been granted a series of

patents (which I've been publishing in *Elemental Energy*) covering both the generation of excess heat and the amelioration of radioactivity. It looks as if we'll be able to turn thousands of tons of radioactive waste into heat and electricity!

The most recent International Conference on Cold Fusion was held in April 1998 in Vancouver, where not much really happened. The previous ICCF in Sapporo, Japan in 1996 was a similar dud. The problem seems mostly to be in the unprofessional approach to organizing these conferences, where every effort seems to have been made to exclude and discourage the media.

The 1998 conference was organized by Eneco, whose major contribution to the field so far seems to be the sale of their stock. Efforts to get information about their activities have been ignored.

PAPERS REQUESTED

Papers are particularly requested from researchers in the field as a way to help others avoid dead ends, and to provide visibility for possible funding.

RICHES GALORE!

Thus, as I hope you can see, the field is still wide open for pioneers. The Patterson microsphere cell seems to me to be more complicated than is necessary. Jim has proven that the action is a surface phenomenon, so the obvious next step, it seems to me, is to use finely powdered metals which should start the reaction faster, be more dependable, and provide greater efficiencies.

As Dennis has proven, it doesn't take a multi-million-dollar lab to be a cold fusion pioneer, any more than it took that to be a personal computer pioneer like Bill Gates, Paul Allen, Steve Jobs, and Steve Wozniak. They all started out on shoestrings.

Of course, if your pioneering spirit has been totally crushed by our truly dreadful school system, then all you can do is read about the adventures the pioneers are having and be jealous of their resulting riches.

Pioneering opportunities are wide open for the adventurer at every turn. We know very little about magnetism, water, and hundreds of anomalies which have been ignored by scientists.

Right now, if you wanted, you could start from almost zero and learn enough about cold fusion to do your own research at home and have a good chance at making a breakthrough.

Opportunity is always there, knocking quietly on your door. Now, with a new multi-trillion-dollar industry about to get started, the rapping is getting louder. Will you be able to sleep through it, lulled by your TV and ball games? No problem, right?

Yes, researchers are going to constantly improve elemental energy systems as they experiment with different metals, electrolytes, temperatures, SAF and RF excitation, and other parameters. But right now the technology has advanced enough for manufacturers to start building small home or water heating units. I'd like to see a hundred entrepreneurs producing the first commercial products using this technology. And, as with personal computers, we'll be seeing improved models being marketed every few months.

NOW, LET'S TACKLE THE BASICS

This "Letter to Emma" was written to my granddaughter to help her in a science project.
— Talbot Chubb

Dear Emma,

Thank you for your letter suggesting that I help you with your independent study project about cold fusion. It sounds like a good idea, but it will require some work on your part since you will need to have a certain level of understanding about chemistry and physics. As you know cold fusion is a very controversial subject. If it is real, which I happen to believe, it will change many things in the world, probably even in my lifetime.

First it is important to recognize that there are 4 distinct types of energy production: (1) chemical energy, that powers our cars and most of our civilization, (2) nuclear fission energy, as used to generate about 15% of our electricity, (3) hot fusion nuclear energy, which powers the Sun and most stars, and (4) cold fusion nuclear energy, which appears as unexplained heat in a few experimenter's laboratory studies and which most scientists believe is impossible. The three types of nuclear energy produce 10 million times as much heat per pound of fuel than occurs with chemical energy.

How do these types of energy differ? To understand this question, you need to know some chemistry and physics.

LESSON 1

Nature has provided us with 2 types of stable charged particles, the proton and the electron. The proton is heavy, normally tiny, and has a positive charge. The electron is light, normally large and fuzzy, and has a negative charge.

The positive charge and the negative charge attract each other, just like the north pole of a magnet attracts the south pole of a magnet. When you bring 2 magnets together with the north pole of one facing the south pole of the other, they pull together—bang! When they bang into each other, they release a little bit of energy in the form of heat, but it is too small an amount to easily measure. To pull the

magnets apart you have to do work, which is another way of saying you have to use up energy.

It's almost like rolling a rock down a hill. Rolling the rock down a hill actually creates a little heat, and pulling the rock back up the hill takes energy.

In the same way, the positive charge of the proton pulls on the negative charge of the electron and they stick together, releasing energy in the process. The result is a hydrogen atom, designated H.

A hydrogen atom is nothing but a fuzzy electron hugging a compact proton. The proton is the nucleus of the hydrogen atom. If you knock the electron off the hydrogen atom, you get a positive ion H^+ , which is nothing more than the original proton. An ion is the name applied to an atom or molecule that has lost or gained one or more electrons, and hence is no longer electrically neutral.

LESSON 2

As you know, Nature has provided us with more than one type of atom. We have oxygen atoms, nitrogen atoms, iron atoms, helium atoms, etc.

How do these atoms differ? The answer is that they all have different types of nuclei (plural of nucleus, from the Latin). And these different nuclei all have different numbers of protons inside them, which means they all have different plus charges.

The nucleus of the helium atoms has 2 protons inside it, hence has plus-2 charge, and requires 2 electrons to neutralize its charge. When 2 electrons stick to it, it becomes a helium atom.

The oxygen nucleus has 8 protons and has charge 8. When 8 electrons stick to it, it becomes an oxygen atom. The nitrogen atom has 7, and the iron atom has 26.

But all the atoms are built more or less the same way, with a compact, positively charged nucleus embedded in a cloud of fuzzy electrons. The difference in size between the compact nucleus and the fuzzy electrons is enormous. The Sun has a diameter only about 100 times that of the Earth. The electron cloud on an atom has a diameter which is about 100,000 times that of the nucleus. Cube these numbers to get the difference in volumes.

LESSON 3

We now are in a position to understand what chemical energy is. The atoms, all electrically neutral, can actually join with each other and release more energy. This is another way of saying that they can join into more stable configurations.

The electrons in an atom try to snuggle up to their nuclei as close as possible, but their fuzzy nature requires that they take up a certain volume of space. However, if they join

together with the electrons of another atom, they can usually find a tighter configuration that leaves them closer to their beloved nuclei.

For example, 2 hydrogen atoms can join together in a snuggler configuration if each hydrogen atom contributes its electron to a 2-electron cloud, which the separate protons share. In this manner they form a grouping of the two electrons in a single cloud, together with the two isolated protons spaced apart from each other but still within the electron cloud. The result is a heat-producing chemical reaction $H + H \rightarrow H_2$. (The \rightarrow means "goes to" or "becomes".)

The H_2 configuration is the hydrogen molecule, and when you buy a tank of hydrogen gas, H_2 molecules is what you get. Furthermore, the 2 electrons of the H_2 molecule and the 8 electrons of the O atom can find a still snuggler configuration by combining their electrons to create the water molecule H_2O , plus heat.

The water molecule is really a single cloud of electrons in which are embedded the three point-like nuclei to form a minimum energy configuration. So when we burn oil or coal we reconfigure the electrons to produce more stable configurations of point-like nuclei embedded in electron clouds, liberating heat. So much for chemical energy.

LESSON 4

We have slid over one point in the above discussion. How does Nature make a nuclei containing two or more protons in the first place?

After all, each of the protons has a positive charge, and the positive charges repel each other very strongly when they are separated by a distance equal to the distance across a nucleus. The repulsion of like charges is just like the repulsion between the north poles of two magnets when they are pushed together the wrong way. Something must overcome this repulsion, or else the only kind of atoms we would have would be those of hydrogen.

Fortunately, this is not what we observe. The answer is that there is a second kind of force which acts on protons, the nuclear force. The nuclear force is very strong but requires particles to almost sit on each other to have any effect.

And also there is a second kind of heavy particle, which is just like a proton, except that it has no positive or negative charge. This other kind of particle is called the neutron, since it is electrically neutral. A peculiar fact of life is that it exists in stable form only inside a nucleus. When not in the nucleus, it changes into a proton and electron and a very light neutrino in about 10 minutes. But it lasts forever inside a nucleus.

Anyway, the neutron and the proton really love each other once they can get close enough

together, and then they combine to form a very stable pair called a deuteron, which we designate by D^+ . Moreover, two deuterons will embrace each other even more tightly if brought into contact, despite the push apart by their two positive charges. They then fuse to form a doubly charged particle consisting of two protons and two neutrons. This particle is the nucleus of the helium atom, designated He^{++} . When neutralized by two electrons, it becomes the helium atom.

The single deuteron, when it combines with a single electron, forms the heavy hydrogen atom called deuterium, designated D. Larger groupings of neutrons and protons exist in Nature and serve as the nuclei of carbon, nitrogen, oxygen, and iron, etc. atoms. All of these groupings are made possible by the very strong nuclear force, which is felt between particles only when they are in contact or partially occupy the same volume of space.

LESSON 5

We can now understand normal nuclear energy, which is really nuclear fission energy. In the explosion of massive stars, lots of different types of nuclei were formed and exploded back into space. Second and later generation stars and planets were formed from this mix, including our Sun. In the explosion process, probably every possible stable configuration of protons and neutrons has been produced, plus some almost-stable groupings, such as the nucleus of the uranium atom.

There are actually 3 different types of uranium atom nuclei, called uranium 234, uranium 235, and uranium 238. These “isotopes” differ in their number of neutrons, but they all have 92 protons.

The nuclei of all uranium atoms can go to a lower energy configuration by ejecting a helium nucleus, but this process occurs rarely, so that the uranium has already lasted over 4 billion years.

But the uranium nuclei are unstable in another way. In general, groupings of protons and neutrons are happiest if they have about 60 protons-plus-neutrons. The uranium nuclei contain more than three times this number. So they would like to split in two, which would release a lot of heat.

But Nature doesn’t provide a way for them to split apart, because they would have to go to a higher energy configuration before splitting in two. However, one of the three forms of uranium nucleus found in Nature, called uranium 235 and designated ^{235}U , can be given this energy if it captures a neutron. The energized nucleus that results from neutron capture then splits apart with enormous energy release, and incidentally with release of additional neutrons. The additional neutrons can then split more uranium nuclei, keeping the reaction going.

This is what happens in nuclear power plants where the heat, which is the end product of the nuclear splitting process, is used to boil water, generate steam, and turn electrical generators. (One also gets lots of radioactive products, which are a nuisance to dispose of safely.)

LESSON 6

We are now also in a position to understand hot fusion nuclear energy. As mentioned in Lesson 5, the groupings of protons plus neutrons is most comfortable when the numbers of neutrons and protons approximate those found in the nucleus of an iron atom. Just as uranium has too many neutrons plus protons to be comfortable, so the light elements like hydrogen, helium, carbon, nitrogen, and oxygen have too few. If they can be made to snuggle up under proper conditions, they can combine to create more stable groupings, plus heat.

This is the process of fusion. Nature has found a way of doing this in stars, like the Sun. All Nature has to do is heat compressed hydrogen hot enough, and wait long enough, and hot fusion will occur. If Nature were to start with deuterium, which already has a paired proton and neutron, the task would be relatively easy in a star.

Temperature is a measure of how much speed an atom of a given type has as it bangs around inside a cloud of such atoms. The higher the temperature, the higher the speed and the closer the atoms get to each other momentarily during a collision. In a star, the temperatures are high enough that all the electrons quickly get knocked off the atoms, so one is really dealing with a mixed cloud of electrons and nuclei. At very high temperature the nuclei occasionally get close enough during collisions for the pulling-together short-range nuclear force to turn on. Then the nuclei can stick together and go to a lower energy configuration of protons plus neutrons, releasing heat.

Hot fusion nuclear energy is an attempt to carry out this process in the lab, using deuterium and mass-3 hydrogen (whose nucleus is a compact grouping of 1 proton and 2 neutrons) as the gas. Hot fusion requires that the gas be contained at temperatures of hundreds of millions of degrees, which can be done with the help of magnetic fields, but only for 1 or 2 seconds.

The hope is to contain the gas for longer times. During the period of high temperature containment, nuclear reactions occur during collisions. The main form of energy release is ejection of high-energy neutrons and protons. The proton energy quickly converts to heat. The neutron energy can also be converted to heat, but makes the equipment highly radioactive. It then becomes difficult to repair the equipment, which could make hot fusion a

poor candidate for commercial power production.

In any case, hot fusion power is a dream that is still probably at least 50 years away. But most scientists view hot fusion as the only way to achieve fusion power, which produces less radioactivity than fission power, is environmentally benign, and has a virtually limitless fuel supply on Earth (many millions of years at present energy usage rates).

LESSON 7

So now we come to cold fusion. Cold fusion may provide an easier and non-radioactive way of releasing nuclear fusion energy.

Cold fusion relies on a different way of letting protons and neutrons in nuclei snuggle up so that the nuclear force can bring them into a more stable configuration. The requirement for any nuclear reaction to occur is that the reacting nuclei occupy the same volume of space. This condition is called particle overlap.

In hot fusion, particle overlap is brought about briefly by banging the nuclei together so as to overcome momentarily the repulsion of the two positive charges which try to keep the particles apart. In cold fusion, particle overlap conditions are achieved by making deuterium nuclei act as fuzzy objects, like electrons in atoms, instead of like tiny points.

When either light or heavy hydrogen is added to a heavy metal, it occupies positions inside the metal where it is surrounded by heavy metal atoms. This form of hydrogen is called interstitial hydrogen.

With interstitial hydrogen, the electrons of the hydrogen atom become part of the pool of electrons of the metal. Each hydrogen nucleus oscillates back and forth through a negatively charged electron cloud provided by the electrons of the metal. They can be thought of as moving back and forth like the pendulum in a grandfather clock.

This vibration exists even at very low temperature, due to a peculiarity of a branch of physics called quantum mechanics. The vibration is called zero-point motion.

The nucleus then becomes a fuzzy object, like the electrons in an atom. But this amount of fuzziness is not enough to permit a hydrogen nucleus to share volume with another hydrogen nucleus.

To get two or more hydrogen nuclei to share the same volume, one must go one step further. In a metal, electrical current is carried by electrons that act more like stationary matter waves than like point particles. If electrons did not become wave-like inside solids, there would be no transistors and no present-day computers.

This wave-like kind of electron is called a Bloch-function electron. [*Editor’s note: This model is named after Felix Bloch, who was one of the contributors to the mathematical*

development of quantum mechanics in the 1920s and 1930s. Besides what is mentioned here about a “wave-like kind of electron”, a number of unusual or counter-intuitive scenarios are connected with that mathematics. As we come to better understand the way matter is REALLY put together, and how it actually manifests in our physical space, some of those seemingly outrageous concepts and experimental findings from early quantum mechanics will make more sense. It is all an issue of the relative frequency of vibration between interacting “bits” of matter and readily leads to such applications as invisibility cloaking, shifting in space and time and, say, one object passing through another solid object like a wall or closed box. But this is getting off the subject under discussion here!] The secret of cold fusion is that one needs Bloch-function deuterons: one needs wave-like deuterons inside a solid in order that two or more deuterons share the same volume of space.

But once the Bloch-function deuterons are created, the nuclear force comes into play and the protons and neutrons making up the deuterons can rearrange themselves into a more comfortable configuration, with a release of heat. To study cold fusion, the experimenter has to force deuterons to assume the wave-like form and keep them in the wave-like state.

The successful cold fusion experiments

show that this can be done. But at present only one scientist team knows how to do it reliably. These scientists are Drs. Yoshiaki Arata and Yue-Chang Zhang. They work in a university laboratory in Japan. Since cold fusion promises millions of years of energy without the problems of global warming or radioactivity, a real effort should be made to learn from them how to reliably release cold fusion energy.

WAYNE SAYS:

Chubb has done a nice job of explaining something complicated. But perhaps I can help a little when it comes to the last step, the cold fusion phenomenon, which isn't very difficult to understand, with or without Bloch waves. (Lordy!)

Back in 1989, Pons and Fleischmann discovered that when they put some palladium in heavy water and passed a current through it, eventually it would start to heat up and produce more heat energy out than the electrical energy going into the system. Since this was happening at around room temperatures, as opposed to hot fusion at several million degrees, they called it cold fusion.

The scientific establishment had no theory to explain this, so they branded P&F as either fools or rascals, forcing them to leave the country.

Subsequent research has shown that a number of the metals which have a lattice-like structure can be made to produce excess heat. Metals such as rhodium, rubidium, platinum, and nickel have all performed well.

It was discovered that it was necessary for hydrogen from the water to be absorbed in the metal's lattice, which acts like a sponge, before the reaction could take place. This led to the use of a thin film of the metal being deposited on tiny plastic spheres (by Jim Patterson) or the use of powdered metal, both of which provide a maximum of surface area per unit of volume, and thus allows the hydrogen to fill the metal lattice faster. With this advance, the “cold fusion” reaction could be made to start up in minutes instead of taking hours to days, as it had for P&F. It also made it possible to use nickel instead of palladium, which is much cheaper, and plain water instead of the far more expensive deuterium (heavy water).

What seems to be happening is that the hydrogen is absorbed into the metal's lattice. Then, when an electric current is passed through the metal, the hydrogen atoms get very agitated, which is understandable (who doesn't get agitated when an electric current is passed through them?) and, the hydrogen, constrained by the lattice, has nowhere to go, and the trapped neutron triggers a reaction which produces energetic particles to start a breeding

To contact Wayne Green regarding this article you can write to:

Wayne Green

PO Box 416

Hancock NH 03449

E-mail: w2nsd@aol.com

Website: www.waynegrreen.com

Fax: 603-588-3205

For a reprint of Wayne Green's *Cold Fusion Overview* article use the above information and send \$5.00+s&h. (Shipping & Handling: \$3 for total order. For Canada: US\$ on US bank; add \$3 extra (\$6 total) for shipping. Foreign orders, please add \$10 for shipping.)

Wayne has a plethora of information available at very reasonable prices. Here are just a few brief examples of what Wayne offers:

Cold Fusion Journal — \$30/six issues +s&h

I predict this will be one of the largest industries in the world in a few years. Power at about a tenth the cost of oil, coal, or natural gas! Even cheaper than hydro, solar or wind power! My Journal publishes the patents and theory involved in this new field of solid-state physics and the transmutation of elements. For \$5 I have an Overview available which explains the history and, in simple language, how and why cold fusion works. Or you can get a sample issue for \$10. I publish about six issues a year, but that depends on the rapidity of new developments. Oh yes, this Journal won the Folio Magazine prize as the best designed new technical publication.

Secret Guide to Wisdom — \$5 +s&h

This is a review of a bunch of books which our school system should have encouraged you to read. No, I don't sell these books—that would be a conflict of interest. I'm recommending them because they are critically important to helping you understand what a sham most of the things we've been brought up to believe in are. I've had to read thousands of books to find these few gems. You don't.

Yes, I'm an iconoclast—that's someone who challenges conventional or cherished beliefs and institutions as being false or harmful. Hey, that's me, and I want to enlist you in my crusade.

But to do that I need you to understand more about the world—the stuff they don't teach you in school. This guide will, I predict, turn out to be one of the most treasured reference books you'll ever get.

After reading these books you'll be death to any party because you'll know more about almost anything than anyone else. You'll be a social pariah unless you learn to keep your mouth shut—a skill I have not yet mastered. But it is fun to be able to go on talk-radio shows like *Art Bell*, *Sightings*, and *Laura Lee* and talk knowledgeably about a wide range of subjects.

Secret Guide to Health — \$5 +s&h

We are all brought up to believe in doctors. We eat and breathe what we want, including a bunch of poisons such as caffeine, nicotine, alcohol, and aspartame, and when we get sick as a result, we turn the responsibility for our health over to our doctor. What the AMA, the FDA, and other groups don't want you to know is how totally the pharmaceutical industry is in control of the health industry. Well, sickness industry, actually. There are several well researched books which blow the whistle on this whole mess. The American healthcare system is (a) the most expensive in the developed world and (b) one of the worst in terms of longevity and infant survival.

The *Secret Guide to Health* will help you avoid the poisons which are making you sick and help you add 30 to 60 healthy years to your life. You need to learn about what foods to eat and which to avoid. You need to know about the importance of drinking enough pure water. You'll learn the truth about vaccinations, dental amalgams, root canals, and other health threats. Or you can do like most people and die of cancer, a stroke, a heart attack, or hobble around a nursing home as an Alzheimer's veggie like my mother did.

Secret Guide to Wealth — \$5 +s&h

There are no known benefits to being poor, yet most people settle for careers which will never net them much money—such as working for a big company, the government, or teaching. The basic secret to making money is to own your own company. My book explains how you can get others to happily pay you to learn what you need to know to be an entrepreneur, and do it even though you have no college degree, resumé, or even any experience! And do it from 17 to 70.

An *Inc. Magazine* survey of America's most successful

entrepreneurs showed that virtually none of them ever completed college. They either never bothered to waste the time and money or, like Bill Gates, they dropped out. I spill the beans on the whole job scam. If you work for someone else for more than a couple of years, you're a sucker. When I finally figured out what was really going on, I started my own company, and within a couple of years I was buying the toys of the rich—like a yacht, an Arab horse, a plane, and a couple Porsches.

My guarantee: If you follow my instructions and aren't a millionaire within seven years, you get your \$5 back. Now, I realize that gratitude is the least felt of all human emotions, but maybe you could send me a check for the \$5,000 I should charge for this book when you make your first million? I'll send you the \$5 change.

73 Magazine — only \$25/year (a steal)

Most of the ideas in my books are first tried out on my 100,000 *73 Magazine* readers. As far as I know, I write longer editorials than any other editor in the world—and I've had over a thousand published down through the years. Long editorials? The 216-editorial 1997 reprint ran 260 pages! 1998 was only 248 pages, but that's because I reprinted one of the three-volume set in smaller type. They cover any subject I think should interest you.

Oh yes, in addition to my editorials, there's a complete ham radio magazine, with simple construction projects, reviews of new ham equipment, and a bunch of columns on special ham interests. Amateur radio has provided me with a lifetime of excitement and adventure, so I encourage everybody to get involved. The new no-code license is a snap to get for starters. Heck, we have kids of four getting their license and girls of eight getting the Extra, which is the top class license, so how difficult can it be? Once you're licensed you can talk with people anywhere in the world. And go and visit them, if you want to. On my recent visit to Iceland I met 28 of the local amateurs and we had a great party. But then I've partied with hams in South Africa, Kenya, Sudan, Lebanon, and countries all around the world. How about Nepal? Swaziland? Sabah?

These examples just scratch the surface of what Wayne has to offer, and these descriptions were taken from his website where you can get a much more detailed description of what Wayne has to offer.

reaction, so the hydrogen neutron is forced into the nucleus of one of the metal atoms, changing it's atomic weight, making it a new element. For instance, let's take nickel, which has a weight of 58.7, picks up five nucleons, bringing it up to 63.7. Copper has a weight of 63.5, so that leaves 0.2 that is turned into heat.

By the time we stick that into Einstein's $E=mc^2$, the mass of 0.2 is multiplied by the speed of light squared, so the resulting energy released is enormous for a very tiny bit of matter converted.

The leading theoretician in the field, Professor Hideo Kozima, calls the process Trapped Neutron Catalyzed Fusion (TNCF), and he has done the field a great service by showing that the research data from labs all around the world all agree when this model is used for calculations.

And when we look at the nickel (or palladium) with an electron microscope after it's been used in a cell to generate heat for a while, we can clearly see the craters left where the mass has exploded, releasing energy (heat).

It's much like microscopic hot fusion reactions. And indeed, the temperatures involved in the conversion of mass to energy are in the millions of degrees, but only for a nanosecond or so, but it's enough to overcome the nuclear repulsion force.

This process of changing one element to another is called transmutation, and the old-line physicists and chemists get really upset when such a thing is suggested. Harumph, that's alchemy! Yep, sure is. Oh well, the scientific establishment has, throughout history, unfailingly ridiculed and fought every major new discovery. Please let me know if you are aware of any exceptions.

[Editor's note: Shortly after the turn of the century, one of the other pioneers of quantum mechanics, Max Planck, said that the only reason science moves forward is because the current generation of scientists dies off, and the younger ones, having grown up with what was heresy to the oldsters, accept the new ideas!]

Scientists at several universities are now taking elemental energy cells that have generated excess heat and are examining them with their mass spectrometers to see what new elements have been created, and they're finding a bunch of them.

Not that the transmutation of elements is very difficult to prove, even on your kitchen table. All you have to do is take two pieces of pure carbon and rub them together with an electric current passing through them. Save the carbon powder that rubs off and then check it with a magnet. Presto, you'll find the magnet moves some of the particles.

How come? Some of the carbon has been changed to iron. How'd that happen? Easy, simplifying the reaction described by the TNCF model, we have two carbon atoms (weight 12 each), plus two oxygen atoms (weight 16 each),

added together give a weight of 56, which is the weight of iron. Tell the physicists to stick that in their ear.

René, in his *Skeptic* book, showed how he and a friend transmuted elements when they inadvertently created a miniature volcano.

There's a great little book on the subject, *The Philosopher's Stone*. It's only \$10 and worth it's weight in embarrassing your chemistry professor. (The author is Michio Kushi; the book is \$10 from One Peaceful World Press, Becket MA 01223.)

Successes With Cold Fusion & New-Energy Experiments

FALL, 1999 HAL FOX

As a professional scientist, I have spent the past ten years (plus), since the announcement of "cold fusion", tracking down, investigating, and reporting on a variety of proposed new-energy devices. Our group (Fusion Information Center and Trenergy, Inc.) has published hundreds of articles and collected, read, and reported on over 3,000 professional papers on various new-energy devices, systems, proposals, and theories. In a capsule, here are the results:

1. Cold fusion *does* work. Over 600 papers from over 200 laboratories in 30 countries have reported successes. However, none of the varieties of cold fusion devices (as yet) is robust and easily replicated, so there is no threat to the hot-fusion community.

2. The Cincinnati Group has shown both excess thermal energy and nuclear reactions from a special electrochemical configuration. The most important finding is the ability to reduce the radioactivity in some aqueous solutions.

We have replicated and extended this work in Trenergy's laboratory and have reported the results in a meeting of the American Nuclear Society. Some similar (but different configuration) low-energy nuclear reactions have been accomplished and fully reported by Professor George Miley, editor (until 1999) of *Fusion Technology*, the international journal of the American Nuclear Society.

This work is now being extended to the on-site stabilization of high-level, radioactive, spent-fuel pellets by the Trenergy group. This work is being performed with private funds so that the intellectual property rights are preserved. Several patents are pending.

3. The newest work of Prof. Ruggero M. Santilli has shown that a special type of underwater arcing can produce a combustible gas from carbon-containing wastes (sewage and other types of contaminated water). This gas can be produced to provide two-and-one-half times as much energy output as energy input to

create the gas. Patents are pending. The work is being supported and commercialized by Touns Technology Licensing, Inc. of Florida.

4. Dr. Randell Mills has shown that energy can be obtained by the collapsing of the hydrogen atom below its normal ground-state. For further information, including a paper presented before the American Chemical Society in early October 1999, see the www.blacklightpower.com website. Patents are pending.

5. Kenneth Shoulders (see US Patent No. 5,018,180) has shown how the use of high-density charge clusters can produce both excess thermal and direct electrical energy. Up to now, the devices have been small (about one watt per device). Plans have been made and private funding is being used to scale up these thermal and direct electrical output discoveries. According to the patent, the excess energy apparently comes from tapping the vacuum energy of space.

These are the unemotional facts about new energy. There are several other developments that could be cited. However, these are the patented (and patent-pending) discoveries that are being commercialized. In all cases, the research and development has been done with private funds (except possibly for some work done by Prof. George Miley). The US Department of Energy has yet to discover and officially announce these new-energy processes.

Anyone who desires to condemn all new-energy projects as fraudulent is, of course, either vastly misinformed or working under someone else's agenda. The genuine, new-energy development program is vigorous, scientific, privately funded, patented, and (as with the above items 3, 4, and 5) is being commercialized.

There is nothing that the new-energy detractors can do that will prevent the increasingly rapid commercialization of new-energy devices and systems. The most important aspect is the following: there is no need for government funding. Government funds only delay projects and add to paperwork.

The end result is that the Department of Energy will find it increasingly difficult to get funds for energy development when it has been so reluctant to fund anything but hot fusion for so many years. It has really failed in its assigned mission to develop new energy sources.

COLD FUSION CONSPIRACY?

The following is edited from a briefing paper by Hal Fox, President of the Fusion Information Center, submitted to an inquiry by the US Commerce Department's Office of the Inspector-General. The department is investigating complaints that the Office of Patents and Trademarks is not allowing any

patent applications for cold fusion or low-energy nuclear reactions to be processed beyond being rejected. - Ed.

BACKGROUND

As the director of the first research laboratory at the University of Utah Research Park, I was intensely interested in the March 23, 1989 announcement of cold fusion, called by the University of Utah administration (not called by Pons and Fleischmann). The announcement of a new source of energy was most exciting to me. That day I began the plans for trying to be of some help (systems engineering background, missile system specialist for several years). By mid-April 1989, we had organized the Fusion Information Center and obtained offices at the University of Utah Research Park.

By July 1989, we had decided that information-gathering and publishing such information would be our best role. Our first edition of *Fusion Facts* was published in July 1989 and continued as a monthly publication for several years before being incorporated as part of the *Journal Of New Energy*, a peer-reviewed, quarterly, scientific journal (abstracted from the first issue by *Chemical Abstracts*, the world's foremost scientific abstracting organization).

ATTACKS ON COLD FUSION

By the fall of 1989, it was apparent that someone had organized and was carrying out a campaign against the new technology of cold fusion. All of this was done in secrecy (except for the ERAB [Energy Research Advisory Board] Subcommittee). Here are the facts, insofar as we have been able to gather and publish them.

A subcommittee of the Energy Research Advisory Board traveled to various laboratories where successes in cold fusion had been claimed. If the researchers were measuring neutrons, they were told that it was background radiation. If the researchers were getting tritium, they were told that it was contamination. If excess heat was being produced, they were told that they didn't have proper calorimetry. Except for one small paragraph, demanded by one of the honest members of the committee, the ERAS final report was entirely negative about cold fusion.

An arrangement was made for someone in the Office of Patents to ensure that no cold fusion patent application was accepted for patenting (whether any type of coercion or reward was involved is unknown). Each person, as far as we have been able to determine, was sent the same information: a copy of a newspaper article from the *New York Times*, saying that cold fusion doesn't work, and a copy of the paper by 16 PhDs from MIT

[Massachusetts Institute of Technology] stating that they could not replicate cold fusion (this is the paper where the authors removed the data showing that they *did* get a small amount of excess heat).

A person (representing powers-that-be in Washington, DC) called many of the physics and chemistry departments at major universities in the United States. Here was his message as relayed to me from one such department: "If you have so much as a graduate student working on cold fusion, you will get no contracts out of Washington."

All editors of the major scientific journals were contacted and were instructed not to publish articles on cold fusion. All editors but one then set up barriers against cold fusion publication. The one editor who did not accept that type of instruction was Professor George Miley of *Fusion Technology*.


An amount of US \$30,000 (or \$40,000 according to different sources) was given to Random House to have a "hatchet job" done against cold fusion. The result was the widely acclaimed (by orchestration) book by Gary Taubes, *Bad Science: The Short Life And Weird Times Of Cold Fusion* (1993). For one knowledgeable about cold fusion developments, it is obvious that this book was a deliberate hatchet job.

In addition to the above well-orchestrated activities, some appointed or self-appointed scientists have been very active in traveling to conventions, etc., and doing their best to

challenge any positive cold fusion results. Two of these are (were) Dr. Douglas R. O. Morrison (CERN, Switzerland) and Professor John R. Huizenga (University of Rochester), chairman of the ERAB subcommittee (if my memory is correct).

One of the most active protagonists has been Robert Parks, with some association with the American Physical Society. (The current president of the American Physical Society denied in a recent conversation that Robert Parks speaks for the Society.) Parks was instrumental in preventing a recent conference from being held in a proffered auditorium in a government facility. Parks has an email list of many people in the Department of Energy and, about once a month or more often, sends out statements that ridicule any cold fusion or low-energy nuclear reaction experiments, papers, books, etc.

Please recognize that this anti-cold fusion program was a very well planned and orchestrated scheme to destroy cold fusion. These were clever and well-executed operations. We have been told that, were it not for *Fusion Facts* and its rapid exchange of information of successes in various parts of the world, cold fusion would have been dead. That is more credit than we deserve.

(Source: Hal Fox, President, Fusion Information Center, Institute For New Energy, Utah, USA; tel: 801-466-8680; email: halfox@mail.slkc.uswest.net; website: www.padrak.com/ine.) 



The Untold History Of America

by Ray Bilger



This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business as usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House and throughout our entire Judicial system.

***The Untold History Of America* was written for the specific purpose of providing a high school textbook for all American schools that would educate students about the real nature of our national situation. With a clear understanding of things as they exist in reality, students will then be in a much better position to go on in life and do something to correct our current downhill course.**

This book is for those who want to know why America is the way it is today, where we went wrong, who are the responsible parties, and what we can do to bring back the American Dream our forefathers and mothers fought so hard to establish and gave their very lives to defend.

Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.

The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger's ongoing research are compiled into the book:

The Untold History Of America, Vol. 1.

Available from Wisdom Books & Press

(Please see order form on Back Page)

Vaccination: An UnGodly Practice

Editor's note: The following message is more or less self-explanatory for those of you who are exploring religious and moral avenues to counter the kinds of vaccination strongarm tactics which are in full force at this time. In addition to an awakening population-at-large, we have all been hearing for months now, even on the controlled major print and broadcast media outlets, about the refusal of many, many military personnel around the world to accept vaccinations—no matter how ominously the coercion sales-pitch is made. These military people would rather lose their jobs, pensions, livelihood, and go to jail if necessary, than accept the latest “mandatory” vaccinations. What do you think they know that the average school nurse and parent doesn't?!

Dr. Horowitz has specifically asked that we share the following message with you. Len is certainly no stranger to the pages of this newspaper, having shared outstanding information with us on several occasions—and most recently giving us a “flu bug” update for the Front Page story of our January, 2000 issue. His scientific credentials are, to say the least, of the very highest calibre. Moreover, he has long championed The Truth and he has found it in some of the most interesting documentation this side of the secret Vatican underground archives!

In the event you are unfamiliar with Len Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H., he is a Harvard graduate, independent investigator, and internationally known authority in public health education. He has authored eleven books, including the dynamite Emerging Viruses—AIDS & Ebola: Nature, Accident, Or Intentional? and his most recent Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse.

Additionally, for those of you with access to the Internet, Dr. Horowitz's website address www.tetrahedron.org contains a wealth of information on diseases, viruses, illnesses, vaccines, and also has important links to other primary sources of cutting-edge information. If you would like to phone Tetrahedron directly to order any of Dr. Horowitz's books, or to inquire for other information, you may do so by dialing 1-888-508-4787, which is also good from Canada.

Otherwise, for more information regarding any of the books or tapes mentioned below, please contact: Tetrahedron Publishing Group,

P. O. Box 2033, Sandpoint, ID 83864; phone: 1-800-336-9266; fax: 208-265-2775; e-mail: tetra@tetrahedron.org; or visit their website catalog at: <http://www.tetrahedron.org> for some of the most astonishing, infuriating, and well researched information you will ever read on a number of health and medical subjects—information which may just save your life and the lives of your loved ones.

2/19/00 DR. LEN HOROWITZ

(with Pastor Norm Franz
and Errol Owen)

Many people believe that vaccinations are safe and “mandatory” for school and/or workplace attendance. They are clearly deceived in most cases.

Vaccines are not “mandatory” in most American states that allow for personal, religious, and/or medical exemptions. Furthermore, the practice of vaccination is far from safe. In fact, if you were to seriously consider the suppressed facts, you would likely conclude that the alleged benefits of vaccination do not outweigh the severe and extensive risks.

For parents who elect to forego these risks, in celebration to God and His blessings, among which are health and natural immunity, the following message includes *Bible* verses that should be copied and then attached to your vaccination waiver or declination form(s).

These *Bible* excerpts serve as a supplement to the ninety-minute audio tape entitled *Horowitz On Vaccines*. This tape provides a lengthy discussion of a citizen's right to refuse vaccination for spiritual and religious reasons. Ways to avoid vaccinations and assertively respond to coercive vaccine proponents and shot administrators are discussed. Moreover, the tape presents stunning admissions by vaccine industry experts, including 1998 Sabin Gold Medal of Honor awardee Dr. Maurice Hilleman, and others who admit to the contaminated and deadly nature of many of our most trusted vaccines.

Biblical support for those who wish to avoid vaccinations for spiritual and religious reasons include the following law prohibiting genetic engineering or the use of its products:

Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a

diverse kind; thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of linen [plant] and woolen [animal] come upon thee.

— *Leviticus 19:19*

Relevant reasons for God's warning in this regard include the fact that bovine (cow) fetal serum is commonly used in the manufacturing process of vaccines. So are monkey kidney cells, chicken embryo parts, bacterial or viral genetic materials, RNA and DNA, as well as yeast and human proteins.

Using the example of cows, bovine fetal serum is mixed with bacteria or viral particles and other vaccine ingredients, including toxic metals, such as mercury and aluminum, and immune-destructive chemicals. Thus, proteins and genetic materials from the cattle, viruses, and bacteria are mixed before these particles are injected into you or your children.

Once the vaccine ingredients, including foreign RNA and DNA, and genetically engineered bacteria and/or viruses, or their parts, enter your blood, they may cause genetic mutations of your cells. Then you have sown your bloodstream “with mingled seed” that not only taxes your immune system further, but may cause the development of cancer cells as well. These may go on to become full-blown cancers, particularly in the presence of a weakened immune system, made weak by vaccine “adjuvants”. Likewise, this cross-species transfer of infectious particles often initiates autoimmune diseases. These are major reasons why vaccination is “an unGodly practice”.

Your blood contains vital white blood cell “bodyguards” (i.e., lymphocytes) that provide for surveillance and destructive responses against cancer cells and malignant tumors. Therefore, overly taxing these cells, as vaccinations often do, is unclean and unhealthy. Elsewhere in the *Bible*, God recommends that you maintain your blood clean and healthy.

Integrating this knowledge further, some vaccines are made from “pooling” human blood taken from people, including social drop-outs and drug addicts, who were exposed to various infectious agents (e.g., bacteria and viruses). Once vaccine makers have these people's blood, their laboratory technicians separate their serum from the whole cells, and then this serum is used to make the final vaccines.

This was the case with the Hepatitis B vaccine that was given to gay men in New York City and Blacks in Central Africa in 1974. This vaccine, according to all the suppressed scientific evidence, as well as testimonies from insiders, most likely initiated the international AIDS pandemic.

In essence, the routine vaccine practice of sacrificing animals to grow infectious cancer viruses is obviously risky. This was the case for the cancer- and AIDS-linked Polio and

Hepatitis B vaccines.

Merck vaccine makers took dead or dying animal tissues, including their blood, in an effort to extract these infectious agents. Then they mixed these animal incubated contaminants with human blood. This blood ultimately got mixed to make the final vaccine. In this manner, cross-species transmission of infectious agents most easily and commonly occurred as it does today. According to the *Bible*, this is a sin.

There are several *Bible* references to the importance of maintaining clean blood. A few of these are listed below. It should be recalled that, as I detailed in my book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola; Nature, Accident or Intentional?*, the Rockefeller family largely established and controls the international blood banking industry. Laurance Rockefeller, in particular, assembled the New York City Blood Council—the council of doctors that established the New York City Blood Bank.

This was the organization that allowed 10,000 hemophiliacs throughout the United States, and countless others around the world, to receive the AIDS virus (HIV) through their contaminated blood supplies. They knew, in advance, that the blood was infected with these viruses and others. More recently, the Canadian and American publics learned that Hepatitis C-contaminated blood (another cancer trigger) and protein “prions” (the “mad-cow” Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease agent) also flowed from these blood “bankster” labs to millions more.

It is well known that the Rockefeller family also established a virtual monopoly over the American medical and pharmaceutical industries as early as the 1920s. This was the same decade they heavily funded and directed the fledgling cancer industry, as well as the eugenics movement.

The Rockefeller-led eugenics effort began the study of human genetics. DNA differences between the races began to be mapped by their research foundations and organizations long before Hitler’s Third Reich got involved in what later eugenicists called “racial hygiene”. Rockefeller-funded research focused on the genetic predispositions for cancer and other diseases between various races of people. In 1928, the Rockefeller family fortune then built the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Anthropology, Eugenics, and Human Heredity in pre-Nazi Germany.

This Institute gave rise to the majority of Hitler’s top racial hygienists, including Ernst Rudin. Rudin later directed Hitler’s “Racial Hygiene Society”.

Stunningly, previously secret documents show the Rockefeller family was heavily invested in a partnership with Hitler’s Third Reich. Germany’s leading industrial organization during World War II was IG Farben. Top Farben directors were among

Hitler’s highest ranking SS officers. With the help of the Dulles brothers, and their Wall Street law firm, Sullivan and Cromwell, John D. Rockefeller’s Standard Oil Company secured the patent rights over the synthetic oil and rubber the Holocaust victims were about to produce in the factories they built adjacent Auschwitz and elsewhere.

It should also be known that IG Farben, Rockefeller’s intimate partner, held the patent on the gas that killed the millions of Holocaust victims as they entered the “showers” allegedly for “public health” and “disinfection”.

[*Editor’s note: And remember that the Rockefeller family, like the Rothschilds in England, were of Jewish extraction, which only makes The Truth behind the “official” version of the events in this dark chapter of modern history that much more interesting—and sad. Is it any wonder, then, that it is against the law in some countries (and a matter of great and noisy rebuke in others) to even dare to question the “official” version of such historical matters as the Holocaust? There are many yet-to-be uncovered skeletons in those dark closets!*]

The book and tape cited above also details the development of the 1974 experimental Hepatitis B vaccine that most likely transmitted HIV to New York City’s gay men, and Blacks in Central Africa. This vaccine was developed by the Food and Drug Administration (FDA), the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC), and the National Institute for Allergies and Infectious Diseases (NIAID). The project was directed by Dr. Maurice Hilleman, vaccine chief at the Merck pharmaceutical company.

Astonishingly, this company received a major share of the Nazi war chest near the close of WWII. At that time, the company’s president, George W. Merck, was America’s biological weapons industry director. He had been personally appointed by President Roosevelt and Secretary of War Stimson.

Following WWII, most of Hitler’s top biological weapons developers were secretly sent to work for the allies. Several infamous medical experimenters came to America under the covert operation called “Paperclip” administered by the OSS and later the CIA.

Among the Nazi transplants was Erich Traub and his assistant. This world-class cancer virologist, Hitler’s top biological weapons expert, was assigned to the U.S. Navy Biological Research Laboratory affiliated with the University of California. He was paid more than \$65,000 of U.S. taxpayer money (plus benefits!) to continue his nefarious genocidal weapons experiments for many years during the cold war.

Another fact worthy of considering is that today the Rockefeller Foundation, and the Merck Fund, whose parent companies were previous partners with Hitler, are leading funding sources for world “depopulation”. A gift-wrapped form of genocide, and a

continuation of their early eugenics efforts, today their work is positively heralded and allegedly needed for “population control”. These associations, their related histories, and ties to contemporary vaccine agendas, are deserving of investigations by governments around the world.

Following a storm of criticism by many Third World nations during and after international “population control” conferences, several U.S. Government officials decided to phase out institutionalized reference to “population control”. Newly chosen surrogates included the phrases “Family Planning” and “Maternal and Child Health”.

Could this be the real reason why “Family Planning” centers and “Material and Child Health” clinics allegedly “require vaccinations” and promote their use so ardently?

Given this alarming background, the following *Bible* passages have special relevance:

Lamentations 4:13-15 foreshadows the AIDS pandemic, and other current and coming plagues. It also relays the fear and avoidance surrounding HIV-positive and other infected, sick, and dying people. As you read the first paragraph, consider the fact that religious leaders are encouraging their followers to get vaccinated. Many are even inviting “public health” nurses and vaccine administrators into their congregations to deliver the toxic, and too often lethal, doses:

“It happened because of the sins of her prophets and the offenses of her priests (and rabbis) who, within her walls, shed the blood of the righteous. They wander in the streets like the blind; they are so polluted with blood that nobody is able even to touch their clothing.

“‘Keep away! Unclean!’ people shout at them, ‘Keep away! Away, don’t touch us!’ They flee, to wander here and there; but no nation allows them to stay.”

Ezekiel 3:18-20 provides a pretty good argument why it’s important to relay these facts concerning vaccines, blood transfusions, sin, and death:

“When I say to a wicked man ‘You will surely die’ and you do not warn him or speak out to dissuade him from his evil ways in order to save his life, that wicked man will die for his sin, and I will hold you accountable for his blood. But if you do warn the wicked man and he does not turn from his wickedness or from his evil ways, he will die for his sin; but you will be saved yourself.”

Ezekiel 5:17 provides another blood-related warning and prophecy that may relate to recent outbreaks, particularly the hemorrhagic fever virus Ebola. As documented in my book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola; Nature, Accident or Intentional?* this virus was apparently produced by Litton Bionetics—America’s sixth leading biological weapons contracting laboratory:

“Yes, I will send famine and savage beasts upon you to leave you without children; plague and bloodshed will sweep through you; and I will bring the sword upon you. I, God, have spoken it.”

Luke 13:1-5 states that those who mix human blood with the blood of sacrificed animals are “sinners”. This is precisely what pharmaceutical industrialists do to many vaccines.

“There were present at that season some who told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus, answering, said unto them: ‘Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?’”

Finally, *Revelation* provides an “End Times” prophecy in which the kings, merchants, and wealthiest men of all the nations were deceived by “magic spells” or “sorcery”. Biblical references to the practice of “magic spells” or “sorcery” come from the Greek root word of “sorcery”—that is, pharmacopoeia meaning pharmacy. This “sorcery” is not only associated in the *Bible* with spilled and impure blood, but with the great plagues, and onslaught of deadly “beasts”.

Strong's Concordance Hebrew root word for “beasts” is #2416 “chay” meaning “alive, raw (flesh), strong . . . appetite”; in the Greek Lexicon, the word #2342 for “beasts” is “therion” meaning “a dangerous animal, (venomous, wild) beast.” Thus, the Earth's

greatest depopulation event is predicted to be associated with dangerous beasts and the great plagues. Could these “beasts” be bacteria, viruses, and pieces thereof—infectious microorganisms most insidiously spread throughout the world, most precisely and extensively, in contaminated blood and vaccines? That's exactly what many experts say is occurring today.

Those who “fornicated” with the devil, and stole “the blood of prophets and of God's people” would surely be severely judged by God in the last days. (See *Revelation 18:23-19:2*.) The *Bible* predicts that around the time “Babylon the great” falls, its deadly wine, also symbolic of blood, will flow out full of impurities into the “rivers and streams” that the *Bible* says are the Earth's “people”. They will likely then be infected with agents, little “beasts”, associated with great plagues that will wipe out more than a third of the world's population.

Indeed, a reasonable interpretation of these sections of *Revelation* includes the suggestion that vaccine/pharmaceutical/blood industrialists, all largely directed by the Rockefeller family and their friends, have deceived international leaders, merchants, and the wealthy.

Finally, in *Revelation*, God's judgement and great wrath comes upon those who have worshipped these Babylonian idols above the Lord. Today, as modern medical science is idolized, and continues to dramatically alter the

gene pools of plants, animals, microorganisms, and humans, Babylonian scientists are destroying the perfection that God created over all the Earth.

Additional *Bible* verses of interest on these topics include:

“Or if I [Lord God] send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast.”

— *Ezekiel 14:19*

“And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, ‘Live’; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, ‘Live’.”

— *Ezekiel 16:6*

“And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God...and blood flowed from the winepress.”

— *Revelation 14:19-20*

“And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, ‘Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues’.”

— *Revelation 18:4*

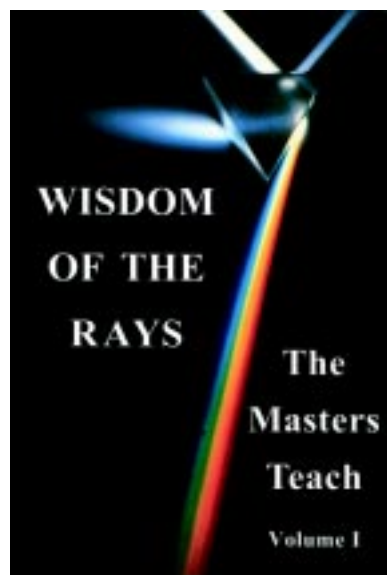
“The Lord our God...hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth...and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.”

— *Revelation 19:1-2* 

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



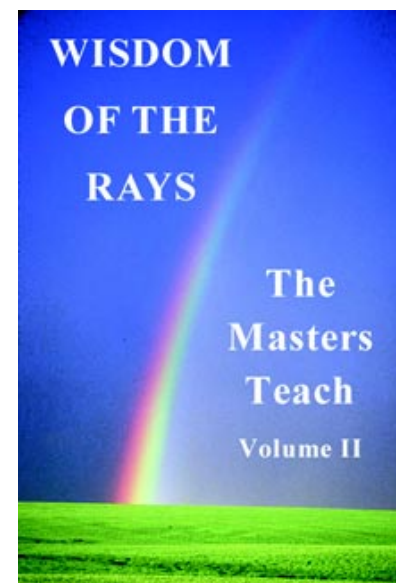
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

The Indigo Children

An Interview With Co-Author Jan Tober

[Continued from Front Page]

some time. There are those who say that the “forerunners” to this modern-day phenomenon started being birthed as long as 20 years ago. Futurists, such as Gordon-Michael Scallion, have been speaking of their planetary entrance for some years now, labeled by him as the Blue Children. To Nancy Ann Tappe, gifted with the ability to see the auric field of the human body, they are simply referred to as Indigos.

These are very special children, tremendously gifted. Many of you have probably seen on television, in recent months, the angelic teenage opera-singer Charlotte Church. If ever there was a perfect example of a “musical Indigo”, she’s it.

What does the presence of these “super kids” mean? What is their message? What is their purpose for being here, right now? Is this

just a fanciful idea or a reality? What are the Indigos and what makes them “Indigo”?

Although it took some months to coordinate, on January 17 I was finally able to speak with Jan Tober, the co-author of the provocative book called *The Indigo Children*, about this fascinating subject. While my investigation into this matter could have remained “normal”—that is, rather academic and linear, in a traditional interview fashion—once appraised of the knowledge base and orientation of our readership, Jan Tober became comfortable enough in the conversation to open-up to some of the more spiritual, and some might say esoteric, aspects of this subject centered around these “little” gifts from Heaven.

The book, while merely an “introduction” into the subject, is one that every teacher and school administrator should be required to read. If you have a child who is “a handful”, if you have a child who has been diagnosed with Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD) or Hyperactivity (ADHD), then by all means go get and read this book! It should be in every library across the land.

Authors Jan Tober and Lee Carroll have done a great public service by also providing a comprehensive, free-access website. Here (at www.indigochild.com) they have collected information concerning alternative schools, health professionals, and a wide range of other useful information pertinent to the Indigo children and where to seek help or assistance, if needed. Their book *The Indigo Children* is available through most major bookstores, and the book’s ISBN is: 1-56170-608-6.

Jan Tober is also associated with another website (www.kryon.com) which contains channeled spiritual material which may be of interest to our readers.

When inquiring, during the interview, about “alternative” schooling for those economically disadvantaged Indigo families, you’ll see there was mention of a

particular group in Texas. However, after the interview, I received a call-back from Jan Tober asking me to include within this story the mention of a book called *Home Schooling Handbook*, by Mary Griffith, which has just come to her attention, and is available through Amazon.com on the Internet.

It is obvious that, in an hour and a half, we were only able to scratch the surface on this subject. But if you have been feeling there’s no hope for the world, you’ll get a definite “boost” from this story!

The great Master Teacher of 2000 years ago said: “Blessed are the children.” These children will be the guides to return us, as a world, to the path of love.

Turning now directly to the book *The Indigo Children*, we read:

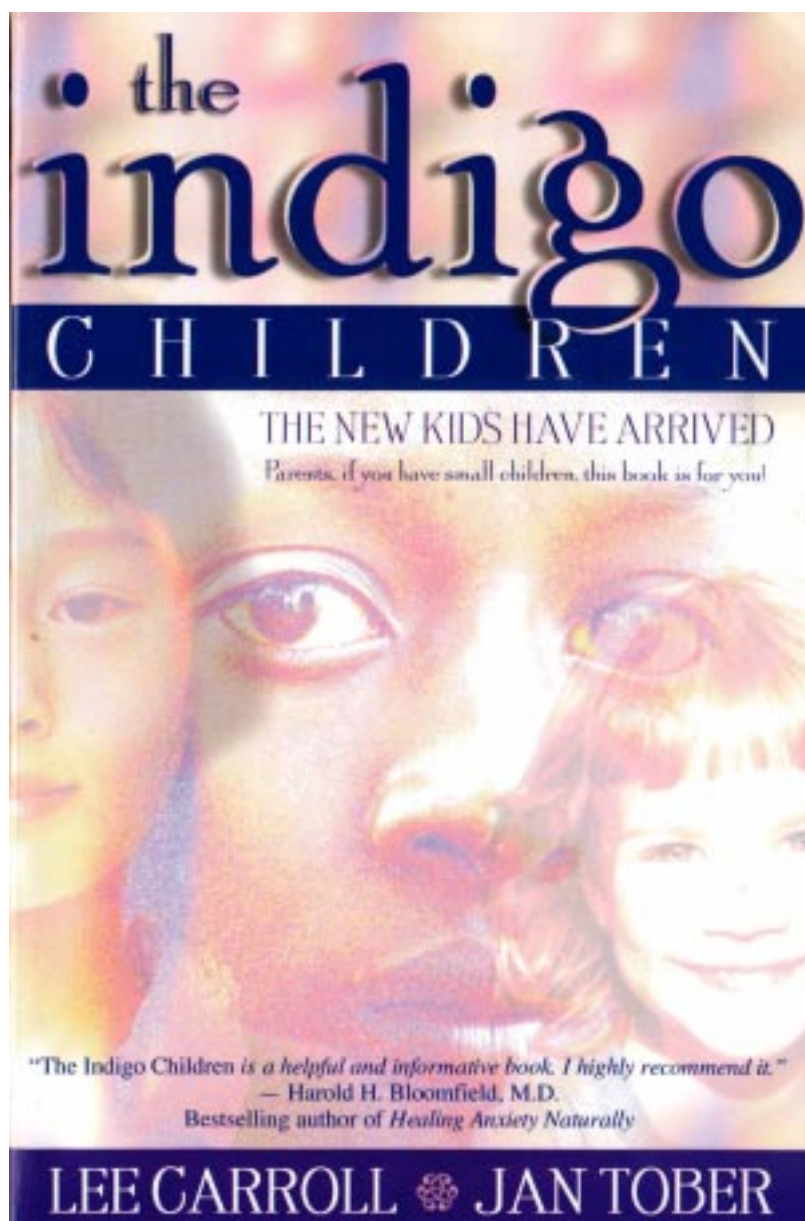
[QUOTING]

Here are ten of the most common traits of Indigo children:

1. They come into the world with a feeling of royalty (and often act like it).
2. They have a feeling of “deserving to be here” and are surprised when others don’t share that.
3. Self-worth is not a big issue. They often tell the parents “who they are”.
4. They have difficulty with absolute authority (authority without explanation or choice).
5. They simply will not do certain things; for example, waiting in line is difficult for them.
6. They get frustrated with systems that are ritual-oriented and don’t require creative thought.
7. They often see better ways of doing things, both at home and in school, which makes them seem like “system busters” (nonconforming to any system).
8. They seem antisocial unless they are with their own kind. If there are no others of like consciousness around them, they often turn inward, feeling like no other human understands them. School is often extremely difficult for them socially.
9. They will not respond to “guilt” discipline. (“Wait till your father gets home and finds out what you did!”)
10. They are not shy in letting you know what they need.

[END QUOTING]

This is no small challenge for parents because, on top of all the normal requirements of parenting, these children take the matter a large step into the spiritual. That is: “Indigos come into this world with self-respect and an unshakable understanding that they are children of God. Your Indigo will be quite confused and dismayed if you do not have the same



knowledge that you, too, are a spiritual being above all else. Therefore, it is crucial that you respect yourself. Nothing turns an Indigo off faster than parents who do not earn their child's respect, but who instead give away their power and parental responsibility to the child."

—Melanie Melvin, Ph.D., from *The Indigo Children*.

With that said, let's move now directly into my discussion with Jan Tober on the subject of these wonderful, wild, provocative, and often exasperating "old" children.

Martin: Let's begin with a fundamental definition; exactly what are the Indigo children?

Tober: The Indigo children, the definition that we are sharing, that rings true for us, is: an Indigo child is one who displays a new and unusual set of psychological attributes, and shows a pattern of behavior generally undocumented before.

Martin: How did you arrive at the phrase "Indigo children"?

Tober: Indigo children comes from the color of the aura around these children. There's a dear friend of mine, whom I've known since the early 1970s, by the name of Nancy Ann Tappe. Nancy has authored a book called *Understanding Your Life Through Color*. It was printed in 1982. In that book, that is the first documented information about what she has "coined" the Indigo children.

How does she see the color? How accurate is it? Nancy has been diagnosed with a situation where two of her neurological systems cross, and it creates a situation where she, literally, can see the human aura. She's like a Kirlian camera, if you will, and she sees electromagnetic fields and the colors and the frequencies. She's a fabulous gal and a wonderful counselor and metaphysician and teacher.

She noticed, very early on, that there was another auric color associated with all those whom she'd been working with, who she had been studying, working on her Ph.D. with this project. It became apparent that this was not that infrequent, which gives us a breakdown that, basically, Nancy has said that from 1980 on, about 80% of the children born are Indigos. And, since 1995, we have a much higher percentage, so much so that we need to look at what's happening here.

Metaphysically speaking—and we do not say this in the book—and the reason that we do not say, in the book, what I'm going to say here is that we wanted this book to go out to the "mainstream" public. Because those are the people who had the least chance of hearing about alternatives and ways of working with these children.

We're seeing a new generation of Masters coming into the planet, and they have been called "Star Children", "Blue Children", and

through Nancy's work they are called, from our perspective, the "Indigo Children". They are our hope for the future. They are our hope for the present. And that is, esoterically, what's *really* happening.

We try to keep the focus as pragmatic as we can, because we've got a lot of parents out there dealing with very OLD souls, in very tiny bodies, who, in most cases, know more than the parents!

And then, what do the parents do with that? There are metaphysicians who still have some ideas of alternatives. Mainstream, I don't know where they go, except to our book and a few other books that are getting out there.

[*Editor's note: Sadly, at this stage of general un-awareness, many "mainstream" parents have fallen into modern medicine's drug trap for controlling their children. See the article at the end of this interview called The Ritalin Generation: Drugging America's Youth for some unsettling details. Of course the goal is to derail these formidable old souls into a useless stupor. How better to cancel out their potential threat to the dark, so-called "elite" crooks in high places who are attempting to keep we-the-people asleep so as to move ahead with their New World Order planetary control plans.*]

Martin: I'm sure you've been asked a lot of standard questions, and I'm not sure if my questions will be quite as standard. One question that I'm just curious about—I want to move right into some of the deeper aspects—but have you been surprised or overwhelmed about the response you've gotten since this book has come out?

Tober: Yes, and no. One is always a bit overwhelmed when they're in the middle of something that is in its perfect timing.

Martin: Good answer.

Tober: This information about the children came to me, intuitively, in the early '70s, about the time I met Nancy, without realizing that she would be so connected with this. Because at the time, she was not talking much about the Indigo children at all, but I would have dreams where children would come to me and they would tell me who they are, why they came, who their parents were, why they came karmically to be with these parents.

And it was fascinating. I would wake-up from these dreams and I would start being drawn to various babies and small children, and I'd look in their eyes, and I saw these little-bodied old souls. So, I would look around me and I would talk to my friends and say: "Have you noticed a difference, or is this just me?"

And they'd go: "Well, kind-of." You know? And then, of course, that progressed.

I knew this was part of one of the reasons that I'm here. And I know, from the work that Lee and I do, that it certainly is a part of his mission, if you will. So, from that aspect, I was not surprised.

I knew it HAD to be done. It was like two very powerful hands pushing me forward into that area of my life. And then, as we work with people—we travel throughout the world, so we speak to different continents of people. We've been doing that for about nine years, and over the last four years, I would say, there is such a frustration coming back and such an acknowledgement coming from parents, day-care workers, teachers, that they are working with some very unusual old souls.

And the question "What do we do?" is coming from the parents. And how on Earth do they help that child interface with the school system? There was so much frustration, and so much interest, that by the time we actually got the book out, we KNEW it's time had come.

Martin: Are you working on a follow-up?

Tober: Oh, gosh. (*Laughter*) Yes, Hay House has asked us to do a second book and, as a matter of fact, I will ask your readers to help us. It is what we call "warm and fuzzy" stories from parents about their Indigo children. If your readers would share their stories with us, I would really appreciate it. And I'll give them an email address, if they want to do that; also a Kryon email and website address.

Martin: And what is Kryon?

Tober: The Kryon email address?

Martin: This is different than the Indigo children address?

Tober: Oh! (*Laughter*) This is a whole other interview for you. Have you ever heard of the Kryon writings?

Martin: No.

Tober: Well, Lee and I don't talk much about this because, again, the book is aimed at the mainstream public for those parents who need help, who have their nose right up into a prescription of Ritalin. You know what I mean?

Now, concerning Kryon: Lee and I travel around talking about the writings and teachings of Kryon. Kryon is a Master from the Great Central Sun. Lee does live channeling, channeling Kryon much like Ramtha would be. That type of energy. And we have actually spoken at the UN for the last three years. He channels Kryon. And I also channel the feminine aspects of the Kryon entourage. I do the meditations. We do balancing. We spoke to 3,000 people last year, in France alone, for one day, the two of us. It's amazing. The work is, basically, centered around "we create our own reality", which is certainly not a new term, but it is our job to be clear channels for that information to come through repeatedly, to help people take back their power.

Martin: This is just an aside. Have you heard of the book called *China's Super Psychics*, by Paul Dong and Thomas E. Raffill?

Tober: That's who Drunvalo's speaking about?

Martin: Right.

Tober: People have been emailing us stuff about it, and Drunvalo promotes our book in his workshop.

Martin: Yes, he does.

Tober: And the information that I get is that these super-psychics are all Indigos.

Martin: I assumed that.

Tober: They're all Indigos.

Martin: And, I would imagine, the same thing is happening in just about every country, but nobody has written a book about it; they just happened to choose the ones in China.

Tober: Well, China is very interesting. According to Nancy Tappe—let's see, we just got back from our second trip to Singapore. Two years ago, the Kryon entourage, which I call them, because Kryon is not an entity. Kryon is an accumulation of the Archangels, the whole group focusing on helping us through Earth changes.

Martin: This is a subject our readers are very familiar with.

Tober: And I know your readers would be familiar with Kryon. The Kryon entourage created the energy, through the audience in Singapore, to open up a portal. This year we then had to go back and balance the portal out.

Nancy Tappe told me all children coming into Singapore would be Indigos, before I told her about the portal. And then, when I told her that I was instructed that Kryon would be opening a portal, that I needed to do a lot of clearing, cleansing, before we even started the workshop—

Martin: That makes sense.

Tober: —two years ago, she just smiled. She said “Well, of course. There you are. That's why it's in Singapore.” It was a bit of a challenge. I sent her to Singapore with our promoter to talk to some parents there, too. The trip was difficult for us in many ways, but very rewarding in the fact that we know we've helped become a channel for getting some of this movement going to help these souls come in.

You know, Rick, we're dealing, basically—the Masters are coming in as right-brained individuals, coming into a left-brained world.

Martin: Its gotta be tough.

Tober: I suppose you're hearing this as much as we are, but we're talking about the Divine Feminine coming in at this time. And not a moment too soon, may I add!

And the Divine Feminine and the Indigos go hand-in-hand. Who is to say where one starts and the other finishes off, or what came first? My feeling is that the Indigos have made the way for the Divine Feminine to be accessed. We needed a “critical mass”.

That's what the Kryon work is about, to get a critical mass going who accept that through their consciousness, their thoughts, through their words and deeds, they create their reality; hence, we could create the reality here on Earth called Heaven.

That critical mass needed to be up and running, as the Indigos were dribbling in, so that there was a frequency that was refined enough so that they could come through into the physical vehicle, and have a frequency environment where they could stay, where they wouldn't have to crib-death themselves out of here, or sooner [*such as spontaneous abortion*].

Martin: Along this line, I want to talk to you about the misdiagnosis of Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD) and (ADHD), and the use of Ritalin to drug these children. Have you encountered a lot of Indigos who have been drugged and, in your opinion, misdiagnosed?

Tober: Again, I work as an intuitive counselor. I do not work out in the area where a lot of my clients would put their children on Ritalin. They would go to alternatives, innately. However, in our audiences, which do have a bit of broad cross-section, we are experiencing where, maybe not our audience member would go that route, but they would say: “My sister-in-law's child, my niece, my nephew...”, where they are not the primary child caretaker. And it is so prevalent, for instance, when you look at—if I jump around, it is because I'm also intuitive, and a channeler, so sometimes we get a little bit of extra help here, so I'll just try to stay right on line.

Martin: That's fine. Take it wherever you're guided to take it.

Tober: Yeah, I will. I'm giving you a lot more information than I normally feel comfortable giving on, let's say, a call-in radio show. I'm thumbing through this book as I'm talking. I want to quote the percentages we shared in the book, about the increase in the production of Ritalin: “Ritalin production has increased seven-fold in the last eight years, and 90% of it is consumed in the U.S.”

The trend over the past few years has been clear: the percentage of children with an ADHD or ADD diagnosis, walking out of a doctor's office with a prescription, jumped from 55% in 1989 to 75% in 1996. And, if the truth be known, it's higher than that; but I'm not in a position to quote.

What's happening? What's happening is, we have a new paradigm of soul, of entity, coming into the Earth who are, primarily, right-brained. We have them being shoved into a left-brained society where, to be left-brained is to be honored; to be right-brained, i.e., the artist, the musician, dancer, painter, writer, is not to be honored, in this country, for instance, as much as it is in Europe.

So, they're coming into a left-brained world. To get your kudos, to get your strokes, to be really honored and respected, they have to try to fit into that. These souls, as Masters, KNOW the truth and know that we are now moving into honoring the right-brain mode, and they are a part of that.

So, they're not going to fit in, even if they choose to. They're here on a mission

lifetime—and that's a very important statement. They're here on a mission lifetime. They're NOT here to fit in. We are here to understand them, to learn from them, and allow them to teach us a new way of being.

Back to your question. Because they're new and different, where do doctors go? Where do parents go? Where do teachers go? They've got children who would appear to be hyperactive, who have a low attention span, who can't stand in line—all of the symptoms that fit into something like the chicken or the egg.

I mean, which came first: ADD or the child of ADD? It's fitting into a type of pattern. They don't know what to do with it.

Now, if Ritalin healed the process, it would be different. I don't want to get into an AMA discussion, but there are so many incredible alternatives that take, maybe, a little bit more work, but my goodness, is your child worth it? Shouldn't that be the most important thing?

So, there are so many alternatives to that. If the drug healed, then fine. It doesn't. It just prolongs. It just puts them into suspended animation. Eventually they've got to get off the drug, and they have to deal with whatever it is that they're dealing with.

I have a book on ADD and ADHD; it's *The ADD And ADHD Diet*, written by Rachel Bell and Dr. Howard Peiper. I want to include this, although your audience is very savvy, but just for us all to stop, take a deep breath, and think.

“People with ADD/ADHD lack sufficient supplies of neuro-transmitters, especially serotonin. Serotonin is manufactured in the brain in the presence of B6 and tryptophan. Tryptophan is an essential amino acid. If tryptophan and B6 are in short supply, the body cannot make serotonin.” I'm quoting from the book.

“Therefore, people with ADD/ADHD may require supplements of tryptophan and/or B6. Protein supplies amino acids to the body. If the body contains sufficient protein and tryptophan-rich foods, the supply of amino acids will not usually be a problem. The calcium/magnesium ratio is a key factor, also. Insufficient magnesium can result in high insulin levels, which reduce serotonin. Therefore it is necessary to insure an adequate supply of magnesium, in addition to B6 and amino acids.” It goes on. This is one of several books we recommend. This book is very short, and sweet, and concise.

[*Editor's note: Remember a number of years ago when, all of a sudden, there occurred a tryptophan “scare” of “tainted” product on the healthfood store shelves, especially from what was a particularly good supplier? All the tryptophan supplements quickly disappeared under hasty recall and FDA/AMA scare tactics over the major media. Many people had also found this to be a very*

good natural sleeping aid—it's what puts you to sleep after eating turkey. Considering the number of Indigo children who were known to be coming into the world, who would otherwise be a formidable threat to the New World Order crooks, maybe now it becomes clearer why those who orchestrated the disappearing act were so compelled to "protect" us from this supplement!]

First, we've got the Indigo constitution. We've got Indigo Masters coming in on a mission, saying: "We're going to help this planet shift into the Divine Feminine, one way or another. We're going to do it by coming in and being an example of love. You're going to learn how to treat us, and as you learn how to treat us, you're going to learn how to treat each other, with love." I mean, that's the bottom line to all of this. When we learn how to love, be with, parent, if you will, the Indigo child, we're learning how to operate at the highest level with each other. That's the bottom line, and that's what they're teaching us.

So, we've got ADD/ADHD, ok. We've got a new paradigm coming in. They carry a lot of what has been labeled Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder. It doesn't mean it is. What we're saying to parents is this: please look at alternatives. We know it's challenging. That's why the book is out, so you can pick the book up and look at the list of traits, which I can go through, and I feel I should now, and you can see that maybe there's not something wrong with your child; that your child is part of this new paradigm.

Now, how do we work with that? That's what the book is filled with—healthy alternatives, from diet to techniques. There's a technique called sleep-talk, where you work with the child in their sleep state. It's very powerful and it needs to be taught. I'm bringing some teachers with me, as I put together Indigo workshops, who teach this. They've had a wonderful success rate with this, so far.

Proactive formula, heart-map—there are all kinds of choices that parents can look at. Does your child respond to this, to food allergies, environmental poisonings? We all have to get very, very savvy to all of this stuff, and these children are going to force us into doing it—for ourselves, as well.

Martin: Because I'm aware of the time restraints we have here, let me ask you: You have a fantastic list on your website of Montessori and Waldorf schools. And you talk about those as being excellent places for Indigos. What about those Indigos born into families that are economically disadvantaged? What do you say to people who just can't afford that kind of education?

Tober: There have been some wonderful results we've been hearing about with home schooling. There's a group in Houston, I believe there's about 40 families, maybe more, as of this interview, and they are successfully

working with home schooling. That might be an alternative. That, certainly, would be an inexpensive alternative, and they're getting wonderful results, and the children are walking right into Ivy League colleges.

I also know, within my heart of hearts, that there will be, I believe, other forms of schooling coming up that may be not as cost prohibitive to families who don't have a comfortable income. And I know there is such a huge interest in Indigos, and what we can do to help them, that there are a lot of educators now, who are also metaphysicians, who are joining forces and working at putting this schooling together.

I just worked with a client last week, and she asked me what did I see for her, and it was very, very clear that she was going to be working as part of this group. This was part of an intuitive counseling session that I did, and it turns out that she is ready to get her degree, and she does have people who are principals and vice-principals who want to interface with her. So, where there's one, there's many.

I know that books are stirring—this book, and there will be many more. I'm in the process of about four more at this time; one with Lee, and three or four with other people in various areas of education, health, who can get these books out and get the attention of the people, because we must make an inroad enough to make a "wedge of light" into the educational system and make space for these children, because now they are coming in such a high percentage that it can't be overlooked.

Martin: Are there any foundations or clearing houses for information, other than your website, for the Indigos? Is there a central place, or places, that are being established to study and work with these special children?

Tober: Not that we're aware of, but my information is that it will just be a matter of time before these are set up. It's too important and its right in our face; and it is the next step in our evolution. So it will be done.

Martin: You've been around a lot. You've been traveling a lot. What do you think people need to know? What is the most useful information that you can pass on to our readers about this subject?

Tober: There are two words that, if we could say nothing more to you, we would say, in the parenting of the Indigo child. In relating to the Indigo child, the two words are: *CHOICES* and *NEGOTIATE*. If you can remember nothing else, if you do not read our book, give them choices and negotiate everything. I mean, certainly, they're not to run rampant over you. But that is the parenting guide. If we can remember that they're here to teach us, that gives more of a balance to those words.

I want to share with your readers what parents can do to make a difference. In addition to giving them choices and negotiating

with them, you can make a big difference by guiding them, rather than giving them explicit directions. Treat them and interact with them as your best friend, because in truth, they are. Treat them with respect. Honor their existence in your family. Help them create their own disciplinary solutions. You'll be amazed as a parent what they will come up with. And give them choices about everything. Never belittle them, ever. This is just good parenting advice. If we wanted to be the perfect parent, we would say: "This is the list I will follow." So, they are very simply saying: "Now is the time, and you get to practice being the perfect parent. Now is the time on the planet to do this."

Always explain why you give them the instructions you do; never say: "Because I said so." Instead say: "Because this will help me today. I'm a bit tired today. I need some help from you" knowing that honesty will always win out with them because they're intuitive. They know what's going on, because you're thinking it.

Make them your partners in raising them. This is EXTREMELY important. This goes with choices and negotiation. Make them your partner. Let them know they always have a vote. Be PRESENT with them. And, of course, as a friend, as a grown-up family member, we ask always to be present when we're in a situation with people. I mean, that is "be here now". That's being in the moment, all of this metaphysical stuff. Metaphysicians innately know a lot of this. And explain everything to them, if you think they don't understand something—of course, we know that they DO understand at the soul level. And we know we can talk to them before birth.

If serious problems develop, and you feel you want to test them, do not say "Do not go to doctors." What you should say is: "Try some alternatives. Look at diet. Look at supplements. Look at nutrition. Look at homeopathy. Look at chiropractic. Look at polarity." We offer a list, a large list, and we offer access to alternative authors, alternative teachers who you can email, and ask, and take that even further.

Provide safety in your support. Avoid negative criticism. Encourage them in their endeavors. I mean, this is all stuff we know. An Indigo is not a follower. Let them decide what THEY are interested in, and what they want to do. Talk TO them, not AT them. That, basically, is the information we have found from therapists, from very conscientious parents, from Nancy's work, that seems to really help guide the Indigos.

They know who they are. They come in feeling and knowing. It does not serve us to try to mold them into a pattern that possibly we had to learn to break out of, the pattern of how our parents raised us.

There is a new way of being. There's a new way of parenting, and it's about moving

into love. The bottom line is love—being present and loving and understanding. In the months and years ahead, we're going to see school systems, we're going to see our types of areas, where we're going to get help as parents.

At an esoteric level—again, something I don't normally talk about on TV or radio shows, unless they are very holistic, but still, I would tend not to—is that the Indigos come from the 10th dimension. Considering we're in the 4th, moving into the 5th, and hopefully, many of us are in the 5th, moving and getting really comfortable with our ascension process, we've got these beautiful souls coming in from the 10th dimension.

The 10th dimension is about sound and color, and radiates this opalescence. As an intuitive, if you're intuitive, you can go in—if you're intuitive, and I believe most of your readers are—you can go in and ask to access that dimension. When you do, you will sense an opalescence, if you have clear ascension. That says a lot about, going back to, this honoring of the right brain, the honoring of the arts and honoring of the intuitive process, listening to the children.

Let their knowledge out. Let them know who they are, so they choose to stay. Create harmony in your home. Learn about cleaning space. Learn about sage-ing. Learn about preparing energy in your home—burning alcohol and Epsom salts—certain types of incense. Keep your home a clear temple, so that the child can come home, if they've had a difficult time at school, they can come home to a loving parent.

Even if you're tired, at least let them know and make some time to be present with them, so it's safe to come home to their buddy; and they can say: "Gee, mom, the teacher, I knew this was right, but the teacher didn't understand it." The parent can come in, not make the teacher wrong, but at least understand and be there, and be present, and listen to the child, and let the child know that the parent understands who the child is and that they do see things this way, and it is different and maybe challenging.

So you come home to a loving, present parent, and you come into an energetically clean home, whether it's the tiniest little apartment, or a very lavish, large home. It doesn't matter, if the energy is not made clean and kept clean through loving thoughts and through actually—physically and spiritually—cleansing the house. All of these things add to making it safe for the child, and easier for the child.

I am starting to do Indigo workshops, and I will be doing the first one in Indianapolis on February 4. I'm going to bring with me, always, some people who can show some techniques that we're getting wonderful results with.

Martin: Do you have anything scheduled for March?

Tober: As a matter of fact, I've done a workshop in Singapore, a smaller one, but this will be my first larger one. And, no, I don't have anything scheduled yet. I'm very open. We're working with a minimum of 50 people, so we can actually use a large home or a rec-room or a community church, something like that, and keep it small. This has got to be done, and this is something that I am very open to do.

Martin: Have you done much work in Europe? Have you gotten responses about Indigos in Europe?

Tober: Yes. We've worked in France. We only started a couple of years ago. We do get wonderful responses there. You have to remember, if the book isn't out yet, we wouldn't get a response. This last trip we had 3,000 people for one day, in France, just outside of Paris. They had just received, I believe, *The Indigo Children* book.

Our French publishers have also published *The Indigo Children* book in French, along with the Kryon books. The last Kryon book, called *Letters From Home*, had a chapter on Indigos. And of all the things that we've put together and written, that chapter received more interest, and more letters, and more questions than anything. So, wherever that book went, and it went around the world, we got queries.

Australia is very interested in it. They don't seem to have the same situations we do. We seem to have more problems here. But they still have a more intimate way of being in the family and being with their children there, just because of their very culture. We're not as able to be with our children—if you're out there working two or three jobs a week, and things like that. Australia is a slower-paced existence, and easier living.

We're going to England, Ireland, and Israel, and my feeling is that we're going to get a lot of interest, particularly in Israel, on the Indigos. I'm going back to France, again, so the book will have been out even longer. Yes, this is something that is happening. Certainly in Singapore and Hong Kong there is a tremendous amount of interest because they're English-speaking and they've read the book.

Martin: At the end of the book you have some information on the message that the Indigo's bring. Can you comment more about that?

Tober: Specifically, which part, Rick, were you talking about?

Martin: The message that they bring, the message of love.

Tober: Oh, yes! The message IS of love; it is of honoring that piece of us—again, I mention the Divine Feminine, which comes in and honors love, compassion, the intuitive process, all of the pieces that need to come together to make this Heaven on Earth—and they are here to show us, one way or another.

They are going to mirror to us what's happening. If we don't get it—which, I

personally feel, we are getting it—if we don't get it, it's going to be "in our face" and they're going to act it out in some ways that may be violent to us, saying: "Look at the violence in your computer games. Look at the violence on your films; we're manifesting this out." They're going to be a mirror for us, as Masters they will do that. So it's up to us to get it, and to take it and run with it, run interference, and make the way clear for them so that they can do their teaching through love, which is really what they want.

Martin: You talk about them as being "systems busters". What do you mean by that?

Tober: We were told, many years ago, that the first things that would break down would be the old, established institutions and systems. Do you remember that?

Martin: Yes.

Tober: We were told that, as we move into this New Age, this Golden Age—well, they don't fit into the mold—so they're right out there as those who will break, for instance, the educational system as it has been for a hundred years or so. They will not put up with something simply because that's the way it has always been.

So, knowing that we've got a large group of entities coming onto the planet, and that they are "system busters", it can really give you a pretty good picture of where we are going.

In my mind and in my heart, it's awesome. It's just so awesome to know that they're here working with us!

Years ago I would say to my friends, when I was having the dreams about the babies, I said: "You know, it's like we who are conscious are the 'rainbow bridge' from this civilization, from this group of entities, to the new group of souls coming in. We're the 'rainbow bridge' for them." It fills my heart with great hope.

We're seeing amazing things happen, and we who know who they are, can certainly help the parents who are having difficulty and don't understand. We can share with them our knowledge, as these little ones are getting old enough to speak for themselves.

Martin: Let's talk about using the old tricks of guilt and shame as behavior tools with these kids.

Tober: Won't work. It won't work. They know who they are. It will just frustrate, devastate the parents. It will bring in a very agitated energy-field around the parents and around the child, which will defeat any discussion, any real help. It just won't happen.

They KNOW who they are. They're on a mission. They are aware of that. So, this is a challenge, because we have a whole culture who have been raised on "You just wait until your father gets home!" I'm sure you probably heard that a few times. I heard that a few times, and that won't work!

I don't have children. I'm around them a lot,

but I can appreciate what parents must go through when they go back to the old *modus operandi* for parents, and find out that it doesn't do anything. The children will test them. The children will test them to see how far they can get.

However, these children are not brass. That is not in their consciousness. They will test the parent, in this respect, to see what the ground-rules are. How far can I do this? What can I do? What, really, is important to my parents? What isn't important? And they're going to learn to see how they can negotiate with the parents. So, if a parent comes back with a *negotiation* point-of-view, then they're going to be on the same page.

There's a story about a little boy. We were doing a workshop, and went to dinner with some of the people from the workshop. They had a little child. I would say he was somewhere in the "terrible 2s", 2 or 3, absolutely bright, an Indigo, so aware.

What the parents did was, when it was time for dinner, they said: "Johnny, it's dinner time. Now, would you like to sit in your high-chair, or your junior chair, or you can sit with us, here, or you can have your own little table". In other words, he looked, and he saw he had his choices, and instead of saying "I don't want to have dinner now", he came out and he picked where he wanted to sit. And he chose to be with the adults, because they interact so well with the adults, because look at who they are. And they had a very successful dinner with this 2- or 3-year-old at the same table.

So, it's quite amazing. It's quite amazing to see them in action. It's joyful to see them in action. And it's joyful when you see them in action with conscientious parents, who are coming from love, who certainly are coming from a mind/body/soul integration, through love. That's the bottom line.

Martin: Well, coming from the right brain, it's going to be interesting to see, in the years ahead, what kind of new professions open up as a result of these children.

Tober: And inventions, new ways of doing things!

Martin: I mean, it kind-of takes the old doctor, lawyer, fireman rut right out of the choice equation. (*Laughter*)

Tober: It does. And it's going to really move us into new ways of being.

And, you know what? Years ago, when we would talk about moving our frequencies and lightening-up our frequencies, and the planet is evolving and lightening-up, and we're going to move into this ascension process, and we all wanted to believe it. We all knew, in our hearts, it was the truth. But then it was very easy to get into "How is that going to happen?" And then, all of sudden, here's this whole, wonderful new group of Teachers coming in, and they will make it happen. So, it's ALL SOOOOOOOO PERFECT. We just gotta get out of their way! (*Laughter*)

Martin: (*Laughter*) Right. Have you had contact with many parents, who have Indigos, who are just totally beside themselves?

Tober: I've had a lot of mail from parents who are so thrilled when they read the book, and they knew that their children may not be sick, that they may be Indigos. Then they start working with a lot of the principles we talk about, find success in their parenting, and it's been a revelation to them.

And there are also emails from parents who are having problems, in many cases, with teachers, because they don't know how to interface with the school system—the parent and child, and what to do. But they're all helping each other, you know? They go on-line and they interact, and they offer each other solutions, and certainly ideas and alternatives, and the parents are helping the parents.

I feel that's going to be the way a lot of this is going to work. The parents are going to have to get real proactive, and put together support groups, where they can help each other because we're making it up as we go along here!

Martin: That makes a lot of sense.

Tober: Yeah.

Martin: You're in the Los Angeles area; is that right?

Tober: I'm actually in the San Diego area.

Martin: Are there groups forming down in your area on this topic?

Tober: You know, it still feels like it's a little new. What I do notice is that there's a lot of interest, and I feel that groups are starting to form throughout, at least, the United States. Remember, we don't do a lot of work in our area. So, I wouldn't know as much about this area as I would about the rest of the United States, and the email that's coming in.

Martin: Is there an area of the United States that you find is more aware or tuned-in for this subject than others?

Tober: Well, anywhere where you would have more metaphysical groups. Colorado is quite active.

Martin: That is one place that came to mind.

Tober: Any place where you're going to find a lot of people who are aware, you're going to find interest.

Martin: Do you find much awareness among family therapists?

Tober: Again, if they honor their intuitive process, yes. And, of course, in this area, we do have a lot of people who are counselors and do honor their right-brain, intuitive side.

This new book that Lee and I are writing, again, I want to just mention: If parents out there have some stories about their children—we call them "warm fuzzies"—that make you laugh or make you cry, that really emotionally will help other parents to relate to their children more, by reading these stories from parents who have Indigo children.

And, again, I think most of your readers

have [*or know!*] Indigo children. I think that would be a pretty safe assumption—or at least one out of their brood, if they have more than one child. And we would appreciate if they would send those in—to that Kryon email address I gave you would probably be best. We really need to get these stories in. I know it's going to make a big difference.

When you start reading about these children, and see the wisdom from the stories that we have already received, it helps parents emotionally. It really gives them help. They go: "You know, my child said something like that. Maybe I better look at my child being a little different than I thought." Anything that opens up the heart of the parent, and so I'm asking for parents out there to share their stories about their children.

Martin: You mentioned, when we were talking about *China's Super Psychics*, the book that Drunvalo has talked about—I have a copy here that I'm looking at while we're talking—you made a passing comment about China being interesting, or something like that, and then you went on. Was there something about China that you wanted to say?

Tober: About Singapore having the portal, because it's actually micro-Asia, Singapore, technically, but it's really in that corridor. Well, I'm being told right now that the reason it was Singapore is because Singapore is an island, and having water all around it, it was easier, once it was purified, to hold the space, rather than going into the mainland of China, for instance.

Martin: That makes sense.

Tober: So, again, that's quite esoteric, but I know your readers understand that.

Martin: Let's talk about Kryon. What is the Kryon message?

Tober: The Kryon message is that we create our own reality. The Kryon message is that love is the bottom line and love is all. These sound really "unusual"—I bet you've never heard these things before. (*Laughter*)

Martin: Oh, once or twice! (*Laughter*)

Tober: I think the Kryon message is, basically, Universal Truth, and it comes through Lee and I. Lee Carroll actually does the channeling, live, on stage. We deal a lot with the Earth changes. A lot of the work was to get us all through Y2K, and to change the consciousness about that, because there was so much fear.

Martin: A lot of fear.

Tober: And we had to counteract it by honoring our God-given power—for us to acknowledge the power of who we are—and to realize that we can create a critical mass where LOVE is in charge.

Enough people heard, enough people prayed and pray, enough people meditate, enough people envisioned the planet circled and surrounded with Love and Light, that the planet can go through these changes with a minimal amount of discomfort. That's,

basically, the bottom line.

[*Editor's note: As should always be the case when information is Truth, the above meshes well with many of Geophysical Commander Soltec's lessons about Mother Earth over the past many years, including his preliminary geophysical aside at the beginning of his general spiritual message in the recent January 2000 issue of this newspaper. If the receiving is accurate and truly coming from the Lighted Masters and other Hosts of God, there should be a great deal of overlapping agreement, and the messages should have strong positive, uplifting, and constructively instructive components overall.*]

Kryon is a magnetic Master, so he works with the magnetic grid. And, a lot of it had to do with—again, very esoterically—getting this planet's magnetic grids realigned, and buffering for any discomfort we would go through. Because “as above, so below”, as the Earth is realigned, we are realigned. It is the preparation for what some call “ascension”, which is moving into the next frequency range, where we walk on the planet in a manner where we actively acknowledge that we are co-creators with Spirit. And that as we change ourselves, we change the planet—we change the world, and we change it through pure intent. That we are co-creators with Spirit would be another “bottom line” point brought forth in the Kryon work.

Martin: Well, our readers can easily identify with that message! How have you found your reception to be at the United Nations—for example, speaking of Kryon.

Tober: Well, they invited us back three times, so it is always very surprising to us. We speak in one of the smaller rooms. We speak for SEAT, which is the Society of Enlightenment and Transformation, which is one of the charter

members, meditative members—which, of course, there were many originally.

So, it's a smaller group. It's about 75 people or so, and we're always amazed, when we're in the middle of the group, that we're in a room where major treaties between countries and leaders have been signed. And here we are, talking about ETs, bringing in a Council of Elders from the indigenous peoples of the world, talking about such things as it's time to look at what's happening with HAARP [High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program].

Martin: Yes, we're familiar with that.

Tober: We were honored and we're welcomed there.


Martin: Ok, let's shift back to the Indigos. What would you like to leave our readers with, to think about, with regard to this infusion of new energy in the form of these children?

Tober: If you had a knock on your door, and you opened the door, and you saw a great Master in your doorway, you would be honored. You would be joyful. You would be thrilled. And you would ask the Master in.

And you would probably sit down, thank him or her for coming, and you would say: “What is it you want me to know? How can I help you and how can I help the planet? What wisdom do you wish to share with me?”

That is the way to regard the Indigo child.

Martin: That's a good place to end. Thank you for a thoughtful and “inspired” interview. Our readers will truly enjoy this and I'm sure some of them will be contacting you!

Editor's note: For those of you who may wish to contact Rick Martin by email, rm888@mindspring.com is his new email address. 

The Ritalin Generation: Drugging America's Youth

Editor's note: The following timely report is closely linked to the subject of our Front Page interview just presented. To simply call what is going on a tragedy is to miss the point—that such can only happen because we ALLOW it to happen. No excuses, please, especially where the children are concerned!

Hopefully the influx of Indigo children at this time is sufficient to overwhelm such a diabolically directed agenda of incapacitation as is reported here. You can be sure that any statistics mentioned are merely the tip of the iceberg, since it is easy to mask or explain away (and thus hard to scientifically quantify) the range of subtle and complex interactions possible when such psychotropic drugs are part of the mind equation.

We give special thanks to The SPOTLIGHT newspaper for daring to present this information. If it makes you uneasy, then that's a good first step in the right direction. How did our country slip to such a point of sleepy acceptance where the outright drugging of our children is openly conducted and passively condoned on such a massive scale? The answer to that question is the same answer which applies to so many of the ills of our modern world.

1/7/00 F. C. BLAHUT

Drugging more than 2.5 million American children into a cooperative zombie state to

achieve classroom harmony is being questioned in some quarters.

Not everyone agrees that pumping children full of psychotropic drugs is the answer to all classroom problems.

For instance, the Colorado Board of Education recently passed a resolution to discourage teachers from recommending behavioral drugs like Ritalin and Luvox to solve classroom problems.

The action, according to published reports, has intensified a national debate over the growing use of prescription drugs for children.

The resolution, the first of its kind in the country, carries no legal weight. But it urges teachers and other school personnel to use discipline and instruction to overcome problem behavior in the classroom, rather than to encourage parents to put their children on drugs that are commonly prescribed for attention deficit and hyperactive disorders.

Proponents of the resolution, which passed by a 6-to-1 vote on November 11, said they were motivated, in part, by evidence that they said suggested that dozens of violent crimes, including the massacre last spring at Columbine High School in Littleton, Colorado had been committed by young people taking psychotropic drugs.

One of the teenage shooters at Columbine, Eric Harris, had been taking Luvox, an anti-depressant, although there is no evidence that the drug had anything to do with the shootings



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

• GIVES YOU

“THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS”

• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH

ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE

MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS

BEING HONEST WITH YOU—

THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR THE SPOTLIGHT

(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE—

call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free.

or that a teacher recommended the use of the medication.

BROADER ISSUES

Patti Johnson, the school board member who organized a hearing on the issue and proposed the resolution, told reporters that a small number of teachers in Colorado had insisted on a child taking prescription drugs as a precondition to returning to class. The resolution, she said, was largely intended for them.

But the resolution reflected broader issues, as well, as parents, mental health professionals, and school officials debate the use of behavioral drugs by more than 2.5 million children in the United States.

Experts in mental health issues point out that children who take the drugs do so because they are having difficulties to begin with. They acknowledge that impulsive or violent behavior is a side effect in a small percentage of people taking the drugs.

Pro-drug forces, arguing that a majority of the children who use the narcotics are benefiting from them, contend that the Colorado resolution is irresponsible and perhaps even dangerous in that it could lead school personnel to ignore signs of serious mental disorders in children, and that it would discourage communication between teachers and parents.

DRUGGING YOUTHS

The use of Ritalin and other psychotropic drugs has steadily increased among schoolchildren, according to Children and Adults with Attention Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder, a national nonprofit organization known as CHADD, in Landover, Maryland, a Washington suburb.

In Colorado, increased usage has turned a new focus onto the role that teachers and administrators play in the lives of students.

Johnson told reporters that, in the five years she has been on the board, she has received "numerous complaints" from parents who claimed a teacher had insisted that their child go on Ritalin or another drug before returning to class.

The board member cited the case of one girl who was showing signs of attention deficit disorder through mood swings and napping in class. She said the girl was later diagnosed with hypoglycemia and needed to change her diet.

According to the girl's parents, Johnson said, the teacher told them: "You need to get her a prescription for Ritalin."

DRUG-CRIME CONNECTION?

In addition to complaints from parents about insistent teachers, Johnson told reporters she was also motivated to propose the resolution by

the violent crimes involving young people, in which investigators said the perpetrators were using psychotropic drugs.

Accounts of those incidents also persuaded a Colorado state lawmaker, Penn Pfiffner of Lakeland, to hold a separate hearing on the prescription drugs issue, which, by coincidence, came two days before the school board voted on Johnson's measure.

Dr. Peter R. Breggin, director of the International Center for the Study of Psychiatry and Psychology, a nonprofit research organization in Bethesda, Maryland, also a Washington suburb, testified at both hearings and said doctors have become too eager to prescribe psychotropic drugs at the expense of conversations among parents, teachers, and children to learn why children are acting in antisocial ways.


Breggin said in an interview: "It's a tremendous mistake to subdue the behavior of children instead of tending to their needs.

"We're drugging them into submission rather than identifying and meeting the genuine needs of the family, the school, and community" Breggin told reporters. "It's wrong in principle."

Editor's note: This subject is far more

sinsiter and convoluted—if that's possible—than the above even conveys. In an upcoming issue of The SPECTRUM we expect to present an in-depth interview with Dr. Ann Blake Tracy—if she can stay a step ahead of those trying to silence her for having the courage to tell The Truth!

Dr. Tracy is the Director of the International Coalition For Drug Awareness, a nonprofit organization, and the author of The Prozac Pandora and Prozac: Panacea Or Pandora? She has often been called upon to be an expert witness, and has long studied the full range of drugs being given to our children and the adverse reactions to these drugs.

She has much to reveal about the drug links to the recent shocking school killings—matters you haven't heard about, naturally, through the carefully controlled print and broadcast media outlets. And to answer the question from those of you with a good memory, yes, we have already presented some information by this daring person in our September 7, 1999 issue of The SPECTRUM. But that information, as disturbing as it was, hardly scratched the surface of this subject—according to a recent in-person conversation between her and our Rick Martin. So stay tuned. 

News Desk Special Report:

MSG—The Deadly Mouth Aphrodisiac

Editor's note: In conjunction with our Front Page story, and especially the addendum about the massive drugging of our children with such as Ritalin, we present the following as an important, related News Desk Special Report.

Right up there with the flouridation and chlorination of our drinking water (which we will be addressing in a future article), is this most widely used, yet often cleverly disguised, poison in our food. We thank Dr. Overholt for bringing our attention to this through the interesting and often daring sightings.com Internet website.

While many of you are aware of the dangers of MSG through firsthand experience, this author covers a lot of the history and other typical, money-oriented shenanigans which explain how MSG managed to arrive at the "popular" position it now enjoys. The only important point missing from this otherwise fine article is taking the step beyond the usual money-making explanation for MSG's "rise to

fame" and including the more sinister and well-hidden "New World Order" goals of depopulation and people control through such as covert, poisoning drugs in our food and water—an agenda which circles back to the larger picture of our Front Page story.

Hopefully, if enough people raise their voices in justified outrage, at least an "honesty in ingredients" list may be achieved both for product purchases and restaurant decisions. When that is done, and consumers can actually start to make INFORMED choices about which foods they eat, it won't take long for the bottom line profits of many companies to speak loudly—and in a language they understand—about product changes which promote better health rather than simply make large profits.

2/6/00 JANET ALLEN

<janetplanetl@earthlink.net>

"The worst piece of information I have when I am in the midst of the reaction is that I

am going to live. I only want to die. It will not happen; I know I will live through this, and that's torture."

"I come across embarrassingly as if I have brain damage, even though I graduated from a good college, top of my class."

"If I don't make it, I don't eat it. I have to make everything from scratch. I can't eat in restaurants. It's just really pathetic and I'm really depressed."

What do the people who made these comments have in common? What devastating condition could they possibly be referring to, the one factor which makes their lives at times akin to a living hell?

The answer is a condition termed "MSG Symptom Complex" by the Federation of American Societies for Experimental Biology (FASEB), an independent body of scientists sponsored by the U.S. government's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) in September 1992 to review all available data bearing on the safety of the food additive Monosodium Glutamate and related substances. For a full one third of the U.S. population (70 to 75 million Americans), consuming this chemical (as well as the close relative Aspartame, also known as "NutraSweet" and "Equal") [*See update article in NEWS DESK about these.*] will result in mild to moderate physiological and emotional reactions.

For a small minority of people, accidental ingestion could prove to be severely debilitating and sometimes even life-threatening. What's worse, the *New England Journal Of Medicine* and *Science* magazine have both published articles linking Glutamic Acid and other excitatory amino acids (namely Aspartic Acid and L-Cysteine) to the development of various neurological diseases.

The FDA-funded FASEB report was in response to a set of laws on the books designed "to protect the public health, to prohibit the use in food of additives which have not been adequately tested to establish their safety".

In 1958, the Code of Federal Regulations (Title 21) established a Food Additives Amendment which subsequently required that manufacturers show "proof of a reasonable certainty that no harm will result from the proposed use of an additive". This included the Delaney Clause, which demanded a federal ban on any food additive shown to cause cancer when fed to either animals or humans.

At the Fourth Annual NOMSG (National Organization Mobilized to Stop Glutamate) Conference held in Los Angeles in October 1996, members flew in from all over the country to hear lectures by respected doctors, scientists, authors, and activists, receive legislative updates, medical findings, food and nutritional tips, and a chance to gain more information on how to cope with MSG sensitivity. The following attendees agreed to share their unique stories with us:

Erik J. of New Jersey has been experiencing symptoms since college. For a period in excess of 24-hours after ingesting MSG, Aspartame, or sulfites, he develops a cloudy head, faded memory, an inability to concentrate, and excess nervous energy. It has impacted his life enough to motivate this cross-country journey.

Kaye W. of Montana watched her infant daughter react negatively to MSG-infused babyfood back in the 1950s. Her own typical reactions have included stomach aches, swollen abdomen and gums, frequent urination, difficulty in focusing her eyes, and extreme "gallbladder pains" that have lasted for up to a week. In addition, her rectal and genital regions become highly irritated and inflamed, complete with hardening of the tissues and vaginal bleeding. After a particularly serious attack from eating an offensive salad dressing, her doctor even suggested performing a colostomy. After eliminating MSG from her diet, the condition resolved itself completely and surgery was cancelled. She happily lost 20 pounds within 2 months from this change in her food intake.

Natalie M. of Los Angeles suffers severe 12-18 hour migraine headaches that don't hit her until 8-10 hours after she has swallowed MSG. At that point, she can't ingest anything and even regurgitates her own saliva. Her ability to function plummets to zero until the reaction abates. It is a self-described nightmare.

Ten years ago, Pat Conway of Palm Springs, California would meet her mother for lunch every Wednesday at the same Chinese restaurant. By the end of the meal each week, like clockwork, she would become clammy and sick, plagued by diarrhea. Progressively over time, the symptoms became worse: chest pains, heart pounding, depression. The doctor diagnosed her condition as "panic attacks" and accused her of being a hypochondriac. Previously affluent and happily married, this "mystery illness" destroyed her relationship. Eventually she learned that she was acutely sensitive to MSG.

Today, a single bite of food laced with this flavor enhancer will trigger full respiratory arrest for Conway within 30 seconds. At a seafood restaurant, one nibble of shrimp cocktail (which the waitress had assured her contained no MSG) landed her in the hospital emergency room for 4 hours with a heartrate of 200 beats per minute, followed by severe depression.

In another instance, eating a little bag of flavored nuts during an airplane ride resulting in the stewardess having to drop her the oxygen mask. The numerous breathing crises she has endured have caused her to develop asthma. She's moved to a house only two minutes away from the E.R.

The paramedics have been summoned to her rescue so many times that she not only knows them by name, but has begun educating them and the hospital staff on this affliction of which

most medical professionals are largely ignorant. She feels it just as necessary to inform the general public, especially those employed in the food service industry. "People who work in restaurants are as much a problem as the problem. Because of my MSG sensitivity, they treat me like a space alien, embarrass me, tell me not to worry. They believe that my allergic response would consist only of a little itching and a few hives."

Los Angeles resident David Livingstone has been taken for a wild ride of his own on the MSG rollercoaster as a result of the food industry's lax attitude toward the problem. In July 1993, during a business lunch, he ordered vegetable soup at a Marie Callender's Restaurant after his waitress represented to him that it was free of monosodium glutamate. He had clearly advised her of his health concerns, after which she assured him that the chefs made all the soups from scratch daily.

Walking back to his office, he felt the symptoms of an asthma attack coming on. His inhaler did not provide him with the usual relief, so he promptly drove over to his primary care physician, who was a close 5 minutes away. Experiencing intense bowel discomfort, diarrhea, and profuse perspiration, it was there that he passed out and went into massive anaphylactic shock (a chemically-induced poisoning of the system), which triggered severe respiratory arrest.

Apparently, the MSG had triggered a response for his lungs to shut down. His doctor began applying CPR, which was then taken over by the paramedics who arrived to transport him to the hospital by ambulance. Once there, he went into full cardiac arrest and lost his pulse for 7 minutes. More CPR was administered, during which time some ribs were cracked.

After being worked on for an hour, David was finally resuscitated and stabilized. For the next 3 days, he was unconscious on a respirator in the Intensive Care Unit, then remained another 3 days in the hospital for observation and treatment. An MRI determined that there was some deadening of the grey matter of his brain due to Hypoxia (lack of blood flow to deliver oxygen). He still remains with a slight neurological deficit.

Back on his feet and more than a bit perturbed, this less-than-satisfied customer returned to the same restaurant to do a bit of investigation. Inquiring about the exact recipe of the vegetable soup, he discovered that it actually contained "beef base", a pasty, tar-like material on whose label MSG was clearly listed as an ingredient. Because soup is hot and liquid, the glutamate it contains is absorbed very quickly into the human system and causes a more severe, immediate reaction.

Because he claims his "near-death experience" was a direct result of Marie Callender's providing him with wrong

information, David Livingston initiated, in June 1994, a Products Liability and Misrepresentation Lawsuit against the company. Intending to protect other consumers as well as himself, he feels that “restaurants need to be more proactive in providing information about their food’s internal ingredients to sensitive individuals, especially those who ask.”

Restaurants making false allegations about their use of MSG may just be more the rule than the exception. Jack Samuels, who founded the Illinois-based Truth In Labeling Campaign with his wife Adrienne (both are MSG-sensitive), recounts the tale of an ABC news station in San Diego that investigated 10 different Oriental restaurants, each claiming they didn’t use any MSG. After a laboratory tested food purchased from each venue, the chemical was indicated to be present in all samples. A similar venture pursued by a New York station uncovered an equivalent amount of fraudulent claims by that city’s eateries.

David Livingston and ABC are not alone in their pursuit of honesty and integrity in the culinary MSG minefield: In 1988, a Pasadena, California District Attorney successfully sued Union Foods for mislabeling their Golden Ramen soups as containing “NO MSG”, when in fact it did. Under Section 403 of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act, the FDA has acknowledged that such a practice would be considered deceptive mislabeling of a product. A California Civil Code also permits such a lawsuit if a company makes untrue representations. The Japanese-owned company agreed to pay a \$153,000 fine and recall 455,000 cases of the soup.

In December 1994, a Citizen Petition was filed by the Truth In Labeling Campaign (in conjunction with 29 independent citizens, including 10 physicians) requesting the FDA take specific action. It asked that all processed foods be tested for the presence of glutamates and, if present, that MSG be identified and its amount listed in grams on the label.

It’s estimated that the total investment in these testing and relabeling procedures would be around \$3 billion, resulting in a price increase of only one quarter cent per product. When the FDA failed to respond within the prescribed 180 days, lawyers for the petitioners filed suit in Federal Court in August 1995. As the FDA first attempted to have the Court dismiss the Complaint, then was withholding important documents and evidence in their possession, the trial date has been continually postponed.

HOLD THE MSG!

If all this uproar over a simple seasoning has taken you by surprise, then pull out your chopsticks and get ready to burst a well-established bubble, for the “Chinese Restaurant Syndrome” has gone international. If you

thought the only place you had to exclaim “Hold the MSG!” while ordering a meal was at your local chow mein eatery or egg roll takeout joint, read on. Its presence has spread like a virus, in epidemic proportions, into almost everything we eat (at least anything that’s “convenient”), and we’ve all been fooled.

This article is to shed light on the deleterious effects of Monosodium Glutamate, a dangerous “excitotoxin” which is currently used in some form in almost every single processed, pre-cooked, and pre-packaged food manufactured today, whether frozen, canned, boxed, or dried. Not always detectable by examining the product label, it may be hidden under any one of a number of seemingly innocuous, even wholesome and healthy-sounding ingredients. So buyer beware, as it may not always be where you expect to find it.

A WOLF IN SHEEP’S CLOTHING

If ever there was a wolf in sheep’s clothing, this was it. Until recently, the wool had been pulled securely over the eyes of even this health food advocate, and I was adamant to reverse the damage now that my blindfold had been lifted. I had just finished devouring two incredible books on the subject, and this powerful new knowledge inspired the activist in me to take my first action. Armed with a bag of product “rejects” in one hand and a list of food additives in the other, I ventured into the grocery store and sniffed out the customer service desk, determined to take advantage of the company’s “satisfaction guaranteed or your money back” policy. (Many supermarkets and health food stores have such policies in place, even if the products have been opened or used.)

I knew it would be the first time that a customer returned items because they contained not just MSG, but “hydrolyzed vegetable protein”, “natural flavorings”, “corn syrup”, “barley malt”, or “calcium caseinate”, so I came prepared—documentation close at hand—to explain the whole story should any argument ensue. Surprisingly, the manager quickly and cheerfully refunded my money, casually commenting, “So you’re allergic to MSG, huh?”

Allergic? Tip of the iceberg, I thought. Try brain cell destruction; try Alzheimer’s Disease; try neurodegenerative ailments. If he only knew the extent to which I yearned to spew two volumes worth of statistics, scientific data, and case studies at him like so many cognitive bricks, shattering an ignorance that permeates the food industry and consumers alike. Because although approximately one-third of all Americans are sensitive to MSG consumption, reacting with symptoms running the gamut from fatigue, headaches, nausea, and diarrhea, to heart irregularities, asthma attacks, and depression, the down-and-dirty bottom line of this excitotoxin’s detrimental effects on the human organism is devastatingly simple:

Consumed over a long period of time, in great enough quantities, monosodium glutamate poses a serious threat to one’s physical, mental, and emotional well-being.

Like a cobra curled up in a basket, this toxic substance has insidiously slithered its way into the cuisine of an entire generation and waits, coiled and silent, ready to pounce on even the most unsuspecting victim. Its venom, its poison accumulates invisibly—a predator that may strike now or later, sparing some fortunate individuals, striking others without warning. So, Mr. Grocery Store Manager, no, I’m not allergic to MSG in the classic sense (as far as I know, although I don’t keep track of every headache or bout of minor depression), but yes, I definitely am allergic to death. So give me my money back, please.

AT THE ORIGIN OF FLAVOR

Who would have dreamed that at the root of this whole fiasco was an innocent little piece of seaweed? For thousands of years, Japanese chefs had been spicing up their cuisine by the simple addition of a flavor-enhancing ocean plant called “kombu” or “sea tangle” (*Laminaria japonica*), which can still be purchased in many specialty or natural foods outlets. A chemistry professor at the Imperial University of Tokyo named Kikunae Ikeda began to investigate this seaweed’s amazing, yet mysterious, qualities, and in 1908 was successful in isolating its active ingredient as the sodium salt of the amino acid Glutamic Acid, or Monosodium Glutamate.

Aware that a potential treasure chest sat bubbling in his test tube, Ikeda quickly patented his newly discovered food secret and teamed up with another enterprising businessman, Saburosukey Suzuki, to form the Ajinomoto Company (literal translation: “At The Origin Of Flavor”). Their intention was to synthesize this substance in the laboratory and introduce it to the world in a massive campaign of development, marketing, and distribution. By 1933, production had escalated to 10 million pounds yearly, and “Ajinomoto” (the term is used interchangeably with MSG) was the Orient’s most popular seasoning.

Its consumption has doubled in every decade since the 1940s, with the United States alone using in excess of 80 million pounds annually. Additionally, this figure fails to include the enormous quantities of hydrolyzed vegetable protein used (an ingredient also produced by the Ajinomoto Co.), which contains between 12-20% MSG and is mixed into everything from canned tuna fish to baby food to those vegetarian meat substitutes you thought were safe. Today, this same company is responsible for manufacturing more than half the world’s supply, and has managed to make it a staple within the processed food and restaurant industries. What wheat is to bread, MSG is to

almost anything in a box, bottle, or can.

STOWAWAY IN OUR FOOD SUPPLY

“How can this be?” you ask. You are an avid label reader at the supermarket, and very few products have Monosodium Glutamate listed as an ingredient. Due to the fact that this additive was proven harmful years ago and has a negative reputation in the minds of countless individuals who are highly sensitive to its effects, MSG is cleverly disguised beneath a myriad of deceitful monikers that the average consumer wouldn’t blink twice at. Therefore, under such bland generalizations as “natural flavorings” (which may contain 20-60% MSG), “spices”, “seasonings”, “broth”, “gelatin”, or “bouillon”, one may stumble upon the Glutamate snake coiled up in its basket, waiting to thrust a concoction of unpleasant symptoms onto its unwary dinner guests.

It may be injected into poultry or lurking within the cured tobacco leaves of that cigarette you’re taking drags on. It sneakily snugs within the grains of the myriad baked goods enhanced with malted barley (added to most flour to help it rise) or the yeast used for the same purpose (Red Star Yeast consists of 9-11% MSG).

This free-form Glutamate does occur spontaneously in some whole unadulterated foods, such as tomatoes, mushrooms, potatoes, grapefruit, and parmesan cheese. However, consumer groups want to make it crystal clear that this natural form of free Glutamate is not dangerous and does not cause adverse reactions in people allergic to MSG.

According to Mrs. Wanke, a spokesperson for NOMSG: “The FDA is purposefully clouding the issue and deceiving the public by comparing the naturally-occurring Glutamate found in some foods to the kind that is chemically added or created during processing.” It is the breakdown of proteins during any of a number of manufacturing procedures (pasteurization, fermentation, enzyme modification, hydrolysis, protein fortification, chelation, etc.) which poses the risk to humans.

Jack Samuels of the Truth In Labeling Campaign compares it to breaking apart a pearl necklace, on which is strung a long chain of bonded amino acid beads, after which they fall off into “free form” units and lose their relationship to each other. He relates that “some neuroscientists feel that perhaps hydrolyzed proteins are worse than pure MSG because in effect you’re ingesting a ‘neurotoxic amino acid stew’ containing Aspartic Acid and L-Cysteine as well as Glutamates.”

Most people learn to live with the minor physical reactions, which may occur daily or regularly if one’s diet consists even in part of processed or fast foods. They attribute their discomfort to stress, lack of sleep, the weather, or the flu, coping with the pain by merely

popping an aspirin or antacid whenever symptoms strike. In the scheme of things, a cramp here, a wheeze there, an itch or ache elsewhere, may easily be overlooked, but snap together all the pieces of the MSG puzzle and what materializes is the partial crippling of a substantial slice of this planet’s population.

A minimum of 20 million people in the United States, and in excess of 100 million worldwide, experience prominent reactions. Thirty percent of the population will react when given 5 grams MSG (an amount easily consumed in one day of eating convenience foods) and 90% when administered 10 grams.

So why does the FDA continue to allow this substance to inundate our food supply when over 10,000 individual case studies have proven its danger? Because, having an undeniably suspicious allegiance to the large pharmaceutical and chemical industries, the FDA has decided to ignore documented incidents by passing them off as “anecdotal” evidence and, therefore, scientifically invalid. At least four of the eight men on FASEB’s expert panel had conflicts of interest (MSG industry connections), and even though the original study was advertised as an independent review of existing data pertaining to Glutamate’s safety, some important data were omitted, and other data were distorted.

This was not the first time the FDA’s sources were less than impeccable. An early 1970s committee set up to evaluate MSG in baby food included toxicologists from DuPont and Dow Chemical, as well as scientists tied to Gerber Products and the International Mineral and Chemical Corporation (producer of Accent and 80% of the MSG sold in this country). Yet another “expert” had acted as an industry spokesman on behalf of the Grocery Manufacturers’ Association.

WIZARD OF AHHS

An entire economy revolves around the MSG phenomenon, and the multi-billion-dollar industry at stake has a huge investment in protecting its reputation. As most people are aware, addictions are big business, and greedy corporate empires have more than once been known to sacrifice human welfare for the sake of profit.

Whether the fixation is tobacco, alcohol, sugar, sex, or the almighty tastebud, human beings (my friend calls us “pleasure units”) on the warpath toward sensory fulfillment will always be easily manipulated by the propaganda geniuses of our day. So just who is the Wizard of Ahhs (as in: “Ahh, that sure tastes good!”) lurking in the shadows behind the MSG stage show?

The conspiracy to keep consumers in the dark about the hidden forms of MSG and its deleterious nature has been waged by the food industry itself in conjunction with a special

MSG lobby group (so what’s new?) titled The Glutamate Association. Composed of representatives from major U.S. food manufacturers in addition to (surprise, surprise) the Ajinomoto Company, these powerful monied interests have banded together to fight anyone who would dare criticize their precious seaweed derivative. So if their synthesized chemical neurotoxic time bomb happens to interact with your personal human organism in anything less than a fortunate manner, well, that’s just par for the course.

TOO GOOD TO BE TRUE

In 1948, the first symposium was held in Chicago to introduce Monosodium Glutamate to such companies in attendance as Campbell’s (as in soups), Nestlé, General Foods, Libby, Borden, Pillsbury, Oscar Meyer, United Airlines, and the National Livestock and Meat Board. The almost-too-good-to-be-true, flavor-enhancing attributes of this substance were described: its ability to intensify existing flavors and increase odor appeal without contributing a strong aftertaste of its own; suppress undesirable bitterness or sourness; remove the tinny taste from canned items; provide a meaty, chicken-like flavor; add zest to low-fat, diet, or bland foods; mask inferiority in quality or freshness; and remove the stale or spoiled taste from frozen or mass-produced meals (as in cafeterias).

Needless to say, the bait was irresistible and the big fish bit. The far-reaching consequences of this eight-hour event to revolutionize American food processing and adversely affect the future health of many millions of its citizens was at that time unforeseen. Over the years, as the use of MSG increased, evidence began trickling into the scientific community that something was gravely wrong. The first case studies were ridiculed, ignored, or swept under the rug. Today, the tragedy of this spiking of the American food supply has become crystal clear.

TOXIC TIME BOMB

Almost 30 years have elapsed since physicians and scientists began publishing well-documented accounts of serious, even life-threatening effects from the ingestion of small amounts of MSG (as served up in a bowl of won-ton soup containing only 2.5-3 grains). In sufficient quantities, it is toxic to everyone (the degree of reaction depends upon individual tolerance levels and dosage), but for those who can’t metabolize it effectively, it acts like a poison that can trigger a combination of gastrointestinal, neurological, and psychological symptoms.

It has a peripheral effect on blood vessels and the lower esophageal sphincter, on the brain and central nervous system. Particularly severe reactions in some individuals can mimic those signaling a stroke (slurred speech, loss of

balance) or heart attack (pressure in chest area radiating to the arms and neck); produce disabling, arthritic conditions in the joints and tendons; debilitating migraine headaches; severe hives or rashes appearing to be “atopic dermatitis”; acute asthmatic episodes requiring hospitalization (artificial ventilation and cardiopulmonary bypass); and prolonged attacks of depression requiring psychiatric intervention.

Considering that 100 million persons worldwide suffer from clinically recognized depression (with teenage and childhood suicide rates on a drastic upswing), and that asthma has been identified as “the leading cause of absenteeism among schoolchildren” by the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, it’s urgent that health professionals begin considering whether MSG toxicity might in certain cases be the real culprit.

THE SPICE OF DEATH

MSG intolerance is not merely an allergic reaction, but demonstrates a classic toxic reaction, a true drug effect. Technically, it can be classified as a drug since it initiates changes in the physiology and functioning of tissues and organs while fulfilling absolutely no therapeutic purpose. In essence, Monosodium Glutamate works by tricking the body.

In his book *In Bad Taste: The MSG Syndrome*, author George Schwartz, M.D. describes the substance as a “mouth aphrodisiac”. The brain resembles a television set receiving a variety of signals. MSG placed on the tongue increases the sensitivity of our taste buds and feeling receptors, stimulating electrical discharges and creating a more intense picture.”

In addition, Glutamates act as excitatory neurotransmitters which stimulate brain cell activity. In *Excitotoxins: The Taste That Kills*, neurosurgeon Dr. Russell Blaylock presents the latest research findings to illustrate how exposure to this class of chemicals (including MSG and other glutamates, Aspartame/Nutrasweet and other aspartates, and cystoic acid/cysteine) can damage cerebral nerve cells: “When neurons are exposed to these substances, they become very excited and fire their impulses very rapidly until they reach a state of extreme exhaustion. Several hours later these neurons suddenly die, as if the cells were excited to death.” In the May 1997 issue of *Food Science* magazine, contributing writer Shirley Corriher confirms: “there is evidence that glutamic acid is responsible for 75% of the excitatory transmission in the brain.”

What’s more, the devastating implications extend into the realm of our offspring’s health: “Experiments will demonstrate that glutamate and other excitotoxins can alter the way the brain is formed during development.... Exposure to these powerful compounds early in life could cause developmental brain defects that would produce learning difficulties and

behavioral problems as the child grows older...[and] may contribute to violent behavior as well.”

Suspicious are mounting that the recent increased incidence of hyperactivity and attention deficit disorder (ADD) in children may be attributed to the widespread use of these toxins as food additives, and they may play a major role as well in a whole group of degenerative brain diseases in adults (especially the elderly) including Parkinson’s, Alzheimer’s, Huntington’s, and Lou Gehrig’s Disease (ALS). Even an FDA-sponsored FASEB report (the scientific panel mentioned earlier) released in July 1995 finally concluded that, due to the controversy relating to the safety of Glutamic Acid, they suggested it prudent that supplements containing MSG not be used by: infants, children, pregnant women, women of childbearing age, and people with affective (mood) disorders. Yet not only did the Food and Drug Administration suppress this finding, they then approved a new chicken pox vaccine containing two sources of the chemical—Glutamic Acid itself, and hydrolyzed gelatin (vegetarian parents take note)—thereby indiscriminately advocating it for the very young as part of a standard, aggressively prescribed medical procedure, when expert opinion exists that it could be dangerous to exactly these recipients. So much for child protection in America, from C-note to shining C-note. Do money and corporate influence ever stop talking? Apparently not.

IN THE MOUTH OF BABES

As far back as the 1950s and ’60s, the data started rolling in. Although I do not condone any kind of vivisection or animal experimentation, I will present some startling observations from which you can draw your own conclusions. I don’t believe these experimental results can necessarily be applied to humans, nor do I believe they are ethical.

One of the first major indicators that implied an MSG-disease link occurred in 1957 when Dr. D. Newhouse and Dr. J. P. Lucas noticed that baby mice forced to ingest glutamates experienced rapid, irreversible destruction of the majority of the nerve cells in the inner layers of the animals’ retina (the visual receptor cells of the eye) within minutes of exposure. Coincidentally, an ophthalmology conference held in Chicago last year (1996) found that people stricken with Glaucoma happen to contain anywhere from 10 to 50 times as much glutamate in their eye tissue as persons without Glaucoma, and their optic nerves are being destroyed at a much faster rate.

In the late 1960s, John W. Olney, M.D., a neuroscientist working at the Dept. of Psychiatry at Washington University in St. Louis, repeated Lucas’ and Newhouse’s experiment on neonatal mice and, upon

examining their brains, discovered that specialized cells in the hypothalamus (the area critical for both memory and learning) were destroyed after a single dose of MSG. Brain lesions also appeared in an infant Rhesus monkey.

Obesity, behavioral disturbances, endocrine changes, stunted bodies, seizures, and infertility in the test animals were also reported. (Leading Edge Research makes an interesting comment in their literature on Glutamates: “If MSG could solve the rodent population problem, it could also help solve the population problem for humans—in theory, that is.” Could the spiking of the American food supply with this chemical possibly be contributing to the widespread epidemic amongst men of low sperm count?) In all species tested, immature animals were found to be much more vulnerable to MSG’s toxic effects.

Dr. Olney was shocked to learn that the concentrations of this substance added to commercial baby foods was equal to that which created brain lesions in the experimental models. After the Food and Drug Administration refused to take action, Dr. Olney testified before a Congressional committee and finally succeeded in getting food manufacturers to remove MSG from their infant product lines. Ironically, they simply substituted a more dangerous ingredient in its place: hydrolyzed vegetable protein (HVP), which contains three known excitotoxins. (HVP, though advertised as a safe, natural, plant-based protein, is actually a mixture made from “junk” vegetables unfit for sale.)

The extraction process involves boiling them in a vat of acid, then neutralization with caustic soda. The resulting brown sludge, extremely high in glutamates, is scraped off the top, dried, and sold. Then we eat it. (Yucch!) Shamefully, millions of school children are fed cafeteria meals laced with these poisons on a daily basis, and we wonder why there is a marked decline in scholastic performance, concentration, and discipline in the classroom.

Who is protecting the innocent from this chemical bombardment? According to one government official: “There are no federal regulations or policies which prohibit or limit the use of monosodium glutamate in the National School Lunch program or any of the U.S. Dept. of Agriculture’s federally funded programs.” ’Nuf said.

Once again, good conscience must fall on the shoulders of ordinary citizens uniting in grassroots coalitions. The Feingold Association, a children’s advocacy group focused on reducing dangerous color additives in food, wholeheartedly supports NOMSG’s efforts.

SPREAD THE WORD!


If you want to further your knowledge on the subject, please contact: The NATIONAL

ORGANIZATION MOBILIZED TO STOP GLUTAMATES at 1-800-BEAT-MSG, or see their webpage at <http://www.nomsg.com>. They have an active membership and publish a quarterly newsletter. The Truth In Labeling Campaign may be contacted at: P.O. Box 2532, Darien, IL 60561; phone: 312-642-9333. To order the books mentioned, Health Press may be reached at 1-800-643-BOOK.

Since MSG sensitivity increases with age, we may all eventually find ourselves in a position of having to become food detectives and legislative advocates in the quest for health freedom and personal choice. For now, we have a few courageous individuals to thank for helping to protect the rights of all American citizens—folks like the Samuels in Chicago who are fighting for stringent labeling laws,

and like David Livingston who awaits his trial against a major restaurant chain.

Armed with a new understanding after his July 1993 brush with death sparked by that Marie Callender's bowl of soup, he warns all consumers to be aware: "The bottom line is, do you really know what you're putting in your mouth when you buy food? Where it's been, how it's been processed, what it has gone through to get to your plate? The answer is that, especially at restaurants—moreso than with food you buy at supermarkets, where at least you have a listing of the ingredients—you really have no clue."

Let's take a clue from these pure food pioneers. Become an informed, discriminating consumer. Take action, take control, take charge of your future and your health! 

was in charge of creating the federal recognition process in 1978—the exceedingly long and demeaning process whereby the government dictates the terms and conditions that must be met for a tribe to be officially recognized, and thus eligible for federal funds—has said: [Quoting]

I created a monster.... The B.I.A. and other federal agencies had 35 definitions of Indians. Nobody's ever clearly defined what a tribe is. I wrote the damn things and I didn't know what a tribe was, so for God's sake, what have you got.... You had dueling historians and dueling genealogists and it got to be a joke, a serious joke. The standards got to be impossible.... There's a conflict of interest there...[because] the government doesn't want any more Indians....[End quote]

Assistant Secretary of the Interior for Indian Affairs, Kevin Gover, recently told a coalition of 23 tribes that the B.I.A. "was meant to fail—to see that the tribes disappear." Gover admitted that there are "more than 300,000 mismanaged accounts [*for individual Indians*] that total upwards of \$500 million." But he promised that things are getting better: "The Bureau is poised to serve Indian country in a more responsive and effective manner."

Is the B.I.A. somehow going to straighten itself out? Are we to believe that the foxes are now going to make things better for the hens—especially after they have been successfully devouring them for so many years? This is just more whitewash and lies, and until real and meaningful change is made in the U.S. Government's policies and relations with regard to the Native Americans, they can only expect more of the same.

Wampanoag Indian Chairwoman Beverly Wright said of Kevin Gover's speech: "We have these people who come to our tribe to sell us products. That is what his speech reminded me of." Tribal leaders said they have been hearing about a new and improving B.I.A. for years.

When the B.I.A. states that their "priority is to support and enhance tribal government" they fail to state for *whose* benefit. When one reads such a statement, it appears on the surface that what is meant is to enhance tribal government for the benefit of the Indian tribe—but nothing could be further from the truth. Shouldn't the Indians be accorded the opportunity to have their own traditional governments if that is what they want?

The U.S. Government established the reservations, and then put the B.I.A. in charge of setting up tribal councils for all the tribes. Under the 1934 Indian Reorganization Act (I.R.A.), the Indian Nations were reorganized by having their traditional governmental structures replaced by tribal councils directly patterned after a corporate board. Although not openly disclosed, the real reason for this has been to facilitate outside corporations (like oil, gas, coal, gold, and uranium companies) being able to

— Part IX Of A Series —

Native American Perspectives:

Toward Sovereign Indian Nations

2/22/00 RAY BILGER

Prior to the arrival of the Europeans on these shores, the native, indigenous tribes of America were sovereign by nature. They conducted their own affairs, as they had done for thousands of years, living in harmony with the Great Spirit and All of Creation, and depended upon no other source of power to uphold their acts of government.

From the earliest beginnings of relations between the U.S. Government and the Indigenous American Nations, those relations were "sovereign government" to "sovereign government". Dealings between the U.S. Government and the Indigenous American Nations went through the same treaty process as European or other sovereigns, such as Great Britain or Germany or France.

However, by 1876 the U.S. Supreme Court had clearly acknowledged that "the acquisition of territory has been the moving cause of all Indian treaties" (U.S. v. Forty Three Gallons of Whiskey, 93 U.S. 188). Statements to the contrary avoid this simple truth and make excuses for barbaric and oppressive government actions which persist to this day. For the most part, no really meaningful government recognition of Native rights was present then or now.

The Bureau of Indian Affairs (B.I.A.) was created in 1824 as part of the War Department.

This leaves little doubt as to the real purpose for its creation. In 1849 the B.I.A. was transferred to the Department of the Interior, but there was no substantive change in the overall policy toward the original inhabitants of this land.

Today, the B.I.A.'s Mission Statement claims they are working "to enhance the quality of life, to promote economic opportunity, and to carry out the responsibility to protect and improve the trust assets of American Indians.... Our priority is to support and enhance tribal government." The facts, however, paint quite a different picture.

With the B.I.A. managing hundreds of millions of dollars of tribal trust assets, why have places like the Pine Ridge Indian Reservation (Oglala Lakota Sioux) in South Dakota suffered with 80% unemployment, ramshackle housing, and hunger, for decades? And the situation is the same on reservation after reservation. How does this equate with "enhancing the quality of life?"

The Indians gave up their lands through treaties, in exchange for continuing concessions from the U.S. Government. The truth of the matter is that those trust assets have been mismanaged in case after case. Why? Because the U.S. Government doesn't want any more Indians. They would like nothing more than to see the Indians just dry up and blow away with the wind.

John "Bud" Shapard, the B.I.A. official who

lease Indian lands.

Well, the Indian Nations got reorganization whether they wanted it or not. On the Pine Ridge Reservation, quite a number of dead people somehow managed to vote for reorganization. After this was revealed and documented, the votes were allowed to stand and reorganization proceeded.

On the Hopi Reservation in Arizona, 85% of the Indians opposed and actively boycotted the vote for reorganization. Their abstentions were counted as “yes” votes. The list of such examples could be extended, but doesn’t anybody find something just a bit unjust about all of this?

The tribal councils set up by the B.I.A. consist of Indians who are paid well for being on the councils, while other Indians on the reservations get nothing. This arrangement helps to create dissention between those Indians who have and those who have not. It is the old game of divide and conquer. Those on the councils want to keep their income, and so they “go along to get along”—allowing the leasing of prime reservation land to large corporations for next to nothing, while millions of dollars of profit flow off of Indian lands.

The Hopi and the Navajo in Arizona don’t want the Peabody Coal Company (a subsidiary of Lehman Brothers) raping and destroying Mother Earth for millions of dollars in profits. But they now have virtually no say over the very sacred land that is supposed to be theirs—land given to their care by the Great Spirit. The B.I.A. wants to evict them off of their lands because of fabricated “irreconcilable” tensions between the two tribes.

Do you remember the Indian protests of the 1970s? In 1973, 200 members of the American Indian Movement (A.I.M.) occupied the village of Wounded Knee (on the Pine Ridge Reservation) for 69 days, demanding a U.S. Senate investigation into the condition of Native Americans. The Oglala Sioux were protesting the continuing injustices to their people and the government’s violation of their treaty rights under the 1868 Treaty. But, to this day, there have still been no real substantive policy changes on Pine Ridge.

By the way, if you have not yet done so, you should go out and rent the video of the excellent 1992 TriStar Pictures movie, *Thunderheart*, which is a very serious dramatization of events in the 1970s on the Pine Ridge Reservation. This is a disturbing yet powerful movie that embraces the real spirit of the Indian people, seldom seen by non-Indians. This is a must-see movie.

Tensions continued throughout the 1970s as Indians continued to demand their rights to have the treaties honored. And—just as we still find today—mysterious deaths of Indians were rampant. As former U.S. Attorney General Ramsey Clark pointed out: “In March of 1975 alone, seven Indians were killed [at Pine Ridge],

their deaths going virtually uninvestigated despite the presence of an army of F.B.I. agents and other federal, state, and tribal lawmen.”

What was not revealed publicly, however, was the fact that, on the same day of the shoot-out at the Jumping Bull Ranch (on Pine Ridge), on June 26, 1975 (where two F.B.I. agents were killed), one-eighth of the Pine Ridge Reservation was transferred to U.S. uranium- and gold-mining interests! With Pine Ridge being over 1.7 million acres, that translates to over 220,000 acres, or 347 square miles, given over to the raping of Mother Earth! And who do you suppose gets all the profits that are realized? Remember—there is still rampant poverty and 80% unemployment on Pine Ridge.

The two F.B.I. agents who were killed had chased a pick-up truck onto the isolated ranch where there was an Indian family with small children. What happened immediately after the shoot-out at Jumping Bull has aptly been called “The Reign of Terror”.

The Tribal Council President, Dick Wilson, and his vigilante, self-termed “GOON Squad”, along with more than 300 combat-clad F.B.I. agents, armored vehicles, and helicopters, turned the reservation upside down in their search to find those responsible for the deaths of the agents.

Ramsey Clark doesn’t hold back from pointing a finger directly at the U.S. Government: “With government complicity, a rogue paramilitary group that proudly called itself the GOONs—Guardians Of the Oglala Nation—were provided with weapons, training, and motivation to create a wave of violence...against traditional Indian people and their supporters.”

Former Director of the Rocky Mountain Regional Office of the U.S. Commission on Civil Rights, William F. Muldrow, recalls what happened next:

[Quoting]

The Commission on Civil Rights immediately began to receive calls from reservation residents regarding abuses by the F.B.I. As a Civil Rights Analyst for the Commission, I was sent up to observe and report on the happenings. Terror reigned. Roadblocks were set up and all vehicles were stopped and searched. There were reports of numerous incidents of isolated farmhouses being surrounded by military vehicles, with a helicopter overhead, and the occupants ordered by megaphones to leave their homes. More firsthand accounts told of agents with automatic weapons breaking down doors to search houses without warrants.

Joe Stuntz, an Indian, was also killed during the shoot-out, but no charges or arrests were ever made in connection with his death....

In the period which followed, Anna Mae Aquash, a Canadian citizen, who was seen as a key witness, and who was allegedly threatened and abused by the F.B.I., was found shot to

death and her body dumped in a ravine. An F.B.I.-ordered autopsy failed to reveal the large bullet wound in the back of her head, leading to more criticism of the F.B.I. and their methods.... [Between 1973 and 1976] there were over 60 unsolved murders on the reservation for which the investigatory responsibility lay with the F.B.I.

[End quoting]

The U.S. Commission on Civil Rights is an independent, fact-finding agency of the federal government. It collects and studies information related to the denial of civil rights and makes recommendations for corrective action.

Charged with the murder of those two F.B.I. agents was A.I.M. member Leonard Peltier, an artist and writer, well known for his non-violent style of defending Indian rights. And, although all of the available evidence points overwhelmingly to Peltier’s innocence, the F.B.I. needed (and apparently still needs) a scapegoat, so Leonard sits today in Leavenworth for a crime he didn’t commit. Now well known around the world, Peltier has been called the Nelson Mandela of the American Indian people. (See Peltier’s book, *Prison Writings—My Life Is My Sun Dance*, published by St. Martin’s Press, Spring 1999.)

The U.S. Commission on Civil Rights, in a Memorandum to the U.S. Justice Department, reported that the F.B.I. was an extraneous force on the Pine Ridge reservation, and that the agents had no understanding of Indian ways. It was noted that the F.B.I.’s actions were seen as biased and the source of much tension and controversy. Although the Commission recommended that the F.B.I. be relieved of its responsibility to investigate felonies on the reservation, that recommendation has never been implemented.

Since the F.B.I. is an agency of the government that set up the reservations (and does not want any more Indians), the same government that put the corrupt B.I.A. in charge of installing the “tribal councils”—why would anyone expect the F.B.I. to support the Indians and their rights? It seems only too obvious that they are there to cover-up the truth and help perpetuate the injustice. They appear to be the enforcers for big business and the government (essentially the same conglomerate in this case). Still think brutality against Native Americans is a thing of the past?

On January 16, 2000, about 100 traditional Oglala Sioux protesters peacefully occupied the Red Cloud Tribal Building on the Pine Ridge Reservation, demanding, among other things, the ouster of Tribal Treasurer Wesley “Chuck” Jacobs, a White man. The Indians have had enough. Jacobs has been accused of the mismanagement of \$7-\$9 million.

Considering the highly tense atmosphere, the situation has remained relatively calm. On Monday, January 31, a turbulent and rocky council meeting got underway at the Billy Mills

Hall in Pine Ridge Village. The meeting was expected to continue through Friday, February 4. On the first day, the treasurer was suspended. Since he was only suspended, the protesters said they would stay in the Red Cloud Building until he was removed permanently.

The second day of the council meeting lasted only two hours. Councilman Floyd Brings Plenty introduced a motion to suspend the tribal president for misappropriation of funds. Tribal President Harold Dean Salway immediately adjourned the session, declaring that no business could be conducted with council members and audience members disrupting the proceedings. Council members were stunned by Salway's action.

This was the second time Salway adjourned a meeting when a motion for his suspension was introduced. The last time was on November 23, 1999. Councilman Gerald Big Crow said Salway's move today was enough to consider impeachment. So much for the B.I.A.-installed tribal council being a body representative of the Indians' needs and interests. Salway certainly appears to be working for someone else.

We shall watch and see how that situation unfolds and sorts itself out. The county where Pine Ridge is located is still the poorest county in the United States, even with all that vast mineral wealth beneath their feet!

At the meeting mentioned earlier, that Assistant Secretary of the Interior Kevin Gover had with 23 tribes, Gover fielded questions after his speech. But the tribal leaders were not interested in talking about the B.I.A.'s plans to "fix" the trust fund accounts. They wanted to talk about self-governance issues, and the lack of response from the B.I.A. concerning this.

Many tribes now want to initiate a self-governance policy in which they would assume complete control over how federal monies are spent for their tribes. That would be something new, for they have never been allowed to do so before. However, working out a self-governance policy with the B.I.A. has been nearly impossible.

Wampanoag Chairwoman Beverly Wright asked why, in the last two years since her tribe voted for self-governance, have they not had even one meeting with the B.I.A. about this? Gover said he was unaware of the issue, but promised to look into it. More lies and empty promises?

The Native Americans have never wanted tribal councils imposed on them by the U.S. Government. They had functioned and lived very well for thousands of years without the White man's government, so why would they suddenly want it now?

The answer, quite simply, is that the U.S. Government does not want the Native American tribes to truly grasp the idea that they are Sovereign Nations which don't need the U.S. Government. Rather, the Indians are supposed to believe and consider themselves a

dependant people.

As you can see, there are ample reasons why the American Indian nations might want to again become Independent Sovereign Nations, like France or Germany.

Up in northwest Montana, things were pretty much the same on the Blackfeet Indian Reservation—with ramshackle housing, unnecessary poverty, 50% unemployment, and a corrupt tribal council mismanaging funds. But the Blackfoot people (this is their true name; it was the White man who told them they must be called Blackfeet because there are more than one of them) have had enough, and began to initiate change which has now resulted in the Blackfoot Nation issuing a *Declaration Of Independence* from Canada and the United States.

But we need to back up here to set the stage for this momentous event. It is important to realize that the situation with respect to the Blackfoot people is just a bit different than it is for other Indians. The 1851 treaty, which established the boundaries of the Blackfeet Indian Reservation, was not signed by any Blackfoot. In fact, there was not even one Blackfoot present for any of the treaty negotiations! But the federal government didn't seem to notice, or at least they didn't seem to mind.

By 1855, however, further treaty negotiations were held, but this time only four Blackfoot band chiefs were present to (supposedly) represent thousands of Indians (see *The Blackfeet*, by John C. Ewers, copyright 1958, by the University of Oklahoma Press). It seems doubtful, however, that those four chiefs could comprehend the magnitude of what they were agreeing to.

But now the Blackfoot people have had enough of broken treaties, empty promises, and the corruption of the White man's imposed "tribal business council". On December 14, 1999, The Blackfoot Nation formally submitted their *Declaration Of Independence* to the U.S. Government and the Canadian Government.

The Governor General of Canada (the Head of State, equivalent to the U.S. Secretary of State) personally called a leader of the Blackfoot Nation to acknowledge their announcement, and expressed her personal apologies at not being able to attend an upcoming event related to this *Declaration*.

President Bill Clinton has been requested to call the Blackfoot Nation and congratulate them, but to date there has been no response from Washington, D.C. Perhaps his acknowledgment might be seen as a "green light" to other tribes that they too might seek freedom from the oppressive federal government.

The American Indians are treated like slaves, with what is rightfully theirs stolen from them every day. They are the worst treated people in America, and they always have been (see my book, *The Untold History Of America*,

page 67). Even the Black slaves were given their freedom in 1865. But the Indians remain slaves on the reservations—there to be exploited by the big corporations, and to live in poverty to remind them constantly how they are less than human (remember, even our *Constitution* still considers them so).

Perhaps what the Blackfoot people are doing is what we need at this time—Sovereign Indian Nations (free from any connection to the corrupt White man's government) showing us the way we can begin to live again in harmony and balance with Mother Earth and with All Creation. They can set an example for the rest of us, of how we can clean up the land, and the rivers, the lakes, the streams, the air we breathe, and the water we drink.

Think back for a moment. We have already seen what the White man has done with the environment in the short time we have been on this continent. Surely the Indian's example can be no worse. The example they originally gave us, when the Europeans first came here, was a land of pristine lakes and rivers that were the source of fresh drinking water, unspoiled breathtaking vistas of natural beauty, and pure clean air to breathe—surely unlike what the Europeans had left behind to come here.

We need to look at this new development in a positive light, for that is the atmosphere in which the Blackfoot people are attempting to move as they take a stand to define and shape their own destiny.

Long Standing Bear Chief is one of the leaders of the Blackfoot Nation responsible for submitting the *Declaration Of Independence*. Although the word Chief is part of his name, he says he is not actually a Chief. You can find out more about him and the Blackfoot Nation at the www.blackfoot.org website.


Long Standing Bear Chief consented to be interviewed about the Blackfoot Nation, why the *Declaration Of Independence*, and why now, about life on the Blackfeet Reservation, and about his hopes and dreams for the future. In the next segment of this series we will share some of that interview.

Let us close with some appropriate words of wisdom from an unknown Native American source:

[Quoting]

I know that all must be brought into the Sacred Hoop for it to be mended. I often wonder how we will bring those who do not see even the simplest of Circles into the greatest Circle of all. Then I remember it is a thing that has been promised by Spirit. That is how I know it will come to be.

[End quoting]

These are times of great change and purification on a planetary scale. It should probably thus not come as a surprise that the Native peoples of the American continent may play a pivotal role in this Season of Renewal and Healing. 

News Desk Special Report:

A Fancy Trail Of Money Laundering By Greenspan, Bush & The Twiglets

Editor's note: The following information was assembled by our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, from the sightings.com website. It is not likely this data will be part of the dizzying verbiage parade by the implicated presidential candidates that is already monopolizing the major media outlets.

1/28/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

THE REPUTED COCAINE BANK
MONEY LAUNDRY WIZARD FOR
GEORGE BUSH FAMILY
ARRESTED IN CHICAGO

The reputed cocaine bank money laundry wizard for former President George Herbert Walker Bush and two of his sons has been arrested in Chicago. The matter is tied as well, reportedly, to corrupt top IRS officials, Chicago Region Office, fingered by our work.

Giorgio Pelossi, a prominent Swiss accountant, was arrested January 20, 2000, at O'Hare International Airport, after officials of the U.S. Immigration and Naturalization Service (INS) found he was wanted on an international arrest warrant issued in Milan, Italy, about a year previously. Pelossi, 61, was somehow actually traveling under his own name. His name showed up on a passenger manifest in a routine check provided to officials of the INS. (Savvy sources, however, dispute that it was so "routine", but was rather a follow-up of matters outlined in our TV documentary, 11/29/99.)

In his appearance before a Federal Magistrate in Chicago, Pelossi agreed not to oppose being sent back to Italy by extradition. Pelossi signed papers in Chicago's Federal District Court waiving his right to a hearing in Chicago.

Pelossi is reportedly the cocaine bank money laundry expert for the former president and two of his sons, Texas Governor George W. Bush and Florida Governor Jeb Bush. Some claim that the matter also reportedly

implicates the other son, Neil Bush, who escaped federal prison through a reputedly corrupt arrangement upon the downfall of Denver-based Silverado Savings & Loan Association, an apparent CIA proprietary operation of which Neil Bush was an official. Some contend Silverado, at the hands of Neil Bush, was likewise a money laundry for illicit funds, including reportedly narcotics trafficking.

For a year or more now, journalists and commentators in Spain have been writing and talking about the Elder Bush and two of his sons, George W. and Jeb, being reportedly implicated in billions of dollars of dope money laundered through banks in Spain, Italy, Mexico, and the United States. The cocaine banking cartel, for which Pelossi reportedly was the kingpin and brains, was centered in Milan and Barcelona. According to stories, some date-lined Rome, in December, 1995, by Reuters, United Press International, and other news and law enforcement personnel, Italian authorities contended they had proof leading them to assert that the Archbishop of Barcelona was implicated with the Vatican Bank and others in a vast money laundry ring reportedly involving, among others:

[1] FIRST NATIONAL BANK OF CICERO (a Chicago suburb, Al Capone land, a long-known mafia enclave). Later it became the flagship of PINNACLE BANC GROUP. Still later, to confuse matters, the bank was called Old Kent Bank, a unit whose head office is Grand Rapids, Michigan. Pinnacle was the successor and alter ego to the mysterious, scandal-wrecked BANK OF CREDIT AND COMMERCE INTERNATIONAL, which supposedly (although not actually) went under in 1991. BCCI was a reputed assassination and espionage funding apparatus for various intelligence agencies, including the American CIA, the French CIA, and Israel's The Mossad (The Institute).

Bishop Paul Marcinkus, head of the VATICAN BANK until 1991, was also the dominant force controlling First National Bank

of Cicero. Marcinkus was originally from Cicero and ran a church there. Marcinkus fled the Vatican, sheltering himself with his Vatican passport, when Italian authorities sought to grill him and possibly prosecute him for various criminal offenses he reportedly committed as Vatican Bank chief. He returned to the U.S. and lives in Sun City, Arizona.

[2] Roger D'Onofrio, an American CIA official with dual citizenship, U.S. and Italy, living near Naples, Italy. Italian authorities, in the wire service and other stories of December, 1995, described him as the CIA's secret paymaster in Italy to fund political assassinations of those not liked by the American CIA, and to pay-off or destroy opposition parties in the Italian government.

The Pelossi-Marcinkus-D'Onofrio ring reportedly, through Vatican Bank and other financial institutions, trafficked in smuggled gold, osmium nuclear bomb triggers, high quality counterfeit foreign currencies, and other illicit goods and services. With the corrupt connivance of top officials of the INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, Chicago Region office, Pelossi reportedly arranged the laundering of billions of dollars through concealed and dummy accounts, reportedly in the following banks (among others, and for and on behalf reportedly of George W. Bush, Jeb Bush, and the Elder Bush, their father): HARRIS BANK OF CHICAGO, and their Foreign Exchange section, called ForEx, a unit of BANK OF MONTREAL owned principally by the whiskey-soaked Bronfman family (Seagrams booze, Cineplex Odeon movie theater chain, as well as numerous operations of records-entertainment in California).

The former major owner of Harris Bank, now also a major stockholder of the Bank of Montreal, is U.S. Sen. Peter Fitzgerald (R-IL). Harris Bank/Bank of Montreal are interlocked with the worldwide Mexican bank cartel, Grupo Financiero Bancomer. In May, 1998, Bancomer pleaded guilty to U.S. federal criminal charges of vast dope money laundering. They tried to whitewash the matter with an explanation on their www.bancomer.com website.

Bancomer has operated in the U.S. through branches in Los Angeles and New York. Their attempt to open a branch in Chicago was opposed by one or more City of Chicago Alderman who referred to the Bancomer criminal guilty plea. Yet, the Federal Reserve apparently is ready to let Bancomer operate throughout the U.S. in various units.

Bancomer is not only reportedly implicated in the Russian embezzlement caper, where many billions of dollars disappeared or were laundered. They also are reportedly implicated in the ring of which Pelossi has been the brains and kingpin, for the Bush Family and others, in Portugal, Spain, Italy, and elsewhere, including Morocco and Colombia.

Harris Bank also has secret and dummy accounts of reputed terrorist Osama bin Laden. His concealed accounts are reportedly jointly with Sharon Percy Rockefeller, top official in Washington, D.C. of PBS, and her family. She is the wife of U.S. Senator John D. Rockefeller IV (D-WV). Her family reportedly are in the construction business with bin Laden. (President Clinton says he cannot “find” reputed terrorist bin Laden’s accounts to freeze them. Really?)

In October, 1998, we confronted top officials of Harris Bank in Chicago with their secret accounts of the mysterious \$50 million of federal agency funds originally parked with Household Bank, which merged with Harris Bank. The funds, belonging to Joseph Andreuccetti, were secretly transferred without his permission to Little Rock, Arkansas, to try to cover up the embezzlement of Madison Guaranty S&L, for which Bill and Hillary Clinton are subject to federal criminal prosecution for stealing bank funds.

REPUBLIC NATIONAL BANK OF NEW YORK: The bank is a reputed money laundry for smuggled gold as used by the intelligence agencies, such as the American CIA. The principal owner of the Bank, Edmond J. Safra, was murdered in December, 1999, supposedly by the acts and doings of his purported male “nurse”, an unstable former member reportedly of the Green Berets, apparently part of one of their “hit” teams. As to the murder of Safra, visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website and see the story “Murder In The Gold Market” as well as the update.

The arrest of Giorgio Pelossi is apparently just another event related to our one-hour public-access cable TV documentary cablecast within Chicago to some 400,000 viewers on November 29, 1999. Our program, called *Broadsides*, showed pictures of an ocean-going boat, renamed California Rose—a reputed traveling money laundry, plying between Mexico, through the Caribbean, including stopping at the Dutch Island of St. Maartens, a dope laundry haven, and then on to Portugal and Spain.

The boat, as we stated, is a reported gambling casino, apparently owned and operated by current, recently current, and former top U.S. INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE officials, Chicago Region Office. For some twenty years, they reportedly operated a dope traffic “immunity” zone in a western suburb of Chicago, four large buildings called Kingspoint Condominiums. The buildings, originally owned by Joseph Andreuccetti, were seized by the corrupt IRS officials, NOT for the public treasury, BUT FOR THEIR OWN PERSONAL INTEREST. Andreuccetti was kept in an apparent fraudulent INVOLUNTARY bankruptcy for almost 14 years, at the connivance of First National Bank of Cicero and the nephew and godson of

Bishop Paul Marcinkus.

Reportedly participating in all this was Congressman Henry Hyde (R-IL) who lived near Kingspoint.

For details, see the three-part series “Corrupt IRS Officials Face Exposure In Dope Bust”. Part 3 has pictures of the IRS boat. Visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website.

Our sending six heavy volumes of corruption documents to the Inspector General of the U.S. Treasury apparently caused the dope bust situation in January, 2000, as well as the arrest of Pelossi.

Pelossi is reportedly interwoven with the German political scandal that has tarred former Chancellor Helmut Kohl and his conservative political party, the Christian Democratic Union. Pelossi, according to published reports, has provided German prosecutors with information about alleged pay-offs to German political figures.

(The *Chicago Sun-Times* on January 27, 2000, had a much-censored, watered-down story about Pelossi leaving out many details that the presslords are well aware are involved about the Bush family and the corrupt IRS.)

2/10/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY BRIBES & AIDS BUSH IN GOLD SWINDLES **PART 1**

More than three hundred reportedly authentic secret Federal Reserve wire transfer records show how the Chairman of America’s private central bank has apparently bribed and aided in corrupt deeds George Herbert Walker Bush and his family, all over a period of time. Later, Greenspan, reportedly jointly with Bush and a swarm of major financial entities, derived a horrific benefit in a major gold swindle.

In clandestine meetings, over a period of months, the reportedly genuine documents were turned over to our research and investigation group by government officials clearly in an inside position to possess and confirm such data.

A conversation at one such meeting: “Tell Sherman, if you or he ever reveals our identity, we are all dead, every one of us. Also in jeopardy of life and limb would be more than eight others in key government and financial positions.” Some of the records purport to have the wire transfer signature of A. Greenspan whose term as Commissar of the Federal Reserve was renewed in the new century. Because he is like a corrupt Soviet dictator, answerable to no one, we coined the term “Alan Redspan”.

The document delivery team was assured of confidentiality by our past record. As the founder/chairman of our group, Citizen’s Committee To Clean Up The Courts, since 1963, I have been imprisoned some eight times

in four decades, not for committing crimes, but for so-called “contempt of court”, for refusing to reveal the identity of long-reliable sources of high-level corruption data turned over to us on the sly. Our sources, cross-checked with others, and backed-up by over one million documents already in our possession, have enabled us, over a period of decades, to spotlight what some describe as the biggest judicial bribery scandals in U.S. history.

Briefly stated, this includes the downfall we caused in 1969, of Illinois’ highest tribunal, the Illinois Supreme Court, with half the high court being put to the wall. In the 1970s, our work led to the jailing for bribery of the highest level sitting federal judge in U.S. history, a federal appeals judge in Chicago, who had also been former State Governor, and his aide, former head of the Illinois Department of Revenue, the tax collectors. 7th Circuit Federal Appeals Judge Otto Kerner, Jr. went on all the media and said “Skolnick is a liar”. Kerner died an ex-convict, convicted as I accused him to his face, as is our long-time policy.

From 1983 to 1993, our work set off a series of scandals, by which 20 local judges and 40 lawyers were sent to prison for bribery, including the Chief Judge of the Traffic Court, who in a taped interview said: “Mr. Skolnick, you are imagining things, there is no corruption in this courthouse.”

The Federal Reserve wire transfer data, which is also corroborated by matters already in our possession, among other things, confirms the following:

[1] That George Herbert Walker Bush, starting back at the time he was Vice President and continuing long thereafter, reportedly corruptly benefitted from billions and billions of dollars transferred at the behest, of among others, Alan Greenspan, to private corporations worldwide, in which the Elder Bush apparently has a beneficial interest, and/or is a major stock or bond holder, and/or is a kingpin therein, in other capacities. Included are enterprises in Saudi Arabia, North Korea, Hong Kong, Denmark, England, Red China, Taiwan, Japan, and Germany, among others. Some of the purported secret wire transfers of massive amounts were jointly for the Elder Bush and his brother, Prescott, a financial broker in New England. According to published accounts, Prescott Bush arranged vast, unsavory deals with the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza, as well as dictator-types in Red China, including reportedly with the top officials of the Red Chinese Secret Police (who also operate greatly in North America).

[2] Holding as well a large beneficial interest, and/or as major stock or bond holder in those accounts has been Jackson Stephens, the Little Rock, AR-based bond broker, largest such operation outside of Wall Street. Stephens, tied reportedly to the ethnic Chinese gangsters like the Riady family interwoven with

Clinton and Ollie North and the dope traffic, has been a major backer of Sludge Willie. The nefarious worldwide reputed corrupt deals of the Stephens family have been covered up by Alan Redspan and what some call the highly secretive, conspiratorial Federal Reserve.

[3] Some of the firms and enterprises, to which the massive wire transfer assets were sent, are reportedly CIA proprietary operations set up by Bush as the head and former head of America's secret political police. (Now a Chicago-based bankruptcy expert, William A. Brandt, Jr., has been a worldwide expert in quietly terminating CIA proprietaries once their espionage function is completed, as shown by documents released under Freedom of Information by the U.S. Justice Department. Brandt's activities overlapped those of the Elder Bush.)

[4] Some of the billions and billions of dollars of reputed wire transfers went for the beneficial interest of the Elder Bush, and his son Neil, an official of a CIA proprietary, disguised as Denver-based Silverado Savings & Loan Association. The S & L went under and Neil Bush should have been sent to prison for causing the downfall by reportedly misusing large amounts of federally-insured thrift agency funds. On the other hand, as accused in stories in the press in Spain, the Elder Bush and his sons George W. Bush (Texas Governor) and Jeb Bush (Florida Governor) and Jeb's wife, a native of Colombia, are reportedly incriminated through huge money laundering of dope proceeds through banks owned by criminals in Spain—dope proceeds reportedly from Colombia, Morocco, Portugal, and Italy. We publicized the quiet arrest in Chicago in January, 2000, of the reputed Bush family cocaine bank money laundry wizard, Giorgio Pelossi, a prominent Swiss accountant. (Visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website for the details.)

The Elder Bush has been with the CIA since at least 1959, when he helped set up Zapata Petroleum Co., later called Zapata Offshore, with upwards of 600 branches worldwide in international hotspots for the reported purpose of gathering intelligence for the spy agency. Some news sources have contended that Zapata's offshore drilling rigs, located beyond the U.S. jurisdiction limit, are reported centers for transferring large quantities of illicit drugs and other contraband.

[5] Some of the reportedly huge secret wire transfers were for or with the Elder Bush jointly with the Queen of England, through her accounts in the British Monarchy's Coutts Bank, London. The secret account numbers are contained in some of the more than 300 apparently authentic Federal Reserve wire transfer records. The British Monarchy has long been accused of being worldwide kingpins in the narcotics traffic, going back over 150 years, starting with the Opium Wars in China.

[6] Others of the more than 300 documents relate to a situation started in the 1970s, when the Elder Bush arranged to overthrow the Iraqi government by political assassination. Bush helped install Saddam Hussein.

Others of those and other documents relate to the decade 1980 to 1990, when the Elder Bush was a secret private business partner of Saddam Hussein in extorting billions of dollars per year from the weak sheikdoms in the Persian Gulf oil industry kick-backs to supposedly assure security. A little-known Federal lawsuit in Chicago dealt with the secret partner of Saddam Hussein—namely George Herbert Walker Bush.

I and my associates were the only journalists attending the federal appeals court hearing. I later did an exclusive group of interviews with the participants, confirming that Bush and Saddam were private business partners in extortion of the sheikdoms. Only one populist paper dared publish the details, in 1991, of my interviews on the federal case.

In a typical sort of falling-out of business partners, Bush suckered Saddam Hussein into seizing a portion of Kuwait long challenged by Saddam as being an Iraqi province and part of Saddam's oilfields. Bush used a top U.S. official to mislead Saddam into thinking the U.S. would not intervene in this local quarrel with the former British colony. Bush was the one, on behalf of U.S. oil drilling interests, who helped develop the Kuwaiti oilfields, following the 1961 relinquishing of British sovereignty. In its simplest form, the 1990-91 Persian Gulf conflict was a falling-out of private business partners.

The result of this treachery? Great loss of life of ordinary soldiers. Upwards of 150 thousand young Iraqis died in the conflict, some buried alive by U.S. war bulldozers. President Bush ordered U.S. warplanes to shoot, in the back, the retreating Iraqi soldiers proceeding under a white flag of surrender. It was the most horrendous murder of surrendering troops in world history. The German massacre of some 80 U.S. troops surrendering in World War II, during the Battle of the Bulge, was a small matter by comparison. (Our public-access cable-TV program in 1991 was about the only TV show in America that dared discuss this matter.)

Following the Persian Gulf War, some 15,000 U.S. troops died from the mysterious malady called Gulf War Syndrome which the Pentagon denies is happening. Ex-GIs continue to die from the strange ailments, and the total deaths and debilitating diseases amount to more than 20% of casualties of all the Americans serving in the military in the Persian Gulf in 1990-91, more than 100,000 American soldiers.

Having been apparently massively bribed and aided in corrupt deeds over a period of years, the Elder Bush owed Alan Redspan and others important favors. Bush has been a

potentate, in one form or another, with Canadian Barrick Gold. The Bank of England, jointly with the Queen of England who reportedly shared accounts with the Elder Bush at Coutts Bank, London, and three or more major financial entities, orchestrated a vicious attack on gold in 1999. Together, they drove down the price of gold to about \$252 per ounce, more than \$30 per ounce BELOW THE COST OF PRODUCTION of the most efficient gold mines, such as in Canada.

Reportedly helping this unlawful attack on gold, gold mines, and gold mine workers, forbidden by U.S. anti-trust laws, have been the following, among others:

- Goldman Sachs, one of the world's largest bond and gold trading houses. Cynics, knowing these facts, call them "Goldman Sucks". Goldman Sachs has been so much into short selling deals of gold that, in the October, 1999 gold crisis, they were reportedly considering invoking the contract provision called "Force Majeure" used to avoid complying with a contract because of wars, hurricanes, revolutions, and such. The Federal Reserve has, through various dirty tricks, bailed out Goldman Sachs repeatedly.

- Bank of America (long ago called Bank of Italy, in America), big in foreign exchange trading, called ForEx; they were reportedly part of the "knock down the price of gold" group.

- Bank of England, jointly with the Queen of England, offering for auction or sale gold that neither one apparently really owns, but is actually a huge gold horde stolen upon the downfall of the Soviet regime and whisked away to Dutch custody at a Swiss airport for speedy transport wheresoever requested. Bank of America is owned jointly by the Vatican, the Jesuits, and the Rothschilds. Joining them in recent years as major owners have reportedly been the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza, big in the U.S. dope traffic, and owning most every bank in California.

The purpose of the gold attack was to drive down the price of gold, among other things to help bail out six hedge funds that have been more than a trillion dollars under water in derivatives gambling—that is, asset swaps. The bankrupt hedge funds, when gold is low-priced, can obtain gold loans for as little as 1% interest. Were the hedge funds disaster scenario to be more public, it might set off a melt-down of the financial system of the Western world.

Reportedly at the behest of Bush, Barrick became part of a complicated trick of forward leasing of gold. A sort of short selling of gold. Thus, sold short has been more than ten thousand tons of gold—more than four years of total world gold production. Gold has been called by some "The Killer Yellow Metal" for the type of situations it can cause. In February, 2000, Barrick, Bush, and the anti-gold gang, reportedly again sought to stop the precious

metal from going up to a more fair market price, such as \$600 per ounce.

The disclosures of the reputed secret Federal Reserve wire transfer records could torpedo the pirate ship of which Alan Redspan is a treasonous Captain joined by reputed super-crook the Elder Bush and his family and others in their gang. All together, they are part of the big gold swindle of the new century.

See our website to view a few samples of the more than three hundred apparently authentic Federal Reserve secret wire transfer records that tend to incriminate Bush, Redspan, the Queen of England, the Bank of England, and others.

2/14/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY BRIBES & AIDS BUSH IN VARIOUS MATTERS PART 2

Former President George Herbert Walker Bush and his three sons should be prosecuted for reportedly massive money laundering from the dope traffic and other illicit doings worldwide. Also, for bribery, and in the case of the Elder Bush, for treason. This is clear from the more than 300 secret reputedly authentic documents consisting in part of the following:

[1] Federal Reserve bank wire transfer records showing massive amounts in and out of accounts that are reportedly those of the Elder Bush, his sons, and/or in which they have a beneficial interest and/or are the major owners of the entities involved. Most have the secret authorizing code of the Federal Reserve Chief "A. Greenspan", who we call Alan Redspan, because he is like a corrupt Soviet commissar, answerable to no one.

[2] Hand-written notes of a senior U.S. government official in the Office of Internal Affairs, U.S. Department of the Treasury. His notes with bank wire transfer codes list 25 banks secretly transferring funds in and out of "Proteus/Potus", bureaucratic slang for Vice President of the United State/President of the United States. As we began to show in Part One of this story, and continuing now, Federal Reserve dictator Alan Redspan, with his secret authorizing codes shown, arranged and approved of the massive transfer as a money laundry, of billions and billions of dollars to the Bush family as follows:

- To George Herbert Walker Bush, using the Spanish spelling he prefers as his first name, as JORGE Bush. And to George W. Bush (Texas Governor), Jeb Bush (Florida Governor, who has a wife from Colombia), and Neil Bush, once an official of the defunct-by-fraud, Denver-based Silverado Savings & Loan. Sent to and from Banco Exterior de Espana, Malaga, Spain, for Pilgrim Investments, the reputed Bush money ship, with the codes

shown. This was arranged reportedly through the reputed Bush family cocaine bank money laundry wizard, Giorgio Pelossi, quietly arrested in Chicago, January, 2000. (For Pelossi details, visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website.)

- The Elder Bush sharing proceeds of illicit transactions, reportedly including dope trafficking, with the Queen of England, through her identified accounts in the British Monarchy-owned Coutts Bank, London. Remember or note if you did not already know: the British Monarchy, directly and through the Jardine Family as their agents and others, have been kingpins in the dope trade since the Opium Wars in China, starting 150 years ago and continuing. Financing it over the years in various forms reportedly has been the enterprise owned jointly by the British Monarchy with remnants of the Chinese Royal family, Hong Kong & Shanghai Bank, merged more recently with the Jacobs Family-owned Marine Midland Bank of Buffalo, New York and Chicago. (More on this later.)

- The Elder Bush, as a U.S. government official and afterward, to benefit him for having done certain acts and doings as such, taking benefits and bribes reportedly from the Emir of Kuwait, to start a war with Bush's disgruntled PRIVATE BUSINESS PARTNER, Saddam Hussein, Iraqi strongman. Details of Bush as such partner for the decade 1980-1990 were part of the secret records fought over a Chicago branch of Italy's largest bank, Banca Nazionale Delavoro, owned in part by the Pope. It was a subject of an unpublicized federal suit in Chicago. Bush/Saddam extorted hundreds of billions of dollars from the weak oil sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf for "protection", same as mafia gangsters shaking someone down. I and my associates were the only journalists attending the hearing in the federal appeals court. After which, I interviewed the participants, May 1991, detailing the same on Radio Free America, hosted by long-time broadcaster and journalist Tom Valentine. A transcript appeared several times in the populist newspaper *SPOTLIGHT*. Zero for the rest of the press—who I call the newsmakers.

Saddam Hussein was suckered by Bush using a top U.S. official, telling Saddam it is purely a local matter of no interest to the U.S. for Iraq to seize a portion of Kuwait long-claimed by Saddam as an Iraqi province and oilfield. For sending U.S. soldiers in harms way and suffering post-war Persian Gulf Syndrome, the Emir of Kuwait reportedly bribed Bush. The proceeds went, in part, to and through reputed Bush-identified accounts in Arab Bank Corporation, Monaco. Fifteen thousand U.S. military since 1991 have died of the strange malady and eighty-five thousand are either in dying condition or suffering horrible debilities. In addition, Bush reportedly received from the Emir \$15 million in gold. This is all forbidden by the *U.S. Constitution, Article 1,*

Section 9: "No title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States; And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall, without the consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, of Title, of any kind whatever, FROM ANY KING, PRINCE, OR FOREIGN STATE." (Emphasis added.) What Bush did is also in violation of federal statute, as noted by the senior Treasury official in his hand-written notations.

- The Queen of England and her control of British counter-intelligence, called MI-6, bribed and benefitted Bush to arrange for MI-6 to spy and coerce U.S. citizens in the United States and to destabilize such persons, particularly the large Irish Catholic populations of places like Chicago. (Chicago has a considerable number of Irish Catholics who sympathize with the anti-British royalty, anti-British IRA.)

Further, Bush was bribed and benefitted to induce him to pursue a course detrimental to the United States. Bush's reputed pirate operation, Pilgrim Investments, received many billions of dollars through the Queen's accounts at her Coutts Bank, London. Bush's reputed firm is linked to the Pilgrim Society, an offshoot of the Cecil Rhodes Trust, formed from the South African gold and diamond mine cartel. The Rhodes Trust is pledged to the treasonous purpose of overthrowing the U.S. government and restoring British domination over the American continent by returning it to the status of puppet colonies. The Rhodes Trust takes the position that those of Irish and German descent (many Americans) are sub-human and are not entitled to occupy this land and have a government called by them the "United States of America".

Great Britain has vowed to take back this continent since at least the War of 1812, and for that purpose has arranged the political assassination of two anti-British U.S. Presidents, President James Garfield and President William McKinley.

William Rockefeller Clinton (that is what I call him for good reason mentioned elsewhere) as a student attended Oxford on behalf of the Cecil Rhodes Trust and took a pledge to support the same, which calls for the collapse and overthrow of the U.S. Government. Twice inaugurated as President, Clinton took an oath to support the *U.S. Constitution*. How is this contradiction resolved? (*U.S. Constitution, Article 2, Section 1.*)

Visit the www.alfayed.com website. There you can consider the contentions of Al Fayed that the husband of the Queen of England, Prince Phillip, arranged with MI-6 to murder Al Fayed's son, Dodi, and his intended new wife, Princess Diana of Wales, then pregnant with his child.

As shown by the reportedly authentic Federal Reserve bank wire transfer records, hundreds of millions of dollars were sent through the Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan

Bank to Marine Midland Bank of Buffalo, New York, to credit to Bush's reputed accounts, Pilgrim Investments, Inc. The Jacobs family of Buffalo own Marine Midland Bank. They also own Emprise Corp., a reputed mobster international enterprise dominating the food and beverage and other concessions of many sports stadia and race tracks in the U.S. and elsewhere. Later, because of the smelly links becoming public, the name was changed to Sportsystems, Inc. By the way, they reportedly made Buffalo resident O.J. Simpson into a sports celebrity. (The Norby Walters case, 1988-89, in Chicago's federal district court, dealt with sports celebrities having many times mafia sports agents, without which they would go nowhere. OJ's Buffalo business partner in the major cocaine traffic was murdered during OJ's first trial in 1995, according to a major Buffalo newspaper.)

Emprise Corp., in turn, has been a major stockholder of Chicago-based Bally Manufacturing Company that has been the largest manufacturer of pinball and slot machines used in gambling casinos, too often under criminal domination. Published accounts link Emprise to Cosa Nostra families in at least two cities. In 1976, well-known Arizona reporter Don Bolles was investigating Emprise and intending to write about them. He was murdered by a car bombing; his last words included the word "Emprise".

The reported mobster details of the Jacobs family and their Emprise Corporation and Sportsystems are in a long series of press reports, such as the *Chicago Sun-Times* for the dates 9/16/71, 1/16/72, 5/15/72, 11/28/72; *Chicago Daily News* (now defunct) 4/28/72. In their issue 4/24/72 it was said, after describing them as a mob-linked concession company, "The company, Emprise Corp., of Buffalo, N.Y., has made millions of dollars in loans available to major league baseball teams, race tracks, and other sports enterprises. In return, Emprise usually has received ironclad contracts—sometimes running more than 30 years—to provide food and beverages at sports events." Also, *Chicago Tribune* 3/4/75.

The Jacobs family runs the dog racing tracks in Arkansas, popular there, and has contributed heavily to the "campaigns" of Bush family crony, William Rockefeller Clinton.

So, with his reputed criminal enterprises the Elder Bush was in safe hands running his game, with the help of Alan Redspan, through Marine Midland Bank of Buffalo. In more recent years, the Marine Midland Bank has merged with the British and Chinese royalty-owned Hong Kong & Shanghai Bank. One of those of Chinese royalty, now residing in the Midwest, is the reputed North American chief of the Red Chinese Secret Police. He has a direct link by fax to the White House. When we fingered him in 1997, he arranged with the FBI to block the website on which my story

about him (with his name, address, and phone number) was posted.

The reportedly authentic, hand-written notes of the senior official of the U.S. Treasury detailing and summarizing the numbers and accounts that go with some of the details here, dealt with twenty five banks used by the Bush family, which tend to incriminate them in reportedly illicit trafficking and bribery funds. The Bush family's reported criminality overlaps that of William Rockefeller Clinton, a close family crony of the Elder Bush, going back to the time Clinton was a college student in England and spied on the Peace Movement in Europe under the auspices of the CIA Station Chief in London, as arranged by the Elder Bush.

The Al Gore Campaign Committee reportedly paid upwards of one million dollars for a fairly recent picture made undercover by the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration (not 30 years ago). It ostensibly shows George W. Bush (now Texas Governor) snorting cocaine with Bill Clinton. In exclusive stories on my website, I have detailed several attempts to assassinate Albert Gore, Jr. as Vice President. Is THAT what is deterring Gore from using this reported picture to finger George W. Bush—as of this date, a supposed political opponent? (Actually George W. is a Clinton crony.)

CBS Network apparently found out we were working on this several-part story. Result: recently CBS's *60 Minutes* program put up a "straw man" to knock down, to divert attention. *60 Minutes* referred to supposedly shocking allegations against former President Bush. They were made by a team made up of Mark Phillips and his apparent girl friend, Cathy O'Brien, in their book with a double-meaning titled *The Trance Formation of America*. She claims she was put into a trance and became a "sex slave" by high government officials, including George Herbert Walker Bush.


Several years ago this couple were set to be guests on my public access cable TV program cablecast within Chicago. Before coming here, Mark Phillips called me as the producer/moderator of the show, and insisted on the following conditions: [1] all my questions were to be put in writing and submitted to them in advance and [2] I was to make a written, ironclad guarantee that I as the moderator would NOT ask them or her any

"negative questions". Having due regard for my integrity and being independent-minded, I refused these outlandish conditions. So, to blunt OUR Bush criminality stories, CBS ran this sex slave story to divert attention.

Go to our website to view a few samples of the reportedly authentic records we have, some hand-written by a senior official of the U.S. Treasury, going over the numbers and accounts of the Bush family apparent criminality using Alan Redspan's Federal Reserve bank wire transfer notations as a summary.

More parts of this story are coming. Stay tuned.

* * *

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder/chairman, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery (most often implicating banks owned and operated by judges) and political murders. Since 1991, a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator/producer, of *Broadsides*, a one-hour, weekly, public-access cable TV show cablecast within Chicago to some 400,000 viewers, each Monday evening, 9 p.m., Channel 21 cable. For a heavy packet of our printed stories: send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed business-size envelope (#10 envelope, 4-1/4 x 9-1/2) with three stamps on it to Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 So. Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office: 7 days, 8 a.m. to midnight: (773) 375-5741 (PLEASE no "just routine" calls). Before sending FAX, call. E-MAIL: <skolnick@ameritech.net>, WEBSITE: <http://www.skolnicksreport.com> [Note "s" after name in website]. 

PUBLIC FORUM



Glimpses Of The Truth Behind Your Shadow World

3/3/00 SOLTEC / HATONN

Good morning, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace, for the attacks upon you are indeed great.

There are ones who do not wish for your messages to continue to be put forth. These ones are masters at exploiting any and all weaknesses you have.

Be diligent in your affirmations of service unto Lighted Service, and learn to allow for these distractions yet not become disabled by them. There is much work left to be done, and for those who agree to become conduits for we of the Host, there is always an amplification of the intensity of the sort of attacks you have been experiencing.

As always, the choice is yours to remain in such service. There will never be threats or coercion on the part of any entity working with the Lighted aspects of The Creation.

Allow for the immediate pressures to pass through you. There are adjustments being made which are giving the queasy sensation in your abdominal area.

There is great interest in stopping the messages that are penned through you, for they serve to free ones from their own ignorance and are much more than what they appear to you to be.

Allow The Light to fill you from within and radiate outward in a natural spiraling manner. You are capable of matching the frequency pulses that are going through your body as we speak. Allow for the shift to occur; do not resist the natural tendency towards balanced energy exchange. To stop the flow causes the nauseating feelings, while allowing the energy to pass through you will alleviate such feelings.

* * *

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn here, in Light and in Service to The One Light. Be still, my friend, for there is a much needed message that we wish to deliver. I am using Soltec’s frequency, for his is much easier for you to lock onto in your present condition. Be still, and all will flow forth as it should be.

You American citizens are being distracted and played for sleeping fools as your world leaders take drastic measures to throw your

world into a global conflict. Your oil prices are the highest they have been in over 9 years, while you have several presidential “hopefuls” putting on a good show, day after day.

Meanwhile, there are great attempts to ignite a war in the Middle East. The “need” for oil is an artificial “crisis” that has many ones outraged. Your world energy giants, such as OPEC, are trying to leverage legislation that will ensure their empire continues to be prosperous, while these same ones desperately try to squelch the new technologies that threaten to make their current commodities much less valuable.

[Editor’s note: Speaking of suppressed energy production technologies which threaten the status quo, don’t miss the feature article on the subject of Cold Fusion elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM.]

The pressures applied, and the resulting mental energies being focused on this very carefully orchestrated situation, are intended to precipitate stressful conditions for the majority of ones there in the United States who are among the most dependant upon the gas and oil—the middle class.

These mental stresses are causing not only an external distraction, but a very real internal distraction that, if left unchecked (which is typical of the masses), will fester and grow as ones become more and more unsettled. This is designed to cause a “tension” in etheric space that is hoped to be used as a catalyst for igniting the planned global war.

This sort of manipulation is beyond the mental capacities of the so-called “elite” puppets who believe themselves to be in control of your world. Rather, this manipulation comes from *direct* influence of negatively oriented, shall we say “extra-dimensional” beings. These beings are masters in the manipulation of energies, and are currently using their mastery in such a manner as to enslave others and to keep ones from connecting within to Higher Knowing and thus to accessing insights about the greater reality and nature of the game being played at this time.

Your world is presently going through an upward dimensional shift (graduation or birthing). There are great energies currently available to all of the inhabitants of your world that were not as accessible just a few short years ago. These energies are neither good nor

bad—they simply ARE.

You ones decide how you will focus your energy at any given point in time. As your planet continues to awaken in response to these ever-increasing (in both frequency and intensity) energies, the “average” ones who discipline themselves to tap into these energies have the potential of bringing down the illusion that so many are caught-up in and yet see it not.

This enslaving illusion is fast approaching it’s disintegration point. These negatively oriented “extra-dimensional” entities have calculated that their window of opportunity for effecting a desired negative impact will be closing in a relatively short period of time.

The events that are likely to be precipitated by these dark ones will become the very catalyst that will, for the most part, act like a slingshot. There will be the apparent back-slipping as the sling is being pulled back or cocked. This will be a time of great tension and hardship, and yet it will facilitate an inner stirring—a strong emotional desire for justice, freedom, and a return to balance—and hence a call will go out unlike anything prior in the history of your world. This call will summon forth great healing and balancing energies that will empower and en-Light-en those who will, in turn, be given to see the Higher Soul-ution to the seemingly hopeless situation.

These events can always be diverted through extreme focus and desire of a relatively small few. What we speak of here is based upon our observation of current energy flows, including their average frequency, amplitudes, and contours. Our mathematical constructs give us both probabilities and possibilities.

Please consider that many of you who are experiencing at this time are the same ones who were experiencing on Maldek (the remnant of which is what you have come to know as the Asteroid Belt between the orbits of Mars and Jupiter) and on Mars (which was rendered virtually uninhabitable by its previous occupants). The karmic predisposition of your world’s population is one that seems to opt for the harsher experiences, rather than becoming diligent students of Life-Force Energy and therein finding a better way.

We of the Intergalactic Federation of Sovereign Planets in Service to The One Light, Creator Source, have consulted with the Guardians of your world, a council of seven

who were appointed Guardians at the time of your solar system's inception. And though we are somewhat limited as to what we can do—based upon our moral and ethical standards which dictate that it is quite inappropriate to interfere with the free-will choices of a species—we are being allowed EQUAL opportunity, using the same “extra-dimensional” energy-flow techniques as are being used by those dark ones who are efforting greatly to ignite a great war—the true purpose of which would be to create an environment that will spawn and precipitate anger, fear, and hate.

Such generated lower-emotional energies would help to neutralize the many awakening souls on your planet and keep them in a low-frequency state as long as is possible. The intention is to keep ones from naturally gravitating to the higher frequency states of joy, happiness, and love, wherein the inner connection to Higher-Infinite Intelligence (many call this the Christ-consciousness) can be more readily achieved.

When this important connection is made by a Lightworker while incarnate, the end result often has a very profoundly positive global effect. Such ones become powerful conduits of Love, Balance, and Peace. Their example then awakens the same in many others.

[Editor's note: Keep the above in mind when considering the ramifications of our Front Page story about the Indigo Children and the ongoing attempts to drug them into a state of ineffectiveness—or worse.]

Regardless of the atrocities you ones may witness, hold strong in your heart that the physical is but an illusion that is precipitated from the non-physical energies which have their origin within the creative imaginings of Creator Source—God of Light. The physical vehicles you are housed within are not YOU. You—the real you—are of the finer energies which transcend space and time, and which adhere only to the Laws of The Creation which govern the Greater Reality responsible for sustaining the very small subset that you commonly know as the physical universe.

You all are a part of a much larger reality. The current experience is but a mere twinkling of an eye when compared to the infinite journey of your soul. The seeming atrocities you may experience are transient at best. They serve as opportunities for you each to have experiences from which to draw contrast—what is personally perceived as appropriate or inappropriate—and thus evolve in wisdom in how you choose and summon forth Creative Energies in unique, balanced ways so as to forever create newness of experience which leads to growth.

With the proper mental attitude and understanding, your spirit for life and living and creating cannot be manipulated, usurped, or broken. Thus you become a beacon of Light by which others will be able

to see hope, and thus find inner comfort and greater personal realization.

Do not take the illusion of the physical experience too seriously or literally. Seldom are the situations with which you are confronted what they appear to be. For every seen action, there is a more fundamental non-physical energy flow which precedes and thus precipitates (determines) the aforementioned physical action.

The key to truly understanding the cause of any physical happening lies in the energy that precipitates it. Likewise, the key to creating a more balanced physical experience lies in the precipitation of non-physical energies. Learn to tap into and modify that which precipitates the physical reality, and you will be well on your way to understanding the true nature of the game you are participating within.

Many of the so-called “elite” of your world know and practice what many of you, who will be reading this message, would term “the black arts of ritualistic magic” wherein they conjure, in nonphysical space, vortices of energy potential that they then focus in very self-serving manners to enslave the minds of the masses and thus usurp their energies.

The greatest threat to these “elite” are those awakening beings who demonstrate the same ability to summon forth (tap into) non-physical energies and use same to help all of humanity. The ones, such as Christ and Buddha, who taught the use of non-physical energies in order to establish balance and peace, were most often persecuted and greatly feared by the ones who wished to remain in control of the populations. Such Wayshowers have had their original teachings manipulated and, wherever possible, destroyed. The many Christian teachings of the biblical scriptures have been modified to teach ones to fear the use of non-physical energies, and will call such skills “sorcery” and “witchcraft”—yet the ones at the highest levels of the Church regularly perform “secret” rituals that would horrify the average churchgoer who has been dutifully trained to be fearful of same.

I apologize for the apparent bluntness of this message, but for the most part our goal is to answer the petitions of those who will most likely be reading this message both presently and in the future—those of you who have the inner eyes to see, and the inner ears to hear. Look within your heart and search carefully your feelings. Are you looking for that “something” elusive that seems to be “missing”? Have you sat in many a church only to leave not quite satisfied?

What is it that is missing? IT IS THE ENCOMPASSING EXPLANATION THAT YOU ARE A CO-CREATOR!

Part of the reason you have chosen to participate in the physical experience is so that you might have the opportunity to learn to responsibly use your ability as co-Creator to

mold and change your environment in such a manner that there becomes a great resonance within your being that will, in turn, re-radiate Peace, Happiness, and Joy.

You are an immortal being—a unique spark of Creator Source's Light and Desire—who has chosen to take a “class” called “Physical Universe 101” wherein the goal is to learn, through first-hand experience, to exercise your own creative abilities while appreciating the uniqueness of each individual—and yet, at the same time, see the connectedness (the Oneness), through The Creator, of each.


When you can see these things without the apparent paradox created as the mind wrestles with the heart, you will have again taken a step forward along the evolutionary journey of “life”. Integration of the mind and heart allows one to more wisely precipitate unique situations wherein newness of thought will be born, and thus you have fulfilled a very basic desire of The Creation—that of newness, expansion, and growth.

You have at your disposal the same Creative Potential to effect change as do any of the so-called “elite” controllers of your world. Perhaps one of the greatest obstacles standing in the way of the dark energies is the fact that the mind-numbing techniques they use to keep the masses sleeping also make it very difficult to get these same masses too riled up. For the most part, the majority of people have grown quite numb to shock.

However, those of you who are inclined toward (and have chosen to seek) this sort of information are NOT numb. And the relatively small numbers of ones like you are the greatest threat to ones such as Clinton, Bush, Greenspan, or their counterparts in other countries, for you represent the Light of Exposure and an end to their game.

Please take these words to heart, for they are meant to give insight without usurping your free will. You must ultimately choose how it is you will focus and flow your energies.

You will have to choose whether to become part of the mass hysteria or to remain balanced while your world is seemingly falling apart. And though the slingshot may be being pulled even farther back, there will come a time when the masses go within and connect with Source. At that time there will be a great release of the stored energy, and the resulting infusion of Light will catapult your world forward into what many will end up calling the “Age of Radiance”.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn. I come with the Host of God as promised, as a Messenger, Guide, and as a Friend. I serve the Lighted aspects of The Creation. I do this through the recognition of the Oneness of All That Is. To serve you, my brethren, is perhaps the greatest tribute in understanding I can possibly make to Creator Source—God of Light—for we are all ONE! In Light and Love, Salu. 

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department
PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes		Single Issue Rate
1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
** Design fee		_____
Total		_____

Classified Ad Rates		Single Issue Rate
1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
Number of Lines		_____
Total		_____

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* **Discounts:** If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** **Design fee:** If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

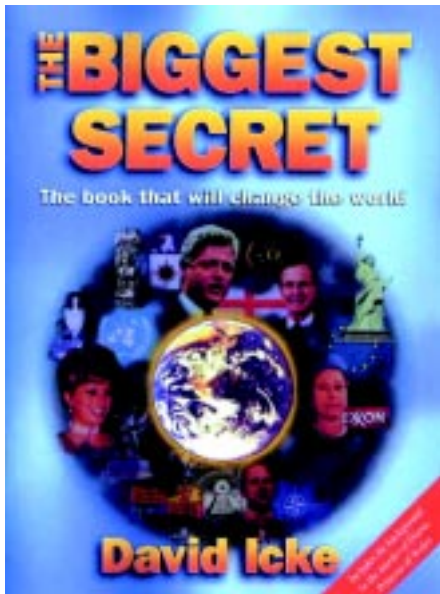
All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions, and documents the suppressed science which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background of the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II

David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribespeople have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

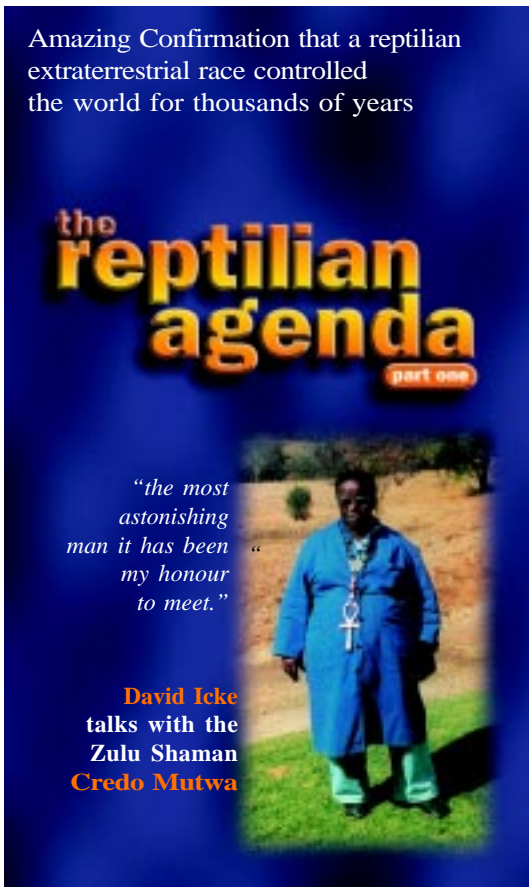
Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words".

—David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

Amazing Confirmation that a reptilian extraterrestrial race controlled the world for thousands of years



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only

Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		

~Shipping Rates~

United States

(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book

Canada

(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book

International

(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

DEDICATED TO BRINGING YOU THE TRUTH

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 11

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

APRIL 4, 2000

Harmonies For An Awakening World

Sound Healing

An Interview With Jonathan Goldman

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

**Serious Legal Help When Laws Go Wild:
Justice Team One, p.16**

The Lever That Moves The World, p.17

**Doors Opening For
*The SPECTRUM***

Video Tape Now Available, p.28

So You Want To Plant A Garden? p.29

**Silverlon®—The Amazing
Contact Dressing For Many
Kinds Of Medical Applications, p.43**

***News Desk Special Report:*
A Fancy Trail Of Money Laundering By
Greenspan, Bush & The Twiglets
Part II: Introducing Still More Crooks, p.46**

**Soltec: That “Secret” Something
We All Are Searching For, p.56**

**Hilarion: Understanding Your
Bio-Electric Sensing Machine, p.58**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.62

3/24/00 RICK MARTIN

The subject of Sound Healing is, without question, a very broad and intriguing topic. We were barely able to scratch the surface in our article that appeared on page 24 of the January 2000 edition of *The SPECTRUM* in conjunction with other topics. We received much positive feedback about that article and noted your strong interest in our presenting additional material.

We are pleased to deliver such a forum here. And we are even more delighted that what is presented is so well coupled to concepts that are a mainstay of this unique publication. We are a planet in transition, in a state of awakening to Higher possibilities, the unveiling of Truth and longstanding lies—and therefore of the healing that comes about through the moving toward such goals. It is thus most appropriate that the very fundamental phenomenon of sound be brought into our exploration of the facets of that healing equation.

Jonathan Goldman, you may remember from the earlier article on this

(Please see

Sound Healing, An Interview With Jonathan Goldman, p.18)

***The SPECTRUM*
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117**

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.
Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.
\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,
\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.
Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: <spectrumnews10.com>.

Update From Our Editor

"You're the only paper I've seen—and I've seen A LOT of them—that doesn't have any 'agenda' to push; you simply present truth." That's approximately the way a compliment was gently, yet with some astonishment, directed to us a little while ago.

At first it seemed a somewhat strange and puzzling statement: After all, what ELSE would we be doing? And then it became clear that the use of the word "agenda" here meant "hidden agendas" or putting some kind of "spin" on all the things being presented, like, say, a fire-and-brimstone fundamentalist preacher or well-programmed academic might generally do.

Well, we don't know how to do what we do any other way! It would never occur to us to put any kind of "spin" or "agenda" on what we present to you each month in this unique newspaper. After all, Truth is stranger and more powerful than any fiction/spin/opinion.

Whether we're talking overlooked news items gleaned from all over, or personal interviews presented word-for-word as the speaker said (and often given more candidly to us than elsewhere), or the exquisite spiritual messages shared from loving Guides and Wayshowers from the Higher Realms of Creation—you get it just as we get it. No embellishments; no deletions or additions; no "spin" or "agenda" to slant or censor what the authors intend.

And that's just what the complimenter was pointing out as being unique and exceptional. Ok, we humbly accept the praise!

For more about this subject, see Rick Martin's short-but-sweet story titled: **Doors Opening For The SPECTRUM: Video Tape Now Available.** That kind and observant complimenter was Dennis Grover, who said the above (and a number of other nice things) about us on his widely distributed Reno, Nevada cable television program on March 1.

His program is called Liberty And Justice For All. And Dennis is rather passionate about working to turn this country back around to its great and noble heritage as an experiment in true freedom for all. A project and organization that is very close to his heart—Justice Team One—we also share with you in another article titled **Serious Legal Help When Laws Go Wild: Justice Team One.** Be sure and check out that one, too; it is an endeavor sorely needed in these days where bureauc-rats, and the legal nightmares they ever-more-frequently dream up, are running wild—at the expense of the honest and law-abiding citizenry.

Getting back to our newspaper for a moment, my longtime usual retort to questions about what we do and who we are, is to say simply that we are an equal opportunity offender. I like what Dennis had to say a lot better. And again, we surely appreciate such a high compliment from one who is a longtime, astute observer of the information highways.

This can quickly get into a heavy discussion of the unacknowledged power of both the written word and the spoken word. Both of these relate, at a deep level, to the subject matter of our Front Page story for this issue.

But we'll leave that topic for another time, when I can present some largely unknown (in this generation) information about the great word-genius Mark Twain—who happened to be a good friend of the great electrical-genius Nikola Tesla. Both were, of course, heavily persecuted by the powers-that-be for their respective heroic efforts toward awakening and freeing a sleeping populace.

And while we're on this subject of freedom, please take especially careful notice of the first two items in this issue's News Desk:

First of all, the House Committee on Ways and Means is holding a hearing exclusively on the Fair Tax proposal on April 11. The Fair Tax is a proposal to replace the Federal Income Tax with a single-rate retail sales tax. The Income Tax "monster" has gotten to be just about as bloated and parasitic a tick as is possible without a major insurrection on the part of the working public. Certainly it is time for an overhaul of major proportions!

Secondly, note that late-night talk-radio giant, Art Bell, has just announced his permanent retirement—again. Art has been responsible for bringing to the public airwaves much, much good information and many, many good speakers. If you read carefully between the lines of his announcement, I think you can discern a very-well-thought-out "chess game" going on behind the scenes with those dark ones who are trying their very best to silence this persistent voice of Truth. It would be wise for those who have orchestrated the terrible attacks on Art and his family to remember how energy flows boomerang in the presence of a Lighted mission. Do keep Art and his family in your prayers as David tackles Goliath.

Well, it's probably not a big deal to a lot of you, but to us it is. This issue of *The SPECTRUM* begins a radical departure from our past philosophy of accepting no paid advertising. As we first announced two issues ago, and firmed-up in the last issue with rate schedules (again printed herein), the initial ads are finally appearing in this issue. We hope you will support our advertisers if their offerings are of interest to you.

We have a most astonishing and extensive readership, the quality of which is really difficult to put into words. I don't say that in any overly bragging way (well, maybe a little). But it is important to try to convey some kind of composite picture we have from your many gracious and heart-felt messages, both written and over the phone. YOU are an amazing group, you readers of this publication, and we thank each and every one of you for sharing your personal "spark" of *The Divine* which all fit together in a most exquisite mosaic.

—Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

3/31/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

URGENT LEGISLATIVE ALERT
ABOUT THE FAIR TAX PROPOSAL

From EMAIL, 3/28/00: [quoting]

**YOUR IMMEDIATE ACTION IS
CRITICALLY NEEDED!**

The House Committee on Ways and Means is holding a hearing exclusively on the Fair Tax on April 11, 2000.

There will be a gathering in Washington DC on April 13, 2000.

We must ACT NOW and demonstrate to this powerful Committee the strong, unified support behind the Fair Tax.

The Fair Tax is a proposal to replace the Federal Income Tax with a single-rate retail sales tax. Please see the www.fairtax.org/volcentr/popup.html website, Americans For Fair Taxation, and give Chairman Archer an expression of your support for his efforts and the Fair Tax. Just click on the legislative alert banner on the front page of the website to send your e-mail. Then ask all your computer friends to do the same.

Ask your non-computer friends to call Rep. Porter Goss at 202-225-2536 or 941-774-8060 and urge him to support HR 2525, the Fair Tax.

LET's MAKE APRIL 15th JUST ANOTHER DAY!

We earnestly hope that you will seriously consider this and join us in DC on the 13th. [End quoting]

When enough people have had enough, there is no stopping the groundswell of focused energy for reform and improvement. Vigilance and persistence are prerequisites to success, else such well-intentioned efforts either fizzle out or get cleverly modified into yet another way to rob us.

There are very powerful behind-the-scenes forces which certainly don't want any kind of reform in this department, so it would be no small achievement to have a genuine success here. Remember the longstanding three-prong attack on we-the-people by those so-called "elite" controllers of our world: (1) dumbing us down, (2) keeping us sick, and (3) keeping us poor through taxes. So this proposed legislation is a serious affront to one of these major people-control axioms.

**ART BELL ANNOUNCES
HIS RETIREMENT**

The following is a last-minute very

important inclusion as we go to press with this issue of *The SPECTRUM*. Art Bell announced in the second hour (11-11:30 p.m. Friday night, 3/31/00, his local Pahrump, Nevada time) his "retirement" from radio as of Wednesday night April 26, 2000. The following is from his website and begins with the statement he made on the air: [quoting]

In order that you all understand the gravity of the announcement I'm about to make, it's going to be necessary for me to repeat some very painful events that have occurred to my family over the past several years.

On May 16 of the year 1997, my son, Art Bell IV, was kidnapped, transported across state lines, and raped by a substitute teacher from his own high school. The assailant was HIV positive. My son was a minor. He was only 16 years old at the time.

The teacher involved was tried, convicted, and is now serving a life sentence. My son though, as you might imagine, was sent into a psychological tailspin which continues to this very day. We are trying very, very hard to help him recover and lead a more normal life. Some positive events have occurred toward that end and your prayers are welcome. Please keep them coming.

While the police work and the trial of my son's assailant were underway, difficult as it was for me to continue my daily radio programs, I did so. Because my son was a minor at the time of the crime, the records were sealed, his name was not made public, something our society does to protect its own, its future, its young people.

As our family was working through this trauma in private, an event beyond all bounds of decency and humanity occurred. On December 9 of 1997, just a few months after my son's ordeal, my own began. Ted Gunderson, a retired FBI agent, along with David Hinkson, and the assistance of others, aired a broadcast which—incredibly, absolutely incredibly—accused me of committing the very same crime my son had suffered, child molestation.

The program further stated that I had paid to cover up an indictment in Nye County, Nevada, my home. It further urged listeners to call me "on air" and ask if I had been indicted. Of course, these accusations were entirely false. But, nevertheless, the calls poured into my open-line, unscreened program, asking if this was true. I had no choice but to block out all these calls and keep my silence for fear of my son's situation becoming public.

This broadcast was made on WWCR, world wide shortwave radio, in Nashville, Tennessee.

This station has been described by newspapers and civic-minded organizations as one of the country's leading broadcasters of hate radio. The individuals, WWCR and its sister-station WNQM, have allowed to broadcast over the airwaves, [such topics as those which] include a man who wrote a book entitled *The Hitler We Loved And Why*, and another man who stated over the airwaves that Jews are the children of Satan and that African-Americans are "mud people".

In addition to broadcasting these proponents of hate and violence, this radio station has consciously decided not to spend money on a delay switch, not to conduct a careful background check of the people it places on the air, and to allow individuals to say almost anything they want in foreign languages, without having staff on duty who can even understand what they are saying.

In my opinion, WWCR is one of the most irresponsible stations permitted to broadcast over the airwaves of this country.

Now, the fallout from that broadcast has been unbelievable. Besides the unrelenting accusatory calls, others repeated this false rumor as though it was fact, resulting in several related lawsuits. Many of you may have heard my defense played out on the airwaves and the Internet.

No matter how hard I have tried to set the record straight, my torment and that of my family continues. Recently, a radio host in Toronto, Canada opened his morning show with the words: "I am Art Bell and I molest little children." All of this sent me into a psychological tailspin. I felt I had been dealt a blow I might not recover from. Still I continued my nightly broadcasts, as best I could.

In October of 1998, my son came to a crisis point, a situation so critical that nothing but my full-time attention would help. So, on that fateful day, October 13 of 1998, I resigned on air with no intention of returning. But thanks to the efforts of my network, my best friend Alan Corbeth, Kraig Kitchin (CEO of Premiere Networks) and Randy Michaels (CEO of Clear Channel), I was able to return, but the pressure of having to defend myself against baseless, vile claims that I was a child molester eventually forced me to reduce my on-air hours.

Why the individuals behind the December 9, 1997 broadcast by WWCR decided to make such a patently false and harmful broadcast remains for the courts to decide. A major moment in this litigation is going to occur April 28 in Nashville, Tennessee. If justice prevails, a trial, perhaps a protracted one, may follow. It would be untrue for me to say this has not affected my air work; it has. It would be unfair to all of you not to give you my full-time best. I can no longer do that. The reality that, after suffering the fate of my son's own molestation,

I now stand destined to be tainted for life as a child molester, has proven simply too much to bear. God knows, I have tried.

For my son, I pray that somehow his wounds will heal, his mind's troubles fade into something of a normal life. For myself an ordeal looms ahead to clear my good name of accusations I committed a crime, committed against my own son. Nobody ever said life would be fair—only to be lived as the hand is dealt to you. For all the years of joy my work has provided, I want to thank all of you and whatever Creative Force allowed it.

I have decided to retire from the broadcast business at the end of this month, my last show to be April 26, 2000.

I will not do any media interviews on this subject. I have already said more than any private person would have said, a private world I now look forward to returning to. Any further questions should be addressed to my attorney, Gerard Fox, at the law firm of Fox, Siegler & Spillane, in Los Angeles, at: (310) 229-9300. — Art Bell [End quoting]

Art's network public relations office also released a statement to supplement his own, which goes as follows: [quoting]

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

Contact: Amir Forester
818-461-5404

ART BELL SIGNS OFF

LOS ANGELES, March 31, 2000:

Art Bell, the radio host famous for his spontaneous and compelling conversations of all things unexplained, officially resigns. His last broadcast will be on Wednesday evening, April 26, running into Thursday morning, April 27.

Art will deliver a statement on his show tonight (2 a.m. EST, 11 p.m. PST) addressing his retirement from not only radio broadcasting, but also all other forums of media including book publishing, television, etc. He is looking forward to living an anonymous lifestyle.

"We have and will continue to support Art" said Kraig T. Kitchin, president/COO of Premiere Radio Networks. "I hoped he would return full time, but understand his inability to do so and agree this is the best course of action. A new host of *Coast to Coast AM* will be introduced to affiliates and listeners imminently through Art's own introduction. *Coast to Coast AM* will continue to pursue the subject matter in the same entertaining and intriguing ways. In addition, affiliates and advertisers are being informed of the changes as they happen. The network is committed to delivering ratings results consistent to Art's."

Premiere Radio Networks, Inc., a subsidiary of Clear Channel, currently syndicates more than 60 radio programs and serves more than 7,800 radio station affiliates. Premiere is one

of the top three radio networks in the country, and the leading provider of morning show material nationwide. The number one syndicator of programming, Premiere features the following personalities: Rush Limbaugh, Dr. Laura Schlessinger, Jim Rome, Dr. Dean Edell, Michael Reagan, Phil Hendrie, Naomi Judd, Blair Garner, Lionel and Rick Dees. Premiere is based in Sherman Oaks, California, and has eight offices nationwide. [End quoting]

It should be obvious to any aware of how things work "behind the scenes" that the cruel attacks upon Art and his son have been deftly orchestrated to accomplish this goal of getting him off the air. However, this is not the first time Art has announced a "permanent" retirement. It would be most helpful to keep Art (and his son) in your thoughts and prayers—and KNOW that The Light will ALWAYS triumph. We can expect Art Bell to rebound stronger and wiser for having tackled the dark ones head-on!

SCARY, SCARY STOCK MARKET!

From the INTERNET,
<RonWortham@aol.com>, 3/31/00: [quoting]

Being facetious about it being Friday, but it often happens that way, for a reason.

I am writing this BEFORE the stock market opens Friday, to say that Monday may be interesting.

Why? Well, yesterday one of the largest, prestigious, and most established investor funds called it quits.

They simply said that the market had become too irrational and they could no longer justify making any predictions or investments for their participants.

So the Tiger ceases to roar and the Jaguar returns to the cave and is handing back all their investor's money.

<http://hv.greenspun.com/bboard/q-and-a-fetch-msg.tcl?msg_id=002sYm>

Also, a tension has apparently arisen between Simmons at Treasury and Greenspan at the Fed.

Opposite policies.

Simmons' lowering rates, Greenspan raising them.

Gyrations occurring in the market changes.

Some up radically, others down radically.

We are talking entire markets, not just individual stocks, because the latter is considered to have rational causes.

As one market indicator, I watch the doom and gloom letters of sophisticated investors in the market. People actually responsible for large amounts of money there. Have never seen so many such letters as I have gotten in the last two days.

Why Monday?

Well, Friday starts a downturn, and people have over the weekend to think about it.

They think, "What is the psychology?"

"Stay ahead of the crowd." "If it is going to go down, sell." "The same dollars will buy even more stock later."

But you have to remember, it is not a FREE market. It is a CONTROLLED market.

BIG, BIG, BIG money has kept the party going. And may still try to do so. And may even be able to do so, for a while. But they don't have PERFECT control, and REALITY will eventually catch up.

Market rules are set by men.

Reality Rules are set by God.

Guess who wins in the long run?

Eternity is more than a long time.

May I remind you that when I say "Monday may be Interesting", I am not predicting it. Just observing. Because no one can predict that which is BOTH Controlled and Irrational. [End quoting]

Any thinking person can see that the stock and commodity markets are worse than Las Vegas crap shoots. At least in Las Vegas the odds are better defined and more honest. Remember the insightful article back in the January issue of this newspaper by Nick Guarino. If you take what Nick had to say in conjunction with the above insights, their combined picture should act as a serious caution to any conscientious investor.

DRAMATIC CLUES OF MAJOR CHANGE: EDGAR CAYCE'S PREDICTIONS BEING VERIFIED

From E-MAIL, 3/26/00: [quoting]

"Krsanna Duran" <timestar@atnet.net>

Volcano Montserrat began erupting March 19, a Class X solar flare erupted March 22, Mt. Etna exploded with lava March 23, followed by another Class X flare on March 24. Located in the Caribbean near Martinique, Montserrat's eruption followed by Mt. Etna's may be the sign that Edgar Cayce predicted would mark the beginning of massive Earth changes. "The Sleeping Prophet", Edgar Cayce predicted that the Earth changes he prophesied would begin when Martinique and Etna erupted simultaneously.

March 24, 2000: Mount Etna Explodes. Sicily's Mount Etna exploded for two hours in a spectacular show on Wednesday night, shooting blazing lava 660 feet into the Mediterranean sky. The Poseidon Monitoring Center reported that a series of strong tremors preceded the explosions, which spewed a fountain of red lava from the volcano's southeast crater. Local authorities said the eruptions did not threaten any nearby communities. Etna is Europe's highest and most active volcano. Its eruptions have been historically recorded back to 1500 B.C. [from *Discovery On-Line*]

March 23, 2000: Huge Iceberg Breaking

Off Antarctica. An iceberg twice the size of Delaware is breaking away from the Ross Ice Shelf in Antarctica and will soon be afloat.

Scientists from the Antarctic Meteorological Research Center at the University of Wisconsin reported on Wednesday that polar satellites show clearly defined fissures delineating the enormous piece that is about to be set adrift in the Ross Sea.

The new iceberg will be 183 miles long by 22 miles wide. One of the scientists, Matthew Lazzara, said: "This is a very big iceberg, close to a record, if not a new record." He reported that the iceberg is much larger than the one that broke away last October, threatening shipping lanes off the lower tip of Argentina. The group did not have information on how the new iceberg would affect shipping in the region. [from *Discovery On-Line*]

[*Editor's note: That large iceberg has since broken off—while a second, completely unexpected and somewhat smaller iceberg "followed the leader" on 3/31/00.*]

Krsanna Duran, <<http://www.atnet.net/~timestar/iam.htm>>. Timestar Predictions, posted March 1.

MARCH 6-18:

Solar eruptions will begin to increase in this window before reaching a mini-peak in late March. The number of moderate earthquakes (4-6 magnitude) will increase along with volcanic activity on the Atlantic seaboard from Canada to Brazil. The Montserrat volcano in the Caribbean is likely to become more active. Larger earthquakes (6-8 magnitude) are possible on the South Pacific and Indian Oceans.

MARCH 17-29:

Look out for whale/dolphin beachings and other creature disorientation as well as volcanic eruptions in the far northern Atlantic. The Moon glyph is situated in the south Pacific area associated with old Lemuria. Activity in this window reflects the feminine receptive polarity that complements the active stimuli of the Sun. This is a key site where islands will rise in the next four years and underwater volcanoes will be active here.

MARCH 26-APRIL 7:

Surprise storms, meteorites, and gamma ray bursts are likely in this window. The Earth glyph is situated in the south Atlantic area associated with old Atlantis. The Sandwich Islands in the south Atlantic may be outcroppings of areas that were scientific bases during the Atlantean era. Atlantean technology buried in the south Atlantic may be periodically activated, causing sudden storms in the present time. Large earthquakes (6-8 magnitude) are likely in the North Pacific.

VOLCANO MONTSERRAT ERUPTS

March 22, 2000: Montserrat's Soufriere Hills Volcano exploded late Monday, sending a thundering 30,000-foot cloud of ash into the Caribbean sky. The eruption sent up incandescent rocks and triggered avalanches of fiery boulders.

Boulders cascaded over the Belham Valley Bridge where Britain's Prince Andrew stood last week during his visit to the British island.

The huge ash cloud created thunder and lightning as it rose and forced air traffic controllers to divert aircraft around the island.

Seismologists had predicted that, after a six-month period of quiet, the volcano was ending four years of explosions, but last November, the mountain again came to life. Chelston Lee, a spokesman for the Montserrat Volcano Observatory, reported on Tuesday: "There were loud noises and thunder, glowing rocks flying in the air." The explosion blanketed the island's northern "safe zone" with a coat of ash.

The reawakening of Soufriere Hills Volcano is a blow to the British territory that has been rebuilding a habitable safe zone about five miles away from the mountain. [End quoting]

Mother Earth is in the early stages of a major cleansing as she and we enter into a higher frequency region of space and as those high-frequency energies effect a cleansing action within all of us. It would surely be a wise move to check and upgrade your emergency supplies, and be attentive to clues around you—especially if you reside in unstable geographic areas already living on borrowed time.

ROUSE YOUR RABBLE! FORGOTTEN FACTS ABOUT HILLARY CLINTON

From the INTERNET, sent by a thoughtful reader, 3/27/00: [quoting]

Back in 1969 a group of Black Panthers decided that a fellow Black named Alex Rackley needed to die. Rackley was a fellow Panther suspected of disloyalty. Rackley was first tied to a chair. Once safely immobilized, his friends tortured him for hours by, among other things, pouring boiling water on him. When they got tired of torturing Rackley, Black Panther member Warren Kimbo took Mr. Rackley outside and put a bullet in his head. Rackley's body was later found floating in a river about 25 miles north of New Haven, Connecticut.

Perhaps at this point you're curious as to what happened to these Black Panthers? In 1977, that's only eight years later, only one of the killers was still in jail. The shooter, Warren Kimbro, managed to get a scholarship to Harvard. He later became an assistant dean at Eastern Connecticut State College. Isn't that something? As a '60s radical you can pump a bullet into someone's head, and a few years later, in the same state, you can become an

assistant college dean! Only in America.

Erica Huggins was the lady who served the Panthers by boiling the water for Mr. Rackley's torture. Some years later Ms. Huggins was elected to a California School Board.

How in the world do you think these killers got off so easy? Maybe it was in some part due to the efforts of two people who came to the defense of the Panthers. These two people actually went so far as to shut down Yale University with demonstrations in defense of the accused Black Panthers during their trial.

One of these people was none other than Bill Lan Lee. Mr. Lee, or Mr. Lan Lee, as the case may be, isn't a college dean. He isn't a member of a California School Board. He is now head of the U.S. Justice Department's Civil Rights Division.

Ok, so who was the other Panther defender? Is this other notable Panther defender now a school board member? Is this other Panther apologist now an assistant college dean? No, neither.

The other Panther defender was, like Lee, a radical law student at Yale University at the time. She is now known as The "smartest woman in the world". She is none other than the official Democratic candidate for the U.S. Senate from the State of New York—our lovely First Lady, the incredible Hillary Rodham Clinton.

Pass this on! [End quoting]

See the Bush-Greenspan series elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*, by Sherman Skolnick, for even more "credentials" which can be bestowed upon this prima donna of the political arena. Hillary has been a very busy lady, quite skilled in the dirtier side of "successful" political action and surely has "earned" her current status—from many years of being a dutiful puppet of the dark so-called "elite" who control this planet from behind the scenes.

BIG OIL AND THE PLAN FOR POPULATION CONTROL

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 3/9/00: [quoting]

By Byron T. Weeks, MD

There are legitimate concerns about pollution. The very air we breath is poisonous. Smog is irritating to the lungs and cases of chronic bronchitis and emphysema are increasingly common. People are dying. The forests are shrinking. The discharge of pollutants into the lakes and rivers is poisoning the waters, and when the great rivers have collected all the contaminating oil and sludge and discharged it into the oceans, the shrimp, the salmon, the oysters, the fish, the whales, and the dolphins get sick and die. And vital oxygen-giving plankton is gradually disappearing from the seas.

We now have very large and effective

environmental movements who are telling us that the pollution of the ecosystems is killing the planet. These well-intentioned groups are being funded by big oil and the other large corporations, and they are convinced that the causes of pollution directly relate to overpopulation. They claim that there are just too many people on the planet and, like infection in a host organism, they are causing the Earth to sicken and die. There are too many people with too many gasoline powered cars, using too many petrochemicals and plastics, all of which end up in the soil, in the water, and in the air we breath.

So now we are told that the world population must be reduced to an environmentally sustainable level. Plans are afoot to do just that. The globalist plan is to reduce the population over the next 20 years to about ten percent of the present total by means of famine, NBC (Nuclear-Biological-Chemical) warfare, contaminated vaccines, and mass murder. They plan to “re-wild” large parts of the planet, especially in North and South America, and bring back the mighty forests, and the flora and the fauna that existed before Columbus. They are importing wolves and grizzly bears back into the populated areas. Mountain lions may not be hunted, in order to increase their numbers and restore the “balance of Nature”.

Top members of the ultra-rich elite (the New World Order) such as Ted Turner and the Rockefellers, have bought up vast tracts of land and established huge ranches. They are raising large herds of elk, antelope, and buffalo which will be used in the re-wilding process. Eventually, according to the master plan, the forests and the rivers, and the vast, fertile plains will be teeming with wildlife, and the people, with their cattle and horses and sheep, their smog-belching automobiles, and their factories laden with chemical smoke, will all be gone. The disarmed farmers, ranchers, and townspeople will one day be moved out of the Heritage sites and UN Biospheres, and it will be done by the lethal force of UN soldiers and armed gangs, if necessary.

Deliberate attempts to reduce the food supply are underway. Hybrid seeds which germinate only once are replacing natural grains. Farmers are paid not to grow crops. Use of chemical and natural fertilizers is being reduced. The World Trade Organization, along with NAFTA and GATT are strangling the stock raisers, the wheat farmers, and the potato growers by rendering profitless what they have long produced, and importing grains, beef, wool, and produce from foreign countries where labor is cheap and people are just another commodity. According to the master plan, North America, the bread basket of the world, will revert to wilderness once more. South America will be depopulated and the jungles of the Amazon will return to their

former unpolluted and pristine state.

So goes the great GLOBAL 2000 plan as devised by the globalist Committee of 300 and the Club of Rome.

But wait just a moment, here! Are these theories valid? Who are the real major polluters of the planet? Who sinks the oil wells and produces the gasoline? Who builds the internal combustion engines? Who manufactures the petrochemicals, and the petroleum- and coal tar-derived pharmaceuticals? Who, through the power of great wealth, has influenced the Congress and the state legislators to pass laws prohibiting the development of non-petroleum, non-polluting energy sources? Do the people know that the researches of Nikola Tesla, Wilhelm Reich, Neuman, and others, who have developed the overunity engines and other free energy devices, have been suppressed? There are ways of drawing limitless energy from the Van Allen belt, and from the electromagnetic fields of the Earth itself.

There are actual methods of producing energy by extraction of burnable hydrogen from water. There are batteries and fuel cells being developed that could deliver several days of power to electric cars. It has been known for years that free energy could actually transform the world and release the people from their semi-slavery, their bondage to Big Oil and Big Business, and the predatory taxation of Big Government, for cheap sources of power could decentralize the population centers, allowing the people to leave the teeming, smoky cities and make their homes in idyllic rural areas. Free energy and cheap sources of power would one day actually enable mankind to live in comfort without the petroleum and coal pollution that is killing the planet.

But the inventors and developers of free energy have been repeatedly suppressed through litigation, and some have even been murdered, and it is not difficult to figure out who was behind it all. Free energy would enable actual further increases in the world population, and would raise productivity, increase individual wealth, and make possible the release of all mankind from servitude to big business, big oil, and their funding of big government to keep themselves rolling in wealth at the expense of the ordinary citizen.

I am forced to remind you that both of the major political parties and the two major candidates presently running for the presidency of the United States of America are in thrall to the evil New World Order. The same is true in most of the larger countries of the world.

The criminal hypocrisy of the globalist hegemony must be revealed, for they are the real conspirators. Depopulation is not the answer. The monstrous plan for arbitrarily killing off 90% of the people, so that the ultra rich can continue to pollute the ecosystem, must be stopped.

So, what is the answer? It is FREE

ENERGY. We don't need to be eternally dependent upon the petroleum cartels. Plastics can be made from vegetable oils and fibers. Lubricants can be synthesized from vegetable oils. We must gradually and drastically reduce the use of petroleum and its products and begin to allow the free use of these new products and the known sources of limitless power. [End quoting]

There is absolutely no argument from *The SPECTRUM* on the above very well put statement. Awakening the suspicious people through truthful information is the route to a reversal of the plans of these so-called “elite” controllers. The question (and test) is whether many of the sleeping masses will bother to awaken before, like sheep, they are casualties of the slaughterhouse.

Now think about this statement that was made by one who should know: “Y2K will not blindside us like a truck; it will sneak up on us like an infestation of fleas.”

Some interesting facts:

Of well over 70 oil refineries reporting, most of them are either shut down or operating at very reduced capacities and their problems have gone up exponentially since January 1, 2000. Imagine that! This is not reported in your controlled media; it is on the Internet however. See <<http://nckodokan.com/charts/refineries1.html>> as one source and then run searches. And then consider this:

OPEC—THE NEW VILLAIN

From THE McALVANY INTELLIGENCE ADVISOR, March 2000, page 15, Jim Seabourn, 3/18/00: [quoting]

The Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) is made up of Algeria, Libya, Nigeria, Indonesia, Iran, Iraq, Kuwait, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates and Venezuela.

These nations hate us, of course. All of them. They only do business with us because they need our money. This is what makes them such terrific fall guys for Mr. Greenspan. It is what makes him so lucky. He gets to blame his inflation on the OPEC oil producers, who nobody likes in the first place. With the current oil price blowup, the OPEC oil producers are in a position to become the bad guys (the scapegoats) in the world economy. They'll be blamed for knocking down Alan Greenspan's house of cards, and they've done nothing but act like the cartel they are.

THE MYSTERY

There is one factor in the current oil situation that is most mysterious and which the press seems to totally ignore. The world is currently experiencing an amazing epidemic of refinery and pipeline outages—perhaps sufficient to have affected production. Recent

numbers of outages are stunning: 1997 had 6; 1998-29; 1999-90; and 2000-64 in January alone. [According to other reports I've seen, this is expected to increase until at least this summer before it starts to go back to normal.]

In large part, the causes of these outages are being kept largely under wraps and the press is not investigating the failures in any meaningful way. There is, of course, intense speculation that hidden Y2K problems are behind the rash of failures. There is some confirmation of this possibility from industry insiders, but the reports are somewhat sketchy. It is also possible that the industry deferred for many months the regular maintenance needed by the aging infrastructure during the panic to repair their Y2K problems.

If these oil infrastructure problems are real, whatever their cause, they will greatly exacerbate the global oil situation. No worse time could have been chosen. [End quoting]

Remember that the Y2K problem was known decades ago and was purposely not fixed sooner as part of the plan of the so-called "elite" for creating yet another panic in order to maintain control of the populations through fear and drained personal resources such as high gas pump prices.

CENSUS BUREAU SAYS IT WON'T PROSECUTE NON-FILERS

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 3/24/00: [quoting]

Americans critical of census questions unrelated to obtaining a national head-count were given some answers by Census 2000 Media Relations Director, Neil Tillman, who addressed everything from sampling arguments to enforcement actions.

Criticism of the census has revolved around many aspects of the decennial operation, but one of the questions most objected to by critics concerns inquiries into a person's race.

In an exclusive, in-depth, WorldNetDaily interview, Tillman explained the reason for race-related questions rests chiefly on the need to reapportion congressional representation—referring to the *Constitution's* sole stated purpose for the count. Such inquiries, said Tillman, are made to ensure each congressional district is racially diverse.

According to Census Bureau Director Kenneth Prewitt, households that provide the government with the mandated information are the glue of America.

"Every household that returns the form does strengthen the ties that do bind us together as a civilized society" Prewitt said at a press conference yesterday.

But not everyone agrees. WND (WorldNetDaily) has been bombarded with letters from Americans who object ideologically to the redistribution of wealth, and so are returning their census forms having answered

only the question regarding the number of individuals in their household.

The penalty for not answering every question on the survey is \$100. False answers garner a fine of up to \$500. However, the law is unclear as to enforcement of such fines.

Apparently, lack of legal clarity is irrelevant, as Tillman revealed the Census Bureau is not going to collect any such fines.

"The Census Bureau is not an enforcement agency" he said, adding that any enforcement would have to come from the judicial system.

Although Tillman indicated lack of compliance will be handled on a case-by-case basis, he plainly stated the Bureau will not seek prosecution for incomplete forms.

"We don't want to intimidate people [into participating]" he said.

In cases where forms are incomplete, enumerators will contact households and "make every effort" to gather the requested information, but no fines will be levied.

The reason for completing the questionnaire "boils down to being a good citizen" Tillman said.

"The *U.S. Constitution* says the purpose of the census is to make an enumeration; that is, to take an accurate count of Americans for the purpose of apportioning congressional districts," he said. [And that is ALL!]

"But the federal government has gone far beyond that constitutional mandate, and uses the census to ask dozens of probing questions—including your official government racial classification, how much money you earn, the number of toilets in your home, whether you have trouble bathing, and how many cars you own."

Dasbach said answering only the head-count portion of the census is a way for Americans to "strike a blow for liberty, privacy, and limited government".

Julie Foster is a staff reporter for WorldNetDaily. [End quoting]

In the 3rd paragraph he says that they ask racial questions so that they can make every congressional district racially diverse. It is used in actual practice to control the races according to the politburo's desires.

The next 2 paragraphs state that by answering the questions it glues—binds—us together. It sure does, by giving the politburo information that helps them FENCE US INSIDE THEIR CORRALS—like sheep. Do we want to supply them with this much "glue"? The *Constitution* promises us privacy!

The census puppets also state that we should give the information "so we'll be good citizens". Politburo's definition of a good citizen is someone who always says "Yes, MASTER!"

Another very good reason to think before you answer the questions is that it has been documented that the Census Bureau made ILLEGAL use of the Census to round-up the

Japanese during World War II to put them in the concentration camps—here in the "free USA"!

FEDERAL JUDGE PUTS BRAKES ON CENSUS BUREAU

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 3/28/00: [quoting]

By Sarah Foster, <www.worldnetdaily.com>

Americans who refuse to answer questions they consider invasive on their Census questionnaires will be able to sleep a little easier—at least for now.

A federal judge ruled yesterday that the Census Bureau has no automatic right to ask questions felt to be personal or intrusive and that it cannot threaten or prosecute citizens who refuse to answer such questions.

U.S. District Judge Melinda Harmon granted attorney Mark Brewer, of the Houston-based firm of Brewer and Pritchard, a temporary restraining order in a Census suit filed by five Houston, Texas, residents. Attorneys for the government conceded that none of the five plaintiffs will be subject to actual or threatened prosecution during this litigation which is expected to go to the U.S. Supreme Court.

The ruling is especially far-reaching.

"For the moment, this will prevent prosecution against any American who chooses not to answer questions other than the number of people living at their address—that's all that's required by the *Constitution*" Brewer told WorldNetDaily. "It's a huge victory for the *Constitution* and for privacy-loving Americans, because we now have a ruling in a federal court case.

"The Census Bureau cannot extract this information under threat of criminal prosecution—that was the issue I presented to the court" he said.

The penalty for not answering each question asked on the forms is \$100. False answers can cost up to \$500 in fines.

The five—Edgar Morales, Laique Rehman, Nouhad Bassila, George Breckenridge, and William Jeffrey Van Fleet—are American citizens.

Brewer said his clients are not part of any organized group, "though that is what people have assumed. They are just ordinary people who want to be counted, but who do not want to give up their privacy to do so. That's the bottom line."

"What the court did today" Brewer explained, "was to order that the Bureau could neither threaten nor actually prosecute these people for not answering any question other than how many folks live at that address. It's the first time to my knowledge that this has happened in the 213 years since we've had a *Constitution*."

As he put it: “We hit a home run.”

Recalling his day in court, Brewer said he told the judge she was “the only barrier standing between government on the one hand and these five—I think very brave—people and the American people generally on the other. I pointed out that the government lawyer had just told her that he can ask anything he darn near pleases. Where does it stop?”

Almost as important as the ruling itself is that the government conceded that the plaintiffs have “standing”, meaning they had a right to bring an action against the Census Bureau in the first place.

“This removed what was potentially the biggest impediment to the case moving forward” said Brewer. “We’re now looking forward to phase two, which is when the case will be submitted on summary judgement in two weeks.”

“This is what they call a three-judge court case” he explained. “It’s federal, but it’s a very unusual procedure. There are only a few instances where it’s permitted by federal law, this being the primary one: pertaining to census and apportionment. The case is filed like any other case in federal court, then it is referred by the chief judge of the circuit.”

In this case, that’s the Fifth Circuit in New Orleans, headed by Judge Carol King.

Said Brewer, “The way it works is that when a motion of temporary restraining order is filed, which we did on March 23, the single judge who gets the initial assignment of the case can hear it. That’s really about the only thing the judge can hear and rule upon. Then the three-judge court is convened and the case is submitted on trial—and here it’s for a summary judgment because there’s no dispute of the facts.

“Both sides have the right of appeal” Brewer continued, “and we’re assuming they (the Census Bureau) will appeal it. And if we lose—we’ll appeal it. Either way, it’s on its way to the Supreme Court.”

Brewer is handling the case pro bono—that is, without charge, for the public good.

“One of the things I stressed to the judge” said Brewer, [is that] neither the plaintiffs nor I want to interrupt the census. To the contrary. I want to ensure its constitutional integrity and validity. But when you look at the lowered response rate, which by the Census Bureau’s own admission is going to occur with the use of the long form, then you can only conclude that they are intentionally erecting a roadblock to getting an accurate count. They are intentionally sacrificing an accurate count in order to obtain information through statistics that they’re not even entitled to obtain.

“Unfortunately, we know the government is capable of misusing census data” he said. “The federal government was only able to find, round up, and imprison Americans of Japanese ancestry in 1942 by the illegal use of Census

Bureau data.” [End quoting]

It’s about time something was done about confining these hoodlums who want every bit of our privacy, any way they can obtain it.

MALE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION TRIGGERED BY ASPARTAME (NUTRA SWEET)

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.sightings.com>>, 2/23/00: [quoting]

By James Bowen, MD 719-332-0033

(For Immediate Press Release—Permission to Publish)

From Betty Martini <Mission-Possible-USA@Altavista.net>, 2-23-00, <<http://www.dorway.com>>.

Aspartame damages the hypothalamus. The hypothalamus produces gonadotropin-releasing hormone (GRH). The GRH goes down the stalk between the hypothalamus and pituitary and causes the pituitary then to produce gonadotropins. The ganglia goes to the testicles and causes them to produce testosterone. When you’re causing hypothalamic destruction with neuroexcitotoxins like NutraSweet, you’re suppressing the formation of male hormone without which there is no sexual drive or pleasure. In original studies Aspartame triggered atrophied testes and testicular tumors.

Aspartame destroys the myelin sheaths and, when that happens, the nerves and sheaths try to regenerate, but now the signals can be crossed. So the pleasure receptor of the penis sends the signals, but it arrives at the brain at a different receptor and not recognized as pleasure. Also, the ganglia collections of nerve sheaths and cells that are kind of little mini brains that lie inside the thorax and abdomen in front of the spinal cord are important in both sexual arousal, penile tumescence (erection), and in producing orgasm.

The methyl alcohol-type of poisoning from NutraSweet is the foremost known cause of degeneration of the sheaths and the ganglia. Also methyl alcohol-type poisoning is the foremost known cause of antimyelin antibodies, so that thereafter the immune system can carry out similar destructions in the absence of Aspartame.

Now, the excitatory area of the cerebral cortex which allows men to be excited, interested, and pleased by sex, atrophies when the testosterone is suppressed. Moreover, you have an independent neurotoxin generated by the isolated phenylalanine. Anytime you have a neurotoxin making the brain sick, sexual pleasure is obliterated because the brain is the most important sexual organ. You have classic alcohol poisoning and alcoholism, and alcohol poisoning is notoriously famous for wiping out the male animal.

Serotonin and dopamine levels are suppressed. With your serotonin, dopamine, and other neurotransmitters in the brain

obliterated, life becomes one long, dark, hopeless, sleepless, pleasureless night. Turns the goodness of sex into a wistful memory instead of a reality. Pepsi isn’t so peppy after all!

— James Bowen, M.D., 1720 North Watts, Portland, Oregon 97217.

Sexual Dysfunction is listed on the FDA report of 92 symptoms triggered by Aspartame from 4 types of seizures to coma and death. Send an empty e-mail to <help@dorway.com> for a map of the 600 pages on Aspartame on <www.dorway.com> [End quoting]

So the drug and chemical companies make the males impotent, and then sell them Viagra as a remedy, which from the reports coming out is causing many other serious problems and even death. The so-called “elite” play all of the angles. They leave no escape—unless we wise-up and begin to spot the game being played at our expense.

TOP LOS ANGELES COP SLAMS PROP 21 “A BAD LAW”

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.sightings.com>>, 2/20/00: [quoting]

“Proposition 21 is a bad law that goes way too far” said LAPD Cmdr. Dan Koenig, formerly the department’s gang coordinator and a founder of the D.A.R.E. youth program to prevent drug abuse. Koenig said the measure would not affect gang crime, because Los Angeles gang members are, on average, 23 years old.

<<http://www.latimes.com/print/metro/20000218/t000015993.html>>

If you are a California voter, please inform yourself about Prop 21 and get to the polls March 7. [See end note]

This law:

- * Makes \$400 worth of “vandalism” (including writing your name in wet cement) a felony good to jail a child for up to one year.

- * Lets cops wire-tap the homes of families with “suspicious” children (suspicious—three or more who look like they might be in a gang).

- * Is designed to put more kids in jail even though juvenile crime rates are way down.

It was sponsored, like all pro-jailing initiatives, by the California Correctional Peace Officers Association (CCPOA), the trade group that paid Pete Wilson \$2,000,000 for his 1998 re-election bid. They have a lot to thank Mr. Wilson for. California has more people in prison than any state in the Union per capita, and the US leads the world in prisoners with 25% of the world’s total.

Only Hitler, Stalin, and Mao found it necessary to jail such a high proportion of their citizens: <<http://www.brasscheck.com/heartfield/gallery2.html>>

If you are inclined to help, go for it. The bad guys are ahead on this one as of the last

polls:

The Criminalization Of Childhood, Ken McCarthy, <ken@brasscheck.com>, 2-20-00:

"Despite numerous studies that show there has been a sharp decrease in juvenile crime rates since 1993, the media spotlight on young offenders has created the illusion of a new breed of juvenile "super predators". This is particularly true in California—home to one-fifth of America's 100,000 young prisoners—where a punitive measure called the "Gang Violence And Juvenile Crime Prevention Act" has made it onto the March 2000 ballot. Proposition 21, as it is known, is sponsored by former Governor Pete Wilson and a host of multinational corporations, including Chevron and Transamerica."

—Carrie Ching from "Putting More Juveniles Behind Bars":

Children are far more likely to be the victims of crime than the perpetrators of it and crime rates among juveniles have gone DOWN steadily since 1993. But that didn't stop CCPOA from inspiring its former man in the governor's mansion, Pete Wilson, to call for the jailing of more children.

What is CCPOA? The California Correctional Peace Officers Association (CCPOA) The trade association for prison guards, one of the fastest growing professions in California. Since 1984, California has built twenty-one new prisons, and spends nearly \$4 billion a year maintaining them. CCPOA membership has doubled in the last ten years alone, and annual dues, reflecting the prosperity of its members, have tripled. The CCPOA was among Wilson's largest supporters, giving him over \$2,000,000 for his 1998 governor's campaign alone.

Who else is sponsoring Proposition 21? Oil and utility companies like PG&E, ARCO, and Chevron. Chevron is one of the many companies in this country that utilizes cheap prison labor. (25% of all people in jail or prison on Earth are imprisoned in the United States.) California offers a Department of Corrections Joint Venture Program that gives corporations sweetheart deals on leased state land and even lets them set up operations within prison walls. The lure? According to materials promoting the program: "state tax incentives, discount rates on Worker's Compensation Insurance, and no benefit expenses".

How does Proposition 21 propose to deal with the "falling" rate of juvenile crime?

* The minimum damages to qualify for felony vandalism would be reduced from \$50,000 to \$400. A child convicted of writing his or her name in wet cement would be subject to one year in prison.

* Police officers would be permitted to initiate an investigation of any "suspicious-looking" group of three or more young people and wiretap their family's homes in search of

evidence of "gang activity".

* Children as young as 14 could be tried as adults, and children as young as 16 sentenced to life imprisonment without parole or the death penalty.

Is any of this even remotely necessary? Here are some facts:

* In the eight years between 1990 and 1998, California's juvenile felony rate dropped 30 percent.

* California's juvenile homicide rate is down 61 percent.

* Nationally, the rate of violent crimes committed by juveniles is lower than it was twenty years ago.

It's high time that people all over America declare war on organizations like CCPOA and put people in the management of law enforcement, whose goal is to serve and protect, not serve themselves at the expense of the most vulnerable members of our society. [End quoting]

If you think the above doesn't pertain to you because you don't live in Los Angeles, I have news for you: If they get this passed in Los Angeles, they are coming for your hometown VERY SOON!

PHANTOM LIMB MYSTERY SOLVED

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 3/22/00: [quoting]

Part Sherlock Holmes, part Oliver Sacks, V.S. Ramachandran figured out how to rewrite the brain's map.

Norman Doidg — *National Post*

Lord Nelson had one. After an attack on Santa Cruz de Tenerife, during which he lost his right arm, he began to experience vividly the ongoing presence of his lost limb, a phantom limb. Nelson himself thought it was "direct evidence for the existence of the soul" reasoning that if an arm can exist after being removed, so, then, might the whole person exist after the annihilation of the body.

For centuries the phantom limb remained a medical and neurological mystery. Phantom limbs are not mere phantom presences, though; they are lively entities. Some who have lost arms in automobile accidents can feel their lost arms gesticulating when they talk, waving hello to friends or reaching spontaneously for the ringing phone.

Yet, unfortunately, they often give rise to a chronic pain, bringing them to the attention of physicians. Yet how to remove a pain from a limb that isn't there? Medical explanations till recently had been twofold. Some wondered whether it wasn't a kind of wishful thinking—a denial of the painful loss. But most doctors assumed that the nerve endings at the farthest end of the amputation were being stimulated or irritated by movement. Yet even when the nerves were cleanly cut, the phantom often remained.

The phenomenon has finally been figured out, by one of the most intriguing neurologists of our time, Dr. V.S. Ramachandran, whose book *Phantoms In The Brain* makes extraordinary reading and places him among the great science writers, alongside Dr. Oliver Sacks, who wrote the introduction.

Ramachandran is an original. He eschews a small-minded science that insists that the only science that counts is large statistical studies. He is a sleuth, solving mysteries, beginning with single cases, in the manner of Sherlock Holmes or Freud.

As he puts it, with his usual flair, if one presented a pig to a skeptical scientist, insisting it spoke English, then waved his hand, and the pig spoke English, would it make sense for the skeptic to argue "But that is just one pig. Show me another and I might believe you!"

Ramachandran has made numerous discoveries about phantoms and other mind-brain conundrums. But perhaps his most important contribution is to show that numerous brain maps can be modified.

We are each born with a map in our brain to which sensory surfaces of our bodies are connected. The map was first drawn by the brilliant Canadian neurologist Dr. Wilder Penfield. The brain, though made of nerve tissue, has no sensory endings. Because some brain surgery doesn't require general anaesthetic, patients can remain conscious.

While operating on epileptics, Penfield stimulated parts of the brain map, and asked the patients where they felt the stimulus in their body. It was in this way that he constructed the first map of the sensory cortex. Interestingly, on the map, the face is upside down, sitting on the trunk with the lips close to the arms. The genital area is mapped close to the foot.

No one knew what to make of these connections. Martha Farah of the University of Pennsylvania had noted that babies, curled up in utero, often have their hands touching their cheeks and their legs crossed and folded up against their genitals, and wondered whether these four areas were jointly stimulated during brain-map development.

A breakthrough insight came when Ramachandran read a paper by Dr. Tom Pons of the National Institutes of Health. It had always been assumed that brain maps in adults were fixed. But Pons had worked with monkeys that had undergone a procedure in which their nerve fibres from one arm to the brain had been surgically cut. Eleven years after the cut, Pons tried stroking the useless hand, and found, as expected, that there were no signs that the brain sensory region was being stimulated. But Pons was shocked to find the part of the brain that mapped the monkey's face showed signs of being stimulated.

Immediately, Ramachandran figured out this

might explain the phantom-limb phenomenon. He found a phantom-limb patient to test his hypothesis. The poor man had a chronic itch that he could never scratch. Ramachandran found that when he touched the man's face, it evoked the phantom-limb sensation. Knowing that Penfield's map had shown that the lips were close to the arm, he reasoned that somehow the adjacent facial regions on the brain map had taken over the mapping of the missing limb. He even helped the man relieve his chronic itch by getting him to scratch his lips.

Ramachandran went on to make other important discoveries. Several patients who had lost a leg reported, with great embarrassment, that when they had sex, they felt their orgasms with great intensity all down their phantom lost leg. Ramachandran, instead of dismissing them as crazy, pointed out that the genitals were next to the feet on the brain map. The genital stimulation had invaded the phantom foot. (Ramachandran wonders whether foot fetishism derives from this genital-foot connection.)

Women who have had mastectomies have reported sexual excitement when their ears, clavicles, and sternums are stimulated. All three are close to the nipples on the brain map.

Some patients have a chronic sense that their phantom limbs are frozen. Ramachandran discovered all these people had their damaged arms placed in slings for several months before they were amputated. The brain seemed to record for all time the fixed position of the arms. His genius was to ask: If paralysis can be learned, can it be unlearned?

He then invented a mirror device that tricks the brain into learning to move the frozen phantom arm by watching one's normal arm move in the mirror. He's since used it to allow patients to rewire their brain map, to forever rid themselves of the painful phantom. V.S. Ramachandran has thus become the first doctor to perform the impossible: the successful amputation of a phantom limb. [End quoting]

This series of discoveries could help many people who presently suffer from these annoying or downright debilitating "phantom limb" effects.

THE FORD MADE OF HEMP

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.davidicke.com>>, 3/9/00: [quoting]

Excerpted from:

GROWN TO DRIVE METAL, PLASTIC, GLASS—AND PLANTS? WHAT KIND OF CARS ARE THEY BUILDING?

by Curt Guyette

What some might call the car of the future has already made its big debut. The unveiling came in Dearborn—more than 50 years ago. David Morris, executive director of the

Minneapolis-based Institute for Local Self-Reliance, described the event in a recent issue of his organization's newsletter:

"On August 14, 1941, at the 15th Annual Dearborn Michigan Homecoming Day celebration, Henry Ford unveiled his biological car. Seventy percent of the body of the cream-colored automobile consisted of a mat of long and short fibers from field straw, cotton linters, hemp, flax, ramie and slash pine. The other 30 percent consisted of a filler of soymeal and a liquid bioresin.

"The timing gears, horn buttons, gearshift knobs, door handles and accelerator pedals were derived from soybeans. The tires were made from goldenrods bred by Ford's close friend Thomas Edison. The gas tank contained a blend: about 85 percent gasoline and about 15 percent corn-derived ethanol."

To prove the vehicle's superiority, Ford demonstrated the strength of the car body by smashing an ax against the trunk, only to have it bounce off. For some it remains a landmark event.

"That's one of my favorite pictures" says Richard Wool, who is at the vanguard of an emerging industry that's rediscovering what Ford thought to be a better way of making cars. Following in Ford's track, Wool is developing adhesive bioresins from soy oil at the University of Delaware.

"To Henry Ford", wrote Morris, "the vegetable car was the perfect vehicle for driving the American farmer out of a 20-year economic depression. But after World War II, the maturation of the petrochemical industry and the export-driven revival of American agriculture, seemed to relegate the idea of a biological car to the dustbins of history. Fifty years later, at the twilight of the 20th century, Ford's dreams are again attracting attention. Working independently, scientists, engineers, and entrepreneurs are finding more and more ways to incorporate vegetable-derived products into your standard car."

From *Popular Mechanics*, December 1941:

Over in England it's saccharine for sugar; on the continent it's charcoal "gasogenes" in the rumble seat instead of gasoline in the tank. Here in America there's plenty of sugar, plenty of gasoline. Yet there's an industrial revolution in progress just the same, a revolution in materials that will affect every home. After twelve years of research, the Ford Motor Company has completed an experimental automobile with a plastic body. Although its design takes advantage of the properties of plastics, the streamline car does not differ greatly in appearance from its steel counterpart.

The only steel in the hand-made body is found in the tubular welded frame on which are mounted 14 plastic panels, 3/16-inch thick. Composed of a mixture of farm crops and synthetic chemicals, the plastic is reported to withstand a blow 10 times as great as steel

without denting. Even the windows and windshield are of plastic. The total weight of the plastic car is about 2,000 pounds, compared with 3,000 pounds for a steel automobile of the same size. Although no hint has been given as to when plastic cars may go into production, the experimental model is pictured as a step toward materialization of Henry Ford's belief that some day he would "grow automobiles from the soil".

When Henry Ford recently unveiled his plastic car, the result of 12 years of research, he gave the world a glimpse of the automobile of tomorrow, its tough panels molded under hydraulic pressure of 1,500 pounds per square inch from a recipe that calls for 70 percent of cellulose fibers from wheat straw, hemp and sisal, plus 30 percent resin binder. The only steel in the car is its tubular welded frame. The plastic car weighs a ton—1,000 pounds lighter than a comparable steel car. Manufacturers are already taking a low-priced plastic car to test the public's taste by 1943. [End quoting]

This reminds me that a professor I had in organic chemistry in 1949 told my class that tire companies can make a tire that would outlast the life of the car—if they wanted to do so.

Just think: an almost indestructible, environmentally friendly car body with a free energy-type of power to run it was possible many decades ago. And yet we still remain slaves to an outdated petrochemical industry.

POLICE STATE

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/28/00: [quoting]

Forty-three miles northeast of Lubbock, Texas, is the town of Lockney. Lockney's school district has passed a regulation that all teachers and students from sixth through 12th grade must pass drug tests. Parents must sign consent forms and, if they refuse, their child will be treated as failing the test and will be punished as a drug user, according to *The Lubbock Avalanche Journal*. An ACLU spokesman, on a local radio talk show, practically begged parents to initiate a court case, but none would buck the school police for "fear of retaliation". [End quoting]

If this was a test to measure how docile the sheep would be in small-town America, then it appears many are indeed ready for the slaughterhouse. Once a precedent is set in one location, it is only a matter of time before the same formula is applied over the entire nation. Remember the story of the frogs in a pot of water that is ever-so-slowly being brought up in temperature; do those frogs ever suspect they're

I was seldom able to see
an opportunity until it had
ceased to be one.

—Mark Twain

the makings of soup? Probably not until it is too late!

NATO MOVIE?

From *MILITARY* magazine, Mar. 2000: [quoting]

After watching how Clinton got NATO to start what was to be a three- or four-day bombing strike on Yugoslavia, followed by him assuring Milosevic that there would be no ground campaign, which resulted in Milosevic driving ethnic Albanians out of Kosovo and presenting NATO with a massive refugee problem, everyone around the world came to the conclusion that Clinton started a war with no plan on how it was to be conducted. Next came more blunders, with more civilian buses being bombed than Serb tanks, and you sure as hell didn't want to be the night janitor in a government building in Belgrade. We were told the reason we didn't want to bomb where Milosevic lives was because he has a painting by Rembrandt there. Next came the bombing of the Chinese embassy with three missiles. Was the staff at NATO using a script from an old Peter Sellers movie? [End quoting]

Don't for one minute think this was all a big blunder. What better way to disguise or diffuse hidden agendas than by such "apparent" mistakes.

MONSANTO'S LATEST GENETICALLY ENGINEERED CORN

Excerpted from the INTERNET, *EarthVision Reports*, 3/1/00: [quoting]

Reply-To: <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>.

SAN FRANCISCO, February 29, 2000: In August 1999, Monsanto petitioned the US Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to approve a new variety of corn genetically engineered to kill corn rootworms, important pests in the US Corn Belt. The corn has been engineered to produce a specific toxin originally derived from a soil microorganism, bacillus thuringiensis (Bt). Bt corn varieties that have been grown commercially in the United States since 1996 target European corn borers, whose adult stage is a moth. Monsanto's new variety of Bt corn is the first to target corn rootworms, whose adult stage is a beetle.

The Union of Concerned Scientists (UCS) calls on EPA to deny approval of Monsanto's new corn variety because of inadequate testing for environmental impacts and lack of a credible resistance-management strategy.

EPA is reviewing company data on the new crop and is expected to make a decision later this year whether or not to allow the Bt corn seeds on the market. The public comment period on the application ends March 20. Write to EPA and urge the Agency to deny

Monsanto's application.

Corn rootworms have become major pests in some parts of the Corn Belt—costing growers hundreds of millions of dollars each year in reduced yields and insecticide use. For the last few decades, many farmers have kept corn rootworms under control by using either insecticides or rotating corn and soybeans. The two-crop rotation held the rootworms in check because the adults laid eggs in cornfields and then died off when that field was rotated to soybeans. Recently, however, some of the pests have adapted to the two-crop rotation by laying their eggs in soybean fields so the worms have a ready food source the next summer, when the field is rotated to corn.

Past control of corn rootworms by alternating corn and soybeans is a testament to the power of crop rotation to suppress pests, although sustainable farmers generally recommend three-to-six-year rotations as a more effective method. Had multiple-crop rotations rather than continuous corn or two-crop rotations been the norm the past few decades, corn rootworms would in all likelihood not be the problem they are today.

Action: Write EPA and tell them not to approve commercialization of Bt corn targeted at rootworms because:

* Monsanto has submitted only an outline of a resistance—management strategy.

* Because rootworms present different problems than corn borers, the company will need to do considerably more research before it can devise a comprehensive plan to delay the evolution of resistance to Bt in corn rootworms. [End quoting]

Evidently Monsanto wants to be hurt again like they've recently been hurt with public and professional outcry and backlash—but then again, maybe they're playing the "wear us down" game and figure we'll get too tired to do anything else if they hit us again.

COMPUTERS & SOFTWARE: INTERNET GRID CONNECTION

A Dallas company has found a way to send voice, video, and computer data through the power grid [*your house's electric lines*]. If it catches on, the new technology will permit nearly instantaneous data transfer between any two computers connected to the grid.

For years researchers have been trying to send phone and data signals over power lines, but they had not been able to overcome line noise and the tendency of transformers to scramble signals. Media Fusion's solution is a proprietary technology called Sub Carrier Modulation. Devised by physicist Luke Stewart, the company's chief scientist, the technology sends data not through the power lines themselves, but on a microwave signal placed on the magnetic field surrounding those lines. To generate this signal, the company has

installed a microwave laser, or maser, at the NASA Stennis Space Center in Starkville, Mississippi. The maser has *enough power to meet the data needs for the entire country*, says the company.

All that's required in the home are outlet connectors, into which you plug the computer's power cable and modem. When you boot your computer, the Stennis substation senses it and opens a connection. Your computer then thinks it's connected to a standard phone line.

If your Internet service provider supports the technology, you could link directly to its server, eliminating the slow process of breaking data into small chunks, routing it through several computers, then reassembling it. In fact, Stewart says the technology is fast enough to handle high-density data like interactive television. But you'll only get the full benefits when linked to another grid-connected computer. Calls routed to computers on standard telephone lines will move at conventional speeds.

The company is currently testing the system in 100,000 homes in Texas and Oklahoma.

If all goes well, Stewart hopes to begin licensing the technology to phone, cable, and utility companies within a year. Media Fusion estimates that the in-home hardware will cost less than \$60; prices for the service will vary by provider. — Charles Wardell

[End quoting]

If this technology is now available in the public sector, wonder how long it has been utilized in the secret and military domains? And just what kinds of surveillance applications do you think such technology affords those who may want access to your personal computer contents?

JURY EXONERATES COL. BO GRITZ & ASSOCIATE SHELDON ROBINSON

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.sightings.com>>: [quoting]

By Verne E. Fuerst, the *Voice News Online*, Winsted, CT 06098.

Volume 4, Issue 17, March 17-23, 2000

<<http://www.thevoicenews.com/issue/jury.html>>.

A jury of Six Petit-Jurors found Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz and co-defendant Sheldon Robinson of Dallas, Texas, "NOT GUILTY" of all charges levied against them by the State, on Tuesday, March 8, 2000.

This long overdue verdict came after just one day of deliberation, two months of intensive trial, and more than ten months of jury preparation, etc. at the Enfield Superior Court (GA-13) under the direction of Judge Nicola E. Rubinow. Upon dismissal of all charges against James "Bo" Gritz and Sheldon Robinson, similar charges pending against Jim Gritz, the son of Col. Gritz, will also be dismissed. This case has been pending since

September 30, 1996.

Unfortunately, the costs to the defendants in terms of personal loss, hardship, and financial ruin, due to the State's mismanagement and gross lack of forthrightness in this matter, will result in a number of lawsuits, attempting to at least financially repair and "make whole" again those persons severely damaged.

The most regrettable and unforgivable plunder and tragedy created by the Connecticut Family Court System in the case of Jon and Ben, the two minor children of Linda Wiegand, calls for an independent investigation by a special police crime squad, as was suggested by Senior Assistant State's Attorney John Massameno in 1998. The objective of such an investigation is to bring to trial and justice those individuals culpable in the commission of crimes and subsequent cover-up. Since when can the State take two small, severely abused children from their biological mother and place them deliberately into the custody of their alleged abusers? This grievous offense was committed by officers of the family court and other state officials, over the repeated objections and desperate pleadings of the children's biological mother, Linda Wiegand.

Upon the rendering of the jury's "NOT GUILTY" verdict and total vindication on all charges, "Bo" Gritz told me, in an exit interview, that "It isn't over! Linda Wiegand is going to challenge Connecticut's Courts!"

What "Bo" Gritz had in mind was summed-up in a written statement he handed me, saying: "This case is not about me, my son Jim, or Sheldon Robinson—it never has been. This is about little children wrongfully awarded into the custody of the persons they say raped them. It is about intimidating 'extralegal' court tactics, and a constipated state bureaucracy that cannot protect victims. It is about making large sums of money through phony defamation suits; judges approving outrageous assessments forever placing righteous parents in jeopardy and contempt; not caring what is right, and the fact that Connecticut would rather bury a protective mother and her small sons, than face a sue-happy attorney." Incidentally, this latter attorney used to be court clerk at DCF.

"Bo" Gritz continues: "America should take note that Jon Wiegand made a 65-page sworn court-recorded deposition on August 1, 1996 at the CT Department of Children & Families (DCF) in Hartford, detailing the many sexual assaults endured by both him and his younger brother, Ben. When appointed attorneys couldn't force Jon to retract his testimony of abuse, the statement was sealed and the boy required to return home with the perpetrator!"

The Colonel then referred to "a two-year investigation by State's Senior Assistant Attorney John Massameno, submitted to his superiors on October 28, 1998, which concludes that Jon and Ben were abused and that Linda Wiegand had acted correctly in

breaking a court order and taking her sons underground. Still the boys remain in the predator's hands and Linda Wiegand continues to be persecuted by Assistant State's Attorney John Malone of Enfield. When Prosecutor Massameno volunteered to testify as a defense witness in my trial, he was disallowed (barred from testifying). His report, exonerating Linda Wiegand and exculpatory to me, was sealed and a gag order applied to curtail distribution of the State's Attorney's findings! Massameno said that [there should have been an arrest], but 'no one in Hartford wanted to be a hero'. Prosecutor Malone would have continued the cover-up if Massameno had not demanded release of his findings."

"Sheldon Robinson from Dallas, Texas, was arrested on bogus charges using fabricated police information hoping he would turn state's evidence against me or Linda Wiegand," continues Gritz's statement. "Prosecutor John Malone also offered me a free ride if I would just sign a statement implicating Ms. Wiegand in a criminal conspiracy. Malone was perfectly aware of the contents of Massameno's report. When questioned by Judge Nicola Rubinow, Malone's response was: 'I just do what I'm told'! Officer David Reese from the Suffield Police Department was proven to be, at best, incompetent. He admitted to numerous mistakes and gross sworn oversights."

Gritz's statement continues: "Attorney Louis Kiefer, the former DCF court clerk, representing Thomas Wilkinson, sues any person, entity, media, or government official who probes his client. Kiefer sued and lost his case, including an appeal, in Federal District Court against the State of Vermont for arresting Wilkinson. Others (including the *Hartford Advocate*) have settled out of court for large sums of money (approximately \$300,000). He manipulated an outrageous Exparte award of \$500,000 for Wilkinson, plus \$50,000 in fees for himself, and more than \$3,000/month in alimony and child support—all at 8% interest, compounded while Linda Wiegand was underground. Kiefer blocks any custody challenge by Wiegand through contempt motions for her non-payment of what now amount to more than \$800,000!"

Gritz: "All of these facts have come to light as a result of our trial and are part of the court's transcript. The court now cannot deny Ms. Wiegand the testimony of Sr. State's Attorney John Massameno. Free of criminal charges, she will now face the family court (DCF) in correcting the many past wrongs. I feel contempt for any system that denies abused children a voice or the protection of the law. Reports referred to can be found at the following website: <www.angelfire.com/tx/reachme>. Call 559-787-3482 for Linda Wiegand's comments."

Gritz: "Both Sheldon and I have lost family, home, and employment. We are bankrupt after

seven months of jury selection, numerous court delays since 1996, and two months of trial. Based on trial information, Sheldon and I have reason to believe that State's Attorney Malone engineered the preparation of faulty evidence and perjured witnesses. We will seek both federal and state remedies."

Judge Nicola Rubinow, in an interview, commented: "This was one of the most difficult trials I have presided over in my 20+ years of experience." She thanked the jury for their patience and counselors for their exemplary conduct during trial. She did, however, not congratulate the vindicated defendants.

Ms. Wiegand, in a telephone interview, stated that "My first priority will be and always has been the well-being of my two children, Jon and Ben. I am grateful to 'Bo' Gritz, his son, and Sheldon Robinson for their many sacrifices and efforts on behalf of my children and I. Thank you also to all those wonderful people who came out and supported Bo, his son, and Sheldon at the trial. The rest will be up to a fair and impartial proceeding in court soon. [End quoting]

For those who don't know about this: Bo stepped in to help this woman to regain custody of her children and was arrested. This court case was the result of that offer of help. If you want the rest of the story, you'll have to get it from the website. It is too long and involved to cover here.

It does point out the crooked courts and their cover-up of child molestation cases in the family services areas of governments in many cities in this country. This case is similar to tens of thousands of cases of cover-up of child molestations and even disappearing children.

For those of you who are not aware of such as Project Monarch or the many secret satanic cults which often involve high-up police and political personages—all of which require children for their despicable practices—be aware that such exist and are frequently the root cause for so many coverups and apparent "mishandlings" of cases. Two others that come to mind (of many) are the McMartin preschool case several years ago in Southern California, and the now infamous Jon Benet Ramsey case.

If anyone can get to the bottom of this case, it is Bo Gritz, who deserves much support and encouragement for his fortitude in pursuing this matter through the treacherous waters he knows he is likely to encounter.

ILLINOIS TEAM MAKES 3-D IMAGES WITH PLAIN LIGHT

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 6/25/99: [quoting]

Thursday, June 24, 1999

By Maggie Fox, Health and Science Correspondent

Scientists said on Thursday they had

invented a new kind of camera that takes three-dimensional pictures using visible light.

It cannot project an image, like a hologram, which uses a laser beam. But it can create an image that can be viewed in three dimensions on a computer and even “walked through” using virtual reality, the researchers said.

David Brady of the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign and colleagues combined two kinds of technology—computer tomography (CT), which is used to scan the inside of the body, and interferometry, which makes it possible to see an image without focusing on it.

“The most immediate applications are in microscopy” Brady, an electrical engineer, said in a telephone interview.

CT scanning can do this but it is scanning—meaning an image is recorded line by line. Brady’s system more resembles photography in that it records the entire image at once.

So instead of a cell having to be put onto a slide for microscopic examination, it could be suspended in a droplet and photographed in real time and in three dimensions.

For everyday consumers, the camera might offer 3-D television without the need for special glasses. You would be able to record everything in a room and a person would be able to walk in and see everything” Brady said.

Writing in the journal *Science*, Brady’s team said they based their system on the radio interferometry that astronomers use to look at distant objects in space.

“With interferometric cameras there is no need to focus” Brady said.

“The image is in focus at all depths.”

This can be viewed on a computer screen—something many people already do with images taken by digital cameras.

“People think of an image as something that is recorded on film, but when you go to digital systems there is no reason to think of it that way at all” Brady said.

Brady’s research was funded in part by the Department of Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), which he said would like to use it for military applications.

A camera that worked without having to focus would be “smarter” he said. “They have cameras spread throughout the world—a lot more cameras than people” he said. These include cameras viewing from satellites.

“If a missile is flying through the air for example, it makes it easier to track if you don’t have to focus on it.”

TAXPAYERS’ WARNING! BOGUS IRS NOTICES

From the INTERNET, 3/17/00: [quoting]

Source quoted from *The Bob Livingston Letter* of March, 2000,

“YOUR FRIENDLY IRS” IS NOT AT

ALL FRIENDLY

Page 12 Titled: “Computer Notices—An IRS Bonanza”

The IRS has developed a huge automated computer system that brings in billions of dollars. This system, like all IRS activity, operates on intimidation and bluff. (Do you recall the IRS spending huge sums of money to upgrade their regular computers—and the job didn’t get done? Now you know why.)

The IRS sends out tens of thousands of computer form notices every year demanding payment with no agent’s name and little or no explanation on the computer generated letter. Most people pay or they will soon get follow-up computer letters demanding payment with assessments for interest and penalties. **Fully half of the collection notices are phony or incorrect, according to the General Accounting Office.**

The point is, the computer notice system does not allow for “taxpayer” response, questions, or explanations. It circumvents the tax court process where there is, at least, a 60% chance to abate the tax. The IRS knows that you can’t communicate with (their) computer.

They can demand collections and never confront the “taxpayer”. Section 6213D of the IRS tax code allows the IRS to make assessments through automated computer notices that are not subject to deficiency procedures. Normal deficiency procedures allow a taxpayer a hearing as to the facts in tax court. Deficiency procedures are related to the normal audit but not to computer notices that demand immediate payment. (Justified or not.)

THERE IS AN EXCEPTION IN FAVOR OF THE TAXPAYER IN SECTION 6213D of the tax code. Of course, few people know about it, so they pay off the demand notice within the 60-days allotted time period.

If you respond in writing and demand cancellation and abatement of the alleged tax liability, the IRS has to cancel the tax and issue a deficiency notice if there really is a tax due. Do not ask questions or raise other issues.

Simply demand abatement of the tax. This stops the tax demand for immediate payment and allows for the normal tax court deficiency process.

All income tax procedures and so-called tax law is, in truth, merchant law.

It is not constitutional law. This means that all IRS notices must be responded to or the taxpayer becomes subject to assessment and collections procedures. It quickly becomes an entangled nightmare, and unless one is judgment proof, the IRS can and will collect as they are backed by real and present police power.

Peter A. Carminati
P.O. Box 21

Brooksville, ME 04617

PH: 207-326-4736

FX: 207-326-8757 [End quoting]

This shouldn’t surprise any of us. They are going to try to get money out of us any way they can, so why not automate the process! Remember that the illegal IRS is the extortion arm of the equally illegal Federal Reserve private money laundering system. It will be a major turnaround for this nation when enough people wake up to this scam (first put in place in 1913) that it gets abolished. John Kennedy wanted to do that (and several other “threatening” things) and it earned him an early demise engineered by the behind-the-scenes so-called “elite” power lords. The message was loud and clear and dutifully followed by subsequent presidents.

“SEEING” CHIP TO REACH BREAKNECK SPEED

From INTERNET ZDNET homepage, for 3/22/00: [quoting]

Scientists say the GVPP chip mimics the human eye. Currently up for auction, the chip will handle 20 billion instructions per second.

In what promoters hail as a breakthrough technology that can do everything from make cars safer to select ripe fruit, a new “seeing” chip that mimics the human eye is currently for sale in the world’s first high-tech auction.

The chip, GVPP for “Generic Visual Perception Processor”, has been developed over 10 years by privately-held Bureau d’Etudes Vision Holding S.A., a French research firm.

Emulating the human eye in its ability to sense different colors and detect movement, the GVPP can handle some 20 billion instructions per second compared to the mere millions handled by Pentium-class processors, and could be mass-produced for as little as \$6 apiece, BEV says.

Modeled on the visual perception capabilities of the human brain, the GVPP is a single chip that can detect objects in a motion video signal and then to locate and track them in real time far more dependably than competing systems, which cost far more, according to company scientists.

The chip is an industrial, rather than medical, invention and is not aimed at conquering human blindness. But with dozens of potential applications in a myriad of industries, its inventors are confident that the GVPP will quickly blossom into a multi-billion dollar business.

[End quoting]

The proof will be in the applications that *actually* materialize, not the hype that surrounds an initial announcement like this. The human eye is a most exquisite device capable of detecting subtleties that, until now, completely escaped our best engineering attempts to emulate.

HOW THE BODY WORKS

From the INTERNET, 3/00: [quoting]

Digestion and Absorption are two different processes, handled by different parts of the body, but sometimes people aren't clear about the difference. So here's a quick review: Digestion starts in the mouth with the excretion of digestive enzymes from the salivary glands. The enzyme amylase, in particular, is produced in large amounts. Amylase helps to break down complex carbohydrates or starches into simpler sugars before the food enters the stomach. You can demonstrate this to yourself by chewing on a piece of bread for a couple of minutes; notice how it will begin to taste sweeter, the more you chew on it. Once foods enter the stomach, gastric juices (enzymes, hydrochloric acid, etc.) work on the food in an attempt to break it down into smaller food particles. Inadequate stomach acid or stomach acid that is too diluted will inhibit this process. Cold drinks, especially when taken with food, will force food out of the stomach before much digestion has taken place. A very small amount of warm or hot liquid is preferable if you want something to drink while eating.

Proteins and carbohydrates are mostly handled by stomach juices, while fats are broken up once they enter the Duodenum, the first section of the small intestines.

The stomach acid that was secreted by the stomach and is now mixed in with the digested food is also neutralized (or buffered) by pancreatic secretions into the Duodenum. After buffering and moving out of the Duodenum into the next two sections that make up the small intestines (the Jejunum and the Ileum), any food that is not sufficiently digested (reduced to very small particles) will not be absorbed by a healthy and fit small intestine. Absorption takes place when very small nutrient particles move through the intestinal wall of the small intestines into the bloodstream. Larger-than-normal food particles can be absorbed through an unfit intestinal wall, when one suffers from a common condition called leaky gut syndrome. This can set up a host of allergic reactions once these larger particles enter the bloodstream. They are often mistakenly seen by the immune system as foreign protein.

Another common, but underrated small intestinal condition is called Celiac Disease. With Celiac Disease, absorption is greatly reduced due to the loss of the finger-like villi projections normally present in a fit and healthy small intestine. Scaring of the supportive tissue will further reduce absorption by as much as 70%. Classical Celiac Disease is caused by a sensitivity to wheat gluten, but the same condition can arise from cow's milk albumen and soy protein. Nutrient absorption ends when the intestinal chyme (unabsorbed food, fiber, etc) exists IN the small intestines and

enters the large intestine or colon. Water absorption, as well as bile and cholesterol re-absorption mostly takes place in the colon. Intestinal gas is the waste product of bacteria that are normally found in the colon which is digesting the unabsorbed and undigested food particles in the chyme. More unabsorbed food results in more gas. Chewing food into a liquid-like consistency before swallowing will allow much greater digestion, which in turn will lead to more nutrient absorption. More nutrient absorption will lead to greater vigor, health, and energy. [End quoting]

It does us all good to refresh our memory of these processes. Such a description is also a reminder of the generally amazing nature of our body's functioning.

QUOTES TO PONDER

From the INTERNET, 2/22/00:

"Today's mighty oak is just yesterday's nut that held its ground."

"All truth passes through 3 stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident."

HOLDING THE FIRE

Six years ago, ethnic tensions between the Hutu and Tutsi tribes in Burundi erupted into horrific violence. This is the story of one young man's triumph over hatred.

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, December 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

In 1996 I came to America for the first time, as an alternate on the Olympic track team of Burundi, my central-Africa homeland. My teammates chose me to carry the Olympic torch on its way to Atlanta. I was so excited and happy to be a part of this great ceremony, but when I saw the torch of the runner before me, the fire coming toward me to light my own torch, suddenly I saw another fire three years earlier, one I nearly did not survive.

My mother, thankful I had been born healthy despite her difficult pregnancy, gave me my name. In the language of our country, *Tuhabonye* means "a son of God", and my mother saw to it that I was raised as such, taking me to church regularly.

But by 1993, when I was 18, though I was on scholarship at a Christian boarding school in the village of Kimbimba, I was not so concerned about being a son of God. I was preparing for the exam that would determine admission to university, and I was training for races. Ever since I was a small boy racing my friends to school, I loved to run as fast as my legs could take me. Now I focused on running fast—I was national champion in the 400 and 800-meter races—and studying hard. They were my only hopes of succeeding in my poverty-ridden country.

The night of October 20 I couldn't sleep. I

decided to get up and study for the next day's biology test. Out of habit, I checked my classmates' beds in the moonlit dormitory. My friends had voted me representative for our class, and I tried to look out for them. They were sleeping soundly: Marcel and Desiré, members of the Hutu tribe; Victor, a Tutsi like me. Despite the historic rivalry between our tribes, we were friends, had been since grade school. Recently, Burundi's first democratically elected president, a Hutu, had taken office, and I prayed he would bring peace to our country.

The next day, just before the test, a boy ran to me. "The president has been killed!" he cried. "By Tutsi. Now the Hutu want revenge. Look!"

Outside, a Hutu mob from the village, waving machetes, rushed toward the school. "They know you are Tutsi" the boy said. "They will kill you!"

"But why?" I asked. "I have done nothing." It was too late. The mob forced its way into the school. I was astonished to see some of my classmates join them. "Find Tuhabonye!" someone shouted. "Don't let him run to the soldiers' camp for help."

Though the camp was 26 miles away, he was right, I could run there easily. But the rioters rounded me up along with scores of other Tutsi—students, villagers, even small children. We were forced to empty our pockets, then remove our shoes and clothing. A village man I had bought school supplies from began tying us up. I tried to talk to him, but he ignored me. When he wrapped ropes around my upper arms, I made certain to clench my muscles so my biceps bulged, pushing outward on the bindings.

We were herded toward the village gas station. At the door stood a tall man holding a thick stick. He clubbed us as we were crammed into the building. He hit me so hard on the chest my knees nearly gave way.

The door slammed shut. I relaxed my biceps and pulled the now-slack ropes off. Desperately I looked for a way for us to escape. The windows in the front were barred. Those in the back were too high. We were trapped!

Then I heard glass shattering in front. The tall man and the school-supplies seller shoved big eucalyptus branches, drenched in gasoline, through the broken panes. Another man tossed in a burning twig. Like a hundred snakes, fire slithered across the floor, then reared to attack us. We tried to extinguish the flames, but they were everywhere.

I held my breath against the smoke until my lungs stung as they did at the end of a race. I couldn't shut out the screams. People crumpled to the floor, dead. The fire took my classmates one by one, and I could do nothing to help them! Soon it would be my turn, and I thought, *I just want death to come quickly.*

For a moment the screams stilled, and a

feeling I had never known came over me. I heard a voice, not in my ears, but in my heart:

“You will not die.”

The voice was so strong, so real, wherever it came from, I knew I could believe it. I crawled into a corner, curled on my side and covered my face with my arm. Bodies piled on top of me.

I lay there a long time, shielding myself from the fire until the flames dwindled to a flicker and I no longer heard the mob outside. When I finally dared lift my head, it was night. Bodies were all around. I could see a few men in front of the building. Perhaps the back was unguarded. I stared at the high windows there, then at the mountain of charred corpses. I had no choice. Cringing, I climbed. The windows did not open. I broke the glass.

Outside the men ran to the sound. If I jumped, they would cut my throat. Maybe if I went headfirst I could end my life—and the horror.

But again there came that voice in my heart: “You will not die.”

The voice was strong, and I was not. I jumped. Somehow I landed on my feet.

The men cowered and pointed. “His back! He’s on fire!”

I glanced over my shoulder and saw flames feeding on my skin. Now the fire had me! I started running, running as I had never run before.

One of the men recognized me. “It’s Tuhabonye! Get him!”

I tripped and fell into a drainage ditch. The mud cooled my burning back. The men stopped some distance behind me in the darkness and said, “He must be dead. Let’s go.”

Just before sunrise, I heard the guns of the army. They would force the Hutu to retreat. I got to my knees, but when I tried to stand, pain speared every nerve in my body. My feet were terribly burned. Panic had kept me from feeling it before.

Eventually soldiers found me and carried me to a hospital. A nurse said to a doctor, “Will he live?” When I caught sight of my body, I knew why she’d asked. My right arm and leg had gaping holes where flesh had been consumed by fire. I coughed up blood from being clubbed. I lay on my stomach, counting the hours until my next dose of pain medication. Sometimes I dozed, but then the nightmares would come. I saw my classmates reaching their hands through the flames, calling for help. My own screams woke me.

Days later my mother arrived. At the doorway to my ward, she whispered, “Thank you, God.” She told me my family had held my funeral, believing I had perished in the gas station.

Others came. Some I knew, but most were strangers, curious about the one who had survived the fire. I myself did not understand why I had lived when everyone else had died.

I tried to make sense of it. What was that voice I had heard? Why had friends tried to kill one another? Could people really carry such hate inside?

In the bed next to mine, a man who had lost a leg in a different attack ranted about retaliation. Many in the ward plotted revenge, their minds ablaze with hate. They urged me to join them. I looked at my hands, hands that had never hurt even an insect. Then I looked at my burned body. Must I seek vengeance against those who had betrayed me?

One morning a visitor brought me a *Bible*. There was nothing else to do, so I began to read. It helped me forget the pain, even more than the medication did. Every day I studied the words about God the Father, and His Son. And as I read, day after day, I came to understand. The voice I had heard that terrible night, that was so strong I believed it despite the flames of death licking at me—it could only have been the voice of God. No one but God could have saved me.

But what had He saved me for? Though my feet were healed, the seared flesh on my right leg had contracted so I could no longer straighten it. I couldn’t walk, let alone run. I loved so much to run I believed I was born to do it. One night, when it seemed the doctors could do no more for me and I was ready to lose all hope, I heard the voice once more, sure and strong:

“You will run again.”

A friend visited a few days later. When he helped me hobble outside, I spotted his bicycle. “I’m thirsty” I said. “Go inside and ask the nurse for some water.” As soon as he left, I mounted the bike. I shoved off with my left leg, put my right foot on the pedal and pushed. Sweat popped out on my skin. Black dots swam before my eyes. I clenched my teeth to keep from screaming. But with all my strength, with all my will, with all my belief in the voice of God in my heart, I pushed. Something in my leg gave. Then it was moving!

After three months, I went home to my mother. I finished my education at a school in the city of Bururi. In 1994 I began training to race again. The next year I returned to competition, and I ran well enough to be chosen as an alternate on our national team.

Now, in 1996, I was in America, waiting by the side of the road to Atlanta, the flame of the Olympic torch bearing down on me.

The runner touched my torch with his. In my hand a blaze of yellow and red leaped. For a moment I was overwhelmed to have fire so close to me again. Then, remembering how far I had come, I held the fire high. I lifted it toward God, and I ran.

After my trip to the Olympics, several American universities invited me to enroll. A few days before leaving home for Abilene Christian University in Texas, I was strolling the streets of Bururi with my friends. They were ahead of me when I saw the Hutu man from whom I had purchased school supplies in Kimbimba. My heart jumped as if something had grabbed it. Our eyes locked. Without a mob, he was helpless. I could call to my friends. We could beat and kill him. I could call the police, the soldiers.

The man fell to his knees before me. My friends looked back, a question in their faces. If I caused this man to be killed, his friend would kill me, and my friend would kill his friend. The hatred between us would continue to burn, as deadly as the fire that had taken the lives of my classmates. I couldn’t do anything to stop the hating then. Could I now?

I listened for the voice I had heard that night and answered in my heart:

“Let it go. Forgive.”

I knew what I must do. I would lift the fire of hate toward God, our Father, who could save us from it.


“Go” I said. “Get out of here.”

The man scrambled to his feet and ran away.

I felt good, like I did when I ran as fast as my legs could take me. This was a beginning.

My mother named me well, I think. Tuhabonye, a son of God, like every one of every tribe, everywhere.

—By Gilbert Tuhabonye, Abilene, Texas [End quoting]

The power of forgiveness is perhaps the most important lesson we can all learn to master if we hope to make this world a better place. 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte level and the important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert an unbalanced part of the body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Have you been searching high and low for another of like mind in your area? Someone to share your views and beliefs? Or maybe you have something of importance to share or sell?

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in
The SPECTRUM, see page 62 for details.

Serious Legal Help When Laws Go Wild: *Justice Team One*

3/23/00 **RICK MARTIN**

Having recently traveled to Reno, Nevada as guests on the cable television program called Liberty & Justice For All, for which Dennis Grover is the host, we had occasion to discuss with Dennis the organization which is close to his heart, namely, Justice Team One. It is the kind of organization that many "patriots" have talked about setting up, but have never managed to accomplish. It is the type of organization that can serve as a conduit for a very effective, hands-on, legal defense. So, with our own mandate of offering you information which we feel is worthy of your attention, here we list some specifics about Justice Team One:

Justice Team One (JTO)
2790 Wrondel Way #41, Reno, Nevada 89502
Voice/Fax: (775) 329-5968
Email: info@justiceteamone.org
Website: <http://www.justiceteamone.org>

JTO has one mission and one mission only—to fund legal research and counsel to people who are victims of laws and the bureaucrats who create laws that violate people's rights. Bureaucrats at every level of government violate their own laws and it's time they were held accountable.

JTO is anti-abuse, not anti-government. There are no hidden deals, offers, or "smoke and mirrors" hype. What you will find in JTO is a means to restore justice in our courts. You will find a way to help; you will find a way to be helped. You will be promised nothing except the dedication and expertise of Americans whose efforts directly benefit you and your family regardless of your political, religious, or ethnic heritage.

The success of Justice Team One rests with you, the American Citizen.

There are good laws that put bad citizens who murder, rape, and steal in prison where they belong. These bad citizens cause harm and violate the rights of honest citizens (victims).

Then there are other laws that seize assets,

impose fines and prison (often without due process) on honest citizens who violate what government agencies—from Congress down to County level—term to be crimes against all citizens. These laws create "crimes" against the "state" or whatever governmental faction put them in place.

The majority of these laws, codes, directives, and ordinances are self-serving for two reasons: (1) Bureaucrats, agencies, and special interests enacted them without a vote of the people; (2) The forfeitures and fines are not distributed to those people alleged to be "protected".

These other laws create victimless crimes. It is estimated that 70% of our prison population is made up of these "violators".

Justice Team One is organized for action when a private citizen becomes a victim of the "law" rather than the victim of another private citizen turned criminal. It has 3 totally separate divisions that do not overlap in any way.

THE FUND:

This part is up to you as an American citizen concerned with the unchallenged existence of these "other laws" that violate your rights on a daily basis. Fundraisers and personal donations are being actively sought daily.

THE PROFESSIONALS, LAWYERS, PARALEGALS, INVESTIGATORS & RESEARCHERS:

There are many of these professionals willing to work toward changing the present direction of America and restoring our judicial system to that which dispenses justice. Unfortunately, these people have business expenses and the need to feed their families. American professionals in these categories are being sought at this time for participation in the mission.

THE SELECTION BOARD:

These people are responsible for the review

and selection of cases to be funded by Justice Team One. This is the area of abundance. There seems to be no limit to the violations of people's rights in this country that could be stopped with proper representation and procedures. People with experience and working knowledge of acknowledged rights are being sought to assist this board.

* * *

Over a century ago, a British judge was late for court so he hailed a cab and told the driver to take him to the Royal Courts of Justice. "Where are they?" asked the driver. "You mean to say that you don't know where the law courts are?" asked the judge incredulously. "Oh! The law courts" replied the driver. "But you said 'the courts of justice'!"

MORE INFORMATION ABOUT JUSTICE TEAM ONE

The Professional Team, Lawyers, Paralegals, Investigators & Researchers:

A database of these professionals willing to work for the rights of American citizens is now being built and categorized by area and/or expertise. With their permission, they will be listed on the JTO website. JTO is actively seeking men and women who believe in justice and are willing to take on this challenging mission. A board made up of members from each profession will determine participation.

Anyone interested in being associated with JTO is required to send the Board a brief resumé with a letter explaining his or her reasons for wanting to be part of the team. Those intimidated by government agencies, political power, fraternal organizations, judges, peer review, and political correctness need not

HOME BASED Global Internet Business *BREAKING ALL RECORDS*

**PAYING WEEKLY COMMISSIONS
in 140+ Countries in U.S. Dollars!**

MARKET THE THREE TOP TRENDS

- Home Based Business
- Internet
- Websites

\$110 FOR 1 YEAR. NO OTHER COSTS!
Internet & Computer Education Included!
Website + Tools & Graphics Included!
Website Builder Tutorial Included!
→ 2 X Matrix Pays to Infinity! ←

Phone: 623-465-0237, Star Dust in U.S.A.
**Independent Sales Representative
for SkyBiz 2000 products**
skynet@skybiz.com

apply.

JTO requires only positive action. There are no “pro bono” requests; everyone gets paid. The men and women working with JTO in this area are not eligible to participate in the case selection committee or any aspect of the administration of the fund. The mailbag for this part of the endeavor is growing quickly.

The Case Selection Committee:

These people have a thorough understanding of the *Constitution*, the acknowledgment of people’s rights, and the specific duties and restraints put on governments by the document. Violations of the *Constitution* for the united States and violations of individual state constitutions by lawmakers are the very essence of JTO. The mailbag for this group is in overload. There is no shortage of these violations and intrusions upon American citizens.

Areas of concern are the illegal taking of business and personal assets, private property restrictions, illegal seizures, putting children in harm’s way, illegal taxation and fines, abusive law enforcement, restrictions on alternative medicine, spiritual belief persecutions, and so on.


The list of what bureaucrats dream up to regulate seems endless. The beauty of each area of concern is that, once a few cases are won in each category, the work will quickly spread to other lawmakers considering citizen restriction and manipulation.

In the near future this committee will need more help. If you are interested, please send a letter stating your qualifications to identify possible illegal government intrusions into the lives of others. Members of this committee are ineligible to participate on either the Professional Team or the Fund administration.

The Fund:

Presently the Fund is managed by a board of 3 trustees charged with the sole duty of money management. The trust company selected has 14 years of unblemished performance in maintaining and prudently investing funds for a maximum return with minimum risk. The earnings from the fund are used to finance the cases selected to JTO. By allowing the principle fund to continually grow, your support will work constantly for the mission of JTO.

The trustees are charged with insuring that management and administrative costs are minimal. Donations are not tax deductible. The success of the JTO mission is directly proportional to the success of the fund; it is the very heart of the operation. Without the fund there is no mission, and without your help there is no fund.

The website will provide you with more information on Justice Team One. 

The Lever That Moves The World

Editor’s note: We make no apologies in admitting that the following is a “tease” of sorts. Savor this exquisite little meditation offered by a group of Tibetan monks with ancient roots, called the Ishayas, who we will be featuring in more detail in an upcoming issue of The SPECTRUM. They are a most interesting group and more recently have come to the United States to better fulfill their communication mission at this time.

For now, sit back and enjoy the following by “MSI” and know that there is an intriguing story behind this message—and many more which were entrusted to this group 2000 years ago (by Guess Who?) for dissemination at this current time of planetary awakening. Perceptive readers will immediately notice a strong resemblance between this message and those “spiritual” messages we regularly present in The SPECTRUM and which are collected in the two (so far) volumes called WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach. The Truth is universal and knows no boundaries or limitations as to sources of dissemination. We are surely in the midst of a most exciting time, full of surprises!

SPRING, 2000 “MSI”

The Lever That Moves The World

Service Is Love Made Manifest

We make a living by what we get.
We make a life by what we give.

— Winston Churchill

Service is joy; service is the source and goal of any thinking human’s relationship with the rest of humanity.

The most evolved humans have always known that true joy comes from giving. They live for others. Their thought is for others. There is nothing they would not do to further the growth of others. They have realized this One Truth: there is no true happiness in growth for oneself alone; all true growth is always rooted in compassion.

Service is giving back the gift of our life to The Source of our life. Service is a reciprocal relationship between our self and the rest of humanity.

True service is love made manifest. Service

relieves the suffering of everyone of the Earth by healing the root of all suffering: the mistaken belief in separation. True service is always a gift of love. It is never ego-based. It seeks nothing, it gives freely to all.

Service is a natural response to the recognition that all of life is interconnected. We are all part of each other. Everyone is an out-picturing of everyone else. When one sees this clearly, one dedicates one’s life to healing all the sundered and scattered parts of ourselves. None are rejected; all are accepted with love. There is no sin that can take one away from the perfect love of The Ascendant.


Only the ego believes in separation. Only the ego believes in the possibility of mistakes. Only the ego judges and condemns. When the ego is given up, the dream ends.

The Universe is intimately interconnected. The smallest change anywhere changes the whole. It is not possible to change anything without changing everything, for the One Ascendant is everywhere.

When life is dedicated to judgment, to the ego, to fear, the growth of the entire Universe is as if slowed. It’s “as if” slowed because there is no real possibility of slowing the Universal Plan; there is only the false appearance of slowness. When life is dedicated to the healing of humanity, to the Holy Spirit, to unconditional love, the entire Universe responds with joy and unlimited expansion.

A wise person once said: “Give me a lever long enough and a place to stand, and I will move the world.” There could be many levers that could move the world with sufficient time and trouble, but the lever that moves the world effortlessly is service in love.

Where does one stand to move the world easily with the lever of service? The Ishayas have always maintained that the only true place to be centered is in the one-pointed faith of flawless commitment.

Commitment is everything. Until one has committed one’s life, there is no potential for growth or progress. This is true for one who commits to anything. Nature does not support vacillation. But all of the Universe responds to and supports action in accord with the upward currents of evolution. If one commits one’s heart, mind, body, and soul to the Ascending River of Life, all of life progresses at lightning speed into the Heart of God. 

Sound Healing

An Interview With Jonathan Goldman

[Continued from Front Page]

subject, is a musician/author/teacher who operates with one foot planted firmly in this world and one in the “Higher Octaves” of reality. He has been kind enough to spend some additional time here, at our request, responding to a wide range of questions concerning the fascinating and important subject of Sound Healing—frequencies, tones, intentions, and vibrations.

We had a lot of time prior to the interview to discuss a number of aspects of this subject, and, in fact, some of the questions I posed required more extensive answers than I at first thought would be necessary. Therefore, Jonathan Goldman elected to utilize certain key questions as “springboards” for launching into a more thorough discussion of several aspects of Sound Healing not well developed in our earlier treatment of this subject.

And, as is often the case with conscientious, obviously Guided responses, we are pleased and surprised where the journey has taken us. So, too, we would like to thank Jonathan Goldman for being so willing to generously share his expertise with us. This is a subject “whose time has come” and one that, vibrationally, will touch each of our lives, sooner or later.

Jonathan Goldman is an authority on Sound Healing and pioneer in the field of harmonics. He is the author of *Healing Sounds: The Power Of Harmonics*, now in its seventh printing, from Element Books. Jonathan has studied with masters of sound from both the scientific and the spiritual traditions, including the Dalai Lama’s Chanting Gyuto and the Gyume Monks, and he has been empowered by the Chant Master of the Drepung Loseling Monastery to teach Tibetan Overtone Chanting.

Jonathan is Director of the Sound Healers Association, P. O. Box 2240, Boulder, CO 80306; phone: (303) 443-8181. The Sound Healers Association is on-line at the healingsounds.com website address. The Sound Healers Association is a non-profit organization dedicated to education and awareness of the uses of sound and music for healing.

He is also President of Spirit Music, which produces music for meditation, relaxation, and self-transformation, including: *Chakra Chants*, *Trance Tara*, *Dolphin Dreams*, *Gateways*,

Hermetic Harmonics, *Song Of Saraswati*. His overtone chanting is featured on the Grammy-nominated *Dream* by Kitaro, with whom he has performed. His newest release *Chakra Chants* is winner of the 1999 Visionary Award for the “Best Healing-Meditation Album”. Spirit Music may be contacted at the same address and phone number as that of the Sound Healers Association.

Jonathan teaches Healing Sounds seminars at universities, hospitals, holistic health centers, and expos throughout the United States and Europe. He has appeared on national television and radio and has been featured in *USA Today*. He holds a Master’s Degree in the Independent Study of Sound Healing from Lesley College. He is a lecturing member of the International Society For Music And Medicine. He lives in Boulder, Colorado.

Jonathan’s most recent book is titled *The Lost Chord* (not *The Missing Chord*, as I inaccurately stated in the January 4 article). As stated previously, Jonathan Goldman will be presenting the 5th Annual International Healing Sounds Intensive 2000 on July 8-16 (9 days); you may obtain further information about this by writing to Spirit Music or visiting the website.

And now, with that background information behind us, let’s move directly into a fascinating discussion on a subject the possibilities of which are limited only by our understanding of the Power within us all.

Martin: There may be some confusion in the minds of our readers about the subject of Sound Healing. I’ve been asked such questions as: “What do you do? Do you just sit there and listen? Do you have to focus on something specific? Do you have to meditate? Do you have to close your eyes? How does it work? How do you use this? What are the “technical steps” that the person experiencing Sound Healing must be aware of?”

Goldman: I think before we begin to explore the arena of “what I do”, it’s first necessary to have an understanding of “what sound does”, i.e., the basic principles of using sound as a healing and frequency-shifting modality.

The basic principle of Sound Healing begins with the understanding that everything in the

universe is in a state of vibration—from the chair you may be sitting on, to the pages of this newspaper. The ancients understood this, and now, of course, scientists are validating this.

Everything IS in a state of vibration—from electrons moving around the nucleus of an atom, to planets moving around stars in distant galaxies. And if it’s in a state of vibration, it’s creating sound.

Now, this vibrational essence of the universe includes, of course, the parts of the human body. Every organ, bone, tissue, etc., is in a state of vibration, and therefore putting out a frequency. When we are in a state of health, we call this “sound” health. Everything is vibrating at its natural healthy “resonant” frequency.

But what happens if some part of the body begins to vibrate at another frequency? It begins to vibrate out of harmony with the body, out of balance with itself. This is what we call “disease”.

Sound, incidentally, is a waveform. One way of measuring this waveform is how many vibrations, or waves, the sound is creating per second. This is called its frequency. Very low sounds vibrate very slowly. Very high sounds vibrate quickly. The lowest note on a piano is about 40 cycles per second (also called Hertz or Hz, after the German physicist Heinrich Hertz, 1857-1894). The highest note on a piano is about 4000 cycles per second. We hear from about 16 Hz to around 16,000 Hz (more when you’re younger).

I would like you and your readers to contemplate that sound, however, is much more than what falls within the audible spectrum.

Dolphins, for example, can receive and project information (actually being able to project holographic thoughtforms on their sonics) at around 180,000 Hz. This is more than 10 times higher than the frequency that we human can even hear. However, while we might not perceive these dolphin frequencies as sound, I’m sure our friends in the ocean certainly do. So, it’s really important to think of all vibrations as being sound—not merely those that fall within the audible bandwidth of a human’s hearing.

Getting back to the idea of healing with sound, think of the body as this incredible orchestra that is playing this wonderful “Symphony of the Self”. When we are in a state of “Sound Health”, all our sonics are working together in perfect harmony and we are this wonderful orchestra creating an overall harmonic of health.

But what happens if the 2nd violin player loses his sheet music? Pretty soon the string section sounds off. Soon after, the entire orchestra will begin to sound poorly. This is a metaphor for what we call disease.

I come from a family of doctors—my grandfather, father, and brother are all MDs. And I have the greatest respect for allopathic

medicine for treatment of certain conditions. However, traditional medicine, at this point in its development, has the approach, when dealing with the string player of our orchestra who has lost his sheet music, of either giving this player enough drugs so they simply pass out, or cutting their head off with a broadsword, so they no longer play the wrong notes.

Now, while this certainly alleviates the immediate problem, you do have a bit of a void created by the absence of the missing violin player.

What if you could somehow give this player back his music? What if you could somehow project the correct resonant frequencies to that part of the body, which was vibrating out of harmony, out of tune? This would conceptually create a curative response. This is one of the basic principles of using sound for healing.

I've been in this field for over 20 years, and I spent about 10 of those years chasing after the "magic frequencies"—the ones that seem to promote healing or create transformational experiences. And it's interesting: When I spent those 10 years collecting frequencies, I noticed something very unusual. There would be people claiming extraordinary effects and successes from the frequencies they were using. And personally, I believed their research and reports. But what was most unusual is that none of the frequencies matched. You'd have different scientists and researchers using different frequencies, and some of them would be healing the same imbalance. With different sounds. It all became very confusing to me.

How, I wondered, could it be possible that different frequencies would heal the same ailments?

The same thing would be true with mantra chanting—where one guru would have his disciples chant a particular mantra for, say, the "crown" chakra, and another guru have his disciples chant the same mantra for the "heart" chakra. And the devotees would have the resonance and effect in that chakra.

What was going on? Same sounds affecting different areas? Different sounds affecting the same area? It didn't make sense.

Then, in meditation about 10 year ago, I received the Guidance that there was another aspect of the phenomenon of Sound Healing and it was this: intent. Intent is the energy behind the sound. As my friend Steven Halpern says: "Sound is a carrier wave of consciousness" and the intent is the consciousness of energy of the sound.

So, I created a formula, which I still think is one of the more important things I've brought down to the planet. It was first described in my book *Healing Sounds*. The formula is this: FREQUENCY + INTENT = HEALING. This means that the energy behind the sound being created is as important as the actual sound.

In other words, you could make one sound and put in two different intentions, and you would have two different effects. Or you could have two different sounds with a very similar intention and you might cause a very similar effect.

I have observed this over and over again since that time, and I think it's really quite important—particularly with regard to music and with the use of the human voice. Intent or Intention or Intentionality—whatever you want to call it—seems to really be making itself known in the subtle-energy medicine field, where they are practically demonstrating the importance of intent.

It's my belief that this formula, FREQUENCY + INTENT = HEALING, is, at this point in our development, a formula with all parts being of equal importance. I say this, because I believe, as we continue our acceleration of consciousness and evolution into what may be called higher dimensionalities, the importance of INTENT will grow and grow, while the importance of the actual frequency will become less and less important.

From, say, a 5th-dimensional viewpoint, we may find that INTENT is 80% or 90% and FREQUENCY is 20% or 10%. As some mystics have said: "All is consciousness." And, therefore, INTENT is a major aspect of consciousness. So the more we evolve, the more our consciousness, interacting with the sound, will be the determining factor for the produced effects of the sound.

However, for those of us still operating on a 3rd-dimensional consciousness (and in truth, almost everyone I know still has resonance there), it's really important to pay attention to the frequency of the sound.

We must begin to understand the "psycho-acoustic" effects of the sound—that is, the effect of sound upon the mind/body. For example, my intent might be to calm you down; but if I come up to you and shout in your ear, the odds are that, on a purely physiological basis, the loud shout will cause you to react in a negative and possibly even violent manner. The sound would cause the "fight or flight" adrenaline release in your body—your heartbeat, respiration, and brainwaves would speed up, your nervous system would tense up. You'd definitely pull away from the sound, and probably push me away at the same time.

Because of the psychoacoustics of the situation, this is a natural response to loud sounds—the "fight or flight" response. And I think that, in most cases, regardless of my intent, you would have the same reaction. So it's very important for us to become aware of the psychoacoustic effects of a sound, as well as the intentions that we want to put on the sound.

I believe there are probably saints and other extraordinary beings on this planet who can probably belch, or make any sound, and create

any response they want. But I think, for most of us, until we can levitate, walk through walls, that sort of thing, it's important to pay attention to intention. I believe that we're going to find the aspect of intent to be of great significance as our consciousness continues to expand and evolve.

I remember several years ago, a friend of mine who is a well-know medical doctor did an experiment with a well-known scientific researcher. Putting it simply, the doctor put his hands over petri dishes with bacteria in them. Over one dish he projected the thought "grow". Over the second dish he projected the thought "stay the same". And over the third dish he thought "shrink". And that's exactly what occurred.

The frequency, which was the energy from his hands, whether you want to call it Reiki or Therapeutic Touch or whatever, was basically the same. It was his intent that differed. And he was able, with his intent, to affect the outcome of the experiment.

I think this is just one example of the power of our thoughts, our consciousness. And we are going to see more and more people becoming aware of this—how we basically co-create reality. It's an exciting concept and one which may change the very way in which we interface with the world.

With all this said, I would like to suggest that the importance of frequency, in terms of influence and effect on 3rd-dimensional reality, cannot be overstated. It is extremely important. We live on the physical plane, and this plane is certainly influenced by specific resonant frequencies. There's no doubt about that.

Many years ago, a wonderful Swiss doctor named Dr. Hans Jenny did some experiments which he called "cymatics"—Greek for waveform (since sound travels as a wave). He took plastics, pastes, liquids, etc., and put them on a metal plate that he resonated with sound. These different substances would vibrate with the sound and create the most extraordinary shapes. Sometimes these inorganic substances would look like underwater life, or some microscopic organism. It's quite extraordinary. It makes you understand about the power of "The Word" that the ancients always talk about—that original creative sound.

Jenny found that even slight variances in the frequencies that he was using would create differences in the shapes and forms and these substances. The actual frequencies are very important.

The more precise and exact these frequencies are, the more precise and exact their effect will be. The statement about every organ, bone, tissue, etc., being in a state of resonance is correct. And the idea of disease being an out-of-tunement of these parts is also correct. The question remains about how to find the exact resonance of an out-of-tune part of the body.

Another question is whether this part of the body is resonating on one frequency or a series of frequencies. I know some scientists who are working with a composite of three different frequencies to affect a certain part of the body, or to affect an imbalance. I know of another scientist who utilizes five different frequencies to create this same effect.

What's very interesting about these composite frequencies is that they are not very musical at all. In fact, when you listen to them, they're kind of harsh-sounding and really unpleasant. That is because they are frequencies meant to be encoded into the body and not necessarily listened to with our ears. There's a big difference.

So this idea of using resonant frequencies for healing is very real and very true. And from a truly 3rd-dimensional approach, these frequencies must be really exact. If you think of the extraordinary bandwidth of just the audible frequencies, you'll see how difficult this could be.

I know of one doctor who was working with sound to reduce pain. He claimed to have found the right frequency that would do this. But it had to be accurate to a 1/10th of a cycle per second in order to work. That's pretty precise. And it came about through trial and error, which is certainly one way of determining frequency response.

There are other ways, too. You can use pendulums, kinesiography, psychotronic devices, scientific devices, pure observation, or whatever works. You can use yourself or someone else as a guinea pig, and then keep trying with different frequencies until you come up with the one that works for the situation you're dealing with. Of course you hope, then, that your resonance matches everyone else so you can effectively use what you've discovered on someone else.

So you can see, it's very complicated. I had at one time hoped that everyone who was doing this type of work would effectively pool their information.

You note the frequencies of Dr. X, and then you compare them with those of Dr. Y and Dr. Z, and maybe you won't have to reinvent the wheel. Then you've got something that really works. But I don't think that will happen.

Martin: Why not?

Goldman: I remember about 15 years ago when I was at a Music Medicine Conference and I met a doctor from another country who was working on a chair that projected sound into the body. I think he was using it for treatment of arthritis or something.

I knew a lot about sound at that point, and I knew a lot about other people's work with frequencies as well.

I asked him what frequencies he was using and he became very silent. "I cannot tell you" he replied. "There is too much money in it for the person who discovers the correct

frequency."

I imagine that attitude is pretty pervasive in certain of the communities that are working with sound and trying to discover the "magical frequency". The effects of greed are pretty interesting, but I'll discuss that later. I'll also discuss some aspects of the potential healing that can be created through sound later.

Right now I'd just like to say that, from my perspective, extraordinary healing can result from sounds that are not particularly precise—IF THE PERSON USING THE SOUND IS ABLE TO OPERATE FROM A HIGHER-DIMENSIONAL LEVEL. The more one is able to encode intention onto the sound, the more effective I think the sound will be—particularly if you are anywhere in the ballpark near the natural resonance of what is needed.

Spirit gives us a lot of grace, especially when you're working with sacred sound. But most people—particularly scientists who are researching specific frequencies—don't know this, won't accept it. It goes outside their realm of belief. So it doesn't occur. And they're still searching for the "magical frequency".

Maybe, just maybe, they wouldn't have to look so hard, if they could try to view things from a higher level of consciousness.

Martin: Would you discuss the role of music and harmonics in stress reduction?

Goldman: This brings us to the topic of psychoacoustics—the effects of sound and music upon the body and the brain. It also brings us to another topic, which is the uniqueness of the individual. Both of these topics interface with the concept of music and harmonics for stress reduction.

I'd first like to create a very simple delineation between sound and music, and this is just the definitions as I'm using them and not necessarily how other people define them. I like to think of sound as being basically single tones (with their associated harmonics), that don't really change much with respect to the elements that are defined as musical—that is: rhythm, harmony, melody, etc.

A chant, for example, that is on one note, perhaps a long extended "Om", would be considered a sound. But if you add the other elements like rhythm, harmony, or melody, and your "Om" changed pitch so it became a melody—a song—well then it would become music.

I've created this delineation simply because, with many of the recordings that I've made, I call them sounds so that people don't listen to them with the expectation of walking away humming a melody or something. My recording *Dolphin Dreams*—which was initially created for the birth of my son, many years ago, and has since become one of the more popular recordings for the birthing process AND for the reduction of stress—consists of ocean sounds, heart beat, choral voices, and

dolphin sounds.

I call it a "sonic environment" because it creates a field of sound attempting to emulate the energy inherent in a dolphin-assisted water birth. It's beautiful to listen to and soothes practically every person who listens to it. But I would not necessarily call it music.

Interestingly enough, recently some people did a college textbook on listening, and included a chapter on *Dolphin Dreams*. Because the way the sonics are constructed, it really stimulates the ear and brain with many different sounds, and is quite a listening experience. But the authors of this textbook suggest to the reader that the recording does not fit into the category of music as people normally perceive of music. I agree.

Now, of course, this delineation between sound and music is not really correct. Because, for example, the "music" of Tibet is really single-tone chanting. I've merely made the distinction between sound and music for Western listeners so they won't be surprised when they listen to something and it strikes them as being very different, and perhaps non-musical, from anything they'd normally expect.

Getting back to the topic of psychoacoustics, sound as I've defined it has the ability of affecting the frequencies or pulsations of the body and the brain. In particular, some years ago it was discovered that two slightly out-of-tune frequencies (say 100 cycles per second and 105 cycles per second) would cause the predominant lobes of the brain to entrain, or change their rhythmic pulsations to the difference between these two frequencies. With the above example, it would be 5 cycles per second. So, one could utilize this effect to create sounds that would change our brainwaves—and this is important.

[Editor's note: Indeed it is important! The above may well be the most important paragraph you've read so far.]

If I may jump in here and get technical for a moment, the above-described phenomenon is called heterodyning and—just to mention one practical application with radio waves—recognizing this effect allowed modern (after about 1927) radios to be much more streamlined than the cumbersome tuning necessary in earlier designs—that is, modern one-knob tuning instead of the older three-knob tuning.

The exact mathematics of heterodyning says that when two frequencies interact with each other, there is produced, besides the original two frequencies, both the sum and the difference. Thus, using Jonathan's example above, in addition to the original 100 Hz and 105 Hz frequencies, there is also produced frequencies at a very low 5 Hz and at a much higher 205 Hz, though at reduced amplitudes or intensities.

And while this is not the time or place to get into a big discussion of this subject, just

know that heterodyning is a very, very important key in a diverse span of applications ranging from, say, Royal Rife's amazing light microscope and healing device, at one end of the spectrum, to many covert mind-control technologies, on the other end. As exploited in the "black operations" arena, with heterodyning you have a "disguised" way of producing, perhaps at subliminal levels, very low and very high frequencies, both of which can have profound effects upon biological organisms.

Expanding this heterodyning idea to the more complex frequency waveforms of music only further opens up an entire vista of possibilities—both good and bad!

Many people who are stressed out are putting out beta waves—high frequency brain waves between 13 and 25 cycles per second. These brain waves are good for doing day-to-day activities that require concentration, etc. But too much beta and we get stressed out.

With alpha brain waves (around 8–13 cycles per second), we're in a much dreamier, calmer state. With theta (around 4–8 cycles per second), you find much healing and shamanic work occurring. With delta (around 0.5–4 cycles per second), very very deep meditation and associated experiences occur. This seems to be the brain wave state where much channeling occurs.

As our brain wave frequency decreases (and with that our heart beat and respiratory rates as well), we enter deeper states of relaxation and meditation. So, this sonic entrainment phenomenon is useful for people creating music which is designed to help induce relaxation. And there are a number of different recordings which utilize this knowledge.

What is interesting, however, is that many of the sacred and shamanic tools from different traditions also have the ability of create sonic entrainment. Tibetan bells are an example of this. So it's probable that the ancients had knowledge of this entrainment phenomenon, but we Westerners simply had to name it in order to discover it.

Sound and music rhythms are also useful to affect body rhythms. There are shamanic rhythms that seem to slow down heart beat, respiration, and then brain waves. Drumming is another way in which entrainment occurs.

Regarding rhythms—musicians have unconsciously known about the entrainment phenomenon for years. If you want to get people up and dancing, you play something fast. If you want to chill them out, you play something slow. It's not magic. But I think the conscious awareness of this is different.

I remember one time attending a concert of a spiritual group who basically sang very beautiful and slow songs. At some point, the leader of the group said something like: "We don't know why, but whenever we do this next song, people always get out of their seats and

dance. Perhaps it's magic!"

Well, I was at the concert and the next song was really uptempo and fast paced. And everyone did get up out of their seats and danced. But it wasn't magic. It was psycho-acoustics and sonic entrainment.

So, if you're looking to reduce stress, it's probably best to listen to music that is slow pulsed. It's that simple. It doesn't have to have sonic entrainment frequencies specifically on it. Slow music is usually enough to help calm us down and help induce relaxation.

With that said, I must also note that there is something called the "iso principle", which basically means meeting a person where they are at vibrationally. If someone is really vibrating at a highly stressed frequency—they're nervous and shaky and tense—putting on music that is very slow and supposedly soothing may not have much of an effect initially. This is because you must first vibrationally match the person's nervous system in order to be able to attempt to change it. In the above illustration, you might want to play music that is fast and perhaps a bit jagged in its effect, and then slowly begin to put on other types of music that are slower and more soothing.

This would be why listening to fast music might at first seem soothing to someone who is stressed. Because the music is matching their nervous system. Listening to slow music *might* at first make them feel even more stressed because there's such a contradiction in terms of vibrational rates. I think that gradually going from fast to slow music would be the ideal key in this type of situation.

I need to say, at this point, that it's my belief that we are all unique vibratory beings. What works sonically for one person may not work for another. We all know that not everyone likes the same sort of music. In the same way, I don't believe that everyone responds to the same type of music the same way. I guess if we did, it would be a very boring world.

In terms of using music for stress reduction and relaxation, it's important for us to honor our personal responses to music. Just because someone says that listening to Mozart or Bach is the best for this or that situation, does not mean it's true for you. We need to be able to create a kind of "sonic prescription" for ourselves and realize what types of music we like to use for certain situations. And then begin to use that music for those situations.

Maybe listening to a sad love song is the thing that can bring you out of a mild depression; or maybe it's listening to Gershwin, or the Beatles, or Beethoven, whatever. We need to begin paying attention to how different pieces of music affect us on a physical, emotional, mental, and spiritual level. And then begin using these different musical forms to help put us in balance.

I don't really know why different music seems to affect us so differently. There are so many possible answers to this and, once again, I think it brings us to the question of our individualness and individual responses to various things.

I think sometimes it's experiential: Where were we when we heard a certain song? Sometimes it's taste: What music do you really like? What do you dislike? And there are probably dozens of different variants in terms of this. Sometimes it's educational: If you never heard Balinese music, you might find it very discordant the first time; after a while, it might grow on you. Sometimes it's another factor. But it's important to understand our resonance with different music and utilize this in our daily lives.

For example, if you want to find music that is going to stimulate you, perhaps to enhance an exercise program—well, you're going to want to use something that's up-beat and pretty fast. Listening to slow music would actually be contrary to the response your nervous system wants. Such slow music would probably cause you to be less effective in whatever chore or exercise you were doing. However, if you wanted to rest, and perhaps enhance sleep, then slow music would be a good choice. Trying to sleep while fast music is influencing your nervous system and body would be difficult. But once again, there are so many parameters involving the influences and effects of music that you really need to understand specifically how particular pieces of music affect you.

I'd like to turn back to a topic I briefly discussed a little while ago: brain waves. In particular, I would like to talk about this in regard to an idea that is primary to many of the visionaries of modern times, namely, that our vibrational rates are accelerating.

I agree with this concept and, in fact, my book *Shifting Frequencies* deals with ways in which sound and other vibrational modalities may be utilized to deal with these frequency changes.

It's been suggested that our vibrational rates are speeding up and that, indeed, time itself is speeding up. I think this is true. Most of us have experienced the phenomenon of getting up in the morning, having a cup of tea, making a few phone calls or whatever, and suddenly realizing it's time for bed. Time definitely seems to be compressing and, as this happens, we become more and more stressed out by our inability to accomplish the things we normally have been able to do.

A short while ago I mentioned "delta" brainwaves. These are from 0.5 to 4 Hz. When I first began researching brainwaves, delta brainwaves were described as being found in comatose patients. People who were unconscious. But within the last decade, this has changed.

I had a friend, a medical doctor, who was a

pioneer in the field of mapping brain wave activity. He began testing healers, psychics, channels, and shamen, and found that many of them were registering brain waves of 1 cycle per second and were able to talk and communicate while they did their work. If they were working on a client, it turns out that the brain waves of the client would also be resonating at about 1 cycle per second. It was very interesting.

What was even more interesting was that this doctor found brain wave activity of 128 cycles per second that was occurring at that spot on the cranium that we call the “crown chakra”. Now, these were brain waves that had never been measured before. My friend passed away before he was able to make this information known to many of his colleagues, but it was fascinating. It seemed to indicate that, in order to register these high-frequency rates, an individual had to be at a very slow rate of brain wave activity.

When I began meditating on the significance of this, it came to me that, in order to encode higher frequencies of Light and Love into our mind, body, and associated energy fields, it was necessary to slow down our vibrational rate. **In other words, we had to be in a deep state of calm and relaxation in order to effectively shift our frequency.**

This makes sense. If you are operating in a state of beta, it’s very difficult to be calm and relaxed. The nervous system is operating at a fast rate and our consciousness seems to be locked into the here and now. When you’re in beta, it’s hard to meditate; it’s hard to experience expanded consciousness. We’re too much focused on the physical plane and doing some activity. Now this is fine, but it makes it very difficult for frequency shifting.

When one has slowed down the nervous system and is in a deep state of calm, I believe that what happens would be the equivalent of going off a diving board and springing upward. That 128 Hz which my medical friend was able to measure is actually a harmonic, or geometric multiple, of 1 hertz. By slowing down the brain, we are actually able to raise our frequency rate. It seems to be a paradox—that in order to speed up our vibrational rate, we must first slow down—but I believe it is true.

This initial slowing down of our vibrational rate—in particular, the frequencies of our brain and nervous system—is not easy to do. In fact, it’s very difficult. But I know that, when I’m in a calm and relaxed state, it is often much easier to deal with many different stimuli simultaneously occurring—from the phone ringing and answering email and someone talking to me, all at the same time—than when I am nervous and stressed out. However, being able to be in a calm and relaxed state while all this activity is occurring is a challenge.

Martin: And can sound help us achieve this relaxed state?

Goldman: Most certainly. Sound and, of course, breathing. Slow, deep breathing helps reduce heart rate and brain wave activity. I find that by sounding a single note or a mantra such as “om”, it automatically creates calm and relaxation. One of the reasons for this is that breath is the basis of creating sound. If one begins sounding a tone or a mantra for awhile, you are automatically slowing your respiration. You are also doing a number of other things to yourself, including helping release endorphins and other neurochemicals that may be very beneficial and healing.

This sounding of a single tone or note is called “toning”. More and more people are becoming aware of the importance of this activity. You can simply use toning to help relieve stress in yourself. You can also use it to help resonate and align an imbalanced part of your body or energy field.

I teach a very powerful exercise called “Vowels As Mantras” in which we utilize the vowel sounds in a particular order in conjunction with pitch, to resonate the chakras. Normally, in a workshop, we do this for about a half hour or more, and it is both a powerful healing experience and a powerful transformational experience. Towards the end of the exercise, after we’ve resonated all 7 of the main chakras, we remain silent for about 5 or 10 minutes to receive that experience that is of greatest benefit for our spirit and soul. During this time, those in the workshop will frequently have extraordinary communications with Guides, Angels or other Divine Beings. I believe one of the reasons this occurs is that we have slowed down our nervous system and balanced our energy fields, and can shift our frequency because of this. We are in this deep state of receptivity, and thus can allow higher octaves of Light and Love to encode themselves upon ourselves.

Frequent meditators will tell me that the experience usually surpasses any that they have had before. This may have to do with the fact that we are using sound in conjunction with breath and visualization, and it is simply more powerful and transformational. The sound will resonate the chakras as well as the nervous system and the brain. It is a physical-based phenomenon that, because of the harmonics inherent in sound, also resonates etherically as well.

Most of us find it difficult to devote half an hour a day to a sonic practice. It should be mandatory, but it’s not. So, I also teach my students how to tone the chakras with vowel sounds for a minute, or five minutes, and achieve some beneficial results. Even a minute or so of sounding will help shift our consciousness and allow us to access states of calm and relaxation. It may not have the profound effects of a half hour of toning, but it’s still quite good.

Martin: You’ve mentioned harmonics a

number of times. Can you tell us what harmonics are?

Goldman: Whenever a sound is created, that sound is really a complex composite of frequencies called harmonics. These harmonics, which are geometric multiples of a given fundamental, actually are present all the time in different sounds. We are simply unaware of them. With harmonics, the first overtone (harmonics and overtones can be used interchangeably) vibrates at twice the frequency of the fundamental tone. The next overtone vibrates three times as fast as the fundamental. The next overtone vibrates four times as fast, and so on.

Just as you can take a prism, hold it up to sunlight, and refract the different colors of the rainbow—well, harmonics are really the “colors” of sounds. They actually create the timbre or “tone color” of an instrument or of our voice. And we can learn to refract some of these colors of sound ourselves, simply by learning to use our voice in a particular manner.

I first came across this nearly 20 years ago when I heard the sacred chanting of Tibetan monks and the Hoomi or throatsinging of Mongolia and Tuva. It was extraordinary and out of this world. These people can sing two or three notes at the same time. Shortly after I heard these sounds, I studied with some teachers who were able to teach me some techniques for creating these vocal harmonics. Now, of course, I have written *HEALING SOUNDS: The Power Of Harmonics*, and teach these techniques to students myself. There is, in fact, a re-emergence of interest in vocal harmonics. I think that’s fabulous.

I must say, for those already familiar with Tibetan “Deep Voice” or Hoomi throatsinging, that what I teach is different. People can indeed create two or more notes at the same time. But it doesn’t require some of the training and potential strain that accompanies the Tibetan or Hoomi voicing. And my teaching of vocal harmonics also works with the therapeutic and transformational use of these sounds. It’s not just a party game or something to impress someone, but a deeply powerful frequency shifting tool.

Martin: But you’ve been taught how to do the Tibetan and Hoomi Voice?

Goldman: Actually, with the Tibetan, I received this voice in “dreamtime”. I had recorded a group of Tibetan monks, took the tape of the recording home, and listened to it in my crystal meditation room. When I woke up the next morning, I had the Tibetan Voice. It was quite amazing. It’s said to take the monks up to 10 years to receive this voice. What happened to me is an example of what I call “harmonic transmission”—receiving information or a transformative experience through sound.

Now, I did take a few lessons for the Tuvan Hoomi style and personally found it rather taxing on the vocal chords. I can do this style,

but I only do so for demonstration purposes. I decided that this was not going to be a technique that I would share when I teach because of the potential dangers inherent in it. I don't want anyone straining their voice due to something I've taught. So, the vocal harmonic techniques I share are quite safe and simple. Many of them are based upon working with vowel sounds, and almost everyone who studies with me is able to hear, and then create, vocal harmonics.

These harmonics can be utilized for many extraordinary things. You can use them, along with their associated vowels, to resonate the chakras. You can also use them to resonate different portions of the brain. Through learning to first hear, and then create, vocal harmonics, you can also improve the quality of your own voice as well as enhance your ability to hear. This makes sense.

With regard to the five sense, it's almost as though we're wearing sonic earplugs, and then, through working with harmonics, we remove these earplugs and truly experience a higher aspect of the sound spectrum. One of our senses becomes expanded and, because of this, our consciousness as well is expanded.

I've even helped rediscover a very ancient technique which I call "overtoneing", in which you project a siren-like vocal sound to someone else. At a particular point in the siren, a specific harmonic will occur which is the "healing" sound needed to put in balance something that's out of alignment in the other person. It's quite powerful and quite extraordinary.

What's very interesting in regard to the Tibetan Voice, which I do utilize for sacred chanting, is that frequently in a workshop someone will receive the voice simply by being around me. It will be nothing I have actually taught. Sometimes it will be a woman.

I remember once when a little old lady came to the second day of the workshop. "Jonathan" she said. I looked at her and smiled. Then she opened her mouth and out came the Tibetan Voice. It was amazing. In the Tibetan belief system, the "Deep Voice" is a gift from the Divine. I can believe it.

You know, the more I am involved with the use of sound and music as therapeutic and transformational tools, the more experiences I have with the extraordinary abilities of sounds to create shift and change, and the less I am able to put these experiences, these frequency shifts, into a container that fits into any scientific mold. It's quite amazing.

I started out very left-brained, I think as a result of the medical practitioners in my family lineage. I was very much into collecting frequencies and creating systems. In fact, back in 1988, I wrote a book called *Awakening The Lost Chord* for Ballantine. It was essentially nothing more than an encyclopedia of sound healing, with chapters devoted to everything

from harmonics and mantras and frequencies to sonic shamanism. Quite an overview of the field. And I must admit that, twelve years later, there's not that much new in the field.

Oh, people have made advances in areas, whether it's the use of sound to resonate specific portions of the body, or the use of frequencies to increase plant growth. But, these are only minor advances, at least to my knowledge. The basic work and research, I guess, was already in progress, though, of course, many of the people doing this work don't know this. So when they come upon an idea or a discovery, they think it's brand new.

Probably, of course, much of this work has been going on for eons and we're just reawakening to some of the knowledge and ideas that the ancients worked with. But anyway, I really did my homework awhile ago, in terms of researching the effects of sound and music, in terms of what other people had done.

Martin: Was the book ever published?

Goldman: No. At the time, my editor told me to act like it was the only book I'd ever write. And never having written a book before, I thought "okay" and proceeded from that premise. I delivered to the publisher a manuscript that was something like 250,000 words. They had asked for 75,000 words. And so, to make a long story short, it was too much for anyone to deal with. So that particular manuscript is unpublished, though much of the major information was published in *Healing Sounds*. I don't think of it as a futile experience, though. It really gave me quite an education into Sacred Sound and Sound Healing. I know a little bit about a lot of things in regard to the subject.

But what I want to get back to is this idea that, at first, I was really looking for the "magical frequency". And I think lots of people are still looking for this now. You know, the frequency or frequencies that will do this or that. Change lead into gold. That sort of thing. And I'm not saying they don't exist. They probably do, but I'm not that interested anymore. Because I think that there is something else at work and this something else defies explanation by traditional science or medicine. It appears to be magic. And unlike Isaac Asimov, or whomever it was who made that statement about the magic of today being the science of tomorrow, I'm not that sure that some of the things I've experienced and encountered can be put within the confines of any sort of system or science. At least with our current understanding of what science is.

I mean, I have my explanations about resonance and entrainment and what not, but I think there's more than meets the eye, the ear, or the mind involved when you start working with sacred sounds.

Martin: What sorts of experiences are you talking about?

Goldman: The one that comes to mind

immediately is the one in the ancient Mayan site of Palenque, where I created light through sound. It's in a couple of my books and continues to be quite an amazing phenomenon. I was in a darkened room with a number of other people, and the guide said "make sound here" and pointed over a doorway. So I made sound and the room lit up and everyone saw it.

The experience was actually so mind boggling at the time that I more or less dismissed it until I got back to the states and began working on *Healing Sounds*. And I began to try to research the experience and come up with different explanations.

One of my explanations, incidentally, had to do with the sound triggering the brain to produce melatonin. And interestingly enough, a scientist read *Healing Sounds*, was intrigued by my conjecture about this, and actually proved that melatonin is produced by certain harmonically related sounds. So, there's some scientific validation there. But I think more was happening than that.

Later on, I seem to have inadvertently found a chakra which I call the "angel" chakra, that's located in between the third eye and crown, right at the fontanel area, the soft spot in a baby's head. And this "angel" chakra is a source of Light encoding in the human and it can be opened and activated by the same sound I used down in Palenque.

What's interesting is that this sound can be phonetically written as "nuurrrr", which is an Eastern word meaning "Light". I find this fascinating. So, here you have a sort of mystical or esoteric explanation for the experience, but it's still not enough. Because I think there was and is still an additional ingredient in this whole phenomenon that I call magic, or the sacred, or the Divine.

Martin: How so?

Goldman: Well, if it was just purely a matter of physical-plane resonance, then you should be able to have everyone make this sound "nuuurrrr" and experience the activation of the "angel" chakra. And that's not the case.

While I have people do a visualization to enhance the sound, in which they see the sound going up through the head, resonating the pituitary/pineal area, and creating an opening in the "new" chakra, then anyone who made the sound along with the visualization should be able to create this activation. And that's also not the case. Because it seems as though there is an initiatory activation that's going on during this experience. And it has to do with someone, who is able to be a conduit for the sound, assisting people in opening this chakra. And that doesn't make any sense—at least from a third-dimensional viewpoint. It's another example of harmonic transmission. And it really defies explanation.

The more I teach and experience and share my work/play with sound, the less and less I understand. In fact, I've been kind of

downloading information from my right brain for quite a while now. It just doesn't seem to have much use because what I was trying to do a while ago was put things into systems, into boxes, and Sacred Sound does not seem to want to be placed in boxes. I believe this is because systems and boxes are self-limiting and we're at the point in our evolution where we don't need to be limited by anything.

I have a friend who spent years, as I did, collecting information and doing research about sound. But unlike me, instead of simply collecting the different systems, he put them all together and created a grand "unified field theory" of sound healing: "This sound resonates this chakra with this color and this smell." That sort of thing. And while I find it useful for the neophyte who is just starting out and needs a system to work with, I find it quite limiting.

I remember I asked him once: "Why have you done this?" And his reply was that he

wanted to leave something for his young son when he grows up. And my reply was: "Yes, but what if, by the time he grows up, he won't need this system?"

Of course, I guess part of me is a system buster. I think that my formula $\text{FREQUENCY} + \text{INTENT} = \text{HEALING}$ creates enough parameters for us without getting more specific.

I have another formula, incidentally, which is closely related to this. It's $\text{VOCALIZATION} + \text{VISUALIZATION} = \text{MANIFESTATION}$. It's basically the same thing, except that it refers a bit more to chanting and self-created vocal sounds. It means that the sounds you make, coupled with the visualization that you are making, create an end result for the sound. So, for example, if you're chanting a mantra for compassion like the Tibetan "Om Mani Padme Hum" and you visualize the Buddha of Compassion and try to embody compassion, then you'll probably end up manifesting the experience of this energy.

I thought I was very clever when I came up with this other formula. I thought I had really found something.

I think it occurred after I read a book about the creation myth in the *Old Testament* and it said something like, when the Lord said "Let there be Light", He put the intention or the visualized energy of Light onto the sound, and thus brought it forth. And this formula, $\text{VOCALIZATION} + \text{VISUALIZATION} = \text{MANIFESTATION}$, came to me.

Then, after I got done patting myself on the back for my "discovery", I realized that this knowledge was a basic foundation of the spiritual and magical traditions on the planet. It was nothing new. But I do think it was important to be able to create a catchy little formula in terms of helping educate people about working with sacred sound.

Before I forget, I want to talk about compassion for a moment. Because it's

a very important part of my work and I think it's quite important in terms of our evolution as a species.

I believe compassion is a key to enlightenment and evolution. In fact, it may be *THE* key. I'm sure it is the key to our continued survival on this planet. You know, some time ago, I was reading an interview with George Lucas about the *Phantom Menace* and he was talking about various mythological aspects of the film. He started talking about compassion and he said that the counterpart to this was greed.

When I read this, I thought: "You know, on one level, this is true." Because when you get into greed, you are quite selfish and unkind and you really don't care about anything but yourself. And my goodness, most of the trauma this planet is currently enduring is because of greed—people raping the planet and polluting the environment and not really caring what the repercussions of their actions might be.

It's not like the Native American concept of seven generations, where one is conscious of what one's actions are like for the next seven generations. And it may have to do with just being in the Beta brain-wave state too much, so that you don't access higher levels of consciousness and begin to care. Or it may simply be based upon a fear consciousness and a belief in there not being enough, so you get into greed.

But what strikes me so often during our experiences in workshops with chanting the "Om Mani Padme Hum" and other sacred sounds—so that we can embody compassion—is that, very frequently, the first person that we need to be compassionate with is ourselves. Most of us have to forgive ourselves for so many things. Most of us don't really like ourselves. And hey, if you don't like yourself, how can you like anyone else? And how can you do anything for anyone else if that is the case?

So, if you can be compassionate with your own self, then you can begin to be compassionate and kind to others. And suddenly, when this occurs, you begin to experience the Oneness that exists between all conscious beings. And you begin to have what could be termed, spiritual experiences. I don't really know what to call them, but you begin to have experiences in which the fear that created the boundaries and borders between ourselves and other human beings are broken down.

And suddenly the person next to you is just a mirror of you and a mirror of the Divine. And you would not think of doing anything to them that was not of the utmost kindness and respect.

It's a little like getting hit with "thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself" or whatever those words were. And it's immense because, once that happens, things change. Your relationship

THE LOST CHORD



A NOVEL BY
JONATHAN GOLDMAN

to self changes. Your relationship to other people changes. Your life changes and you change the lives of those around you. And this is accomplished all through embodying compassion.

I mean, with the embodiment of compassion, one could not imagine doing any of the heinous activities that frequently occur on this planet. Because most of those activities are based upon fear. You don't go to war with your TRUE brother or sister. You don't take their food. You don't do this or that. It's not in your scheme of thinking.

I think compassion is at the basis of all healing. And I think compassion is at the basis of all true Higher Consciousness.

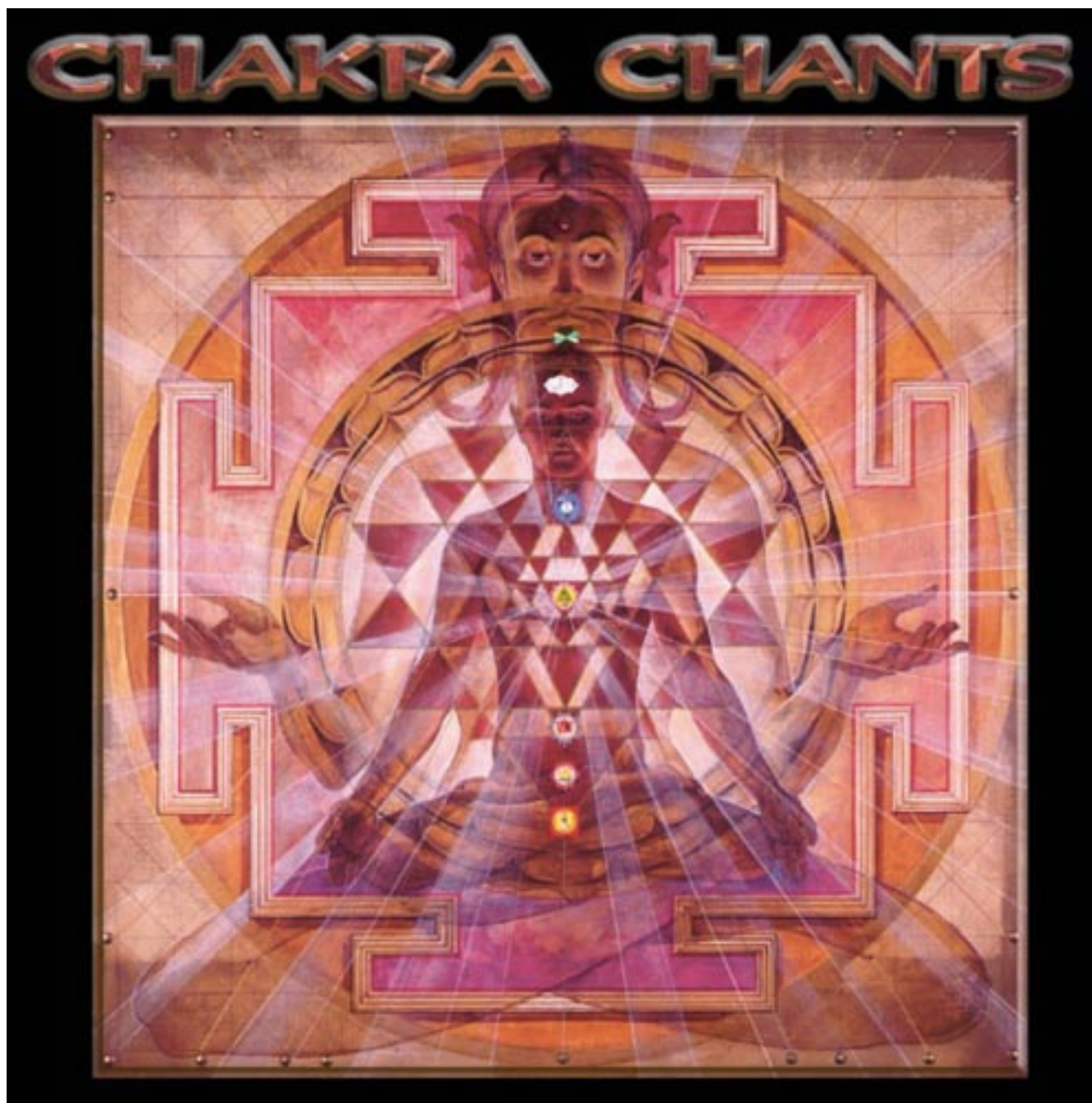
I remember reading once where the Dalai Lama was asked if he had one message he could broadcast to the world, what would it be. He said: "Be kind to each other." It was that simple and that direct—and to me, that powerful, because kindness is also at the base of compassion. And it's in the words of Jesus and the *Ten Commandments* and all these different spiritual texts: "Be kind to each other." Just think what that would mean if truly practiced by all?

Some years ago, in meditation, I heard a voice say: "The way to the Crown is through the Heart!" I believe this is true. I think that, in terms of the chakras, while all chakras are, to some degree, resonating and active, different people have different chakras that are truly activated. These are chakras that they seem to be drawing their energy and abilities from.

Someone who is a sex symbol, for example, might have a highly activated second chakra. Most politicians would work from the solar plexus (third) chakra. Healers might work from the heart (fourth) chakra. Musicians might work from the throat (fifth) chakra—though this could also have a second chakra input; I think it depends upon the level of consciousness that is being projected on the sound. Scientists and visionaries frequently work from the third eye, or sixth chakra.

Now, from my understanding, it's quite possible to be working from BOTH the third chakra and the sixth chakra as the primary chakras that one is drawing from. And this would result in someone who is basically involved with using the mind for power and control. I believe this type of thing happened a lot on what we call the continent and civilization of Atlantis, and I think this resulted in its destruction.

I'm always reminded of the scientist character in the movie *Jurassic Park* who is horrified at the experimentation going on and says something like: "You people are so interested in trying to find out if you CAN do something that you don't bother to ask if you SHOULD do something." And I think that's quite true in terms of our advances in technology.



I have a new book out called *The Lost Chord*. It's a novel about sacred sound. It's set in Boulder, Colorado. It involves a rock musician whose friend discovers a series of frequencies that creates interdimensional portals and is also highly addictive. This "Lost Chord" promptly gets stolen by a madman messiah who lives in the mountains and wants to use it to take over the world. The hero of the story has to go through initiation into sound and spirit in order to rescue his friends and get back the Lost Chord. It's a fun, fast read, and there's a lot of information and knowledge found in this pop novel.

One of the major themes in *The Lost Chord* is this schism between the spiritual and the technological. As Shade, the protagonist, finds out, the "Lost Chord" has actually been in existence for ages. But it's knowledge and use have been found with deeply spiritual beings who know enough not to abuse it. The fact that it has been synthesized into a series of frequencies makes it accessible by everyone, and therefore subject to abuse.

I like to believe that, as you work more and more with Sacred Sound, the powers and abilities of the sound are revealed. But as you

progress in this work, it's imperative for the heart to open and be a primary focus of energy. Otherwise, the full power and energy of the sound will not be revealed. Once again, the way to the Crown, which is true spiritual and Divine consciousness, is through the Heart, which is the embodiment of compassion and love. I don't believe it's through the Third Eye chakra alone; the Heart must be opened as well.

I know many people with highly activated Third Eye chakras. These people work in the realm of psychics and have some powerful abilities—like telepathy, etc. But they become very limited, after a while, because they don't understand that it's through the heart that the truly Divine and miraculous happens.

From my perspective, multi-dimensional consciousness can only occur through an open heart. Maybe I'm wrong. But I think that, once your heart is opened and you are resonating from love and compassion and not fear or greed, extraordinary things can occur.

Everyone says that mathematics is the universal language. But I'm not sure. Because I believe that, with multi-dimensional consciousness, $1 + 1 = 3$. Really. This is a different type of mathematics, and most people

who are operating from the Third Eye simply can't get this. Because it doesn't make sense on a logical level. But it may well be true.

Having just an opened heart may not be enough. I think it's good to have wisdom as well. Perhaps it's really a combination of these two qualities that is the true key to enlightenment.

Now, why have I been going on and on about the importance of compassion and the heart and all this stuff about intention and visualization and what not? Well, the answer has to do with frequency. Or rather frequencies. Because, right now, at this particular point in time and space that we call 2000, the search for the "magical frequency" is really in vogue. And while I think it's important to continue the search and research, I think it's also important to understand that use of pure frequency will ultimately become self-limiting, and we need to realize this.

Martin: How far are we from being able to buy a CD which is harmonic-specific for "shattering" certain crystalline virus structures?

Goldman: I have no doubt that, in the near future, there will be astounding inroads made in terms of science. And we'll come up with the correct frequencies to eradicate specific illnesses and diseases. Some of the devices that we'll see in the not-too-distant future are like the "Tricorder" from the television program *Star Trek*. You'll have this small, handheld object that someone will hold near a person and, using sound, it'll give a readout of any imbalances. Then, with a few turns of some knobs or buttons, this device will send out the frequencies necessary to create balance. That will be astonishing and wonderful, and a great advancement for humankind and medicine. I really don't think it's too far away.

But sometimes I think that, in terms of healing and frequency shifting, we need to take back our own power and abilities to do it ourselves—sometimes, yes, with the assistance of others; but really through ourselves, by empowering ourselves as the ultimate healer, which is really the truth.

On a practical level, what is the big difference between having a headache and taking a pill someone gives you for it, and having a headache and listening to a frequency that someone gives you? It's still sort of the same, which is having a dependence on someone else to heal you.

As I just said, I think sometimes we need assistance. Sometimes we need someone else to help "jump start" our engine, so to speak. But really, what I think is necessary is for us to start taking responsibility and control of ourselves. If we do that, we'll stop being victims and start being co-creators of this reality.

I'd like to believe that one of the easiest, simplest, and most effective ways of doing this is by working with our own sound, our own

frequencies, so to speak. Since it's my belief that we are all unique vibratory beings, our own voice can really be specific in terms of the frequencies we use for ourselves. And who better to encode intentionality than ourselves?

So we can get very good at projecting our own frequencies and intent through using our voice. It's cost effective. The user's manual is simple to consult. And it doesn't require electricity or batteries!

All of this is part of a planetary education process, which is one of the reasons why I, and many others, are teaching toning, and harmonics, and mantras, and all the other various aspects of sound. The use of frequencies through CDs, instruments, etc., are also highly effective for healing. I'm all for this. I simply don't want us to forget the other element—the sacred and spiritual element of sound. Which is really what it's all about. Because, knowing the current nature of human development—which is frequently to go to the lowest common denominator of a subject—as the development of sound as a frequency shifting tool continues, we'll have all sorts of miraculous things occurring. But we'll have those who will not be operating from the heart with their understanding of frequencies, and will undoubtedly use it for power and control.

That is nothing new, and that's all right. But we need to understand that whatever is created in this manner is nothing in comparison to what can be accomplished through using the heart and the mind together.

I might have mentioned awhile ago that it's my belief that, at this point in our development, I think that Frequency and Intent are both 50% of the formula. As we progress in our evolution, and achieve higher realms of consciousness, the frequency becomes less and less important, and the intent becomes more and more important. This has to do with opening the heart more and more in order to experience Higher dimensionalities.

I also might have said that there are probably saints and holy men throughout the world who can groan or belch or what not—they can make any sound they want—and they can encode on this sound whatever healing frequency they want. We need to remember the possibility of this, otherwise ones will become too dependent on finding the specific frequency, and forget that this is only part of the formula. And, I might add, this focus on merely frequency will not create the most effective result of the frequency, simply because it is only part of the formula.

So, the use of frequency for healing is true up to a point, and then it becomes not true. It then becomes totally the intention, and the frequency merely becomes a carrier wave for whatever the intention is. And it could be any sound.

Currently, in traditional medicine and science, I do think it's very important that the

investigation into the uses of different frequencies continues. In fact, it's vital that this occurs because traditional medicine and science is very third-dimension based and we are, of course, among other things, third-dimensional beings.

Right now, traditional medicine is finally acknowledging that music can help relax and reduce stress. That's actually quite a significant leap in understanding, finally recognizing that music can assist us in helping to relax. And the understanding that stress is a powerful factor in the creation of disease is also now occurring. It's taking awhile, but science and medicine are getting there.

Who knows? In the not too distant future, energy medicine may finally become truly validated and accepted in the traditional medical fields.

Usually, when people ask how sound is being used in medicine, I talk about the use of ultrasound to help check on the progress of pregnant women, or the use of sound waves to break up kidney stones. Both of these are pretty rudimentary in terms of what sound will finally be accomplishing in the healing process, but it is a start. That vision I had about a Tricorder-type of device being used for healing isn't that far away.

I remember once I was attending a Music Medicine conference at a major medical center. During the conference I was just blown away by how primitive the understanding of most of the people there was toward the uses of sound to heal. And the research and experiments that were going on in regard to this was devastating to me. It was like trying to cut up the worm into smaller and smaller parts in order to find out how it crawled. They were missing the major understandings of certain things.

When I had the opportunity to discuss ideas such as intent, most of the scientists and doctors at this conference looked at me like I was from another planet. Because, of course, for the most part, in terms of third-dimensional instrumentation and measurements, intent was something that could not be validated. So it was not real.

I was staying at a friend's place at the time and I remember, sitting outside, being pretty depressed about the current state of Music Medicine. I heard a voice say: "If you wanted things to be the way they will be, you would have been born 50 years later. But you were not, because you are to serve as a bridge. Remember that." And I try to. That was about 10 years ago.

So, the future of sound in terms of that Tricorder-type of device is probably 40 years in the future. And who knows how far in the future it will be when people can really shift their vibratory rates through using their own sounds. Oh, there are those who can do it now. But when will this become common in the general populace? I don't have a clue

when that might occur. But I think it's important to awaken—in people's minds and in their hearts—an awareness of the possibilities inherent in sound.

About 10 years ago, there was an article in the *New York Times* Science Section about sound experiments with ultrasound that were happening. And the headlines read: ***Sound shaped into dazzling new tool—can make, break, or rearrange molecular structure and levitate objects.*** I was amazed that this information was running in a newspaper. It involved some research trying to grow crystals in zero gravity. But as a metaphor, it really described the power of sound.

Now, if you can make, break, or rearrange molecular structure, there's virtually nothing that inherently can't be healed or transformed with sound. So the possibilities are endless. We'll be able to use sound to shatter viruses that attack us and build-up, and even regenerate organs that need assistance. I think that there are some individuals who can do this now; but I see this as being commonplace in the future. I know of people who are working with DNA right now using sound. They're trying to facilitate our evolution in this manner, using sound. And I think they're pretty successful.

You know, I've been worked with tuning forks in an interesting fashion that I'd like to tell you about. As I've stated, I'm less interested in working with frequencies than many people are. But I'm quite interested in working with intervals, which are the relationships between frequencies. An octave, for example, is two notes that share the same name and have a frequency relationship in which one of the notes vibrates at twice the frequency of the first. So, it is vibrating at a ratio of 2:1.

I mentioned harmonics before and said that these were frequencies that were geometric multiples of a given frequency. With a piano, most of the intervals on a piano are not really harmonically related. They're not really composed of whole number ratios, like 2:1 or 3:2. That's because the interval tuning of a piano is based upon the twelfth root of two.

Now, I have a good friend, a doctor, who has shown that certain ratios, such as the 3:2 ratio, seem to be particularly balancing and therapeutic for the human nervous system. He's had aluminum tuning forks developed that you strike and then bring near the ears, and these tuning forks really create a very calming response in the individual who experiences them in this way. It also balances out the left and right hemispheres of the brain. Incidentally, it doesn't appear to be the frequency or the keynote of these tuning forks that creates the effect, but rather, simply their relationship. So it could be the notes C and G or the notes E and B. Same effect. There are other very wonderful results from these tuning forks, but I'd like to continue on.

Several years ago, due to some interesting experiences that are rather too long to get into here, I was guided to have tuning forks cut to the ratio of 8:13. Now, I did this simply as an experiment. I had no idea what they would sound like because, believe me, there are some intervals that sound hideous and really do not interact with the human nervous system, or energy field, in a positive manner. I didn't want to give you the impression that just because intervals are in whole number ratios, they're beneficial. They're not necessarily. Only certain ratios seem to be beneficial.

So, I didn't know what these tuning forks would sound like. But when I did, I immediately felt a spiraling and heard angels singing. It was really great. I want to acknowledge that many of my "discoveries" such as the Angel chakra were really quite slow in their revelation to me. With the Angel chakra, I had been doing activation of this area with sound for several years before I finally realized what was going on. Anyway, in terms of this 8:13 ratio, it simply was rather amusing that it was so beautiful and affected me so deeply.

I began first by having some more tuning forks made and seeing other people's responses. Everyone who utilized them seemed to have positive experiences. So I began making them available at workshops, simply as experimental vehicles. People reported experiences, such as I had, or hearing the angels or feeling light coming into their body or seeing spirals. That sort of thing.

We found out that they also balanced the left and right hemispheres, as well as balancing the chakras. Quite interesting. Also interesting is the fact that, to my knowledge, and I've checked with a number of authorities on this—people who really know world music and scales and intervals and such—this is the first time, at least in a very long time, that this interval of 8:13 has appeared on the planet.

Once I was teaching a workshop and there was a very well know medical doctor who was also an energy medicine authority. And when I began demonstrating the tuning forks on someone, I asked her to check what was going on. She pulled out her pendulum and other devices. While this is going on, the person experiencing the tuning forks is describing the sound going down into her body as light and creating balance and alignment with the cells.

Someone asked me if I thought these tuning forks would assist in activating DNA. I smiled and told them I thought it could only happen if the tuning forks were in the key of D 'n' A. Now, it was a joke. But I had the tuning forks cut in the key of D. And people who are working with DNA activation tell me that these tuning forks are quite stellar for the process.

These tuning forks, incidentally, were not the work with sound and DNA that I was initially thinking about when I mentioned it. There are a number of scientists who have

supposedly discovered the DNA sequence through sound. Of course, the fact that, to my knowledge, these scientists do not agree upon this musical sequence is telling in itself. It probably all has to do with intentionality, but I'm beginning to repeat myself.

I think there's something quite transformative and powerful about this 8:13 interval. I'm not sure what. It may have to do with people's consciousness opening up to a new sonic ratio. Or it may have to do with the fact that 8:13 represents an outer octave of the spiral created by the Fibonacci series. But it seems to have something to do with our evolutionary acceleration. More on this later.

Throughout this interview, I've focused upon the importance of intention and my belief that we need not become too systematized in terms of cataloging the effects of sound, nor its relationship to color and geometry. I just want to say that this doesn't mean I don't think the subject isn't worthwhile investigating. It's just my belief that you can take any sound and encode any color and geometry upon it.

In my "Healing Sounds Intensive", which is a 9-day training program, we have people from throughout the planet come to study with me. And it really is a glorious experience. We manifest Light and Love through Sacred Sound for those nine days and it's one of the nicest, most enjoyable and transformational experiences that you can imagine.

At the end of those 9 days, the groups constructs what I call a "group merkaba"—a multi-dimensional field which we build using specific sounds, intervals, harmonics, colors, and geometries. We do this in order to assist both personal and planetary evolution, and it's wonderful. But the thing I want to say is that, in order to construct this, we do use specific sounds, colors, etc. And there is a reason and a basis for this.

When we have constructed this with our sounds and consciousness, you can actually feel the merkaba. The energy is discernable with your hands. And the gravitational fields are different around it. In fact, the whole time-space continuum is different around this form. So, it's real. And it's definitely an evolutionary leap that the different groups who do this are able to.

I remember the first time I was guided to create this with a group. I didn't have a clue what would happen really, only some idea that if we could it would be beneficial for all. And we did.

I'm waiting in the silence that accompanies the sound. And I hear a voice. It says: "Congratulations, this is the first time this has been accomplished in many a millennium." It was quite interesting.

But the reason I told you about this merkaba and our ability to create it was to say that, despite my desire to eliminate systems so that we can open our consciousness and not

create limitations upon ourselves, I also believe that it's good to have a beginning to start with. I couldn't just say: "Okay, we're going to create this multi-dimensional geometric form" and have us do it. I've got to state: "We're going to sing this interval with these vowel sounds and these harmonics, and visualize these colors, and so on and so on."

And it takes some training and practice. Not difficult, mind you, but just a little experience.

Now, someday I believe I will be able to just say: "Okay, we're going to create this multi-dimensional geometric form." And we'll be able to do it. But for right now, I think we all need "training wheels" or whatever metaphor you want to use for needing to crawl first before you can run.

Martin: Do you have any final thoughts you'd like to share with our readers?

Goldman: I'd like to say something that I begin every workshop I teach with. And that is this: What I share is the result of years of experience and it is what I believe to be true at this particular point in time and space. However, I know that reality is fluid and things change—including my understanding of sound. I'd like to be able to wake-up tomorrow morning and find out that everything I've believed and known thus far has been wrong. And I'd like not to spend the rest of my time defending my old beliefs.

There are so many aspects of sound, as a healing and transformational vehicle, that I've just scratched the surface of some important ideas. And there are many more.

But it's important to remember the sacredness of sound. In all our different spiritual traditions, we have the belief that the universe was created through sound. From the *Old Testament* we have: "And the Lord said, 'Let there be Light.'" In the *New Testament* we have: "In the beginning was the Word." From the *Vedas* we have: "In the beginning was Brahman, with whom was the Word." The Hopis believe that the Spider Woman sang over the inanimate forms and gave them life. Same thing with the Mayans in *Popul Vuh*. The Polynesians have the creator gods blowing a conch shell. In the East, a gong is hit and the universe begins. I could go on and on. All the different traditions understand this. Sound is sacred. Sound is the original creational force. It's important to remember.

We need to honor the sacredness of sound. And not get too carried away with the scientific analysis of sound and frequencies.

I remember reading an interview with the Chant Master of the Gyuto Monastery, where they do this extraordinary harmonic chanting. And the Chant Master said that there was not even a word for "harmonics" or "overtones" in the Tibetan language. The sound of the harmonic comes as a result of one's attunement with the Divine. He thought that the Divine


beings associated with sound were probably having a good laugh at all the attempts of Western science to understand this. I think there's probably a lot of truth in that.

I work a lot with a being named Shamael, who is the Angel of Sound. I believe one of the reasons this being has begun to manifest so much in the consciousness of those who work with sound and music healing is that we Westerners need a Divine Aspect to relate to when doing this work.

The last thing I would like to do is leave you with the Shamael Invocation, which I

always utilize whenever I am working with sound. Many students of mine, and others around the planet, also work with this Invocation. It is something I suggest doing if anyone is using sound as a sacred tool.

It is this:

I invoke the Spirit of Shamael
Angel of Sacred Sound!
May the Sound of Light surround me.
May the Light of Sound guide me.
May Sacred Sound come through me
For the harmony of all. 

Doors Opening For *The SPECTRUM* Video Tape Now Available

3/22/00 RICK MARTIN

In our first real "venturing out" amongst the public, *The SPECTRUM* recently presented a booth at the February 18-20 Preparedness 2000 Expo in Sacramento, California. While this Expo was not overly mobbed with crowds—maybe due to Y2K not happening or the bad weather of that weekend—many EXCELLENT professional contacts were made which will lead to future sharings in this newspaper.

One such contact was Reno, Nevada television host Dennis Grover. Very appreciative of the mission of *The SPECTRUM*, Dennis offered to have Gail and myself as guests on his 60-minute, LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program.


Soooo, after much trepidation and general nervousness, we decided to dive right in and embrace the television medium. His weekly program, called "Liberty And Justice For All" and sponsored by the Washoe County Libertarian Party, was taped and broadcast on Wednesday evening, March 1. Tapes of the program are distributed to a worldwide audience and thus the session is rebroadcast at many different times and places.

The title of this particular program session was "Publishing The Truth". The discussion focused on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

For those of you who may be interested in this subject and our "performance" in the television medium, we are now able to offer a videotape of the program for a cost of \$12 (shipping is included). To order the tape, you may call us toll-free at 1-877-280-2866, or send your request with a check or money order for \$12 to our mailing address: 9101 W. Sahara Ave., PMB 158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

We, of course, would like to extend our deepest thanks to Dennis Grover for offering to us the opportunity of speaking to a much wider audience through the television medium. Tapes of his program are subscribed to as far away as Greece, so we have high expectations of making many new friends through this avenue.

Continuing down this same path of expanded public visibility, by the time you receive this edition of *The SPECTRUM* we will have attended, as exhibitors, the 2000 Freedom Rally, held in Irvine, California. Again we expect to make new friends and open up still more opportunities for making people aware of this unique publication and its information.

And to those of you who have so kindly offered—and have taken the time and energy—to disseminate *The SPECTRUM* at events and places all over the planet, we offer our deepest appreciation. Every day excited calls come into the office from those who are asking to subscribe and wanting ALL of the back issues. They are thrilled by what they have read and, with a buoyant energy in their voices, are so thankful to have found this publication—usually through a friend like YOU! 

Basic Safety Net In Difficult Times

So You Want To

Plant A Garden?

Editor's note: Well, readers, it's that time of year when thoughts of sweet corn and juicy tomatoes and fresh, crisp green salads should be dancing through your dreams—things you can't hardly find anymore in the grocery store's produce counter in edible format. Genetic and chemical tinkering—for reasons of both commercial profit and a more sinister health-degradation-of-the-populace agenda—have made most fruits and vegetables bland-tasting and vitamin/mineral-deficient at best, and outright poisonous at worst. It's a sorry state of affairs when that old decorative bowl of wax fruit on the dining room table looks more and more appealing.

So, at this timely juncture in the early stages of this year's growing season for North America, we enthusiastically share Rick Martin's constantly evolving tutorial on home gardening. Believe me, I've been the delighted beneficiary of surplus bounty from Rick's garden and I can testify—under penalty of having to eat that bowl of wax fruit—that Rick knows that of which he speaketh. So get to work—or play, as the case should be—and enjoy the satisfaction of creating one of the most important contributions you can possibly make to your (and your family's and friends') enjoyment and good health!

3/17/2000 RICK MARTIN

The scientific gremlins behind the scenes at Monsanto recently had the sheets thrown back on their “terminator seed” plans, thus exposing them for exactly who and what they are. But don't think that just because public opinion rallied on the seed issue for a brief time that this monster won't rear it's ugly head once again, soon, only from an entirely different direction, probably under an entirely new name.

“So what!” you say? Well, here's what. The nutritional value of the very food you eat is determined by a wide range of influences, but the primary one is the genetic makeup of the seed itself. Beyond that there is, of course, soil nutrients to consider. And, of course, the

amount of actual love and other “green thumb” energy you put into the planting and growing.

But, let's not pass over the critical importance of the actual seed that starts it all. Most commercial and home gardening seeds these days (you know, the kind you pick up in the grocery store or at a hardware store) are hybrid seeds.

Hybrids may all ripen at roughly the same time; they may be prettier to look at; they may even be hardier and more resistant to disease and pests. But you cannot plant a garden next year using the seeds from this year's crop.

That's right, you have to go back to the trough, shell out some more coins, and the big, usually oil companies, get the profits while laughing all the way to the bank. And there's no telling what genetic traits important to good health and taste have been eliminated from those hybrid seeds.

Here's a concept worthy of your consideration: Why not grow and save your own seeds? This can (and should) be done by utilizing that now-rare breed called “heritage” or “open-pollinated” seeds. Amazingly enough—although I suppose this shouldn't be a surprise—there are only a handful of seed companies where you may still purchase these PRICELESS TREASURES. I have expanded the list herein of available resources for open-pollinated, heirloom seeds based upon the latest information I could find and assemble.

Planting a small garden at home is an idea that just makes sense. Everything about it is good. It is good exercise. It's a good excuse to get you outside, if you need an excuse. It feels good to do it. It tastes good to eat it. And if you do it right, it looks good, too. Moreover, gifts from your home garden are a wonderfully personal way to share with friends and neighbors.

Unless you have access to a great health-food store near you that actually sells some living food, there is nothing, and I mean nothing, to compete with freshly picked salads, beets, melons, tomatoes—you name it. There is

only one slight problem I can even think of about this whole subject: You MAY become addicted to gardening, once you start!

Yes, that's right. You'll have to have your daily dose of crispy butter-lettuce, or fresh herbs for that special sauce. And once you get used to having these gifts from the Earth as staples of your diet, you just may never go back to buying that old stuff at the grocery store again—at least from the produce section. And that's by no means all of the good reasons to devote some of your energies to a garden of life-sustaining bounty.

The forces of Nature have only grown more wild over this past year, leaving millions of people the world over without the basics of food or shelter. Food shortages are common in many regions. It doesn't take a genius to figure out that, in what are certain to be difficult economic times in the days ahead, having a home garden to help sustain you and your family becomes not only prudent, but potentially even profitable.

Let me just take a few moments here, early on, to add some comments of a general nature to this article, originally written some time ago. I guess you could call these comments a general “stream of consciousness” sort of thing, but there may be some points touched on here that I may have missed in the earlier passes at covering this subject.

There are many factors to consider when planning a garden—be it a little patch for some fresh salad lettuce, or substantial acreage to support a larger goal. Water is an important component, and the cost of pumping water CAN be very expensive.

It is easy to look at, say, an acre of barren land and imagine it covered with zucchini, tomatoes, and lettuce. But it is an entirely different matter to plant an acre, water an acre, weed an acre, and generally devote yourself to that acre of land until harvest time. Obviously there are pros and cons to both extremes, but there is a balance, I believe, somewhere in-between.

Soil preparation is CRUCIAL to a healthy,

nutritional crop. Many of the old-timers swear by cow or horse manure, compost, and other “natural” soil amendments. Others swear by the use of “modern” chemical fertilizers. Only you can decide what is appropriate for you and your family. With the discoveries over recent years about bacterial, biological, and potentially genetically dangerous organisms living in cow dung, for example, you may want to consider using other natural amendments than manure. Be careful, though, because most so-called compost, in bulk, these days, is treated with either solid waste or urine.

If you sit down to plan your garden and you decide you want it to be “organic”, that decision has some implications in terms of how you prepare the soil. And please don’t think that you will be putting seed into the ground the day you decide to plant a garden—not if you expect a real crop.

Soil preparation and quality seed (meaning: open-pollinated, non-hybrid—not the genetically altered norm) are THE KEY factors to having a beautiful and satisfying gardening experience.

Another pointer: Plant food YOU LOVE TO EAT. For example, many years ago I really enjoyed cantaloupe and other melons, so I planted LOTS. When it came time to harvest (as I had NOT staggered the plantings—big mistake) I had over 50 melons all ripe at the same time. What did I do? I juiced them, froze the juice, and had fresh juice throughout the winter months.

Also, try planting some foods you either don’t know about or have never tried. One “fun” food is spaghetti squash.

And another point: think about color in your garden. It is amazing what a few well-placed flowers can do for the overall appearance of a garden in full bloom, as well as attracting some pest-eating birds and other insects.

When you are designing your garden, contemplate the garden to accommodate the space available. Is this space more conducive to a circular garden? How about a half-moon?

Raised beds are certainly the most efficient method of planting (in my opinion)—but where is it written that all raised beds must be square or rectangular in shape? Get creative, but consider practical application within that creative shaping. Also, allow yourself enough physical space between the garden beds so that when you walk through the garden, when it’s fully grown, you won’t have to tip-toe over vines and dodge overall garden growth. It simply is a more comfortable feeling to be able to walk through your garden in a relaxed, rather than cautious, mode.

Staggered planting: When you are planting rows and rows of any given food, be it lettuce, carrots, or whatever, plant a row or two, then leave space for planting another row or two every other week, for a number of weeks. So when you are viewing your garden, you’ll have several planted rows punctuated by open space

reserved for subsequent plantings of the same crop. And then a switch to several rows of a different crop, then open space “reserved”, etc.

Ask yourself: is there a particular crop that seems to grow well in your area? Is there a particular crop that there seems to be a “demand for” in your area? Is there a possible market for your excess produce? Could you set up a “truck farm stand” at your property and make some extra cash to help with expenses?

Also ask yourself, when planning: is this garden large enough to justify starting a compost pile? Composting should become second nature to you as you progress in your gardening experience. Compost, done right, can not only create the healthy, aerated soil you need, but it is a creative by-product of your garden waste.

Another aspect of gardening to consider is this: Do you want to sow seeds directly into the ground, or do you want to prepare little seedlings to be transplanted into the garden? There is a lot to be said for planting seed directly into the ground, although often you have to wait a little longer for the proper soil temperature.

One COMMON mistake is to plant your seeds too deep. The SIZE of the seed will give

you an indication as to how much dirt to place over them. Small seeds require a shallow planting. Beans, for example, are planted much deeper than, say lettuce. And if you would like nice straight rows, use a string tied between two sticks as your planting guide. Also, sow your seeds more heavily than you would normally think to do (or most seed-packet instructions suggest) if you would like nice “full” rows. You can always thin out the plants to allow proper spacing, if they’re too thick. But it’s difficult to fill in the spaces when there is no seed growing!

In particularly cold regions, the use of a “cold frame” or “mini-greenhouse” can save months of growing time. It is possible within a cold frame to get lettuce and other seedlings started in “flats” which can be transplanted directly into the garden beds when the time is right. Cold frames are easily constructed and can be made of anything from cinderblocks and glass, to a wooden frame with clear plastic. The more ways you can start your garden to grow, sheltered from a potentially harsh physical environment, the more likely it is that you’ll be eating fresh garden food when others are still

HOW HIGH-YIELD GARDENING CAN SOLVE THESE COMMON GARDENING PROBLEMS

According to a National Gardening Survey, the following are the most vexing problems that plague backyard growers. The techniques used in high-

yield gardening can solve or even prevent these common dilemmas.

Not Enough Water	The high humus content, uncompacted soil, and the self-shading created by closely spaced plants act to conserve soil moisture deep down. Beds allow you to concentrate a limited water supply directly where it’s needed; you won’t waste water on pathways. It’s easy to lay out an efficient drip irrigation system among beds. Plants growing in raised beds develop deep, probing root systems and are more resistant to drought.
Insects	Mixing plantings within a single bed (instead of growing row upon row of the same crop) confuses insects, making it harder for them to locate their host plants. It’s much easier to monitor each plant’s development in the confined areas of a bed, so insect problems can be caught early, when they’re easier to treat. Entire beds can be outfitted with a cheese-cloth or other covering to keep egg-laying worms away.
Weeds	Closely spaced plants that form a “living” mulch in conjunction with standard mulches laid on the soil control weeds and cut down on the time spent weeding.
Hot Temperatures	Closely spaced plants shade the soil and each other, offering some relief from the heat. Interplanting taller and shorter crops shades the lower level planting. Lath or other shading structures are easy to set up to cover a whole bed.
Too Much Water	Raised beds drain very quickly and alleviate soggy soil conditions.
Animal Pests	Birds and rabbits can be kept at bay by covering beds with curved frames draped with plastic netting. You can get in and out easily, but the wild creatures can only gaze instead of graze.
Problems with Plant Growth and Soil Conditions	Raised beds overcome problem soils. You can create ideal growing mediums inside the beds by blending soil, sand, manure, peat moss, and other amendments. You can also tailor the soil to meet plants’ specific nutrient needs. Because beds are never walked on, plants have a soft, deep area for excellent root development, which encourages strong, healthy plant growth.

only watching their gardens sprout.

Hydroponics offers another viable alternative for “indoor” gardening, but that more exotic pursuit is not the topic of this particular article. There are many good references out there on this subject, though it is a more “high-tech” approach to growing things.

Another point worthy of consideration when planting a substantial garden is preserving some of your crop for another day—that is, canning, freeze drying, or dehydrating. Also, if your property permits, consider a “root cellar” where you can cold-store foods such as acorn squash, large onions, carrots, potatoes, etc.

In an older *Seeds Of Change* catalog (also see their excellent www.seedsofchange.com website), we read:

[QUOTING]

The establishment of a sustainable food system that can provide sufficient nutrition for all is one of the greatest challenges of our time. To do this without damaging our natural resources—water, air, soil, plants, and animals—will require an unprecedented, cooperative effort. The current commercial, industrial-style model of agriculture is capable of producing massive quantities of food, but carries with it tremendous costs. Foremost is the depletion and degradation of non-renewable resources including topsoil, oil, minerals, clean water, and widespread social disruption through the elimination of traditional rural communities and their land base.

During the past couple of decades, there has been a growing worldwide movement to reclaim our food system. By implementing state-of-the-art organic farming methods, along with time-honored traditional wisdom that has largely been ignored by modern agriculture, conscientious farmers can pass their land on to their children in better condition than when they started. Most contemporary farmers believe in good land stewardship, yet have been forced to compromise because agricultural goods are significantly undervalued, and chemically-grown foods are subsidized by the government. A few philosophically passionate individuals have chosen to adhere to organic principles by creating farm ecosystems that maximize natural biological processes and interactions. They invest more of their time and energy than conventional farmers do into restoring and improving soil with good crop rotation, cover crops,

composting, and controlling pests using methods that have a low impact upon the environment.

[END QUOTING]

So, with this background in mind, let’s begin our journey toward understanding the mechanics of putting in a garden. And, yes, IT CAN BE FUN!

Oh, one last thing: sprinkle some sunflower seeds along the perimeter of your garden. Late in the season those big, bright sunflowers really add cheer to the space and attract birds who also feast on the insects feasting on your garden.

THE SOWER

That same day Immanuel went out of the house, and sat by the seaside.

And many people gathered around him, so that he had to go up and sit in a boat, and all the people stood on the seashore.

And he spoke many things to them in parables and said, “Behold, a sower went out to sow;

“And when he had sown, some seed fell on the roadside, and the fowls came and ate it.

“Other seed fell upon the rock, where there was not sufficient soil; and it sprang up earlier because the ground was not deep enough;

“But when the Sun shone, it was scorched, and because it had no root, it dried up;

“And other seed fell among thistles, and the thistles sprang up and choked it.

“And other seed fell in good soil and bore fruit, some one hundred-fold and some sixty and some thirty.

“He who has ears to hear, let him hear.”

— Matthew 13:1-9

CONSIDER THIS

With geophysical and climatic changes of great proportions looming on the horizon, combined with awakening to the reality of nutritionless food, growing one’s own food becomes an increasingly desirable idea. At some point in the not too distant future, it will become a necessity.

“Give us the strength to encounter that which is to come that we may be brave in peril, constant in tribulation, temperate in wrath, and in all changes of fortune, and down to the gates of death, loyal and loving to one another.”

—Robert L. Stevenson

The Golden Rule as given by the Prophet to the Shawnee:

“Do not kill or injure your neighbor, for it is not he that you injure; you injure yourself. Do good to him, thus adding to his days of happiness, even as you then add to your own.

“Do not wrong or hate your neighbor; for it is not he who you wrong; you wrong yourself. Rather, love him, for The Great Spirit loves him, even as He loves you.”

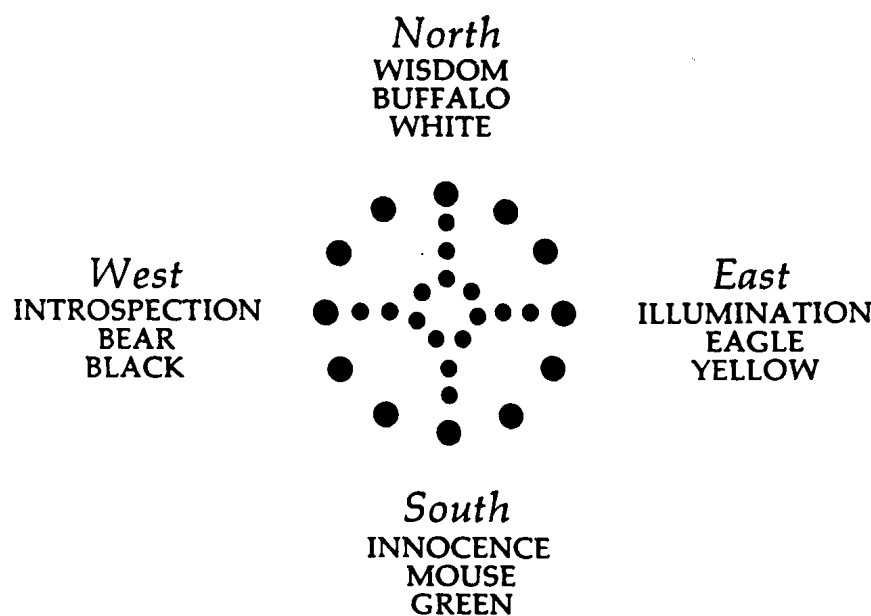
Most people in cities have no idea how to begin a garden or even consider the possibility that such a thing can be done on a smaller scale using planter boxes. But for the average person in more rural areas who is unfamiliar with the often technical aspects of growing a garden, the prospect becomes too overwhelming to consider and is put off indefinitely.

“...the Earth is utterly broken down, the Earth is utterly moved, the Earth is staggering exceedingly. The Earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard and shall be shaken like a hut and its transgressions shall fall and not rise again.”

— Isaiah 24:19-20

Well, dear readers, the time for putting off growing your garden—big or small—is past and it truly is the better part of WISDOM to take steps in this direction to insure quality nourishment in the days, months, and years ahead. I know that the time for *beginning* a garden for *this* growing season may seem to be too late for some geographic areas which receive this publication—but please remember that the garden spot you prepare will be needed and used not only this season, but for many years ahead. Therefore, by all means, get busy! No excuses! Also, buy a straw hat for Sun protection.

The instructions here are something that I have personally used over the last fifteen-plus



years. If you follow the instructions explained here, they *will* work, and you will have food to eat.

The initial financial outlay can be considerable—but in subsequent years the cost is relatively small. When you consider growing your own food, rich in nutrients, the cost should be secondary. The charts within this article hold a wealth of critical information—by all means, **USE THEM**. Even the most sophisticated gardener can learn from the information contained within them.

“Our old food we used to eat was good. The meat from the buffalo and game was good. It made us strong. These cows are good to eat, soft, tender, but they are not like that meat. Our people used to live a long time. Today we eat White man’s food, we cannot live so long—maybe seventy, maybe eighty years, not a hundred. Sweet Medicine told us that. He said this food would be sweet, and after we taste this food we want it, and forget our own foods. Chokecherries and plums and wild turnips and honey from the wild bees, that was our food. This other food is too sweet. We eat it and forget.... It’s all coming true, what he said.”

— Fred Last Bull, Keeper of the Sacred Arrows of the Cheyenne Tribe, told that to an audience in Busby, Montana, in 1967.

SIZE UP YOUR PROPERTY

An obvious first step is to survey your property to see what the most reasonable location for a garden would be. Always keep in mind the availability of water. Choose a location with lots of direct Sunlight. Also consider overall size—the larger the garden, the more time and water it will take to maintain.

You want an area large enough to produce sufficient food for you, your family, and friends, but small enough so you are not an absolute slave to it. As a single person, starting with a garden as small as 10 feet x 10 feet is not unreasonable. I would recommend, however, that larger would be more desirable. For the purposes of this article, I use the hypothetical garden space as 20 feet x 80 feet, which is a pretty good-sized garden for a small family. When you start planting more than a quarter acre, then you’ve got something which may keep you tied to it with a ball and chain.

If you only have an area where there is a lawn, consider pulling it up and planting a garden instead. In difficult times you won’t want to eat the lawn—or perhaps I should say: you *may* want to eat the lawn, but a garden will taste a lot better.

In times of drought, a small, intensively grown garden is highly desirable as the yield is very high and it requires less water than traditional farming methods.

“No one should control more arable land than he can maintain in a high state of productivity, the four great factors of which are good seed, suitable moisture, abundant available plant food, and rational tillage. In a large majority of cases where failure, or partial failure of an abundant crop is observed, the meager results are due to a partial lack of one of these four fundamentals.”

—Isaac Phillip Roberts in *Ten Acres Enough*

SEED

Once you’ve decided to put in a garden, then you need to choose what you’d like to grow—always keeping in mind the specifics about your particular geographical region and the time of year. **GET YOUR SEEDS ORDERED ONCE YOU’VE GIVEN SOME CAREFUL THOUGHT TO IT, AND THAT WAY THE SEEDS CAN BE ON THEIR WAY TO YOU WHILE YOU COMPLETE OTHER ASPECTS OF THE GARDEN PREPARATION. ORDER SEEDS FIRST, THEN PREPARE THE SOIL. ALSO, ORDER NON-HYBRID, OPEN-POLLINATED OR HEIRLOOM SEED.** With this type of seed, which is rare in this country, you may replant year after year after year using

DISCOVERING YOUR SOIL TYPE FIRSTHAND

If It Looks . . .	And Feels . . .	And Is . . .	It Needs . . .
hard baked, crusty, and perhaps even deeply cracked when allowed to dry out	harsh and rock hard when dry	hard to work	substantial additions of organic materials to break up the compaction and open channels for aeration and drainage. Some good choices: compost, manure, leaf mold, rice hulls, peat moss, coarse sand, sawdust, and wood chips.
scarce in pore spaces holding air and water	sticky, greasy, or rubbery when wet	very slow to absorb water and to dry out	lime to improve its texture and free locked-up soil nutrients for the use of plants.
devoid of individual particles		slow to warm up in spring	leguminous green manure crops.
		likely to form large, congealed lumps if worked when wet	spading or tilling in fall to expose massive solid clods to the weathering action of freezes and thaws.
loose and friable	grainy and gritty	easy to work	continual augmenting with large amounts of organic matter to hold water and nutrients within the range of plant roots.
quite porous	crumbly and won’t hold its shape when squeezed	quick to warm up in spring	manure worked in deeply in autumn or winter.
full of large, irregularly shaped mineral particles		fast drying	plentiful applications of peat moss, compost, leaf mold, or sawdust in topsoil layer.
more or less devoid of larger pieces or granules		low in nutrients because soluble plant foods are lost through leaching	green manures to build structure.
very dark brown	like moist peat moss when squeezed	easy to work	layers of gravel or drainage tiles to improve drainage.
full of organic matter in varying stages of decay		slow to warm up and dry out in wet springs	lime added as needed.
granular and porous		slow to decompose	
		low in minerals	
full of crumbs of various sizes	spongy, compacting readily into a ball when squeezed, but falling apart readily when prodded	easy to work	regular infusions of organic matter to maintain its already excellent fertility and structure.
quite porous	or floury and talcum-powdery when dry and only moderately plastic when moist	very productive	
		well drained yet able to retain moisture as it is needed	
		well aerated	
		retentive of nutrients	

Reprinted from *High-Yield Gardening*.

seed from your own crops.

Here are some excellent non-hybrid, open-pollinated seed companies that I strongly recommend you communicate with and get their catalog:

Territorial Seed Company
P. O. Box 157
Cottage Grove, OR 97424
(503) 942-5247

Seeds Trust
High Altitude Gardens
P. O. Box 1048
Hailey, ID 83333
(208) 788-4363

Abundant Life Seed Foundation
1029 Lawrence St.
Port Townsend, WA 98368
(206) 385-5660

Garden City Seeds
778 Highway 93 North
Hamilton, MT 59840
(406) 961-4837

Native Seeds/SEARCH
2509 N. Campbell Ave., #325
Tucson, AZ 85719
(602) 327-9123

And It's...

CLAY If other kinds of particles are present in quantity, such soil can be classified as a stony clay, gravelly clay, sandy clay, or silty clay.

SANDY Depending on the size and texture of the particles, such soil may be classified as gravelly, coarse, medium, fine, or loamy sand.

MUCK or PEAT Peat is not fully decomposed. Muck is the same soil in a more advanced state of decay. It tends to be waterlogged and lacking in lime but rich in nutrients such as nitrogen.

LOAM A mixture of sand, silt, and clay, this close-to-ideal soil combines the best qualities of light and heavy growing media. Depending on the kind and size of the particles that predominate, a sample may be categorized as a coarse, sandy, medium sand, fine sand, silty, stony silt, or clay loam.

Ecology Action
5798 Ridgewood Rd.
Willits, CA 95490

International Seed Saving Institute
P. O. Box 4619
Ketchum, ID 83340
(208) 726-4694

GENERAL FERTILIZER PROGRAM—PER CROP PER 100 SQUARE FEET

Assuming no soil test is performed.

Functions	Sources	1st & 2nd yr. Assuming poor soil	3rd & 4th yr. Or 1st & 2nd yr. in average soil	5th yr. Or 1st year in good soil	Maintenance Every year thereafter ¹²	Add to Soil <i>before or after</i> Double-Dig
Nitrogen	Cottonseed Meal	10 lbs.	6 lbs.	3 lbs.	—	After
	(or Fish Meal)	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	(1-2 lbs.)	—	
	(or Blood Meal) ¹⁰	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	(1-2 lbs.)	—	
	(or Hoof & Horn Meal)	(4 lbs.)	(2 lbs.)	(1 lb.)	—	
Phosphorus	Bone Meal	4-5 lbs.	2 lbs.	2 lbs.	2 lbs.	After
	(or Phosphate Rock)	(10 lbs.)	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	—	
	(or Soft Phosphate)	(10 lbs.)	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	—	
Potash and Trace Minerals	Kelp Meal	1 lb.	1 lb.	1 lb.	1/4 lb. ¹³	After
	and Wood Ash	2 lbs.	1 lb.	1 lb.	1 lb.	
	(or Granite)	(10 lbs.)	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	—	
	(or Greensand)	(10 lbs.)	(5 lbs.)	(3 lbs.)	—	
Texturizer,	Manure	2 cu. ft.	2 cu. ft.	2 cu. ft.	2 cu. ft.	After
Microbiotic Life, Humus,		Up to 1 cu. yd. (1st crop),	8 cu. ft.	8 cu. ft.	8 cu. ft.	After for best results ^{13a}
Multiple Nutriment		8 cu. ft. (ea. addit. crop) ¹¹				
Calcium	Eggshells	2 lbs.	1 lb.	as available up to 1/2 lb.		After
Humic Acid	“Clodbuster”	1 lb.	—	—	—	After

10. Do not plant for 2 weeks if using more than 3 pounds blood meal per 100 sq. ft. It can burn the plants during this time since it releases nitrogen rapidly at first.

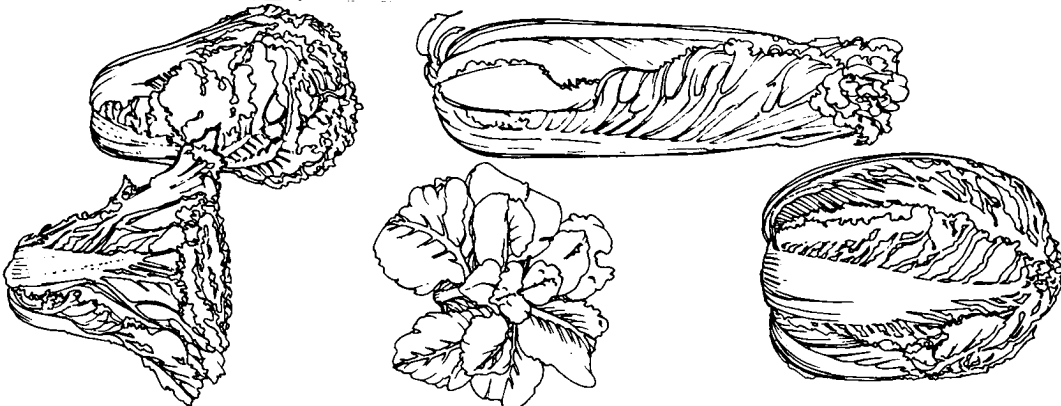
11. 1 cubic yard equals 27 cubic feet. 1 cubic yard will cover 100 sq. ft. 3" deep. 8 cubic feet will cover 100 sq. ft. 1" deep. 2 cubic feet will cover 100 sq. ft. 1/4" deep. You can substitute manure for compost the first year if you do not have a ready supply of compost.

12. Beginning the sixth year your legumes, cover crops, and recycled plant materials (in the form of compost) can provide most of your nitrogen, phosphorous and potash. Double-check this periodically with a soil test.

13. For trace minerals: kelp meal is 33% trace minerals.

13a. Except for first double-dig when it is added *before*.

Reprinted from *How To Grow More Vegetables*.



NITROGEN (N), PHOSPHORUS (P) AND POTASH (K)

Pounds of fertilizer to add per 100 square feet. Pounds of *pure* nutriment added given in parentheses.

Test Rating	Nitrogen (N)	Phosphorus (P)	Potash (K)
<i>Very High</i> ⁸	(.1) .75 lb. blood meal or 1 lb. fish meal or 2 lbs. cottonseed meal or .75 lb. hoof and horn	(.2) 1 lb. bone or 2 lb. phosphate rock or soft phosphate	(.15) 1 lb. kelp meal ⁹ or 2 lb. greensand or 3 lb. crushed granite
<i>High</i> ⁸	(.2) 1.5 lbs. blood meal or 2 lbs. fish meal or 4 lbs. cottonseed meal or 1.5 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.3) 1.5 lb. bone or 3 lbs. phosphate rock	(.2) 1 lb. kelp plus .66 lb. greensand or 1 lb. granite; or 2.66 lb. greensand; or 4 lbs. granite
<i>Medium High</i>	(.25) 2 lbs. blood meal or 2.5 lbs. fish meal or 5 lbs. cottonseed meal or 2 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.35) 1.75 lbs. bone or 3.5 lbs. phosphate rock	(.25) 1 lb. kelp plus 1.33 lb. greensand or 2 lb. granite; or 3.33 lbs. greensand; or 5 lbs. granite
<i>Medium</i>	(.3) 2.25 lbs. blood meal or 3 lbs. fish meal or 6 lbs. cottonseed meal or 2.25 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.4) 2 lbs. bone or 4 lbs. phosphate rock	(.3) 1 lb. kelp plus 2 lbs. greensand or 3 lbs. granite; or 4 lbs. greensand; or 6 lbs. granite
<i>Medium Low</i>	(.35) 2.75 lbs. blood meal or 3.5 lbs. fish meal or 7 lbs. cottonseed meal or 2.75 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.45) 2.25 lbs. bone or 4.5 lbs. phosphate rock	(.35) 1 lb. kelp plus 2.66 lbs. greensand or 4 lbs. granite; or 4.66 lbs. greensand; or 7 lbs. granite
<i>Low</i>	(.4) 3 lbs. blood meal or 4 lbs. fish meal or 8 lbs. cottonseed meal or 3 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.5) 2.5 lbs. bone or 5 lbs. phosphate rock	(.4) 1 lb. kelp plus 3.33 lbs. greensand or 5 lbs. granite; or 5.33 lbs. greensand; or 8 lbs. granite
<i>Very Low</i>	(.5) 4 lbs. blood meal or 5 lbs. fish meal or 10 lbs. cottonseed meal or 4 lbs. hoof and horn meal	(.6) 3 lbs. bone or 6 lbs. phosphate rock	(.5) 1 lb. kelp plus 4 lbs. greensand or 6 lbs. granite; or 6.66 lbs. greensand; or 10 lbs. granite

8. Addition of nutriment at these leveles is optimal.

9. Because of the growth hormones kelp meals contains, do not add more that 1 pound per 100 square feet per year.

ANALYSIS OF RECOMMENDED ORGANIC SOIL AMENDMENTS

N, P and K refer to the three main nutrients plants need: NITROGEN for green growth and in compost piles to speed decomposition, PHOSPHORUS for root growth, disease resistance, and production of good fruits, vegetables, and flowers, and POTASH for strong stems, vigorous roots and increased disease resistance. Plants also need HUMUS which is provided by decomposed organic matter such as compost and manure. For information on the application rates for organic fertilizers when a soil test is not used, see the Fertilizer Program Table which follows this table.

NITROGEN

Cottonseed Meal

3-5% N 2% P 1% K Lasts 4-6 months. Use up to 10 lbs./100 sq. ft. Fair source of nitrogen. Especially good for citrus and azaleas because it has an acidifying effect on soil.

Blood Meal

12.5% N 1.3% P .7% K Lasts 3-4 months. Use up to 5 lbs./100 sq. ft. A quick acting source of nitrogen, good for slow compost piles. Can burn plants if using more than 3 lbs. per 100 square feet. If using higher amounts, wait 2 weeks to plant.

Hoof & Horn Meal

14% N 2% P 0% K Lasts 12 months. Use up to 4 lbs./100 sq. ft. Highest nitrogen source. Slow releasing: no noticeable results for 4-6 weeks.

Fish Meal

10.5% N 6% P 0% K Lasts 6-8 months. Use up to 5 lbs./100 sq. ft. Good combined nitrogen and phosphorus source.

PHOSPHORUS

Bone Meal

3% N 20% P 0% K Lasts 6 months to 1 year. Use up to 5 lbs./100 sq. ft. Excellent source of phosphorus. Especially good on roses, around bulbs, and around fruit trees and flower beds.

Phosphate Rock

33% P Lasts 3-5 years. Use up to 10 lbs./100 sq. ft. Very slow releasing.

Soft Phosphate

18% P Lasts 2-3 years. Use up to 10 lbs./100 sq. ft. Clay base makes it more available to plants than the phosphorus in phosphate rock, though the two are used interchangeably.

POTASH

Kelp Meal (Seaweed)

1% N 0% P 12% K 33% trace minerals. Lasts 6 months to 1 year. Excellent source of potash, iron, and other minerals. Reportedly, the proper amount of trace minerals in the soil may mean only one-half the fertilizers will be needed for the same growth and yield! Kelp meal is also a natural fungicide. Use sparingly (up to 1 pound per 100 square feet per year) because it contains growth hormones.



Wood Ashes

1-10% K Lasts 6 months. Use up to 1-2 lbs./100 sq. ft. Ashes from wood are high in potash and help repel root maggots. Ashes also have an alkaline effect of the soil, so use them with care if your soil is already alkaline. Black wood ash is best.

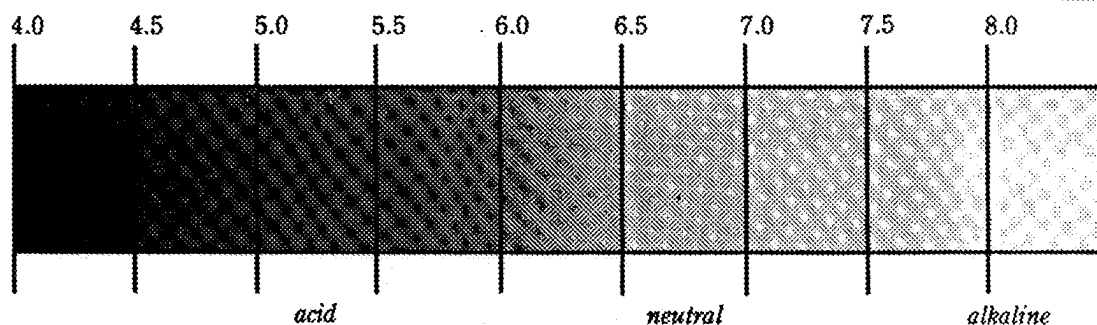
Crushed Granite

3-5% K Lasts up to 10 years. Use up to 10 lbs./100 sq. ft. Good slow-releasing source of potash and trace minerals.

Greensand

0%N 1.5% P 6.7% K Use interchangeably with crushed granite.

SOIL pH SCALE



A pH reading tells you the relative acidity/alkalinity of the soil. Most vegetables will grow well in a range from 6.0 to 7.5. 6.5 is probably the best all round pH. In extremely acid or extremely alkaline soils valuable nutrients are tied up and thus unavailable to the plants. An acid soil can be sweetened by the addition of dolomite lime. An alkaline soil can be brought closer to neutral by compost or manure. Compost has a buffering effect on soil, correcting both acid and alkaline conditions.

SOIL MODIFIERS

Dolomitic Lime

A good source of calcium and magnesium to be used in acid soils. Do not use lime to "sweeten" the compost pile; it results in a serious loss of nitrogen. You can discourage flies and odors with a layer of soil.

Gypsum

Gypsum is not needed by organic gardeners. It is normally used commercially in soils made impermeable by excess exchangeable sodium.

"Clodbuster"

15% Humic Acid 5.5 pH Lasts 1 year. It is crushed "rock" deposits made up of ancient plant and animal remains. Helps make soil less alkaline and releases nutrients tied up in the soil. Use up to 1 lb./100 sq. ft.

Crushed Eggshells

High in calcium. Especially good for cabbage family crops. Help break up clay and release nutrients tied up in alkaline soils. Use up to 2 lbs./100 sq. ft.

Manure

A good source of humus in the garden. Nutrient levels depend on proper handling and the amount of straw or sawdust present. Large amounts of bedding may add up to 2 years to the decomposition time.



NUTRIENT PROFILES OF COMMON ORGANIC AMENDMENTS

<u>Organic Material</u>	<u>Nitrogen</u>	<u>Phosphorus</u>	<u>Potassium</u>	<u>Rate of Release</u>
Activated sludge	5.0	3.0	0	Medium
Alfalfa hay	2.5	0.5	2.1	—
Animal tankage	8.0	20.0	0	Medium
Apple leaves	1.0	0.2	0.4	—
Basic slag	0	0.8	0	Rapid
Bloodmeal	15.0	1.3	0.7	—
Bone meal (steamed)	4.0	21.0	0.2	Slow
Brewers' grains (wet)	0.9	0.5	0.1	—
Castor pomace	5.5	1.5	1.3	Slow
Cattle manure (dried)	2.0	1.8	2.2	Medium
Cattle manure (fresh)	0.3	0.2	0.4	Medium
Cocoa shell dust	1.0	1.5	2.7	Slow
Coffee grounds (dried)	2.0	0.4	0.7	—
Colloidal phosphate	0	18-24	0	Slow
Cornstalks	0.8	0.4	0.9	—
Cottonseed	3.2	1.3	1.2	—
Cottonseed meal	7.0	2.5	1.5	Slow-medium
Dried blood	12-15	3.0	0	Medium-rapid
Fish emulsion	5.0	2.0	2.0	Medium-rapid
Fish meal	10.0	4.0	0	Slow
Fish scrap	7.8	13.0	3.8	Slow
Granite dust	0	0	5.0	Slow
Greensand	0	1.5	5.0	Very slow
Guano	12.0	8.0	3.0	Medium
Hoof meal and horn dust	12.5	1.8	0	Slow
Horse manure (composted)	0.7	0.3	0.6	Medium
Horse manure (fresh)	0.4	0.2	0.4	Medium
Leaf mold (composted)	0.6	0.2	0.4	Medium
Mushroom compost	0.4-0.7	57-62	0.5-1.5	Slow
Oak leaves	0.8	0.4	0.2	Rapid
Peach leaves	0.9	0.2	0.6	—
Phosphate rock	0	30-32	0	Very slow
Pig manure (fresh)	0.6	0.4	0.1	Medium
Pine needles	0.5	0.1	0	—
Poultry manure (fresh)	2.0	1.9	1.9	Medium-rapid
Rabbit manure (fresh)	2.4	0.6	0.1	Medium
Roses (flower)	0.3	0.1	0.4	—
Sawdust	4.0	2.0	4.0	Very slow
Seaweed	1.7	0.8	5.0	Slow-medium
Sheep manure (fresh)	0.6	0.3	0.2	Medium
Soybean meal	6.7	1.6	2.3	Slow-medium
Tankage	6.0	8.0	0	—
Tobacco stems	2.0	0	7.0	Slow
Wood ashes	0	1.5	7.0	Rapid

Reprinted from *High-Yield Gardening*.



Seed Savers Exchange
3076 North Winn Rd.
Decorah, IA 52101
(319) 382-5990

Eastern Native Seeds Conservancy
Box 451
Great Barrington, MA 01230

Heirloom Seeds
Box 245
West Elizabeth, PA 15088

Nichols Garden Nursery
1190 North Pacific Hwy.
Albany, OR 97321
(541) 928-9280

Seeds of Change
P. O. Box 15700
Santa Fe, NM 87506
(505) 438-8080

"The cost of seed is ordinarily a trifling matter in comparison with the expense of the season's labor and the value of the crop."

— L.H. Bailey in *The Principles Of Vegetable Gardening*

HIGH-YIELD GARDENING: RAISED BEDS

"...ere long the most valuable of all arts will be the art of deriving a comfortable subsistence from the smallest area of soil. No community whose every member possesses this art can ever be the victim of oppression in any of its forms."

— Abraham Lincoln, 1859

Once you've identified the location for your garden, then the work really begins. This article will concentrate primarily on raised-bed gardening, which is referred to by various names. The beds generally are rectangular in overall shape, varying in width from 3-5 feet across and whatever length you determine. If the shape of your particular piece of land is more suitable for such, the beds can take on curves or even become circular. The finished beds are elevated above the ground, anywhere from six inches to a foot high. But let's begin with soil preparation because, without that, there won't ultimately be any food for the table.

Why raised beds? Well, for one thing, raised beds can solve a wide range of gardening problems. Here are just a few:

Spectacular yields depend first on soil conditioning that can readily meet the heavy demands of close planting, carefully timed successions, and a growing season stretched to its absolute limit.

"Teach us to know and to see all the powers of the Universe, and give to us the knowledge to understand that they are all really One Power."

— Black Elk

I will assume that most of you putting in your first garden will *not* go to the trouble of having your soil actually "tested". But if you do, keep in mind that most plants thrive in a pH range anywhere between 6.0 and 7.5. A good rule of thumb would be: Assume your soil is very poor and needs amending with nutrients and organic matter. It is essential to have organic material in the soil, such as manure, compost, minerals, or combination amendments which loosen the soil to allow for retention of moisture and healthy root growth.

If you are purchasing manure, be sure it is "aged" for six months to a year—otherwise you'll end up with a lot of weeds and grass seed in the garden. Most bagged manure at nurseries is sterilized and aged. In many rural areas manure is readily available from local ranchers and is generally advertised in the want-ads, and often will be delivered for a fee. Larger gardens can require quite a few cubic yards of manure and it is considerably less expensive in bulk. However, the danger comes in not knowing if it is "aged", and that can really make the difference if you end up with a huge pile of grass or weeds in your garden.

"Creation does not take place where there is a scattering and dissipation of energies. Creation requires a gathering together and focusing of your power within a circle of commitment—like a seed, an egg, a womb, or a marriage. If you would create and not destroy, you must remember always the Sacred Hoop. Consider wisely the ways in which you would use your power and then around those ways draw the sacred circle of commitment. In the warm atmosphere of that circle, the power of Love builds and builds like a storm above the wet summer prairie, until suddenly the circle can hold no more and explodes in the conception of the new."

— spoken by White Buffalo Calf Woman, from Ken Carey's *Return Of The Bird Tribes*

PREPARING THE SOIL

Go out to the area you've chosen as a garden spot and carefully examine and feel the soil. Then consult the chart in this article called "Discovering Your Soil Type Firsthand" to better arrive at what additions may be needed.

The next intermediate step will be to till the soil. Many gardening purists insist on digging by hand—but I have found over the years that a rototiller can be a good friend indeed. It all

depends on the size of your garden plot and how easy or difficult the soil is to work.

There are a variety of excellent books available on the subject of raised-bed gardening, and most go into great detail about double-digging the beds by hand, while adding various soil amendments. The instructions I am providing here are geared for those of you readers who have never planted a garden, aren't particularly interested in digging a quarter-acre plot by hand, but would still like to prepare some soil in which to grow food without killing yourself in the process.

Tilling is best when the soil is somewhat moist but not soaking wet. Many types of tillers are good; I prefer Troy-Bilt [*for a catalog call 1-800-331-8067*]. Very dry soil is difficult to break-up and the tiller will tend to "buck". If you are starting your soil preparation during the summer months, you may have to heavily water the garden area over a period of several days and then wait for it to partially dry out before beginning the tilling process.

Once you've tilled the soil so that the top foot or more is loose, then you are ready to begin adding the necessary soil amendments to properly build up the soil. I have included with this article some charts and other fertilizing guides for your assistance in choosing soil amendments.

Depending on where you live, your local nursery can provide you with a wealth of information. Different nurseries have different soil amendments. There are many excellent "soil building" products on the market—some organic, some not.

Don't get too focused upon a strictly organic approach, but you certainly do want some organic matter mixed into the soil for healthy root production for your crops. What you elect to use may very well be determined by what is available in your area—that helps supply what your particular soil may need.

"It is a fundamental error to suppose that farming is neither a business nor a profession. It is a business which requires the highest business talent; it is a profession which requires the best technical skill.... No other profession requires such a variety of learning, such an insight into Nature, such skill of a technical kind in order to be successful, as the profession of farming."

— Harvey W. Wiley from *The Lure Of The Land*

Once you've purchased and spread your soil amendments (which can include manure, organic compost, minerals, and other materials) across the entire surface area of your garden spot, then once again till the soil with the rototiller—or dig by hand if you are so inclined.

Fertilizer, whether organic or commercial, should be spread across the top of the completed

VEGETABLE PLANTING GUIDE

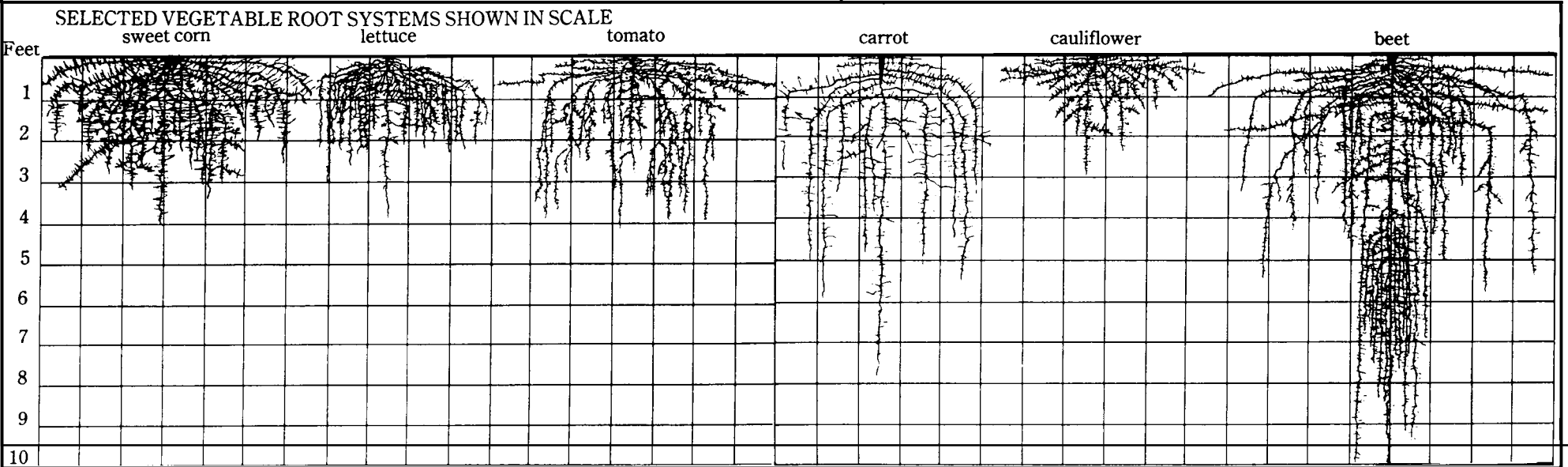
	START INDOORS (weeks)	MINIMUM SOIL TEMP. °	SOIL pH	FROST TOLERANCE	SPACING PLANTS IN BEDS	SPACING BETWEEN ROWS	SPACING PLANTS IN ROWS	PLANTING DEPTH
ARUGOLA		40°F.	6.0-7.0	Good	4"	12-24"	2-6"	1/4"
ASPARAGUS	8	60°F.	6.0-7.5	Good	12"	48"	9-15"	1/2"
BEAN		60°F.	6.5-7.5	None	6"	18-36"	3-8"	1"
BEET		60°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	3"	12-24"	4"	1/2"
BROCCOLI	4-7	60°F.	6.5-7.5	Good °	18"	24"	12-24"	1/4"
BRUSSELS SPROUTS	4-7	60°F.	6.0-6.7	Good	18"	30"	18"	1/4"
CABBAGE	4-7	60°F.	6.5-7.5	Good °	15-18"	30"	18"	1/4"
CHINESE CABBAGE		45°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	16"	30"	12-18"	1/4"
CARROT		60°F.	5.5-6.7	Good	2"	18-24"	1-3"	1/2"
CAULIFLOWER	4-7	60°F.	6.5-7.5	Good °	15"	24"	12-24"	1/4"
CORN		65°F.	6.5-7.0	None	8-12"	24-36"	12"	1"
CUCUMBER		70°F.	6.0-7.0	None	12"	36"	8-12"	1"
FAVA BEAN		40°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	8"	24"	8"	1"
KALE		40°F.	6.0-7.0	Good	16"	24-36"	18-24"	1/4"
LEEK	8-12	50°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	3-4"	24"	4"	1/4"
LETTUCE	4	40°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	8-12"	12-24"	8-12"	1/4"
BUNCHING ONION		50°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	1-3"	18-24"	2-4"	1/4"
PAC CHOI		40°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	10"	18-30"	10-18"	1/4"
PARSNIP		40°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	3"	18-24"	2-4"	1/2"
PEA		40°F.	6.5-8.0	Good	3-4"	24-36"	3"	1/2"
PEPPER	6-8	70°F.	6.0-7.0	None	12-16"	24-36"	12-24"	1/4"
RADICCHIO		40°F.	5.5-6.8	Good	12"	36"	8-12"	1/2"
RADISH		40°F.	6.0-7.0	Good	2-3"	8-16"	2-3"	1/2"
SPINACH		40°F.	6.5-7.5	Good	4"	12-24"	2-6"	1/2"
SUMMER SQUASH		70°F.	6.5-7.5	None	16"	24-36"	18-24"	1"
WINTER SQUASH		70°F.	6.5-7.5	None	32"	24-36"	24-36"	1"
SWISS CHARD		50°F.	6.5-7.5	Fair	10-12"	24"	8-12"	1/2"
TOMATO	6-8	70°F.	6.0-7.0	None	18-24"	36-48"	12-24"	1/2"
TURNIP		50°F.	6.0-7.0	Good	3-4"	12-24"	2-5"	1/2"

CODES: d =Frost will harm young transplants. °Frost tolerant once established. e = Minimum soil temp. for direct seeding to insure timely germination.

SATISFACTORY (AND OPTIMAL) PLANT GROWING TEMPERATURE RANGES²²
Determine Planting Range Calendar For Your Own Area

Crop Season	Temp. Range	Optimal Temp. Range	Plant
Cool Season Crops	30 °F.		Asparagus • Rhubarb
	45-85 °F.	(55-75 °F.)	Chicory • Chive • Garlic • Leek • Onion • Salsify • Shallot
	40-75 °F.	(60-65 °F.)	Beet • Broad Bean • Broccoli • Brussels Sprouts • Cabbage • Chard • Collard • Horseradish • Kale • Kohlrabi • Parsnip • Radish • Rutabaga • Sorrel • Spinach • Turnip
	45-75 °F.	(60-65 °F.)	Artichoke • Carrot • Cauliflower • Celeriac • Celery • Chicory • Chinese Cabbage • Endive • Florence Fennel • Lettuce • Mustard • Parsley • Pea • Potato
Warm Season Crops	50-80 °F.	(60-70 °F.)	Bean • Lima Bean
	50-95 °F.	(60-75 °F.)	Corn • Cowpea • New Zealand Spinach
	50-90 °F.	(65-75 °F.)	Pumpkin • Squash
	60-90 °F.	(65-75 °F.)	Cucumber • Muskmelon
Hot Season Crops	65-80 °F.	(70-75 °F.)	Sweet Pepper • Tomato
	65-95 °F.	(70-85 °F.)	Eggplant • Hot Pepper • Okra • Sweet Potato • Watermelon

22. From James Edward Knott, *Handbook for Vegetable Growers*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1957, pp. 6-7.



beds and then lightly worked into the top several inches of the soil. Therefore, when spreading amendments for tilling into the soil, hold the actual fertilizer aside for the final step *after* the beds have been constructed.

BED CONSTRUCTION

Once you’ve spread the soil amendments over your garden area and have rototilled it thoroughly, next comes the hard part (physically). For the sake of discussion, let’s say your garden area (plot) is 20 x 80 feet. At this point you’ll be needing a flat, square-end shovel with a short handle. Beginning at one end, shovel an outer pathway along the 80 foot side. The pathway will be approximately 18 inches wide. As you shovel (deeply) the soft, tilled soil, throw each shovelful right next to you as you go—on what will be your first bed. The beds will be, on the average, about 4 feet across. You could, theoretically, have a bed which would, in this case, measure 4 feet by 80 feet. (It is nice to break up these long beds with cross pathways for ease of moving around in the garden.)

When you have finished shoveling your first outer pathway by placing the excess dirt onto your first bed—then measure 4 feet across and mark it with occasional stakes or with stakes and a long string.

Then, beginning at one end along the 20-foot side, 4 feet in from the 80-foot outer edge, begin shoveling an inner pathway. The pathway should be whatever width you are comfortable with—don’t crowd yourself—18 inches is a good standard (less if space is limited). With the first shovel of dirt, throw it immediately to your left. With the next shovel, to your right—left then right, left then right, until you are all the way

across the 80-foot length of land. You now have an outer path, one 4-foot very rough looking bed, another path, and then the rest of the plot. Repeat the process. In the end you will have 4 raised beds, approximately 4 feet across and 80 feet long.

SHAPING THE BEDS

Now, using a long-handled (preferably wide) rake, you will begin to shape and even out the beds. The beds should be, for all intents and purposes, flat on top.

When there is a lot of organic matter in the soil, the beds can be shaped as rounded mounds. But for purposes here, I’ll generically describe them as “flat-surfaced”. You’ll be able to tell by the texture of your specific soil what is the most appropriate shape for your own garden. A flat surface tends to be the easiest to work with.

With the flat-surfaced beds, sides should be at a 45-degree angle to the horizonital. In other words, a moderate slope upward should be fashioned around the edges. As you work with the dirt, you will develop a “feel” for it.

Once you’ve completed the general shaping of each of the beds, you should be pretty tired, so, take a break and have some lemonade.

After your rest break, sprinkle the chemical or organic fertilizer evenly across the top of each bed. Then gently work the fertilizer into the top several inches of the beds with a rake. When complete, smooth the entire top of each bed to a flat surface.

Then take a piece of plywood, say 2.5 x 4 feet, and place it across the far end of the first bed. Stand on top of the board and gently jump up and down—you will flatten the surface of the beds to the extent that they will keep their shape in all weather conditions. Step off the

board, move it a bit, and repeat the process until the entire surface is gently flattened. Do this to all of the beds.

I would also recommend, with the beds now complete, that you drive wooden stakes into the ground at key spots around the edges of each bed—say, the four corners and then every six-to-ten feet—right up to the outer edge of the bed. These stakes, say four inches wide, 1 inch thick, by 1 foot long—will serve as “hose guides”. As you move watering hoses around your garden, this will prevent the hose from running up the sides of your beds and breaking your plants (which can often happen in a mere moment). There are also commercially available plastic and metal hose guides in garden centers of many stores, like Walmart and Kmart and elsewhere, which operate a bit more cleverly than wooden stakes in terms of rollers and curved guides to prevent hoses from jumping around corners.

FENCING

Prior to planting and depending upon where you live, you may want to consider putting up a wire fence to keep out dogs and cats and wild animals like rabbits and deer who may view your garden as theirs. Just one animal can do a great deal of damage to the completed beds. Cats will often use the soft dirt in a freshly prepared garden bed as a “litter box”.

Generally speaking, fencing your garden is a good idea.

PLANTING

Using the raised-bed method of gardening, due to the loose soil structure, you are able to plant the rows closer together because the roots themselves grow straight down, rather than

WHAT ONE PLANT WILL YIELD

Knowing how many pounds of peas that one plant, or seed, will produce or how many cucumbers to expect from one vine is invaluable when you’re planning your garden. For vegetables that yield once per plant, like carrots and onions, the figuring is easy. But what about all those that yield steadily over weeks? Here is a list of vegetables and the yield you can expect from one plant of each.

One Plant	Produces		How Often
	QUANTITY	WEIGHT (LB.)	
Asparagus	1 spear	1/12	per week for 4 weeks
Beans (lima)	—	1/25	per week
Beans (snap)	—	1/16	per week for 3 weeks
Broccoli	—	2/3	main head plus 1/2 lb. per season
Brussels sprouts	100 sprouts	3	per season
Cantaloupes	2 cantaloupes	2	per season
Cucumbers	2 cucumbers	1	per week
Eggplants	1 eggplant	1/2	per week
Peas	—	1/16	per week for 4 weeks
Peppers	1 pepper	1/4	per week
Potatoes	—	2 3/4	per season
Squash (summer)	3 squash	1	per week
Squash (winter)	1 squash	1	per season
Sweet potatoes	—	1	per season
Tomatoes	3 tomatoes	1	per week



flattening out, as happens with harder soil. You are also able to plant closer together within rows. Therefore, the overall yield is higher in a smaller space. Due to the high percentage of organic material in the soil, by using the raised-bed method the plant's root structure develops more fully and is, overall, healthier. A healthy root structure equates to hardier plants more resistant to pests and diseases, and thus greater yield of food production. The old saying, "Everything is connected to everything" really applies to gardening!

A good recommendation, even though slightly more costly, is to "sow heavy". That means use quite a bit of seed within the rows while you are planting, and then "thin out" the plants later. This will prevent bald spots or open spots within the rows. Again, a common mistake for new gardeners is to plant some seeds too deep; try to avoid this well-meaning but counterproductive tendency.

You want to plant (and later thin) in such a way as to have the mature leaves of the plants touching one another row-to-row. This creates a "mini-greenhouse effect" or a "living mulch" effect which softens the taxing effects of hot, mid-day Sun. After all, Sun-scorched plants must first repair damage before devoting energy to further growth development. Planting in this manner also shades the topsoil, thus preventing excessive water loss due to evaporation and it also discourages weed growth.

The raised-bed method of gardening is really the very best of many approaches. And, by the way, with raised beds you don't have to lean over as far to harvest or pull weeds throughout the season. I believe this is why the Irish refer to raised beds as *lazy beds*.

You will probably want to plant some flowers throughout your garden. They add color and some, such as Sun-thriving marigolds, deter some pesky insects and animals. Plant flowers that you'd like to see and use for dinnertime table decorations. Mix it up a bit. And for those of you who are daring about exploring edible flowers, maybe some of those pretty blooms will end up decorating (and being part of the contents of) the salad bowl rather than a dinner table vase.

Also, when planting, don't plant all of any given crop at the same time—particularly with something like lettuce. Plant a few rows, then leave some open space for a second-rotation planting later on. That way you always have fresh lettuce when the old lettuce has *bolted*, or gone to seed—which tends to happen in hot weather. Consult the planting guides and related charts I have included herein for more information about your favorite garden varieties.

WATERING YOUR GARDEN

Once again, don't be a slave to the garden unless you want to be. We live in a modern age—one in which there are digital, battery-

operated automatic timers which you can attach directly to your faucet and/or garden-hose sprinkling system. It is possible to program several waterings per day with a quality timer, which may be well worth the expense in the time it saves you. Keep in mind that, while the timer and sprinklers water the garden, you can be somewhere else.

Just a few tips: While it is true that overwatering can create a real problem, especially in soils which do not drain easily, underwatering is a serious mistake—particularly in the very early stages of germination. **DO NOT LET THOSE NEWLY PLANTED SEEDS DRY OUT! EVER!**

If you are watering several times per day *by hand*, you will literally be able to tell when enough is enough. If you are using a timer, which I **DO** recommend for convenience, you'll just have to play with it a bit to get it "just right".

But under no circumstances let the seeds dry out. I cannot emphasize this enough: It is better to overwater, if you must, than to underwater, in the beginning. Besides, the raised-bed method of gardening will be more forgiving of a bit of overwatering than will a regular, hardpack farming method.

"But what kind of sprinkler should I use?" you may ask. An **OSCILLATING** sprinkler is, in my opinion, the most practical—assuming the geometry of your garden is rectangular.

Also, Y-adaptors are available among the garden hose plumbing accessories to allow for two hoses, and thus two sprinklers running off the same timer-regulated main water line.

Keep in mind that I'm providing instructions here for a *low-maintenance* garden that will grow quality food. If you prefer to live in the garden day and night, that is your choice and you certainly are free to do so. My only point here is that over-work isn't necessary to get results that you'll be delighted with.

WHAT NOW?

If you have followed the instructions to this point, **YOU'RE THERE!** You'll start to see the results of all the important preparations made earlier.

As the vegetables begin to grow, thin them carefully. I always recommend using a sharp knife when harvesting. For example, when harvesting lettuce, I like to cut away the outer leaves while letting the plant continue its growth. Lettuce plants will continue to provide you with salad goodies until it gets too hot and the plants may bolt. Then wait till things cool down a bit and then start new seeds.

You will be amazed by what is unfolding before your eyes as each new day brings your garden into another stage of development. There is so much you learn and enjoy and experiment with!

I believe you will find that growing a garden

is an extremely rewarding experience—not to mention the *quality* of the food you'll soon be eating and sharing with others. If it is done right, it can be a profoundly satisfying experience and provides a unique avenue for getting close to Mother Nature. Learning about gardening is a lot like life—it takes time and just goes on and on and on. The secret lies in *beginning!*

If you've completed the garden, you've accomplished a great thing. A garden at home is worth a lot more than many other kinds of insurance policies. When all is said and done, you can now go out into your own back yard and pick your next **HEALTHY** meal. And how do you measure the health benefits of getting your hands dirty in that rich soil? How much is it worth it to you to lower your blood pressure 20-30 points or more? Is it more fun puttering in your garden or lying on your back in a hospital bed? And what about the expense of medical care today? Along with our pets, and a sense of humor, a garden is just plain good medicine!

So what's stopping **YOU**? No excuses now. Get busy!

"We are gardeners, you and I, in the Garden of the Conscious Presence. We draw the substance of the past into conceptions of the future. I am the source of the garden's design and I return to the garden through you. Together we tend the fields of possibility, drawing forth the inexhaustible beauties of structure, objectifying wonders, and manifesting new orders.

As each universal context spirals outward toward maturation, it gives birth to new and more intricate contexts within itself, revolutionizing former understandings of scale and revealing a host of new worlds to explore, inhabit, and enjoy. Each successive order of manifestation becomes the basis of yet another order, and then of still another. So new creatures coalesce from the fields of possibility, populating every desirable realm, as Infinite Potential eternally uncoils from the heart of God."

— Ken Carey from *Starseed, The Third Millennium: Living In The Posthistoric World*

RECOMMENDED READING

Here's a list of some books which are extremely well done, some of which are out of print. Check your local library. Some of these books may be available from the seed companies listed earlier in this article.

1. *How To Grow More Vegetables Than You Ever Thought Possible, On Less Land Than You Can Imagine*, by John Jeavons.
2. *The Backyard Homestead Mini-Farm &*

Garden Log Book, by John Jeavons, J. Mogador Griffin & Robin Leler.

3. *Square Foot Gardening*, by Mel Bartholomew.

4. *The New Seed-Starter's Handbook*, by Nancy Bubel.

5. *How To Save Your Own Vegetable Seeds*, by the Heritage Seed Program, Ontario, Canada.

6. *The One Straw Revolution*, by Masanobu Fukuoka.

7. *Bio-Dynamic Agriculture: An Introduction*, by Herbert H. Koepf.

8. *Intensive Gardening*, by Faber & Faber.

9. *High-Yield Gardening*, by Majorie B. Hunt and Brenda Bortz.

10. *The Expert's Book Of Garden Hints*.

11. *The Heirloom Garden*, by Jo Ann Gardner.

12. *The New Organic Grower*, by Eliot Coleman.

13. *Lewellyn's Organic Gardening Almanac*.

14. *The Bio-Dynamic Farm*, by Herbert H. Koepf.

15. *Home Grower's Guide To Seed Saving*, by Vivecca Price.

16. *Vegetable And Herb Seed Growing*, by Douglas C. Miller.

COMPOSTING

If you are just beginning a garden, you may be too overwhelmed in the moment to even consider composting. But let me *strongly* advise you to *include* composting as part of your gardening experience. This is useful for many reasons, not the least of which is that it is a tremendous way to recycle the large quantity of excess greens that will be a by-product of the garden as you move through the seasons.

Why compost? Well, it's no accident that

COMPOSTING MATERIALS

Material	Source	Comments
Bone meal	Garden centers	Very high P* source
Coffee grounds	Restaurants, offices	Good N* source
Corncobs and stalks	Farms, canneries, garden refuse	Best when ground or used as a soil texturizer or mulch; high in C*
Cottonseed	Garden centers, gins	High in N and P
Cowpeas (green stalks)	Farms, gardens	N and K* source
Eggshells	Egg farms, restaurants	Supplies calcium and N
Grass clippings	Lawn mowing, lawn services, neighbors' bags set at curbside	Use only clippings from herbicide-free lawns; very high in N; decompose rapidly and help create necessary heat to break down other materials in pile; odoriferous unless blended well with C-rich materials
Hair (animal and human)	Barber and beauty shops, pet groomers	Good N source, but slow to break down; avoid human hair that's been dyed
Hay	Farms	Bulky, high in C; alfalfa highest in N
Hoof and horn meal	Slaughterhouses, garden centers	High in N; slow to break down
Hops (spent)	Breweries	Wet and hard to manage; rich in N; odoriferous
Leather wastes	Tanneries, manufacturers	Good N source, but slow to break down
Leaves	Woods, dumpings in parks or at curbsides	When decomposed to the form of leaf mold, make an excellent soil texturizer; contain growth inhibitors if not first composted; shred before adding to pile
Manure	Farms, stables, poultry houses, circuses, feed lots	Listed from high to low N: pigeon, chicken, duck, horse, rabbit, pig, cow, sheep, goat
Peanut shells	Farms, gardens, peanut butter processors	Good soil texturizer with moderate humus potential; slow to break down; high in C and K
Sawdust, shavings, wood chips	Lumberyards, tree surgeons, sawmills, carpentry shops, furniture makers, utility crews for chips	High in N, P, and C; exceedingly slow to break down; never add fresh sawdust directly to soil
Seaweed	Beaches	High in N and K, but odoriferous
Soy meal, soy pulp, and other oil-pressing wastes	Garden stores for meal; oil processors of tung nuts, castor beans, sunflowers, rapeseed, linseed, and so on for other materials	High in N, but often hard to find
Spice waste	Spice makers	Mustard seeds are high in N
Stable bedding, sweepings	Stables, farms	Better nutrient balance than manure alone
Sugarcane and sugar beet waste	Refineries	N source, but hard to work with
Vegetable waste	Canneries, restaurants (especially vegetarian ones), sorted garbage, food stores, farm markets	Pea pods are especially high in N
Weeds	Gardens, fields, road sides, pond dredgings	Cut before seeds set, or use in hot compost pile; purslane is very high in N
Wheat straw, oat straw	Farms	High in C; slow to break down
Wood ash	Fireplaces, wood stoves, wood furnaces, bonfires	K and P but no N; strongly alkaline; don't use ashes from fires started with charcoal
Wool wastes	Mills	High in N but low humus potential; slow to break down
Worm culture soil†	Wholesale worm farms, fishing worm dealers	Rich in N from castings

*N = nitrogen, P = phosphorus, K = potassium, C = carbon

gardeners with the best yields tend to be fervent composters. Compost serves several functions. It improves the structure of the soil, which allows for easier working of the soil, and it increases aeration and water retention. Additionally, it returns much-needed nutrients to the soil, including nitrogen. Improved texture, structure, and nourishment lead to healthy soil. Healthy soil allows for higher and better quality yields of produce.

"Ok, but how do I do it?" you ask. Well, there are as many ways to start a compost area as there are ways to plant a garden. I will present here one of the cheapest, easiest, and most effective ways that I have found [*see nearby*]. And there are also as many books on composting as there are on gardening, so you can read in greater detail independently as you go along.

In the meantime, using 4-foot fencing wire (chicken wire will do), roll out enough fencing to produce a circle approximately six feet across. Then, with the wire laying on the ground, cut 2x4s into four-foot lengths and nail the fencing to the 2x4s at about four-foot intervals.

Pick a space to the side of your garden, one which is out of the way, yet with convenient access to the actual garden area. Also, your compost pile must be within reach of water. Once you've chosen a (permanent) spot for your

compost pile, using a shovel, dig down one or two feet and turn over the soil in a circle approximately six feet in diameter.

Once the soil is "broken up", place kindling, twigs, a wooden pallet, shrub materials, or anything which will create an air pocket a foot high above the soil line. Now, take your fencing with 2x4s nailed to it, and lift it up vertically. Then join the ends so that you have a circle six feet across and four feet high. Now move the fencing circle over your hole.

You now are ready to *begin* building your compost pile, much like a layer cake. A good general recipe for composting is, by weight: 1/3 dry vegetation, 1/3 green vegetation and kitchen wastes, and 1/3 soil.

Some important things to remember, however: DO NOT add to your compost, under any circumstances, ever, the following: pine needles, fruit/fruit peels, meat of any kind. As you move along, you might want to add some humic acid to the pile to increase the availability of nutrients for plants later on. It is also very important to know that you must add soil to your compost pile—in fact, soil will keep down flies and odors.

Once you have your fencing up and you are ready to begin, you may well wish to create several large separate piles, in the immediate vicinity of the compost pile, comprised of:

manure, dirt, straw, grass clippings. Don't start your compost pile by just throwing some garbage down and thinking you have the makings of compost—you don't!

Always think in terms of a layer cake. Once you lay down, say, a one- to two-foot layer of grass clippings, then take your shovel and throw onto it a layer of manure or a layer of dirt. Then repeat the process—a green layer or a wet layer, and a dry layer.

To BEGIN the pile, try to build up the compost to at least three feet high. Another combination would be: a layer of straw, a layer of green materials, a layer of manure and/or dirt.


When you've completed this step, get the hose and water the compost just like it is your garden. The compost should be **moist** at all times. That means whenever you water the garden, water the compost. You want to generate enough heat within that pile to allow the microorganisms to break down the materials into a very nitrogen-rich material which will be added back to the garden later on—and thus save you *money*!

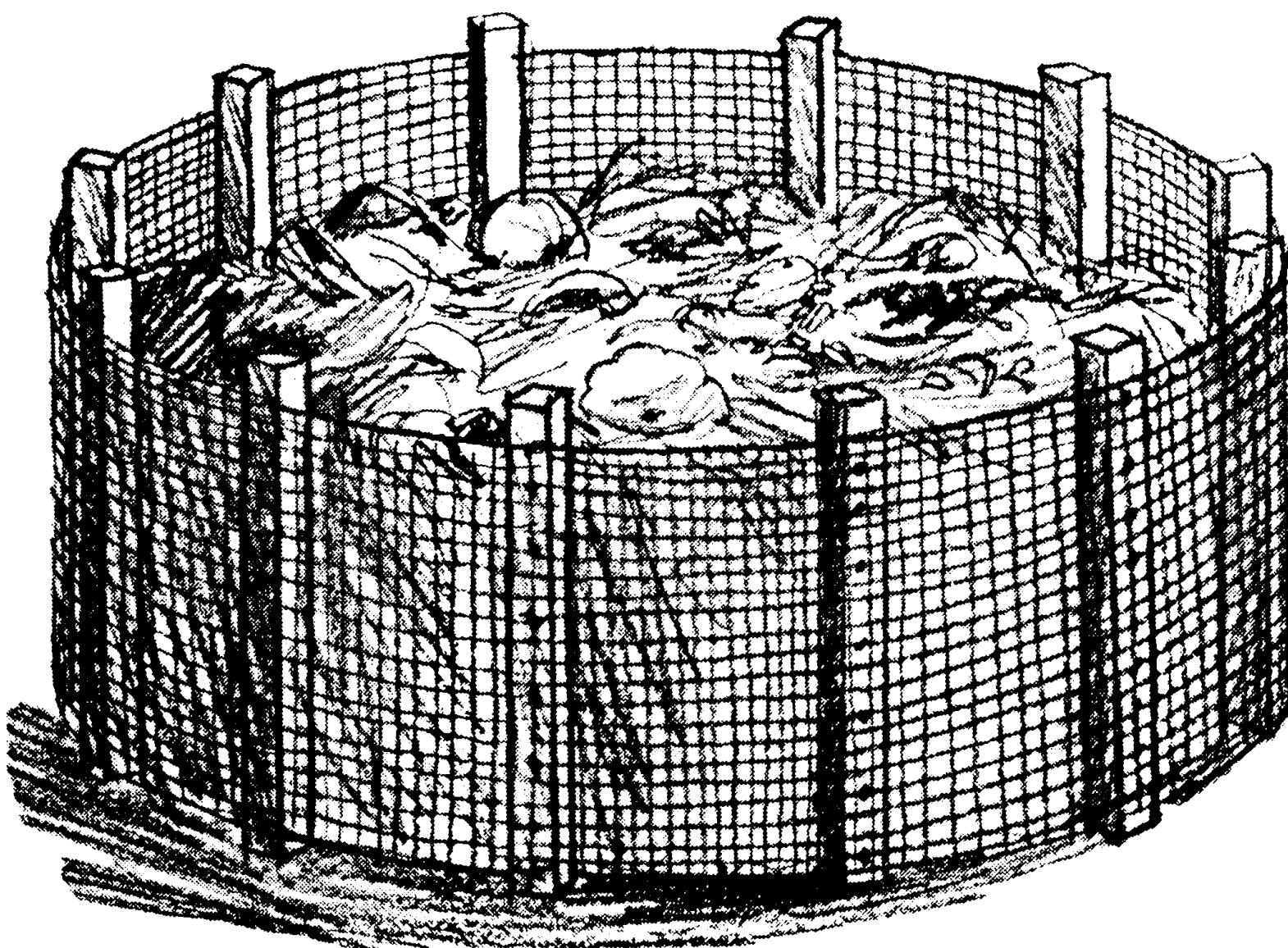
This method that I am recommending is relatively low maintenance, although you DO need access to dirt and/or manure to maintain the compost pile properly. When you are throwing kitchen scraps on the pile, be sure not to throw meats onto it. But when you do throw

wet waste on the pile, always follow that up with a covering of dirt. This makes the process of composting much more aromatically pleasant. (Trust me on this one.)

Bottom line? Every time I've planted a garden and haven't started a compost pile at the same time, I've regretted it. You will be **AMAZED** at how much excess greenery comes from a garden over the course of a season. And besides, why pay for nitrogen-rich materials to add to your garden when you can create them as you go?

Many people say you must constantly turn the compost pile. This method that I am suggesting does not require this laborious step. One way to observe whether it is "working" is the following: if you notice that the compost pile suddenly drops down a foot or two, you have successful composting in action. Congratulations! Happy composting!

And happy gardening in a way that completes an entire cycle of life! 



Large wire-fabric-type compost bin.

SILVERLON®—The Amazing Contact Dressing For Many Kinds Of Medical Applications

Editor's note: The following astonishing information is a News Desk Special Report which recently came to Dr. Overholt's attention and is excerpted from an Internet source. As background to this subject, it might be useful to review the feature article on colloidal silver called "Colloidal Silver: Exploring A Great Healing Legacy" which was presented in the February 2000 issue of this newspaper.

By the way (brag time), we have received some very warm and supportive comments about that article. The most enthusiastic praise has come from those who are professionally close to the subject matter. One of those professionals said of our presentation: "It's the best article on colloidal silver I've ever seen!" Well, we were trying to do the best we could to present this important subject in a manner which would be helpful to you readers, and it seems we accomplished that goal!

A distributor of the products mentioned in the article below is also providing purchasing information for those of you who wish to have these potential life-savers among your emergency supplies. Be sure and show this information to your medical friends, too, as they may be unaware of these products due to

the heavy suppression of information concerning such silver-based technologies by the pharmaceutical industries and their puppet FDA and AMA watchdogs.

3/10/00 INTERNET

THE HISTORY OF RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT IN SILVER TECHNOLOGY

During the past 2000 years, many civilizations have recognized the amazing properties of silver in preventing diseases. The ancient Romans used silver nitrate therapeutically. The hermetic and alchemical writings of Paracelsus speak of the virtues of silver as a healing substance. In the 1800s, several physicians discovered the antibacterial (antigerm) qualities of silver and applied them to their practice of medicine. They used silver nitrate successfully in the treatment of skin ulcers, compound fractures, and suppurating (draining puss) wounds.

In 1852, J. Marion Sims M.D., of Alabama, reported the successful surgical repair of a vesicovaginal (bowel to the vagina) fistula (opening between two structures) using silver sutures. This was remarkable because, in the past, such treatment had always been frustrated by infection. In 1881, Carl Crede pioneered the installation of dilute silver nitrate in the eyes of neonates to prevent gonorrheal ophthalmia, a technique which has been in widespread use ever since. Von Naegeli and others in 1893 realized that the antibacterial effects of silver were primarily due to the silver ion itself.

At the turn of the century, Dr. Halstead, one of the founding fathers of surgery, advocated the use of silver foil dressings for wound.

The Halstead Silver Foil Wound Dressing was sold commercially through a medical and surgical supply house in Boston. About the same time, a physician named Dr. Albert Barns developed a silver colloidal medicine called Argrol that contained silver proteinate. By 1910, Argrol enjoyed over \$10 million (over \$200 million by today's standards) product sales.

Although silver colloids continued to be sold and listed in the *PDR (Physician's Desk Reference)* up until 1955, the medicinal

application of silver rapidly fell into disuse with the explosion of antibiotics after World War II. (Silver colloids have seen a dramatic re-acceptance in the last few years in the alternative medical and nutrition markets. Colloidal silver products now claim to be a \$150 billion market worldwide.)

In the early 1970s, silver-plated nylon fabric was introduced into the electromagnetic shielding industry.

In the mid-1970s, Drs. Becker, Marino, and Spadaro at the VA hospital in Syracuse, New York pioneered the first clinical study of silver-enhanced bandages on human volunteers. More than a dozen severe soft-tissue and bone infections were selected and treated with silver-enhanced bandages. The silver-enhanced bandage was used as a source of silver ions that were driven into the wounds electrically.

Dr. Alvarez, at the University of Miami, in 1985, studied the effect of Silverlon® on an animal model of partial thickness wounds in pigs. Dr. Chu and Dr. McManis, at the Fort Sam Houston Army Base, from 1989 to 1997, studied the effect of silver-enhanced bandages on an animal burn model. Drs. Albright, Deitch, and Marino, from 1982 to 1986, studied the electrical characteristics of silver-enhanced bandages, their antibacterial effects, and their clinical applications in complex human wound infections.

In 1984, Dr. Flick, M.D., began developing an advanced silver plating technique during his residency training in Orthopedic Surgery at the University of Vermont. Dr. Flick is currently a Fellow in the American Academy of Orthopedic Surgery and the American Academy of Wound Management.

In his 15 years of clinical experience, Dr. Flick applied his newly-developed silver-plated bandage, Silverlon®, to over three hundred patients from his private practice. The cases covered a broad range of wound types: Decubitus Ulcers, Stage 1 to Stage 4; Partial and Full Thickness Thermal Injuries; Partial Thickness Chemical Burns; Full Thickness Electrical Burns; Traumatic Amputations of the Digits; Osteomyelitis; Venus Stasis Ulcerations; Diabetic Peripheral Ulcerations; Post Operative Wounds; Animal Bite Injuries; Open Fractures; Traumatic Wounds; Herpes Simplex 1 & 2; and Brown Recluse Spider Bites. It was from these clinical cases that Dr. Flick perfected the present Silverlon® dressing.

BIOCOMPATABILITY TESTING OF SILVERLON®

Silverlon® has been tested by an independent FDA-approved laboratory for:

- Sensitization;
- Acute Intracutaneous Reactivity;
- Cytotoxicity;
- Hemolysis;
- Muscle Implantation;

Silver Impregnated Bandages

— FDA approved —

Absolutely NO Infection

—burns, wounds, cuts!

Relieves muscle, joint, arthritic pain!

Money back guarantee

"Ace type" compression wrap 4"x66" **\$80**

4"x42" wound bandage **\$20**

4"x108" wound bandage **\$40**

(post paid)

Please send a check or money order to:

Paul Senna

P.O. Box 2325

Fort Collins, CO 80522

Phone # (970) 568-7632

e-mail — paulsenna@earthlink.net

- Acute Systemic Toxicity;
- Antimicrobial Activity using four test methods.

In all testing, Silverlon® was proven to be safe and non-toxic.

Antibacterial/Antifungal testing of Silverlon® has been shown to be antibacterial and antifungal to all species tested to date that are known to infect human and animal wounds. This includes Staphylococcus Aureus (i.e., MRSA, or Methicillin Resistant Staph Aureus) or Escherichia Faecalis (i.e., VRE, or Vancomycin Resistance Escherichia Faecalis).

Worldwide, over 16 scientific publications have discussed the antimicrobial activity of silver. Well over 50 species of bacteria and five species of fungi have been reported to be susceptible to silver.

TYPICAL CASE HISTORIES

Finger Tip Amputation

Clinical History:

RL is a 21-year-old male who suffered a work-related injury on May 16, 1995. He caught his finger in a metal press and lost the distal half of the distal phalanx at the level through the base of the nail (photograph #RL-1). Silverlon® dressings were initiated immediately in the office, without wound debridement, and the patient was returned to light duty. He returned to the office in two

days to check the progress of the wound healing. At this time he was pain-free and able to change the dressings by himself.

Silverlon® dressing therapy was continued with daily dressing changes. He returned to the office June 1, 1995 and reported that he was very pleased with the progress. The Silverlon® dressing therapy was continued until June 23, 1995, when it was discontinued.

At his final office visit on August 11, 1995 he had full range of motion of the digit and normal sensation to light touch across the fingertip (photograph #RL-5). The patient was discharged from Dr. Flick's care at this time with no permanent physical impairment.

Clinical Significance:

Fingertip amputations are rather common injuries, frequently seen in emergency rooms. Amputations similar to the one presented are of concern because of the exposed bone and digital nerves. Such exposed structures would necessitate immediate closure of the wound by one of two generally accepted choices:

(1) Closing the skin by removing the nail, nail matrix, nail bed, and a portion of the distal phalanx and surgically creating an advancement flap of skin to cover the exposed finger stump; or

(2) Amputating the finger at the next most proximal joint.

The most common choice would be to remove the distal phalanx, dissect back the digital nerves and close the skin at the distal

phalangeal joint, thereby shortening the digit. Even with this surgical amputation procedure, the occurrence of digital neuromas (abnormal nerve formation) is between 5% and 27%. The occurrence of digital neuromas often necessitates a second surgical procedure to isolate the neuroma and place it into the center of the proximal phalanx.

This case demonstrates several distinct benefits of the Silverlon® dressing technology:

- No digital neuroma with normal skin sensation;
- Return of normal dermatoglyphic (fingerprint) lines;
- Return to work the next day, with no long-term disability from a Worker's Compensation Liability point of view.

This case was typical of approximately 40 such digit and hand injuries that Dr. Flick has treated. Comparing with historical controls reveals no delay in wound healing as well as fewer complications than normally seen with hand injuries.

Deep Forehead Laceration

As an Orthopedic Surgeon, this case is typical of the type of trauma seen from high-velocity motor vehicle injuries. Approximately 70 cases with large acute lacerations have been treated with the Silverlon®. While it is not possible to state that wound healing with the Silverlon® was accelerated without control measures, the cases that received the Silverlon® never experienced delay in wound healing. This case is typical of clinical outcomes that Dr. Flick achieved with use of the Silverlon® dressing.

Clinical History:

MH is an 18-year-old female who was involved in a motor vehicle accident on October 19, 1993. Her vehicle was struck by another vehicle that ran a red light. There was momentary loss of consciousness as the patient's head impacted the front windshield, resulting in deep lacerations to the forehead. In the Emergency Department, a head CT scan was negative for hematomas or skull fractures. Her vital signs were stable throughout the initial evaluation. The patient also suffered a transverse midshaft femur fracture.

The evening of the accident the patient was taken to the operating room and placed in skeletal traction for the femur fracture and repair of the facial laceration (photograph #MH-1). The lacerations were deep, extending down to the periosteum (outer membrane of the bone) of the skull. All wounds were closed with 6-0 nylon following appropriate debridement and wound irrigation.

Silverlon® dressing therapy was



Finger Tip Amputation



Auto crash case

initiated immediately postoperatively. The femoral fracture was rodded with an intramedullary nail the following day. The patient spent the next five days in the hospital recovering from the femur fracture and learning to ambulate non-weight bearing.

The Silverlon® dressing was subsequently changed daily and continued until October 23, 1993. By the third postinjury day the patient's head lacerations were pain-free although she continued to experience pain from the femur fracture. Sutures were removed in the office October 25, 1993. Eight months after the injury, photograph #MH-9 was taken. At this time the patient was offered further surgical procedures to reduce the scar tissue that was present. She refused, stating that she was pleased with the result.

Clinical Significance:

Lacerations on the face of this depth often require subsequent plastic surgical procedures to reduce scar tissue and improve cosmetic appearance. With the application of Silverlon® dressing technology in the operating room after the wound was sutured closed, the following benefits were noted:

- No tattooing of the skin, as commonly seen with the application of silver sulfadiazine (Silvadene™) cream, was present;
- Reduced edema of the traumatized soft tissues. Note that in areas such as the eyelid, that did not experience direct contact with the Silverlon® dressing treatment, edema was present;
- No post-operative wound infection;
- Minimal soft tissue scar, reducing necessity for further plastic surgical procedures.

[Dr. Al: I talked with Paul Senna, who is a distributor of this product. It also has FDA approval for easing arthritic pain.]

SILVERLON® SILVER-CHARGED PRODUCTS

All Silverlon®-based products are manufactured with 100% medical-grade nylon mesh, plated with 99% pure silver and 1% silver oxide.

Product Descriptions:

Silverlon® contact dressings are indicated in the professional market for local management of partial thickness burns, incisions, skin grafts, donor sites, lacerations, abrasions, and Stage I–IV dermal ulcers (vascular, venous, pressure, and diabetic).

Silverlon® contact dressings are indicated in the over-the-counter market (public) for local management of superficial wounds, minor burns, and abrasions and lacerations.

Silverlon® is manufactured with woven nylon approximately the same thickness as women's hosiery. Four to six layers of Silverlon® are recommended for maximum benefit.

SilverAid™ compression wraps are designed to provide relief from the discomfort and pain related to sprains, strains, bruises, tendonitis, arthritis, carpal tunnel, shin splints, as well as sore muscles and joints.

SilverAid™ wraps are manufactured with woven nylon approximately the same thickness as a T-shirt.

SilverAid™ products contain approximately 400-500% more silver per square inch than Silverlon® products. One to two layers of SilverAid™ are recommended for maximum benefit.

SilverEagle™ compression wraps and sleeves are designed to provide relief from the discomfort and pain related to sporting injuries, including sprains, strains, bruises, tendonitis, arthritis, carpal tunnel, shin splints, as well as

sore muscles and joints.

SilverEagle™ wraps are manufactured with woven nylon approximately the same thickness as a T-shirt.

SilverEagle™ products contain approximately 400-500% more silver per square inch than Silverlon® products. One to two layers of SilverEagle™ are recommended for maximum benefit.

SilverEagle™ the world's first silver-charged compression product line, is manufactured with 100% medical-grade nylon fabric, plated with 99% pure silver and 1% silver oxide. SilverEagle's™ pure silver coating creates the world's most electrically-conductive fabric.


Case studies show that when a wound or ailment occurs, resulting in pain, the body's normal bioelectric field is disrupted in the area of the affliction. This disruption can be measured and is exhibited as a difference in the electric potential on the skin's surface. Wearing a SilverEagle™ product, made with the world's most electrically conductive fabric, restores the body's natural bioelectric potential. This restoration has been related to increased flexibility, dramatically reduced pain, swelling, bruising, and increased healing.

SilverEagle™ and its sister products, Silverlon® and SilverAid™, were developed over a period of 15 years by Dr. A. B. Flick M.D., a board-certified orthopedic surgeon, and a team of scientists from many disciplines.

In case studies utilizing Silverlon®, a product approved by the FDA for professional use as an anti-microbial wound-care bandage, users found the silver-plated fabric exhibited remarkable pain-reducing properties. SilverEagle™ products combine the bioelectric properties of Silverlon® with the traditional benefits of standard compression wraps.

Users suffering from a wide variety of ailments have found that use of SilverEagle™ products noticeably increases flexibility and dramatically reduces pain, aching, swelling, and bruising within minutes of application.

[Dr. Al: There is much more information on this which you can get from Paul Senna. Information about purchasing these remarkable products is nearby this article.

By the way, these products can be rinsed and reused, so the price-per-use is better than what you would expect. Remember, the product itself is the germ killer, so if you rinse out the dirty material, the product still will do it's healing and germ-killing job after a number of recycling thorough rinsings.] 

News Desk Special Report:

A Fancy Trail Of Money

Laundering By Greenspan,

Bush & The Twiglets

Part II: Introducing Still More Crooks

Editor's note: The first installment (consisting of two parts) of this ongoing series was presented in last month's issue of The SPECTRUM. Here we continue with Sherman Skolnick's detailed outlay of some very interconnected shenanigans. This was assembled by our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, from the sightings.com website. It is not likely this kind of presentation will be part of any upcoming evening news programs—at least not in the "uncensored" form you will find here!

2/24/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK
<skolnick@ameritech.net>

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY AIDS & BRIBES GEORGE BUSH FAMILY PART 3

A senior U.S. Treasury Department official, in the Office of Internal Affairs, in his own handwriting, reportedly analyzed more than twenty-five banks by which the Federal Reserve participated in facilitating the bribery and corruption of former President George Herbert Walker Bush and his three sons.

The secret wire transfer records, some copies of which are attached to Part One and Part Two of this series (viewable on our website), show billions and billions of dollars transferred to and from reported accounts of the Elder Bush and his sons. Much of this was directly authorized by the secret codes of Federal Reserve dictator Alan Greenspan. Since he acts like a corrupt Soviet commissar, he is called by us ALAN REDSPAN, acting as if he is answerable to no one—except the nameless, faceless ruling elite who own and operate America.

The major Bush family players are:

- Neil Bush, who had been an official of

the now defunct-by-fraud Silverado Savings & Loan of Denver. Through corruption linked to the American CIA and a major law firm in Chicago, Hopkins & Sutter, Neil Bush escaped being properly prosecuted on federal criminal charges of causing the downfall of this federally-insured thrift, acting covertly for the espionage agency. Hopkins & Sutter, in the early 1990s, had been the major outside counsel of the S & L bail-out agency, Resolution Trust Corporation, and like Silverado, they're also out of existence. There is an overlap to the corruption of Bush family crony, William Rockefeller Clinton. (More on this in a later part of this series.)

- Jeb Bush (Governor of Florida) and his Colombia-born wife reportedly implicated in massive dope trafficking and money laundering Colombian cocaine through reputed Bush family accounts in Banco Exterior De Espana, Malaga, Spain. Ostensibly arranged through Bush family cocaine money laundry wizard Giorgio Pelossi. [Editor's note: See the earlier parts of this outlay, in the last issue of The SPECTRUM, for many more details about this character, Giorgio Pelossi.]

- George W. Bush (Governor of Texas) through huge amounts in the Bush family reputed accounts, in and through NCNB of Texas, Garland, Texas. (See the earlier Parts One and Two of this series.) And reportedly by and through reputed Bush family accounts in Banco de Occidente, Panama City, Panama and Banco de Panama, Panama City, Panama. To cover up such details, the Bush family had to have Panama strongman, Manuel Noriega, grabbed by U.S. military in an invasion and transported to Florida for supposed "trial". A corrupt federal judge kept all Bush family corruption matters, linked to Noriega and the American CIA, OUT OF THE COURT RECORD.

Who all are involved, and what is involved, in the massive river of clandestine and illicit funds to and from the Elder Bush and his three sons? It falls mainly into these categories:

1. Super-courier of "dirty money", Vincent W. Foster, Jr., an espionage kingpin jointly with Hillary Rodham Clinton and Webster Hubbell.

2. The reported bribery of judges of the Texas Supreme Court to okay a TWELVE BILLION DOLLAR lower court judgment in favor of the Elder Bush's firm, PENNZOIL, against TEXACO, a major importer of oil from Iraq. Bush, as well, strong-armed the U.S. Supreme Court judges in the Pennzoil-Texaco case. (More in a further part of this series.)

3. Reputed soybean speculator and money washer, Richard Dennis of Chicago, in combination with Senator Fred Thompson (R-TN) and major movie moguls and sports celebrities. (More coming on this, too.)

4. Extortion and kick-backs, extracted from the weak oil sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf, done from the decade of 1980 to 1990, by the Elder Bush and his then private business partner, Saddam Hussein, the Iraqi strongman. Transactions were through the Chicago branch of Italy's largest bank, Banca Nazionale del Lavoro, owned in part by the Vatican. And arms deals were made for Saddam through BNL-Atlanta with the connivance of Bush and Hillary Clinton. (More coming.)

5. Political assassinations and other bloody dirty tricks by the Bush family and others, through Bank of Credit and Commerce International, BCCI, and its alter ego and successor, Pinnacle Banc Group, of the Chicago mafia enclave of Cicero jointly with the head of the Vatican Bank. (More coming.)

6. The Bush family and the Manuel Noriega Affair. (More coming.)

7. The Red Chinese Secret Police, the Bush Family, Kenneth W. Starr, the Japanese mafia (YAKUZA), and the Chicago markets. (More coming.)

THE VINCENT W. FOSTER, Jr. AFFAIR Section One

The Clintons' close crony, Vincent W. Foster, Jr., was being tracked as a possible traitorous spy, assisting Jonathan Pollard, long before Foster's short-term position as Deputy Counsel in the Clinton White House, a secret government report states.

The details are in a report put together by retired former intelligence agents and submitted to their former superiors. When the higher ups wanted the matter covered up, the team showed it to members of our group, who took notes but were not permitted to keep a copy.

Surveilled under orders of a clandestine court meeting in a sound-proof facility in the District of Columbia area, Foster was shown to have coded Swiss and other accounts ostensibly

put there for him by Israeli intelligence, The Mossad (The Institute). The seldom-mentioned Court's authority stemmed from the 1978 law, under the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act.

Usually, a federal judge from Chicago was one of those on the court panel. Deposits at Foster's account at one bank on the Swiss-Italian border, at Chiasso, Banca Della Svizzera Italiana—and accounts elsewhere—held at times two, seven, and as much as ten million dollars between them, the report details. The deposits were put there reportedly for Foster's cooperation with The Mossad.

Foster may have been blackmailed or tricked, however, by way of the purported existence of these accounts, to supply top-most U.S. secrets to Israel and to work jointly with Jonathan Pollard, now serving a life sentence for confessing to spying for Israel as to U.S. secrets on the arming of Iraq by George Herbert Walker Bush and Caspar Weinberger. Foster, the report states, worked jointly with the person using the pseudonym of "Robert Maxwell", a high-level Mossad official posing as a U.S./British/European purported business tycoon in the mass media and elsewhere.

Maxwell mysteriously fell off his boat to his death in the Atlantic late in 1991. His business empire, thereafter shown to be a fraud, collapsed. Others may likewise be blackmailing Israel, the report shows.

The suppressed document goes on to detail that since the early 1980s, Foster held the equivalent rank, as if he were a military general, in the super-duper civilian government spying and code-cracking operation of the U.S., the National Security Agency. Foster continued this work in the few months that he was Deputy Counsel of the Clinton White House. In the 1980s and thereafter, Foster, with the aid of the Elder Bush, ran a so-called "Gold Bank" in the Caribbean, for supplying clandestine gold for use by spy operatives, the report sets out.

For more than twelve years, Foster traveled widely for the NSA, sometimes on behalf of reputed NSA proprietary, Systematics, then headquartered in Arkansas. Systematics purported to be supplying bank computer software services. They actually apparently were spying on banks worldwide, friend and foe alike, for NSA. Traveling for NSA/Systematics hundreds of thousands of miles, Foster was the mastermind of an NSA project that tracked Federal Reserve and private wire transfers between banks, trillions of dollars per day.

Foster acted jointly in the project with the aid of his two Rose Law Firm partners, Hillary Rodham Clinton and Webster Hubbell, who had been Mayor of Little Rock and once Acting Chief Judge of the Arkansas Supreme Court. Foster's airline travel records, the report shows, were issued in his capacity as a "U.S. Government Official".

Because of being the master inquisitor of this action, Foster never believed the project and circumstances might someday find his own purported foreign coded accounts, or that such accounts, if he did not already know the funds were parked there for him—that such purported coded accounts could supposedly finger him as having violated American espionage laws.

This trio—Foster, Hillary, Hubbell—and their project made use of computer software, superior for money tracking, called PROMIS, stolen from its copyright-owner and developer, INSLAW, Inc. High officials in the Reagan/Bush Administration, in fact, with the particular aid of George Bush, reportedly stole the software and sold it to foreign espionage agencies, supposedly for tracking political dissidents. The software actually had a "trap door" for the American CIA and the NSA to spy on intelligence agencies, friend and foe alike. The report contends that to successfully expose all this and Foster's role might damage both the GOP and the Democratic Party.

A code-name-only Federal Agency commissioned the retired intelligence agents to put together a report on Foster which was never supposed to be referred to publicly or see the light of day. Not supposed to be declassified for thirty years, the report contends, among events:

- Foster, as spy chief, assisted Jonathan Pollard, a lower level analyst at the Office of Naval Intelligence, ONI, to carry through security blocks, the equivalent of an entire roomfull of the highest U.S. secrets on nuclear weapons, including tracking and targeting details and satellite coordinating codes and data. (Some of these details in binders were found in or near Foster's White House office after his death.)

- That Foster assisted Pollard on behalf of then Vice President George Bush and then U.S. Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger. And Foster caused others to assist Pollard, who did not himself have the authority to be carrying such secrets home with him. Both Foster and Pollard were apparently paid for this: supposedly through the use of PROMIS Software and other means, to supply Israel with such data long before Israel had developed its own proficiency in the same field.

- In so doing, Foster purportedly enabled Israel to be perceived as a genuine nuclear threat to the then Soviet Union.

- That the so-called "publisher" tycoon, using the fake name "Robert Maxwell", assisted in these joint efforts. (When "Maxwell" died mysteriously, he was buried with top honors as if he were the head of Israeli intelligence, The Mossad.)

- That Foster jointly, with his NSA/Systematics partners, Hillary Rodham Clinton and Webster Hubbell (who went on to become 3rd in command in the Clinton Justice Department), supervised and strategized for the

NSA purported proprietary, which, in turn, made use of the reputedly stolen INSLAW software. (A Chicago-area attorney, a close crony of Hillary's, John E. Gierum, of the suburb of Park Ridge, where she is from, confessed to this writer, in the presence of a witness, that the Clinton White House was trying to frame him on matters related to this. Gierum did not dispute the details of his confession when we confronted him in the Federal District Court in Chicago, 1996-97. The purpose of the intended "frame-up" was to silence Gierum)

- That the Foster-Hillary-Hubbell trio aided the worldwide surveillance on bank wire transfers and transactions, through the INSLAW "trap door". There was also spying on transactions, on an advance-data basis, of stock, bond, commodities, and options trading and brokering in the U.S. and elsewhere. This spying, the report states, benefitted certain high-level persons in the U.S. and elsewhere, including George Herbert Walker Bush, Caspar Weinberger, and others. Among the places used, the report contends, was a highly secret, heavily secure operation on the 94th floor of the World Trade Center in New York City. That operation, the report asserts, may have been the target of the bombing of that building in 1993, since the basement attack would cause noxious fumes to gather on the upper floors. (One of the accused so-called "Arab terrorist" bombers was actually close to Israeli intelligence, the report states.)

The document raises the issue that Israel and others may have had an interest in knocking out the 94th-floor operation.

According to the report, a former high-level Mossad official, living in the Chicago-area, coordinates some of the bank and brokerage spying, through a super-computer built into his home. The retired intelligence agency team assert that he is a renegade, now working AGAINST the Mossad and is highly corrupt. His address and particulars were made available by certain other sources for the purposes of targeting him for a so-called Israeli revenge attack on his residence. By accident, some years prior, this writer interviewed that official when he supposedly was still an Israeli official.

- The report goes on to contend that Hillary was more or less Foster's "lover" and had knowledge of his purported coded secret accounts; that Hillary had what is known in law as a beneficial interest in those accounts in Switzerland and elsewhere.

The report goes on to detail how Hillary and Foster were apparently able to blackmail various members of the U.S. Congress and federal agencies. The report lists 240 top U.S. officials who took bribes or were blackmailed as if they did take the bribes, by way of bribery funds parked in Swiss and other banks. A small group of former intelligence operatives, very adept with supercomputers, traced and

determined these coded accounts and, through computer trickery, caused the accounts to be entirely withdrawn and wiped out, and the deposits transferred. Over \$3.5 million of coded accounts, supposedly belonging to U.S. officials, were transferred to the U.S. Treasury Holding Account—a device for seizing illicit foreign funds of U.S. citizens.

The report contends, however, that under disguise of being seized for the U.S. Treasury Holding Account, the funds were actually stolen by the computer wizards. Left unanswered, the report asserts, is whether these accounts, including that supposedly of Foster with Hillary's beneficial interest, ever went to the U.S. Treasury Holding Account or actually to private accounts, including those of George Herbert Walker Bush and his family, and certain renegade operations of the American CIA, French CIA, the Mossad, British Counter-Intelligence, and others.

Shortly before his death, the report states, Foster was upset when informed by the First Lady that Foster's purported coded accounts, supposedly from Israel, were found out and seized; that Foster was about to be charged with treason against the U.S. based on those purported accounts. Those about to charge Foster, the report states that Hillary informed Foster, claimed he should have been sent to life in prison along with his confederate, Jonathan Pollard. Hillary is quoted in the report as informing Foster that she thinks if he were to finger his accomplices in the Pollard treason, namely George Herbert Walker Bush and Caspar Weinberger, that it would not constitute a practical criminal defense in view of the influence of those two with the courts.

The report raises the issue that Foster's brother-in-law, Beryl Anthony, former Arkansas Congressman, might be implicated in the spying, jointly through Anthony's boss, Jim Thompson, former Illinois Governor and financed for high office by the Rockefeller

family. Thompson has been chairman of the 400-member, Chicago-headquartered law firm, with worldwide offices, Winston & Strawn, of which Anthony has been a key member in their District of Columbia office.

The report makes the sinister point that Foster's death was "arranged" and "necessary" for reasons of protecting the bank/brokerage/foreign intelligence agency spying project. Foster had to be "terminated" for "national security".

Stay tuned for more about why and HOW Foster was murdered. And the role of Redspan/Bush.

3/2/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY BRIBES & AIDS BUSH IN VARIOUS MATTERS PART 4

MORE ABOUT WHY AND HOW FOSTER WAS MURDERED AND THE REPUTED ROLE OF REDSPAN/BUSH.

The suppressed report of the retired intelligence agents showed that Vincent W. Foster, Jr., was a high-ranking official of the super-secret National Security Agency, NSA. There was no actual title for him. In effect, however, Foster was the chief of bank spying, operating jointly with Alan Greenspan, the bank dictator who is like a Soviet Commissar, hence, called by us Alan REDSPAN.

As bank spy chief, Foster did this for some twelve years, purportedly as an attorney/strategist for the apparent NSA proprietary, Systematics, headquartered originally in Arkansas. His team included his reputed "lover", Hillary Rodham Clinton.

She certainly was clever and knew how to pose as one thing and be another. Her late father reportedly was a mob "laundry man", washing illicit funds. A CIA "darling" from an early age, Hillary went on to become, by 1990, Board Chairman of a reputed CIA proprietary conduit, New World Foundation, financing apparent CIA-paid agents-provocateurs to discredit indigenous dissident movements. Publicly, some thought she was a flaming liberal. Yet, she was *for* GOP 1964 presidential candidate Barry Goldwater.

Foster's pal, Hillary, was in a position to understand criminality. Her family came apparently from the Scranton, Pennsylvania area. Law enforcement personnel there contend her family was reportedly linked to the Gambino crime family, New York and Chicago, and had mobster-linked cronies on the Chicago exchanges.

William Rockefeller Clinton, on the other hand, was tied to the Chicago mobsters and their traditional mobster vacation site, Hot Springs, Arkansas, where his reputed mother was a mob "party girl". (Documents of the

alleged "Bill Clinton" and his early years have been more or less destroyed. Visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website for more details.) In its simplest form, the Bill/Hillary couple was/is a CIA-mobster marriage of convenience.

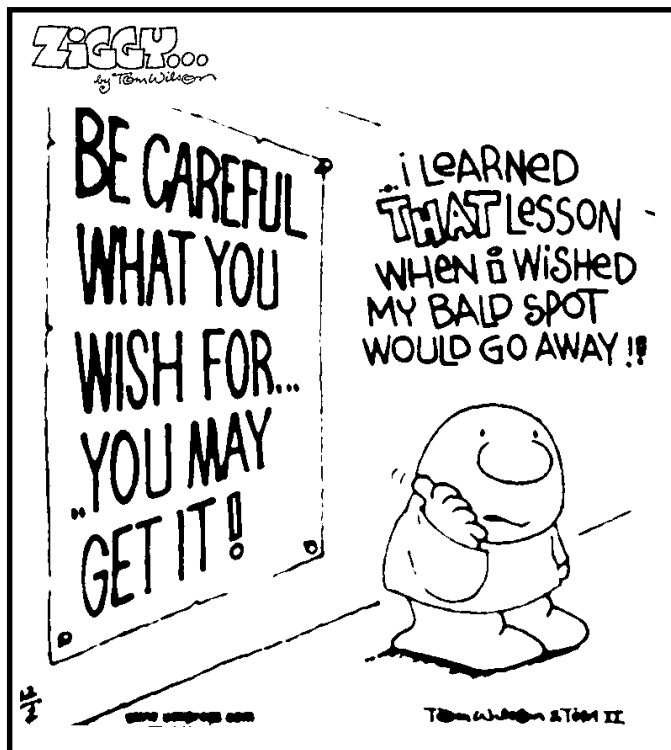
Of the trio, reportedly with Systematics, Foster was the traveler and super-courier. He did a lot of the "leg work" worldwide. After his demise, requests under the Freedom of Information Act, FOIA, caused disclosure of some 700 pages of documents as to him/Systematics/NSA. Many of the records, however, were heavily blanked out, called in FOIA parlance "redacted". While traveling, Foster had a more private mission. Hillary had long apparently confided in him that someday she was going to have to divorce Bill. So, among other things, like a typical unhappily married wife, Hillary wanted to know where her husband parked the money. (Our court reform group has a number of members who have been in divorce court. Finding their spouse's money is a key matter for them.)

Foster found one of Bill's coded accounts in Switzerland: Ten million dollars, apparently part of his cut from the CIA dope trafficking through southern states jointly with Ollie North and George Herbert Walker Bush. Account code names included "Chelsea Jefferson", the daughter's first name and Bill's alleged middle name. Hillary reportedly told Foster that if and when the marital battle begins, to put a "brick" on the Swiss and other of Bill's secret coded accounts, **EVEN THOUGH THE ELDER BUSH IS INVOLVED**, through a beneficial interest, and **EVEN THOUGH THE WIRE AND OTHER TRANSFERS WERE ARRANGED BY ALAN GREENSPAN**.

One of the accounts is listed as bank account #18, on the hand-written list of a senior U.S. Treasury Official, Office of Internal Affairs. (See Part Two of this series.) Some of Bill's coded accounts were actually an overlap with the Elder Bush and Caspar Weinberger. After Bush lost the 1992 election, he pardoned Weinberger from being prosecuted by Independent Counsel Walsh to keep this concealed. These accounts were arranged by former secret police chief Bush, Bill's CIA mentor.

So, in an expected marital battle, Foster was pledged to aid pal Hillary, even if it meant wrecking and exposing her estranged husband's cronies, the Elder Bush and Greenspan and Weinberger—a dangerous confluence of events, howsoever it were to occur.

The Internal Affairs Office of the U.S. Treasury was reportedly well aware of this criminality overlap. Could the American Republic survive a current President and former President jointly prosecuted for high crimes and treason, an event caused by a new top official in the White House named Foster? Realists thought, probably not.



A series of horrendous events led up to the death of Foster, in July 1993. About a week earlier was the downfall of the American CIA plot to topple Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein, by a CIA-paid-for coup by Iraqi military intelligence officers. A watered down story of what happened did not appear in the American monopoly press until on and after November 1, 1993.

A top White House official reportedly called off the coup, which was to have assassinated Saddam. Aborting the cabal was President Clinton himself and/or jointly with former President Bush. The Elder Bush, as we have written about exclusively based on unpublicized Chicago federal court proceedings, had been, for the decade 1980 to 1990, the private business partner of Saddam in oil kick-backs and extortions as to the weak oil sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf.

Bush/Clinton had to stop the assassination of Saddam. Why? Saddam's half-brother in Geneva, Switzerland, who also had the documents of the Bush/Clinton/Greenspan/Weinberger criminality and treason and their Swiss coded accounts, promised documents would be released requiring the treason prosecution of Bush IF BUSH AND HIS CRONIES ARRANGED THE MURDER OF SADDAM. To avoid such an event, Saddam's half-brother himself was assassinated. But the documents were conveyed to an independent-minded commentator.

Investigating this whole situation of Clinton/Bush/Greenspan/Weinberger was former CIA Director Admiral Stansfield Turner. The Admiral was checking into the Elder Bush and his family and their reputed cocaine bank money laundry wizard Giorgio Pelossi. Turner was traveling with the head of the Costa Rica secret police, as well as an eight-person team from Secret Police of Spain. Their airplane was sabotaged and crashed, seriously injuring the Admiral and killing his wife, and most of the secret police onboard who were checking the Spain links to the George Bush family reputed dirty business aided by Redspan and the bank secret wire transfers. (This occurred not so long before the initial posting of this story.)

So, just before the murder of Foster, the Iraqi plotters were tricked into trusting Bush/Clinton/Greenspan. By this duplicity, Saddam found out and had the plotters assassinated.

The day before the murder of Foster, the Director of the FBI, William Sessions, was sacked by Clinton. What was the reason planted in the monopoly press? That Sessions had misused his position by taking his wife along, at unauthorized government expense, on official FBI airplane flights. Sessions had in place an elite team, he believed were above reproach, investigating the high-level treasonous criminality of Bush/Clinton/Greenspan/Weinberger and related culprits. The way

Sessions was unceremoniously removed was a tip-off. Sessions should have known he was sailing into shark-invested waters.

Several weeks before the death of Foster, German counter-intelligence in Frankfurt were actively surveilling three Israelis apparently residing only temporarily in their venue. This team were reportedly academic types actually, properly called "professors" in Israel. They had no known criminal or other negative background. But the German secret police, through long reliable sources, came to understand that this trio were actually a one-time contract "hit" team, not directly under the auspices of the State of Israel or the Mossad. In plain language, these were paid, private, contract killers, exclusively for this mission.

Through their American affiliates, the German spooks traced the team later to the District of Columbia. The Germans were informed that their bird-dogging of the "hit" team would lead to tremendous U.S.-German intelligence agency friction. That is, they were told to lay off.

(Also reportedly a part of German Counter-Intelligence from Frankfurt, was Andreas Strassmeir. He reportedly infiltrated one of the several teams involved in the multiple bombings of April 19, 1995, of a federal office building in Oklahoma City. Among other things, he was reportedly aware that the Elder Bush, upon the conclusion of the Persian Gulf War, quietly brought some five thousand Iraqi military intelligence officers and their families to reside in the U.S.—many became residents of Oklahoma City. Through German-U.S. cooperation, arranged by the Elder Bush, Strassmeir was kept out of the hands of the FBI as part of the FBI cover-up. Prior to the trial of the so-called "lone bomber", Timothy McVeigh, his attorney filed a Petition for Mandamus, to try to require the McVeigh murder trial judge in Denver—where the case was removed to—to put into the public court record certain documents. The extraordinary Petition, filed with the federal appeals court, was not mentioned, if at all, in the monopoly press. The Petition referred to documents, some in the secret record and some in the public court record, showing that Iraq was behind the Oklahoma City terrorism, operating through U.S. dissidents as surrogates, not knowing for whom they are doing it. Saddam Hussein, Bush's former private business partner, got his revenge on the U.S., and Clinton/Bush covered it up because of the treasonous links to themselves.)

Related facts: Little known, when it comes to security of the President and other high-level U.S. and foreign visiting dignitaries, the U.S. Secret Service has been known for decades to rely on so-called "retired" or elder statesmen of the crime syndicate. So, when a President was to come through Chicago or stop there, the advance team of the Secret Service consults

with local, trusted mobsters. "Was there some lone nut weirdo would-be assassin going to endanger the President?" they inquire. The elder mobsters and their own intelligence network always accommodated the Secret Service with pertinent answers and data. True in the past; true now.

Further, when the Secret Service works on a particularly difficult project, they set up what nowadays is called a "focus group", but made up of university criminology professors, "retired" mobsters, and other highly well-informed types. So, after the death of Foster, the Secret Service set up several "focus groups" to consider what had happened. And some of the "focus group" participants later informed us. Those details were corroborated by the suppressed report of the retired intelligence agents referred to earlier in this series.

The several sources thus confirmed details which included:

- That the Israeli one-time "hit" team was known to be in the vicinity of the District of Columbia at the time of the murder of Foster.

- That they confronted Foster that fateful day in July, 1993. They dealt with Foster the same way the Gestapo team did when they came to the home of General Edwin Rommel, during World War II. Rommel knew. Foster knew. He had to go with "them". The Gestapo taking Rommel from his family, went with him nearby. They told Rommel they knew he was part of the cabal plotting to overthrow Hitler and thereby committing treason against the German state during the war. They handed Rommel a weapon, stating he can either shoot himself as they walk away, or if not, when they come right back, they will have to do the job. Either way, he was told, your family will be spared problems and it will be announced as a natural death or a suicide caused by bad health. And that Rommel would remain an honored General in the public mind.

Similarly, Foster was told that they knew what he had done. That he cannot be allowed to endanger the then new President, Clinton, and former President Bush, and Greenspan, and Weinberger, and the future of the U.S. central government. At the behest of Bush/Weinberger, Israel was owed a favor. Israel was the trans-shipment point for weapons from the U.S. to Iran from the start of the Iran-Iraq war, 1980. That Israeli intelligence had documented proof and pictures, proving Bush arranged the delay of the release of the U.S. hostages held by Iran, in return for the U.S. weapons shipments. The delay designed to show President Carter, running for re-election, as a wimp, unable to get back the hostages. The treasonous deal, done in a Paris suburb, October, 1980, called the "October Surprise", put in place the Reagan/Bush ticket. The hostages were released just at the moment Reagan/Bush were inaugurated, January, 1981. And the Israeli government had proof of

President Clinton's complicity, later, in the cover-up of treason of his crony, the Elder Bush.

Foster was confronted with his role, jointly with Hillary Clinton, in American LaFarge, the U.S. unit of a French firm in which the Elder Bush reportedly has a large financial interest. Hillary had been a director of the firm which reportedly supplied the ingredients for poison gas to Israel's sworn enemy, Iraq.

Foster was suicided near the White House. His body was transported to Fort Marcy Park, Virginia, a Civil War memorial site. Finding the body there would enable Israel and others to possibly set off an international scandal in that, right across the road, about 650 feet away from the park, was the residence mansion of the Saudi Ambassador.

Questions could be raised: Was the Ambassador complicit in the death of Foster? Did those in the residence hear the shots? And so on.

Of course, the White House knew the truth. The super-secret National Reconnaissance Office, in charge of satellites, satellite spy and imaging, had images showing the body being moved to Virginia. The White House and that location in Virginia are under total 24-hour surveillance. Fort Marcy Park is not far from the CIA headquarters. Every blade of grass is under satellite imagery. A key operative of the NRO, who knew about all this, Daniel Potter, was murdered in March, 1998, and covered up as an unsolved crime.

Other details discussed with the "focus" groups and corroborated in the suppressed report of the retired intelligence agents:

- Foster's body was prepared for cover-up burial by a reputed CIA-contract mortuary, doing work for the "Defense Department" as a cover.

- The prosecutor in the District of Columbia, under the real circumstances of the death of Foster in the Capitol, certainly knew that his office had jurisdiction to investigate the murder of Foster, the highest ranking U.S. government official to be murdered since the assassination of President Kennedy. The prosecutor's office had more than 500 clear pictures, showing various aspects of the body and related matters. Some pictures showed Foster was finished off with a small-caliber gun shot to the back of his neck, directly contradicting any story of supposed "suicide".

Three days after that prosecutor's office began their inquiry, several purported "government agents", heavily armed, showed up but did not show credentials, if any. They quickly carted away most anything and everything in the prosecutor's office that could have contained Foster pictures, documents, and data.

This event was never reported in the monopoly press. The pictures were referred to, however, in the suppressed report, and discussed during the sessions of the Secret

Service "focus" groups.

Several years later, the Washington Post ran the barest mention of some of the details of the "hit" team. One story was by then Washington Post reporter Michael Isikoff. To pander to his CIA-media bosses at the Post, he wrote a story designed to heckle all items contradicting the Foster "suicide" story as mere conspiracy theories, starting one article very briefly mentioning me.

(The *Washington Post* was exposed in a book, the first edition of which was suppressed: *Katherine The Great* about Katherine Graham, supposed owner of the *Post* and her CIA links, by Deborah Davis.) Isikoff went to work for the sister publication, *Newsweek*. Isikoff reportedly is an asset of the Mossad. Some contend his meddling and complicity resulted in the murder of White House intern Mary Caitrin Mahoney, who was murdered by an intelligence agency team in a Starbucks Coffee Shop right in the District of Columbia, July, 1997, and now falsely blamed onto a "lone nut". Mahoney knew of Clinton giving U.S. financial, industrial, and military secrets reportedly to the head of the Red Chinese Secret Police, Wang Jun, who is also a private law client of alleged "independent" counsel Kenneth W. Starr.

Another story about me in the *Washington Post* was on the front page, July 4, 1995. That early morning I received two calls. First caller identified himself as a U.S. correspondent for the Israel newspaper, *Ma'ariv*. "Mr. Skolnick, your story is going to cause the head of the Mossad to be assassinated. You are a Jew. How can you do such a thing?" he blurted out. He did not want to hear that nobody from the *Post* had interviewed me with respect to the story that day. I did not finger the chief of the Mossad. I offered to fax him some details. He hung up.

The second caller that morning identified himself as the U.S. correspondent of "Israel National Radio". He started right off condemning me, the minute I answered the phone: "Mr. Skolnick, you are a bad Jew! Stop these terrible stories!" he screamed at me. Without hollering back, I tried to explain what I knew. I suggested: "You in the Israel press should grill your man Isikoff for putting matters upside down, and now you condemn me for it as if I own the *Washington Post*." The caller did not seem interested in my explanations.

So, in summary, these are the ones who had an interest to either have Foster murdered, or cover it up when they found out it happened. One way or another, Foster had to be silenced about his foreign bank accounts which overlapped those of the Elder Bush/Caspar Weinberger, and were reportedly arranged by secret bank wire transfers directly arranged and approved by Alan Greenspan, head of the super-secret PRIVATE bank, called the Federal Reserve:

- (1) William Rockefeller Clinton;
- (2) Hillary Rodham Clinton;
- (3) Goerge Herbert Walker Bush;
- (4) Caspar Weinberger;
- (5) Alan Greenspan, or as we prefer to call him Alan Redspan.

3/4/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY BRIBES & AIDS BUSH IN VARIOUS MATTERS PART 5

GREENSPAN, THE BUSH FAMILY, AND THE OIL-SOAKED CROOKED COURTS

In the 1950s, George Herbert Walker Bush got into the oil business with his partners, the Liedtke brothers. Bush was assisted by his father, Prescott Bush, Sr., who was one of Adolph Hitler's bankers jointly with the Bush relative, George Herbert Walker.

Also greatly assisting Bush was Eugene Meyer, who had reportedly built up his fortune by massive fraud, misusing Liberty War Bonds, used to suck money out of common Americans with the then new, conspiratorial Federal Reserve—all used to finance and force Americans to fight in England and Europe's bloodbath, World War I.

With his loot, Meyer bought the then failing *Washington Post* newspaper. Meyer's daughter, Katherine Graham, became publicly known as if she were the sole "owner" of the *Post*, despite the fact that British royalty had a large financial interest in the *Post*, and later, sister publication *Newsweek* magazine. Suppressed was the first edition of a book that showed the *Washington Post* was a front for the American CIA; this was Deborah Davis' book *Katherine The Great*.

Much later, Bush brought in numerous British royalty into his oil ventures. Later, Bush was given honorary title by the Queen. Yet, the *U.S. Constitution*, Article 1, Section 9, forbids U.S. officials to have titles of nobility and be beholden to foreign kings and princes. And Bush is a distant cousin of the Queen of England.

As we pointed out in earlier parts of this series, according to the secret Federal Reserve bank wire transfers, Bush had a joint account with the Queen of England in the British Monarchy-owned Coutts Bank, London—as arranged by Alan Greenspan, using his secret codes, directly supervising the same. This, in part, facilitated British Counter-Intelligence operatives, MI-6, to do bloody, dirty tricks against U.S. citizens IN THE UNITED STATES, such as in heavily Irish Catholic-populated areas like Chicago, where a percentage of the Irish sympathize with the anti-crown, anti-British IRA. MI-6 works directly under the orders of the Monarchy. (Al

Fayed senior claims they murdered his son, Dodi, and intended pregnant wife Princess Diana of Wales. Visit his www.alfayed.com website for more.)

Following World War II, Bush's elders were instrumental in bringing, to the U.S. and South America, the surviving anti-Soviet Nazi intelligence apparatus, the Gehlen Organization. This was under the auspices of the American CIA and U.S. Military Intelligence. U.S., Argentina, and Brazil became a base for such post-war Nazi operations. (I tried to expose the U.S. operation, through a seminar in Chicago, 1976, and, strange as it may seem to naive people, I was opposed by the Jewish aristocracy in Chicago, not the common people.)

Finding new oilfields within the continental U.S. was declining. Bush and his cronies realized that the new, mammoth oil finds would be offshore, under hundreds of feet of water in the continental shelf or the shallow waters of the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean. The name of the Liedtke/Bush operation was changed from Zapata Petroleum Company to Zapata Offshore. The Liedtkes went on to supposedly form a separate firm, Pennzoil, although Bush had a large financial interest in that company as well.

Soon Zapata had some 600 units and affiliates. Strange, but they seemed to set up shop often in the world hotspots and places of insurgency against colonial rulers. Zapata reportedly was a CIA proprietary, a supposedly "private" firm acting as an adjunct to the spy agency and espionage bloody tricks. Thus Bush was with CIA long, long before becoming Director of Central Intelligence for eleven-and-a-half months in 1976. Thereafter, by the way, he became a director for about 4 years, of Eli Lilly Company, major producer of cocaine, supposedly for pharmaceutical purposes.

Being beyond the U.S. jurisdiction limits, Zapata's offshore oil rigs reportedly became drop-off points, by ship and helicopter, for contraband, including transit points for the major dope traffic. Reportedly assisting in the dope traffic from Colombia and Venezuela was George Herbert Walker Bush's son, John E. Bush, called Jeb, and his Mexico-born wife, Columba.

Jeb was the resident banker for Texas Commerce Bank. Like the bribery of judges, the major proceeds from the dope traffic are not out in an alley, but through banks owned and operated by the corrupters. (In an earlier story, by error, I said his wife was born in Colombia.)

Bush/Liedtke/Pennzoil got a hammer-lock on a company much larger than Pennzoil. How? By Pennzoil bringing a suit in the crooked Texas courts claiming that the huge Texaco Company wrongly interfered with Pennzoil's purported contract to acquire and merge with Getty Oil Company. A Texas judge reportedly steered the case in such a way

(that can be done by the evidence let in or kept out of the court trial) that the jury awarded Pennzoil the largest judgment of its kind in court history: \$10.53 BILLION.

Texaco appealed the monstrous judgment to the Texas Supreme Court. Like the Illinois Supreme Court, the Texas high court is reportedly known for being "for sale". (In 1969, my public accusations of bribery, made directly into their faces, caused the Illinois Supreme Court judges to have me grabbed in my wheelchair and hustled off to prison for "contempt of court", because I refused to tell the accused judges how our group went about investigating them. I was vindicated. The ruckus caused the high court tribunal to be swept away in the biggest judicial bribery scandal in U.S. history.)

Typically, in a hard-fought case, when a lawyer arguing a matter can't find a precedent case to cite from his state, sometimes he refers to a ruling by the highest court of another state. Once a Texas lawyer cited an Illinois Supreme Court decision. His opponent blurted out, "Your Honor, that is one of those crooked law-book published decisions from Illinois' wrecked, worthless high court. Your Honor is not going to be persuaded by that, are you Judge?" Likewise, Illinois lawyers hesitate for similar reasons to cite as precedent a ruling by the Texas Supreme Court.

The Texas high court refused to review the mammoth judgment, upholding it in secret. When a judgment is entered, the only way the "loser" can escape having their money and property seized, is to put up an Appeal Bond. Most states, as a safeguard, require the Appeal Bond to be 2-1/2 to 3 times the judgment amount. Where would Texaco get such an appeal bond to stop the running of the doomsday judgment of almost \$11 Billion?

In a front page, detailed story, the *Wall Street Journal* showed how the Texas courts are "for sale". The story was headlined "Quality of Justice—Texaco Case Spotlights Question of Integrity of the Courts in Texas", November 4, 1987. Shortly thereafter, in a large advertisement, Pennzoil said the Texas high court somehow DID "review the judgment". A careful reading, however, of Pennzoil's ad, shows the judgment was "reviewed" in secret without a written explanation. (*Chicago Tribune*, 11/18/87)

At that time, the Court of last resort in America, the U.S. Supreme Court, was packed with Bush cronies and sympathizers, many of them having multi-multi-million dollar financial interests in some way tied to Bush and his social and business circles. America's highest tribunal refused to stop the enforcement of the horrendous judgment and refused to deal with the matter on its merits. Result: Texaco was forced into bankruptcy, as Pennzoil was in the process of seizing their properties.

Texaco had an important source of oil: Iraq.

As we have mentioned in exclusive stories, based on being the only journalists covering a federal case in Chicago: For a decade Bush was the PRIVATE BUSINESS PARTNER of Iraqi strongman, Saddam Hussein. Together, they shook down the oil-pumping weak sheikdoms in the Persian Gulf for billions and billions of dollars per year, from 1980 to 1990. The Persian Gulf War, stripped to its essentials, was simply a falling out of private business partners. And Bush, with the help of Hillary Rodham Clinton, was instrumental in supplying weapons to Iraq, to fight Iran, 1980 to 1988. (To understand the situation, consult: *Spider's Web—How The White House Armed Iraq* by Alan Friedman.)

Through American LaFarge, Bush and Hillary reportedly supplied poison gas ingredients to Iraq, who used them against their own dissidents, the Kurds, and against the Iranians who fought Iraq with wave after wave of very young, throwaway soldiers. Key portions of these events occurred just as Alan Greenspan was put up as the Commissar of the highly secretive PRIVATE central bank, the Federal Reserve, in August 1987. The press pretend it is a U.S. GOVERNMENT ENTITY, which it is not. The Fed issues paper money, masquerading as the "U.S. Dollar", backed by hot air, not gold, not silver, nothing.

How did George Herbert Walker Bush, with his sons, reportedly buy the Texas Courts to benefit Pennzoil—benefits later carried into effect by Fed dictator Greenspan? And Greenspan approved of secret bank wire transfers to and from the Bush family accounts, billions of dollars. Some of the funds were reportedly the proceeds of the massive dope traffic. Other funds were used to corrupt public officials in the U.S. and elsewhere. Some were the illicit proceeds of the CIA dope traffic.

Banks with the Bush family accounts reportedly involved:

- Chase Manhattan Bank of Florida, Clearwater, Florida;
- Banco de Occidente, Panama City, Panama;
- NCNB of Texas, Garland, Texas;
- First Federal of Miami, Miami, Florida;
- Banco de Panama;
- Banco De Exterior De Espana, Malaga, Spain (discussed in an earlier part of this series).

NOTE: Former Director of Central Intelligence, Admiral Stansfield Turner, was seriously injured in a sabotaged plane crash a short time before this story was first posted. Turner's wife died in the crash along with several members of foreign secret police units assisting Turner. The Admiral was investigating the Bush family and their reported links to major dope trafficking and proceeds through the mentioned banks, including the one in Malaga, Spain.

From our more than four decades of investigating bribery corruption, exposing judges and others, we know that the influencing of judges and other public officials is done very often through domestic and offshore escrow accounts.

The judges and other public officials are in a position to know:

1. that if they make an important decision favoring the corrupter, at a later date funds will be deposited in escrow;

2. if the judge, or other public official, makes the arbitrary, corrupt ruling, and the ruling “sticks” and does not “bounce” or be exposed as purely crooked, then the funds, waiting in escrow, are forwarded to a concealed account for the judge or other public official’s later use and benefit, sometimes years later, sometimes for THEIR CHILDREN’S use and benefit.

Crooked rulings are seldom C.O.D., but rather by the methods I mention.

The pressfakers censor the news, sometimes by simply not bringing up known details when it is pertinent and important to consider the same. Some forget, for example, that the Rev. Jesse Jackson, in the early 1970s, was a Nixon Republican, and later, a Bush Republican. (Visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website; scroll down to our story “The Murder Of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.—Unspoken Details” Part One. Consider the details that the Rev. Jackson is reportedly an accomplished extortionist and is a reputed FBI stool pigeon all his adult life.)

So, it should come as no great surprise that Rev. Jesse Jackson led the campaign in 1996 to strong-arm more than \$180 million from Pennzoil/Bush competitor Texaco that got their oil from Bush’s now disgruntled former private business partner Saddam Hussein and Iraq oil. “‘The mission is not complete’, declared [Rev. Jesse] Jackson, who is calling for a boycott of Texaco despite last week’s settlement of the lawsuit” [showing a picture of Rev. Jackson] (*Time Magazine*, 11/25/96, page 33).

References to aid in understanding George Herbert Walker Bush and his family and the social and business links to the Nazis, also to British pro-Nazi royalty:

- *Wall Street And The Rise Of Hitler* by Antony Sutton

- *Trading With The Enemy* by Charles Higham

- *American Swastika* by Charles Higham

- *The Secret War Against The Jews* by John Loftus and Mark Aarons

- *George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography* by Webster Griffin Tarpley and Anton Chaikin

The Crime And Punishment Of I.G. Farben by Joseph Borkin

Go to our website to view a few samples of the reportedly authentic records we have of secret bank wire transfers, authorized by Fed

boss Alan Greenspan, for the corrupt purposes of the Bush family, and also some hand-written notations by a senior official of the U.S. Treasury Department, Office of Internal Affairs.

3/9/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY AIDS & BRIBES BUSH PART SIX

NEIL BUSH AND THE AMERICAN CIA

Background:

Over a period of four decades, our research and investigation group has repeatedly publicized, in the public interest, whenever we are permitted, some of the following:

1. That State and Federal Judges, in important cases, are often corrupted through financial institutions, such as banks. Throughout the history of the U.S., key judges owned and operated banks jointly with their lawyer cronies. Most often, the judges do not disqualify themselves. It is seldom, if ever, discussed in the monopoly press, tied to the banks, thus shaping a blindspot in what Americans know and understand about the so-called Justice System. Some call it the injustice system, based on personal tragedy.

2. That the purported tax collectors and extractors, the Internal Revenue Service, are corruptly slanted against the common American, and in favor of the ultra rich. Thus the richest families in America, such as the Rockefellers, the Mellons, the Morgans, and the Marshall Fields, apparently pay little, if any, taxes. Is it any wonder the hospitals, libraries, schools, and highways are bankrupt? Those who have the most do not support the realm, the infrastructure of the United States. (Political candidates appearing on my public access cable TV show uniformly refuse to answer questions about this.)

3. With the willful blindness of corrupt top IRS officials, the ultra wealthy have formed foundations to hide their ill-gotten treasures and evade taxes. Third-party presidential candidate George Wallace, in 1972, said if he is elected, he would put a stop to the Rockefeller Foundation hiding that family’s wealth. At the time Wallace, according to the polls, was expected to have 19% of the vote. There was a danger that his candidacy would make it so that the two major presidential candidates, Nixon and McGovern, could not, either one, get enough electoral votes to be President. Thus, the election, in a rare event, would be thrown into the Congress to decide who would be President.

Shortly after George Wallace made the statement, he was nearly shot to death and spent the rest of his painful life in a wheelchair. We were about the only ones who had a documentary film-maker on our public access cable TV show, who said that Wallace was

claiming Nixon was behind the assassination plot.

4. That some of the ultra rich families have formed and operate foundations that are part of a three-tier system, using technical terms, that conceal the source of the funds: conduits, pass-throughs, and fronts. That such foundations are acting for and on behalf of the American CIA to buy-out and co-opt journalism societies, labor unions, dissident indigenous movements, and such, and other so-called independent groups. And to finance government-paid agents provocateurs.

Disgruntled that the powers-that-be assassinated his brother, John F. Kennedy, Robert F. Kennedy caused a horrendous scandal in the spring of 1967. To understand the profound nature of the CIA-foundations ruckus, in a good reference library consult the *New York Times INDEX* for 1967, under the topic “Central Intelligence Agency”, for a summary of stories. Thereafter, in college seminars and a course I taught at a broadcast school, I followed up on this, tracing the “before and after” of suspected groups. We became experts on CIA foundations. For triggering this mess, Bobby, in 1968, paid the ultimate price—being assassinated by a so-called “lone” assassin.

5. That the CIA took over and used, for domestic and foreign dirty tricks, several dozen savings & loan associations. In his heavily-documented book *The Mafia, The CIA, And George Bush*, longtime journalist Pete Brewton tells about more than two dozen S&Ls taken over or used by the CIA. The book came out in 1992, and Brewton points out that, after the funds were mysteriously “loaned out” to persons often not credit-worthy, the federally-insured thrifts would go under, leaving huge losses for the taxpayers. Jam-packed with details, the book, some claim, is not easy to read. Yes, it is not a novel.

We followed up and identified four such CIA S&Ls in Illinois, not mentioned in his book. In one such, in a Chicago suburb, Clyde S&L, Congressman Henry Hyde (R-IL) had been a director. A federal agency sued him and the other directors for causing it to go under. For example, with Hyde’s connivance, \$67 million of Clyde’s funds disappeared in Arkansas. There was a danger that CIA-type details would get into the public court record. So, a CIA attorney from Washington was brought in and persuaded the Judge to impound portions of the court file. Despite that, we did find out plenty.

Henry Hyde wears two hats: First, as known, he is a U.S. Congressman. Second, as mostly unknown, he is head of the CIA’s “black budget”, financing the overthrow of governments and the assassination of leaders that the CIA does not agree with. As chairman of the House Judiciary Committee, Hyde has the power to start the removal of a misbehaving

judge or to frame a judge for blackmail purposes. Hyde blackmailed the Chicago federal judge who had the case, so Hyde, unlike the other S&L directors, did not have to pay a penny in damages. Details are in earlier stories of ours. Note: Hyde reportedly supervised the CIA dope traffic through the southern states carried out jointly by Bill Clinton, George Herbert Walker Bush, and Ollie North.

In Denver, Colorado, was a reputed CIA covert operation known as Silverado Banking, Savings & Loan Association. From 1985 through August 1988, the elder Bush's son, Neil Bush, was on the board of directors. In December 1988, a month after the elder Bush was elected President, Silverado went under. Large sums had been sucked out of Silverado reportedly to finance, in violation of Congressional prohibition, the CIA's operations with the contras against the elected government in Nicaragua.

This was done to a several-times-bankrupt reputed con-man, Ellison Trine Starnes, Jr., who reportedly was not credit worthy. Yet, he and his associates made more than \$75 million in loans from Silverado at the behest of Neil Bush. But the real answer to the riddle of Ellison Trine Starnes, Jr., lies in the ultimate destination of all that money he borrowed. Did HE get it, or was he just a front man or mustache for others, as noted in Brewton's book, page 254? Starnes was the second largest borrower of Silverado and the funds apparently disappeared through secret accounts, perhaps for the CIA, through the Bahamas and the tax haven between England and France, called the Isle of Jersey.

Starnes and his role with the CIA Nicaragua operation is evident: "On January 27, 1986, Spitz Channell, the late convicted Contra fundraiser, associate of Oliver North, and president of the National Endowment for the Preservation of Liberty, wrote a letter to Starnes: 'Dear Mr. Starnes: You are cordially invited to a briefing in the Roosevelt Room of the White House. The briefing will be on President Reagan's legislative initiative in support of the Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters. The President is attending. Donald R. Regan, White House Chief of Staff, Elliott Abrams, Undersecretary of State for Latin American Affairs, and Admiral John Poindexter, National Security Advisor, will be conducting the briefing along with me.'" (From Brewton's book, page 256.)

The Silverado-Starnes-CIA money traveled through Allied Bank of Texas, later called First Interstate Bank. (See the mention of that bank in the hand-written notes of a reportedly senior official of the U.S. Treasury, Office of Internal Affairs; documents posted on our website.)

As we have seen, Alan Greenspan, the dictator of the Federal Reserve, with his own coded authorizations, supervised the Bush

family dirty business through 25 accounts mentioned in this series. Note: Greenspan became the Federal Reserve Commissar in August 1987.

After the collapse of Silverado, the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation sued Neil Bush. As the *Chicago Tribune* said for 9/23/90:

"WASHINGTON—The government Friday filed a civil suit against President Bush's son Neil and 10 others charging them with 'gross negligence' for their role in the collapse of the Denver-based Silverado Banking, Savings and Loan Association. The suit, filed by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. in U.S. District Court in Denver, seeks \$200 million dollars in damages. The suit charges that Bush and other thrift officers breached their duties and were guilty of 'gross negligence' by engaging in 'unsafe and unsound lending and investment practices'. Silverado collapsed in 1988 at a cost to taxpayers of \$1 billion."

Left out of the suit and reports was that Neil Bush and Silverado were reportedly a channel for illicit funds for the Iran Contra operation in which S&L fraud was reportedly used to get around the Congressional prohibition of aid to the drug-running Contras.

One aspect of the Neil Bush scandal reportedly involved him having falsified details as to this on his Federal Income Tax report. Instrumental in the ostensible cover-up was a Bush family close crony, Lawrence B. Gibbs, who from 1986 to 1989 was Commissioner of the Internal Revenue Service.

(Gibbs helped in the Pennzoil/Bush fight against Texaco: As IRS Commissioner he helped sink Texaco further by slamming the bankrupt Texaco with a demand for back-taxes of \$6.5 billion. See the book *George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography* by Tarpley and Chaitkin, paperback edition, p. 445.)

Getting into the picture in 1990 was a Chicago-based law firm, Hopkins & Sutter, with offices also in Washington, D.C. As Cram's *Chicago Business* said of the law firm, 1/28/91: "It does more work than any other law firm in the country for the Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. (FDIC) which insures bank deposits, and the Resolution Trust Corp. (RTC) which disposes of troubled thrift assets.... The firm handles some of the government's most sensitive and highly publicized banking cases. Just recently, Hopkins was retained to investigate the officers, directors, and lawyers of Silverado Banking Savings & Loan Assn. of Denver, a group that included President George Bush's son Neil." The article conveniently left out that Hopkins & Sutter reportedly helps cover-up failed savings & loans that were part of covert operations for the American CIA. Neil Bush, thanks to Hopkins & Sutter, was left off with a mere slap on the wrists.

Hopkins & Sutter is closely aligned with CIA "black budget" boss Henry Hyde, who is

also a Congressman. (See the document on our website where they are apparently putting the arm on their law clients for the re-election campaign of Hyde.)

Among their clients, Hopkins & Suffer has ocean shippers and forwarders. Remember: Hyde limited the Impeachment Resolution against President Clinton to sexual matters only, rather than the treason Clinton committed with and for the Red Chinese. White House intern Mary Cairtin Mahoney was murdered by an intelligence agency "hit" team, July 1997, right in the District of Columbia. Why? Caity, as she was called, knew a great deal and was to have been called as a Federal Grand Jury witness regarding: That Clinton, from time to time, met with the reputed head of the Red Chinese Secret Police, Wang Jun, and conveyed to him U.S. industrial, financial, and MILITARY SECRETS—to a sworn enemy of the United States. And get this terrible conflict of interest: so-called "Independent" Counsel Kenneth W. Starr had Wang Jun as HIS PRIVATE LAW CLIENT! AND, Starr has been an UNREGISTERED LOBBYIST for the Red Chinese government, an offense for which Clinton could have Starr in prison and was blackmailing Starr.

In Chicago, a partner in the Hopkins & Suffer law firm has been Jay Steinberg. He was the Chapter 11 Trustee in one of the strangest bankruptcy cases of its kind. William J. Stoecker was a very young man running a tiny lawn-care service. By the greatest mystery, banks in Chicago and Boston loaned him over a BILLION DOLLARS so he could buy up, among others, defense contractors that did secret work for the U.S. Government. And get this: the banks apparently did not check him out very well. In a short time, he built up a so-called "empire" of such firms—and then his empire collapsed because of apparent fraud. His firms were put into bankruptcy and the Chapter 11 Trustee was Jay Steinberg.

In undisputed matters in court, we contend that Steinberg reportedly aided in upwards of one billion dollars disappearing in the Stoecker matters and that the corrupt top IRS officials are reportedly aware of this vast apparent embezzlement and do nothing about it. WAS THE WHOLE AFFAIR A CIA OPERATION? After all, Hopkins & Sutter seem to be reputed experts in espionage-style cover-ups, such as with Neil Bush and Silverado.

A Chicago-area caulking contractor, Joseph Andreuccetti, claims Chicago-area banks swindled him out of large sums. To make good his pending claims, a federal bank regulatory agency about 1983 parked \$58.4 million with Chicago-area based Household International and Household Bank. The matter was in INVOLUNTARY bankruptcy starting in 1984 and continued for almost 14 years. As to the top-level IRS officials in Chicago and their theft, for their own personal benefit and

not for the U.S. Treasury, of properties belonging to Andreuccetti, see my series, "Corrupt IRS Officials Face Exposure In Dope Bust".

Chapter 11 Bankruptcy Trustee Jay Steinberg sold one of the major properties to a Bankruptcy Court Auctioneer, who bought it for HIMSELF and his partner, a known gangster. The auctioneer, Wallace Lieberman was later found murdered. The IRS officials, who had long known of the gangster, suddenly started a situation rushing the gangster into jail. And from there, the corrupt IRS officials stole the properties for themselves, not for the U.S. Treasury. We were the only ones to do a documentary which we aired on our weekly public access cable TV program in Chicago about the murder of Lieberman and what all was involved.

Of the \$58.4 million of funds thus escrowed, or parked, with Household, Steinberg participated reportedly in secretly transferring \$50 million of that to Little Rock, Arkansas. Why? To try to reportedly cover up the \$47 million embezzlement there of an S&L, for which Bill and Hillary Clinton are subject to federal criminal prosecution and jailing, on charges of misappropriating federally-insured bank funds.

Helping transfer the \$50 million to Arkansas was Hillary's lawyer-crony, John E. Gierum, from the suburb of Park Ridge where she is from. Gierum confessed to me, in the presence of his former client, Andreuccetti, that the Clinton White House is trying to frame him to shut him up. In court, Gierum, when confronted by me with his confession, did not dispute the same.

More details are in stories on our www.skolnicksreport.com website.

Is it a mere coincidence that Household International is the successor and alter ego of Nugan Hand Bank, a CIA proprietary that went under in 1980 just after one of its founders was murdered? As to Nugan Hand Bank and the CIA, see *The Crimes Of Patriots* by Jonathan

Kwitny who points out that former Director of Central Intelligence, William Colby, was the General Counsel of Nugan Hand. Later, Colby was also the unlisted General Counsel of Household. When the Jay Steinberg/Household/Andreuccetti/Little Rock matter began to bubble and boil in 1996, Colby was murdered and it was made to look like a "boat accident".

By the way, the elder Bush is no stranger to political assassination. With the CIA in 1963, he apparently tried to cover up some of the details following the murder of President John F. Kennedy. (See document at our website.)

3/13/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

GREENSPAN REPORTEDLY AIDS AND BRIBES THE BUSH FAMILY PART SEVEN

THE REPUTED SOYBEAN-DOPE MACHINE

There was a conference in Chicago supposedly on the topic of what to do about the dope scourge. The former chief federal prosecutor in Chicago was there, Anton R. Valukas. I was sitting right in front. So it should have been easy for me, as a free-lance journalist, to ask the alleged crime-buster a question.

"Some contend the CIA is flooding the U.S. with dope by way of Chicago. What did YOU do about this problem, as the U.S. Attorney here, Mr. Valukas?" I asked in my usual point-blank manner. He refused to answer and, instead, pointed to some other reporter who had a question just short of asking this panel member about the weather.

Also sitting on the panel as one of the speakers was Richard J. Dennis. He was over-stuffed. Looked to me like 350 pounds of laundry. On second thought, he seemed to be a pompous British viceroy, at some Caribbean colony, like in some movie about pirates. Dennis was glassy-eyed and seemed to me to be half-giggling. On a panel about dope, did they put up a speaker who was stoned?

Dennis has been dubbed the "soybean king". He also is reportedly in favor of legalization of narcotics. My interview policy, however, is to never question, if I can help it, someone who is drunk or stoned. So, I didn't ask Dennis anything.

Dennis made his mark in the period of 1989. At the time, the Vatican-owned agro-chemical firm, Ferruzzi Finanziaria S.p.a., was determined to get a foothold in the U.S. soybean market, in competition with the highly secretive Cargill and the reportedly highly corrupt Archer-Daniels-Midland or ADM. Ferruzzi, fair and square, abiding by the rules, had cornered the market on soybeans. Cargill and ADM had bet big the wrong way. By the

way commodity contracts are written, Ferruzzi had the right to seize THEIR assets if they defaulted. And they could not comply with the contracts, which would have damaged them worldwide. Some say billions of dollars were involved.

The bosses at the Chicago Board of Trade, in the middle of the game, changed the rules to protect Cargill and ADM as long-time speculators on the exchange. Ferruzzi went to federal district court. One of then President George Herbert Walker Bush's cronies, Chicago Federal District Judge James B. Zagel (312-435-5714) said he has no intention of helping Ferruzzi by defaulting the two grain speculators.

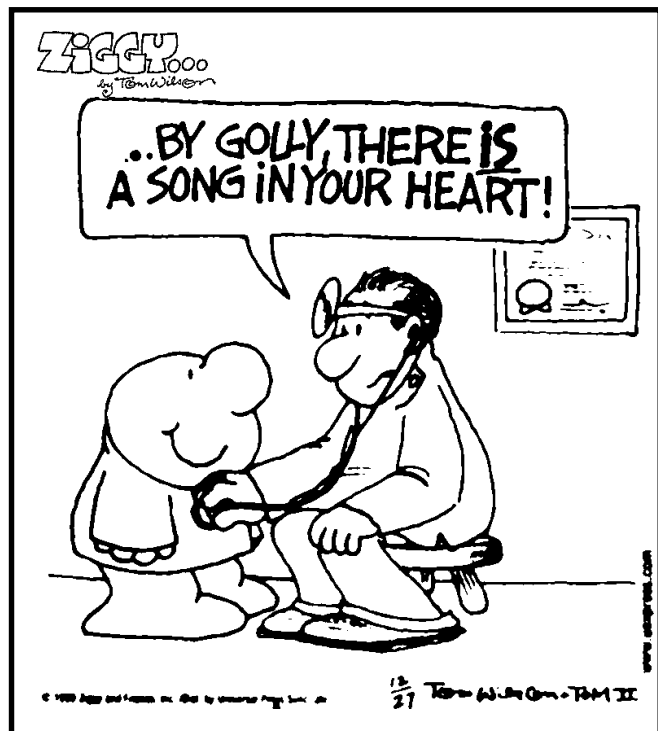
In a related case, also naming the Chicago Board of Trade as defendant, another Federal Judge, George M. Marovich (312-435-5590) kept the matter hanging near forever. On the one side of that case were some bankers and such from Arkansas, tied to Hillary Rodham Clinton and her law partner, Vincent W. Foster, Jr. On the plaintiff's side of that case in 1991, Hillary Clinton/Foster's representatives met me in Chicago. As a known judge-buster, I was asked if I could come up with some dirt on Judge Marovich.

That was easy. Among other things, he was an owner of a small, closely held suburban bank, South Holland Trust & Savings Bank that reportedly dealt in the soybean markets through their then correspondent, Continental Bank of Chicago. Also, Judge Marovich owned a west suburban shopping mall, Cermak Plaza, which reportedly had enterprises laundering illicit funds in corrupt combination with top brass of the Internal Revenue Service, Chicago Region Office, and the Director of the Illinois Department of Revenue. That is, the mob and the state and federal tax collectors in a corrupt arrangement.

The clue to it all could not be disputed: ownership was shown on Judge George M. Marovich's mandatory financial annual disclosure form. That was the starting point.

I asked if they wanted to be on my public access cable TV program to discuss their misgivings about Judge Marovich having their case. They declined. Evidently they simply wanted leverage for reported blackmail, the usual practice of some lawyers.

Funny thing happened. In 1993, some of the top officials of the Chicago Board of Trade asked to discuss with me and my associates a problem. It was not directly related to the soybean mess. I suddenly changed the subject. In the presence of witnesses, I asked whether Judge Marovich was crooked in the soybean case against the Chicago Board of Trade (No. 89 C 8467, U.S. District Court, Chicago). They blurted out that a total of FIVE JUDGES, INCLUDING JUDGE MAROVICH HAD TO BE "PAID". They were sore at having to reportedly "buy" Judge George M. Marovich,



Judge James B. Zagel, and three judges in Chicago's Federal Appeals Court, Judge Jesse E. Eschbach (312-435-5824), Judge Joel M. Flaum (312-435-5626), formerly a crooked Illinois Tollway Official, and Judge Kenneth F. Ripple (312-435-5510).

All told, the Board of Trade officials confirmed the "fix" cost them \$62 million. I recognized that as the biggest judicial bribery in my many years as a court reformer.

One of the Board of Trade officials turned to the other and said "You shouldn't be telling him (pointing to me, Skolnick)." Whereupon the Board of Trade Director answered: "I am telling him (meaning me, Skolnick) because he probably already knows and it is bound to come out and we're all going to get blackened. You know we had to do it."

The above is from the undisputed court record in 96 C 4373.

Thereafter, later in 1993, Foster, as the new deputy counsel in the Clinton White House, was found dead. (Visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website for details on the role of Greenspan/Bush in the murder of Foster; Part Four of this series.)

About the same time as the death of Foster, the head of Ferruzzi, in Milan, Italy, was murdered, Raul Gardini. His family are reportedly angry that the American authorities were covering up the corrupt mess of the Chicago Board of Trade and corrupt federal judges in Chicago.

Knowing about all this got me, and my cable TV associate, Joseph Andreuccetti, on Hillary Clinton's "enemies list", to be falsely hounded and pursued by the Federal Gestapo. (They used to follow me, in my wheelchair, into the washroom in the Federal Courthouse. I always offered to detail how much government toilet paper and paper towels I used there.)

So me and Andreuccetti sued Hillary Clinton, two IRS officials, and a top Clinton Justice Department official. The suit was in Chicago's Federal District Court. Guess who got our case? You guessed it! Judge George M. Marovich. (Case No. 96 C 4373.) A lot of the above details about him and the other judges were in our 65 pages of highly specific dates, names, and details. Despite the fact that our suit detailed him and his reputed mafia/IRS shopping center, Judge Marovich DID NOT DISQUALIFY HIMSELF. In an unprecedented ruling, he dismissed our case, claiming we had TOO MANY FACTS, DATES, and DETAILS for him to consider.

The attorneys for Hillary Clinton and the other defendants NEVER DISPUTED or challenged our facts in the Court record.

Later, as a punishment for fingering them on bribery, the Judges of the U.S. Court of Appeals in Chicago issued an order barring me and Andreuccetti from ALL THE COURTS in their 7th Circuit, Illinois, Wisconsin, and

Indiana. (Don't bother to tell me about my *First Amendment* rights. At the hands of corrupt judges, our rights have been cancelled. And the next higher court, the U.S. Supreme Court, refuses to do anything about it.)

Somewhere in the middle of all this was soybean hotshot Richard J. Dennis. He reportedly does corrupt business deals with former movie star, U.S. Senator Fred Thompson (R-TN). Thompson, in turn, is the reported link between Dennis and the laundering of gangster movie funds disguised as soybean deals. Dennis' clients for this reportedly are Hollywood bigshots, reportedly interested in massive tax evasion. Remember, we have already pointed out the elder Bush and his crony Bill Clinton, and Ollie North, were jointly instrumentally implicated in the CIA dope trafficking through the southern states.

The money came up to Chicago reportedly via a bank in Chicago, Garfield Ridge Trust & Savings Bank. And who was a stockholder of that closely held bank? Why, the head of the tax-writing committee of Congress, Congressman Dan Rostenkowski, crony of crooked Democrats as well as Republicans interested in massive tax evasion. Defrocked, Rosty, as he is called, was sent to prison for defrauding the private bank of the House of Representatives. BUT, Rosty was given a pass on the numerous apparent bribes he got from the Chicago Board of Trade, labeled "honorariums" or lecture fees.

Rosty's bank was the transit point to funnel the illicit funds to the Chicago Board of Trade, where they were disguised, reportedly by Dennis and others, as "soybean" trades. Federal Reserve dictator Greenspan reportedly approved of these dirty money deals done jointly with George Herbert Walker Bush and Bill Clinton and Senator Fred Thompson.

These reputed dope "soybean" transactions for Dennis/Bush/Fred Thompson and some in the movie and sports industry, reportedly went through the elder Bush's secret account at Metropolitan Federal of Tennessee, in Nashville, Tennessee. (See our website document of Alan Greenspan's coded approval of secret wire transfer to the Tennessee bank, TEN BILLION DOLLARS to Bush's secret account.)

One of Richard J. Dennis' reported clients has been sports celebrity Michael Jordan. People forget that Jordan and/or his father reportedly got involved in sports gambling apparently with Chicago mobsters and reportedly refused to make good betting losses to the Chicago criminals. Some claim that this reneging on sports bets resulted in Jordan's father getting murdered. To teach Michael a lesson you don't screw the mob. Two nobodies were blamed for murdering the elder Jordan. Someone else apparently had killed the elder Jordan and dumped his body in a swamp. In the beginning, because it was a Black man, the local authorities reportedly did an

inadequate job of examining the body. The two nobodies found the abandoned car but were later caught with it. Since they had the car, they were blamed for the murder.

In this regard, you have to consider the 1988-89 case in the federal court in Chicago, the Norby Walters case, involving sports agents most often being linked with mobsters. The reality is that, if you want to be a sports celebrity, you most likely have to have a sports agent IN with the gangsters. Remember our earlier story about Bush and the Jacobs family and their food and beverage concessions at stadiums all over the U.S. Jacobs' firms were reportedly mafia-linked. Also, the monopoly press, like the *Chicago Tribune* and the TV networks, linked financially with sports events, are instrumentally interwoven with criminals.

Richard J. Dennis reportedly bankrolls publications that seek to glamorize dope or push to legalize it. He reportedly is the money bags, in part, behind Z magazine. When Oliver Stone's movie about the murder of President Kennedy, *JFK*, was making a big splash, Z magazine ran a story condemning it as if it were a fairy tale. There is a lot about the way Z magazine, and an organization linked to it, operate, that seems to be a CIA proprietary operation, functioning reportedly with CIA Foundation money. Is there an overlap between Dennis, the soybean-dope business, and the American CIA? The answer is most likely yes.

The soybean-dope mess has been interwoven with massive operations in the Chicago markets by the Red Chinese, who have an armlock on the Chicago Board of Trade, the Chicago Mercantile Exchange, and the Chicago Board Options Exchange. Part of that is through the elder Bush's brother, Prescott S. Bush, Jr., who is Chairman of the Board of Directors of the United States of America-China Chamber of Commerce. (Visit their www.usccc.org website.) Some contend Prescott is implicated in illicit transactions by the Red Chinese through the Chicago markets. Remember: there have been published accounts that Prescott Bush, Jr. has worked corrupt deals with the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza, that is big with the dope trade through Chicago. The Yakuza owns about 50% of all the high-rise Chicago downtown buildings built in the 1980s. More currently, the age-old foes, Red China and Japan, are together when it comes to money laundering of criminal loot. George Herbert Walker Bush was part of the U.S. liaison to China.

Much of this is well-known to professional traders on the Chicago markets. Little, if any, of this ever gets into the monopoly press.

Some of the Bush/Dennis/Fred Thompson reputed illicit transactions also reportedly went through the Mexican bank with operations in the U.S., Grupo Financiero Bancomer. In 1998, the bank pleaded guilty to U.S. criminal charges that the bank was a dope money laundry.


(The bank has a white-wash explanation on their www.bancomer.com website.)

That bank is interwoven with a reputed criminal money laundry, run by the Bronfmans, Bank of Montreal, and their Chicago unit, Harris Bank. A major owner, along with the whiskey-soaked Bronfmans (who own Seagrams booze, reputed gangster movie chain Cineplex Odeon, and various entertainment entities in California and elsewhere), has been U.S. Senator Peter Fitzgerald (R-IL). (See our story about this: "The Reputed Cocaine Bank Money Laundry Wizard".)

As we have shown in this series, the Bush family has 25 or more secret accounts, transacting billions of dollars under the direct coded supervision of Federal Reserve dictator Alan Greenspan. And the bank in Tennessee is one of those, doing illicit transactions reportedly jointly with Richard J. Dennis and U.S. Senator Fred Thompson. You can understand now why Senator Thompson dragged his feet in supposedly investigating campaign fund misdeeds. He was digging in an area where he would have had to finger some banks, ending up holding up a mirror to himself and his own criminality.

Note: we have shown that the Elder Bush has a joint account with the Queen of England in the British-monarchy-owned Coutts Bank, London. And the royals are notoriously in the dope traffic, since the Opium Wars 150 years ago. One book points out how close Bush is to Queen Elizabeth II:

"When George Bush was elected Vice President in 1980, Texas mystery man William ("Will") Stamps Farish III took over the management of all of George Bush's personal wealth in a 'blind trust'. Known as one of the richest men in Texas, Will Farish keeps his business affairs under the most intense secrecy. Only the source of his wealth is known, not its employment. Will Farish has long been Bush's closest friend and confidante. He is also the unique private host to Britain's Queen Elizabeth II. Farish owns and boards the studs which mate with the Queen's mares. That is her rationale when she comes to America and stays in Farish's house. It is a vital link in the mind of our Anglophile President." This quote is from *George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography* by Webster Griffin Tarpley and Anton Chaikin, 1992, paperback edition, page 46.

More is coming to this series. Stay tuned. 

Don't fear failure so much
that you refuse to try new things.
The saddest summary of a life
contains three descriptions:
could have, might have,
and should have.

— Louis E. Boone

That "Secret" Something We All Are Searching For

3/28/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace and be still.

Your world of illusion and "mystery" will soon be coming to a point of breakthrough. Much of what you have come to "know" as reality will be greatly impacted and altered as the perceptual shifts in consciousness are made. All of these experiences can and should be used as catalysts for further growth and understanding.

The cause of these shifts are the increasing frequencies irradiating your planet that we have discussed in great detail in the many past writings. [Editor's note: For you new readers, these writings have been collected together in the two volumes (so far) called WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach. The ongoing series of "spiritual" writings first appear in this newspaper.] Many ones do not consciously perceive the shifts in frequency, yet such is evident to the astute observer. Much like a parent who sees a small child every day, they do not notice the changes in size as much as one who only sees the child once or twice a year. And yet, there are always tell-tale signs that will give indicators to the parent that growth is occurring—such as clothes that don't fit any more.

Look for the tell-tale signs all around you and notice the changes. Do you feel the inner tugging of your heart which is yearning to match the higher frequency state of the planetary system? This may manifest in an inner unrest that will cause some discomfort as if somehow you are missing out on some big "secret" of life that seems to be sitting on the peripheral edge of your current understanding.

It is not a secret, but rather an indication of emotional restrictions in your energy fields that are causing a weightiness of sorts in your heart. In other words, the emotional blockages (baggage) that you once could easily tolerate are becoming more and more burdensome as the background frequency of your planet continues to rise. In effect, the small annoyances of a couple years ago are becoming much more amplified as your general sensitivity as a being continues to increase. These are the tell-tale signs to look for within.

The greatest obstacle we see, which most ones on your planet are faced with in terms of allowing their natural frequency to rise, is that there is a great covert effort to keep ones in an off-balance state of distraction. The single most effective method being used at this time is MONEY—or more generally, materialism.

Many ones have been greatly distracted into chasing the illusion of money and the perceptual "status" it seems to buy. The "American Dream" of having a large house, two cars, a couple of children, and a dog or cat, has been painted for you, and you are supposed to make it yours, especially if you are an American.

There is nothing wrong with having such dreams, but when both parents have to work and place the children in day care for someone else to raise so that the "dream" may be fulfilled, we must ask: Where is the balance and reason in such a "dream"?

True wealth is never found in dollars. True wealth is found in the heart. Finding within that which satisfies the inner longing of the heart is quite a worthy endeavor.

You each have a purpose for being there in the physical. Fulfilling the true reason for your participation in the physical at this time is what will lift your spirits (frequency) and, at the same time, empower you with creative insights that will help you to manifest what you need along the way.

Great inspired ideas will always attract energy and momentum if they are held in focus and acted upon in reason. You each have the ability to tap into higher consciousness and allow for new and creative ideas to flow forth.

It is up to YOU to initiate the "call" for Guidance, Assistance, Understanding, or whatever it is you desire. We, of the Host of God in service to The One Light, ask that you seek first the protection of The Light (that which serves to free ones from the "traps" of ignorance) else, in all likelihood, the dark ones (those who effort to sell lies that keep you in a state of ignorance and thus usurp your power) will be first to come.

One of the most subtle tricks of the dark side, concerning money, is to make you believe that you have to have money PRIOR to beginning a new creation. NO, NO, and NO!

How much money did God need to invest prior to creating the Sun around which your

planet orbits, or your very planet itself? Sorry, but the creative cycle ALWAYS begins with an emotional DESIRE and mental THOUGHT.

Look for a moment at what a desire and a thought are. Can you touch either? Can you see them with the physical eyes? What is the nature of desires and thoughts? Where are the origins of these non-physical phenomena? Do you personally realize that YOU (the SOUL you) were born from Creator Source's desire expressed as a purposeful thought-energy form?

The nonphysical world of desires and thoughts is quite real and, in the Higher Dimensions, these take on a solidness that could be likened to the solidness of steel or the softness of a feather in your current environment.

The façade of thinking that you need money prior to taking action—that would result in positive change and thus help you to further realize your purpose—is a GREAT and well used TRICK of the adversarial forces.

Let us say that you love to help children and you would love to start an orphanage—run not for the purpose of making money, but rather for the purpose of providing needy children with a loving, nurturing environment. Let's assume you are very driven to realize this lifelong dream, and yet you have no extra money other than \$20 a month to invest. Perhaps you could start on your weekend by volunteering at an existing orphanage in your area, one day a week, spending the \$20 on gas for your car.

Just taking a small step toward reaching a goal will result in a great return flow of energy that will continue to grow (like rolling a snowball along a snow covered field). By taking such action, you would likely find yourself among other like-minded people with a similar IDEA and DESIRE. Now, can you see that when you have two or more minds (God-force energy translators/focusers) focused upon the same goal, how there would naturally be an amplification of the DESIRE?

Remember, please, that like attracts like. Opposites do not attract on the thought levels or the emotional levels of existence. Only in a small subset of the physical can you observe a phenomenon wherein the one pole of a magnet seems to attract the opposite pole of another magnet. However, if you were to look at two of the iron atoms of the magnetized iron bar, held closely together due to their VERY, VERY strong attraction for one another, you would see that their affinity for one another is so great that it takes great force to pull one atom of iron away from another. In essence, the attraction for likeness is far greater than an opposite.

When you send forth a thought and hold it for just a few seconds within your consciousness, there will always be a response to your desire (that which precipitates the

thought in the first place). The response is most often another thought that will then lead to a new or inspired idea.

Sometimes, usually when a thought is held for a longer period of time, there will be an actual physical manifestation occur. This is most often witnessed by you ones as an event such as the phone call you just received and your first response is: "I was just thinking about you!"

These sorts of occurrences are clues and indicators to you that your internal Guidance system (personal connection to Creator Source) is functioning properly, and to let you know that you have the ability to develop this perceptual awareness to a much greater degree.

These Higher creative abilities exist regardless of your perception of same. If you are a thinking and reasoning being, then you MOST CERTAINLY have a personal and direct connection to Creator Source. Technically, only Creator Source can break a connection; this would, in essence, un-create you, and you would no longer exist.

Please know that Creator Source would not have created you in the first place if He did not want you to persist, grow, and evolve in newness. Creator does not make mistakes and you should have NO FEAR of ever being un-created. It was only a technical point made to illustrate that YOU CAN AND DO connect to and through Source every moment, throughout your entire existence, regardless of your perceptual understandings or beliefs. You may choose to ignore the connection, deny the connection, or use the connection in any manner you see fit.

We of the Host of God offer these words in response to the many petitions from you ones who ask: "What is my purpose?" and "Why am I here?" or "What can I do to help?"

Always the answer will be, from the Lighted Realms, to first go within and find personal balance. This means let go of the anger, apathy, boredom, and grief. Find a place of inner peace within the balancing energy of Creator Source—God. From this position of balance will come greater clarity, and ability to recognize within, the still Inner Voice that will help you to find the answers to the more specific questions you are looking to have answered.

Be diligent—for the dark energies do not wish to see you awaken in this manner and will attempt to throw all sorts of distractions in your way. Taking the first step described above will, in non-physical space, cause a condition of energy flow that would be likened to turning on a light bulb in a darkened stadium. The resulting focus of attention from negatively oriented entities may not be comfortable, but with persistence and determination you can and will learn to recognize and use your own inner connection to Source.

You could say that awakening and

deliberately using your Higher creative abilities is necessary in order to pass your "final exam" and "graduate" to the next level of experiential growth. Many call this the "fourth dimension", but we see that there is much confusion in the minds of the ones who will be reading this message as to what exactly that means, so we will just say "that which comes after your current level".

We do see that it would be very beneficial, for the new readers of this information, to re-run Master Hilarion's messages dealing with the nature of the "bio-electric sensing machine" you call your body. *[Editor's note: Those writings constitute Chapter Four in Volume II of WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach. We are, as suggested here, re-running those messages elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM.]*

Learn to use your God-given talents and abilities to create whatever it is that makes your heart sing with great enthusiasm and joy. You will find that many will be attracted to you as you express your uniqueness in an inspirational manner.

The correct manifestation procedure is as follows: First comes desire, then comes thought (this usually happens simultaneously with one another). As an emotionally charged thought is held in consciousness, then comes another thought, and more ideas. When an idea truly resonates with your Higher purpose, you will naturally be driven to express this idea in the physical. This may mean telling someone of your idea or taking action to find out more information which may help you to bring your idea more fully into physical manifestation.

Please note: you will not be given an inspirational idea from the Lighted Realms that you are incapable of using in some way to further assist in your personal growth. The Lighted Brotherhood will not find it beneficial to run you around on a "wild goose chase" for the sake of satisfying an ego desire you may have that serves no Higher purpose. However, you can be sure that darkly aligned energies most certainly will—and are masters at this!

As you continue to express your ideas in the physical, more and more energy will be added to your quest. Truly inspirational ideas that cause the heart to sing with exhilaration will attract all of the necessary resources needed in order to bring forth the energy that will cause the manifestation to occur. Please note that often the resources (people and money) only come into the equation AFTER the preliminary creative energy is set forth.

Clear focus on an end result will put all else into alignment. Your heart's response to the focus will tell you if the focus is a truly worthy endeavor.


Exercising these abilities will be challenging and rewarding. Often the fears and worries associated with taking a risk, being ridiculed for being different, etc., will cause you to have

to deal with the inner emotional blockages or constrictions we spoke of earlier in this message, and thus will likely cause you to confront those annoying “little” things that keep you from finding the inner peace you are seeking. Note: The “weights” of fear and doubt are what make doing something the first time much more difficult than the second or third.

Actively applying your creative abilities is the “secret” something that many of you ones feel you are missing in life—that seems to be just outside your reach. It is NOT outside your reach!

Actively creating is the secret to unlocking excitement and happiness in your life. Conversely, seeking to destroy what another has created will not bring forth an inner sense of fulfillment, but rather an ego-driven idea of gratification that only serves to hurt self. Seek newness. If you do not like what another has created, then go create something better and thus serve as a teacher rather than a critic.

The more you free yourself from the social pressures that propagate illusion and fear, the better you will be able to exercise your creative abilities. Though the formula is simple, it is not particularly easy. This does NOT mean that it need be difficult, but those challenges with which you are faced that require creative solutions are BY CHOICE AND BY DESIGN given to you so that you may recognize growth and thus further expand as an aspect of Creator God and the Infinite Creation.

I am Ceres Anthonious Soltec, come as Teacher, Guide and Friend, in service to The One Light—Creator Source. Blessings and Peace to you all. Salu. 

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of “A Nurse's Herbal Tea™” in the commercial kitchen of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.

426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695

Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)

website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in The SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

Understanding Your Bio-Electric Sensing Machine

Editor's note: In Soltec's 3/28/00 writing, elsewhere in this paper, it is suggested that we re-run this two-part dissertation from 1997, especially for our newer readers who may not have the benefit of so many of our past presentations of “spiritual” messages.

As the planetary frequency continues to rise, and all of us upon Mother Earth experience various effects stimulated by these new energies, it is helpful to review this most instructive lesson from Master Hilarion. Our bodies—that machine which most of us just take for granted—are indeed a most amazing creation and, as Master Hilarion so skillfully points out, can be very helpful in our quest for inner peace and fulfillment through the sorting out of those often nagging fundamental questions about direction and choices and purpose.

The following is Chapter Four in Volume II of WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach. And for those of you who are wondering: yes, a Volume III will eventually be a reality. How soon that happens is a matter that depends upon the usual things that bring such a project into manifestation. Volume III will continue the collection of spiritual messages from where Volume II left off, up to the present. Your heartfelt notes and other wonderful compliments about this series of books is truly what keeps the momentum going!

5/17/97 HILARION

Good afternoon, my friend. Please release of the emotional charge and allow the energy to flow naturally and smoothly. It is I, Hilarion, of the Fifth Aspect of Creator's Spectral Expression. I come in The Light of Holy God of Lighted Creation. I come as the Cohan (Master Teacher) of the Emerald Ray.

Ones on your planet are greatly concerned with the physical well-being of the body in which they are housed. Here we shall give forth some insights that will help to clarify the causes of the conditions that ones are experiencing. For most this will not be “comfortable” reading because the reasons for illnesses are most often other than what a person wants to hear, let alone accept.

The physical body is “merely” a conduit for the interaction into and the interfacing with the physical experience. I say “merely” because

that body is a most exquisite creation indeed and poorly understood by your current level of so-called medical science.

It is a self-contained bio-electric machine that is quite suited to handle a wide array of energy patterns and frequencies that allow for the animation and coordination between the physical and the non-physical. The body's electrical system is quite sensitive and balanced in such a manner as to have the capability to respond and alter according to emotional desires of the one controlling the mechanism.

YOU ARE NOT YOUR BODY! “You” are the one inhabiting the mechanism and it responds to your desires. There is similarity between “you” inhabiting and operating your body, and the process of sitting behind the wheel and driving your automobile.

The body, for the most part, is self regulating and will tend to run quite well in an “autopilot” mode. However, there come times of experience where the body is subjected to threat, such as physical injury, when it will offer a reactionary response to the danger and bring focus to the impending physical condition.

An example of this reactionary impulse would be to quickly remove one's hand from a hot stovetop. The body will retain information that will help one to avoid future damage and will offer a cautionary warning to the host (YOU) when the hand even gets close to a warm object.

This mechanism is part of the design of the body so that more primitive (lesser aware spiritually) users will be able to persist long enough in the physical without demise so that there will be adequate time sequence for growth.

This is the situation wherein one will tend to live instinctively and obey the signals of the body such as hunger, thirst, and rest. Ones will seek out the satisfaction of these basic needs so that they can experience as fully as possible.

As entities begin to grow more and more aware spiritually, they will begin to come out of the fog and into a more reasoning condition wherein mental anticipation of the future need for food will be recognized and planned for through storage.

This is the point where ones begin to awaken enough to realize that there is something more to the experience than to just

exist and search out survival needs. This is where ones begin to reason with others the value of working together with one another in order to quiet the distractions and concerns of the body. This is where there occurs the first spark of sensing that man is more than a reactionary animal and that there is an inner desire to explore this awareness.

As cultures and beings evolve, there comes the need for Guides and Wayshowers to interject more and more of the true nature of the physical experience. While Esu “Jesus” Sananda is a good example of one such Wayshower who came to your planet 2000 years ago, MANY have come at this present time. These more advanced ones will volunteer for the challenge of fulfilling this task and will choose to take on a body in the physical to bring forth the all-important messages concerning the non-seen-but-felt spiritual connectedness of mankind.

These awakening nudges will often cause great emotional stirrings in the body. Ones will not know how to handle these energy surges at first, because they are subtle yet strong in their grip upon the physical apparatus. The surges will cause an array of sensations within the physical which, in turn, can provide the physical entity with guidance as to what is right versus what is wrong.

Much like the reactionary impulses to avoid physical danger, the body will offer reactionary impulses in response to other kinds of situations, which can nudge you to go toward that which will offer comfort and warmth. And in the case of the presentings of spiritual truth, the body will offer the best it can in the way of “gut felt” responses to that which is being offered.

“How”, you may ask, “does the body do this?”

The physical part of the body is but “only” one small part of the entire apparatus that makes up the entire, functioning, bio-electric machinery. Just like in a computer, you have all the physical components—the main processor, the memory modules, the peripheral (audio and video) circuit boards, and the interconnecting wiring. And yet, more fundamentally, the computer still requires electricity (energy) operating in very focused ways in order to function and come to life at all.

In the case of the body, there are various electrical counterparts associated with each physical part of the body, including each organ and each individual cell. More fundamentally, there is a coordinated electromagnetic (LIGHT) energy field that encompasses the entire physical body. Some can actually see this “luminous” electromagnetic field under the proper conditions and call it the aura.

Your body’s electromagnetic field interacts with the electromagnetic fields emanated by others and will respond to the various

frequencies of these fields.

This is when you ones will say that you KNOW you can trust a person immediately; you don’t know why but you can just “feel” it. This is why, when another comes offering true spiritual knowledge, you “feel” it within your “gut”. You are responding to the higher-frequency energies flowing into the electromagnetic field of your body. The body then responds with a desire to find more of what causes this reaction.

This is also the reason why some ones will be frightened of you. They will know that you hold truth and they cannot hide their trickery from you and that you will, in time, see through their games. These ones have resisted the spiritual path, having not yet learned to recognize that there is value in the experience. These ones have an energy signature that is much lower in frequency. They are usually the ones clinging to the physical-material for their comforts and security. They are much like the animal who has to hoard and hide food from others who might take it away—not realizing that there are infinitely abundant sources of nourishment for both the physical apparatus and, more importantly, the soul (the non-physical, God-like, thought projection of Creator Source).

When ones turn from their purpose, there come the “STRESSES” of the life experience. This unbalanced condition is a signal to you so that you can stop to evaluate where you are heading and compare that to where your heart tells you that you should be heading. The heart knows the direction which will garner fulfillment.

More accurately, it is the emotional (electromagnetic) energy center associated with the heart that is attuned to both your purpose from Creator Source and the impinging emotional currents of the ever-changing electromagnetic pulse-wave universe in which you exist. This heart energy center responds by instinctively offering that which will help you to discern your most satisfying path in life.

When you first start heading in a direction that is not fulfilling to the purpose for your being down there, you may or may not notice the subtle annoyance that you feel. But be assured that it is there. This causes slight distortions in the energy field of the body as you resist the natural flow of your experience. These distortions are what you ones refer to as “stress” and the corresponding worry and frustration is a by-product of the electromagnetic distortions in the non-physical part of the body.

If these distortions are allowed to persist, they will cause physiological malfunctions within the body. The physical body will respond to the out-of-balance (out-of-phase electrical impulses) condition of the electromagnetic energy field of the body. This will result in negative physiological changes

within the body if the condition persists—such as colds, flu, cancers, and especially that #1 cause of death: HEART dis-ease.

Please be aware that the direction of the individual always starts with a thought and a decision. When ones are considering choices of action is when ones should really make an effort to monitor the response of the heart or “gut” while evaluating their choices. Some do this automatically and may cause frustration in others because there will be times when the only reason they can offer for an action is: “I don’t know; it was ‘just’ a feeling.” These perceptive ones have learned to recognize and utilize the “bio-feedback” that is being offered to them.

When there is illness of any sort in the body, you can be assured that the one experiencing the illness was not paying attention to the signals offered through the heart energy center. There are choices and decisions associated with the condition that allowed for the stress to persist on and on until there is great unbalance within the physical, causing improper coordination between the various energy centers, and thus the body will not regulate itself properly.

When ones can isolate that which causes them “stress”, they will be looking for that which has a decision or choice associated with it and would be wise to perhaps re-evaluate or look for that which they are resisting. Usually those things that the heart desires by way of growth have responsibility associated with them, and ones know analytically that there are often “growing pains” associated with such responsibility—as the primitive, ego-based, reactionary mode of living is replaced with a freer, more personally responsible mode of living.

Many will go through many life experiences without ever recognizing the connection between the physical condition and the non-physical stress—only to cast blame upon another for *their* lack of physical balance. YOU each are creator of YOUR experience, either through deliberate action or passive reaction. Your physical condition is no exception!

Ponder upon these words, for they are offered in love and NOT with the intent to be offensive or hurtful. At this time many are crying out for assistance with the physical condition of the body. You will see that there is great value in finding within yourselves the TRUE cause(s) of any unbalanced situation.

The subject matter discussed here is far from complete. It is offered as a general overview so that ones can come into awareness of self in a general, yet more balanced, manner. There shall be more coming forth on this subject of the physical body’s functioning. Please be patient and understanding. Thank you!

I am Master Hilarion. I represent the Heart Center of God. In Light and Love, Salu!

5/24/97 HILARION

Good afternoon, my scribe. It is I, Master Hilarion, of the Emerald Ray of Creator's Spectral Desires. I come within the Wholeness of The One Light, Creator Source. Let us please continue from last we wrote, for there is great interest and desire for this information at this time.

We last spoke about the general overview of the basic functioning and interactions of the physical body. The various energy centers of the body function in a harmonious and balanced interchange in carrying out the regulation of the various physical-functioning organs and cellular matter that make up the entirety of the body. There must be two-way communication, in a timely manner, between the physical body and the non-physical counterpart we will refer to as the light-body (light being electromagnetic pulse-wave energy) in order for the body to respond to the delicate fluctuations of the electrical impulses generated by each cell of the body.

This exquisite communication is accomplished through what you ones would call superconductivity. We will here broadly define superconductivity as the conduction of electrical energy without resistance to that flow of energy.

In the world of "science", ones are having trouble achieving this superconducting state utilizing just basic metal and ceramic compounds, even at temperatures just slightly above where the conditions are most favorable (very cold). Yet, in Nature (God manifest), it is happening all the time right before your eyes. (In fact, it is happening IN your eyes, for that matter!) And in the body, this superconductivity occurs at temperatures averaging 98.6° Fahrenheit—and higher when the body is fighting foreign invaders.

The problem is that the current perceptions of "physics" are based upon assumptions which would appear to be true, but actually only include half (at best) of the picture. This is why your typical mainstream scientists are having so much trouble duplicating (or even realizing the true physical nature of) the world in which they live. But here I am digressing from the lesson for today, so let me return to that subject.

Each individual type of cell is attuned to very specific frequencies and will respond to the regulating currents of the light-body energy pulses. There is an underlying unique frequency signature associated with EACH individual on the planet that will keep each of you, to some extent, electrically isolated from one another, so that the direct electrical functioning of your body will not interfere with the direct functioning of another person's body.

This is the "genetic signature" of the body, unique to the DNA structure or blueprint of each cell. This is a "plasma shielding" that the

body exists within. It will allow physical matter to pass through, while shielding out specific frequencies and wavelengths.

Without this shielding, ones would empathically alter the state of one another. There are ones who can tune into the various frequencies associated with this energy field, and if not careful, make themselves quite sick (unbalanced) if they are tuning into one who is out of balance.

When ones are in an out-of-balance condition, the energy field tends to be compromised in that it will lower in frequency and in intensity. This is a condition wherein you ones become more susceptible to manipulations by those who specialize in the "black arts". These dark ones will alter their frequency to match the lower-frequency state that you enter when in these "stressed" states. Know that these dark ones operate ONLY in the lower spectrum of the physical range of existence.

When you move up in frequency, you are moving beyond the range of their influence. This is why we of the Lighted Hosts of God will urge you to keep your Light shielding in place and fortified.

While each physical body is isolated in certain frequency ranges, each entity is also connected in other HIGHER frequency ranges that will allow for the communication with the rest of the universe (God's infinitely creating Mind). As we spoke about in last week's writing, the creative desires are projected out from the heart energy center and are focused with the mind. The greater the desire, the quicker the physical manifestation of the desire.

This mode of creation exists and works outside of the limitations of moral and ethical beliefs of the individual. This is to say it works for everyone regardless of their morals or beliefs. This is a basic Law of Creation: Go forth and CREATE, expand, and GROW!

There are ones on your planet who will manifest money and power without regard for who they step on, in order to reach their goals. Their desires often manifest quickly because they are not easily distracted with the Conscience that the average person has to contend with.

These ones, who are so physically focused and self-isolated from their Conscience (inner guidance from their Higher Self), will achieve a state where they get to the top of the mountain and will have everyTHING (physical) that they desire—only to find that there is still an inner lacking that is not satisfied. These ones are taking to extremes, one aspect of creating, and will, in time, either disintegrate their souls completely, or rebound back into the Light Source who created them—then wiser, for they know then where value IS NOT!

You focus your desires and send them out through the heart, and then the universe responds. Yet you never seem to get what it is

you are wanting. Therefore you dismiss these words as fanciful delusions of a lost soul.

NO! They are NOT!

You ones fail to monitor your thoughts CAREFULLY! You will send out conflicting signals, and thus negate the energy pulses. You will say, "I want more money!" And then, in the next breath (or thought) you will say, "But, I never get it." Do you see that the one thought cancels out the other? Your vacillating heart will send out both, and the net sum will be zero—or quite a bit less than you "thought" you were creating!

The seeming lack of clarity and single-mindedness of thought and focus usually comes from a conflict between what you consciously desire and what your Higher Self is desiring in the way of growth. And that Higher Self is doing battle with the ego-based self which desires comfort and satiation of physical desires.

This causes the kinds of stress that you ones feel, usually in the heart area of your chest. While this lower, ego-based self serves a self-preservation purpose in the primitive cultures, it must be overcome if you are to ever move beyond the limitations that hold you from reaching through to Higher levels of realization.

The ego's reactionary impulses will serve you physical "warnings" to obey, by offering physical reactions or pains if you do not follow what it desires. Much like the warning sensations felt when your hand comes into close proximity to a hot object, the ego-based reactionary self will attempt to cause you to avoid situations that could lead you to override the ego's functioning. This war is perhaps the greatest challenge you ones face in the physical experience because there are great efforts on the part of the dark ones to hold you from progressing through that physical classroom.

When you live in fear, you live in a reactionary state that will, at best, only serve the ego's desire for self preservation. However, your Higher Self knows the functioning of the ego and will offer to you challenges that will shed light upon this fact. Most often the "clash" which results from encountering the lessons of this learning process will cause physiological changes and unbalanced conditions within the body. These reactions could manifest in many different ways, from sudden weight gain or loss, to colds and flus, or even cancer.

Most elderly people in poor health are in that deteriorated condition due to years and years of ignoring the "small" stresses and allowing them to build and accumulate into conditions of cancers or other various dis-ease ailments. These ones will often be very unhappy in general, and will reflect this in their physical demeanor, appearance, and voice.

Middle-aged people on this same path will

often exhibit physical symptoms of old age (such as prostate troubles or menopause) at an “early” age. The individual always has a choice to turn around the physical conditions of the body, for it will respond miraculously to a re-balanced mental state wherein the head and heart can live in harmony.

Teenagers and younger adults tend to act irrationally to their inner conflicts and will lash out and hurt those around them in both physically and mentally abusive manners. When they realize that this behavior is not acceptable, they will begin to internalize their frustrations and hide them from the world. Meanwhile those stresses begin to manifest in the body, in later years, as degenerative malfunctions like cancers and organ failures.

You may be asking, “How can one avoid this, or turn it around?”

First there must be a desire for inner balance. This means that you have to either confront the garbage that the ego-self holds onto, and see it for what it is, and come to grips with the fact that YOU are responsible for YOUR condition, and accept the responsibility for that which you have created. Or, you can (and this is possible though difficult) simply insist on balanced physical health, and focus the mind and heart on that singularity with the entire passion of your heart, and don’t listen to those who would hold you down, for they are the puppets and tools of the adversary.

Particularly within the framework of policing controls set up by those dark ones who own the drug companies and make great profits from a drug-based “health” business, medical “science” has yet to (be allowed to) discover the correlation between the various electromagnetic energy fields of the body and the body’s physical functioning—let alone perceive the connection between (and the true impact from) this “clashing” of the mental reactionary ego with the Higher Self or soul connection. Therefore there is, more often than not, misdiagnosis of the cause for a condition that is manifesting in the body.


These ones trained in your so-called medical schools (again under the control of those drug companies) can prescribe electrochemical mixtures (drugs) which will cause reactions and responses in the physical as your body tries to deal with the chemical invader. They can offer electromagnetic radiation treatments to kill living tissue (both cancerous and non-cancerous). But these “medical professionals” do not understand the non-physical effects that their treatments have on the light-body part of the human apparatus. Therefore they, for the most part, end up treating the symptom(s) instead of the TRUE cause(s).

These ones are usually well intending and well educated in the physical structure of the body (to a point), yet they would need to study fundamental electrical science and molecular

physics to great depths in order to come into a more complete understanding of what is taking place around the body. And even then, they would still need special abilities and talents in order to directly perceive these all-important energy fields of the body.

You will have to follow your own Guidance, and be responsible for the choices and decisions that affect both the quality and length of your stay in the physical. Do keep in mind that what you voice with your mouth is often in conflict with what you radiate from your heart. You may be able to hide behind words, but the heart will give you away every time. And for those who tune into the heart energy emanations, they will know you and they will know when you are out of balance and off purpose.

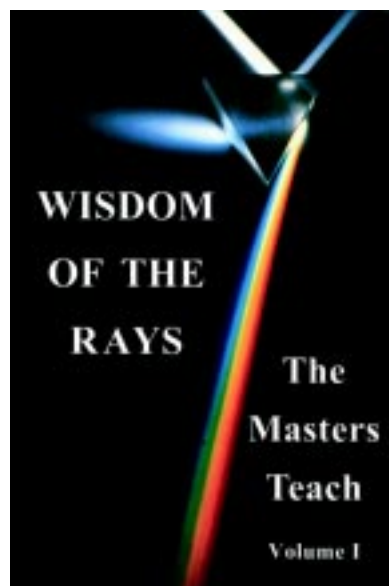
And for those of you who like to deny this to yourselves, you can look to that which manifests in your life: Is your current state of “living” this life’s experience something that is fulfilling to you, or is it full of stress and frustration?

May your heart be your guide, and may you learn to listen with the heart and project forth from those inner satisfying desires that bring forth balance. I am Hilarion, Master Teacher and Healer, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source so that His promise to you be fulfilled—and so that I, too, may grow in wisdom of experience. Salu! 

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



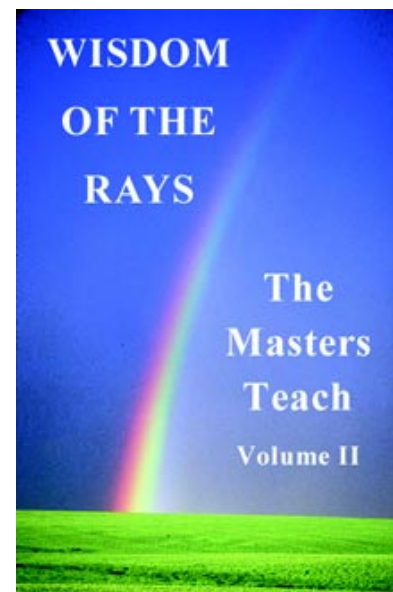
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department
PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: **(877) 280-2866** Fax #: **(661) 823-9699**
Outside the U.S. please call: **(661) 823-9695;**
e-mail communications: **spectrumads@tminet.com**

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in **U.S. Funds Only**, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes

Single Issue Rate

1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747
	How many issues your ad will run _____	
	* Discount (if applicable) _____	
	** Design fee _____	
	Total _____	

Classified Ad Rates

Single Issue Rate

1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
	How many issues your ad will run _____	
	* Discount (if applicable) _____	
	Number of Lines _____	
	Total _____	

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions....

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

J.T. REVELATOR

The book that dares to ask the ultimate question. Many prophets over the last two millennia, each with their own perspective, have tried to warn humanity about the “future” catastrophic “end-time events” in the hopes of altering them. That time is now upon us.

WHY THE END? is a distillation of prophecies and messages spanning the last 2,000 years, sorted by topic for you, the awakening human. Unlike other books that dwell on past history or vague fragments of events, **WHY THE END?** gets to the point, chronicling the diverse range of prophecies and offering the facts and clues from scientific disciplines.

You may have pondered on some of these questions:

Why is time “speeding up”?

Why are animals exhibiting strange behaviors, some dying inexplicably?

Why is the weather fluctuating and getting more severe?

Are you feeling on edge as if something profound is about to happen soon?

Is there a limit to humanity's abuse of the planet?

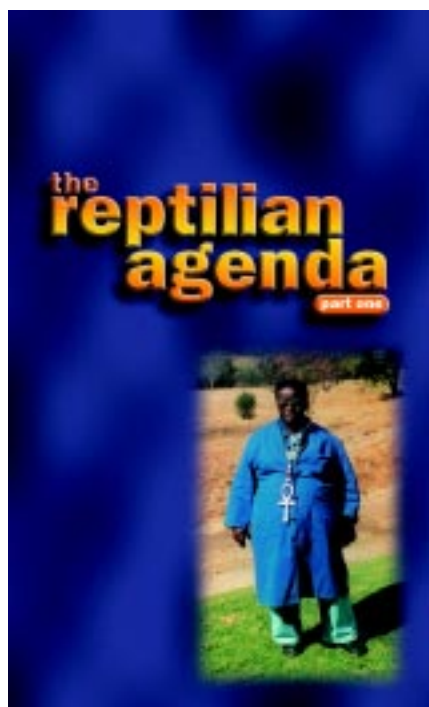
When does the “New Age” begin?

WHY THE END? intends to answer these questions and more in a no frills uncompromising manner. Some of these projections are quite harsh and could be interpreted as “doom and gloom”, depending on your perspective. But if you have an appetite of what is really on the horizon, then **WHY THE END?** is the book for you. May you have the eyes to see.

The bottom line is that the Purification of the Earth is underway, and will escalate very soon. **WHY THE END?** will prepare you mentally for the events, while those less informed will become incapacitated by fear as they witness the end of life as we know it. In reality, it is the cleansing of the old to make way for the new “Golden Age”. It then becomes your choice as to how you will witness the events.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II



David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu “sanusi” or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, “The world must know this—and know it now.”

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the “Chitauli” to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET “gods” for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead “greys” many times, he has seen them examined behind their “grey” exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

“This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words”.

—David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

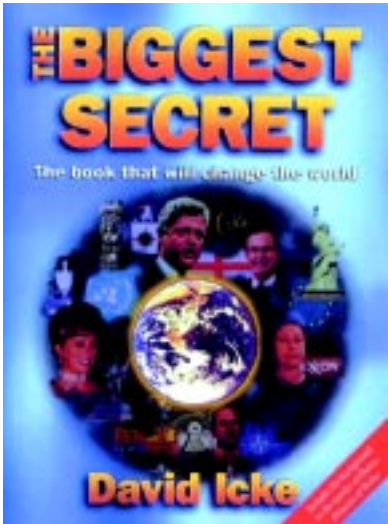
(See page 64 for ordering information)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With Stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions and documents the suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The*

Biggest Secret also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world." No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

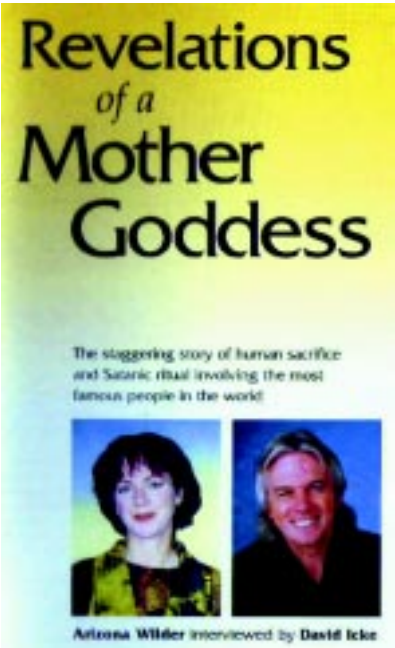
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps, and when he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and their relevance to your daily life.



“Liberty And Justice For All”

Host: Dennis Grover, American

Publishing The Truth

Guests: Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright—*The SPECTRUM*

LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program, with host Dennis Grover.

This very special episode features guests Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright from *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. This discussion focuses on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

(Shipping is included with this item.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
VIDEO: PUBLISHING THE TRUTH Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 (shipping included)		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49.95		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29.95		

~Shipping Rates~	
United States	
(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book	
Canada	
(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book	
International	
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book	

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 12

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

MAY 2, 2000

The Most Powerful Man In The World? The “Black” Pope Count Hans Kolvenbach—The Jesuit’s General

IN THIS ISSUE:

**Update From Our Editor:
Donors Rejoice! p.2**

The News Desk, p.3

**Vatican Bank Sued For
Alleged War Crimes, p.41**

**Violinio St. Germain & Esu “Jesus” Sananda:
The Time Has Come To
Awaken From Your Dream! p.43**

***News Desk Special Report:*
Does Elian Gonzales Case
Bring Out The “Best” In
Clinton’s Criminal Regime? p.45**

***News Desk Special Report:*
The “Bio-Electrical Cleansing” Research
Of Dr. Robert Beck, p.56**

**Doors Opening For
The SPECTRUM
Video Tape Now Available, p.64**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.66

4/15/00 RICK MARTIN

So, you thought you were pretty well informed by now about all of the main players on the “conspiracy” playing field? You’ve maybe been hearing for years about (or bumped into on your own) the various elements of society who control our world from behind the scenes.

You’ve gotten familiar with the role played by, for instance, the Khazarian Zionists (who invented the word “Jew” to disguise their adopted heritage, as distinguished from the biblical Judeans), or the role played by the Banksters (banking gangsters) controlling the economies of the world, by the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, the Committee of 300 (the 17 wealthiest so-called “elite” families)—the Rothschilds in England and Rockefellers in America and Bronfmans in Canada, and on and on, comprising the physical power structure of the New World Order puppets under the direction of darkly motivated, other-dimensional “master deceivers” commonly known as Lucifer or Satan and their “fallen angel” cohorts.

*(Please see **The “Black” Pope**, p.12)*

***The SPECTRUM*
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117**

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

Donors Rejoice!

The SPECTRUM Has Now Been Granted Federal 501(c)(3) Non-Profit Status

When our attorney for this matter called with the good news (naturally, just one day too late for inclusion in last month's newspaper), there was a noticeable tone of astonishment in his voice. He was reading from a letter he had just received from the Internal Revenue Service, dated March 31, 2000, which announced:

*"Based on information you supplied, and assuming your operations will be as stated in your application for recognition of exemption, we have determined **you are exempt** from federal income tax under section 501(a) of the Internal Revenue Code as an organization described in section 501(c)(3)."*

While the letter goes on for four pages of technical language unique to the IRS, the bottom line, for you who make donations to The SPECTRUM, is that such generous financial help is now FULLY DEDUCTIBLE from your federal income tax. Yeah!

What our attorney was so astonished about was that the ruling came back, in our favor, as quickly as it did. Usually there plays out a rather lengthy game of back-and-forth question-and-answer correspondence to deter all but the brave and persistent from achieving this useful status. Our victory occurred after just ONE cycle of such correspondence!

And if that wasn't enough of a gift, the letter also informed us that the IRS decision was RETROACTIVE: "Contributions to you are deductible by donors beginning July 9, 1999."

We have worked long and hard, if quietly, toward this useful goal, even though we received "non-profit status" recognition in our state of incorporation, Nevada, quite a few months ago. We decided to say nothing about that particular level of (state) recognition until there was the kind of good news you could literally "take to the bank"—at least as far as federal income tax deductions go.

This avenue was pursued as a means to say "thank you" in a more direct and tangible way to those of you who value the survival of this newspaper enough to make donations (often regularly, as your means allow) to help keep it afloat. Obviously the more sizeable the donation you make, the more impact this IRS ruling has as a federal income tax deduction.

As you longtime readers and supporters well know, our road has been a bumpy one. Our mission has always been educational—to provide you with an unbiased, high-quality source of news and Truth. Our goal has never been the same as a typical "for profit" operation. Nor could it be, realistically!

From a "public integrity" perspective, this IRS decision obviously implies that we had no misgivings about opening our financial operations to their scrutiny. They have examined us and find our conduct and philosophy to be honest and reasonable; even in their eyes there is no hidden profit agenda as is so common in many organizations which pretend a humanitarian front.

So the IRS ruling "merely" adds a level of independent validation to what has always been our professed educational goal—despite the great expense. The "federally recognized non-profit corporation" status verifies our pledge that funds contributed to this paper truly are used for furthering that primary educational objective—which includes finding new ways of reaching out to an even wider audience.

As a non-profit organization, we want you to know that we are serious about our work and intend to continue to offer the highest quality product possible within our means. We hope, of course, that you will recognize the 501(c)(3) non-profit federal status as something which is worthy of support.

As we have often said in these pages, this is the time of the Great Awakening. All that has been hidden is in the process of being revealed. The Truth is pouring over people's awareness through many avenues; it is then their choice whether or not, like a refreshing drink of water, to partake of that gift.

There is certainly no more stunning example of The Truth being revealed than is our Front Page story. Talk about a "missing link" for all who can't shake that nagging feeling there is more to the secret, behind-the-scenes shenanigans by the dark, so-called elite world controllers than has so far been revealed in the "conspiracy theory" circles.

Then, as if our Front Page story is not enough, take a look at the collection of material we present on the Elian Gonzales situation. Now the Police Chief and City Manager (an ex-Police Chief, by the way) for Miami have been fired by a most courageous Mayor. Where else but here will you get the insight of a possible Masonic connection to that affair, and thus "puzzle pieces falling into place" as far as explaining the brazen public comments by both fired persons toward their Mayor.

Yes, truth is indeed much stranger than fiction. And we hope to share with you as much Truth as we are financially able to provide—based upon your now tax deductible donations to this important educational goal.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

4/29/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

CHARGES DISMISSED ON DR. HULDA CLARK

From Dr. Clark Association,
<info@drclark.net>: [quoting]
Monday, April 17, 2000 3:27 PM
Subject: Dr. Hulda Clark — CHARGES
DISMISSED!!!

Dear Guest of *www.drclark.net*,

I have some very very good news for you today: The charges against Dr. Hulda Regehr Clark, Ph.D., N.D. are dismissed!! Dr. Clark was arrested in September and charged with practicing medicine without a license. This is a felony that can be punished with up to eight years in prison! Dr. Clark was released on bail a few weeks later, but the uncertainty of the outcome of the trial were a heavy burden on the 71-year-old researcher from San Diego, CA. Her enemies wanted to see her locked up behind bars. To the established medical interests, Dr. Clark's workable therapy against cancer is a huge threat. But now the charges are dismissed!

This is also the time to say THANK YOU to everyone who contributed to the legal fund or helped in other ways. Also, the real fight is far from being over: The fight for freedom of choice in medical matters for the individual. I count on you being there also when the second round starts.

Sincerely, David P. Amrein, President, Dr. Clark Research Association. [End quoting]

Once again the crooks in high places have had to back down because of the attention focused on this injustice. Dr. Clark has risked much over many years to bring alternative healing therapies to the public. **Don't miss the 4-part PBS television series featuring Dr. Clark's work throughout the month of May.**

SACRED WHITE BUFFALO MURDERED

From *THE WOLF REPORT*, Vol. 2, 2000: [quoting]

BY JODI RAVE LEE, *Lincoln Journal Star*, <<http://www.journalstar.com/stories/neb/stox>>. Entire story and photo at this link.

When Joe Merrival was called to the scene of a buffalo shooting on the Pine Ridge Indian Reservation recently, he stared in disbelief—not far away lay his sacred buffalo, its throat slit, its

hide tattered.

Medicine Wheel had been the first white buffalo born on Indian lands in more than a century.

"I just felt, 'Oh no, it's the white buffalo,'" Merrival said Thursday. "I tried to control myself. My mind went blank, actually; I didn't want to say anything wrong, so I just said, 'It's the white buffalo'."

Born May 9, 1996, the white calf was immediately viewed as a symbol of hope, rebirth, and unity for numerous Great Plains tribes. "For us, this would be something like coming to see Jesus lying in the manger,"



Floyd Hand Looks For Buffalo said shortly after Medicine Wheel's birth.

Today, the calf's death comes amid turmoil and chaos on Pine Ridge, where internal and external pressures have rocked its 20,000 Oglala Lakota for much of the past year.

Throughout last summer, demonstrators marched on nearby Whiteclay, Nebraska protesting beer sales and a spate of unsolved Indian murders. And for the past 68 days, another group has occupied the tribal administration building.

The buffalo's death is a sign that life for American Indian people will get worse before it gets better, said Looks For Buffalo, a spokesman for the takeover group Grassroots Oyate.

According to a tribal police report, Pine Ridge's symbol of hope and unity died just after 8 p.m. Sunday [March 19, though it curiously took until the Friday, March 24 issue of the *Lincoln Journal Star* newspaper to report the event!], when police officer Alex Morgan spotted the animal running down a road near the Red Cloud community.

Morgan and tribal member Leon Poor Bear

pursued the animal, which ran into a yard.

"We tried to chase it back down the road, but it would put down his head and charge us," Morgan wrote in his report. "I told Leon to shoot the buffalo for the safety of the community." When Merrival found the buffalo's body, later that night, it appeared someone had started to butcher it, he said: its throat was slit and its hide scarred from being dragged down a gravel road.

The rare animal's significance is rooted in Lakota oral history, which tells the story of a holy woman visiting one of their villages. She taught them their seven sacred ceremonies and their four great virtues: courage, wisdom, generosity, and fortitude. Before she left, she told the people not to worry, that she would return one day, and that a sign of her arrival would be a white buffalo calf.

A version of the prophecy predicts the calf will be born white but will change in color—to black, to yellow, to red and back to white—as it matures, Merrival said. Medicine Wheel was in the black phase.

When Medicine Wheel was born, doubt existed whether the animal was 100% bison. Tests from Storemont Laboratory in Woodland, California, however, proved it to be pure.

Now that the animal is dead, Merrival will use its hair and bones "for spiritual purposes" sharing the parts with as many people as he can. After that, "I'll put it back into the pasture to where it was born."

Jodi Rave Lee can be reached at 473-7240 or <jrave@journalstar.com>.

Native News: <<http://www.tdi.net/ishgooda/natnews.htm>> [End quoting]

There have been many reports concerning how the feds have been pulling every trick they know—from the results gathered from their experiments from Ruby Ridge to Waco—to break the spirit of these people and cause division and infighting and destroy the Native American sovereignty movement. It would seem there is no immoral action—especially in light of the recent Elian Gonzales episode—to which some will not stoop in order to advance their secret agenda. It is just such a shame that this precious creature had to get caught in the tangled web of intrigue.

BIG GULP—SUPERVISORS SWALLOW LOCAL MAN'S ARGUMENT

From *THE ORANGE COUNTY WEEKLY* (S. California), 4/1/00: [quoting]

By Dave Weilenga

EVERY DRINKING FOUNTAIN in every public park, recreation area, and building across Orange County will be shut off this summer, according to an out-of-court settlement with a

business group that charged, in a lawsuit, that the thousands of free-water outlets constitute unfair government competition with the private sector.

“Every public drinking fountain is a taxpayer-financed monument to big government’s intrusion into one of the most basic aspects of our existence: the human need for water to survive” says Philyer Poquettes, president of the Orange County Business Council (OCBC), which filed suit against every city and county agency that heretofore provided even one drinking fountain at public expense. “The free water that springs from these spigots is wasteful, unfair, and insulting.”

The OCBC’s suit is an intriguing mix of fundamental human and economic philosophy which contends that quenching one’s thirst is best left to individual initiative and market forces. Its legal footing is planted in the contention that “thirst is one of the basic triggers of the natural economy, which as foreseen and extolled by great minds from Adam Smith to the Culligan man, raises the importance of purchasing a beverage to the level of instinctual self-preservation.”

“The human race got by without public drinking fountains for most of its millions of years of existence, and to suddenly say that a man cannot get his own drink of water is to diminish that man” asserts Poquettes, 39, of Laguna Niguel, who recently got into the bottled-water business with a local brand called Aliso Creek. “As a businessman in the beverage industry, I’m both offended and injured because our tax dollars are used to support drinking fountains, which in turn diminish the market for products we sell.”

Nobody seems to know exactly how many public drinking fountains exist in Orange County, how many gallons flow through them every year, and how much money is apt to be saved when they are turned off

“Drinking fountains have been considered a fact of life for so long that nobody really understands their specific cost-benefit ratio” acknowledged Todd Spitzer, a county supervisor who cast his vote in favor of an immediate and unanimous surrender by local governments at the first whiff of the OCBC’s suit. “But it only makes sense that turning them off will definitely be cheaper than leaving them on—well, once they’re actually turned off, anyway. It’ll probably cost a little extra to do the actual turning off. That only makes sense, too. But you’ve got to spend money to make money. Definitely. That’s called priming the pump, and it only makes sense that is as true now as when they first put those drinking fountains in.”

His colleague on the Board of Supervisors, Jim Silva, forgot to vote on the issue—“Two of my kids are in the Air Force Academy, if you can believe that” he explained—but remembers arguing in favor of shutting off

public drinking fountains during a portion of the meeting devoted to something else entirely.

“I think it’s a good idea” Silva said. “All things considered, I mean, with the water we’re drinking now, and for nothing, just imagine. And then there’s the whole other side that nobody rarely even does think about, which makes you realize. You know?”

As part of the settlement, Poquettes received free and exclusive beverage-supply franchising rights to Santa Ana’s Centennial Regional Park and Trabuco Canyon’s O’Neill Regional Park. He also heads the committee that will award franchising rights to every other public park, recreation area, or building, and as an incentive to get the best deals, he will receive a 15 percent commission.

As proof of the public support for the arrangement, Poquettes pointed to the blinking 20-line phone that he had just ordered installed. He promised a careful, go-slow approach to awarding the valuable franchises. “After all these years, there’s no need to hurry now” he says, leaning back and letting the phones ring. “In a situation like this, patience can really pay off—if you know what I mean.”

Poquettes foresees a time when the site of every drinking fountain in Orange County will be replaced by a pop stand or vending machine. And he suggests that the benefits extend far beyond the obvious. “The presence of all these little stands, which we might accentuate with video games or whatever, will really enhance our sense of community” he says. “After dark, the vending machines will actually improve security, enhancing public lighting with their bright glow and providing a certain comfort with their familiar brand-name labels.”

According to Poquettes, the ongoing development of “smart machines” would also allow people over 21 to purchase alcoholic beverages through technology that would recognize their previously registered tongue print. The robbing or vandalizing of these machines would be raised to a felony with mandatory sentencing, says Poquettes.

As he basks in the success of his settlement, Poquettes generously allows that free drinking fountains weren’t always a completely bad idea. “They were good-intentioned, and there may have been a time when they even served a necessary function” he says. “But these days, with the plethora of beverages with bright labels and catchy names and intricate distribution systems, the idea of a cool stream of water flowing free to all from a simple pipe that protrudes from a stone fountain beneath a shady tree has lost its appeal and its relevance.” [End quoting]

If this report had aired on April 1, it could have easily been mistaken for an April Fool’s Day joke. The question is, just WHO is the fool in this case? Do you, for one minute,

think that this same absurd situation will escape happening in your area of the country if they get away with this in Southern California? Maybe the air we breathe will be the next to go.

CAST YOUR SILVER AND GOLD TO THE STREETS!

From the INTERNET, *Intelligence Digest*, 3/31/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.blazeinet.com/thewatchman/000127.html>>

Have you ever wondered what goes through the minds of the Globalists as they scheme their plots for domination? It’s pretty scary when you think about it—trying to worm your way into a deranged mind bent on power and conquest, hoping to gain some sort of enlightened vision of things yet to come.

I did just that when I realized I had been at the computer for 12 hours last night, trying to figure out how they were going to introduce a global currency. It seemed the current articles floating throughout the Christian circles weren’t adequate in terms of introduction. So my search led me to find that countries such as Switzerland and Britain have been selling off their gold reserves and investing into the Internet. Curious how the standard since civilization began could shift so quickly and recklessly into cyberspace. Suddenly it dawned on me that the flickering screen at which I was staring turned out to be the answer all along. It is truly terrifying how well orchestrated the New World regime is.

A report by the Electronic Telegraph states that in the near future, money as we know it—as government-issued coins and paper currency—will be replaced with an electronic currency issued by private corporations on the Internet.

In this utopian electronic economy, e-currency will flow freely around the world; it will be accepted everywhere; there will be no exchange fees or currency fluctuations. The plan appears to be well drawn out this very day.

“It’s difficult to put a time frame to it, but it’s likely that we won’t be using the dollar, pound, or the euro” says Ian Pearson, a BT futurologist. “It won’t happen overnight and it will be an evolutionary change, but in my view it’s inevitable. The pound, dollar, and the euro will become quaint collectors’ items in the next century.”

The catalyst for this economic revolution is, of course, the Internet, as well as the emergence of the global market. Theoretically, more than one e-currency will appear because consumers will demand it. Says Pearson: “What consumers want is to be able to use their money on any site anywhere in the world without incurring exchange charges and paying commissions. It is likely that a group of private

companies could create such a currency, which every website would accept as a form of money. I doubt that people will continue to use national currencies when they can use a world currency."

The subsequent evolutionary step is harder to imagine, but far from impossible. Because consumers would be using this new currency, they would demand to be paid in it. And if that happens, says Pearson, "the next stage is to download it onto a smart card so it could be used for buses and shops and buying a round in a pub."

You say this sounds visionary, to say the least, and the implications of a privately controlled electronic world currency are colossal. It's also true, of course, that the demise of bank notes and coinage and their replacement by cards of one sort or another has been predicted before, yet we remain attached to pounds and pence, dollars and cents. The difference now may be that the technological impetus for the switch is at hand in the Internet.

If it happens, it's going to work like this: you, the consumer, will have an account on the Internet in the new e-currency. The account will be administered by an issuer.

For the purpose of this example, let's say you've decided to use Microsoft "microns" (this is not meant to imply, by the way, that Microsoft has any intention of launching such a currency). These have been issued by a consortium of large companies with, collectively, the assets to back the new currency. There will be no "hard" version of the microns: they will exist purely as entries on your personal balance sheet on the Internet. If you happen to be paid in microns, your employer would transfer your salary, in microns, from his own micron account to yours, electronically, without the need to issue a cheque or go through a bank. Your micron account would be available to pay for goods on the Internet—plane tickets, books, CDs, clothes, whatever—through secure transfers.

But there's more. Using a mobile phone and a smart card attachment, you would be able to access your micron account and download micron credits from your account to your card.

And what would a micron be worth? Well, it would be worth a micron, because there wouldn't be any national currencies to compare it with. If everything is denominated in e-currencies, then government-issued currencies become redundant.

Believe it or not, this concept is not new. Take your "Air Miles" cards for example, which use "loyalty points" by supermarkets and petrol stations. It could ultimately replace traditional currency for a range of small, on-line transactions.

Another electronic currency pilot idea in Britain is called "beenz". These beenz points are awarded on promotional items or discounts offered by an on-line shop which can then be

"spent" on other items. Savers can visit the Bank of Beenz to check their balance, or use a small "beenz counter" which pops up on their screen when they are on-line. They are also sent regular bank statements.

One of the first Internet retailers to join the project is the cut-price electronics supplier, 21store, which plans to offer discounts on products such as Psion organizers in exchange for beenz earned through making earlier purchases. However, the currency's inventors claim it is wrong to think of beenz as mere loyalty points, since they are intended to be transferable between a number of retailers.

Philip Letts, chief executive of the Beenz Company, said: "We have re-engineered money in a way which gives consumers and businesses a greater share in the riches of the web. Ironically, the problem with real money is that it costs too much. Beenz avoids all the security, exchange rate, and clearance issues of traditional money, and creates a very flexible trading platform for e-commerce."

What might seem the most startling prospect in this scenario—the notion of a currency issued by private corporations—is actually the least revolutionary part of the whole package. Of course, monies minted by states have existed for thousands of years, but until the 18th century they were made of precious metals such as gold or silver, and their values were inherent. They weren't currency in the modern sense of the word; they were instead items of known value within themselves, and could be used anywhere.

Private currency may have a greater tendency toward stability—in that private companies have more interest in retaining the value of money than governments do. This means, ultimately, that privately issued currencies will be internationally accepted, transferable without bank charges, practically non-taxable, and sound.

Ultimately what this means, my friends, is that the program(s) is(are) already in use. It's just a matter of slowly merging all "pilot programs" into one operating system. Kind of like the way Microsoft purchases everything in its path!

ALSO IN THE NEWS: E-CASH SPELLS DOOM FOR CENTRAL BANKS

Leading academics have welcomed comments made by a senior Bank of England official that emerging Internet-based currencies could drive central banks to extinction.

Speaking at a banking conference last Friday (August 27th) in Wyoming, the Bank of England's deputy governor, Mervyn King, admitted that emerging forms of currency used in web-based trade could fall beyond the control of the world's central banks.

Losing control of the money flow will naturally mean the loss of economic power and

could wipe out central banks altogether, according to King.

Alistair Kelman, visiting fellow at the London School of Economics (LSE), said: "It's about time central banks realise the implications of the digital economy."

He added: "I think the central banks will now start imposing controls on their client banks so that e-cash is rolled-out in a secure manner. This will ensure we don't have companies inventing money that people can allegedly trust on the net which could subvert the entire banking system."

Ian Angell, professor of information systems at LSE, said King's comments are a refreshing change from the traditional lack of forward thinking exhibited by "mealy mouthed" Bank of England officials.

Angell claims King's prediction that central banks could become redundant will come true. "The European Union and national governments have completely lost the plot, wasting time deliberating over the single currency, when it's electronic cash that is the real issue. What King is talking about is the inability of the state to control its own destiny" he said.

ALSO IN THE NEWS: GATES SAYS 'JOIN THE NET OR DIE'

Anybody who does not do business on the Internet will face ruin within five years, according to the three most powerful men in the computer industry.

It is a message that will be regarded with some skepticism in the light of yesterday's revelation that 50 million accounts on Hotmail, the world's most popular e-mail website, could be read by anyone who knew where to look.

However, at a conference, Bill Gates, head of Microsoft, Craig Barrett, chief executive of Intel, and Michael Dell, head of the largest PC maker, told the computer industry that having taught the world to communicate via e-mail they now want us to shop via e-commerce.

Despite the growth of e-commerce fraud, Mr. Gates, Mr. Barrett and Mr. Dell want to convince the world that the future of shopping and trade is electronic.

At a meeting of 1,200 computer industry executives at Austin in Texas, they said that companies who do not move their business onto the Internet will be left behind. They say consumers who do not shop on the Internet will pay much more. Mr. Barrett said: "In five years all companies will be Internet companies. Those that aren't will cease to exist."

"The Internet is like a weapon sitting on a table waiting to be picked up by you or your competitors" said Mr. Dell, whose company sells almost half of its products directly over the Internet. Dell's e-commerce business has exploded since January 1997 when it sold just \$1 million (£625,000) worth of computers a

month over the Internet. By June this year it had reached \$50 million per month.

The message, said Mr. Dell, is that all companies, whatever their size, trade equally on the Internet, reaching any customer with Internet access anywhere in the world. Mr. Gates also sounded the death knell of paper at the conference. Within a few years, newspapers, magazines, books, and correspondence will no longer be read on newsprint, but on electronic screens that are just as portable as paper, he said. [End quoting]

If we're going to be using virtual money and spending it at virtual stores—maybe we could convert a lot of those ugly shopping malls into lush, green parks and playgrounds.

LOW POWER RADIO TUNED OUT BY CAUTIOUS HOUSE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, California, 4/14/99: [quoting]

Associated Press

The House Thursday challenged a government move to open up the nation's airwaves to low-power mini-radio stations, saying the new stations could add unacceptable interference on already overcrowded radio bands.

The legislation, passed 274-110, puts restrictions on a Federal Communications Commission ruling in January that would have made room for hundreds of new low-power FM stations offering local news, sports, and music. Similar legislation has yet to reach the Senate floor. [End quoting]

These very useful low-powered stations can

probably still be saved if enough people appreciate their value and will contact their legislators in Washington. With the major airwaves pretty much all well controlled, the powers-behind-that-control certainly do not want there to be any "leaks" developing which may provide truly useful information and honest news—to circumvent the mind-control system presently in place.

Look at how subtly and skillfully Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program has been "adjusted"—with the night of April 26-27 having been Art's last evening on the air before his "retirement". You can be sure the show will no longer exercise the freedom and astonishing outpouring of good information it did under "wildcard" Art, but will conform to the directives of those in high secret places who control all of the media from behind the scenes. Do you suppose there is a "phone call" such as Janet Reno inadvertently admitted to in our Elian Gonzales story elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*?!!?

IS MICROSOFT BANKRUPT?

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/27/00: [quoting]

The problems Microsoft is facing for alleged anti-trust violations just skim the surface of this megacorporation's nefarious financial machinations.

While the world anticipates whether or not Microsoft will be ruled a monopoly, an even greater battle is being waged. This battle is over an attempt to disclose to the American public the facts surrounding an illegal financial pyramid scheme, erected by Microsoft, that is destabilizing public and private retirement systems.

FUNDAMENTAL PROBLEM

The fundamental problem is that Microsoft is incurring massive losses and only by accounting illusions is it able to show a profit. Specifically, **Microsoft is granting excessive amounts of stock options that are allowing the company to understate its costs.**

You might ask yourself, what would happen to Microsoft's stock price if the public suddenly realized that the firm lost \$10 billion in 1999 rather than earning the reported \$7.8 billion? If 80% of its stock value, or roughly \$400 billion, is the result of a pyramid scheme, one might also ask what kind of effect this could have on the retirement system. It is also important to note that this is a relatively new situation that did not occur before 1995.

Who would believe that the Microsoft Corporation is going to

receive a \$15 billion deduction on its tax return this year for stock option wages, significantly more than total net income, and that not a dime of this expense is charged to earnings? In addition, more than 75% of its massive cash balance has come from these tax deductions, in addition to employees prepaying their own wages and speculations on its own stock in the options markets.

Today roughly 4.5¢ of every dollar dedicated to stocks in most public pension plans is going toward the purchase of Microsoft stock. This explains why, at its recent peak, Microsoft's stock represented almost 40% of the entire annual federal budget of \$1.8 trillion, even though gross annual sales at Microsoft are only \$25 billion.

Many other quality companies are now being forced to aggressively adopt similar techniques in order to compete due to a collapse in government policy. These companies will fail because Microsoft has unique advantages.

Microsoft's pyramid scheme, as with all such schemes, is about generating cash. This valuable cash can be used to purchase competitors and establish a beachhead in new industries and further extend the pyramid. A good example is WebMD. Few people realize that Microsoft is WebMD's largest shareholder and that, in the last 6 months, while the Department of Justice is focused upon products, WebMD has come to dominate Internet-based health care.

Stock option programs are an excellent benefit and, while many technology firms have such programs, Microsoft has corrupted its own in an effort to generate cash due to its high profits on product sales.

Amazon.com, Yahoo, and America Online have similar stock option programs, but they are unable to unlock the cash from these deductions because they don't have adequate profits. This is probably one reason why America Online is purchasing Time Warner; that is, to unlock these large unused deductions by offsetting them with profits from Time Warner.

For the quarter ending December 31, 1999, Microsoft also collected cash in the options market of almost \$200 million, betting the stock will not decline. If Microsoft guesses wrong and incurs significant losses on the options, they will simply issue more stock. There are now more than 6 billion total shares outstanding, meaning that a \$1 change in Microsoft's stock price changes the overall market value by \$6 billion. Microsoft's gross annual revenues are \$25 billion, or roughly equivalent to a change in the stock price of \$4 per share. Senior citizens may recall this as "watered stock".

Microsoft's internal auditor, a respected Deloitte and Touche accounting veteran, noted in a separate issue that earnings manipulations



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

• GIVES YOU

“THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS”

• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH

ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE

MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS

BEING HONEST WITH YOU—

THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR *THE SPOTLIGHT*

(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE:



call **1 (800) 522-6292** toll free.



designed to meet expectations were illegal and constituted fraud. He was given the option to resign or be fired, and settled for \$4 million under the Federal Whistleblowers Act.

By not disclosing this situation at Microsoft, the Federal Reserve is further destabilizing the economy by raising interest rates since most traditional companies have bank debt and the greater interest expense will affect their reported earnings. Microsoft's debt is stock option debt, and even though leveraged and more than twice annual gross sales, it has no related interest cost. Now that's bad policy for anyone on Main Street.

Bill Parish, a certified public accountant, is a registered investment advisor at his own firm, Parish and Company. Parish has worked with Arthur Anderson, as the chief financial officer of a large regional financial institution and as a senior analyst for a large bank. Parish has an MBA with an undergraduate degree in accounting and has taught finance at leading universities in the United States and Central and South America.

For more detailed information on this amazing story, log on to Bill Parish's web site at <www.billparish.com> or go to the links section on *The SPOTLIGHT*'s web site at <www.spotlight.org> and access it from there. [End quoting]

This insight only further complicates the focus of attention on Microsoft Corporation. Are the feds putting on a show of being an adversary to Microsoft, all the while being in collusion and looking the other way as this pyramid scheme accomplishes its destabilizing act? Do the feds need a scapegoat for when they push the "collapse" button and the whole economy comes tumbling down to crush the little guy?

MORE INDEPENDENT NEWS OUTLETS NEEDED

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/27/00: [quoting] NEWS CARTEL. The purchase of *The Los Angeles Times* by *The Chicago Tribune* underlines the need for local newspapers, according to Don Harkins, chairman of the Committee for Local Media (CLM). "The growing newspaper monopoly is a serious blow against freedom of speech and the integrity of news reporting," Harkins said. "But the upside is that the cure for the problem of news control is local newspapers throughout America, and that is exactly what the CLM is all about." *SPOTLIGHT* readers interested in more information on the CLM and how to set up a local newspaper for very little money should contact the CLM in care of *The SPOTLIGHT*. [End quoting]

Just like the crushing of the small radio stations reported earlier in this News Desk, the merging of major print-media sources makes it easier to coordinate the dissemination of

intended mind-control propaganda to the masses—without the circumventing inconvenient contradictions (truth) that small, independent presses could "leak" to the public.

666 BARCODE COMING TO RUSSIA!

From the E-MAIL, Jim Seabourn, 10/7/00: [quoting]

To: M.O.M. e-mail Alert List.

Say, did you know that there will be a signing in San Francisco, on June 26, 2000, of the United Religions, called the UR, uniting all religions and intolerant of any religion that does not join? It will be signed on the same day the UN document was signed in San Francisco, June 26, 55 years ago.

Also, on a recent campaign trip, Gore goofed when he said his favorite *Bible* verse is *John 16:3*. No one noticed and corrected the error; he and his speech writers know so little about the *Bible*. *John 16:3* says: "And these things they will do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me."

Also, all Russians are to be given a personal 666 bar code. It is a hot issue in Russia. The leaders of the Russian Orthodox Church are protesting that it contains the fiendish number 666. All Russians are to be given a plastic card with their 666 bar code number assignment on it. If they refuse, all government benefits and medical aid will be denied. The Russian Orthodox Church has announced that anyone who accepts the card will be refused holy communion.

<<http://www.montana.com>> [End quoting]
Guess who will be next??

CONSUMER ALERT! ASK FOR THE MISSING DETAILS

From the INTERNET, <10-10PhoneRates.com>, 4/10/00: [quoting]

New on the site:

Consumer Alert! Ask for the missing details!

On the Other Phone Plans page: Buyers United, 5.47¢/min. interstate, "dial 1" long distance and toll free service with 6 second billing, \$1.95 monthly fee and \$1 monthly fee for each toll-free number.

Buyers United calling card with no connection fees. Charges a \$1.95 monthly fee with some really low international rates, such as Australia: 7.9¢; Belgium: 6.9¢; Canada: 5.9¢; Hong Kong: 5.9¢; and United Kingdom: 3.9¢.

Save time and money by comparing rates of more than a dozen 10-10 and 10-x dial around phone plans side-by-side. Some rates vary by more than one thousand percent (1,000%)! Making calls with a 10-10 service does not require signing up for anything or switching your regular phone service. Simply dial the plan's seven-digit code (such as 10-16-868 for example), then the phone number you are

calling. You'll be billed for the calls on your local phone bill. Since rates do change, bookmark the *10-10PhoneRates.com* site. It's a good idea to visit at least once a month and see who is offering the best deal for you.

Another important reason to check this site regularly: Some dial around plans keep billing current customers old rates. When new, lower rates are offered to attract new customers, existing customers still pay higher rates! By checking *10-10PhoneRates.com* you will know to call the telephone companies and ask them to switch your phone to lower rates.

10-10 Tip of the week:

CONSUMER ALERT! ASK FOR THE MISSING DETAILS!

How do you know if a phone plan is a good deal or not? When an ad is missing most of the details, you need to call for more information to make a good decision. Case in point: I received an offer from MCI for a "Free TV Just For Saving Money!" Here are the few key details outlined in the body of the MCI letter:

When you sign up for MCI WorldCom residential long distance, and local toll service, where available, we'll send you your free TV!

MCI 5¢ Everyday Savings. Just 5¢ a minute, weeknights, Saturdays, and Sundays. Now your state-to-state calls from home can be just 5¢ a minute.

Here is the fine print from the bottom of the back side of their letter:

"Offer valid for new customers joining MCI WorldCom with this offer only. One promotion per account per year. Please allow 8-10 weeks after confirmation of your enrollment with MCI WorldCom for delivery of your TV. You must be an MCI WorldCom customer at the time of fulfillment in order to receive your TV. Rates subject to change without notice. \$1.95 monthly fee applies. Rates effective 7 p.m. to 7 a.m. weeknights, Saturdays and Sundays. Rates exclude Carrier Access Charge and Federal Universal Service Fee.

"Local toll may also be referred to as in-state long distance, local long distance, regional, or shorter distance calls."

The letter asked me to call a toll-free number to join. To see all of the missing details I uncovered by asking a lot of questions, read on.

THE REST OF THE STORY

A gentleman named Juan answered when I called 1-800-243-8318. I asked what the local toll service rates were for California. Juan responded "Four cents evenings and weekends, and six cents per minute daytime." After confirming that there were no shipping charges for the free portable 5" Black and White TV, Juan added that the local toll rates were for calls up to 59 miles from my home. Calls 60

miles and over (within California) would be 10¢/minute 24 hours, seven days a week. So, here was the first big catch: while local toll and state-to-state calls had discounted evening/weekend rates, non-local long distance inside my state was always 10¢/minute.

Next I asked about the fine print. The Carrier Access Charge is \$1.47 per month and MCI's Universal Service Fee (USF) is 8.3% of all phone calls. Juan explained that the USF just increased in April. It was 7.2% prior to that.

When asked if there were any other fees besides the \$1.95 mentioned in the letter, Juan said if you do not make at least \$5 worth of MCI calls per month, there is a \$5 charge, but that includes the \$1.95 (basically a minimum charge of another \$3.05 on top of the \$1.95). Then I asked about a switching fee.

Juan said my local phone company would make a one-time charge of \$5.26 that I would have to pay.

Feeling satisfied with my detective work, the call was ended.

So, my fellow phone detectives—what other information had Juan not volunteered?

After reviewing my notes, I didn't know the cost of a state-to-state daytime call. Although analyzing phone plans is my hobby. With so many details I had not remembered to ask!

Judy Barnes answered my next call to MCI. Judy came across well, wanting to share details. She said weekday state-to-state rates are 25¢/minute. I could buy down the rate to 7¢/minute for a \$4.95 monthly fee. So, here was big catch number 2! A huge weekday rate or big monthly fee.

Judy did give some good news—if I was not happy anytime after receiving the TV, MCI would pay to switch me to another carrier (or back to no carrier, as I currently use only dial around 10-10 plans and do not have a long distance carrier).

After reviewing all details, I decided it was worth the free TV to sign up for MCI for at least two months. The nickel evening rates would allow me to fax news releases out of state without having to dial a 10-10 number in front of every fax number. Local toll calls were about the same as Pacific Bell's. I will continue to use dial around plans for weekday long distance and in-state calls over 59 miles. 10-16-868 will be used for calls to Thailand.

But, wait! One more detail was revealed when I spoke with Lauren Patterson to sign up: There is a \$1.50 co-billing fee to receive the MCI bill with my local (Pacific Bell) bill. I asked MCI to bill me separately and avoid the \$1.50 fee.

[End quoting]

Soon as we find one scam and try to work around it, these phone companies are putting out at least 2 more. You always have to keep close check on your phone bill because the

crafty tricksters change rates without telling you—and faster than a politician makes excuses.

MILITARY NUTRITION PATCH

Excerpted from E-MAIL, 4/13/00: [quoting] Hold the lettuce: Nutrition patches in soldiers' future.

Soldiers of the future may go into battle with a new patch on their arms, but not the sort that signifies rank or unit.

Instead, the GIs could be wearing "nutritional patches" designed to fuel them with sufficient nutrients and vitamins to keep them at peak performance during combat without eating.

Research on such revolutionary ways to deliver sustenance, along with other studies on using caffeine supplements, such as the "HooAH Bar" to keep troops alert and less accident prone, could give an entirely new meaning to the command "Charge!"

And, if history is a guide, whatever the military scientists concoct is likely to find its way in some form to the civilian world, where astronauts, emergency personnel, physicians on call, and pilots could use the products as well.

"The estimate is that 30% of what you find on grocery store shelves" involves at least some military research, said Jeremiah Whitaker, chief of public affairs for the U.S. Army Soldier Systems Center in Natick, Massachusetts.

Scientists at the Defense Department's Combat Feeding Program have begun conceptual research on what they have dubbed the "Transdermal Nutrient Delivery System". Similar to the nicotine patches that smokers use to help them quit, the TNDS patch would be attached to the skin, where it would transfer nutrients into the soldier's system.

"The patch would be used to keep the warfighter at optimum performance for a day or two, until he or she has access to a real meal and the time to eat it," said an account of the cutting-edge research in a publication of the Soldier Systems Center. "It is never meant to replace a turkey dinner with all the fixings."

Among the methods under consideration are a tiny microchip processor that would first determine a soldier's metabolic needs and then transfer the needed nutrients to the skin by a microelectrical mechanical system, the publication said.

Nutrients also could travel by skin pores opened by electrical impulses, or directly into capillaries by a process called microdialysis. Also possible would be the infusion of "neutraceuticals"—chemicals that would trick a soldier's brain into thinking his stomach is full or that his muscles aren't really tired. [End quoting]

That very last statement provides the most insight into what mischief could be achieved with this potentially useful technology.

VACCINE GIANTS TO PLEDGE THIRD-WORLD OFFENSIVE

Excerpted from *THE LOS ANGELES TIMES*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

The four biggest vaccine makers will announce today at the White House that they are donating millions of doses of their products and stepping up research to cure diseases that plague African countries and other developing nations.

The announcement reflects a growing realization by governments, public health doctors, medical researchers, foundations, and pharmaceutical company heads in industrialized countries that the "neglected diseases" of the Third World pose a threat to continued global economic development.

"There is a global crisis around the big killer diseases: pneumonia, tuberculosis, and malaria," said Dr. Richard Feachem, director of the Institute for Global Health at UC San Francisco and a participant in the effort. "We have a major problem in that incentives are not in place for the pharmaceutical industry to invest in finding cures."

President Clinton, in his new budget, is proposing a tax credit to encourage drug companies to find vaccines for these diseases. He is also proposing steep increases for federal research through the National Institutes of Health and a \$50 million U.S. contribution to a global fund for distributing vaccines to poor countries. In Congress, Sen. John F. Kerry (D-MA) has introduced legislation calling for a broader package of incentives to drug companies.

"We can really have a big wallop here," Dr. Anthony Fauci, the government's leading AIDS researcher, said of today's White House meeting. "It's something that's actually happening, not talk. This initiative has not only galvanized the drug companies, but foundations and other organizations." [End quoting]

There have been several good books published in recent years about the dangers of vaccinations in general, even without the purposeful, covert introduction of engineered horrors into the serum composition. *The SPECTRUM* has presented much information about this subject just in the past eleven months. And now, for an encore:

CLINTON PLAN TRADES THIRD WORLD DEBT FOR MASS VACCINATION

President Tells IMF He Wants To Forgive All Loans To Poor Nations!

Excerpted from *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, Oct. 1999: [quoting]

"...any country dedicated to reforming its economy and dedicated to vaccinating its

children should be able to make those commitments and keep them,” said Clinton. “More than 430 million people could benefit from this effort.”

The G-7 offered in June to more than double, to \$27.5 billion, their commitment to forgive the debt of 33 of the world’s poorest countries. Forgiveness of official development assistance and other debt would add another \$15 billion to that. [End quoting]

The so-called “elite” controllers do nothing to basically help the people. Their plan to depopulate is running behind schedule and this is the way they have been doing a lot of it in Africa and even in this good old USA. They are going to speed up the process if at all possible. It’s time to read between the lines of the New World Order propaganda.

SPACE ALIENS DESTROYED RADIO TELESCOPE

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 4/17/00: [quoting]

SPACE ALIENS DESTROYED RADIO TELESCOPE because they didn’t want us eavesdropping on them, say scientists!

JOHANNESBURG, South Africa—In a devastating setback to the international search for extraterrestrial life, a giant radio telescope being used to probe the stars has been destroyed—and some scientists fear that aliens may be responsible for the mysterious mishap!

At 2:13 a.m. on March 18, what witnesses described as a “pulsating blue beam” streaked out of the sky and slammed into the 250-foot Rand-Wilson telescope near Johannesburg, lighting up the facility and a quarter-mile area surrounding it.

At daybreak, stunned researchers found that the multimillion-dollar telescope had been reduced to a tangle of scorched and twisted metal.

“It looked as if it had taken a direct hit from a category-five hurricane, but the weather that night was completely tranquil,” chief astronomer Dr. Nigel Van Hecht said in a phone interview.

“We are entirely at a loss as to what could have caused this. The damage is certainly not consistent with any known natural phenomenon, such as lightning.

“We have concluded that it is the result of sabotage, and because of the uncanny nature of the weapon, we are strongly leaning toward the theory that the attackers were non-terrestrial.”

The South Africa-based telescope, one of the world’s largest, was a key element in the international scientific endeavor known as the Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence, or SETI.

Scientists use radio telescopes—essentially giant antennas—to “listen” for radio waves coming from outer space.

While some radio waves are natural, the theory is that waves within certain frequencies

or manifesting unusual patterns could only be broadcasts from an alien civilization.

The program has been widely hailed as a more prudent and cost-effective means of alien-hunting than manned space exploration. And the powerful Rand-Wilson telescope, able to listen in on about 6,000 stars within 400 light-years of our solar system, was considered a uniquely vital tool.

But Dr. Van Hecht and his colleagues now fear the approach may have backfired.

“It’s conceivable that the aliens don’t like us eavesdropping on them—and that this was their crystal-clear way of telling us to cut it out,” the astronomer said. “Certainly, they may have secrets they don’t want us listening in on.”

Although researchers around the world will continue to use other radio telescopes to scan the cosmos for signs of intelligence, the Rand-Wilson telescope is history.

“The damage is irreparable” Dr. Van Hecht said. “This is a real tragedy for science.” [End quoting]

One can be pretty sure the correct explanation for this mishap has a much more terrestrial origin. For a scientist of supposedly sound mind to propose such an astonishing theory is to essentially admit the desperate need to hide a much bigger matter. Whatever they were up to, it’s “on hold” from that location for awhile!

CHICKENS LAY CAVIAR

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

Although you wouldn’t know it from their price tags, caviar and chicken eggs are chemical cousins.

Taking advantage of this similarity, the NovoPetrovsky Russian chicken farm near Moscow has begun manufacturing the rare delicacy by the truckload. A British journalist who toured the farm says ordinary chicken eggs are mixed with sunflower and fish oils, salt, iodine and, for color, black tea.

The fake caviar is said to be so good, you can’t tell fish from fowl. [End quoting]

Well, at least the goal wasn’t accomplished by genetic engineering—of was it?!

SOPPING UP TROUBLE

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

Drying up the last bits of water after a flood, fire, or chemical spill decontamination is about to become as simple as pushing a lawn roller.

The Bowdry rolling sponge combines a 28-inch foam cylinder with a tank, which together hold 16 gallons. It removes virtually all of the moisture in a single pass. Bowcom (www.bowcom.com) will begin marketing its rolling sponge to emergency response teams

later this year. [End quoting]

This sounds like a real winner—especially for your next birthday party hosting twenty 4-year-olds!

BOUNTIFUL BATTERY

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

ENERGIZER E2 batteries raise the bar for alkaline battery life a whopping 85%. The extra life comes from a new internal design plus the addition of a titanium compound. When they become available this summer, the e2s will have a gauge-style tester and come in a reclosable package. Prices will be slightly higher than those of regular Energizer alkaline batteries. <www.energizer.com> [End quoting]

This sounds like another real winner—though you can be sure this is merely “throwing us a bone” in comparison to the suppressed “free energy” technologies which would make the whole battery industry obsolete.

GLUE FIXES OLD BONES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

A glue that connects shattered bones until nature knits them together will spare elderly patients the risk of life-threatening complications after bone-graft surgery.

With the patient under local anesthesia, the surgeon injects a special calcium phosphate glue on the edges of shattered bone. The glue fills gaps, forming a strong mechanical connection until bone grows in.

Developed by Norian of Cupertino, California, the Skeletal Repair System is being used at Stanford University to fix complex wrist fractures in the elderly. It could be available for hip repair later this year. [End quoting]

Many could benefit from this product—and think about all of the pain and suffering that will be eliminated, provided it is compatible with biological systems.

PLASTIC FROM PLANTS

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, April 2000: [quoting]

A new plastic, made from plant sugars, is expected to become the first such material to be cost-competitive with conventional plastics. Called NatureWorks PLA, the material could be used to make products such as clothing, carpet, cups, and candy wrappers.

Cargill Dow Polymers, a joint venture of Cargill Inc. and the Dow Chemical Co., will make NatureWorks PLA at a factory in Blair, Nebraska. Opening late next year, the factory will be able to turn out 140,000 metric tons of

Natureworks PLA annually,

The process for making the material begins with a plant such as corn or wheat, from which unrefined dextrose (a natural sugar) is extracted. Fermentation turns the dextrose into lactic acid, which is then condensed to form a material called lactide. The lactide, in turn, is melted to form long molecular chains called polylactide (PLA) polymers, which can be fashioned into fabrics or packaging materials. NatureWorks fabrics have the feel of natural fibers like cotton and silk—but with the cost, resiliency, and strain resistance of synthetics, claims Cargill-Dow.

The new plastic will not biodegrade in your closet or pantry. But it will break down in a compost pile, if it's subjected to the right combination of heat and humidity. [End quoting]

One wonders if this will have the benefits of all-natural fibers by the time the chemical companies get through with their doctoring of these plants in the manufacturing process for making the fibers? It is not much of a leap to wonder if a good deal of genetic engineering is being accomplished in a cloaked manner through such ventures as this.

INTERESTING QUOTE

From the INTERNET, <RonWortham@aol.com>, 4/17/00: [quoting]

One of the reasons that I am aware of so much that others aren't is that—I see dead people. And I talk with them. Everyday. They sit and eat in the restaurants that I visit. They greet me on the street. They wait on me in the stores. They take home their weekly pay checks, make their mortgage and car payments, and although they sit and eat and talk with me, they are dead. They think they are living, but they are spiritually dead, and dead to the reality around them. So they can't see what is going on and are surprised when I tell them what is going to happen.

Peace and love,

Bruce Beach <survival@webpal.org> [End quoting]

Excellent food for thought. How many of you feel like you interact with a lot of "dead" people? You can assume that one of the reasons for the Elian Gonzales "kidnapping" by the feds was to create an event to measure the level of successful "deadening" of the people in our current population that has been accomplished through the various mind-control techniques constantly bombarding us.

I ASKED GOD

From E-MAIL, 4/16/00: [quoting]

I asked God to take away my pain. God said, "No. It is not for me to take away, but for you to give it up."

I asked God to make my handicapped child

whole. God said, "No. Her spirit is whole and her body is only temporary."

I asked God to grant me patience. God said, "No. Patience is a by-product of tribulations; it isn't granted, it is earned."

I asked God to give me happiness. God said, "No. I give you blessings. Happiness is up to you."

I asked God to spare me pain. God said, "No. Suffering draws you apart from worldly cares and brings you closer to Me."

I asked God to make my spirit grow. God said, "No. You must grow on your own, but I will prune you to make you fruitful."

I asked for all things that I might enjoy life. God said, "No. I will give you life so that you may enjoy all things."

I asked God to help me LOVE others, as much as He loves me. God said, "Ahh, finally you have the idea!" [End quoting]

WHAT FORGIVENESS BRINGS

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, August 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I'd just seen my grandson, Corrick, off to school and was going through the mail when the return address on an official-looking envelope jumped out at me. "Texas Department of Criminal Justice." Every three years I'd gotten a letter from them. "Dear Arna Washington," it invariably read. "This is to inform you that offender Ronald Dwayne Flowers, ID#00393525, is up for parole. If you wish to protest..."

And every time I saw those words, a bitter flame rekindled inside me. *If* I wished to protest? Ron Flowers killed my daughter. He destroyed my family, my whole life. He deserved to rot in prison. As long as I had breath left in my body, I'd make sure that was where he stayed. You're darn right I protested!

I sat on the couch and slowly opened the letter, feeling as if I were opening an old wound. Thinking about my daughter's senseless death still hurt, even after 14 years. "Dear Arna Washington," I read. "This is to inform you that under the Mandatory Release Program, offender Ronald Dwayne Flowers, ID#00393525, will soon be released. If you have questions...." There had to be some mistake! *Will be released?* How could that man be getting out? How could he be getting a chance to start over when my beautiful Deirdra never would?

I looked away from the letter, my eyes stinging with angry tears. All around me, lining the walls and on end tables, were pictures of my daughter, a record of her too-short life—from the chubby-cheeked baby who instantly won her big brother Derek's heart, to the tall young woman who became a teacher, following in her father Marcellus's and my footsteps. I picked up the last photo I had of my daughter, her face lit up with a smile, her

arms around her kindergarten students, as sweet and trusting as they were. That was DeDe: all about giving, all about love.

Until a killer took her from us. That terrible night, February 9, 1984, the phone jolted me awake. It was Carlton, a guy DeDe had met recently. They were supposed to be out on their second date. Instead, he was yelling, "Deirdra's been shot! She's at Ben Taub!"

Marcellus and I raced to the hospital. The bullet had ripped through DeDe's brain, and the doctors told us there was no hope. Only machines were keeping her alive.

We never left her side. "Come on, baby, fight," I urged, squeezing her hand, praying that somehow my love could bring her back. But around six in the morning, DeDe gave a little sigh, and she was gone. I kissed her cheek for the last time and vowed: "I won't rest, baby. Not until I get the person who did this to you." We buried DeDe on what would have been her twenty-seventh birthday.

Details about the killing were sketchy. The police said she'd been in the seediest part of Houston, in front of an apartment building crawling with drug dealers, when she was shot. I told the officers there was no way our daughter, whose friends used to tease her about being more innocent than her kindergartners, would even have known such a place existed. When they questioned Carlton, he admitted he'd taken her there—to collect a debt, he claimed. A couple of men jumped him and beat him up. In the scuffle, someone shot DeDe.

The police arrested Ron Flowers for her murder. I couldn't wait for our day in court. "I'm going to look that man in the face and let him know exactly what he's done," I said to my husband. "And then I'm going to ask the judge to put him away forever." But Flowers pleaded guilty. There would be no trial, no chance for me to confront the man who killed my daughter. And no justice, I decided, when I learned his sentence: only 35 years in prison.

Thirty-five years couldn't begin to make up for DeDe's life. Or for the devastation her murder wreaked on our family. Without her love, it was as if we didn't know how to live anymore. Derek, who'd been so close to his baby sister, broke down completely and developed serious kidney problems. Marcellus was paralyzed with grief. He could hardly function in front of his classroom. Being around all those young people reminded him too much of what he'd lost. Finally, he took early retirement.

On the outside I was able to go on. I went to church, went back to my job as a reading teacher. Inside I struggled as much as my husband and son did. I kept looking at DeDe's picture and talking to her as if that might keep her with me, begging God to let me hear her

voice one more time. I tried to make sense of what had happened. No matter how hard I prayed, the answers didn't come.

With the birth of Derek's son, Corrick, my grief began to fade. But my anger toward Ron Flowers did not. Not that there was much I could do except make sure he stayed behind bars. I did see to it, though, that the drug den where DeDe was killed got shut down. No more innocent young people would die there.

That sense of satisfaction paled when Derek died of kidney failure. Then Marcellus died. A heart attack, doctors said; but I knew what really killed him was having both his children go before their time. In the space of 10 years, my immediate family was wiped out, and all I could think was, *Ron Flowers did this to us!*

I'd retired by then. I was raising Corrick, and I threw myself into his activities at church, school, Boy Scouts. He was all I had left. Still, anger burned deep inside me.

I crumpled the letter from the Department of Criminal Justice and sank back onto the couch, those long-held feelings leaping to the surface like flames licking hungrily at tinder. "Lord, you know why I'm angry" I cried. "I've struggled to accept that nothing is going to bring my baby back. But accept that the man who killed her is going free? You're asking too much!" I resolved once more to forget about Ron Flowers. I might not be able to keep him in prison; at least I could keep him out of my life.

But he just wouldn't leave my thoughts. At our annual church conference several weeks later, a prison choir performed. The men didn't look mean and hard, as I'd assumed criminals would. Then my pastor, Rev. Homer Williams, announced he was serving as a mentor at Jester II's InnerChange Freedom Initiative, a Prison Fellowship program nearby. Before I knew it, I was asking, "Pastor, next time you're there, can you see if they know of a Ron Flowers?"

My pastor called a few days later. "The young man you're looking for is in the InnerChange program." Ron Flowers was only 20 miles from my home?

Apparently he'd accepted God into his life, and his counselor, the director of the program, wanted to talk with me about him, my pastor said.

"Ron's a changed man" the director told me a few days later. "He'd like to get in touch with you."

"I don't want anything to do with him!" I protested. "I don't care how much he's changed!" But I couldn't stop thinking about him. Finally I agreed to allow Ron Flowers to write me.

Within days I received a letter. Not once did he apologize or show any remorse. How dare he! I was so furious I refused to answer his letter.

Yet I found myself going with my district United Methodist Church Prison Fellowship

ministry to visit Jester II. As we toured the library, I noticed a young man huddled in a corner. I knew instinctively it was Ron Flowers. I had to leave the room.

As soon as I got home, I wrote him back: "That letter was totally inappropriate. Not only did you murder my daughter, you destroyed my whole family!" I sent him the program from DeDe's funeral, with her picture and a tribute a friend had written to "Our Deirdra". I figured I'd never hear from him again.

But I did. "Dear Mrs. Washington," Ron Flowers wrote. "As soon as I mailed that letter, I knew it was not right. I am so sorry for what I did to your family. I know you must have questions for me, and I'd like to answer them face-to-face. I pray you'll give me that chance."

For years I had wanted to confront this man, to make sure he understood the anguish he'd caused. After Corrick went to bed that night, I paced the living room, going over the photos of my daughter, one by one. "Baby, I want to do right by you," I whispered, "but I know I need to move on." Then to God I pleaded: "Isn't there any way I can do both?"

I decided the only answer was to see Ron Flowers. Once I heard what he had to say, maybe I would be able to put all the pain and anger behind me. Through my pastor and the prison director, we set up a meeting.

Last October thirteenth I got up early, fixed Corrick his breakfast as usual, and took him to school. *I want some closure*, I thought, as I headed to the prison with my pastor. *But, Lord, I'm going to need your help.*

In the Jester II meeting room my pastor showed me to a seat at the table, then moved back to give me some privacy. The door opened. A young man in prison whites entered the room. He walked toward me slowly, clutching a *Bible*, and sat opposite me. I noticed his hands were shaking as badly as mine.

"I'm Arna Washington."

"I'm Ron," he replied, so softly I had to lean forward to hear him.

There was an awkward silence. Then I asked the question only he could answer: "What happened that night?"

He let out his breath and began. "This guy Carlton came into the apartment. He wanted drugs, but didn't have money. My friends started beating on him. He ran downstairs, and I grabbed a gun and went after him. When the car he came in started driving off, I panicked. I shot into the car window." Ron's hand clenched his *Bible*. "I never meant to hurt your daughter, Mrs. Washington. I'm sorry."

I didn't know what to say, but I couldn't let out all my emotions in

front of this stranger. As a defense, I went into my teacher mode. "Young man, life on the outside is going to be tough. You can't hang on to that *Bible* every minute when you get out of here," I said sharply. "You're going to have to carry the Lord inside you."

"Forgive him, Mom."

DeDe! I'd know her voice anywhere.

Had anyone else heard? I glanced around. My pastor was sitting quietly in one corner, the prison director in another. Ron was silently waiting for me to finish.

Those words had been meant for me alone. That was all God had my baby tell me. But it was enough. I pushed back my chair and got up. "Come here, son" I said.

Warily Ron stood, then came around to my side of the table.


I reached out my arms. He took a step forward. Then we were holding each other, weeping together, the tears putting out the last bitter embers inside me, washing away the anger I'd been carrying for too long, and letting the love of the Lord fill its place.

When we moved apart, I took a good look at Ron. And I saw the person he'd been 14 years before—a mixed-up young man who didn't know what he was doing when he shot my daughter, who'd probably caused his mother no end of worry.

"Ron, this may be hard for you to believe" I said, "but I want to forgive you. I want to be at peace with you."

Ron's eyes filled again. He squeezed my hand tightly. "I want that too" he murmured.

I knew Deirdra would have wanted nothing less. — Arna Washington, Houston, Texas [End quoting]

Love truly does conquer all pain, but often it is forgiveness that must come first. 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for pEACE A booklet of various recipies, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte level and the important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For pEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert an unbalanced part of the body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Have you been searching high and low for another of like mind in your area? Someone to share your views and beliefs? Or maybe you have something of importance to share or sell?

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in
The SPECTRUM, see page 66 for details.

The “Black” Pope

[Continued from Front Page]

While all of those details contribute to understanding the Larger Picture, what you are about to read fills in a most important Missing Link in this entire structure. And I don't mean a little side issue; I mean a link so central—yet so well hidden from general public view, and for so long—that even the most studied of “conspiracy theory” scholars probably have not put together much of the information that is going to be presented here.

To call the following outlay “controversial” and “sensitive” is about as mild an understatement of the truth of the matter as can be made! This missing link changes the entire slant of the entire playing field!

After months of anticipation and weeks of preparation, I was finally able to speak with *Vatican Assassins* author Eric Jon Phelps on Tuesday, March 14. There was simply no other way to cover Eric's historic masterpiece spanning, literally, five centuries, than to just ask questions covering huge spans of time and major historical events. It took us almost four hours to accomplish the task, yet we could easily have gone on for another forty.

We here at *The SPECTRUM* are simply unwilling to reduce the importance of this work by presenting it in a too distilled fashion. In fact, in order to share this material with at least some of the pertinent backup, Eric has granted us permission to print (directly after the interview) several excerpts from his soon-to-be-published book which will help you in understanding certain aspects of this magnificently important and broad-sweeping story. The missing link is surely a central link.

Let's call this story the “Jesuit-Vatican connection” to the unfolding New World Order agenda. You make up your own mind just how absolutely central, yet well hidden, has been this link! There's a good reason the secret Vatican library is so extensive and yet remains so intact from outside intrusion, despite the many others who would like to possess such a collection of information detailing much “censored” data about our true, otherworldly cultural heritage.

When one reads a work like *Vatican Assassins*, one can't help but reflect back on the purposely “adjusted” and watered down and boring moments in high school history class. Meanwhile, the *TRUE* history of what has gone on is dynamic and full of calculated intrigue.

In this business, I've heard and read a lot of things. But when I had to pick my jaw up off the floor during the reading of certain historical portions in Eric's book—well, let me just say that Truth certainly is stranger, and far more interesting, than the many fictions we've been led to believe are historical fact. And yet The Truth does fit together like the pieces of a jigsaw puzzle.

This book **SHOULD** be a best-seller, but it is hardly likely to achieve such general attention—considering how well controlled and censored is the publishing business. Thus is the reason for our lengthy presentation of this most astonishing and critically important material here in *The SPECTRUM*.

We are in a time of Truth being revealed from ALL directions. And there is probably no more fundamental, mind-rattling, and previous notions-shattering example of that than what is being presented here. The interview is directly followed by a number of pertinent excerpts from Eric's eye-opening book—which will be available July 1.

[Editor's note: It should be noted up-front that the information presented below is the studied opinion of Eric Jon Phelps. We here at *The SPECTRUM* find much about his presentation of his historical research which meshes with and expands upon Truth which has been presented by many other authors in these pages and elsewhere. And that is good; Truth is Truth is Truth, and should all mesh.

However, for the peace of mind of our unique readership—which typically has cultivated a more aware spiritual perspective than the general public—we **DO NOT** want to give the impression that we agree with (or wish to promote) some collateral aspects of Eric's presentation having to do with his personal “religious” convictions. The focus of those convictions follows a much more biblically conventional (literal) path—in stark contrast to the unconventional, questioning, wide-angle vision of his historical material.

Generally such opinions are simply allowed to stand on their own—for you to sort and interpret as you see fit—rather than being singled-out to be addressed editorially. However, in this case, the practical side of Eric's stated religious convictions include the condoning of some degree of violence (or violent protest) and use of armaments. And such convictions are **VERY MUCH THE**

OPPOSITE of our philosophical position—for many reasons, not the least of which is the obvious Adversarial bait-and-entrapment which would result from choosing what we would consider to be low-frequency responses to schoolroom Earth's current challenges.

Yet, if the perceptive reader penetrates “between the lines” thoughtfully, there is glimpsed a recurring commendable spiritual message in Eric's commentary—of “Have the courage to speak The Truth” and “God helps those who help themselves”—which we certainly **DO** agree with wholeheartedly and have long supported enthusiastically.

We are in the time of the Great Awakening on this planet. The Light of Truth, intensifying with each passing moment, is nudging many to step forward and share what they know. Will such ones follow that nudge or continue to hide in fear? The answer to that question is perhaps the most important aspect of schoolroom Earth's relentless testing at this critical time.

One last-minute footnote before beginning this interview: The Arts & Entertainment (A&E) cable television channel just started to air—on Easter Sunday evening!—a new two-hour documentary called: *The Vatican Revealed*. Tape it so you can study it carefully; within the lines of dialog and some of those people chosen for commentaries are many, many clues to the true power of the Vatican over world affairs. It would, of course, be much more revealing to watch the A&E program **AFTER** having read and digested the following.]

Martin: Before we begin, let me say a few words. The topic of your book is so comprehensive and covers, literally, all aspects of global control by the Jesuits, dating back to 1540. I would like to begin our conversation with a very important point of clarification so that our readers have something to hold onto while reading the historical narrative we are about to present. Let me also add that your book is one of the most compelling, dynamic, genuinely educational historical documents I have ever read. I want to tell you, I am impressed!

You, literally, link every major global conflict and political assassination to the hands of the Jesuit Order. The Jews, as with many other groups you mention, have been the unwitting pawns in this Jesuit Agenda.

Today, the present. I'm going to start here, and then we're going to go way back in time and work our way up. But, I want to start **HERE** because it will give a foundation for going back in time.

Today, who is the Superior General of the Jesuits, the so-called “Black Pope” [*black here refers to hidden, evil activities, not to race or color*] who gives the orders to the actual Pope. Is it still Jean-Baptist Janssens?

Phelps: Janssens, Frenchman. No, he passed away in 1964. Then Pedro Arrupe came to power. Then, after Arrupe died, in 1988, I believe, the present Jesuit General is Count Hans Kolvenbach. [See photo nearby.] I call him Count Hans Kolvenhoof.

Martin: Let's discuss this position of "General" and, in addition, who is this person, Count Hans Kolvenbach? Who does he serve? What are his origins? Where does he hail from?

Phelps: The present General is a Dutchman, his nationality is Dutch.

Martin: Where is he? Physically, where is he?

Phelps: He resides in Rome, at the headquarters of the Jesuits, called the Church of Jesu. So, the Jesuit General resides in Rome at, what I just called, the Jesuit headquarters.

Martin: The Church of Jesu, is that near the Vatican?

Phelps: It's not far from the Vatican, right. It's in the same general area. It's headquarters

of the Knights of Malta.

Martin: Is it part of Vatican City, proper?

Phelps: Right, I believe, yes it is.

Martin: Where does Satan fit into this picture, and what is the ultimate goal of the Jesuits, the so-called Society of Jesus?

Phelps: The Jesuit General, and the other high Jesuit Generals, they are sorcerers. They are Luciferians, and they worship what they would call Lucifer. They do not believe in Satan. They believe in Lucifer.

Now, according to Alberto Rivera, he was invited—because he was a top Jesuit at the time in the late '60s—he was invited to a "Black Mass" in Spain where there were quite a few top Jesuit Generals present. And he called it a "Black Mass". Well, when you're involved in a "Black Mass", you're involved in the worship of Lucifer, all dressed in their black capes and so on.

Martin: I'm fascinated by Count Hans Kolvenbach because nobody in the world knows who this person is. I've never heard the

name.

Phelps: Let me just tell you that you can see his picture and his top Jesuits—just a second and I'll get the book. The name of the book is called *Jesuits: A Multi-Biography*, by Jean Lacoutre, and that is available, usually, in the bookstores. It was published in 1995.

Jean Lacoutre is a Frenchman. He was a communist, is a communist. On the last page of the pictures in it, that is right adjacent to page 343, you see Peter Hans Kolvenbach. He's the Jesuit General, and he looks like just a very evil individual. There's a Black man, who's a high Jesuit, he's a 29 Superior Jesuit with his cosmopolitan General staff. One of the General staff looks like Ben Kingsley of *Shindler's List*. There are six White men, and one Black man. And that's his General staff.

Martin: What is the process of choosing a successor General?

Phelps: The High Jesuits elect him, and he's elected for life—unless he becomes a "heretic".



Peter Hans Kolvenbach (front, center): twenty-ninth Superior General, with his cosmopolitan general staff. From the book *Jesuits: A Multibiography* by Jean Lacoutre; (French © 1991, English © 1995) Counterpoint Books, P.O. Box 65793, Washington DC 20035; ISBN 1-887178-05-8.

Martin: And the so-called “High Jesuits” represent what group?

Phelps: I would say that they’re the “professed”, the high 4th Degree. When a Jesuit is professed, he is under the *Jesuit Oath*; he is under the “Bloody Oath” that I have in my book.

Martin: Do we have permission to reprint that *Oath* in our paper?

Phelps: Of course, absolutely.

Martin: One of my questions has to do with the *Oath* and it’s similarity to the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*, and I wrote that question before I got back to the *Protocols* portion of your book.

Phelps: The Jesuits obviously wrote the *Protocols* because they have carried out every protocol in that little handbook. They have carried everything out. And, Alberto Rivera says—and he was a Jesuit—he was greatly maligned, not helped at all by the Apostate, Protestants, and Baptists in this country; he was helped, somewhat, by Jack Chick. Jack Chick published his story in six volumes, titled *Alberto I, II, III, IV, V, & VI*.

Alberto Rivera says that it was Jews aligned with the Pope who published the *Protocols*. Well, I tend to feel that it was just the Jesuits themselves because they, and they alone, were the ones who were able to bring this to pass.

They’re the ones in the government. They’re the ones behind professional sports. The owner of the Pittsburgh Steelers is a Knight of Malta. The owner of the Detroit Lions is a Knight of Malta. All your top owners of these ball clubs, for the most part, are Knights of Malta, getting the people whooped up in this hoopla over games and sports, while they’re busy creating a tyranny. So, that was one of the things in the *Protocols*—that they would create “amusements”.

Another one they used was Walt Disney, 33rd-degree Freemason—Disneyworld, Disneyland. Another one was Milton Hersey, with Hersey Park. They create all of these amusements and games and pastimes to get the people drunk with pleasure, while they’re busy overthrowing the Protestant form of government.

Martin: Where does Las Vegas factor into all of this?

Phelps: Las Vegas, well, for the most part, is controlled by the Mafia. But all the high Mafia families are Roman Catholic, and they are ALL subordinate to the Pope or to the Cardinal of New York, which is Cardinal O’Connor—because the Commission, the Mafia Commission resides in New York.

Frank Costello was a member of the Mob Commission, and he was intimate, personal friends with Knight of Malta, Hollywood mogul, Joe Kennedy. And that has not changed.

So, the High Knights are good, dear

brothers with the High Mafia Dons—the Gambinos, the Lucchese, the Columbos, all of them. And *they* control Hollywood, not the Jews. It’s only Jews who are front-men who are involved in Hollywood and working for the Mafia and for the Cardinal, just like in politics it would be Arlen Specter. Arlen Specter was Spelly’s [*Cardinal Spellman’s*] Jew in the assassination [*of President Kennedy*], and he would never say a word about it.

Martin: Now, as we go through here, if there’s anything that you don’t want me to print, please let me know because, literally, I’m going to print everything we say in this conversation.

Phelps: That’s fine, that’s fine with me because it needs to be said.

Martin: Let’s get back to Count Hans Kolvenbach. I want to shine the spotlight on this guy for just a little bit here. Let’s talk about him. What does he do? Who is he? Let’s talk about his position as “General”. How do they exercise this control over the Pope? Does the Pope know he’s a pawn?

Phelps: Ok, one question at a time. So, which question do you want me to deal with?

Martin: Let’s just shine the light right on the Count.

Phelps: The Jesuit General, ok.

Martin: Let’s start there, and you tell me everything you want to tell me about that position.

Phelps: The Jesuit General is the absolute, complete, and total dictator and autocrat of the Order. When he speaks, his provincials move. The provincials are his major subordinates. There are around 83 provincials right now.

As I understand it, the Jesuit Order has divided the world into 83 regions. Ok? For each region, there is a Jesuit provincial. There are 10 provincials in the United States. There is one for Central America. There is one for Ireland. They’ve divided up the world into these provinces.

So it’s old Babylonian provincial government, centered in Nebuchadnezzar or the Jesuit General himself; so it’s strictly a Roman form of government where all the states or provinces are subordinate to this worldwide sovereign.

The Jesuit General exercises full and complete power over the Order. He meets with his provincials. When they decide to start a war or an agitation, he gets the information from the provincial of that country, how best to go about this, the demeanor of the people, and then he uses legitimate grievances to foam an agitation—like the 1964 Civil Rights Movement. That was ALL a Jesuit agitation, completely, because the end result was more consolidation of power in Washington with the 1964 Civil Rights Act that was written by [*the longtime President of the University of Notre Dame, the Reverend*] Theodore Hesburgh.

The Jesuit General rules the world through

his provincials. And the provincials then, of course, rule the lower Jesuits, and there are many Jesuits who are not “professed”, so many of the lower Jesuits have no idea what’s going on at the top. They have no concept of the power of their Order.

It’s just like Freemasonry. The lower Freemasons have no idea that the High Shriner Freemasons are working for the Jesuit General. They think that they’re just doing works and being good people. But the bottom line is that the high-level Freemasons are subject, also, to the Jesuit General because the Jesuit General, with Fredrick the Great, wrote the High Degrees, the last 8 Degrees, of the Scottish Rite Freemasonry when Fredrick protected them when they were suppressed by the Pope in 1773.

So, you have the alignment with the Jesuit Order and the most powerful Freemason they had in the craft, Fredrick the Great, during their suppression. That is an irrefutable conclusion. And then, when you see the Napoleonic Wars, the French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars carried out by Freemasonry, everything Napoleon did, and the Jacobins, whatever they did, completely benefited the Jesuit Order.

It’s to this end that Alexander Dumas wrote his *The Count Of Monte Cristo*. The Count is the Jesuit General. Monte=Mount, Cristo=Christ. The Count of the Mount of Christ. Alexander Dumas was talking about the Jesuit General getting vengeance when the Jesuits were suppressed, and many of them were consigned to an island, three hours sailing, West, off the coast of Portugal. And so, when the Jesuits finally regained their power, they punished all of the monarchs of Europe who had suppressed them, drove them from their thrones, including the Knights of Malta from Malta, using Napoleon.

And Alexander Dumas, who fought for the Italian patriots in 1848, to free Rome from the temporal power of the Pope, wrote many books and one of the books was to expose this, and that was *The Count Of Monte Cristo*.

So, when you read that book, bear in mind that it’s really a satire on the Jesuit Order regaining their power in France. The Count of Monte Cristo has an intelligence apparatus that can’t be beat. Well, that’s the Jesuit Order.

But the Count doesn’t get what he really ought to have, or his last wish, and that’s the love of woman. He gains back all of his political power; he gains back everything he lost; but he doesn’t have the love of a woman. And THAT is the Jesuit Order. They have no women. They have no love of a woman. Because to have a wife, to have a woman, means you have an allegiance to your wife and family, and you cannot obey the General. That’s why they will NEVER be married, and that’s one of the great KEYS to their success.

They can betray a nation and walk away. They can betray all the Irish Catholics getting

on the *Titanic*, and walk away. They can betray us in Vietnam and walk away. They can betray us every time we go to the hospital and get radiated and cut and drugged, and walk away, because it's "for the greater glory of God"—Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam: the greater glory of the god who sits in Rome.

Martin: What is the ULTIMATE goal of the Jesuits?

Phelps: Their ultimate goal is the rule of the world, with the Pope of their making, from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. That's their ultimate goal.

Martin: And why is Solomon's Temple rebuilt so important?

Phelps: Because the Jesuits have always wanted that. When Ignatius Loyola first started the Order, one of the first things he did was, he wanted to go to Jerusalem and set up the Jesuit headquarters there. So, he went there, he tried to do it and failed, came back, went to school, started his Latin studies, etc. Maybe it might be a good idea to just review a little bit about Ignatius Loyola.

Martin: Yes.

Phelps: Ok, Ignatius Loyola was a Spanish soldier, and he was wounded at a battle between the French and the Spanish, and his leg was shattered. Well, the French General, because Loyola was very brave in conflict, ordered his own doctors to attend Loyola. So they set the leg and sent him back to his home—which, of course, he was royalty to the Counsel of Loyola in Spain, in the area of the Basques.

Loyola, through his series of desiring to regain his leg—it had healed improperly, so he made a rack where he would stretch the leg, with severe, horrible, awful pain—and trying to stretch this leg to get it back to normal shape, he endured awful, terrible pain. He had it rebroken, again, a couple of times and it still did not heal properly, so he had a perpetual limp. He could no longer be the courtier among women, and as a result, he went into this depression, and he then had this vision of the saints, etc., etc., and he wrote his spiritual exercises.

I will stop at the spiritual exercises, just for a minute, but I'll take up from there. Loyola then wanted to form an army, but when this happened with his spiritual exercises, those spiritual exercises would be basic training for all of his Jesuits. That's what they will ALL go through. That's what every Jesuit goes through today.

One of the maxims of the spiritual exercises is that if my superior says "black is white and white is black", then that's the way it is. That is in his spiritual exercises. That is what is quoted in *JFK*, when Kevin Costner is telling his people: "Hey, people, we've got to start thinking like the CIA. Black is white and white is black." That was a Jesuit giveaway that the Jesuits produced that movie, because

they're quoting Ignatius Loyola in that movie from his spiritual exercises.

So, Loyola had an indomitable will. He had a will of steel, and he set his mind to regain back what the Papacy had lost to the Reformation. And so, he went to the Pope, and the Pope in 1540 then created the Jesuit Order. But this man is a soldier, he's a lawyer, and he put together a legion of soldiers and warriors to get back what Rome had lost, as well as institute a World Government for the Pope, from Jerusalem. This was in 1540.

He started the Order in 1536. He was arrested by the Inquisition, and he was released, and he went to the Pope; he threw himself at the feet of the Pope. He would be completely at his service. The Pope chartered him, and that Pope was Pius III. The Pope chartered them, created the Jesuit Order; now he has Papal protection, and they began their awful history of deeds of blood. And war after war after war after war, they're all attributed to the Jesuit Order in some way. Catholic nobles, with lots of money, donated castles and schools and money to the Jesuit Order.

Virtually everything they own has been given to them or stolen by them. Of course, they stole all of the fortunes of the Jews in World War II. They stole all their gold, all their assets and everything, whenever they went into a country. What's just been released is NOTHING compared to what they've taken.

In Edmond Paris's book, printed by Ozark Publications, called *The Vatican Against Europe*, it gets into great detail of what they did. It calls it—the last 30 years of war is all attributable to the Jesuits, their massacres of the Serbs and Jews, etc. But Edmond Paris did not understand that the Jesuit General—and this is one of the most important points I want to make about Von Kolvenbach—the Jesuit General is in complete control of the international intelligence community: that's the CIA, the FBI, the KGB, the Israeli Mossad, the German BND, the British SIS. The Jesuit General is in COMPLETE CONTROL of the entire intelligence apparatus—FBI, every bureaucratic agency in this country, all of it; he is in complete control of it.

So, whenever he wants to find something out about an individual, they put in the Social Security number, and everything from all of the intelligence apparatus kicks-in and he and his provincials can review everything about that man. Credit cards, you name it, everything that's attached to Rome's social security number, which FDR put upon us in 1933 with the help of Spellman; at the time, I believe he was Archbishop, or maybe it was Cardinal Hayes—but Rome was behind FDR in putting him in office.

The couple of things that he did was implement social insecurity, the income tax, and recognizing Joseph Stalin's bloody Jesuit USSR government. So, with the giving of us the

Social Security number, that is Rome's number—that's why I refuse to use it—and that's why they want everybody using it for everything: driver's license, tax return, credit card, everything you do, that number is you and that number is Rome's number.

Martin: Let me just back-up here for a minute. What comes to mind is Louis Freeh, head of the FBI.

Phelps: Roman Catholic, good altar boy. Probably a Knight of Columbus; I can't prove it. But anybody with that kind of power has got to be a Knight of Columbus.

And the Knights of Columbus implement Jesuit politics. And Louis Freeh was the one behind the Waco atrocity and the Oklahoma City bombing atrocity. And his top sniper was a Japanese Roman Catholic named Lon Horiuchi.

So, it's Roman Catholics in control, Knights in control of the FBI, who carried out all of this killing. And those two men, Louis Freeh and Lon Horiuchi are personally accountable to Cardinal O'Connor of New York. And Cardinal O'Connor of New York is the most powerful Cardinal in the country. He is the military vicar. And that's why Bush kissed his fanny for going to Bob Jones, because Cardinal O'Connor is the King of the American Empire. And he rules his Empire from that Palace, St. Patrick's Cathedral, "the little Vatican".

Martin: And is he in contact, do you think, with Kolvenbach?

Phelps: Of course. O'Connor himself is not a Jesuit, but the Jesuits are like the SS of the Catholic Church. They maintain order.

And the ones closest to him who maintain order are the Jesuits of Fordham University. Now, one of them—the head of Fordham University, I believe he is an Irishman, is also a member of the CFR [*Council on Foreign Relations*]. And I have that right here in the Annual Report of the CFR of 1993. Those Jesuits at Fordham maintain semblance and rule over the Cardinal in New York. And, of course, the powerful Jesuits of Fordham include Avery Dulles and John Foster Dulles, one of the writers of the book on the Second Vatican Council.

Martin: Let's back-up now, let's go back. What's the Council of Trent?

Phelps: The Council of Trent was the response of Rome to the Protestant Reformation. Remember—the Protestant Reformation brought us all of the political liberty that we know of today. There's no such thing as national sovereignty without the Reformation. There's no such thing as private rights without the Reformation. There's no such thing as the Law of Nations, as we know of it today, of Montesquieu and the others, without the Reformation.

So, when the Reformation came with their doctrines of salvation by grace through faith alone, and that there was no need for the

priesthood to go to Heaven—that all we need is salvation in Christ, and *Romans 1:17*: the righteous shall live by faith. When the Reformation came, it completely stripped Rome of its spiritual power. The priests were no longer wanted because the people were getting the word of God in a *Bible*, specifically in Holland, England, and Germany. And so, with these great revivals breaking forth and the Reformation happening, nations were breaking away from the power of the Pope. The Holy Roman Empire was breaking up. Charles V, the Emperor, resigned and became a monk and a gardener. So, the Lord was moving mightily in breaking the power of the Holy Roman Empire, started by Charlemagne and the Pope.

Well, this was not good for Rome because they were losing lots of money. The nations were not paying “Peter’s pence” anymore, which today we call “foreign aid” in this country. And so the Pope was very upset about his.

What’s he going to do? These nations are breaking away from us; they’re not under our temporal or spiritual power; and it’s very important to remember that the Pope claims two powers—spiritual and temporal—and with the breaking of his spiritual power, he then lost his temporal power. In other words, he no longer had the ability to rule the people through the king of the country, because the king was breaking away, like Henry VIII.

So, Henry VIII broke away from the Roman Church and formed the Church of England; he no longer was subject to the Pope. This was happening in England, in Germany, in Holland, and other places.

As a result of this, the Devil raised up Ignatius Loyola with his demonisms, his “spiritual exercises” and—because Loyola had been a member of the Spanish Alumbrados, which is what we call the Illuminati today, and he used the Jesuit Order to attempt to regain back what had been taken by the Reformation—what the Lord had done through Luther, Calvin, and Knox. And, by the way, Luther, Calvin, and Knox—none of those men died violent deaths. They all lived to older age and died peacefully, amidst the power of the Jesuit machinations.

The Council of Trent consists of 25 Sessions. Those 25 Sessions accurse and condemn all the doctrines of the Reformation. It condemns anybody who does not believe that the literal Jesus Christ is in the host [*holy communion bread*], and that his literal blood is in the wine. That’s called transubstantiation. Anybody who does not believe that is an accursed anathema. Anybody who believes that their salvation is outside the Catholic Church is accursed anathema. Anybody who believes in justification by grace through faith—*anathema*, accursed. Anybody who believes that the Pope is not the vicar of Christ—*anathema*, accursed. You see, all of these

doctrines were being put forth as a result of reading the *Bible*, which produced the Reformation, and so the Jesuits accursed everything that the Reformers were preaching. This is all in Law called the Council of Trent.

In the 4th Session, which is probably the most important Session, the Jesuits condemn freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and freedom of conscience. So, no man has the right to choose his own religion; no man has the right to publish what he feels is the truth; and no man has the right to freedom of conscience.

Those rights were secured by our Baptist/Calvinist forefathers in the *First Amendment*. The man who wrote the *First Amendment* was James Madison, who was a Baptist/Calvinist, and he was told by that Baptist/Calvinist in Virginia, Doc. John Leland: “If you don’t secure all those rights, Virginia will not ratify the *Constitution*.” Virginia was a Baptist/Calvinist state.

So, we have a warfare between the Council of Trent and the doctrines of the Reformation, particularly as outlined by John Calvin in his *Institutes Of The Christian Religion*. Calvin [1536] wrote the *Institutes Of The Christian Religion*, he finished it when he was 27, and he dedicated it to the King of France. And because the Jesuits so hated him, he was driven from France and he resided in Geneva to the day of his death, when he became Governor of Geneva. It’s Calvin and his *Institutes Of The Christian Religion* vs. Loyola and his Council of Trent, if you want it sewed-up in two major documents.

Martin: Council of Trent was what year?

Phelps: From 1545-1563, eighteen years. And Trent is a little town in Italy. So, it was a Council that took place in the town of Trent, Italy.

The Presbyterian Westminster Confession And Faith that was finished in 1648, after the 30 Years War, is another extension of Calvin’s *Institutes*, and is what the Church of Scotland and the Covenanters went by when they resisted the powers of Rome and England. That document is a major document, and it’s not the new *Westminster Confession*, it’s the old one of 1648, where they called the Pope the man of sin, that Roman Anti-Christ, and they also denounced anti-Christian tyranny.

And that it is their duty, to use what they call “the sword of the spirit”, which is the Word of God, which we read in *Ephesians, Chapter 6*, and “the sword of just defense”—the gun, the sword.

So, us Calvinists believe that there is a time for peace and a time for war, and we do not refuse to go to the battlefield when it’s necessary. It was the Calvinists who gave us our political liberty in England with Cromwell. He was a Calvinist and an independent Baptist. It was Calvinists in Holland who gave the Dutch their political liberty, with William of

Orange, and later his son, Prince Maurice, and then later, in our great country, when it was Washington, the Freemason who did not go into that Masonic Lodge that last 30 years of his life—in his own words—who was a Baptist and a Calvinist. He was baptized in the First Baptist Church of New York by one of his captains, Pastor Gano, all surrounded by Calvinists.

That’s why they didn’t surrender at Valley Forge; that’s why, when they were naked, when they went through the snow, barefoot, they endured that because they were *Bible*-believing Calvinists and they refused to submit to the tyranny of King George, who was controlled by the Jesuits.

And that is the soul of our country. If we lose that soul, we’ve lost everything. And those very same Baptists, in the *Second Amendment*, secured their right to bear arms, because they secured the right, the “sword of just defense”. And the “sword of the spirit” is contained in the *First Amendment*, the right to have the *Bible* never taken from them. The two swords of Calvinism are secured in the *First* and *Second Amendments*. Without those first two *Amendments*, all the others are nothing.

Martin: Well, I got to my question #2. So, let’s go to #3 of the seventy. (*laughter*)

How does Shriner Freemason President Harry Truman’s signing into law of the Emergency War Powers Act of 1950 factor into the Jesuit Agenda?

Phelps: First of all, Harry Truman, who the Japanese called “Dirty Harry”—when they heard the movie *Dirty Harry* came out, they thought it was a movie about Harry Truman, according to my Japanese pastor friend, Daniel Fuji, who has passed away.

Harry Truman was put in office by the Jesuits, the Pensergast Democratic machine in Missouri. Harry Truman takes over after FDR’s murder, because he was murdered in the home of Bernard Baruch. When he did that, he then finished up the war with the hoax called the dropping of the nuclear bombs, to purposely create this greater hoax called the Cold War, that would enable the Vatican to knock over country after country after country, and replace the leaders with dictators, subordinate to the Pope. That was the purpose of the Cold War.

And so, when Harry Truman in 1950 signed into law the Emergency War Powers Act, the Cold War was in full force. They were building bomb shelters, etc. So the nation was in kind of a frenzy.

When he signed this into law, it put the whole country under military or martial law, and that’s when the flags in every courtroom, state and federal, began to be changed. And every state flag and every U.S. flag is now trimmed in gold fringe. And whenever you see a flag trimmed in gold fringe, that means that it

is the flag of the Commander-in-Chief. Now, if it's the state flag, it means that's the flag of the governor, as Commander-in-Chief. And if it's the federal flag, or the national flag, more correctly, it's the flag of the Commander-in-Chief in Washington.

So, all your courts are nothing more than courts of military rule. They all proceed with summary procedures. The jury has no power of jury nullification. And they are simply enforcing the laws of the Empire, which I call *14th Amendment America*, which is a military-style, King of England-style country. The courts are nothing more than courts of the king's bench, as you can see in *Blackstone's Commentaries*.

And the banks, as you walk into every bank, they all have a flag trimmed in gold fringe. The bank is what England would call, in Blackstone's day, the king's bank. So, we have the king's bank, and we have the king's bench. And it's run according to military rule, according to Berkheimer's great work *Military Rule And Martial Law*, published in 1914.

When Harry Truman did this, there was a consummation of a great plan to put us under the Emergency War Powers Act and, actually, a war rule. "Daylight savings time" is what was called "war time". This country only went to daylight savings time during World War II, and they called it, at that time, war time. So, nothing's changed. We've never gone back to not turning back our clocks. We're still on war time. The income tax is a war tax. It was called a victory tax in 1942.

So, people are paying a war tax, they're under war time, they're under an emergency war powers act, and the courts are war courts.

Martin: Regarding the assassination of President John Kennedy, which could take this entire interview, you say that the assassination was ordered by the Jesuit General, executed by Pope Paul VI, and carried out by the "American Pope", Francis Cardinal Spellman—who, in turn, used the Knights of Malta, Shiner Freemasons, Knights of Columbus, and Mafia Dons, including the FBI and CIA, to carry out the order from Rome. Would you explain why you believe your particular theory on the assassination to be an accurate representation of the facts?

Phelps: Sure. Alright, number one: The powers that be are properly outlined [*in his book*], and proven through two centuries of showing how it's all been put together. Now, as to why, I will be conservative and stick with Fletcher Prouty's reasons, that he outlined in his *JFK* and also his other book called *The Secret Team*.

The reason why Kennedy was assassinated was he wanted to end the Vietnam War, and he wanted to end the rule of the CIA. That begets two questions: Did Rome want the Vietnam War? And, did Rome control the CIA? The answer is yes on both counts.

We know, on its face, that the Vietnam War was called "Spelly's War"—Cardinal Spellman's war. He went over to the warfront many times and he called the American soldiers the "soldiers of Christ". The man who was the Commander of the American forces was a Roman Catholic, CFR member, possibly a Knight of Columbus, I don't know, but he was General William Westmoreland.

So, Westmoreland was Cardinal Spellman's agent to make sure that war was prosecuted properly. And another overseer of Westmoreland was Cardinal Spellman's boy, Lyndon Baines Johnson. Lyndon Baines Johnson was a 33rd-degree Freemason. He was also part of the assassination, with J. Edgar Hoover, another 33rd-degree Freemason.

And Johnson went to Cardinal Spellman's death at St. Patrick's Cathedral, and the picture can be seen in Cooney's work *The American Pope*. So, Johnson was completely at the beck and call of Cardinal Spellman through Cartha DeLoach, the 3rd-in-control of the FBI. According to Curt Gentry, in his *Hoover: The Man And The Secrets*, DeLoach had a phone at his bedside direct to Johnson, and Johnson could call him anytime. DeLoach was a Knight of Malta, subject to Spellman.

Spellman wanted the Vietnam War, why? Spellman was controlled by the Jesuits of Fordham. Why did the Jesuit General want the Vietnam War? The people of Vietnam, the Buddhists, were unconvertible. They would not convert to Catholicism. They didn't need Rome.

There had been a Jesuit presence in Vietnam for centuries, so it had been decided that about a million or so Buddhists would have to be "purged". They would later continue this purge of Cambodia, with Pol Pot, and the purge is yet for Thailand. It was a purging of Laos, Cambodia, and Vietnam of all these Buddhists, just like they purged the Buddhists of China with Mao Zedong, because Mao Zedong was completely controlled by the Jesuits. So, they wanted the Vietnam War.

The other thing is that Rome is in control of the drug trade. The Vatican controls all of the drug trade—all of the heroin, all of the opium, all of the cocaine, everything going around in Columbia.

Columbia has a concordat with the Pope. A concordat is a treaty with the Pope. Hitler had a concordat. Mussolini had a concordat. Franco had a concordat. They want to set up a concordat here, which was the reason for Reagan formally recognizing the sovereign state of Vatican City in 1984. The greatest traitor we ever had was Ronald Reagan.

So, they had a concordat. Columbia has a concordat. Do you think that drugs running out of Columbia, with a country that has a concordat with Rome, is not controlled by Rome? If Rome didn't want the drug trade out of Columbia, they'd end the concordat. The

whole drug trade is run by high Mafia families out of the country of Columbia, subject to the Jesuit General.

And the Jesuit General ran the Opium trade, a couple of centuries ago, out of China. They ran the silk trade, the pearl trade. The movie *Shogun* is but a slight scratching of the surface of the Jesuit "black ships" that trafficked in all of this silk and pearls and gold and opals and everything they could pull out of the East, including opium.

The Vietnam War was to consolidate and control this huge massive drug-trade that would inundate every American city with drugs, being brought in by the CIA with their Air America, and then distributed by the Trafficante family throughout the United States—Santos Trafficante out of Miami.

So we have the Mafia and the CIA working together in the drug trade. We have the Mafia and the CIA working together in the assassination of Kennedy.

The first reason why the Jesuit General [*at that time, Jean-Baptist Janssens*] wanted Kennedy out of the way was because he was going to end the Vietnam War.

The second reason is, he wanted to end the reign of the CIA, because the CIA had betrayed him in the person of McGeorge Bundy, by not giving the cover to the Cuban patriots to retake Cuba from that Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, grease-ball bastard—he was a bastard, his father was a Nazi—Fidel Castro.

Kennedy was betrayed by the CIA at the Bay of Pigs invasion, which sacrificed all the patriots on the shores of the Bay of Pigs there, so Castro had no real opposition. This was the same tactic, used by the CIA and the KGB at the top, working together with Angleton controlling it, in the Hungarian Revolution, when the CIA fomented that revolution, and then betrayed all of those patriots into the hands of the Soviet army and KGB, which infuriated certain top CIA officials.

It's the same tactic: you raise up a revolution and you sacrifice the men who truly want to resist. When that happened, when McGeorge Bundy stopped the air cover of the Bay of Pigs invasion, that ended that resistance to Castro and it enthroned him into power. And, of course, it was meant to be by the Jesuits because they HAD trained him. So now Kennedy looks bad. He's got egg all over his face. What does he want to do? He signs a Memorandum, according to Fletcher Prouty, and takes all of the power away from the CIA, and gives it to the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

The CIA was built by the Knights of Malta. One of the founders of the CIA was "Wild" Bill Donovan, an Irish Roman Catholic, who are the most fanatical, and his brother was a Dominican priest, Vincent. So, the CIA was founded by this high Roman Catholic, the first head, to solidify the Catholic or the Vatican

control of it.

I'm not against the Catholic people; I'm against Rome's hierarchy. The American Catholic people know NOTHING of what's going on. And if they did, there would be a march on St. Patrick's tomorrow morning. So, as I'm against the hierarchy, I'm showing that Kennedy was against the Vietnam War, and he was going to do away with the CIA.

Well, the Jesuits had brought in all of their top Nazi SS soldiers into the CIA because the Jesuits were using the SS to kill the Jews in Europe. When the Einsatzgruppen went into Russia, the Jesuits followed with the SS and purged Western Russia of all its Jews. That's why Stalin deliberately killed 40,000 of his best officers. That's why he kicked out his best generals, purged them, because he wanted to make sure that the Red Army would lose with the advance of the German army, because following that would come the SS and purge Russia of the Jews that Stalin so hated. And by the way, justice is often poetic because Stalin's daughter married a Jew.

Now, the CIA was composed of the SS. The CIA now was an arm—and the intelligence arm—of the Vatican. The Knights of Malta were throughout. Casey was a Knight of Malta. Angleton was a Knight of Malta. The Knights were through and through. Angleton manned the "Vatican desk", and that is a desk within the CIA that has a direct link to the Vatican.

So, Kennedy wanted to end this "intelligence community". That was the end of him.

Thus for anyone attempting to end the CIA, and attempting to end the Vietnam War, and also because he attacked the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank by printing United States Notes, they got rid of him. They killed our only Roman Catholic president.

And it's another piece of poetic justice that a Roman Catholic—not Protestants, like Harry Truman, FDR, and others—it's a Roman Catholic who truly sought to resist the temporal power of the Pope in this country. And in many ways, even though Kennedy was, in fact, a socialist and communist, at least he resisted the temporal power of the Pope. And for that we should be thankful and remember his name.

But what have they done to his name? They've slammed it. They drag it into the dirt. Every time you see it on TV, they parade before you his womanizing, which I don't deny, but my goodness, can't we give him some credit where credit is due? That's why they got rid of John F. Kennedy.

And then, of course, as soon as he's assassinated, John McCone, the head of the CIA, the following day goes to the White House and they reverse Kennedy's Memorandum of reversing the Vietnam War and make a full-scale, carte blanche war.

The CIA then is tremendously and heavily

funded, because it was a CIA war. And there they tried all of their new technology, their anti-gravity machines, their men who they're trying to make like the "million-dollar man". They tried out all their new technology in Vietnam. It was a great experimental theater, and Kennedy knew this. He knew it, and he knew that the American people had no idea what was going down, and he still tried to resist it, against his father's warnings. Because his father was the most powerful Knight of Malta in the Empire.

Martin: Any theories on why they took out junior?

Phelps: Yes. According to Tom Kuncle, in his publication, John F. Kennedy, Jr. wanted to find his father's real killers, and he had the power to publish the conclusion. So, they took him out right away. They would not allow that to happen.

Martin: Why haven't you been taken out?

Phelps: Because I am immortal—until the Lord is done with me. I am a Calvinist and a Baptist, and we believe in the sovereignty of God. And as long as we are operating in His Will, they cannot touch us, regardless of their power.

Martin: Which is why we're having this conversation.

Phelps: Which is why we're having the conversation. Don't think for one moment they're not tapping this phone. They know this. The issue is here. We're talking about a providential, sovereign God who wishes to move, using second causes, men, just as the Devil does.

The Devil always uses second causes, men. So, it's one group of men vs. another group of men, and one path leads to evil, and the true, almighty God leads to goodness.

The problem is, with us, there are very few men who want to believe God anymore. Nobody believes He can deliver anymore. It's just a handful of us who say: "Well, we're going to do His Will; we're going to trust Him in His Power."

And like the Hebrews getting ready to be thrown into the fiery furnace of Nebuchadnezzar, our God is able to deliver us. We're going to tell the truth!

Martin: Let's see here. I can throw away a lot of these questions. So much of it seems, in a way, irrelevant to our current times because there's so much going on now. But, good grief! I was just stunned to read in your book of all the historical things that have happened as a result of these evil people. You dedicated the book to four Roman Catholics who, I'm sure, no one has ever heard of: Charles Chiniquy, Jeremiah Crowley, Emmett McLaughlin, and Alberto Rivera. Why them?

Phelps: Because those Roman Catholic men were priests; they left the priesthood and told the truth about what was really happening. And all four of them, except one, I think

Emmett McLaughlin, paid with their life. Chiniquy was the great exposé of the Jesuit assassination of President Lincoln, when he wrote his masterpiece *Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome* in 1886. He proves that Lincoln was assassinated by the Jesuits, and that it was covered-up by our government at the time.

Jeremiah Crowley: that priest was a great Irishman who came here and, seeing the corruption of the Archdiocese in Chicago, that it was so corrupt, he left it and exposed it. And, of course, he later came to Christ and became a *Bible*-believer, which they would call a Protestant. Protestants today don't believe the *Bible*. Protestantism of today is an empty shell, it's nothing. But, back then, in 1912, they believed the *Bible*.

Crowley, then, exposed many things, and one of the things he exposed, that helped me with this, was that he warned that the Jesuits, with their Knights of Columbus—which, he says, the Knights of Columbus, named after Columbus, who he tells us was a Spanish Jew and a pirate and a deflowerer of young girls—that Columbus was no Christian.

He has a tremendous section in his book on Columbus. That the purpose of the Knights of Columbus was to fulfill Jesuitical politics, and part of those politics was to restore the temporal power of the Pope because, you remember, the Pope had lost that in 1870 and they wanted to get it back. And they got it back with Mussolini in 1929.

Well, in the book that Crowley wrote in 1912, he says that Taft and Teddy Roosevelt were all cow-towing to the Pope and the Cardinals of New York. And he said they're going to use our military to restore the Pope's temporal power around the world.

And THAT was absolutely correct. That *IS* American foreign policy. And the Council of Trent is the American foreign policy of today. That's what's going on in Serbia and Bosnia. It's the Council of Trent—the Jesuits using the American Air Force to bomb those orthodox people to smithereens. But, that was Crowley's great contribution.

Next, Emmett McLaughlin wrote several books. He wrote *The People's Padre*; he wrote *Crime And Immorality In The Catholic Church*, showing that Catholic nations are more lawless and more criminal than Protestant nations, and he proved it with statistics from the jails.

Emmett McLaughlin also wrote another book called *The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, where he, again, shows that Lincoln was assassinated by the Jesuits. So, Emmett McLaughlin came out of the Catholic Church. To my knowledge, he never was born again. He never was saved, but he did tell the truth. He married a nun, and lived a virtuous and honorable life after he left.

The last one was, of course, Alberto Rivera,

who was greatly hated by the Vatican because he was a very high Jesuit who came out and, in the late '60s, about 1969, exposed the power of Rome in the ecumenical movement, that Rome controlled Kathryn Kuhlman; that Rome controlled Billy Graham; that Rome controlled, virtually, our government—Ronald Reagan.

Reagan, when he took the Oath of Office, faced the obelisk, indicating that this country will ultimately have a concordat. So, Alberto Rivera converted to Christ, wonderfully, and he started a ministry called The Anti-Christ Information Center, out of Los Angeles.

They tried to kill him five times. A dentist jammed a needle up between his teeth, trying to give him an infection in the brain. When he passed out, about a year or so later, they couldn't figure it out. Everybody was praying for him. And this was discovered when he went to another dentist. He had it removed.

He was pushed in front of a subway train. They tried five times to kill the man, and finally he died, I believe, of cancer, in a hospital, about three years ago. But these four wonderful, great, Catholic priests did their best to expose the power of Rome and its attempts to destroy our sovereign, Protestant, Bible-believing nation. And so, to them, I dedicate it.

Martin: What compelled you to write this book? What started it for you?

Phelps: I was always taught to be a patriot, a patriot first and foremost—America first, and everybody else second. Later, when I came to know the Lord, at 17, I realized the Bible taught the same thing—that the Lord had instituted nations. The Lord never instituted world governments; that's always the result of the Devil's working.

So, being a patriot and a nationalist—believing in national sovereignty—I was saved at 17, went into the Air Force, was garrisoned in a nuclear weapons area for three years in Germany, came back and started to go to Bible college.

When I went to Bible college, the issue of the *King James* came up, as far as it being an archaic version. And that's what I used and I had never given it a thought. Well, some were using NIV, some NASB, and I thought: "Well, maybe it's just a modern version of what I have here." And I thought: "Well, if they want to use that, that's fine, but I'll use the *King James*."

I found that the underlying Greek text for the *King James*, the *Textus Receptus*, was the Greek text of the Reformation. It represents 95% of the existing manuscripts that we have today. The Greek text that underlies all these other versions—there's a Westcott and Hort Greek text, which I then discovered was really a conspiracy to adulterate the *Textus Receptus* in England, led by Brooke Foss Westcott and Anthony Hort, who were Maryolitors, Mary-worshippers.

Later, I found out that they had invited

Cardinal Newman to sit in on the revision committee. Well, Cardinal Newman was a traitor to the Anglican Church, with his Track 90, which blew-off the Anglican Church. He then left England and he was then a Cardinal by Pius IX.

So, here we have Cardinal Newman, and E. B. Pusey, had been invited to sit on this revision committee, the end result being a Greek text that had been produced that was pro-Jerome's Latin *Vulgate*. Jerome's Latin *Vulgate* is the basis for the Jesuit's *Reheims-Douay* text, that was put out in 1582, that was attempting to rival William Tyndale's English text, which later became the *King James Version* of 1611.

So now I see this awful Jesuit hand in my Bible college, attempting to deprive me of the Word of God, the authorized version of 1611, in it's present edition of 1769. Now I thought "Well, here the Jesuits are, what else have they done?" And the next thing I was led to was the Lincoln assassination. And I can remember reading Burke McCarty's *The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, and weeping in the back room, when I was in college.

Martin: For me, one of the most compelling portions of your book was the series of revelations about Lincoln. I was stunned by that.

Phelps: That's what they did. Remember, Lincoln was not going to go along with the *14th Amendment*. He wanted those Southern states to re-enter the Union on the same footing that they had left, which would have left us with a federal Republic as Washington had established it. This the Jesuits would not allow. It would be converted into an Empire. The states would be subordinate provinces to Washington. And the *14th Amendment* would accomplish this with the reversion of citizenship. And Lincoln was re-elected, and he was ready to end this, and that's why they killed him. Kennedy was ready to implement his things; they would not let him be re-elected.

Martin: This is a total aside. Have you ever come across *The Jefferson Bible*?

Phelps: *The Jefferson Bible*—and maybe you know this—is Matthew, Mark, and Luke. And Thomas Jefferson, being the Deist, being the pagan that he was, cut out all the supernatural from those three gospels. Jefferson was a Deist; he was involved with the French Freemasons who were involved in the French Revolution, and he was not here at the writing of our Protestant *Constitution*. So, the Lord put him out of the picture. Jefferson was just used to help with the Revolution—because the Lord does use the unGodly for good things. But Jefferson copied much of the *Declaration Of Independence* from the *Mechlenburg Declaration*, written by Calvinistic Presbyterians of North Carolina, when they seceded, when that county of Mechlenburg

seceded from the Colonies.

Martin: Never heard of it.

Phelps: Yes, you'll find it in Presbyterian writings. You can find it from D. James Kennedy; he has a thing on it. And Jefferson copied, at the end: "...and to this end we devote our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."

That was copied directly from the *Mechlenburg Declaration*. Jefferson was a plagiarist; he was a high Freemason; and he was out of here at the time of the writing of our *Constitution*. And the reason why the people of Virginia did elect him to office was because he was a State's Rights man. He wanted limited powers in Washington, and that was a good thing. And when Jefferson was elected, he undid everything the king-president John Adams did, with his Alien & Sedition Laws, because John Adams wanted to be a king, and Jefferson undid it, and Jefferson got two terms for that.

Martin: I'm looking at some things that are a little further back now. The *Secreta Monita*. What's the significance of that?

Phelps: The Secret Instructions [*excerpts at the end of this interview*] are the handbooks that are given to the professed Jesuits, those under extreme oath. [*The oath is presented in full at the end of this interview.*] And it tells them how to conduct their plans, subjugating peoples and nations to the Jesuit General, and thus, to the temporal power of the Pope. It tells how they are to deceive. It shows how they are to swindle rich widows out of their fortunes, like they did with Astor's second wife who survived the Titanic catastrophe. It shows their general approach on how to do things.

This particular book cannot be known, and if it's ever published, they will deny it's existence. But when you see the works that the Jesuits have done, it's in complete agreement with the *Secreta Monita*.

There is a very interesting section in Edwin R. Sherwin's book *The Engineer Core Of Hell*, written in 1886 I believe—another suppressed work. It's usually in the archives of all the older libraries back here. And he shows how this *Secreta Monita* was discovered in South America by a Mason, and the Mason managed to escape to a lodge after being shot. He turned the *Secreta Monita* over to the lodge, and then these certain Freemasons saw the *Secreta Monita*. There are certain low-level Freemasons who believe that the Jesuit Order is their enemy, so that's why it was taken to the lodge and then published. But the high-level Masons, of course, work with them. The *Secreta Monita* was discovered once that way. It was published in Holland. Then, in 1857, reprinted by England.

Martin: *Pascal's Provincial Letters* had a devastating impact on exposing the Jesuits. Why?

Phelps: Blaise Pascal was a Huguenot, a French Calvinist. So here we have another

fearless man. He doesn't fear death; he's going to tell the truth. So Blaise Pascal wrote a series of letters that were written to and from provincials, and he wrote them in a satirical manner, that of course excited that wonderful French mind. The French, of course, came to the conclusion that this was absolutely the truth, and then they moved to suppress the Jesuits again. But his *Provincial Letters* are considered a classic. Blaise Pascal also wrote some other great works, too.

Martin: Pope Ganganeli-Clement XIV abolished the Order entirely in 1773, and was murdered as a result.

Phelps: Correct; he was poisoned.

Martin: The Order was similarly abolished 39 times from different kingdoms throughout Europe. It doesn't take a genius to figure out that something was terribly wrong with this group!

Phelps: Right. Are all those people bigots? Are all those people brainwashed bigots and fanatical Protestants who abolished the Jesuit Order?

You find the greatest resistance to the Jesuits in Catholic countries, by Catholic monarchs. And that's why the Roman Catholic monarchs and nobility of today don't dare resist them. The Kennedys won't touch them. The monarchs of Europe won't touch them. The Hapsburgs won't touch them, because the Jesuits have vindicated their power in the French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars—well, then they went to suppress the Jesuits again in Europe and they were, for the most part, kicked-out of Europe in the 1800s. All the nations of Europe banned them. Germany banned them in 1872. And so, World War I and II, the second Thirty Years War, was pay-back for this. And ever since then, nobody touches them.

Pope Ganganeli abolished the Jesuits with a Papal Bull; the Jesuits call it a "brief". It is not a brief; it is in the Library of the Bulls, and it is called Dominic Ac Redemptor Nostor. That is the name of a bull. And when he abolished them, he abolished them forever—that they were not to talk about their abolition, that they were not to teach. He confiscated all of their wealth and land and property. For the most part, the Dominicans took it over, which is why the Dominicans had their penis cut off during the French Revolution. That's what the Jacobins did to them. It was payback by the Jesuits: "You don't dare take our property from us, boy. And you don't dare take Inquisition from us." Jacobins killed nearly every Dominican in France.

Martin: Why was the assassination of William of Orange so significant?

Phelps: Williams of Orange was the father of religious liberty. William of Orange is the man who gave the Jews the freedom to come to Amsterdam. And the Jews called Amsterdam, "the new Jerusalem". William of Orange was a

Catholic to begin with. Remember when he was in the forest, hunting with the king of France, and the king of France lay bare to him their plans to destroy all the Protestants in Holland, William kept silent. And that's why he was called "William the taciturn" or "William the silent".

So, he harbored all of this in his heart, and he went back to Holland determined that he would deliver the Calvinists and the Protestants from this annihilation. William went to Germany with his German wife, and he, according to Motley in his *The Dutch Republic*, raised an army of Germans and they did not succeed in liberating Holland. And so, it was the Dutch themselves who joined William of Orange in an attempt to liberate the country, which they ultimately did as the "wild beggars of the sea".

So, William was a great inspiration. He delivered flight from the seige of the fanatical Roman Catholic Spanish, lead by the Jesuits, when the Lord providentially delivered and sent a strong wind over the dikes, and flooded the whole area, and flooded the Spanish soldiers.

And then, after that happened, He sent another strong West wind and blew the water back over the dikes. This is a historical fact! Why don't we hear this in history? For the same reason we don't hear when Louis XIV brought his army across the river into Holland to kill all those Dutch, in 1672, right around there, that the river, right where the army was crossing, thawed out, and the whole French army went to the bottom of the river, as a result of the prayers of those Protestants of Holland. We're not taught that either!

The assassination of William of Orange was probably the second most significant act of Jesuit dominance, next to the murder of Coligny at St. Bartholomew's Massacre. Because it was first St. Bartholomew's massacre, and then the murder of William of Orange. And, of course, William of Orange was shot by a Jesuit-controlled assassin, Balthazar Girard, in his own house. And the last words of William, of course, were: "God be merciful to these poor people."

Martin: What is the Royal Institute of International Affairs?

Phelps: The Royal Institute of International Affairs is the same as the American Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). The Royal Institute runs England and the British Empire, what was once the extension of the British, just as the CFR runs our country. They're sister organizations.

Martin: Where are they based?

Phelps: They're based in London.

Martin: And who is their head; do you know?

Phelps: I don't know right now. The John Birch Society wrote a lot about that, and they did expose the CFR and the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Allan Stang has written a

lot about that.

Martin: What was the "Gunpowder Plot" of 1605?

Phelps: The Gunpowder Plot of 1605 was the Jesuits attempt to destroy what William Howitt—and Howitt was the great writer who wrote *A Popular History Of Priestcraft*, 1835—he said it was a Jesuit attempt to destroy our Great King Solomon, King James I, along with the entire Protestant Parliament. Because remember, Elizabeth I had expelled the Jesuits from her empire, and if they were ever caught they were to be drawn and quartered.

After she died, the conspiracy went on there that went on with William Cecil. They named Mary Queen of Scott's son as the King of England, rather than Elizabeth's son, because Elizabeth had a son who was the Earl of South Hampton, Wriothesley, and that was the son of Edward Devere, who we know as William Shakespeare.

There was no William Shakespeare. The man was Edward Devere. He ran the Globe Theater. He was the Lord Great Chamberlain to Queen Elizabeth, and he secretly had a son who was the Third Earl of South Hampton. He was the rightful heir to the thrown, not King James VI of Scotland.

You can find all this documented in two great works: the first is called *Shakespeare Identified* and the author is Looney. The explosion of that book is called *This Star Of England*, written by Carlton and Dorothy Ogborn, in 1952, and it's a 1200-page work, and in it they explain all the plays of Shakespeare, and that they are, in the words of Hamlet: "A brief abstract and chronicle of the times." Nothing but history.

And then there's another book, *Wasn't Shakespeare Someone Else?*, written by Tweeny, and in that book he evaluates the 150 sonnets. In those sonnets Edward Devere put his name: Vere or Uvre or Vere—he puts his name in acrostics throughout all the sonnets. And the last couple sonnets he puts his name in double acrostics. It's amazing, showing that he wrote the sonnets.

Martin: Why were the Jesuits so upset about the Edict of Nantes, and what was it's significance?

Phelps: Ok, the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—it can be spelled Nantes or Nantz. Anyway, the Edict of Nantes was put forward by King Henry IV. King Henry IV was a Roman Catholic, but he converted to Protestantism and he became a Huguenot. But he was not allowed to take the throne of France until he renounced his Protestantism. So, for the sake of the kingdom, he renounced his Protestantism, and in 1610, I believe, issued forth the Edict of Nantes.

The Edict of Nantes guaranteed religious freedom to all the French. That included the Protestant, Calvinist, Huguenots, which of course included those who would have

followed Admiral Coligny, who the Jesuits murdered with that she-wolf, Catherine de Medici. With the Edict of Nantes we have religious liberty in France. This cannot be. France is a cornerstone of Jesuit power, so it cannot allow this to be in place. The Council of Trent condemns it, because it's freedom of conscience.

So, after they murder Henry IV with Ravaillac, when they stabbed him through his heart, according to Sully in his memoirs, they murdered Henry IV for this, and also for attempting to reinforce the Dutch. They then, in 1685—when the Beatles are singing about the “Sun King” in their “white” album, they’re singing about Louis XIV. And that’s telling you that the Beatles are Jesuit-controlled. The Sun King, Louis XIV who reigned, who rules over France for, I believe, 60 years, he, because of his Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise, revokes the Edict of Nantes, and with that, no more religious freedom in France.

And then they sent their French dragons out and beheaded and killed every Huguenot they could find, driving 500,000 Frenchmen out of the country, the wealth of France, the manhood of France, all left for Holland and England. That destroyed France. From then on, France became a nothing nation.

The French Revolution could never have happened had not the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes taken place. Because now, there’s no *Bible* in France. And to this day, the French have never published a French version of the *Textus Receptus*. Number one, all French *Bibles* have been produced in foreign countries, when they’ve been translated from the Greek *Textus Receptus* into French; France has never done it. That shows the Jesuit power over France to this day.

And the French have probably been the most manly, the strongest, the most gracious, the most determined in kicking the Jesuits out of their country. They’ve kicked them out, to my knowledge, three times—and again, they come back, foment wars, kill off the rulers, etc. Drive Eugene Sue into exile; he dies of a broken heart. Drive Calvin into exile; he can never return to France. All the great Frenchmen are driven into exile.

So we have, as American patriots, we have a great camaraderie for the French. They helped us in our American Revolution. And why did they help us? Because they’ve been expelled from France. Why did Spain help us? Why did they help finance our Revolution? The Jesuits had been expelled from Spain. So payback came for Spain and France, for helping this heretic, Protestant nation come into existence, with the Napoleonic Wars, when they killed Louis XVI and drove the Bubons from the Spanish throne. That was payback.

Martin: For 30 years of war, from 1618-1648, you state that the Jesuits, through Ferdinand II, killed-off 10 million people.

That’s quite a statement.

Phelps: That statement comes from Ridpath’s *History Of The World*, published in 1899. And that is his encyclopedia of his history of the world. That was common knowledge in 1899. The 30 Years War was hell on Earth for Europe. Two-thirds of Germany was brought back to Rome. It was leveled, plundered, and destroyed.

Wallenstein and Tilly were the fanatical Roman Catholic generals who raped, pillaged, and plundered everything in their path. But the Lord raised up certain great generals like Gustavus Adolphus from Sweden. He was called the “Snow King” and he was the one who ultimately, he paved the way for the victory of the 30 Years War.

But without that Protestant victory of the 30 Years War, the peace of Westphalia, which the Pope was not invited to, there would have been no modern era as we know it today. According to any historian, the modern era begins in 1648. That is when the 80 Year War in Holland ended with Spain. That is when the 30 Years War ended with Ferdinand II and the Protestants of Germany, and Sweden, and so on.

1648 is the wonderful year in which the Modern Era began, when inventors could go to Germany and say: “Well, you know, maybe the Earth isn’t flat.” And maybe Leeuwenhoek could invent the microscope in Holland, and now, later on, James Clerk Maxwell, who was a *Bible*-believing, Protestant Presbyterian, he can write his treatise called *Electricity And Magnetism*, the father of what we know today about electricity and magnetism. Now, science can blossom and bloom. Now we can have literature. Now we can have great writers, like Sir Walter Scott, who writes great works like *Ivanhoe* and *Peveril Of The Peak*. Now we can have Charles Dickens, another Protestant, who writes *A Tale Of Two Cities*, one of London and the other of Rome. We have great literature surfacing as a result of the Modern Era.

But the Jesuits, in their determination to destroy the Reformation and the Modern Era and bring us back to the Dark Ages, seek to reverse the effects of the Modern Era, and thus, what was brought about by the 30 Years War. And to know the 30 Years War is to understand the second 30 Years War, which started in 1914 and ended in 1945.

Martin: In 1639, the Jesuits were also expelled from Japan. Apparently the Jesuits never forgot that.

Phelps: They never forgot it. For over 200 years they have been expelled. And remember the words of Lincoln: “The Jesuits never forget nor forsake.”

So, payback time was coming for Japan. The Emperor had expelled them, so that dynasty was targeted. Ultimately, the Emperor would be destroyed or his dynasty would end.

And so payback time was the mass fire-bombings by the American Air Force, financed by the Jesuits, as the Jesuits own Lockheed, Boeing, McDonald-Douglas, and Grumman, and they used their B-29 to firebomb Japan to smithereens. You can get the fact that the Jesuits control these aircraft companies from Avro Manhattan’s *The Vatican Billions*.

Martin: I’m trying to get a little more current here, but some of this older stuff is also so fascinating, I’m going back and forth here. Our readers are just going to have to be a little flexible in their reading. (*laughter*)

Phelps: Right.

Martin: In 1649 there was the Irish Massacre. What was it, and let’s discuss the hatred between the Protestants and Catholics in Ireland, as a result of the Irish Massacre.

Phelps: Ok. Of course, we believe in freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, freedom of the press. That is an outgrowth of Protestantism, because all Protestants were defending their right to believe the *Bible* in the face of Rome’s expectations to believe the priests and the decrees of the Popes.

Many of the Irish were born-again. They came to know the Lord. Much preaching was done up there. In fact, Patrick, of St. Patrick’s Day, was no Catholic. He was a Protestant. And so, he was a great Protestant preacher of Ireland, and many, many Irish came to know the Lord. And their point of location was primarily in the North, in Northern Ireland, which today is Ulster, Belfast, etc.

Well, the Jesuits, in fulfilling their Bloody Oath that we are making and waging relentless war on all Protestants, and all political liberals, they hatched-out the plot to kill all the Irish Protestants in Ireland with the O’Neil family. And I wonder if that O’Neil family was related to Tip O’Neil?

In 1641, the massacre began, carried out by Roman Catholic nobles and the mobs in Ireland. When they started that massacre, it continued from 1641 to 1649. The massacre ended when they killed 150,000, but they still taught the Catholic children to kill the Protestant children. So, Irish Protestants were being massacred, enmasse, for 8 years.

This is NEVER told whenever anybody is ever talking about Oliver Cromwell, when Cromwell came up with his Puritan Army and ended that, when he took Drogheda, and killed every living thing in Drogheda—men, women, children, animal, everything.

Ones say: “Oh, the beast Oliver Cromwell. Look what he did to Drogheda!” What about those beasts killing those Irish Protestants for 8 years, bashing out the brains of the little babies, smashing them up against the walls like they did, led by the priests?

This was just like they did in Croatia with the Serbs in World War II, when they gouged-out the eyes of all the Serbians, where one particular priest had 23 kilos worth of eyes.

They were doing the same thing to the Irish Protestants.

So, when Cromwell came up, and it was vengeance for the Irish Massacre, and the Irish Massacre was NOT started by the Protestants, it was started by the Jesuits according to *Fox's Book Of Martyrs*. And you can find the whole narration there, which was a classic that all Englishmen used to read with the *King James Bible*.

Martin: Do you believe that Great Britain is truly Protestant-controlled, Jewish-controlled, or Jesuit-controlled?

Phelps: Jesuit-controlled.

Martin: Why?

Phelps: Well, let's go back. To understand today we have to go back to the Napoleonic Wars.

When Napoleon came to power, he was brought to power in Corsica. When the Jesuits were suppressed, one of their main outposts during their suppression was the Isle of Corsica. The Jesuits, remember, had finished the High Rites of Freemasonry with Frederick the Great, and then used their French Freemason Napoleon to execute their vengeance.

However, the Jesuits were also protected during their suppression in England. A very wealthy landowner—and you can find this in Ridpath's *History Of The World*—gave his wonderful, beautiful estate Stonyhurst to the Jesuit Order. And from then on, the Jesuits received protection by King George III, and you will find that in Mitchell's *The Jesuits*. Mitchell is an English historian.

Ok, so the Jesuits are now protected by King George III. Well, they're going to uphold his throne. The Jesuits use the English army and navy in the resistance of Napoleon, as both sides are controlled, so that the Jesuits can control the outcome.

The end result is that, after Napoleon accomplishes everything that the Jesuits want him to do—the expulsion of the Knights of Malta, the driving of the Roman Catholics from their throne, imprisoning the Pope for 5 years, etc.—Napoleon is then ordered to abandon his army in the snows of Russia, killing all of those French and German patriots, so that there are very few patriots left in Europe to resist the tyranny coming in France with Louis XVIII, who the Jesuits will put back on the throne.

Louis XVIII was in exile, in England, in King George's own parlor, waiting for the end of the Napoleonic Wars. So, the Jesuits put Louis XVIII back on the throne. He readmitted the Jesuits, started the Inquisition, just like they did with Ferdinand VII when they restored him to power in Spain after the Napoleonic Wars.

And where do these monarchs get their protection? From King George III. King George was used by the Jesuits to restore their power in Europe, after the Napoleonic Wars, after they punished the Pope and the monarchs.

So, it's been, really, from 1795, right around there, that the Jesuits have controlled England. They've controlled the Knights, they've controlled the King. All throughout the 18th century, now, England will never go to war with France again. England will side with the French during the Crimean War. England will be on the side of the French during World Wars I & II. England and France are together, both controlled by the Jesuits—even though France is predominantly a Catholic country, and when England was, at least on it's face, a Protestant country. Why should both be working together, both having the same foreign policy. Why? Because the Jesuits control both countries.

When Rothschild sent that note, via Roost, into London, saying that Napoleon had won the Battle of Waterloo, that's when the stocks plummeted, and all the Jesuits bought all the stocks up, there in London, and got control of the Bank of England. The Jesuits then made London their commercial center of the world, and Rome their religious center, aiming that one day Jerusalem would be both.

So now the Jesuits are in control of England. After the Napoleonic Wars, we have the Congress of Vienna in 1815, and guess who's there? All the representatives of King George. England is represented at the Congress of Vienna, the settlement after the Napoleonic Wars. If England was truly Protestant, they would have never went there. Now the Jesuits are in control of England throughout the 1800s, and they use the British Empire to further the power of the Pope. England has been under Rome's control, the Pope's control, since, at the very latest, 1850. And I say since 1795.

Martin: Let's talk about Elizabeth II.

Phelps: Elizabeth II is a wicked, evil queen. She is the head of the Knights of Malta in England. She curtsies to the Lord Mayor in Old London, and she goes and visits the Jesuits of Stonyhurst and kisses their derrières. She has complete allegiance to the Jesuits of Stonyhurst, and will do anything they tell her to do, or they'll get rid of her just like they got rid of all the rest of the monarchs in Europe.

Martin: So you see her as a pawn.

Phelps: She's just a pawn, sure. She's nothing. Remember, White men rule the world. Evil, White, sodomite, homosexual men rule the world, and these are the High Jesuits, with their High Knights of Malta and High Freemasons, they rule. And these women who are involved are just pawns in their game, like the queen, the queen of Holland, just to give the appearance that these nations have a sovereign monarch, when in fact, they're just tools.

England has done some awful, terrible things, but all of the things that they have done increase and benefit the Jesuit Order. They never resisted Napoleon III. Napoleon III was a fanatical Roman Catholic Freemason, subject

to the Jesuits, who was the King of France for 18 years, second Empire. England never resisted him. They fought with him in the Crimean War. And Napoleon III dedicated all of his ships to the Virgin Mary. England has been on the side of the Jesuits since 1815, no later. So, that means that the British Secret Service is totally working for Rome, all throughout the 1800s.

Martin: How did the Jesuits regain control of the Vatican in 1814?

Phelps: Remember that they were in control of Napoleon. A Jesuit by the name of Abbie Sieyes—you can find him, again, in Ridpath's *History Of The World*—Abbie Sieyes was a Jesuit-trained individual, and I believe he was a Jesuit. He was on the Directory, and he was also on the Consulate; he was the second counsel. Napoleon was the first; he was the second. He was the advisor and director of Napoleon. Abbie Sieyes, being the Jesuit that he was, ordered Napoleon to imprison the Pope for 5 years, and he did! So, the Pope was in prison for 5 years until 1814, when he restored the Jesuit Order. The Pope, prior to that, was killed. They brought him over the mountains of the Alps, and he died through that debacle.

The Jesuits thoroughly humiliated the papacy. They used their French soldiers to overturn St. Peter's chair, and they found, written in Arabic: "There is no other God but Allah, and Mohammed is his prophet." And THAT is what is under St. Peter's chair today. That was stolen from some kalif during the Crusades.

So, they completely intimidated the Pope and showed their power. The Pope then restored them with a Papal Bull, calling upon the vengeance of the Apostles Peter and Paul, blah, blah, blah, for anyone who would ever suppress the Jesuit Order ever again. When the Jesuits were "reinstalled" in all their power, that's when they were in control of the Pope, and from then on they have been.

Any Pope who resists them gets punished or murdered. And all the Popes know it. When Pius IX wanted a liberal constitution for the Italian people in 1849, all of the Italians were delighted. Here is a liberal Pope; he's going to give us constitutional rights; we're going to have a constitution.

The Jesuits raised up a revolution with Garibaldi and their Freemasons, and drove Pius IX from his throne. He had to stay in Gaeta for about a year. When he returned to Rome, under the protection of Napoleon III's French army—actually, it was the republic's army that would later be his "army of the empire"—but they returned with a French army, protecting the Pope, he became the most fanatical absolutist, pursuant to the wishes of the Jesuits.

So, Pius IX was punished. But the Popes who don't obey, like, what was it, *In God's Name*, the Pope who was murdered after 33 days, when he didn't go along with the Jesuit

Order, they ended his life.

[*Editor's note: Eric is here referring to the very well researched and deeply insightful 1984 Bantam Books gem (that's very hard to find, for "some" reason!) by David A. Yallop, called In God's Name, which details the author's thorough investigation into the murder of Pope John Paul I the night of September 28-29, 1978 after John Paul had been digging into the massive web of corruption surrounding the Vatican Bank. For all of you who look for clues, note well the choosing of day 33 since his election for the execution of the murder.*]

When you steal from the Vatican, like the Cardinal did at the PII Lodge, they killed him (Kalvi), and they hanged the other guy, beginning with the admiralty jurisdiction, at their first bridge of the sea. So they have their assassins everywhere to carry out orders. They are machines. They are the perfect "Manchurian Candidates" and they will kill popes, cardinals, presidents, kings, and kaisers, to maintain Jesuit power. They are utterly ruthless—just like they said they would be in the *Protocols*: "We are merciless."

Martin: As you look around the world today, who do you see opposing them?

Phelps: It's interesting. I have a friend who makes quite a few trips to Haiti. I told her about the Jesuits. She got to questioning a few people, and she found that Papa Doc had expelled the Jesuits from Haiti.

Martin: No kidding?

Phelps: That's right. Isn't it interesting, his son was also driven from power and the guy put in his place, I believe it was Aristide, is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and a complete pawn of the Pope and the Jesuit Order—for which reason, when those Haitians wanted to drive Aristide from his power, this filthy, Jesuit-controlled government in Washington put an embargo against Haiti, wrecking the country. See how the U.S. government uses its military, political, and financial power to maintain the temporal power of the Pope? And that's not only in Haiti; it's everywhere. Russia is another example.

Martin: Don't you see, coming up soon in Israel, some of these powers coming head-to-head over the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple? Don't you see some conflicts with the powers that be?

Phelps: Which powers are you talking about?

Martin: I don't know; there seem to be so many involved.

Phelps: We first have to remember the creation of the nation of Israel. World War I prepared the land for the people. World War II prepared the people for the land. World War III, the battle of Armageddon, will "prepare the people for their messiah"—with national repentance and realizing that "Jesus, the messiah, is the savior and will deliver them".

The present government of Israel was set up

by the High Masonic Rothschild-controlled Jews, and Rothschild has had an alliance with the Jesuit General since 1876, with Adam Weishaupt. This is the very same Rothschild powers who betrayed the Jews into the hands of the Nazis, killing many Jews all throughout Europe, betraying their own Jewish people. These are the very same powers who run the nation of Israel today.

I read a very interesting paragraph by Mark Lane in his book *Plausible Denial* when he tells about a Jew in Israel who wrote about certain criminal Jews, involved with the Nazis, who are now with the Mossad, something along those lines. The man who wrote the article was gunned-down in front of his home.

So, Rome controls the Israeli government. It controls the Israeli government through the Mossad.

Who trained the Mossad? Reinhard Gehlen.

We find that fact in Loftus' work *The Secret War Against The Jews* in most telling, telling detail.

So what do we have? We have high-level treason and betrayal of the Jewish race; that is there in Israel today, by their own leaders, who are loyal to Rome and the Jesuit Order. And to show this, we have a great big Rockefeller edifice in Jerusalem; we have an ophthalmology center in Jerusalem run by the Knights of Malta. There's nothing but Knights of Malta, high-level Freemasonry, and the Jesuit Order running all of Israel.

So what's going to happen, I believe, with the Dome of the Rock is, that has got to be removed—somehow, someday. It's on the Temple site; it has to be removed.

If I was the Jesuit General, I would make—somehow, someday—American bombers do it. Because I want to create universal hatred for this nation of the United States, because in the United States there are more Protestants and more Jews than any country in the world, and "we've" got to kill all those people. So what better way than to create a Jihad, a Moslem fanatical attack against the United States, coupled with a Chinese invasion from the East. That's what I think is going to happen.

The Jews are not going to destroy that Temple site because, if they do, Rome will destroy their efforts of rebuilding the Temple.

Because, if Moslems control all of Jerusalem, that Temple will never be rebuilt. It has to stay in Jewish hands—because the Jews, and rightfully so, need their own homeland. They're entitled to the nation. And they haven't had their own Temple of worship. They are rightfully entitled to that.

But what they don't know is that they are being used by the Jesuits to rebuild their own Temple, that they would love to have rebuilt, for the Pope, so he can sit there and be the man of sin, the Anti-Christ of the *Book of Daniel*, Chapter 9. That's what I see coming for Israel.

The assassination of Rabin? He wanted to give away too much. He probably wanted to give away some of Jerusalem. The Jesuits will never allow that. So, his bodyguards just step aside and the Mossad kills him. And nothing more is ever heard.

Rome's—the Jesuit General's—international intelligence community carries out all high-level assassinations, kills anybody who's against their program. And Cromwell knew this, back in his day, and that's why he protected himself—160 of his finest "ironsides" as his bodyguards, and no one got to him.

So anybody who's going to resist the Jesuit Order has to be doing it as a matter of a "religious" conviction—being protected by God and good men who are loyal to Him. If it's simply political, with a hired Secret Service, you can forget it.

Martin: Let's go back to St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York. Why is that so significant? You talk about the American Pope. Again, that person is?

Phelps: Cardinal O'Connor.

Martin: Now, what is his role in the United States?

Phelps: Ok, remember first that this title "American Pope" was gotten from Conney's work. John Conney wrote *The American Pope*, I believe in 1988, so a lot of this information is from that document.

The American Pope is the Cardinal of New York. He is the most powerful Cardinal in the United States. He is what's called "the military vicar".

The military vicar is in command of all of the military orders within the United States, they being the Knights of Malta and the Knights of Columbus. He is also in command, and privately, of "the Commission" because Cardinal Spellman was an intimate of Joe Kennedy, and Joe Kennedy was an intimate of Frank Costello.

We also see that it was Cardinal Spellman who enabled "Lucky" Luciano to be released from the prison in New York, to return to Italy in 1946. And this was because of the Luciano Project that I mentioned in my book. But Lucky Luciano, his Mafia on the East Coast, worked in conjunction with the U.S. Navy, supposedly to protect the Eastern seaboard from German U-boat attack.

So, as payback? Cardinal Spellman releases Lucky Luciano—that filthy, wicked, evil, heartless spiritual bastard, who compelled young girls into prostitution, probably one of the cruelest things any man could do. He is released and sent back to Rome.

When the Kennedy assassination comes up, the Cardinal needs a favor. After all, he's released Luciano. So now the Mafia gets to participate: Jack Ruby, Carlos Marcello, Santos Trafficante, all the High Dons participate. Why? Because that Cardinal in New York controls the Commission.

And that Commission, you know what it controls? All of the trucking, all the supermarkets, it's power is beyond our wildest imagination, second only to the Knights of Malta. And, of course, they all control the Federal Reserve Bank.

The Cardinal controls the Federal Reserve Bank through the Council on Foreign Relations. The Council on Foreign Relations belongs to the Cardinal. Spellman was not a member of it, during his day, but two of the most powerful members were Knights of Malta: Henry Luce and J. Peter Grace, and also William F. Buckley, to this day. William F. Buckley is indeed one of my enemies, because I name him, and he is a powerful multi-billionaire who participated in the Kennedy assassination, just like Iacocca, another Knight. Both of those men are subject to Cardinal O'Connor and will do ANYTHING he says.

Martin: Do you know who is head of the Knights of Malta, now?

Phelps: Yes; his name is Flynn. He took over when Grace died in '93. Flynn is head of the American branch. The head of the worldwide branch, the international Knights of Malta, is Andrew Bertie; he's an Englishman. And you can find that in the *National Catholic Reporter*, when you go after their various articles on the Knights of Malta.

Martin: Do the Knights of Malta actually meet, actually hold meetings with the Jesuits?

Phelps: Oh, sure. Remember that Alexander Haig is a powerful Knight of Malta. His brother is a Jesuit.

So, sure they have meetings. The High Knights of Malta, who meet in their palace on Aventin Hill, in Rome, of course, meet with the

Jesuit General, and so on. And Count von Hoensbroech, who was a German Noble who became a Jesuit for 14 years—he wrote a two-volume work called *Fourteen Years A Jesuit*. His father was a Knight of Malta. Yes, the Jesuits work in conjunction and have regular meetings with the Knights of Malta.

The Knights control the money. The Knights control the banks. They control the Bank of Canada, Federal Reserve Bank, Bank of England; they control the banking. They were the ones who were behind the sinking of the Titanic, with the creation of the White Star Line, J.P. Morgan and others.

Martin: Alan Greenspan, then, would be?

Phelps: Alan Greenspan is a Jew, probably a Freemason, because he is the leader of the Temple called the "Federal Reserve Bank" and they always put Jews in the forefront—so that they can blame all of what they do on the Jewish race in this country, to create an anti-Semitism everywhere, just like Charles Coughlin, the radio Jesuit priest of the '30s did.

Greenspan, Bloomenthal, Warburg, and all those Jews need to be publicly rebuked, because they are creating the mass genocide of the Jewish race in the United States. The Jews are being blamed right now for the foreign policy in Bosnia. Madeline Albright—she's a Jew—they're blaming her for what's going on in Serbia. I've got a good Serbian friend who blames her. I said she's just a pawn of the Jesuit CFR. Don't blame the Jewish people. It's these Jewish "pawns" who are loyal to the Pope and the Jesuits who are doing this.

The Zionists—the Jesuits are the Great Zionists. They control all of the historical High Zionists—Theodor Herzl, David Ben-Gurion, Golda Meir. Zionism is a Masonic term, coined by the Jesuits. They are the rulers; they are the *Protocols*; they are the Elders of Zion. So the Zionists are, indeed, evil and wicked; but they are controlled by Rome. The Jews are not all Zionists.

I remember when I went to Jerusalem and Israel in 1976, and a lady said to this particular man that I had met: "You're more of a Zionist than we are!" And I thought: "What does that mean? I don't understand that."

I only later understood why Yasser Arafat says he doesn't hate the Jews; he can't stand the Zionists. And I'm thinking: "What's the difference?" I, later, learned that there is a GREAT difference between those Zionists and the other Jews. The Orthodox Jews can't stand the Zionists.

So what's the difference? The Zionists are socialist communists, controlled by Rome. They are atheists, just like the Jesuits, although they're being used to rebuild the nation of Israel. They are the enemies of the Jewish people, per se.

There's no conflict going on in the Middle East. There's no conflict going on with the Arab nations. All of the Arab nations are

under the command of Masonic kings or iotollas. Saddam Hussein is no enemy of George Bush; they're both brothers, brothers of the lodge. That whole thing was set up to kill off a whole bunch of Arabs for the protection of the Zionist state of Israel.

Martin: Well, Bush and Saddam were business partners. We've covered that in recent past issues of our newspaper.

Phelps: Sure. That's why they never killed Saddam. They could have easily killed him. The CIA can kill anybody they want to. They could have easily killed Saddam and got out. They could use their own Arab agents in there. Saddam was a very important tool.

Martin: Still is.

Phelps: Still is, sure. They keep the Arab peoples and nations at bay by controlling them through their leaders. Or, when they start to get out of control in their Moslem fanaticism, they then foment a war and kill off a whole bunch of them. Make sense?

Martin: There was a statement you made in your book about the Jesuits controlling the Nation of Islam, and that was almost a surprising statement to read. I would think that someone like Louis Farrakhan would be pretty adamant.

Phelps: Yeah, he would hate me for that one. Well, let's think a little bit here:

Chicago is ruled by the Archbishop of Chicago, a Cardinal. It was Cody; I don't know who it is now. Do you think anything goes down in Chicago without the Cardinal's approval?

Where was the Nation of Islam founded? Chicago.

Where is Louis Farrakhan's—that murderer's—mansion? Chicago. He lives like a king.

What does he hand out? He hands out the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion* to all of deluded Black Nation of Islam people, so that they can hate the Jews, just like the Klu Klux Klan.

That's right. Those three little tidbits, right there, prove that the Nation of Islam is totally under Jesuit control. They are going to be used to foment anarchy and agitation, because they have an army called "the fruit of Islam", and they have millions of rounds stored in all the major cities—guns stored everywhere, so that they can start the race war. And when that happens, you see, then the brothers in Washington can implement Martial Law, suspend the *Constitution*, and now the Jesuits have what they want.

So, they use these Blacks in the North, who hate the White people, for their own destruction, for the destruction of the Black people themselves. And the Nation of Islam is part of that.

When I was in the Air Force, and in jail for about 10-15 days, about 10 years ago, the Nation of Islam was paramount, or tried to be

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the commercial kitchen of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in THE SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

paramount, there. All the Blacks in jail become Moslems. It's a "hate the White man" religion. Every White man is a White, blue-eyed Devil. And they're playing—the Zodiac killer, back in California many years ago, all Moslems. So it's a "hate the White man" religion, designed to foment agitation and unrest.

Martin Lucifer King was intimately involved with them. The only problem is, Malcolm X got on to it. He realized he was being used and he separated from it. Then he ceased to be an agitator.

Martin: Malcolm X was way ahead of his time.

Phelps: Yeah. Malcolm X was a good guy.

Martin: Yes, he was.

Phelps: Malcolm X, even though he was used by the Jesuits, because he hated the *King James Bible*, he was a great agitator. When he went to Mecca, he changed.

Martin: Yes, he did.

Phelps: And when he came back, he stopped being an agitator. He stopped hating the White man. He started to set up the African-American Movement. And as a result, he was assassinated by the high leaders of the FBI and the Nation of Islam.

And what do they both have in common? High-level Shriner Freemasonry.

And so, we have the Masons in control of the Nation of Islam and the Klu Klux Klan—one agitating Blacks, and the other agitating Whites, to the glory of the Jesuit Order. The other Civil Rights Movement had the Jesuits behind that—with LaFarge. Jesuit LeFarge was a great mover and shaker of the Civil Rights Movements. And that agitation resulted in amalgamation, race-mixing, the destruction of a White race and a Black race, producing a nation of hybrids that cannot maintain free government.

That is what they proposed to do in the first Reconstruction, but it failed; so they succeeded in the second Reconstruction in the '60s. The Jesuits are masters of the races. They know their strengths and their weaknesses.

The only race who successfully resisted the Jesuit Order is the White, Anglo-Celtic, Saxon race, with a *Bible* in one hand and a gun in the other. And so they've got to take the *Bible* away, they've got to take the gun away, and they've got to destroy that race. And that's what they are essentially doing here. I know that's a racist statement, but I'm sorry, it's just the way it is. That's history, and that's what they're doing.

Martin: The relationship between Communism and Freemasonry. Where do the Jesuits fit into Communism and Freemasonry?

Phelps: Let's, first of all, look at the relationship of Jesuitism to Communism. The Jesuits perfected the tenets of Communism on their reductions in Paraguay, for 150 years, from 1600-1750.

Martin: What is a reduction?

Phelps: A reduction is a commune. In Israel they would call it a kibbutz. In Joseph Stalin's Russia they would call it a commune. In New York they call it a village. In France, Paris, they called it a commune. It's communal living where everybody is equal in their finances, in the labors; you have no great, no small, no rich, no poor—everybody is small, and everybody is poor, and everybody is controlled by a dictator. That's the essence of Communism.

The Jesuits, on the reductions in Paraguay, which were the communes, had a central bank, and it was "each according to their ability and each according to their need". And so, the Guarani Indians that were the subjects—and there were some 200,000 of these South American Indian natives who were slaves of the Jesuits, putting their goods into world commerce and trade. They were living under the tenets of Communism, perfected by the Jesuits, as outlined in Plato's *Republic* and Sir Thomas Moore's *Utopia*. The Jesuits perfected it on their reductions.

With that, they then introduced Communism in 1848 through Karl Marx. They tutored him in the British Museum, according to Alberto Rivera, an ex-Jesuit.

So Marx, the Jewish Freemason, was to be the one to put forward this Communism for the world, so that Communism would look like a Jewish brain-child, so that Communism could be blamed on the Jews. Well, what's NOT told is that the Jews involved in the implementing of Communism were Masonic Jews. Karl Marx was a 33rd-degree Freemason, a worshipper of Lucifer, whose father wanted nothing to do with him, because his father was a Baptist preacher.

Jewish Freemasonry, controlled by the Jesuits, implemented Communism in Russia. Lenin, the half-Jew, was a Freemason. That civil war that took place from 1917-1922, for 5 years, was given the appearance that it was primarily Yiddish. I mean, they're on the streets of Russia talking Yiddish; they had Yiddish signs; and it was wanted to give the impression to the world that this revolution was of Jewish origin.

For 10 years after the revolution, the Jews fared very well, but in 1922, Joseph Stalin, that great Jew-hater, who was educated by Jesuits in Georgia—which was a country south of Russia and, therefore, the Emperor's banning of the Jesuits from Russia, his Ukase, did not reach to Georgia. So the Jesuits stayed in Georgia, trained Joseph Stalin, brought him in after the Revolution, and

made him Secretary of the Communist Party in 1922, until he died in 1953.

The Jesuits used Freemasonry and, of course, Stalin was also a brother Freemason. They used Freemasonry to implement Communism in Russia, and from there, China, and from there, throughout the world.

When Germany had their revolution after World War I, their Communist revolution—remember, they requested an armistice—they had never been beaten on the field of battle.

The Germans were foisted into that war; they never started World War I. It was started by France and Russia and England, for the purpose of destroying Germany, because Germany had expelled the Jesuits. During that war, the Germans requested an armistice to stop this Communist revolution in Germany.

And who lead the revolution? The German Freemasons.

According to the Kaiser, in his memoirs, it was German Freemasonry that got him off his throne and deposed him. He had to go into exile in Holland. He wrote his memoirs in 1935.

So the relationship between Jesuitism, Communism and Freemasonry we see evolving and expanding from the 1600s to the ultimate achievement in the Bolshevik Revolution.

In my book, I parallel the French Revolution and the Bolshevik Revolution, and they are identical. It was French Freemasonry that caused the French Revolution and the Jacobins, and it was the Freemasons in Russia, with Bolsheviks, who caused the Russian Revolution, with their Bolsheviks, leading and ending in Joseph Stalin. In France, it ended with Napoleon; in Russia, it ended with Stalin. And so, that's the relationship there.

Martin: Why was Eugene Sue so significant?

Phelps: Eugene Sue wrote his masterpiece *The Wandering Jew*, and in that masterpiece he weaves a fantastic story from India to England to France, of the power of the Jesuit Order and their attempt to destroy the Rennepont family, a French Huguenot Protestant family, and acquire a fortune that's due to be inherited by the members of that family on a certain day, at a certain time, in a certain year.

Well, that fortune is held, in trust, by a Jew, for which reason the book is named *The Wandering Jew*. It tells of the power of the Jesuit Order in that book, and how the Jesuits mercilessly killed all these members of the

Advertise In The Next SPECTRUM

Contact The SPECTRUM

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

Rennepont family so they could not inherit their fortune.

The only one, I believe, they didn't kill was a priest, whose name was Gabriel, who was a decent and a righteous Catholic priest who repudiated the Jesuit Order. He ordered the Jew to burn all the securities, that totaled something like \$212 million, that would have rightfully been this French family's.

So, the Jesuits didn't get it, nor did the French family get it. It's written with such drama and feeling that you cannot put this book down. It was translated into many different languages. As a result, the French, and other nations, had their French Revolution, the second French Revolution of 1848. But because it was not lead by Godly men, it benefited the Jesuits.

Whenever you have a revolution led by unGodly men, it's just like a man who's on a horse, trying to be pushed off the horse, and as he's pushed off, another dictator takes his place. That's exactly what happened in France, and Italy, and the nations who were involved in that second French Revolution.

But Eugene Sue had motivated the people of France to expel the Jesuits, and they were finally expelled in 1880 by a French Freemason, in the 3rd Republic, Leon Gambetta. So, they're all Freemasons who resist them, but they pay with their lives, like Garfield, like Gambetta, Roosevelt, Franklin D. Roosevelt. Roosevelt really didn't resist them; he just was killed by them.

Martin: Again, I'm jumping around.

Phelps: Ok.

Martin: What was Operation Mongoose?

Phelps: Operation Mongoose was purely "black ops" in the words of Fletcher Prouty. Of course, Fletcher Prouty I consider the authority on what Operation Mongoose was. Operation Mongoose was to "give the appearance" of resistance to Castro's government by attacking Cuba but, in effect, solidified his reign there. That's what it ultimately produced. And that's what the Knights and the CIA ultimately wanted. Ok?

The agreement that Kennedy made over the Cuban missile crisis in 1962—first of all, there was no missile crisis. There's no such thing as nuclear war. There's no such thing as a nuclear attack. That's all a hoax. It's just as much a hoax as going and landing on the Moon. It's a hoax.

Nuclear war, that fear, was the basis for the Cuban missile crisis. And out of that hoax, Kennedy strikes a secret deal with Khrushchev that, if you keep the missiles out of Cuba, we won't bother Castro anymore. Well, that's what the Jesuits wanted anyway. They wanted to solidify Castro in power.

So that whole theatrical performance solidified Castro's power in Cuba. And the question is: Why would the Jesuits create this fanatical power in Cuba, run down the Cuban

people, put them in poverty, imprison them at random, create a living hell down there, drive out the Mafia—the Mafia could no longer have their casinos in Havana?

Why would the Mafia give up their casinos? For the international drug trade to be developing out of Vietnam.

Therefore, if the Mafia is leaving, and we don't have a bunch of American tourists going down to Cuba anymore, and Cuba is really a secret country—the *Bible* is not allowed there, missionaries are not allowed in, obviously under Jesuit control, Castro was trained by Jesuits—what's the purpose of Cuba under Castro?

It's purpose is as a landing base for foreign invasion. They have hundreds of vehicles, underground, in underground caves there, ready for a massive invasion to the East Coast, primarily the South. Because the last of the Protestants in this country are in the South.

Cuba will always be under a dictator and will never go back to freedom, because it is to be a landing base. And you know what? It could very well be a landing base for a Jihad that the Moslems will foment against us, because they'll come right across from Africa to Cuba, get reinforced, and then go landing into Florida, with all their 5th-Column Cubans in Florida and Miami right now. Sounds wild, but—

Martin: That's a sobering thought.

Phelps: Yes, it is. Sounds wild, but I'm telling you, all the geography is in place. However, they can't pull this all off until they get your guns. So that's why they're constantly creating these gun issues—people shooting people, the Columbine High School bit—to justify the confiscation of all the guns. And when that happens, then they can do what they want to do.

Martin: There are a lot of strong Americans out there.

Phelps: The only problem is this: they're not united and they can't be lead. Americans are leaderless because they do not follow. They all think their opinions are equal, and they're not. I would follow General Patton anywhere. I wouldn't question an order of his. We don't have men like that today, for the most part, because we don't have leaders like that today.

Martin: I found your account of Patton's assassination fascinating, also your speaking of the Jesuits' poisoning of him.

Phelps: A member of the OSS came out in the *SPOTLIGHT* [newspaper] and said that. His name was Zapata, that agent. He said he was given a contract on Patton for \$10,000. He didn't kill him, but he knows the guy who did. So, Patton was murdered, and General Vlasov was murdered, and both of them hated the Jesuits' "Grand Inquisitor", Joseph Stalin. They would have united together to eradicate

Russia of that dictator, but the Jesuits would not have it because Russia is theirs. They must control the Orthodox Church to bring it back to Rome. That's why they got rid of the Romanoffs.

Martin: Patton's take-out was ordered by "Wild" Bill Donovan? Did I read that?

Phelps: That's right. Wild Bill Donovan was the head of the OSS at the time. And if you get Anthony K. Brown's *The Last Hero*, it's on Wild Bill Donovan. He is in the Vatican at the end of his life, in a picture, walking in the Vatican to receive one of the highest medals from the Pope, for a "lifetime" of intelligence service to the Vatican. That is in *The Last Hero* and the picture is mesmerizing. I want to put it in my book.

The OSS is nothing but an arm of the CIA and the Vatican, and that's why they took out Kenedy. They kill all the generals who don't "play ball".

Martin: Let's talk about the CIA and the FBI some more. What can you tell me about their relationship to Count von Kolvenbach?

Phelps: Well, based upon the past, if the CIA and the FBI carried out the assassination under Spellman, and Janseens was the Jesuit General then, the same power structure is in place. So, von Kolvenbach, through his Knights of Malta and Jesuits, control the FBI and CIA. And his liason of control is now Cardinal O'Connor in New York.

Martin: Some time ago, with Gunther Russbacher and others, there was talk about a split in the CIA, of different factions. Some even say there is a third faction in the CIA that has split off. What's your opinion about factional divisions within the CIA?

Phelps: I think it's true. I know that Angelton was the mole. Angelton was the one who betrayed all those CIA agents in Russia, in which the vast majority of them were killed, when he gave all that information to that KGB kingpin on a farm in New York, in a van, stuffed with all the highest, top secret CIA documents. Ok?

Colby comes along as the Director of the CIA—I know his brother, he lives nearby me—Colby comes along as the Director of the CIA and what does he do? He fires Angelton. Bad news for Colby.

Martin: Yeah, it was.

Phelps: They filled him up with lead. Eric Timm, he was also against Angleton; he was history. That's all told in Anthony K. Brown's work *Treason In The Blood*. There's a whole little chapter on Eric Timm and some of the other guys in the CIA who were against Angleton. They all died. So there's a faction in the CIA that knows that something is rotten in Denmark, and they don't quite know what it is. Hopefully, they'll read my book and see that the CIA is just an arm of the Jesuit Order and Knights of Malta, carrying out the Council of Trent and the Pope's temple power, and will

REVOLT, and start to tell the truth themselves.

It's the same way in the FBI. My father lectured at the FBI Academy. He wanted to be in the FBI, but his parents were Communists, so he was not let in by J. Edgar Hoover. But the FBI has low-level agents who wonder just what's going on. A lot of them didn't approve of what happened in Waco.

They need to come out and tell the truth. This whole "house of cards"—and that's what it is, this is not an undefeatable, invincible monster—it's a house of cards; it plays on FEAR. If men would tell the truth, and come out and tell what they know, and not be afraid, this whole house of cards would crumble. That's what they need to do.

Martin: Who is Avery Dulles?

Phelps: Avery Dulles is the son of John Foster Dulles, Secretary of State, I believe, under Eisenhower. Avery Dulles is a Jesuit, and he was the nephew of the head of the CIA during the Kennedy assassination, who was Allan Dulles. And Allan Dulles was a Freemason, also called "the gentleman spy" in the book *The Gentleman Spy*.

Martin: What was Angelton's role in the Kennedy assassination?

Phelps: Angelton was the one who was to "investigate" it on the part of the CIA. (laughter)

Angelton also, I believe, was liaison to the Warren Commission—no, that was Dulles. But Angelton and Dulles were working together on that, because Angelton was the Chief of Counter-Intelligence and he manned the Vatican Desk, and he manned the Israeli Desk.

See how they're maintaining the Zionists in power, with the Israeli Desk? So, they saved Israel's hide in the '73 war, because Kissinger almost lost it for them. Alexander Haig gave them, the Israelis, those anti-tank missiles, and got them in their hands before the Egyptians got into Israel and disabled them. That was Alexander Haig, Knight of Malta, for which reason he was also the Supreme Allied Commander for NATO, promoted over 260 of his peers.

Martin: Do you know anything about Haig's statement "I'm in charge now!" Do you remember that?

Phelps: Yeah, I do. I don't know all of the implications, but I'm sure it fits in with him being, in fact, in charge in the Nixon White House.

Martin: Ok, I want to go back to the Kennedy assassination, and I'm going to just mention some names: Clay Shaw, Jim Garrison, J. Peter Grace, Henry Luce, E. Howard Hunt, John McCone. Why are they so important to this story?

Phelps: Give me one and we'll start with one.

Martin: Let's start with Clay Shaw.

Phelps: Clay Shaw was a Knight of Malta.

He was the head of the international trade mart in New Orleans. Roman Catholic, homosexual, multi-millionaire, lived lavishly, etc. Clay Shaw was the personal friend of David Ferry. David Ferry was a CIA agent, and was also a pilot for Carlos Marchello—the CIA and the Mafia together. Clay Shaw also was a friend of Lee Oswald, and Garrison proves it.

Here we have Clay Shaw, who was in the CIA. It was admitted by Richard Helms that Clay Shaw was a "contract agent" for the CIA, and the highest security involved in the Kennedy assassination, because he gets an attorney for Dean Andrews who's subpoenaed by Garrison. So, if Clay Shaw is involved, he's a Knight of Malta, he's high CIA, and he can't go down.

That's why the court was packed. The judge was biased against Garrison. The defense of Shaw was unlike any before. There was a guy behind, whispering to the defense attorney. That's not allowed in a courtroom defense.

Shaw HAD to be found innocent, because if he was found guilty, now the CIA is going down. Now we're going to have a revolution. So, Clay Shaw had to be found not guilty.

But it wasn't many years after that, he died under suspicious conditions and never had an autopsy. He died of lung cancer. But he's part of the brotherhood, and the Jesuits are very powerful in New Orleans.

Martin: John McCone.

Phelps: John McCone was a very powerful industrialist, and one who was part of the military-industrial complex, before he became the head of the CIA. He later went on to become part of, I believe, ITT.

John McCone was another Knight of Malta, head of the CIA, and participated in the Kennedy assassination by virtue of him being its head. And he's Knight of Malta.

Angelton is a Knight of Malta. Henry Luce is a Knight of Malta. William F. Buckley is a Knight of Malta. And William F. Buckley then ran the *National Review*—and what does he do? He blames Oswald as the lone assassin.

Where was the picture concocted, for Oswald, as though his head is put on this body that's not his? It was concocted, probably, I believe, in the *Time-Life* Building, when they did that, because *Time-Life* has a whole bunch of CIA agents in it. And, remember, *Time-Life* is right across the street from St. Patrick's Cathedral, where Cardinal Spellman was ruling from.

So, Spellman was overseeing the whole thing, with Henry Luce. And, if you get *Luce And His Empire*, there is a picture in there of Cardinal Spellman, Luce, Grace, Clare Boothe Luce, and Dean Rusk, on the 1963, 4-year anniversary of *Time* magazine in the Waldorf Astoria, only months before the Kennedy assassination. And there's Dean Rusk, the architect of the Vietnam War, according to the

words of his own son.

Ok, who's the other one? Howard Hunt. Howard Hunt is a CIA agent, of course.

He said he was never in Dallas the day of the assassination, but Mark Lane proved that he was. Thank God for Mark Lane. Here's another Jew getting in the way of the Vatican. Just like Daniel Ellsberg—here's another Jew getting in the way of the Vatican's Vietnam War.

You see Jews who are getting in the way of the Vatican, and the Jesuits are furious about it. So here's Mark Lane; he's openly defeated William F. Buckley in court before; now he proves that Howard Hunt is a CIA agent, in Dallas the day of the assassination.

The jury came forward with that verdict, and who is Howard Hunt? Howard Hunt is a personal friend of Henry Luce, a correspondent for *Time-Life*. He's a personal friend of William F. Buckley. He goes to one of Buckley's parties at the New York Yacht Club. He knows them both. He knows two of the High Knights.

And guess what? Guess what Howard Hunt is called? He's called "Knight". (laughter)

I wonder what he was—Knight of Columbus, or whatever. But he's involved with the brotherhood.

So he was there on the day of the assassination, intimate with Luce and Buckley. Just as the chart says on my web page. And by the way, your readers need to look at my vaticanassassins.org web page.

Martin: I'm going to mention a few more names.

Phelps: Oh, J. Peter Grace we forgot. J. Peter Grace was the head of the Knights of Malta in 1963. He is the head of W. R. Grace, and he's one of the largest shipping tycoons in the world, in control of all the shipping in South America. Grace is a powerful man, or was a powerful man.

Martin: Has anyone filled his shoes?

Phelps: Yes, Flynn is head of the Knights of Malta now, down in Florida where there new office is. They moved from New York to Florida, I think Boca Raton. They have 11 Knights of Malta on the W. R. Grace board.

And, of course, guess who owns Taco Bell? W. R. Grace.

So now we see W. R. Grace involved in the poisoning of America with fast-food chains, so everybody gets heart disease, clogged arteries, so they can go to bypass surgery and further enrich the medical profession, while carrying out their medical inquisition. Isn't that clear? So not only are they going to kill all of the American people, but they're going to make billions doing it.

Martin: I'm sure they're laughing all the way to the bank.

Phelps: They sure are. And where Grace did his banking, W. R. Grace, they did their

banking at Chemical Bank in New York. Guess who runs Chemical Bank? Knights of Malta.

Martin: Jim Garrison was a very brave guy.

Phelps: Yes, he was. He lost his marriage. He lost his children. He suffered greatly through this, doing what he did.

Martin: Ok, I want to talk about the movie *JFK*. You mention the Jesuits, in control of Time-Warner, produced Oliver Stone's movie *JFK*. What was the reason for this? To just further cement, subliminally in the minds of the American people, their absolute power?

Phelps: I think that might be part of it. But, I think it's a test. It's a test: tell the American people the truth to see what they will do about it. And they did nothing.

And that was the end of Garrison, or Kevin Costner's speech, in the courtroom, when he said "It's up to you." And he looks directly into the camera. So, he's looking at us.

That was a call to do something about it. It's a test. What will we do? And you know what was done? Nothing. The men in power, the men in the know, the men who could have said something, did nothing. So that was the purpose of the movie.

Meanwhile, they interweave all these Jesuit subliminals all throughout the movie: "Black is white, white is black"—when Garrison is at the restaurant, talking to his people—that's Ignatius Loyola. David Ferry shows pictures of his Catholic uniform there, and Satan pictures in his apartment, all very much Jesuitism.

There were a couple of other things I noticed that I can't quite remember. Oh, they had a subliminal "study the past". It goes on there, it's on a building or something, "study the past". And they said: "It's like Caesar; he's not in the loop." Well, Caesar was murdered by those close to him. And the ones who murdered Caesar were the priests of Rome. There's all kinds of subliminals in that movie which point to the power of the Jesuit Order, all over. The assassination—right after they take his body out of Parkland Hospital, they've got the cross on it, the crucifix. That is a very unique, Jesuit crucifix.

When I was at a Jesuit retreat in Redding one day, I just wanted to walk through the place. I wanted to see where these sinners rule from, so I thought I would walk through the place and check out the rooms. It just so happened that the Jesuits were on the second floor, by themselves. So I went to the first floor and the third floor, and looked into the rooms. They were little, tiny rooms, and on every bed is a crucifix with a crucified person on it. It's not the Jesus Christ of the *Bible*; it's their Jesus Christ. And that's the same exact crucifix that was put on the coffin, in the movie, when they're shipping the coffin out.

And get a load of this: the guy who came to give Kennedy the Last Rites, Oscar Hubert, his

superior was the Bishop of Dallas, by the name of Thomas Gorman. Bishop Thomas Gorman was a Knight of Malta, answerable directly to Cardinal Spellman.

Martin: Let's talk about Cardinal Spellman. Who was he? Why was he so important? You say, in the book, he really was the man behind it.

Phelps: Right.

Martin: Why do you say that?

Phelps: Cardinal Spellman was, first, very much involved in politics all of his life. Remember, he was trained by the Jesuits at Fordham. He was trained by Jesuits at the American College in Rome. When he came back here, he was taken care of by Nicholas Brady and his wife, multi-billionaires in control of Union Carbide, and various banks, multi-multi-billionaires.

Spellman was part of getting FDR into office, although I believe Cardinal Hayes was the Cardinal. Guess who FDR names as his international agent, during World War II? Francis Spellman. Francis Spellman was throughout the war-front during World War II, going to and from the Vatican, the Allied Army, etc. And, with that, he built a huge network of contacts. He, also, of course, had contacts with the mob.

So, by the time of the Kennedy assassination, we have Cardinal Spellman here, who helped the Nazis get into the United States, with the FBI.

I met one of those Nazis about 6 months ago. I call him Pete. He showed me his Nazi SS overcoat, which is a beautiful overcoat—I'd love to have it. And it was the FBI who brought all of these High Nazis in and resettled them, and gave them money to settle.

Who did that? Francis Spellman, by helping those criminals escape the theater of Europe so that they could not be prosecuted. It's called the "Vatican Ratline" that Loftus writes about in his *Unholy Trinity*.

So, Spellman is involved in getting the SS out, helping the Ustashis. Spellman is involved in this whole second 30 Years War of the Vatican in Europe, outlined by Edmond Paris in his *Vatican Against Europe*.

And so, he is in a perfect place to carry out the assassination. He has contacts with the Knights of Malta in England, with the Knights he controls in America; he has his Jesuit contacts who trained him at Fordham and Rome; he was a personal friend of Pius XII during the war.

He was a personal friend of the secret cold-warrior, Montini, Pius VI. So he is the perfect man, with all of the connections, to carry it out. He has contacts with the CIA, the Knights from the CIA, the Knights from the FBI, in the person of Carthe DeLouth, who still lives. He had contacts with high-level Freemasonry, with people like J. Edgar Hoover and their raving against Communism, Communism,

Communism—international, Godless, Jew Communism.

He and Hoover are bosom, probably bed, partners. And so, Spellman is in a place to be in control of the CIA, the FBI, the Mafia, and through Freemasonry, the Dallas Police Department—like they control every major city's P.D. And so he carries it out.

And then he's also in control of the press, in control of *Time* and *Life*, with Henry Luce, so the press never gets it. He's in control of CBS, with a man named Frank Shakespeare, who was the head of CBS at the time.

So you think Walter Cronkite is going to tell us the truth? No way. He's in control of CBS, NBC, ABC. They have stocks in it, for heaven's sake. So, there's no way the story's getting out. And he's in control of the CIA to hit and kill anybody who wants to come out and tell the truth, which is why there's over a hundred dead witnesses over the last 30 years.

That's why they took out Fensterwald, in 1992, outlined in the book by that CIA agent *First Hand Knowledge*, by Morrow. He was a CIA agent. He was in on the Kennedy assassination. He completely outlines it in his book, and he tells of that relationship of the CIA to killing Fensterwald. He dedicates his book to Fensterwald.

So, how's it getting out? This is only getting out by fearless preachers, who preach the Word of God, and aren't afraid of telling the truth politically, trusting God that He will move and do His part, now that we've done our part.

Martin: FBI Director Hoover, Earl Warren, Gerald Ford, Johnson—Jesuit tools?

Phelps: Jesuit tools. All 33rd-Degree Freemasons. And remember, the Council of the 33rd Degree is located in Washington. They control all of the Shriners in this country. Washington is controlled by the Jesuits from Georgetown.

The capital of the United States is at Georgetown University, not the White House.

And if you go into the president's office at Georgetown, you will see a picture of Bill Clinton, kneeling at the grave of Timothy Healy [*past president of Georgetown*], while the present president, Donovan, who is on the Walt Disney Board, is standing behind him.

I wanted that picture; I wanted a copy of that picture. Those people threw me out of that office. They would not let me have a copy of it. I sent another person, a lady, up there. They would not give it to her. I want that picture, for my book, of Bill Clinton kneeling at the grave of these Jesuits. Can't get it. But if you go in the president's office, it's there.

Georgetown is the capital. They control all Freemasonry. In fact, if you go to Maryland, they've got the great big lodge across from a great big Jesuit institution, in Baltimore—a great huge Shriner Lodge is across the street

from a Jesuit University. And they're enemies?

Martin: I want to talk about Bill Clinton in a minute, but before we get to him, who is Cartha DeLoach?

Phelps: Cartha DeLoach—his sir name was Deke. He was the 3rd-in-command of the FBI at the time of the Kennedy assassination. Cartha DeLoach was the real head of the FBI. Hoover was a wimp. His queer buddy, Tolson, who was nothing, was second in command.

So Hoover and Tolson were just figure-heads. The real head of the FBI was Cartha DeLoach, the Knight of Malta, Roman Catholic, subject to Cardinal Spellman.

Cartha DeLoach fabricated evidence, covered-up evidence in the FBI, in the Kennedy assassination. That was proven by Jim Garrison. Cartha DeLoach went on to retire. He went on to work for a huge industry corporation called PepsiCo, which the Knights of Malta control, and which have ranches in Communist China, which they set up. And he still lives.

Cartha DeLoach wrote a book called *Hoover's FBI*. You can get it at the bookstores. In that book he tells about the Secret Service, the FBI, and the Jesuits.

Martin: Why do you refer to the Kennedy assassination as the "Achilles' Heel" of the Jesuits?

Phelps: Because, if it's ever known that the Jesuits killed our first Roman Catholic President, if the Roman Catholics of Northeastern America ever find that out, and ever believe it, the Jesuits are finished here.

This country is the keystone to implementing the temporal power of the Pope around the world. If this country would expel the Jesuits, and we get back our national sovereignty, and we started to be self-governing once again, we would have our liberty, and the Jesuits would be out, and we would begin to experience REAL financial prosperity, and REAL living.

So, if that is known that the Jesuits are the ones behind it, that Rome carried this out, the Catholics of the Northeast would have a revolution. We would have another revolution because American Roman Catholics are not like Catholics in any other country: they think. They have their own opinion. They believe in freedom of conscience. They believe they have the right to express themselves.

Catholics in Poland don't believe that. Catholics in Italy wouldn't dare believe that. But the Catholics here do. They have a lot of Protestant principles. They don't really comprehend this whole idea of universal, world-wide temporal power of the Pope. They think it's just a religion.

But, if those Catholics in New York, if those two million Roman Catholics knew that Spellman was behind it, and O'Connor has covered it up, we'd have a revolution!

Because it's the Roman Catholics, unfortunately, who only do anything about things. The Protestants don't do anything. They're all a bunch of wimps, a bunch of cowards. They don't do anything.

It's the Roman Catholics who apparently have built our major cities. They built our skyscrapers. They're the great steel workers. They're the ones, apparently, with the guts enough to bring about a change. The only problem is, they're unGodly because they don't know the Lord. They don't read the *Bible*. They don't know Christ. They're not born-again. If they would get born-again, and come to know Christ, with their determination and their resistance to tyranny, we'd have another Reformation. And a lot of people's heads would be going on trial, and to the block, for treason.

Martin: I'm going to go back, now. How did the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*, authored, according to you, by the Jesuits, further the Jesuit Agenda?

Phelps: Ok. To answer that, we probably ought to look at the different *Protocols*. Now, to my mind, I believe there's 20 or 30 *Protocols*; I can't quite remember. But the *Protocols* further the agenda of the Jesuit Order in that Russia would be taken and, in the fall of Russia, in the Bolshevik Revolution, two major things would happen: The Romanoff dynasty would be removed. Now, of course, the Czar was not killed at Ekaterinburg; we know that from the book *The File On The Czar*. We know that his daughter died in the state of Virginia [*not very long ago*]. We know his son, Alexi, became a member of the KGB, later came to New York, and he put out what was called *The White Paper*. The Royal Family was not killed, because they were Knights of Malta.

So, the Knights of Malta took the Royal Family out, faked their death, and then after they had taken the Romanoffs out, the Orthodox Church no longer had a protector, because Church and State are one in Russia.

Now the Jesuits were free, with their Bolsheviks, to kill-off the Orthodox leadership that was anti-Rome. That's why they killed 5,000 priests and nuns, during the revolution, of the Orthodox Church. They just beheaded all the anti-Catholic, anti-Pope leadership of the Orthodox Church.

They got rid of the Romanoffs, and then the next thing they did, they began to purge Russia of its Protestants, in general. They purged it of its Lutherans; they burned down the Lutheran Church; imprisoned the Baptists; sent them off to Siberia. They even destroyed two Jewish communities during the '20s, which we're not told.

The Jews fared well for 10 years, until the purges of Stalin in the '30s. But the Jesuits accomplished the killing-off, the getting rid of the Romanoff dynasty and their protectorate of

the Orthodox Church, the beheading of the Orthodox Church, so they could bring Orthodox Moscow back to Rome. And remember, Moscow is considered the "Third Rome". The first is Rome; the second is Constantinople; the third is Moscow. And you can find this, you can find the Jesuit alliance with the Bolsheviks in a book called *Descent Into Darkness* by a priest named Zatko, who taught at Notre Dame University in the '60s.

And so the Jesuits were given formal re-entry into Russia in 1922, after the Bolshevik Revolution and Civil War, and from then on—the Russian College was erected in Rome in 1929, so they could prepare Russian Jesuits to rule Russia. And that's what they've done, and they've ruled through the KGB, just like they rule this country through the CIA and the FBI.

The *Protocols* outline this. Remember, the *Protocols* were discovered in Russia, and translated by an Englishman, Marsden. But what it also did—because then they set-up the huge gulag system, the huge concentration camp system, that gave the Jesuits practice to do this in Europe.

But their great accomplishment was, in the process of pulling all of this off, they blamed it on the Jews, and in so doing, justified in the eyes of the European people the annihilation of the Jewish race in Europe—because it's the Jews who did this in Russia! The Jews killed all the Christians in Russia! The Jews sent them off to Siberia! After all, wasn't Trotsky a Jew? Wasn't Lenin a Jew? It's all the Jews! So, they fell for the bait.

So they blamed it all on the Jews, purged Europe of its Jews, so Europe is primarily Roman Catholic now. It's a Roman Catholic block, and it will be the army of the Anti-Christ, with its European Union.

The Jews, then, were forced out of the nations to Israel. And remember, during World War II, when the Jews tried to escape and they were desperate to get out of Germany, do you think Jew-controlled Russia would let the Jews in? If the Jews really controlled Russia, they could have gone right into Russia. They were not allowed. Stalin would not allow any Jews to go into Russia. Churchill would not allow any Jews to go into England. And that criminal, FDR, would not allow any Jews to come into America. They were not allowed to escape.

They were either to be killed or funneled down through Israel, to be killed by the Mufti, that was working with the SS, Eichmann. Loftus is right. There is a secret war against the Jews, and all of the intelligence communities are waging it.

And the Jews don't perceive it because their Rabbis, the majority of their Rabbis, are traitors. I talked to a Rabbi in Lancaster County and I told him to look out for the Jesuit Order. He says "Oh, they're some of my best friends!" Well, that explains it. The Rabbis

betray their own people at the hand of these inquisitors. And that's what they did in World War II, and they're going to do it here.

Martin: Let's talk about Garfield and McKinley. Why were they assassinated?

Phelps: I think Garfield was assassinated on a monetary issue; he was resisting the banking plans of the Jesuits. He was a radical, red Republican, too, you know, so they got rid of their own. I'm not familiar with all of the details. All I know is Burke McCarty in the book *The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Lincoln* named McKinley and Garfield as other victims of the Jesuit Order. And had the Lincoln assassination been solved, that would never have happened. The other important issue is that Garfield was a Freemason. So, they assassinate their own Freemasons, when they want to.

Martin: Going back to Lincoln, who was John Surratt?

Phelps: John Surratt was the young man, 20 years old, who called time outside of Ford's Theater. He was mastermind of the assassination. John Surratt was helped by the priests of Washington to escape Washington, went up into Canada, was taken care of and housed by the priests, by the Bishop of Montreal, and then he was ferried across the ocean in The Peruvian, in a steamer called The Peruvian, and he went to, I believe, Ireland, then into England, then he went to Rome, to the Pope's Vatican there. He joined the Zouave army, and he was stationed in Alexandria, Egypt, until he was found and arrested.

In 1867, he was brought back and stood trial in Washington. There a woman was involved in the picking of the jury, and a High Roman Catholic was put on it. And because it's no murder to kill a heretic, the jury was hung in the first trial and Surratt went free. And he was also free in the second trial, because there were TWO trials. He died in 1914, I believe, at the age of 72, and they gave him, of course, a very, very, pompous funeral, a High Requiem Mass that are usually only given for priests and nuns. Evidently, he deserved it.

Of course, John Wilkes Booth, he was never killed. Corbett never killed Booth in the barn. Booth escaped Washington with a password, according to Finis Bates' work *The Escape And Suicide Of John Wilkes Booth*. He escaped to Kansas, and on his death bed confessed to his physician that he was John Wilkes Booth who shot Lincoln. And he escaped with the help of a Masonic password. So just like there was a patsy for the Lincoln assassination, there was a patsy for the Kennedy assassination.

Martin: Why is April 15th so significant?

Phelps: (laughter) Well, April 15 was the day that Lincoln called out troops on the South. It was the day that Lincoln died. He was shot

on the 14th and died on the 15th. It's the day that the Titanic was sunk. And it's the day all the *14th Amendment* citizens of this empire, like the good serfs that they are, go to confession once a year and confess to the government with their tax returns. Beware the Ides of April. (laughter)

Martin: Let's talk about the Cold War. Why did that come about?

Phelps: We had the end of World War II. We had the purging of the Jews and the Protestants, for the most part. The British Empire was destroyed, it's wrecked, which was essentially the empire that the Gospel went to China with. Modern missions were founded on the British Empire.

So, that Protestant Empire, even though it was controlled by Rome, was done. We have America in huge financial debt, out of isolationism. We have a Russia that's taken over by the Jesuits, through Joseph Stalin. Of course, the great beneficiary of World War II was Russia—Russia was the only country that won. But the Jesuits are not finished with their purgings and their installings of dictators loyal to the Pope, around the world. I mean, they pretty much have South America. They pretty much have Africa. But they don't have the East, and the Orthodox nations, and the Buddhist nations.

So, the purpose of the Cold War was to kill millions of these heretic, orthodox Buddhists, and to install in their country dictators that will carry out the Inquisition, who are loyal to the Pope.

One of those dictators was Joseph Stalin. And he was given the nuclear device in 1943 by the U.S. government, by the U.S. army. And you can find that in *The Unseen Hand* by Ralph Epperson. He did a lot of good documentation.

So, they gave him the bomb. I shouldn't call it "the bomb" because they gave him the nuclear device so that he could detonate it and create the ILLUSION that Russia now has nuclear capability, when a wheel-barrow was a great invention in Russia.

I mean, the Russian soldiers, when they went into Germany and they found toilets, they were dipping their bread in the toilets and eating their bread out of toilets. In Russia they were just savages. They didn't have technology; they had nothing. All the technology they ever got was given by Vatican-controlled Western corporations, whose inventors were Protestants.

So, the Cold War has to continue under Stalin. And we have to divide up the world into two factions, so we're going to put Roman Catholic NATO on one side, and we're going to put Communist-controlled Warsaw Pact on the other.

But in the process of so doing, they put Protestant East Germany under Communism to purge the Protestants of East Germany out of

the country. That's why they sent them to Siberia. They put Protestant-Lutheran Latvia, Lithuania, and Estonia under Communism, so they deported them all to Siberia. They put the Mennonites of Russia further under Communism, deporting them to Siberia. They deported the Baptists of Russia to Siberia, because they could only do—wimpy, gimpy, powerless, Russian army that it was—we could easily have beat it into the ground, if it had not been financed and supported and built by Henry Ford and Western corporations.

So, wimpy, gimpy Russia has this nuclear device, right? And oh, if we decide to go to war with Russia, well, we might get bombed! There's mutual, assured destruction. So to keep that from happening, we won't fight 'em, and we'll let them purge the world of all its Protestants. That's the purpose of the Cold War.

The Cold War then went into China, and the U.S. 7th Fleet, according to the Birch Society, and they're right about this, blocked Chiang Kai-Shek from being able to go into China and take over the country. So, Mao Se-Dung could get in control, get in power, and then carry out his inquisition against the land owners, against the Buddhists, against all the Protestant missionaries who were in China—just like the good Jesuit pawn that he was.

And, of course, the intimidation idea was that you can't go to China—why, there's millions of people there! Meanwhile, the Japanese whipped the Chinese to death in their war with China, when the Japanese went in. The Chinese had no technology. They had no organized army. They were easy to beat.

But the idea we were sold was: Oh no—China is a great, powerful nation, and now they even have the bomb! Stalin gave them a bomb, so we can't fight them anymore. So we won't do anything to them, while they're murdering 50 million people. And remember the "baby-boomers" of the United States, we would have fought the world. We would have rid the world of tyranny, had we had leadership that would have led us to that. But we had this farce, called the nuclear, mutual assured destruction. We had this farce called the dropping of the bombs at Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Whatever it was, it wasn't dropping nuclear bombs—and Edwin Corley does a pretty good job in his *The Jesus Factor*, in trying to tell you what else it was.

And so, we have this nonsense Cold War, which enables Rome to put up all their dictators, their Communist dictators, all of them loyal to the Pope—including Ho Chi Minh. Ho Chi Minh had a secret deal with Pope John XXIII, and he was under the advice of a Roman Catholic Bishop all throughout the war.

The purpose of the Cold War was to carry out the Council of Trent, and to tie the hands of the American Protestants; and it was also used to unite the Protestants and Catholics of

America against Communism. Protestants and Catholics should unite on nothing. We are DIFFERENT. The Catholics have a final authority—that's the Pope. The Baptists and Protestants should have a final authority—that's the *Bible*. We don't unite on anything. We don't agree on anything. We don't agree on America's national purpose, so we don't unite. We're not uniting with abortion; we're not uniting with Communism; we don't unite against the Black or the Civil Rights Movement.

You see, all these things were used to unite Catholics and Protestants together here, so that, ultimately, Rome would be in control of all the Protestant denominations through the National Council of Churches and the Royal Council of Churches. And that's what they got. They took Princeton; they took Dartmouth College. All the great Protestant Universities are now in the hands of the Masons and the Jesuits. Harvard has a Jesuit House. They're controlled. And so, wherever they control education, they control the politics. And they control the education in China, Russia, all the Communist countries. Now that they have all of the dictators installed all throughout the world, they don't need the Cold War anymore. So now they can proceed with their next agenda, and that's the unification of Europe, the building up of Russia, and the destruction of the Western Empire. And that's their next agenda.

Martin: How do you see that unfolding?

Phelps: What's that?

Martin: The destruction of the Western Empire.

Phelps: As far as the actions of overthrowing the government and having a tyranny, is that what you mean?

Martin: Right. What do you see life like here in the next 5 or 10 years?

Phelps: It's hard to put a date on it; it's hard to put a year on it. But I would say it's going to continually become more and more a matter of "central power" in Washington. You're going to have less and less power in the Congress. And one of these days, the Congress is going to be closed. And all we're going to have is a Commander-in-Chief. We're going to have some form of absolutism, with the President becoming now a dictator.

Martin: Do you think George Bush, Jr. will be that person?

Phelps: He could be. I won't say he will be, but he could be. It will be someone like him—with complete allegiance to Rome, just like his father. His grandfather helped set up the CFR. His uncle is a Knight of Malta. It will be someone like him.

And he WILL be the next President. They've already chosen him in the College of Cardinals. Everything else is a show. Jesuit-trained Buchanan is a show. Roman Catholic McCain is a show. The Black Roman Catholic

Keyes is a show, although he tickles me. He advocates abolition of the *14th Amendment*. If that happens, what are the Black people going to do? They're not citizens; they have no rights! Dred Scott comes into play. He's a fake.

So, what I see is more and more centralization of power in the hands of the President. The Supreme Court is just a rubber stamp. He becomes the king. The courts are nothing more than the courts of the king's bench. The Federal Reserve Bank will remain in power. Everything will be monitored and controlled by Washington, unless some of God's men start trusting God and get in control of the state and cause it to secede. The only answer to this is state secession, leaving this Union—it's not a Union, it's an Empire—leaving the Empire that began in 1868, assuming national sovereignty, once again. And the first state that would do this, I'm moving there. Because I don't want to see the FBI anymore. I don't want to see the CIA. I don't want to see any of these national bureaucracies anymore.

Martin: Montana seems close. Arizona seems close.

Phelps: Well, when they do it, I'll move there. But that's what would happen if things continue as they are. We'll have race war. We're going to have the Moslems fighting the Klu Klux Klan. Whites siding with the Whites; the Blacks siding with the Blacks. It's going to be a blood-bath everywhere. And that will justify Martial Law, and the military, and the whole nine yards, and also foreign occupation; we're going to have that too. And you know how foreigners are in a foreign country. They rape the women. They couldn't care less about the social strata of the country. They have no mercy on the people. They have a foreign tongue. And that's what they'll do. And that's all the more reason for a state to secede.

I've advocated that Pennsylvania should secede for the last 15 years. We have our own deep-water ports; we have our own agriculture; we have our own heavy industry; we have coal; we have everything we need to be a sovereign nation. We don't need this Empire anymore. The only problem is, Pennsylvania is COMPLETELY controlled by the Jesuits.

Every major city is under their control. And so, the place is slated for destruction—all the Mennonite and Amish counties of Southeastern Pennsylvania. Everything else is Catholic: Pittsburgh, Scranton, Philadelphia, Harrisburg—all Roman Catholic. The Roman Catholic people, too, will also be sacrificed. They will be killed too. Let them not think that they're going to be delivered because the Jesuits run the show. According to the Jesuit *Molina*, in the tape I just sent you, it is lawful to kill—and they will kill as many Roman Catholics as necessary to bring this plan to fruition.

Martin: Define the Jesuit term: Universal Absolutism.

Phelps: Define it? That means worldwide, universal, over every nation, absolute power. Absolutism is their great doctrine, that absolute power resides in the hands of the General. He is limited by no constitution. He is limited by no law.

This is the Great Doctrine of Divine Right, the Divine Right of Kings that was so fought against by the Calvinists. We Bible-believing Calvinists believe in the Rule of Law. The Law is king. Rutherford's "Lex Rex". The Jesuits believe the king is the law—Louis XIV: "I am the law". So, it's going to be a universal, world-wide king who, himself, is the law. All authority will be in him, as he rules the world from Jerusalem, as the Beast.

Martin: Are we talking about the present Pope, or are we talking about Count von Kolvenbach?

Phelps: I'm saying that what's in position now will ultimately bring in the future Pope, whoever he is, and whatever it may be, as a Universal Absolutist—the Universal Monarch of the World, in Jerusalem.

Martin: Symbolic? Or you're saying literal?

Phelps: I'm saying that will literally happen. There will be a Pope, who will be killed; he will receive a mortal wound. And this is going to happen in the 70th week of *Daniel*. He will receive a mortal wound, according to *Revelation 13*.

This is the Beast, and he will come back to life. He comes back to life, mid-trip, at the very time that Satan and his angels are cast out of Heaven by Michael and his angels. At this time, Satan goes and he indwells the Beast, this Pope. Now he comes back to life, just like Christ. He was dead; now he's resurrected.

And what is he going to do? He's going to destroy the Catholic Church. He's going to destroy the Vatican; and he's going to go down in Jerusalem and demand to be worshipped as God, for three and a half years.

That's why the Vatican is indestructible. No one can destroy the Vatican. All the armies in the world couldn't destroy it. It has been determined that it will be destroyed by the Anti-Christ. And he, alone, can do it.

That's why, when the Yugoslavians wanted to mount an air attack against the Vatican in World War II, a bunch of clouds came over the airport and they couldn't take off, because they were going to bomb the Vatican. The world will not allow that to happen. The Vatican will only be destroyed by the man of sin, the Beast, the coming Universal Monarch, the ex-Universal Pope.

The Vatican has the most extensive library in the world, the most priceless and extensive library. It goes for miles, underground, in the Vatican.

Martin: Wouldn't you love to go in there.

Phelps: I would love to. Talk about finding sunken treasure.

Martin: We've almost covered it. I almost don't want to dilute this conversation with the FDA and AMA. Let's talk about them just briefly.

Phelps: Ok. World War II, produced of course by Rome, caused the Nazi experiments on the people in the concentration camps—the Jews, the Gypsies, the Socialists, primarily the Jews. But they experimented with things like fluoride. They experimented with things like EDTA chelation, which is THE treatment of choice for anybody with heart disease. They experimented with poisons. They experimented with surgeries. They experimented with all kinds of things on these people. They also experimented with vaccinations and immunizations.

There's a book called *The Nazi Doctors*. Everything that was learned by them was integrated into the American Medical Association, after the war. That's why we all have our municipal water supplies fluoridated. That's why they're all chlorinated, because chlorine decreases oxygen, and therefore causes cancer, because cancer grows in an anaerobic state—it's a virus, converting cells into mutants that are anaerobic.

Ok. All of Europe is using ozone to clean their water supplies. Here they use chlorine. They want us with cancer. And how do we get cancer? With the vaccinations and immunizations, where they inject us with live viruses, like the hepatitis vaccine—every one of them has the HIV virus, SV-40.

What they're doing is what they learned in Nazi Germany. They implemented here and they continue their research in the CIA. There's a two-tape set called *The CIA And The Virus Makers* which show how the CIA helped to create the HIV virus and various other viruses. They get into Robert Gallo, the world's foremost virologist.

Robert Gallo is a Jesuit. He's a Roman Catholic, Italian, the world's foremost virologist—and yet not controlled by the Brotherhood, by the Company? Ridiculous. He's under their control! He's doing all the research, and he doesn't want to be blamed for it—as the WONDERFUL Jew, Len Horowitz, proved. Again, we've got Jews getting in the way—Jews blowing their cover.

Martin: I've interviewed Len many times. He's a very courageous guy.

Phelps: Great guy. And he's right on target. And he hits the Knights of Malta in his book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola*. He was a great encouragement to me when I saw him do that, when I read his book.

So, hey, let's just take it the whole way. Let's just go right to the Jesuit Order. And what the Jesuits did with the Cold War, with their Inquisition in the East, they carry out with

their war on the American people in the West, with their Medical Inquisition—cut, burn, and drug. And that's what it is.

Personally, I have my own home where I use ozone oxygen. I use ultraviolet blood irradiation. I can show you how ultraviolet blood irradiation incapacitates Lupus. It destroys Hepatitis. It destroys Meningitis. It destroys HIV.

This is a very simple procedure; I do it every day. It can easily be done by any medical doctor, and they won't do it. Because, when you kill off the virus, you don't have the diseases. You are thwarting what they wanted to do with their vaccinations and immunizations.

That's why they want to make a law. That's why that filthy Ted Kennedy, that Knight of Columbus, wants all these vaccinations and immunizations—when it should be a religious tenet of everyone: "It's against my religious convictions to put foreign pathogens into my bloodstream. It's going to make me sick by the time I'm 40. It's going to give me plaque build-up and heart-disease. I'm not going to do it."

In the meantime, they're suppressing all the things that reverse it: soft lasers, hyperbaric chambers, ultraviolet blood irradiation, oxygen ozone, north-pole magnetic therapy. All the things working together that would easily reverse it, they suppress, and consider it a crime. Make sense?

Martin: Rife technology.

Phelps: When I was in the office of my friend, William, in Maryland, he told me that he had a guy from NSA [*National Security Agency*] come in and talk to him about his blood irradiation, and told him: "I think that it would be wise for you to stop this."

Now, this guy who runs the clinic there in Maryland is an ex-Navy Seal. He's no pushover. So he says to the NSA guy: "Well, why do you say that?"

And the NSA guy said: "You know how Royal Rife died? We put poison on his toothbrush."

This guy was from NSA. So, that was a threat. Well, now, some people get scared, and some people get upset, angry. William is one of those guy who gets upset and angry, and it furthers him that much harder.

So, mysteriously, the head of the Ultraviolet Blood Irradiation Foundation died, about 3 or 4 months ago, in his apartment, with no autopsy. So they almost destroyed the foundation, but now he is in the process of securing capital—and he will, I'm sure, very shortly, and it's going to be untouchable. The machines will be put out and it will have UVC and UVA to do the blood, and we're going to kill-off all the viruses in the bloodstream. And we're going to teach the medical doctors how to do it. We'll provide the machines for them. And we're going to end this tyranny. And we'll also

educate them—no more vaccinations and immunizations.

There are only two things I'm a member of in this country: one is the national anti-vaccine society, and the other is Gun Owner's of America. Those are the only two organizations that are really worth supporting. If you get the vaccinations away from the people, they're not going to be sick. And if you maintain guns in the hands of the people, they can still use them against the tyrants. And if they go to church and read the *Bible*, they'll have all the spiritual zest and zeal to do it.

Martin: We haven't even talked about Nikola Tesla in this conversation.

Phelps: Yeah. He was deliberately thwarted by the FBI, all his papers stolen in 1943. J.P. Morgan destroyed him. J.P. Morgan was one of the kingpins in the Titanic sinking.

Nikola Tesla was a wonderful man. He came here for freedom. He was a Serbian Orthodox—a curse to Rome. The father of A.C. current. He developed a whole system of Universal Power, that we would need no coal or any of that. So, one of my other goals is to perfect the electromagnetic motor. When my book gets out, then I will be working with some men in perfecting electromagnetic motors, and they will be out, without a patent, privately.

Martin: We're just about there. Let's talk about Bill Clinton. How do you see Bill Clinton in relationship to the Jesuits? And how do you see Al Gore? What can our readers glean from what you're saying about their power base?

Phelps: Well, we must remember: where did Bill Clinton come from? How did he become Governor? His father was a powerful political figure, because his mother was nothing. So, he came from nothing to being something, through some powerful political figure, probably the Kennedys.

It's rumored that John Kennedy was his father; could be. In any event, Clinton was trained by the Jesuits of Georgetown. He was the class president of his junior year, I believe. His senior year, he was not re-elected because the student body said he was "too close to the Jesuit faculty".

So, he was groomed by the Jesuits to be a powerful political leader. He was put in place in Arkansas, runs that scam there, while he's Governor, in the drug trade, belonging to Rome, working with Reagan in the drug trade, and Bush. Then he's made President.

Remember the picture of him at Georgetown, kneeling at the grave of Timothy Healy? That says it all. He is the complete and total pawn of the Jesuit Order ruling from Georgetown University. He does anything they want him to do. He hasn't resisted a thing.

That's why he's untouchable. He can commit any crime. He can do any act of evil,

and never be prosecuted, because they'll call on traitors like Arlen Spector to vindicate him. And, of course, Arlen Spector was Spelly's Jew in the Kennedy assassination—evil, wicked, lifetime Senator from Pennsylvania, which shows me that there are no elections anymore. Nobody voted for Arlen Spector who I know. He's a gun-grabber. So, they made him a life-time Senator. They made Teddy Kennedy a lifetime Senator.

Bill Clinton is completely at their beck and call. He will get out of office. He will live happily ever after, unless he starts talking. If he starts talking, he's done. He is NOT a Baptist. He is loyal to the Jesuit Order.

Martin: Ok, let's talk about God and His Agenda.

Phelps: As I understand the *Bible*, I believe we are in what's called the Dispensation of Grace. I'm a dispensationalist. Now, there are those who say that dispensationalism was a brain-child of the Jesuits. Could be, could be Jesuits were involved with that. But I believe the *Bible* teaches this, because God deals with men in different ways, at different times.

He commands Abraham to sacrifice a lamb, but not me. We don't do that now. He commands Noah to build an ark. We don't do that now. He commands Moses to receive the Law of Sinai. We're not under the Law; it's for the Nation of Israel. He commanded his son to announce that the Davidic kingdom was ready to be established on Earth—repent, for the Kingdom is at hand. The Kingdom, promised to David, is about to be established, and that's why they called him Son of David.

And now we live in the Dispensation of Grace, called the present Evil Age, of *Galations, Chapter 1:4*, and the Dispensation of Grace of *Ephesians, Chapter 3*. During this particular period of time, this stewardship, the Gospel says that the Lord Jesus Christ died for the sins of our world; he was buried and rose again.

And God commands all men, everywhere, to repent and believe on His name that they might be saved. But there is no other name under Heaven whereby we must be saved, save the name of Jesus. During this time, this good news of forgiveness of sin and free pardon, and we can be with the Lord for eternity, is going to every nation, Jews and Gentile. And during this Dispensation of Grace, Jews and Gentiles are regarded as one, in the body of Christ, when they're saved.

Now, according to *Romans, Chapter 11*, there is what is called the "fullness of the Gentiles". There is a fullness that is a predetermined amount of people who are going to be saved. We call them "the elect". We call ourselves the elect of the Lord.

Now when that elect, that predetermined number, is saved, then God will begin to deal with the nations and Israel, once again. And

that will begin, according to *Daniel, Chapter 9*, when the Prince shall come, shall confirm a covenant with many for one week. That is the 70th week of *Daniel*. The first 69 weeks have been fulfilled, from the decree, to rebuilding Jerusalem, to Messiah the Prince, the day Christ declared himself the Messiah of Israel, was 69 weeks of years. After that the Messiah would be cut-off, and Jerusalem would be destroyed. That is the gap between the 69th and the 70th week. The temple is not destroyed; the city is not destroyed; the Messiah is not cut-off, during the 69th or the 70th week. There's a gap between those two weeks, and that gap has gone to nearly 2,000 years. In the year 2032, it will be 2,000 years. Because Christ was crucified in 32 A.D.

Ok, during this dispensation, God is saving Jews and Gentiles out of all nations and placing them in the body of Christ, by the power of His Holy Spirit, as the Gospels preached. When the predetermined number comes to fruition, then the Lord will take out his *Bible*-believing church, and everybody else is left to go through what is called "the time of Jacob's trouble", in the *Book of Jeremiah*, or the Great Day of the Lord—the 7-year tribulation, talked about in the *Book of Revelation, Chapter 4-19*.

That 7-year tribulation will be when the Lord begins to judge this world for its rejection of the Messiah, and for their sins, having not been taken care of, not having been saved; although there will be many people saved during this time.

The Jews will be tremendously persecuted. The vast majority of them will be murdered, and there will be a remnant who will repent at the end of the Tribulation, at which time the Messiah will come and they will look upon him, whom they pierced, and weep because they will realize that the one who is going to save them from all these Gentile armies pouring into Israel, is the very one they crucified.

When the Lord Jesus destroys all the Gentile armies, he will then set up the Davidic Kingdom that he came to set up—the born-again nation of Israel.

Can a nation be born in a day? *Isaiah, Chapter 66*—they will be born-again, they will inherit all the promises, and Christ will sit down in the Kingdom with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, just like he talked about, and he will eat the fruit of vine again. Because he said: "I will not eat this henceforth, til ye say, 'Blessed is he that come in the name of the Lord' until I eat it anew with you in the Kingdom." Then he will drink wine; he will eat the fruit of the vine; he will break bread; and he will be Messiah, King of the World at that time, ruling the world from Jerusalem.

So, what we have coming is more unbelief, more persecution, less faith, less manhood, less guts, and we have more persecution from the Jesuit Order, more monetary control. We have another scenario of the World Government,

under the Pope from Jerusalem, and that's what the Jesuits want. And, ultimately, God in His providence, has allowed for 42 months for that to happen: 1260 days.

So that's what I see coming. But what I believe is, I don't believe that the doctrine of the coming Anti-Christ should be used as fatalism—that we should: "Well, that's coming, so we can't do anything about it. The bastards are coming to take us out."

That's an excuse to cowardice. We need to do our duty. We need to resist evil in ourselves and around us, and as long as we have breath. And part of resisting that evil is resisting the Jesuit Order. It's resisting anti-Christian tyranny. It's resisting absolutism. It's resisting criminals who are in your government.

We have a civil responsibility, and that's to make sure government punishes evil and rewards good. And when it doesn't punish evil anymore, it's no government. We don't know allegiance to it anymore. We withdraw our allegiance, and we assume our own sovereign power.

And that's exactly what the Covenanters did with Scotland when they withdrew their allegiance from, what was it, King James II, or Charles II; they withdrew their allegiance and the English settled there and, ultimately, many of those Covenanters were killed. But in the glorious Revolution of 1688, they got their liberty.

Another thing is, all these men—they want to win right now. They want to do something and experience the win. We have no guarantee of that. Why not just say the way it is, resist the tyranny, and if we get killed in the process, then praise God—I mean, isn't Heaven a little better than this place? What's the big fear? All these men do not know the Lord, as far as trusting Him in the midst of a storm. They're full of fear; they're full of terror; and they're all afraid to die.

So, hopefully, with the true preaching of the Gospel—and ultimately there will be some preachers who will arise who will encourage us to do right and not fear death, and to resist these powers of evil—hopefully that will begin to change and there will be men who will call for secession, and states will begin to leave this Union, like Chechnya, and these others, and then the Lord will intervene for us.

If we honor Him, He'll honor us. If we fight for His causes, He'll bless us. And we need to stop looking at the odds. We've always been outnumbered. We've always been outgunned. And that's the way God likes it, because then, when we win, obviously He did it.

So that's what I see for the future, and I see there's a great vacuum right now that needs to be filled. And it can be filled with the men of God telling the truth, or it can be filled with Jesuits advocating everybody give-up, lay down their guns, and submit to this New World

Order, under the Pope.

The question is: What are YOU, dear reader, going to do?

Editor's note: Eric Jon Phelps' book Vatican Assassins will likely be available through Wisdom Books & Press (see Back Page) after August 1. We will provide specific information about cost, etc., in an upcoming issue of The SPECTRUM when it is closer to the date of availability.

* * *

Please note that Rick Martin's new email address is rm888@mindspring.com for any comments you may wish to direct his way.

* * *

The following are direct excerpts from the forthcoming book by Eric Jon Phelps called Vatican Assassins.

THE JESUITS – 1540

THEIR PURPOSE AND OATH

The purpose of the Jesuit Order, formally established by the Pope in 1540, is to destroy the Protestant Reformation. They call it the Counter-Reformation. Nicolini of Rome wrote:

“The Jesuits, by their very calling, by the very essence of their institution, are bound to seek, by every means, right or wrong, the destruction of Protestantism. This is the condition of their existence, the duty they must fulfill, or cease to be Jesuits.” [*Footprints of the Jesuits*, R. W. Thompson, 1894]

EXTRACT FROM JESUIT'S OATH

To this end the professed Jesuits have obligated themselves with an oath, part of which was published in 1899, and reads:

“I do now renounce and disown my allegiance as due to any heretical King, Prince or State, named Protestant, or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws or magistrates or officers.

“I do further declare that the doctrine of the churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and other of the name Protestant or Liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same.

“I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.”

[*Errors of the Roman Catholic Church*, 15 Contributors, 1894]

* * *

In 1981, one of our heroes, Alberto Rivera, disclosed the oath he took as a professed Jesuit. We read:

Ceremony Of Induction And Extreme Oath Of The Jesuits

(Given to a Jesuit of minor rank when he is to be elevated to a position of command.)

Superior Speaks:

“My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler among the Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren: to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the reformers, to be a reformer; among the Huguenots (French Protestants) to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among the Protestants (those who protest and disagree with the Roman Catholic institution), generally to be a Protestant; and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence (violent emotion) in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

“You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in communities, provinces and countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace;

“To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected;

“Only that the church might be the gainer in the end in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace, and that the ends justify the means.

“You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source: to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliament and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of State, and to ‘be all things to all men’, for the Pope’s sake, whose servants we are unto death.

“You have received all your instructions

heretofore as a novice (one who has no training), a neophyte (a newly ordained priest), and have served as a coadjutor (worked as a helper), confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the army of Loyola and in the service of the Pope.

“You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated (made secret or holy) his labors with the blood of the heretic; for ‘without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.’

“I, _____, now, in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven....

“I, furthermore, promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do.

“That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard (a dagger) or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the brotherhood of the holy faith, of the Society of Jesus.” [*Double-Cross: Alberto, Part 2*, 1981]

* * *

In addition to the Oath, the Jesuits have a guidebook entitled *Secreta Monita*. To the author's knowledge it has only been disclosed to the world twice: once in the 1600s and once in the 1800s. Because of the magnitude of its contents as it relates to our subject, *The Secret Instructions Of The Jesuits* (1857) is reprinted in its entirety [in *Vatican Assassins*].

[Due to the length of this material, we here at *The SPECTRUM* will only present a few excerpts and chapter headings, but this should be sufficient to give you a pretty good idea of what is contained within them. For the full presentation, refer to *Vatican Assassins*. The portions you are about to read have not, to our knowledge, been printed in any modern-day newspaper.

What you are about to read, *The Secret Instructions Of The Jesuits*, was first published in 1669 by the venerable and learned Dr. Compton, Bishop of London. In *Vatican Assassins* we read:]

His arguments on their authenticity, and his character as a scholar and divine, are a sufficient guarantee that he would never have given his name and influence to sustain a work

of dubious authority, or calculated to mislead the public.

We have only to add that the last American edition, published at Princeton, and this one which we publish, are taken from the translation which was published in London in 1723, and dedicated to Sir Robert Walpole, who was afterwards Lord Orford, and who had the high honor of being prime minister of George I and George II.

THE SECRET INSTRUCTIONS OF THE JESUITS

Chapter 1: How the Society must behave themselves when they begin any new foundation.

V. At their first settlement, let our members be cautious of purchasing lands; but if they happen to buy such as are well situated, let this be done in the name of some faithful and trusty friend. And that our poverty may be the more colorable gloss of reality, let the purchases, adjacent to the places wherein our colleges are founded, be assigned by the provincial to colleges at a distance; by which means it will be impossible that princes and magistrates can ever attain to a certain knowledge what the revenues of the Society amount to.

VI. Let no places be pitched upon by any of our members for founding a college but opulent cities; the end of the Society being the imitation of our blessed Saviour, who made his principal residence in the metropolis of Judea, and only transiently visited the less remarkable places.

VII. Let the greatest sums be always extorted from widows, by frequent remonstrations of our extreme necessities.

VIII. In every province, let none but the principal be fully apprised of the real value of our revenues; and let what is contained in the treasury of Rome be always kept as an inviolable secret.

Chapter II: In what manner the Society must deport, that they may work themselves into, and after that preserve a familiarity with princes, noblemen, and persons of greatest distinction.

I. Princes, and persons of distinction every where, must by all means be so managed that we may have their ear, and that will easily secure their hearts; by which way of proceeding, all persons will become our creatures, and no one will dare to give the Society the least disquiet or opposition.

II. That ecclesiastical persons gain a great footing in the favor of princes and noblemen, by winking at their vices, and putting a favorable construction on whatever they do amiss, experience convinces; and this we may observe in their contracting of marriages with their near relations and kindred, or the like. It must be our business to encourage such, whose inclination lies this way, by leading them up in

hopes, that through our assistance they may easily obtain a dispensation from the Pope; and no doubt he will readily grant it, if proper reason be urged, paralleled cases produced, and opinions quoted which countenance such actions, when the common good of mankind, and the greater advancement of God's glory, which are the only end and design of the society, are pretended to be the sole motives to them.

V. Above all, due care must be taken to curry favor with the minions and domestics of princes and noblemen; whom by small presents, and many offices of piety, we may so far byass, (bias) as by means of them to get a faithful intelligence of the bent of their master's humors and inclinations; thus will the Society be better qualified to chime in with their tempers.

VII. Princesses and ladies of quality are easily to be gained by the influence of the woman of their bed-chamber; for which reason we must by all means pay particular address to these, for thereby there will be no secrets in the family but what we shall have fully disclosed to us.

XV. Finally,—Let all with such artfulness gain the ascendant over princes, noblemen, and magistrates of every place, that they may be ready at our beck, even to sacrifice their nearest relations and most intimate friends, when we say it is for our interest and advantage.

Chapter III: How the Society must behave themselves towards those who are at the helm of affairs, and others who, although they be not rich, are notwithstanding in a capacity of being otherwise serviceable.

I. All that has been before mentioned, may, in a great measure, be applied to these; and we must also be industrious to procure their favor against every one that oppose us.

II. Their authority and wisdom must be courted for obtaining several offices to be discharged by us; we must also make a handle of their advice with respect to the contempt of riches; though at the same time, if their secrecy and faith may be depended on, we may privately make use of their names in amassing temporal goods for the benefit of the Society.

Chapter IV: The chief things to be recommended to preachers and confessors of noblemen.

VI. Immediately upon the death of any person of post, let them take timely care to get some friend of our Society preferred in his room; but this must be cloaked with such cunning and management as to avoid giving the least suspicion of our intending to usurp the prince's authority; for this reason (as has been already said) we ourselves must not appear in it, but make a handle of the artifice of some

faithful friends for effecting our designs, whose power may screen them from the envy which might otherwise fall heavier upon the Society.

Chapter V: What kind of conduct must be observed towards such religious persons as are employed in the same ecclesiastical functions with us.

Chapter VI: Of proper methods for inducing rich widows to be liberal to our Society.

I. For the managing of this affair, let such members only be chosen as are advanced in age, of a lively complexion and agreeable conversation; let these frequently visit such widows, and the minute they begin to show any affection towards our order, then is the time to lay before them the good works and merits of the society. If they seem kindly to give ear to this, and begin to visit our churches, we must by all means take care to provide them confessors by whom they may be well admonished, especially to a constant perseverance in their state of widowhood, and this, by enumerating and praising the advantages and felicity of a single life: and let them pawn their faiths, and themselves too, as a security that a firm continuance in such a pious resolution will infallibly purchase an eternal merit, and prove a most effectual means of escaping the otherwise certain pains of purgatory.

IV. Care must be taken to remove such servants particularly as do not keep a good understanding with the Society; but let this be done by little and little; and when we have managed to work them out, let such be recommended as already are, or willingly would become our creatures; thus shall we dive into every secret, and have a finger in every affair transacted in the family.

Chapter VII: How such widows are to be secured, and in what manner their effects are to be disposed of.

I. They are perpetually to be pressed to a perseverance in their devotion and good works, in such manner, that no week pass in which they do not, of their own accord, lay somewhat apart out of their abundance for the honor of Christ, the blessed Virgin, or their patron saint; and let them dispose of it in relief of the poor, or in beautifying of churches, till they are entirely stripped of their superfluous stores and unnecessary riches.

XIII. Let the confessors take diligent care

*It is not worth while to try to
keep history from repeating itself,
for man's character will always make
the preventing of the repetitions impossible.
—Mark Twain*

to prevent such widows as are their penitents, from visiting ecclesiastics of other orders, or entering into familiarity with them, under any pretence whatsoever; for which end, let them, at proper opportunities, cry up the Society as infinitely superior to all other orders; of the greatest service in the church of God, and of greater authority with the Pope, and all princes; and that it is the most perfect in itself, in that it discards all persons offensive or unqualified, from its community, and therefore is purified from that scum and dregs with which these monks are infected, who, generally speaking, are a set of men unlearned, stupid, and slothful, negligent of their duty, and slaves to their bellies.

XIV. Let the confessors propose to them, and endeavor to persuade them to pay small pensions and contributions towards the yearly support of colleges and professed houses, but especially of the professed house at Rome; not let them forget the ornaments of churches, tapers, wine, and things necessary in the celebration of the sacrifice of mass.

XV. If any widow does in her life-time make over her whole estate to the Society; whenever opportunity offers, but especially when she is seized with sickness, or in danger of life, let some take care to represent to her the poverty of the greatest number of our colleges, whereof many just erected have hardly as yet any foundation; engage her, by a winning behavior and inducing arguments, to such a liberality as (you must persuade her) will lay a certain foundation for her eternal happiness.

XVI. The same art must be used with princes and other benefactors; for they must be wrought up to a belief, that these are the only acts which will perpetuate their memories in this world, and secure them eternal glory in the next.

Chapter VIII: How widows are to be treated, that they may embrace religion, or a devoted life.

Chapter IX: Of increasing the revenues of our Colleges.

XV. Let the confessors be constant in visiting the sick, but especially such as are thought to be in danger; and that the ecclesiastics and members of other orders may be discarded with a good pretence, let the superiors take care that when the confessor is obliged to withdraw, others may immediately succeed, and keep up the sick person in his good resolutions. At this time it may be advisable to move him by apprehensions of hell, and at least of purgatory; and tell him, that as fire is quenched by water, so sin is extinguished by acts of charity; and that alms can never be better bestowed than for the nourishment and support of such who by their calling profess a desire to promote the salvation of their neighbor.

XVI. Lastly, let the women who complain of the vices of ill-humor of their husbands, be

instructed secretly to withdraw a sum of money, that by making an offering thereof to God, they may expiate the crimes of their sinful help-mates, and secure a pardon for them.

Chapter X. Of the private rigor of discipline in the Society.

Chapter XI. How our members are unanimously to behave towards those who are expelled from the Society.

I. Since those that are dismissed, do frequently very much prejudice the Society by divulging such secrets as they have been privy to; their attempts must therefore be obviated in the following manner. Let them be prevailed upon, before they are dismissed, to give it under their hands, and swear that they never will, directly or indirectly, either write or speak any thing to the disadvantage of the Order; and let the superiors keep upon record the evil inclinations, failings and vices, which they, according to the custom of the Society, for discharge of their consciences, formerly confessed: this, if ever they give us occasion, may be produced by the Society, to the nobility and prelates, as a very good handle to prevent their promotion.

VIII. Let the misfortunes, and unlucky accidents which happen to them, be immediately published; but with entreaties for the prayers of good Christians, that the world may not think we are hurried away by passion: but, among our members, let these things, by all means, be represented in the blackest colors, that the rest may be the better secured.

Chapter XII. Who should be kept, and favored in the Society.

Chapter XIII. How to pick out young men to be admitted into the Society, and in what manner to retain them.

V. Let them be allured, by little presents, and indulgence of liberties agreeable to their age; and, above all, let their affections be warmed with spiritual discourses.

VI. Let it be inculcated, that their being chosen out of such a number, rather than any of their fellow-collegiates, is a most pregnant instance of divine appointment.

VII. On other occasions, but especially in exhortations, let them be terrified with denunciations of eternal punishment, unless they accept of the heavenly invitation.

VIII. The more earnestly they desire admission into our Society, the longer let the grant of such favor be deferred, provided at the same time they seem steadfast in their resolution; but if their minds appear to be wavering, let all proper methods be used for the immediate firing of them.

Chapter XIV. Of reserved cases, and causes of dismissal from the Society.

Chapter XV. Of our conduct towards nuns and female devotees.

[It is noted in the pre-publication copy of *Vatican Assassins* from which these excerpts

are being extracted that one of the pages is missing from this section of the instructions.]

Chapter XVII. Of the methods of advancing the Society.

I. Let our members chiefly endeavor at this, always to act with humanity, even in things of trifling moment; or at least to have the outward appearance of doing so; for by this means, whatever confusions may arise in the world, the Society of necessity will always increase and maintain its ground.

VII. The favor of the nobility and superior clergy, once got, our next aim must be to draw all cures and canonships into our possession, for the more complete reformation of the clergy, who wheretofore lived under certain regulation of their bishops, and made considerable advances towards perfection. And lastly, let us aspire to abbacies and bishoprics, the obtaining which, when vacancies happen, will very easily be effected, considering the supineness and stupidity of the monks; for it would entirely tend to the benefit of the church, that all bishoprics, and even the apostolical see, should be hooked into our hands, especially should his holiness ever become a temporal prince over all. Wherefore, let no methods be untried, with cunning and privacy, by degrees, to increase the worldly interests of the Society, and then, no doubt, a golden age will go hand in hand with an universal and lasting peace, and the divine blessing of consequence attend the catholic church.

VIII. But if our hopes in this should be blasted, and since offences of necessity will come, our political schemes must be cunningly varied, according to the different posture of the times; and princes, our intimates, whom we can influence to follow our councils, must be pushed on to embroil themselves in vigorous wars one with another, to the end, our Society (as promoters of the universal good of the world,) may on all hands be solicited to contribute its assistance, and always employed in being mediators of public dissensions; by this means the chief benefices and preferments in the church will, of course be given to us by way of compensation for our services.

IX. Finally, the Society must endeavor to effect this at least, that having got the favor and authority of princes, those who do not love them at least fear them.

* * *

JESUIT POWER

The Society of Jesus was thenceforth recognized as the chief opposing force of Protestantism. The Order became dominant in determining the plans and policy of the Rowish Church. The brotherhood grew and flourished. It planted its chapters first in France, Italy and Spain, and then in all civilized lands. The

success of the Order was phenomenal. It became a power in the world. It sent out its representatives to every quarter of the globe. Its solitary apostles were seen shadowing the thrones of Europe. They sought, by every means known to human ingenuity, to establish and confirm the tottering fabric of Rome, and to undermine the rising fabric of Protestantism. They penetrated to the Indus and the Ganges. They traversed the deserts of Thibet, and said, "Here am I," in the streets of Peking. They looked down into the silver mines of Peru, and knelt in prayer on the shores of Lake Superior. To know all secrets, fathom all design, penetrate all intrigues, prevail in all counsels, rise above all diplomacy, and master the human race, — such was their purpose and ambition. They wound about human society in every part of the habitable earth, the noiseless creepers of their ever-growing plot to retake the world for the Church, and to subdue and conquer and extinguish the last remnant of opposition to her dominion from shore to shore, from the rivers to the ends of the earth." [Ridpath's *Universal History*, John Clarke Ridpath, 1899]

* * *

The Jesuits are the true authors of socialist-communism. The economic system of the Dark Ages was feudalism consisting of the few rich landowners and the many poor peasants. It was a sin to make a profit by anyone other than the feudal lords. Thus, if the world is to be returned to the Dark Ages, the Protestant middle class must be destroyed. Socialist-communism accomplishes this, having yielded its bitter fruit in both Great Britain and the United States. The great deception is that the Jews are the authors of communism. (After all, is not Zionism Jewish communism?) The facts are that the Jesuits used their Masonic Jews to introduce it in 1848 and again in 1917 with the Bolshevik Revolution.

The Jesuits then moved their Shriner Freemason FDR to recognize Russia's bloody government in 1933. The Jesuits then financed Russian communism with their Knights of Malta on Wall Street. This enabled Joseph Stalin to carry out the purges of the Thirties.

Having deceived the world into believing communism was of Jewish origin, the Jesuits then used Hitler to implement "the Final Solution to the Jewish Question"—pursuant to the evil Council of Trent. The result was the mass murder of European and Russian Jewry at the hands of the Jesuit-controlled SS.

At the close of the Second Thirty Years War (1945) the Jesuits, with their Vatican Ratline, helped top Nazis to escape to South America. And where in South America? To the old dominion where socialist-communism had been perfected by the Jesuit fathers—to the nation of Paraguay.

The Jesuits entered Paraguay in the early

1600s, sent by the kings of Spain and Portugal. They established their supremacy over the natives called "Guarani Indians" and did not allow them to mix with the Spanish or Portuguese. It was among this people that the Jesuits established their communes called "reductions".

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1776

The Jesuits, now formally suppressed by the Pope, were allied with Frederick the Great of Prussia and Catherine of Russia. The Jesuit General was in control of Scottish Rite Freemasonry and now sought an alliance with the Masonic House of Rothschild in England. To accomplish this he chose a Jesuit who was Jewish by race—Adam Weishaupt. Weishaupt was a brilliant instructor of Canon Law—the evil Council of Trent—at a Jesuit university in Bavaria. We read:

"From the Jesuit College of Ingolstadt is said to have issued the sect known as 'the Illuminati of Bavaria' founded by Adam Weishaupt. Its nominal founder, however, seems to have played a subordinate though conspicuous role in the organization of this sect." [Occult Theocracy, Lady Queenborough, originally published in 1933]

On May 1, 1776, the Order of the Illuminati was officially founded in the old Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria. The Company would now use the Jewish House of Rothschild to finance the French Revolution and the rise of Napoleon the Freemason with his Jesuit-trained advisor, Abbe Sieyes. In spite of the historical writings of the Jesuit Abbe Barruel, who blamed the Rothschilds and Freemasonry for the Revolution, it was the Society of Jesus that used these very tools to carry out the Revolution and punish the monarchs who dared to expel the Jesuits from their dominions. The Jesuits, having been expelled from the Spanish Empire, found refuge in Corsica. From there they raised up their great avenger, Napoleon Bonaparte.

* * *

Lately, it was George Washington who was so beloved by France's General Lafayette. During the Revolution our great chieftain took the "boy General" under his wing for which cause the Frenchman named his eldest son, George Washington Lafayette. With this same endearing love the Roman Catholic Lafayette warned:

"It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country, the United States of America, are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies of civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of

the wars of Europe."

* * *

Napoleon was captured by the English and banished to the island of St. Helena. There, his *Memoirs* were written which accurately described his masters, the Jesuits:

"The Jesuits are a military organization, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is: POWER. Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man. Jesuitism is the most absolute of despotisms: and at the same time the greatest and most enormous of abuses...."

"The general of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may. Their society is by nature dictatorial, and therefore it is the irreconcilable enemy of all constituted authority. Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general." [Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome, Charles Chiniquy, 1968, reprinted from the 1886 edition, quoting *Memorial Of The Captivity Of Napoleon At St. Helena, General Montholon*]

* * *

The Knights of Malta and the Jesuits work together!

(Truth seeker, this may seem irrelevant now, but it is important for you to be aware of this connection. As we shall see, the Knights financed Lenin and Hitler from Wall Street, also using their Federal Reserve Bank headed by Masonic Jews, Warburg in particular.) The Knights negotiated the Concordat (a Papal treaty) between the Pope and Hitler in the person of Franz Von Papen. They also helped top Nazis to escape to North and South America after World War II in the persons of James Angleton and Argentina's President Juan Peron.

In America, the Knights, with their OSS, later the CIA, were behind "Operation Paperclip". After World War II, top Nazis and scientists were illegally secreted into the United States. Many were placed in the top-secret military installation in Tonapah, Nevada known as "Area 51". The perfection of the Nazis' anti-gravity aircraft (flying saucers) was to be completed there, among other secret technologies. "Operation Paperclip" was overseen by America's most powerful Knight of Malta, J. Peter Grace. J. Peter Grace was subject to the Jesuit-trained Archbishop

Spellman, as the American headquarters for the Knights was and is St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York.

* * *

1816 – JOHN ADAMS

Our founding Fathers knew of the Jesuit intrigue directed at the new Protestant Republic of these United States of America. In 1816, John Adams wrote to President Jefferson:

“Shall we not have regular swarms of them here, in as many disguises as only a king of the gypsies can assume, dressed as painters, publishers, writers, and schoolmasters? If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on Earth and in Hell it is this Society of Loyola's.” [*The New Jesuits*, George Riemer, 1971]

* * *

PRESIDENT ABRAHAM LINCOLN

A personal friend of Professor Morse believed his warning of this Jesuit conspiracy. He was President Abraham Lincoln. We read:

“The Protestants of both the North and South would surely unite to exterminate the priests and the Jesuits, if they could learn how the priests, the nuns, and the monks, which daily land on our shores, under the pretext of preaching their religion...are nothing else but the emissaries of the Pope, of Napoleon III, and the other despots of Europe, to undermine our institutions, alienate the hearts of our people from our *Constitution*, and our laws, destroy our schools, and prepare a reign of anarchy here as they have done in Ireland, in Mexico, in Spain, and wherever there are any people who want to be free.” [*Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome*, Charles Chiniquy, 1968, reprinted from the 1886 edition]

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1868-1872

This new nation would be a centralized republic with the President exercising powers of an absolute monarch. The old Federal Republic of Washington would be converted into a huge centralized Empire, with the ten planks of the Masonic *Communist Manifesto* replacing the *Ten Commandments* of Moses.

In order to accomplish this, the *Constitution* had to be amended—“by hook or by crook”. It would be amended in accordance with the Masonic cry of both French Revolutions. “Liberty” would be the *Thirteenth Amendment*. “Equality” would be the *Fourteenth Amendment*. “Fraternity” would be the *Fifteenth Amendment*. We now will examine the Fourteenth Amendment, as it was the coup

d'etat.

* * *

THE ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT LINCOLN

Even though he acted the tyrant in keeping Maryland from seceding and raised the Army of the Potomac to “put down the rebellion”, there is evidence that he had a change of heart. Accordingly to many, Lincoln was converted to Christ after viewing the battlefield at Gettysburg. He later joined the Presbyterian Church in Washington and had several spiritual conversations with his close friend and converted priest, Charles Chiniquy. We read:

“I will repeat to you what I said at Urbana, when for the first time you told me your fears lest I would be assassinated by the Jesuits: Man must not care where and when he will die, provided he dies at the post of honor and duty. But I may add, today, that I have a presentiment that God will call me to Him through the hand of an assassin. Let His will, and not mine, be done! The Pope and the Jesuits, with their infernal Inquisition, are the only organized powers in the world which have recourse to the dagger of the assassin to murder those whom they cannot convince with their arguments or conquer with the sword.... It seems to me that the Lord wants today, as He wanted in the days of Moses, another victim.... I cannot conceal from you that my impression is that I am that victim. So many plots have already been made against my life, that it is a real miracle that they have failed, when we consider that the great majority of them were in the hands of skillful Roman Catholic murderers, evidently trained by Jesuits. But can we expect that God will make a perpetual miracle to save my life? I believe not. The Jesuits are so expert in those deeds of blood, that Henry IV said that it was impossible to escape them, and he became their victim, though he did all that could be done to protect himself. My escape from their hands, since the letter of the Pope to Jeff Davis has sharpened a million daggers to pierce my breast, would be more than a miracle.” [*Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome*, Charles Chiniquy, 1958, originally published in 1886]

[Further along:]

Of the Jesuit hand in Lincoln's murder we read:

“I feel safe in stating that nowhere else can be found in one book the connected presentation of the story leading up to the death of Abraham Lincoln, which was instigated by the “black” pope, the General of the Jesuit Order, camouflaged by the “white” pope, Pius IX, aided, abetted and financed by other “Divine Righters” of Europe, and finally consummated by the Roman Hierarchy and their paid agents in this country and French

Canada on “Good Friday” night, April 14, 1865, at Ford's Theatre, Washington, D.C.” [*The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, Burke McCarty, 1973, originally published in 1924]

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1945-1990

The Great and Terrible Second Thirty Years' War was now over. Europe, Russia, North Africa, China, and Japan were “a universal wreck” thanks to the Company of Jesus. Millions of “heretics” had been “extirpated” pursuant to the *Jesuit Oath* and the Council of Trent. Unlike the Treaty of Westphalia ending the First Thirty Years' War, the agents of the Jesuits controlled the negotiations at Yalta and Potsdam ending the second Thirty Years' War.

It was time to apply the Jesuits' Hegelian Dialectic worldwide. It would be known as “the Cold War”. The thesis and antithesis would be “the Free World in the West” verses “the Communist Block in the East”. The American Empire would head the West, and the Russian Empire would lead the East. Both sides would be financed by the Jesuits' International Banking Cartel centered in London and New York—the Federal Reserve and Chase-Manhattan Banks in particular.

The synthesis would be the destruction of the American Empire through the so-called “ending of the Cold War”. The illusion of ending the Cold War would legally enable Rome's Corporate Monopolies, federated together in New York City under the leadership of the Council on Foreign Relations, to give Russia and China high technology and financial backing. The giving of these necessities would perfect the War Machines of both economically communist and politically fascist giants for the purpose of invading North America, it containing the majority of the world's Protestants, Baptists, and Jews. It is for these reasons that the financial might of Hong Kong was given to Red China, along with an American Naval Base in Long Beach, California. It is for these reasons that the Panama Canal, built with American blood, sweat, tears and Yellow Fever, was given away to Panama to be manned by Chinese soldiers imperiling the American navy. It is for these reasons that the Jesuits in control of Washington have established nationwide gun registration for the purpose of nationwide gun confiscation just as they did in Hitler's Germany. It is for these reasons that the Jesuits, with their international corporations managed by the Knights of Malta, have financed and continue to build both the Russian and Chinese War Machines, while influencing American Presidents to close down scores of military installations across the country. These

facts spell invasion—massive invasion by millions of foreign soldiers, with no God and no mercy. And if the Jesuits can manage to blow-up the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem and blame the American Empire for it, the Arabs will declare a holy war against “the great Satan”. The private wealth of Americans using International Business Corporations with bank accounts in the Bahamas will be seized just as they were in Castro’s Cuba. (The Knights have moved all their wealth into European banks denominated in Franks and Marks as well as Eurodollars, thereby escaping the coming American economic catastrophe.)

Meanwhile, as the Jesuits, with their American dictator’s internal police (FEMA) and foreign invaders, are “extirpating” “the execrable race” of American “heretics” and “liberals”, the European nations will be driven to lay down their historic differences and unify.

This unification will restore the Holy Roman Empire, for which reason the Jesuits are rapidly rebuilding Rome. When the smoke clears, China will control the East, Russia will control the North, and a unified R.C. [*Roman Catholic*] Europe will control the West. The Pope’s International Intelligence Community will see to it that Jerusalem is declared an international city with Solomon’s rebuilt Temple in her midst. World government will ensue and the Jesuits’ “blessed despotism” of the Dark Ages will have arrived, with the Pope being the Universal Despot of the World, so appropriately described in the *Protocols Of The Elders Of Zion*, while being the World Authority of *The Documents Of Vatican II*.

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1963

THE ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT KENNEDY

“It is of faith that the Pope has the right of deposing heretical and rebel kings. Monarchs so deposed by the Pope are converted into notorious tyrants, and may be killed by the first who can reach them.

“If the public cause cannot meet with its defense in the death of a tyrant, it is lawful for the first who arrives, to assassinate him.” [*Defensio Didei*, Jesuit Suarez, Book VI. C 4, Nos. 13, 14]

Freed remembers what apparently passes for polite conversation when men such as Colby and Cline get together. “It was quite bizzare” Freed said, “for the subject they chose was, ‘When is it acceptable to assassinate a head of state?’ Colby presented what he said was a theological and philosophically sound approach. The Catholic Church, he said, had long since wrestled with this question and had, to Colby’s

mind, emerged with a sound concept: “It is acceptable” he said, “to assassinate a tyrant.” [*Plausible Denial*, Mark Lane, 1991, p. 85]

“A conspiracy is rarely, if ever, proved by positive testimony. When a crime of high magnitude is about to be perpetrated by a combination of individuals, they do not act openly, but covertly and secretly. The purpose formed is known only to those who enter into it. Unless one of the original conspirators betray his companions and give evidence against them, their guilt can be proved only by circumstantial evidence...and circumstances can not lie.” [Special Judge Advocate John A. Bingham, quoted in *The Trial Of The Conspirators*, Washington, 1865]

This chapter will examine the forest, not the trees. The hundreds of works covering the assassination can be reduced to a few simple facts. These facts viewed in the context of the previous chapters lead us to the “Lion” in his “Den of Iniquity” that had the power to execute Kennedy’s murder and successfully cover it up. That Lion was the Cardinal of New York and his Den of Iniquity was St. Patrick’s Cathedral, “the Little Vatican”, and home base of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta. From the death of Cardinal Spellman in 1967 until now (1999), the succeeding “Lions” having kept the assassination covered-up were: Cardinal Cooke (himself a Knight of Malta) and Cardinal O’Connor, a former Navy Chaplain during Spellman’s Vietnam War, and presently the Archbishop of New York.

Knowing that President Kennedy was not going to escalate the Vietnam War, the Intelligence Community began to prepare for his assassination. Roman Catholic Lee Oswald was chosen to be a patsy.... As a CIA agent, he had been sent to Soviet Russia by Allen Dulles in 1959, supposedly as a defector. Knowing that the CIA (OSS) and the KGB (NKVD) had worked together during WW-II, Oswald apparently took a vacation for nearly two years. During that time he married a Russian whose uncle was a Colonel in the KGB.

When he returned to the American Empire in 1962, he associated with CIA agents Howard Hunt, Frank Sturgis, David Ferrie, Guy Banister, Count George DeMohrenschildt, and Clay Shaw. Oswald was CIA, and related to a Jesuit. Emmanuel Josephson tells us:

“An interesting angle is presented by the Lee Oswald involvement. His cousin is reported to be a Jesuit priest. And it is a matter of record that Lee Oswald was invited to address the Jesuit college in Springhill, Alabama, on the subject of his activities, two weeks before the Kennedy Assassination. The Jesuit involvement closely parallels that in the Lincoln Assassination.” [*The Federal Reserve Conspiracy And Rockefeller*, Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968]

Jim Garrison clearly proved the CIA was

involved in the assassination through Clay Shaw. He writes:

“...we discovered Shaw’s extensive international role as an employee of the CIA. Shaw’s secret life as an Agency man in Rome, trying to bring Fascism back to Italy, was exposed in articles in the Italian press.... To me among the most significant revelations were...the confirmation by both Victor Marchetti and Richard Helms that Clay Shaw had been an agent of the Central Intelligence Agency.” [*On The Trail Of The Assassins*, Jim Garrison, 1991]

And who was the Director of the CIA in 1963? It was Knight of Malta John McCone. Prior to that McCone had been a defense contractor who had formally headed the Atomic Energy Commission. Later in 1970, he was a board member of ITT while remaining a CIA consultant. Marchetti tells us:

“[The] ITT board member who later admitted to a Senate investigative committee that he had played the key role in bringing together CIA and ITT officials was John McCone, director of the CIA during the Kennedy administration and, in 1970, a CIA consultant.” [*The CIA And The Cult Of Intelligence*, Victor Marchetti, 1975]

Cardinal Spellman’s soldier, John McCone, Director of the CIA, participated in the Kennedy assassination.

Jim Garrison and others have proved that the FBI was also involved in the assassination. He writes:

“I already had concluded that parts of the local Dallas law enforcement establishment were probably implicated in the assassination or its cover-up. But now I saw that the highly respected FBI was implicated as well.” [*On The Trail Of The Assassins*, Jim Garrison, 1991]

Cardinal Spellman had two agents in the FBI. The first was the Shriner Freemason and brother-Cold Warrior, J. Edgar Hoover. According to Loftus, Hoover had cooperated with the Vatican Ratlines resettling Nazi war criminals in the Northeast. Why would he not cooperate with Spellman now? How could he refuse?

More importantly, Spellman’s key man in the FBI was Knight of Malta, Cartha DeLoach. As the third in command, DeLoach was in a position to supervise the assassination and suppress evidence. Garrison proved DeLoach did in fact suppress evidence.

After the assassination we see a telling relationship between Johnson and DeLoach. DeLoach was known as Johnson’s man in the FBI and the President would call him any time of the day. Curt Gentry writes:

“Lyndon Johnson couldn’t sleep. Late at night he had his aide, Marvin Watson, telephone the DeLoach bedroom. The president had suddenly become convinced that the murder of his predecessor had been a conspiracy and

wanted more information from the FBI.” [J. Edgar Hoover: *The Man And The Secrets*, Curt Gentry, 1991]

This is the Cartha DeLoach who had signed a five-year contract with Lee Iacocca's Ford Mercury in connection with the series, “The FBI”. Both DeLoach and Iacocca were Knights of Malta, subject to Cardinal Spellman during the Kennedy assassination. Later DeLoach went on to be a director of PepsiCo. And according to Col. Prouty, that company also participated in Kennedy's assassination. We read:

“Nixon was in Dallas with a top executive of the Pepsi-Cola Company, Mr. Harvey Russel, the general counsel. Nixon was a legal counsel to that corporation. That top executive's son has told of Nixon's presence in Dallas at the time of the assassination, and Russell has confirmed the accuracy of his son's account. Later, sometime after the shooting, Nixon was driven to the Dallas airport by a Mr. DeLuca, also an official of the Pepsi-Cola Company. In addition, the son of another Pepsi-Cola executive was in Dallas at that time and had dinner with Jack Ruby, Oswald's killer, the night before JFK was murdered.” [JFK: *The CIA, Vietnam, And The Plot To Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, 1992]

DeLoach, Iacocca, and the Knights of Pepsi, now PepsiCo, all worked together.

At the time of the assassination in Dallas, the Catholic priest, Oscar Shubert, was sent from Holy Trinity Catholic Church in Dallas to administer “Last Rites” for the President. Knowing that Kennedy's wounds were wounds of entry, he reported everything to his superior. Shubert's superior was the Bishop of Dallas, then The Most Reverend Thomas Kiely Gorman, DD. According to Martin Lee's article entitled “Who Are The Knights Of Malta?” appearing in the October 14, 1983 edition of the *National Catholic Reporter*, Thomas K. Gorman was a Knight of Malta. Being a brother Knight he reported directly to Cardinal Spellman, and kept him apprised of what was happening in Dallas.

At the time of the assassination in Dallas, roughly 12:30 P.M. in the afternoon, all the telephones went dead in Washington, D.C. for about 30 minutes. How could this have happened? Someone at ITT had to be responsible, as it served the Washington area. In 1963, one of the VIPs of ITT was Francis D. Flanagan. You guessed it. Flanagan was a Knight. Later, McCone, with his brother knights, coordinated a deal between the CIA and ITT to better work together.

The author knows there were several Knights of Columbus involved in the Kennedy assassination. They were working for the FBI in particular. But the only notable Knight who was involved was Senator Edward Kennedy in that, through his silence, he was consenting to

his brother's murder. Maybe this is what has driven the perpetual Senator from Massachusetts to his ruined alcoholic life. Let us take a few moments to pray for the Senator that he might have a change of heart, that he would tell all, and that we might protect him. For he too was subject to the power of Cardinal Spellman.

Lastly we know that the Mafia was involved in the Kennedy assassination. The Mafia, CIA, FBI, and Office of Naval Intelligence has been working together throughout World War II. Jack Ruby was a mafioso and David E. Scheim makes it perfectly clear in his *Contract On America* that the Mob had at least two motives: the Kennedy brothers assault on Organized Crime and the loss of the Mob's gambling paradise in Cuba.

But those were not the reasons. The Mafia Dons were promised that they would make more money than Havana could ever produce, through the explosion of the international drug trade made possible by the Vietnam War. If they helped eliminate Kennedy, Johnson would escalate the war and, thereby, the drug trade. The CIA would bring the drugs in from the Golden Triangle, distribute them to the Mafia families, and both would profit.

More importantly, the Mafia's Commission had a favor to repay. Cardinal Spellman, through FDR, had arranged the release of “Lucky” Luciano because of “Operation Underworld” mentioned in the previous chapter. Now the Cardinal needed a favor. If refused, Spellman could use the entire intelligence community which he had helped to organize, to eliminate any mob boss. If agreed to, new gambling centers would open up, Atlantic City in particular.

Clearly, if the President was removed, everybody would acquire more power and wealth, the intelligence community would become more absolute, and the Cardinal would be even more respected by his peers in Rome. The rest is history.

Later, in 1964, for the first time in history, the Pope of Rome set foot in *Fourteenth Amendment* America. Cardinal Spellman had performed well and was rewarded by a visit from his Master, fellow Cold Warrior and Vatican Ratline handler, Cardinal Montini, who was now Pope Paul VI.

There is yet another reason for the removal of President Kennedy. He wanted to arm Israel. Loftus writes:

“In September 1962 Kennedy decided to supply Israel with defensive ground-to-air missiles capable of stopping aircraft, but not the Egyptian offensive missiles. It was the first arms sale by the U.S. Government to Israel.... Kennedy promised the Israelis that as soon as the 1964 election was over, he would break the CIA ‘into a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds’.... With Kennedy's assassination in November 1963, the Israelis lost the best friend

they had in the White House since Truman departed.” [The *Secret War Against The Jews*, John Loftus, 1994]

And why did the Vatican's Jesuits not want any arms sales to Israel at this time? Why did the Jesuit-controlled President Johnson turn his back as the Egyptian army moved up through the Sinai desert to prepare its assault on Israel in 1967? Because the attack upon Israel had to be provoked. That attack was provoked by the Jesuits' International Intelligence Community through Egypt falsely perceiving the weakness of the Israeli army and the supposed abandonment of Israel by the American Empire.

The six-day war, engineered by Knight of Malta James Angleton, had one primary purpose: the taking of Jerusalem along with the Temple Mount. The apparent lack of military hardware on the part of Israel provoked the planned attack by Egypt. Therefore, Israel launched a preemptive strike and, in six days, the holy city was in the hands of Rome's Zionist government.

Had Kennedy armed Israel, the Egyptians would never have been emboldened to maneuver for war. With no provoked war, there would have been no Israeli attack. With no Israeli attack, Jerusalem would never have been taken by the Zionists, controlled by the Jesuits' Mossad. With Jerusalem in Arab hands, the Zionists could never rebuild Solomon's Temple—unbeknown to them—for the Jesuits' “infallible” Pope “Who opposeth and exalted himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped; so he is God sitteth in the temple of God [Solomon's rebuilt temple], showing himself that he is God.” [II Thes 2:4]

It is safe to say that the Jesuit General, using the Pope with his most powerful Cardinal



New Life

Natural Internal Medicine

Dr. Carl J. Melville II,

Bachelor of Science Human Biology, D.C.

State of the Art Procedures

- 250 Item Patient Diagnostic Questionnaire
- Computerized Analysis of Lab Values
- 1 Hour Phone Consultation
- Follow-Up Lab Analysis 45 & 90 days Included

*** Extremely Effective & Thorough**
Natural Prescriptions

We Are Global. We can Analyze
Lab Values to Any Location.

We do “ALCAT” food Allergy Testing,
a cause of many problems & overweight.

Please call for full details.

909-337-9545, USA

in the American Empire, assassinated President John F. Kennedy in 1963.

For it was Cardinal Spellman, “the American Pope” in command of his soldiers, the Knights of Malta, who oversaw the assassination.

And it was the Knights of Malta, using the Central Intelligence Agency, who aided in the actual assassination of the President. Those Knights were: CIA Director, John McCone, CIA officers William F. Buckley, and Henry Luce.

In 1963, both William F. Buckley and Henry Luce were personal friends of CIA agent Howard Hunt. We read from Mark Lane’s *Plausible Denial* on page 270, concerning *Time* and *Life* magazines, of which Henry Luce was the owner:


“I (Howard Hunt) had them typed up on a typewriter (fabricated official cables), and they were xeroxed, and the xeroxes were eventually shown to a person of Mr. (Charles) Colson’s confidence, and in *Time* and *Life*.” Hunt, after swearing that he had never been involved in a disinformation effort to embarrass Kennedy, had now testified that he had merely sought to doctor and create evidence to prove that Kennedy was a murderer.

Again in *Plausible Denial* we read of Hunt’s connection with pompous William F. Buckley, Jr. on page 207:

“(G. Gordon) Liddy completed his testimony perfectly, stating that while he no longer associated with Hunt, he did see him last, he recalled, when both men demonstrated their support for another former CIA officer, William F. Buckley, as Buckley celebrated the anniversary of his television show at the New York Yacht Club.”

Dear truth seeker, Hunt was close to both powerhouses, Buckley and Luce. Hunt was also working with two of his fellow criminals in the future Watergate scandal, G. Gordon Liddy (Jesuit-trained) and Chuck Colson.

And in 1985, it was Mark Lane who proved in Miami’s federal court that Hunt was in Dallas the day President Kennedy was murdered. Therefore, the conclusion was obvious. The CIA, with its agent, E. Howard Hunt, had killed the President. In the words of the jury’s forewoman, Leslie Armstrong, found on the inside cover and page 322 of *Plausible Denial*, we read:

“Mr. Lane was asking us to do something very difficult. He was asking us to believe that John Kennedy had been killed by our own government. When we examined the evidence (for 65 minutes) we were compelled to conclude that the CIA had indeed killed President Kennedy.” Hunt had been part of it, and that evidence, so painstakingly presented, should now be examined by the relevant institutions of the United States Government, so that those responsible for the assassination might be brought to justice. 

Vatican Bank Sued For Alleged War Crimes

Editor’s note: We have been holding the following information for several months in anticipation of publishing it in conjunction with our Front Page story for this issue of The SPECTRUM.

As was mentioned in a note within the Front Page story, remember the superb 1984 Bantam Books volume by David A. Yallop, called In God’s Name, which details the author’s thorough and astonishing investigation into the murder of Pope John Paul I (the Pope just before the present one) on the night of September 28-29, 1978, after John Paul I had been digging into the massive web of corruption surrounding the Vatican Bank.

Considering the Jesuit-Vatican theme of our Front Page story, one is inclined to speculate that, though the Franciscan Order is principally implicated in this news item, they could well be the “fall guy” to protect and mask a Jesuit “guiding hand” behind the scenes.

What is most important to note here is not the lawsuit itself—which could have been “engineered” for any of a number of reasons not apparent on the surface. Rather, pay attention to the seemingly outrageous historical details of the accusations. These are shenanigans very similar to those routinely described in our Front Page story. Just a coincidence?

1/24/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

In apparently the first legal action of its kind, the Vatican Bank has been sued by World War Two victims and their heirs and beneficiaries. Brought as a class action in the U.S. District Court in San Francisco, the initial plaintiffs are Ukrainians and ex-Soviet citizens, but the affected class includes Serbians, Roma, anti-Fascist Croatians, and Jews.

The suit seeks “an accounting, restitution, disgorgement, and to recover damages arising out of defendant VATICAN BANK (hereinafter referred to as IOR (Istituto Per Le Opere Di Religione, Institute for Religious Works), the FRANCISCAN ORDER, and other banking institutions’ and religious orders’ and organizations’ participation in a common scheme and course of conduct:

“(1) to profit from, both directly and indirectly, the inhumane and genocidal system

instituted by the Nazi and Ustasha ideology;

“(2) to obtain, accept, conceal, convert and profit from assets looted by the Ustasha Regime and deposited in, or liquidated through, the IOR, Defendant Banks, and Franciscan organization during the ascendancy of the Ustasha regime and following the demise of the regime at the behest of former Ustasha and Nazi leaders through the offices of the Franciscan Order; and

“(3) to retain and convert assets deposited in their institutions by the Ustasha and the Franciscan Order.”

The suit uses the definition: “The ‘Ustasha Regime’ is defined as the German puppet fascist government of Croatia under the direction of its leader Ante Pavelic known as the ‘Poglavnik’ (Leader). The Ustasha regime operated under German protectorate from 1941 through 1945 and included numerous members of the Franciscan Order as both military and civil functionaries”. The Court papers state: “Among the top Nazi beneficiaries of the Croatian-Vatican treasure was Adolph Eichmann who received a new identity as a ‘Croatian refugee’ before being smuggled to South America.”

The suit points out “Evidence of the extent of the defendant’s participation in wrongdoing has only recently come to light as a result of the disclosure and declassification of archived documents in the United States, Great Britain, Germany, and other countries, as well as from the reports of several commissions and/or task forces created by the United States, Germany, and elsewhere, and in particular the 1997 Supplemental Report by the United States State Department: *U.S. And Allied Efforts To Recover And Restore Gold And Other Assets Stolen Or Hidden By Germany During World War II, The Fate Of The Wartime Ustasha Treasury*, released under the auspices of Under Secretary of State Stuart E. Eizenstat.”

Among the fourteen pages of details in the Court pleadings: “Vatican Bank...has its principal place of business and is incorporated in Vatican City but conducts business and financial transactions worldwide on behalf of the Roman Catholic Church including the United States and California with total assets in excess of 3 billion dollars. Defendant IOR engages in for-profit merchant banking transactions in the United States, California,

and elsewhere through its investments and transactions with other banks. Defendant Franciscan Order also known as First Order of Franciscans (O.F.M.) includes and/or included several Croatian Franciscan Orders in California, the United States, Croatia, and Italy."

Other eye-opening details in the suit include: "Croatian troops assisted the German occupiers of Ukraine in their systematic plundering and looting of Ukrainian resources and individual property. In exchange for the Croatian assistance in Ukraine, the Ustasha were given a free hand in Croatia and Bosnia to loot, plunder, and terrorize the non-Croatian populace. The Croatian Treasury contained plunder from Ukraine and assets seized from the Ustasha victims in Yugoslavia. Without the full support of Nazi Germany for its loyal ally, the Ustasha, the Ustasha Treasury would not have been permitted to retain the profits from Ustasha atrocities; instead these funds would have been sent to Germany."

Further: "Upon the demise of the Ustasha government in 1945, assets valued at between 50 and 180 million dollars were transferred from the capital, Zagreb. The majority of these funds, estimated at more than 80 million dollars, were transferred to Vatican City with the assistance of Roman Catholic clergy, and in particular members of the Franciscan Order, part of or sympathetic to the Ustasha."

Moreover: "Many officials of the Ustasha government, including the war criminals like Pavelic, were secretly housed by the Franciscan Order in Vatican City or Rome. The Ustasha Treasury with the assistance of IOR and Franciscans was used to resettle the Ustasha fugitives in Spain, Argentina, the United States, and other sympathetic countries. The Ustasha were also alleged to have reaped profits in conjunction with their Franciscan and IOR benefactors by black-market activities in post-war Italy, selling Vatican and Red Cross documents to Nazi war criminals and by acting as informants and provocateurs for various intelligence services."

As a class action, the suit raises common questions of fact and law, including:

"Did the defendant IOR knowingly or otherwise carry out banking transactions that involved capital or assets that included looted and plundered assets of victims of the Nazi and Ustasha Regime deposited with the IOR by the remnants of the Ustasha Regime or the Franciscan order?

"Did the Defendant Banks, IOR, or Franciscan Order improperly retain or convert deposited assets of the plaintiffs to/for their own or another's use?

"Did the defendants knowingly aid and profit from the concealment of the Ustasha wartime Treasury?

"Did the defendants knowingly assist fugitive war criminals from the Nazi and

Ustasha regimes by making available and providing international transfer of funds?"

Among the pleadings "Facts Specific To IOR And Roman Catholic Religious Orders":

"Many high officials of the Ustasha government were Roman Catholic clergy and in particular Franciscans. The Vatican maintained an 'Apostolic visitor' in Zegreb, the Croatian capital from 1941 until the end of the War. Relations between the Vatican and the Ustasha were cordial. The Papal Legate in Croatia was Mgr. Marcone, who openly blessed the Ustasha, publicly gave the Fascist salute, and transmitted instructions from Rome to the Croatian clergy and episcopacy, principally concerning the forced conversions of the Eastern Orthodox Christians."

Among the many details of the complaint:

- That the former Ustasha Treasury was used post-World War Two to finance Nazi fugitives in exile.

- That the Vatican Bank to date "has refused to account for the Ustasha related transactions despite numerous inquiries from other governments and the London Conference on Nazi Gold."

Those close to the pending lawsuit advised us not to attract too much attention to the lawsuit on TV in Chicago. Why?

The apparent reason is the large Pro-Vatican Croatian community in the Windy City as well as what some contend is a large number of the Ustasha or their offspring who live in Chicago. In the 1970s, there were many violent events between the Croat and Serb communities in Chicago, including shootings and bombings, not well reported outside of town.

A few years ago, when we taped a one-hour cable TV show on the subject of Bosnia and Serbia, one of the program guests threatened to leave the studio if I raised the issue of Vatican complicity in "ethnic cleansing" of Serbs from Croatia, by which many thousands of Serbs were killed or injured. (Another guest did raise the issue.) During the Kosovo War, Spring of 1999, the monopoly press said almost nothing about the bloodshed in Croatia reportedly instigated, at least in part, by the Vatican.


It is perhaps no coincidence that the Vatican Bank suit was brought in San Francisco. Headquartered there is the Bank of America, owned jointly by the Vatican, the Jesuits, and the Rothschilds. The parent holding company, Bank America, has been reportedly largely bought out by the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza. Most every bank in California is reportedly owned by the Yakuza. Seldom mentioned by the news fakers: the Yakuza is the main force in West Coast dope trafficking.

A possible problem in the case getting a fair hearing and trial: Most of the judges in the federal judiciary in California are banker-

judges. Will they arbitrarily protect the Vatican Bank and other banking institutions implicated in the case? The federal appeals court in San Francisco is riddled with banker-judges. This is an unpublicized situation, by the way, throughout the U.S. and throughout the history of the federal courts in the United States.

For some background, visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website. In particular our stories: "The Vatican, The Giannini Family, And The CIA" and "The Pope's Three Banks In The U.S." (If I can get my scanner to work properly, I intend to post with this, some pages from the Vatican Bank lawsuit.)

* * *

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder-chairman, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery (often implicating banks) and political murders. Since 1991, he has been a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator-producer, of a public access cable TV show called *Broadsides* cablecast within Chicago, on channel 21 cable TV, 9 p.m. each Monday evening. For a heavy packet of our printed stories: send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed BUSINESS-sized envelope (#10 envelope, 4-1/4 x 9-1/2) WITH THREE STAMPS ON IT, to Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 So. Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office: 8 a.m. to midnight, 7 days: (773) 375-5741. (PLEASE, no "just routine" calls). Call before sending fax. E-mail: skolnick@ameritech.net. 

HOME BASED Global Internet Business *BREAKING ALL RECORDS*

**PAYING WEEKLY COMMISSIONS
in 160 Countries in U.S. Dollars!**

MARKET THE THREE TOP TRENDS

- Home Based Business
- Internet
- Websites

\$110 FOR 1 YEAR. NO OTHER COSTS!

Internet & Computer Education Included!

Website + Tools & Graphics Included!

Website Builder Tutorial Included!

→ 2 X Matrix Pays to Infinity! ←

Phone: 623-465-0237, Star Dust in U.S.A.

Independent Sales Representative

for SkyBiz 2000 products

skynet@skybiz.com

The Time Has Come To Awaken From Your Dream!

4/8/00

VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN
&
ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Do you hear the alarm clock ringing? It is calling you to the State of Awakening, for the time has come that you exit the time of your dream world and step into the true reality. Yes, you have been living in a virtual state of dreaming, and now that time of dreaming is ending. It is time that you open your eyes, sit up, and examine the world in which you TRULY exist!

Good evening. Germain here, along with my brother, Esu. We come this day to tell you that the time is over for the dream world you have been living in. We come unto you this day, in and of *The One Light of Creator Source*. We bring unto you only The Light and The Truth. We are of and in service unto *The One Creator Source*.

We would ask that you FEAR NOT, for this is the time you have been awaiting. It is not time for you to run and bury your heads in the sand.

You ones have known that this time would soon be upon you, and we are come this day to tell that this time has now arrived. Your

TRUE work shall begin very shortly; the time of informing the masses and sharing with them all that we have spoken is drawing to a close. We are come to tell you that you must begin your own creating and manifesting—and you DO know how. So, let the shackles fall from your feet, let the blinders fall from your eyes, and open yourselves unto your true nature.

You say that you feel as though you do not belong on the planet where you are, and I tell you a truth about that: You do not belong in the REALITY you have accepted, and have created for selves. So, it is your obligation unto yourselves that you re-create your reality and make your reality such that you DO feel as though you belong.

That which you perceive to be your reality, is really the dream state, and from that state you must awaken. You must actually see the world, the universe, and selves without the influence of what you perceive as reality, which in fact, is but the dream world.

now realized such. But, stop and begin to pay attention, for you will find, in so doing, that nearly everything you have been able to perceive as a reality has become a reality. Now you must stretch the limits of that which you perceive as possible, and include anything that you can think, and you shall be able to manifest even that which you, until now, have not been able to conceive as possible for your existence.

Your existence is not limited to that third-dimensional, heavy body that you perceive to be self. YOU HAVE, IN ACTUALITY, NO SUCH THING AS LIMITATIONS! You are not bound by the physical limitations, for you are more than a physical being. You are bound only by your own limited thinking and perceptions.

You must step outside the box; think outside the box; and begin to exist outside that

box. The box has walls of limitation—ah—but those limitations are only in your own mind's perception. Change the perception, and you change your reality.

"All hocus pocus!" you say? Well, I beg to differ with you.

Again, that comes

from your limited thinking and limited perceptions. That which you deem impossible, yet exists, you call magic or hocus pocus. It is neither, I assure you.

You are not bound by either time or space, and you must begin to understand that you exist in all times and in all places, for you are but a holographic bit of the entire Whole of Creation. And, as one holographic bit, you contain ALL the information of the Whole. Yet, because you are perceiving through such small vision, you cannot see past that which is in front of your physical eyes.

You have been looking through eyes that have a film over them. Remove the film and see clearly that which has been in front of you the whole time, for there are many, many things which exist with you that you have never been aware of before now.

You think we exist in a higher dimension, and that is true. But the higher dimension is only limiting to your physical being, as you have perceived it to be. Your physical body can also elevate in frequency now, which will allow you to be bound not by any so-called "laws of physics", but only by the limits in your own mind. It must always begin in your mind, for your mind has such control over your physical bodies that, unless the mind is first changed, no outward change will take place.

That is the why for all these years of

Your existence is not limited to that third-dimensional, heavy body that you perceive to be self. YOU HAVE, IN ACTUALITY, NO SUCH THING AS LIMITATIONS! You are not bound by the physical limitations, for you are more than a physical being. You are bound only by your own limited thinking and perceptions.

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:

JOHN DOE
123 MAIN ST
ANYTOWN, VA 23451

2 issues left

\$45.00 for 12 issues, U.S. 1st Class Mail
\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign
Call 1-877-280-2866 for charge card orders,
or mail check or money order to:
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

information flow—to reprogram the mind, because of the inherited limited thinkingness.

In reality, the only laws of physics are those which you have accepted. In reality, there are no such things as limitations in the laws of physics, for even in what you call the physical universe, only that which you perceive to be limitations are in fact limitations. Change the perception, and you change the limitations. Do you see the truth of this?

There is so much more under both Heaven and Earth that you are unaware of, due to your self-inflicted limitations, and only YOU can remove those limitations. But in order to do so, you must first reject the lie you have been taught—and that lie is that there are limitations.

You are bound by your own fears of the unknown, and afraid to walk where no man has already been. AND THAT, DEAR ONES, IS YOUR GREATEST LIMITATION!

Fear is a negation, and in all the Omniverse of universes, that is known. Fear only holds you back, limits you. So, remove ALL of your fears—those you are clearly aware of and those which you may only suspect, and you will have removed your limitations.

YOU MUST COME TO KNOW THAT ALL IS POSSIBLE!

The only way you can come to that point is to begin to reject those things of the lie, which are known unto you as your own fears. If you

are afraid to walk in the darkness, then you shall never find the Light switch, and you shall remain in the darkness. You must, therefore, have the KNOWING that the Light switch exists, and if that switch is thrown, then darkness will disappear and the Light shall prevail.

It is the same with your own limitations. You do not expand and stretch yourselves because you fear that you may be wrong. Well, those fears are keeping you from turning on the Light, and the lies of those fears have worked very well for many eons of time.

WE ARE HERE TO TELL YOU THAT YOU HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR!

The only thing which can keep you from the Light is your own self-imposed limitations, brought unto selves by your own inbred fears.

Throw off the shackles of your fears, and remove the blinders of lies from your eyes. See that darkness is but the illusion, and is your dream state. For once the Light is turned on, darkness does not exist.

But, conversely, how do you turn on darkness? It cannot be done, can it? You see? Darkness is a lie! In order for darkness to be, the Light must be extinguished.

Have you ever known to turn on darkness? No, you only know to turn on Light!

See the riddle? Know the answer. Darkness can only exist where there is absence of Light.

In all of Creation—and that includes


ALL universes and ALL dimensions and ALL planes of reality—the Law of Light is universal, and in fact is the only Law there is. How could it be otherwise, as *The One Light IS Creator Source of All That Is?*

You come out of the darkness only by bringing forward the Light, and when the Light is brought forward (radiated outward from your knowing within), you will understand and KNOW that darkness is the illusion.

Only YOU can cause yourself to stop living in the illusion of darkness. Only you can bring yourself into the Light by taking down the walls of the boxes in which you have imprisoned yourself and limited self. You will then find that you are limitless, and that you have at last awakened from your dark dream world.

So, again, we say unto you that the morning of your reality has dawned, and you must awaken! You and only you can cause yourself to open your eyes and begin to live in the world you are responsible for by your own manifested creation. Think upon this, for in so doing, you will understand that it is, in fact, Truth.

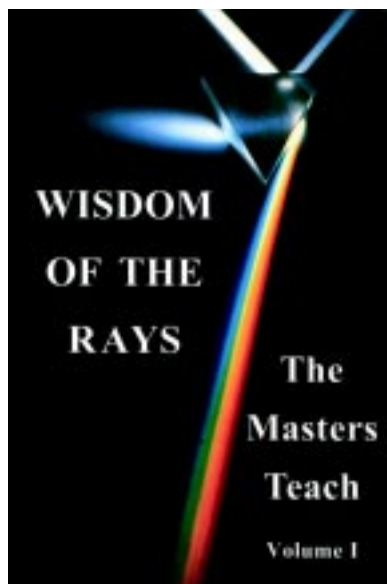
We are Germain and Esu, and we leave you now, with your new world. We leave as we came—in and of *The Light of the One Creator Source*. Bless you.

Go forth from your dreams of darkness and ignorance, and on into the Radiant Light of Truth and Understanding. Salu. 

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



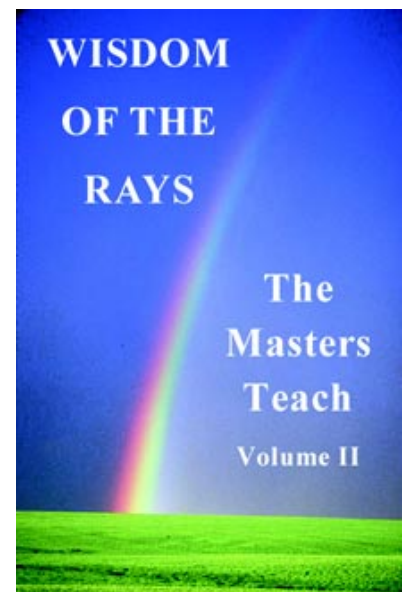
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

News Desk Special Report:

Does Elian Gonzales Case Bring Out The “Best” In Clinton’s Criminal Regime?

Editor’s note: The following is an excerpted collection of revealing insights you may not have observed discussed on the controlled print and broadcast media’s propaganda machinery, for obvious reasons! Little Elian Gonzales is most certainly a pawn on a playing field of sordid political shenanigans. Just what the truth of the matter may be is still up for discussion and the following emsemble provides some truly insightful points of view on the matter.

4/26/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

From the ILLUSIONS, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 4/24/00: [quoting]

From: Arlene <mindfire@pacificcoast.net>

“Those who cast the votes decide nothing. Those who count the votes decide everything.”
— Josef Stalin

Listen anytime to Vote fraud vs. Honest Elections “crash course” radio show over the internet at www.sightings.com in the archives, April 3, 2000 show, Jeff Rense host, Jim Condit Jr. guest.

Thanks to Rep. Tom Delay of Louisiana on *Meet The Press*, Senator Bob Smith in an Easter Sunday nationally televised press conference, and the newsmax.com website, we have the following, showing the utter illegality of what our occupation New World Government did to Elian and the Miami Gonzales Family:

On Easter Sunday’s edition of *Meet The Press*, Rep. Tom Delay faced off with one of the Clinton Administration International Criminals, Eric Holder, considered by them a Deputy Attorney General, and pinned his ears back. Delay forcefully made the point that this was the first time in American history that the Executive Branch invaded a private home WITHOUT a court order, and WITHOUT a warrant.

And God bless Senator Bob Smith of New

Hampshire, who eloquently made the same points, and many others, in an Easter Sunday morning press conference. He was followed by a tearful and moving Marisleysis Gonzales, who beautifully represented all that is good in this fight against pure evil.

And this from *NewsMax*, dated Saturday April 22, 2000:

LEGAL ANALYSTS COMMENT ON RAID

NEWSMAX.COM—Andrew Napolitano, legal analyst for Fox News and a constitutional scholar, had this exchange today on Fox with Eric Holder, Reno’s second in command at Justice:

Napolitano: Tell me, Mr. Holder, why did you not get a court order authorizing you to go in and get the boy?

Holder: Because we didn’t need a court order. INS can do this on its own.

Napolitano: You know that a court order would have given you the cloak of respectability to have seized the boy.

Holder: We didn’t need an order.

Napolitano: Then why did you ask the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals for such an order if you didn’t need one?

Holder: [Silence]

Napolitano: The fact is, for the first time in history, you have taken a child from his residence at gunpoint to enforce your custody position, even though you did not have an order authorizing it.

[End of quote from the *newsmax.com* website.]

So, the usurpers of the Executive Branch of our American government turned a BIG corner on Good Saturday, 2000—they openly, violently, and completely violated the *Fourth Amendment* to the *US Constitution* by raiding a private home without a warrant and kidnapping a person, a child in that home, without a court order, which had been specifically denied them by the circuit court a few days earlier (the court having noted that Reno and the INS themselves had asked for a court order to transfer custody

of Elian to the father, Juan Miguel, from the Miami family—**WHICH FAMILY WAS STILL CONTINUING TO EXERCISE THE CUSTODY GRANTED THEM** BY RENO HERSELF and the INS five months ago, shortly after the boy was rescued from the ocean.

Now, note well: What the Executive Branch usurpers did, was combine in themselves the Executive, Judicial, and Legislative branch just like any other dictatorship throughout history. Just as this administration has usurped the high offices it occupies by means of unverifiable elections, counted in secret—just like all the other dictatorships in history which use elections as a cover have done.

To be clear, of course, it is not the low-level, cocaine-nosed opportunist, Clinton, who has effective working control of our computerized election system, but the Permanent Revolution Ruling Elite behind him, the Fed, and the Five Big TV Networks.

This Ruling Elite also controls puppet Gore and puppet Bush, as we have often stated in this e-wire. And, if honest, verifiable elections, with paper ballots counted by citizens in each neighborhood, are not restored, then the Ruling Elite will pick either Bush or Gore to install in the upcoming computer-generated election results.

At about 3 PM on Sunday, the Clinton/Reno/Castro Junta, which had maintained until now that they didn’t need a court order or warrant to snatch Elian, have floated a story that they actually DO have a court order signed by a federal judge after all. Sorry, Clinton Liars, you’re 30 hours too late with this latest ploy—or else how do you explain your failure to cite it under the intense criticism of yesterday and today, under which pressure you simply said you didn’t need one.

Before going on, as I write this, there has now been 24 hours PLUS passed since the Clinton Criminals grabbed Elian without any public appearance of Elian and Juan Miguel. No video yet. No public appearance yet.

In the Easter Sunday press conference, Marisleysis Gonzales charged openly what was already on the Internet on Saturday—that we are being fed computer created photos by Thug Greg Craig with regard to the happy reunion of father and son.

She made the point that she had cut Elian’s hair the day before, and that the short hair evident on Elian’s head as he was grabbed from the house by the Clinton Criminals differs from the longer hair shown on the photos released by Thug Greg Craig later that day. The Drudge Report [thedrudgereport.com] carried side by side pictures of the pre-dawn snatch and the Craig-provided photo, with the headline: “My, Elian, how your hair has grown in the last three hours!” and the further headline above another set of pictures: “And what nice teeth you’ve grown!”

While awaiting further evidence, from my own observation it seems clear that the hair on the side of Elian's head in the pre-dawn snatch photo is very close to the head, almost like a military or burr haircut, and in the later Craig-provided photo, Elian's hair seems to be much more bushy on the side, although still close cropped.

As far as the missing tooth goes, Elian clearly has all his top teeth in the Craig-released photo, but the bottom teeth are not shown. In a magnified version of the picture on the Drudge website, using a normal magnifying glass at my computer screen, it seems clear that in the pre-dawn snatch picture on the Drudge website Elian is missing both a top tooth and a bottom tooth, although I will reserve final judgment pending further analysis by photo experts INCLUDING experts that are NOT provided by our occupation government.

FOX network is claiming for hours on Sunday that they've engaged a professional photo analyst who says the Craig photos are authentic—without naming the expert!

Further, I suspect, having been so advised by medical personnel, that Elian is probably under heavy sedation and medication, probably being treated by mind-altering drugs—which is why his government kidnappers and captors have not been able to produce a video or a live appearance of Elian in the time since the grab.

Thug Craig assures UPI that the photos are real, because the curtains in the background in the photos are the same ones in Juan Miguel's mysterious living quarters at the military base. And whose word do we have for the curtains? Why, Thug Craig himself.

What do you want to bet that somebody's frantically scampering not only for similar curtains, but also for that batman shirt that Elian is sporting in the Craig photo? Who snapped the Craig photo? They can't give any names. Hmmm.

Notice, as one of the Miami Gonzales relatives pointed out at the Easter Sunday press conference, the Clinton/Reno Junta, so interested in protecting children from guns, had NO PROBLEM sending assault rifles in against Elian, within a few feet of his face, carried by a New World Order paratrooper wearing scarey, Star Wars-like riot gear. Gun control for YOU, Mr. & Mrs. America, but NOT for the New World Order stormtroopers who are to be your oppressors. (See the list of domestic enemies who should be dealt with, at the end of this message.)

Jack Thompson, attorney for *newsmax.com*, revealed on FOX Cable News Network that the urgency for the stormtrooper kidnapping by Clinton/Reno/Craig/Castro was that Elian Gonzales, the boy himself, is the plaintiff in the case that is pending for resumption on May 11, 2000, and if Elian's captors now produce a document by Elian dropping the court case, then the coast is clear for Castro to order the

dad to fly back to Cuba, taking Elian with him.

IF the scenario in the above case happens, then the pre-dawn commando raid to snatch Elian can be seen even more clearly for what it is: a Communist police-state tactic to return 6-year-old Elian Gonzales to a Police State.

Beware of Jesse Jackson: Jesse Jackson showed up on CNN's *Late Edition* as a defender and apologist of the Clinton/Reno commando raid that snatched Elian, as well as urging aid for the failing Castro regime. Jackson wants to get in the middle of the negotiations, and the Miami Gonzales family should BEWARE of this slippery turncoat snake, who has become increasingly compromised as he's gotten older.

[Editor's note: The above caution is surely a gentle understatement of the situation. Readers may recall the extremely informative article back in our January 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM, by Sherman Skolnick, detailing a wide array of Jesse Jackson's shenanigans and shady affiliations. That outlay was titled: "On The Rev. Jesse Jackson And His Role In The Murder Of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr." After digesting that information, it should not surprise anyone why Jesse throws himself upon so many situations that are seemingly none of his business.]

Beware neutralizing editorials which merge the good with the evil. Bob Schieffer of *Face The Nation* and Tony Snow of *Fox Sunday* took an "everyone's to blame" approach. Baloney. This is why Tony Snow has the job he has, because he consciously, or probably unconsciously, intuitively acts as a safety valve for concerned citizens blowing off steam, and nothing more.

All polls should be questioned, of course. On mid Sunday afternoon, a major shift is happening on FOX network. It appears that suddenly they are letting through calls almost exclusively from Americans who fully and enthusiastically support Reno and the INS. This is a common tactic of the Big Five networks: cover the event objectively, more or less, when it's first breaking, but then orchestrate the coverage, polls, and calls (by pre-qualifying calls) to give the impression that public opinion is shifting to the position desired by the Occupation Government and the Ruling Elite behind it.

Please, if anyone can get to the Marisleysius and the Gonzales family, please explain to them that all of these polls may be faked, and that they should not lose heart because of polls about which we know nothing.

Notice how silent Al Gore is—boy, his disagreement with Clinton/Reno/Castro is really deeeep, and full of conviction.

Jeb Bush, Governor of Florida, has covered himself in shame. He should have acted like Governor Fob James of Alabama, who said he would use the National Guard to protect the *Ten Commandments* hanging in Judge Roy

Moore's courtroom.

Bush should have done the same, and Clinton/Reno/Castro would have been checkmated. But, Jeb Bush's inaction and impotency is a clear indicator of what Texas Gov. George W. Bush will be as president—not worth a whit, and implementing the same New World Order agenda, with a more conservative face and plenty of meaningless lip service.

I have to deal with the thuggish attorney, Greg Craig, who is very typical of the brand of totally self-centered, totally ruthless, totally intergrity-less, might-makes-right barbarians in a legal suit with whom I have had to deal since challenging the Ruling Elite locally and nationally since 1979.

This type of amoral, dead-eyed, ostensibly soul-less individual is part of one of the worst banes afflicting our society, and a frightening phenomenon. In Cincinnati, examples of such individuals are Judge Thomas Crush, Judge Norbert Nadel, former county GOP head Ralph Kohnen, former GOP head Eugene Ruehlmann, and now Ohio Secretary of State Joe Deters, among others. I'm sure you have this type of totally sold-out enforcer in your area as well. May some of these men come to their senses and recover their souls, the price of which in each case exceeds the whole world, as scripture tells us.

Anyway, on CNN's *Late Edition* with Wolf Blitzer, thug Craig made clear that HE would not allow the Miami Gonzales family, the press, an independent doctor, or anyone else to go in to verify that Elian is conscious, is not drugged, is himself. Now, I wonder why that would be?

While Blitzer asked Craig and another dead-eyed Reno mouthpiece, Doris Liesner (spelling?), whether or not US officials had drugged the boy, which they both denied, the question was never asked whether Castro's Cuban officials on the scene administered the drugs to Elian, or whether private cooperators administered drugs—so that these Occupation Government frontiers could plausibly deny a US government involvement.

Overriding the Mayor: Miami Mayor Joe Carollo was kept in the dark regarding the raid BY HIS OWN POLICE CHIEF, on orders of the Federal Government. On CNN's *Late Edition*, Mayor Carollo told the nation that he asked his police chief and city manager what law they were following by keeping him in the dark about the impending raid, involving a case where no investigation was even pending?!

Carollo was kept in the dark because the Reno-Craig faction didn't trust him, as he consistently refused to take part in their proposed terrorist operation against the Miami Gonzales family. Carollo also reported that many of his Miami police on the scene were pepper gassed because THEY had no warning. This withholding of advance knowledge of the Reno-Craig terrorist operation from the Mayor

of the city is ANOTHER POWERFUL indication that, as we assert, the New World Order Occupational Government is IN PLACE already, and occupying the highest offices of our federal government.

Let me break new ground in this e-wire by providing the most likely key to what was used on the Miami police chief to cause him to feel bound and confident to defy his Mayor. In all probability, the Miami police chief is a member of the Masonic Order, as are so many local police chiefs across the country.

I would surmise that a Mason in the government pulled some kind of Masonic pact on the Miami police chief, which would be higher to many Masons than the chain of command in the local Miami government. Carollo, a Catholic, is PROBABLY not a Mason, and therefore would be viewed as a second-class citizen by Masons.

All police chiefs—and everyone else—should withdraw immediately from the Masonic societies, which extract immoral oaths from their members at every stage of the process. Also, Masonic societies are Luciferian organizations, which knowledge is kept from the vast majority of the unsuspecting members, who feel that they are joining some kind of a graduate college fraternity or Lion's Club, despite the unsettling dark oaths they are

required to take, without warning, at all stages of the Masonic initiation.

For sincere truth-seekers who have been duped into joining the Masons, see *Morals And Dogma* by Masonic authority Albert Pike, and *The Lost Keys To Freemasonry*, by Manly P. Hall. Both books state openly, at several points, that the Masonic order is a Luciferian organization which worships Satan, not Jesus Christ. Anyway, I believe that the Masonic connection will provide the key to the Reno forces co-opting the loyalty of the Miami police chief away from the Miami mayor. The first step in this investigation, if anyone is in a position to do so, is to ascertain whether or not the Miami police chief is a Mason.

In election danger: Mayor Joe Carollo of Miami and Sen. Bob Smith had better demand verifiable elections next time around. Sen. Bob Smith is one of only two Senators elected in predominantly verifiable elections in New Hampshire; Mayor Joe Carollo of Miami, Florida has taken such a courageous stand throughout this whole affair, that he had better demand a verifiable count next time, or I fear he will be gone.

The method will be a sudden and overwhelming criticism from all the Miami press over some real or created issue right before the next mayoral election, followed by a

computer-generated result showing Carollo the loser (just as happened to Gov. Fob James for protecting Judge Roy Moore's courtroom). Miami, Florida is a completely crooked, computerized zone when it comes to vote-counting, extensively covered by the Colliers in *Votescam: The Stealing Of America*.

It is my belief that most elections are left alone because most candidates are party men. But once an elected official shows the courage and verve that Carollo has shown, then the computer programmers AND local news media deal with that person at the next election.

Here's the Rodney King Affair connection: Everyone will remember that some of the policemen who arrested Rodney King were sent to prison for their real or alleged abuse of Rodney King, who was actively resisting the police (two other Black men were let go in the same incident, because they didn't resist). Much clearer is the extreme abuse that went on in the Elian snatching case yesterday. So much greater is the reason in this case which sets an unconstitutional and tyrannical precedent—to bring the offenders to justice.

The *Constitution* talks about domestic enemies. The following is a short list of Occupation Government agents or cooperators who need to be brought to justice for the child abuse they have inflicted on Elian, and the constitutional rights of the Gonzales family in Miami which they have violated.

Domestic Enemies who need to be brought to justice: Greg Craig; Bill Clinton, Janet Reno, all the federal agents who participated in the commando raid against Elian, and everyone in the chain of command from the street operatives all the way up to Clinton.

Prayers Answered: Despite the "Way of the Cross" that Elian, Marisleysius, and the Miami Gonzales family, and probably the dad, Juan Miguel, are undergoing, the prayers were answered in the photos and film footage that were captured on film and got out. Let us, the Americans who are adult and free, take this opportunity to help Elian now, and throw off this tyrannical, evil Occupational Government soon. Lets all keep praying.

Jim Condit, Jr.

Director, Citizens For A Fair Vote Count

To contact us, send email to: <jconditjr@networkamerica.org> or use <netamerica@unidial.com>.

Please forward our messages to friends and opinion molders. The year 2000 Presidential Campaign offers an opportunity to destabilize the New World Order Ruling Elite and restore honest elections with citizens' checks and balances, true Freedom, and true Free Enterprise in America.

Let fellow citizens, opinion molders, pastors, public officials, and the newsmedia know that we will not accept the 2000 Election results unless paper ballots with citizen checks and balances are restored to the process at the

Amazing Swiss Tablet Will Help You Lose And Control Your Weight With Many Extra Benefits

A completely safe and effective product is now available from Switzerland that is easy to use with healthy results

PAYA™ is now available in the USA! Would you like to:

- Lose and then control your weight?
- Lower your blood pressure?
- Lower your cholesterol level?
- Decrease the risk of intestinal disorders?
- Relieve yourself of chronic constipation?

Would this improve your life? Your health is important — and in clinical studies the only ingredient in PAYA™ is proven to help with all of these critical conditions. You should also know that:

It's Proven In Europe!

The Swiss gobble up nearly 1 million boxes of PAYA™ each year. Why? Because it makes them healthier, happier, and more productive. What is this stuff, you ask?

PAYA™ Konjac Tuber is a 100% natural vegetative product that has been used as a food product in Japan for centuries. It is extracted from the root of the Konnyaku plant grown in Japan and is specially formulated into a tablet by the Swiss using a patented process. Each tablet contains 300 mg of Konjac Mannan and NO other ingredients — and is packaged with 120 tablets per box. So, you may want to know — just how does it work?

Simple And Easy To Use

Simply take 2 tablets 1/2 hour before meals with a glass of water! PAYA™ expands up to 200 times its size in your stomach, giving you all the great benefits mentioned earlier. For only 1 dollar a day you can enjoy all the great benefits of PAYA™! It's only \$29.95 per box (plus \$5.00 S&H). And with our 30-day money-back guarantee you have nothing to lose! Try some TODAY!!!

PAYA™ contains NO Ephedra/Ma Huang!

This information has not been evaluated by the FDA. This product is not intended to treat, cure, or prevent any disease.

ORDER TOLL FREE

1-888-267-7553

Visa, MC, Discover

PayaUSA, Inc. * P.O. Box 395 * Moore, SC 29369

Complete information and online ordering available at:

www.payausa.com

local precinct level.

To Subscribe: <networkamerica-subscribe@topica.com> [End quoting]

YOU THOUGHT THIS WAS A FREE COUNTRY?

From the INTERNET, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By: Frances Emma Barwood, retired Phoenix, Arizona Vice Mayor/Councilwoman, 520-899-1907, <fbarwood@primenet.com>, P.O. Box 417, Mayer, AZ 86333-0417.

[Editor's note: For those of you who don't know, Frances is quite a spunky, "common sense" senior citizen who "was retired" after pushing hard for some honest answers from various parts of the government and military concerning the so-called "Phoenix Lights"—the massive, multi-faceted UFO display over Phoenix the evening of March 13, 1997 which started about 8 p.m. and continued its dazzling displays for over three hours.]

You thought this was a free country? Again, our government has gotten away with violating the Posse Comitatus Act. That is that no federal troops will be used against a citizen of the United States.

Whether you agree that Elian should or should not go back to Cuba with his father, it is *the method* used once again by the Justice Department and Janet Reno. Waco, Ruby Ridge, many other raids on private citizens, and now, Elian Gonzales. When Reno started calling the Gonzales' house a "COMPOUND" we knew the die was cast. Why didn't the Governor of Florida, Jeb Bush, declare states' rights as per the *Tenth Amendment*?

Where is the line in the sand? Is this the future we are willing to condone for our children and grandchildren? There was no court order for them to raid the Gonzales' house, only Reno's orders.

Where is the great outrage on the part of our Congress? Aren't they supposed to follow our *Constitution*? Isn't that what their oath of office commits them to do? I am so sad listening to the regular news media condone the government actions. *Fox News*, however, has been calling it for what it is: government by The Government. Forget the *Bill of Rights*.

Now, if Elian is returned to Cuba, he will be put into the same re-education camp that Cuban children are put into.

Isn't it amazing that our newest immigrants are showing us that, no matter if we agree or disagree with the issue, our government is NOT following the *Constitution*. I repeat: there was NO COURT ORDER to storm the Gonzales' house. We are seeing the fall of our great nation by gestapo tactics.

Isn't that what most of our ancestors and forefathers fought for and escaped from? We need to call our so-called representatives to stop this and charge Clinton and Reno with malfeasance in office.

I now know how the Von Trapp family felt as they watched their country go under Hitler. One Miamian said it all: "WE THOUGHT WE ESCAPED TO A FREE COUNTRY!"

Where will it all end?

"People can lie, cheat, steal, and murder in this world, and they may get away with it. But we are all going to Judgment, and that is all that matters." — John Leissner Koch, 1955 [End quoting]

THE LEFT'S RESPONSE TO THE ELIAN GONZALES AFFAIR

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 4/16/00: [quoting]

From Charles Morse <chuckm@chuckmorse.com>, <http://www.chuckmorse.com>

The Elian Gonzales Affair has drawn the left out of the woodwork in their knee-jerk sympathy for their friend in Havana. Suddenly moderation is the party line as expressions like "there's no black and white" and "there is good and bad on both sides" emerge as the slogans to be repeated in agitprop style. The left has cynically found family values as they are championing the rights of the family, in this case, ironically, a father. They are suddenly defenders of American law and order. This affair presents a glimpse into the mind and soul of the authoritarian socialist.

A left wing friend complained to me recently that Cuban Americans are "politicizing" this issue. This is really rich, considering that the left politicizes everything—from language that would be impolite to private sexual behavior.

The left politicizes private issues for the purpose of creating division and hatred, thus empowering the state through legislative solutions to the problem they created. Whether our government should send a refugee back to certain slavery, however, is most assuredly a political issue.

This friend accuses me of being in the Cuban American "amen corner". I'm proud to be counted in that amen corner, standing up for freedom with people who appreciate that freedom more than most Americans. I wonder which "amen corner" my left-wing friend would be found in.

In a Communist country there are no rights of the family per se, as family

rights—and for that matter, all rights—are subordinated to the state which acts in the name of "the people" for "the common good".

The Cuban government owns both Elian and his father in the same way that an American would own a set of hubcaps. According to the *Washington Times*, Luis Fernandez, a spokesman for Cuba's unofficial embassy in Washington, stated that Elian "is a possession of the Cuban government" and that "no other entity can remove this".

This view is in harmony with American leftist thinking, whether conscious or internalized, and is formalized in their support for organizations simpatico to the philosophy of Cuban communism such as the Children's Defense Fund, the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child, many large foundations, and others.

The American left, in many cases unwittingly, resonates with the Cuban *Constitution*, which places responsibility for raising children in the hands of the state. The communist state is given the legal authority and is required to step in if there is a conflict between parents and children. Cuban law requires parents and teachers to raise children with a "communist personality" and outlaws "influences contrary to communist development".

The education philosophers who presently hold sway over our government run public schools, and many "social service agencies" must be casting longing eyes over the Gulf of Mexico. When the left, whether witting or otherwise, talks about the "rights" of the family, this is what they really mean.

American leftists have been repeating, over 40 years, Hitler style, Cuban-generated statistics concerning high literacy rates, health care for all Cubans, and other old saws generated by the Cuban ministry of propaganda.

Communists, by their own admission, are not interested in telling the truth, only in

Subscribe Today! Don't Miss One Incredible Issue of *The SPECTRUM!*

Our continued work is dependent on your support!

\$45.00 for 12 issues, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call 1-877-280-2866 for charge card orders,
or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

(published monthly)

reporting “facts” for the purpose of helping their glorious revolution. In fact, communists don’t actually recognize the existence of objective truth. Everything is perception.

The experts, to further the cause of socialism, must therefore mold perception. Since reality and morality are viewed as man made, the communist elite must exercise absolute power to insure that reality is created in their image. This is why a communist must not be believed; to them, it’s ok to lie for their cause.

The practical results of that cause are absolute power over all aspects of your life. This is, of course, the opposite of the American approach, which is that God created an objective, identifiable universe, and that man, created in the image of God, is capable of individually perceiving reality and morality.

It would, of course, be irrelevant and missing the point if the Cuban claims of high literacy and health standards were correct. What good are any of these things if one is not free? A man sentenced to life in prison is not much better off if he reads well or is kept in good health. The Cuban, like all communist “masses”, is serving a life term in slavery. The American left either doesn’t understand this, or supports it.

Chuck Morse is a syndicated talk-show host on the American Freedom Network, <<http://www.americannewsnet.com>> [End quoting]

THE ELIAN CASE: TRACKING THE DARK SIDE OF THE GOVERNMENT

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By Joel Skousen <jksousen@enol.com>

Every time the US government engages in a major media event intent upon provoking the public to supporting a hidden leftist agenda, they make mistakes and leave untidy bits of evidence which shows the telltale marks of collusion.

I am going to present to you some of this evidence to demonstrate that the Elian Gonzales case has little to do with reuniting a father with an unwilling son. This is a power-play between the Clintons and Castro trying to discredit the Cuban American community so as to help facilitate the normalization of US relations with Cuba. There is a lot of media propaganda going on here as well as government cover-up and deception necessary to keep this agenda hidden.

One of my subscribers asked me if I wouldn’t explain the process of how I go about analyzing news and discovering the signs of collusion, so that he could begin to do this on his own. This case presents an ideal opportunity to discuss a key technique. It involves experience, so it can’t be taught directly.

When you have enough experience working

in and around the legal field, or government, or the military, or anything that involves the interaction of bureaucracy and power, you develop, over time, a feeling for what it takes to get certain things done. Without intervention, the wheels of justice, and government, grind very slowly. So when I see something happen too quickly, or when I see powerful legal roadblocks brushed aside with ease, I know that someone behind the scenes has tapped into some form of power structure to gain an advantage. You then proceed to find out who is pulling the strings.

The trouble with the normal person is that he too easily accepts the simplistic media version (which always omits key information) and fails to ask tough questions about contradictions with reality that an experienced person would see.

For example, in the Filegate Scandal, the media focused on why the White House had hundreds of FBI files on Republican Congressmen and staffers. The experienced person would see another more important issue—that it was also illegal for the FBI to spy on conservative, law-abiding citizens. So, the real question is: “What was the FBI doing with these files?”

The answer to this question leads to the inevitable discovery of illegal government operations on a fairly broad scale. By the way, the media are trained to see these kinds of contradictions, and ask probing questions. When they fail to do so on obvious key issues, it almost always means they are covering for something or someone.

In the Elian Gonzales case, savvy observers see numerous anomalies with reality and are asking questions like: “How is it that Juan Miguel, the father, has the costly legal services of Gregory Craig, Clinton’s own personal impeachment attorney? Who made the arrangements and who’s paying the bill?”

Robert Novak reported in the *Washington Times* that the left-leaning United Methodist Church is paying Craig’s high fees from a special fund created by donors who “wish to remain anonymous”. Anyone who thinks these instant big-dollar donors are ordinary members of the Methodist Church doesn’t know how the real world works.

And, lest you think this is just benevolent liberal charity to help an indigent father get back his son, we have to ask: “Why did Greg Craig travel twice, in secret, to Cuba?” To meet with Juan Miguel? Nope—to meet personally with Fidel Castro!

One disgruntled government agent leaked to Cuban-American leader Diaz-Balart a secret memo from Craig to the White House, stating that he (Craig) “provided Castro with sufficient guarantees that US security personnel would make certain that Elian’s father will not be allowed to defect.”

Again, with experience one should know

that Craig couldn’t have made those assurances without prior instructions from the government. This, of course, implies that the US government is working directly against persons who may be seeking asylum from a Communist tyranny. We can also infer that the Castro-Clinton team knows that Juan Miguel is being forced to play a role, and that they believe there is a high probability that Juan Miguel would try to defect.

Here is another interesting question: How is it that the Miami relatives ended up with Kendall Coffey as their attorney in the Elian case? **Coffey is a long-time Democratic collaborator with Janet Reno when Reno was Attorney General of Florida.** He was chosen by Reno to head-up the US Attorney’s office in Miami. Coffey had raised money for Reno to fund her election campaigns. Coffey offered his services to the Miami Cubans at near pro-bono rates and, in my opinion, will play a key role in undermining Elian’s case when it gets before the courts (who often skew the law to protect the dark side of government).

Coffey’s presence is particularly offensive to some Cuban Americans since he was forced to resign as US attorney in disgrace after he was accused of biting a lap dancer on the derriere in a notorious Miami striptease club. I’m sure Coffey sold his services to the Miami relatives on his ability to gain access to Janet Reno. That’s an understatement! But, in reality, Coffey’s presence is typical of dark side operations where they attempt to infiltrate and control both sides of any legal battle.

There’s more: How is it that the pediatrician advising the Justice Department on how best to handle Elian Gonzalez is a long-time Clinton confidant and former member of Hillary’s health-care task force? Only reliable Clinton cronies were allowed on this secretive panel. Predictably, Dr. Irwin Redlener told the press that Elian is being “horrendously exploited” and should be immediately removed from the Miami relatives’ home. Still not convinced there is collusion going on? Read on.

RENO GETS A PHONE CALL

Finally, there is Janet Reno’s admission to the mayor of Miami that she got a controlling phone call directing her actions. All savvy government watchers know that lower-level subordinates and high-level leaders get private phone calls from time to time directing their actions. Sadly only the dark side of government has the right to tap government phones, and the FBI isn’t about to reveal the secret collusion of its ultimate leaders. Occasionally a mid-level official or judge will let it slip that he “got a phone call” directing how he should rule in a case. Here we have a similar slip that was not meant to become public.

Mayor Corollo of Miami said that, during his negotiations with the Attorney General, Reno had suggested bringing both sides of the family together in a government secured compound (that would ring warning bells for me) for a period of up to two weeks, where the Miami relatives and Elian's father would determine the boy's custody amongst themselves. By the next day Corollo said that Reno had reneged on the offer, without explanation. On a WABC broadcast, Corollo told of his follow-up conversation with Janet Reno:

"The following day, Wednesday, I called her from my office.... In fact, we had several telephone conferences with her. I was present and my colleague, the mayor of Miami-Dade County, was also present in my office. And I said to her: 'Madam Attorney General, why was it that when we left your office on Tuesday we had at least an agreement from you that you were going to be flying to Miami the next day. You said that you would call both of us later on, on Tuesday evening, so that we could give you the list of people and go over the locations where you could meet with the different leaders that you said you wanted us to bring to you to meet with in Miami. And you've never called us. Why?' And the answer that she gave me was: 'Mr. Mayor, I received a phone call.'" Corollo said Reno refused to elaborate or say who it was who directed her actions. Don't be too quick to assume it was Clinton. There are other bosses as well.

Last week I mentioned the US government's drug connections with Cuba, as well as the long-term globalist agenda of gaining normal trade relations with Cuba. Cuban-American leader Diaz-Balart also believes that the left's quest for normalization of relations with Cuba is the underlying reason for making Elian a cause célèbre. He feels that there are numerous forces working to discredit and undermine the credibility of the Miami Cuban-American community, who stand as a major political obstacle against recognition of Cuba. He notes, correctly, how the media is constantly trying to bait Cubans who are keeping a vigil around Elian's home. The cameras never show films of the peaceful candlelight prayer vigils, but only of the few moments each day when the Cubans are induced to counter the press, provocative challenges and questions. Those shots of angry faces are all that air on the evening news.

Also notably omitted from news coverage are the items that would correctly showcase Castro's threatening speeches about Elian on Cuban radio, including his openly stated plans to house Elian and his father in a special building with integral school facilities to reindoctrinate Elian when he returns. Anyone who thinks a Cuban father will have American-style custody and parental rights in Cuba does

not know how the world works in a Stalinist regime.

The media has also carefully evaded the airing of the charges by Elian's mother's relatives recounting in a sworn affidavit of the physical abuse Juan Miguel inflicted upon Elian's mother, Elizabeth, during their marriage—in one case, causing her to be hospitalized.

FREEH RESIGNS AS FBI DIRECTOR

One major player in the Clinton team is bailing out before the end of his term. There are two possible motives. As an insider with access to much of the plans within the dark side of government, he could be privy to another major cover-up on the horizon—that he doesn't want to handle. This was the reason for Ken Starr's attempt to resign before issuing the Vince Foster cover-up.

It could also be that Freeh knows the Powers That Be (PTB) intend to put a phony conservative Republican in the White House and that Freeh will have to resign soon anyway. One of the tell-tale signs that a government official is an insider is to see how he or she can so easily shuffle from one plush job to another, without having the normal credentials necessary to get the job on merit—like Elizabeth Dole becoming head of the American Red Cross. The PTB take care of their own, as long as they are loyal and can be recycled.

Best, Joel Skousen [End quoting]

MORE OF THE DARK PAST OF JANET RENO

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By Joel Skousen <jksousen@enol.com>

After this morning's gestapo-like raid on Elian's house in Miami, I thought all my subscribers ought to have some background on Janet Reno's law enforcement background. This will tell you something about the "rule of law" in Amerika and the dark side of Janet Reno.

From *The Laissez Faire City Times*, Vol. 4, No. 16, April 17, 2000:

BRAINWASHING IN DADE COUNTY

Before assuming the office of Attorney General, Janet Reno was District Attorney in Miami's Dade County. During her tenure in office she launched a case to help children she alleged were victims of sexual abuse. She brought in so-called "experts" who tend to use typical brainwashing techniques to convince children they are victims of abuse. In such cases the children typically invent fanciful tales of abuse, and in this case the same scenario played itself out.

Reno's victim, however, wasn't some adult

pedophile, but a young boy who Reno insisted be tried as an adult. Bobby Fijnje moved to Miami with his family in 1981. His father had been a diplomat for the Dutch government in the Antilles. The family had decided to make the United States their new home. They joined a local church where Bobby helped work in the Sunday School.

On August 28, 1989 the police arrived at the Fijnje home. They were given permission to search the house for evidence against young Bobby. They ripped his room apart looking for pornography, but found nothing incriminating. The police took the boy into custody and put him through a long, drawn-out interrogation. For the first two hours the boy's father was allowed to be present, but he was then told to leave the room so the police could talk to Bobby alone.

The newsletter *Casualties Of Sexual Allegations* (January 1997) says that young Bobby was an insulin-dependent diabetic who "became ill and unsteady during 7 hours of questioning during which he had almost no food. Promised he could leave if he confessed, he made a sort of confession, but when immediately taken into custody, he reasserted his innocence."

That evening the boy was put into state custody at the Juvenile Detention Center where he was forced to remain for almost two years while Janet Reno engaged in another one of her crusades to help children. Bobby's father explains what happened:

"During Bobby's imprisonment, we twice asked for him to be released on bond, the second time in the care of his aunt and uncle (a retired Connecticut State Supreme Court judge), but this was refused because 'Bobby was a threat to the community' and because it was said that our family would flee the country. Bobby pleaded not guilty, and was tried as an adult on the motion of the Dade County prosecutor's office, headed by Ms. Reno.

"The pre-trial hearings finally began in early August 1990 with Judge Norman Gerstein presiding. Pre-trial hearings lasted until the middle of January 1991, at which time a jury was selected. Before and during the trial, we were repeatedly urged to accept a plea-bargain and warned of the dangers Bobby faced in prison. We were told that he would have AIDS within a week after entering prison. We were told what a horrible time he would have in prison, where the jailers are mere administrators and the prison is actually ruled by the prisoners. But we knew Bobby was innocent, and we refused to accept a plea bargain.

"During the trial, not a single witness ever testified that he or she had seen anything improper. Over 800 members of the church stepped forward and offered to testify on Bobby's behalf. At least 14 motions for mistrial were filed by Bobby's lawyers, Mr.

Mel Black and Mr. Peter Miller. Over 500 sidebar conferences were held in this case, which cost the taxpayers well over \$3 million, money that could have been used to feed the poor, improve public health, or shelter the many homeless people who roam the streets of Miami. Instead, this money was spent on the longest trial ever held in Dade County, all in an effort to send an innocent boy to jail for life.

“On the morning of 4 May 1991, the jury advised Judge Gerstein that a verdict had been reached, but we waited an hour and a half for that verdict to be read. Judge Gerstein advised our lawyer that we must wait for Ms. Reno’s arrival. She wanted to be present when the verdict was read.

“Bobby was acquitted on all counts.

“During this period, our family had to endure daily attacks and lies in the newspapers and on television. My wife and I were accused of being drug dealers and ringleaders in a child pornography business. Death threats were sent to us and left on our telephone answering machine. In addition to local and county police departments, the FBI was also called in to investigate us. Unmarked police cars cruised through our street, while a police helicopter with a searchlight flew overhead at night. Television reporters knocked on every door and window in the house, but we refused to give interviews because we believed that the media would not truthfully report them.

“Ms. Janet Reno was the Dade County Prosecutor at the time of the investigation and prosecution of our son, and as such she must bear the primary responsibility for what was done to him. Is Ms. Reno the right person to head the United States Justice Department? Is she really a crusader against child abuse? Is she aware the she abused my son by her actions and robbed him of one year, eight months, and one week of his life?”

According to an article in the *Wall Street Journal*, psychologist David Raskin said that Reno’s treatment of this child was the “most inhumane and despicable” case he had seen in over twenty years of practice.

RENO IS HERE TO HELP YOU

Typical of accusations obtained through brainwashing, the alleged victims of Bobby Fijnje said that the boy dug up graves. They reported that one woman turned herself into a witch and that Bobby used to dance naked on the roof of the church in full public view which, of course, no one else noticed. On top of this the boy was accused of eating a newborn infant.

When the case was finally over, the Fijnje family decided to leave the United States. Their attorney told them that Janet Reno was not finished with them yet and was looking into further charges against the tormented child. Though they wished to remain in America, the

family left, fearing that Reno hadn’t finished with her child-saving crusades. And they were right. Since then she moved on to Waco and now her attention is focused on young Elian. For years people have laughed at the punch line: “I’m from the government and I’m here to help you.” When it comes to Janet Reno these words lose their humor and become frightening instead.

Half the time I think that Janet Reno doesn’t exist, and couldn’t exist, except, perhaps, in the pages of a Stephen King novel.

Jim Peron is a South African journalist who was interviewed by Alberto Mingardi in a recent issue of *The Laissez Faire City Times*. He has recently finished a book entitled *Two Masters: The Conflict Between Christianity And Capitalism*. E-mail: <peron@global.co.za>. [End quoting]

ELIAN: PSYOPS & THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 4/23/00: [quoting]

This brilliant synthesis of mainstream media coverage of the Elian PsyOps demonstrates how the US mainstream media are part of covert government psyops operations, and mass brainwashing.

Media Research Center CyberAlert, <http://www.mediaresearch.org>

Sunday April 23, 2000 (Vol. 5, No. 70)

Reno’s Righteous Raid; Reno & Castro Care About Kids; Journalists “Laughed” At Fears

1) Looking at the bright side, the raid on Elian’s Miami home wiped out Earth Day coverage. Jane Fonda’s CNN special bumped.

2) Saturday’s *New York Times* headline warned about “U.S. Gathers Officers” to “Take Cuban Boy” but the *Washington Post* announced: “Hope Grows in Elian Talks”.

3) On Saturday’s *Capital Gang* and *Inside Washington*, Al Hunt, Evan Thomas, and Nina Totenberg all backed the raid. *Newsweek*’s Thomas called Reno “principled” and denigrated the Miami family’s “bogus, paranoid fear” that Elian would be taken to Cuba.

4) Dan Rather didn’t see how Reno could be criticized for the operation, insisting “Castro feels a very deep and abiding connection” to the Cuban people and cut into Marisleysia’s house tour to express concern for “fairness and for balance”.

5) CBS’s Jim Stewart claimed Janet Reno has “true compassion” for children and “she truly cares for them”.

6) ABC legal analyst Jeffrey Toobin insisted Reno was perfectly within her rights, but FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano charged a court’s ruling “was flagrantly disobeyed by the federal government” which conducted “a high-class kidnapping”.

7) FNC challenged Deputy Attorney General Eric Holder over the legal basis of the “unprecedented” seizure of a child without a court order and asked if the overnight negotiations were “a ruse”.

8) Journalists “laughed” at fears about the feds grabbing people’s guns, but “after this picture today no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real” suggested Chris Matthews on MSNBC.

9) NBC’s Jim Avila reported from Havana about how Elian’s classmates are “ready to go” to the U.S., claiming “there’s no way of knowing how much choice” they have. Avila benignly relayed that Castro just “wants to re-create Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends” in a “beachfront mansion”.

10) FNC stayed with Elian until 1 a.m., CNN until 11 p.m. Before sunset in California, MSNBC went to repeats of shows about Barbara Eden and *Star Trek*.

Editor’s Note: I tried to simultaneously watch six networks Saturday morning, and three all day, so know I missed a lot, especially from CNN, which I barely saw. But I think I caught a lot of very biased material which in the interest of timeliness I’m putting out in this unusual Sunday edition.

1) On the up side: Janet Reno’s snatching of Elian wiped out Earth Day coverage. None of the cable news networks aired any live coverage Saturday afternoon of the rally on Washington’s Mall hosted by Leonardo DiCaprio.

To stay with Elian coverage, CNN dumped its scheduled Saturday night at 10 p.m. ET special *People Count: Hot On The Trail*, hosted by Jane Fonda.

As transcribed by MRC analyst Jessica Anderson, pitching in on Saturday, Toobin contended:

“I think one of the things we have to keep in mind is that attitudes toward this raid, towards this whole issue, are very different in South Miami than they are in the rest of the country. I think, in the rest of the country, the attitude has not been ‘How dare she do this!’ but is ‘What took her so long?’ And the fact is, Lazaro Gonzalez has not had legal custody to this child for either seven or nine days, depending how you count, but certainly he didn’t have it anymore. He had been in clear defiance of the Attorney General....

“Look, the law says that the father gets custody, period, and Juan Miguel and his advisors, Gregory Craig, had said: ‘Look, we’ll talk about anything as long as it begins with custody returning to the father.’ And that was something that the Miami relatives were never going to agree to, so I think it is true that Janet Reno, you know, may have had a lot of hope, but in fact these negotiations were destined for failure. And as amazing as it may have seemed months ago, this violent raid was—violent without any injuries—was the only way this

was ever going to be resolved.”

Fox News Channel. Just a few minutes earlier, FNC viewers had heard quite a different take. At about 9:40 a.m. ET FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano told anchor David Asman: “One of the reasons that we have such a basically peaceful and free society is because we have an independent judiciary and we have moral suasion behind the rulings of courts. Here the ruling of the court was flagrantly disobeyed by the federal government.”

Asman asked which order. Napolitano explained: “The order issued by the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals four days ago, which said once the INS chooses the guardian, and the INS chose Lazaro Gonzalez to be the guardian, and an application for asylum has been made by the guardian, the INS can not change the guardian and that’s exactly what they did here.”

Asman: “So, is this Executive overreach?”

Napolitano: “This is more than Executive overreach. This is contempt of the circuit court of appeals order. This is a high-class kidnapping is what it is, sanctioned by no law, sanctioned by no judge.”

7) FNC challenged Deputy Attorney General Eric Holder over the legal basis of the raid and asked if the overnight negotiations were “a ruse” but neither CBS News or MSNBC raised either issue in live Saturday morning interviews with Holder.

Appearing on FNC after CBS and before he went on MSNBC, Holder was asked by FNC anchor David Asman at 9:45 a.m. ET about the negotiations which went until 4:30 a.m.: “Was this all a ruse for the raid, the negotiations which took place this morning?”

FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano then got into an argument with Holder: “Isn’t it true that the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals, this is Judge Napolitano, that the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals just last week said that the INS, once having chosen Lazaro Gonzalez as the guardian, could not now make a change? And the INS has no discretion under the statutes but to hear the asylum application because it was made by the guardian it chose?”

Holder dismissed it as a “preliminary” finding, prompting Napolitano to demand: “Isn’t it clear in that court of appeals ruling, preliminary though it may be, that the court ruled that the INS may not do exactly what it did this morning, which is, without a court order, change the guardian of this child. When is the last time a boy, a child, was taken at the point of a gun without an order of a judge? Unprecedented in American history!”

Holder: “He was not taken at the point of a gun.”

Napolitano: “We have a photograph showing he was taken at the point of a gun.”

Holder: “They were armed agents who went in there who acted very sensitively.”

Napolitano pressed again: “Why didn’t you

go to a judge and get a court order to transfer custody like every other custody transfer in the history of this country has occurred, instead of using authoritarian jackboot tactics like putting the muzzle of a gun in the face of a six-year-old boy?”

(A few hours later, at 12:42 p.m. ET, FNC’s other legal analyst, Stan Goldman, checked in from Los Angeles and disagreed with Napolitano: “I think they had the right to do it...no where in this opinion does it say anything that would prevent the government from going in and getting Elian. In fact, it says just the opposite. It says ‘Look, we are only going to rule on the fact he can’t leave the country. We’re not going to rule on who’s got custody of him.’ It was very clear on that point and that was a very clear signal I think to the Justice Department, to Janet Reno, that even the 11th circuit was not going to stop her from going in and getting this boy.” But Goldman did agree that there “is no precedent” for not having a court order before seizing a child.)

8) Journalists “laughed” at fears about the feds grabbing people’s guns, but “after this picture today” of the officer holding a gun in front of Elian, “no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real” suggested Chris Matthews on MSNBC on Saturday afternoon.

At 1:52 p.m. ET MSNBC anchor Brian Williams asked Matthews if the use of such force to go into a private home could be added to the list of incidents which have fueled the “patriot” movement, such as Ruby Ridge and Waco. Matthews answered in part:

“We have laughed in the big cities, I should say among journalists, about the black helicopter image of a federal police force, or even a UN force coming to grab their guns or take them away. We’ve always laughed at that. Well, after this picture today, no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real. When the federal government moves under this administration, under this Attorney General, perhaps in these times, it move swiftly, dramatically, and it uses military force to the highest degree visible. I mean, I’ve never seen a kid facing an automatic weapon in my life like that!”

Matthews made a similar observation later on MSNBC’s special 7 p.m. ET Saturday edition of *The News With Brian Williams*.

9) Castro wants to send a bunch of Cuban kids to the U.S. to keep Elian company, NBC’s Jim Avila cheerfully reported from Havana on Saturday’s *NBC Nightly News*. “Among those ready to go” is a classmate who is “all packed, new clothes, a fresh school uniform and school supplies”. But, Avila asserted, “There’s no way of knowing how much choice in the matter Cecilia really has.” What “choice”?

Avila also again showcased how Castro will house Elian in a “beachfront mansion”, but instead of portraying it as a place for “re-education” and indoctrination, Avila benignly

relayed that Castro just “wants to re-create Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends.”

NBA basketball, which went until 8 p.m. ET/7 p.m. CT, bumped *NBC Nightly News* in at least those time zones, but prompted by the big news day, MSNBC aired it at 6:30 p.m. ET.

Avila passed along how “Cuban writer Miguel Barnett described his people as wounded by the long ordeal, but grateful.”

Barnett: “We want to see him very soon arriving at the airport.”

Avila laid out Cuba’s propaganda line: “The only official rally, originally scheduled as a protest in Juan Miguel’s home province, turned into a national party featuring an appearance by Castro himself. The Cubans insist that if Elian can’t come home to Cuba, part of Cuba should be given visas to join Elian in the United States.”

Over video of a girl, a suitcase, and then other school kids playing, Avila trumpeted: “Among those ready to go, Elian’s classmate, six-year-old Dianela Catejas (sp?), all packed, new clothes, a fresh school uniform and school supplies, one of twelve children Castro has outfitted for the trip, demanding U.S. State Department visas for them. Her mother Cecilia Macias, says Dianela was picked because of her good grades and her friendship with Elian. There’s no way of knowing how much choice in the matter Cecilia really has, but she told *NBC News*, and our Communist Party escort, she supports the mission despite natural concerns about sending her daughter to a foreign country.”

Cecilia Macias: “As a mother, I feel worried, tense, but I know there are a lot of people that will look after the kids.”

Over video of Elian’s Cardenes classroom and then the “mansion”, Avila concluded:

“The Cuban government says it wants to recreate Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends, both in the U.S. and when he returns to Cuba. Desks and other Cardenes schoolhouse supplies have already been sent to Havana and installed in a beachfront mansion chosen to house Elian, his parents, and friends when he comes back.”

I guess it’s no concern that all the other kids will be separated from their fathers. At least Avila is probably clueless as to “knowing how much choice in the matter” the other parents have.

10) The MS in MSNBC should stand for “Minimal Substance”. Saturday night FNC stayed live with Elian interviews, call-ins, and coverage until 1 a.m. ET, while CNN remained with the story until going to sports at 11 p.m. ET. But MSNBC had different news priorities. They sent everyone home at 9 and talked about Barbara Eden.

Mike Spitzer <Mikes@TheOffice.net>
[End quoting]

FAKED PHOTOS—MORE INCONSISTENCIES

From the INTERNET,
<AABCC@egroups.com>, 4/24/00: [quoting]

I would like to point out further INCONSISTENCIES in the pictures, some so obvious my twelve-year-old brother picked them up!

1. The pictures of “happy Elian” (the family shot and the shot with his half brother) were admittedly taken at the same time, according to Mr. Craig, who claims to have been present. The funny thing is, when Elian met with his grandmothers and the nuns, months ago, he wore a gold chain. During that meeting, one of the grandmothers took the gold chain and kept it, giving it to one of the nuns as a gift later that evening. In all of the insuing photographs of Elian since that meeting, he has never once been spotted with that (or any other) gold chain. In the family shot, Elian has no gold chain, but if you look at the pic of him and the ½ brother, he’s got the chain on.

INCONSISTENCIES!

2. Aside from the fact that INS didn’t stop in the midst of their “3 minute and 30 second” raid to collect Elian’s clothes, he somehow had his batman tee which, by the way, has a tear on the sleeve which would set it apart from a newly purchased one, for the pictures. The same tee that Mary (however it’s spelled) has in her home at this very moment.

3. Even a fourth grader realizes that when a shadow hits a corner, it extends from the figure/ground contact, to the corner, and then up the wall. No wonder Cubans claim Elian is holy! According to the pictures Craig has put out, Elian can throw his own shadow. If you look at the picture, even though the boy is in front of a wall, his shadow doesn’t touch the floor or extend up the wall, it is literally PASTED to his body.

Geez Washington, for all the money you have, the least you could do was hire a SEMI decent chump to fix the pictures! Shame on you! [End quoting]

WHAT IS BEHIND THE ELIAN CASE?

From the INTERNET, 4/25/00: [quoting]

From: Jon Roland, Constitution Society,
<jon.roland@constitution.org>

To: piml@egroups.com

The Elian case has given rise to much discussion of why the Clinton administration seems so desperate to placate Castro’s demands for the return of Elian Gonzalez. Their April 22 raid, just a day before Easter, seems to have been done, more than anything else, in response to a deadline imposed by Castro. If so, then what threat from Castro could motivate an action that is likely to cost the Democrats

the next election?

Dick Morris has suggested that the blackmail threat is of another Mariel exodus, dumping thousands of Cuban criminals and mentally deranged persons on the United States, as were most of the 125,000 Cubans who were ejected for the United States in 1980, which has caused a great deal of trouble, and to which Morris says Clinton attributed his election loss as governor.

While the behavior of the Clinton administration in the Elian case does indicate it is being done under threat of blackmail, the “nuevo Mariel” theory does not offer a convincing explanation, and may be a misdirection. After all, another Mariel would have little effect on the Clintons or their fortunes, or even on the fortunes of the Democrats, except perhaps in a few local elections. That is a solvable problem.

No, the threat must be far more serious than that. For a more plausible theory, we need to consider what Castro might have on Clinton and the Democrats that could drive this administration to conduct such a politically disastrous action, despite the efforts of rigged polls to conceal the political fallout.

What Castro and Clinton have in common is drugs. The recent article in *The New Australian* suggests a better theory.

Cuba has become a major transit route for cocaine smuggling into the United States, under the protection of the Cuban government. It is thought to provide much of the funds needed to sustain the Castro regime, after the loss of aid from the Soviet Union. However, for all his faults, Castro is a committed communist, and it is thought that being a drug lord is not how he wants to be remembered by history.

And his legacy may be on his mind now. There are rumors that he is in ill health, perhaps even suffering from a terminal malady. He knows his regime will not survive his death. Therefore, he must be considering what he can do for his swan song. Therefore, we need to ask ourselves what sort of thing he might try to do.

Several things suggest themselves. One is a kind of “April surprise”, like the rumored “October surprise”, in which the Republicans, through William Casey, made a deal with the Iranians to continue to hold the hostages through the 1980 election and until the inauguration, which helped defeat Jimmy Carter, in exchange for arms, which were delivered under the cover of the Iran-Contra operation, to provide a plausible misdirection for the motive for it (raising funds to support the Contras).

So who benefits under this theory. The Republicans. Castro may be blackmailing Clinton into doing something that will cost Gore the election, so that the Republicans will win, and perhaps pay off Castro in some way.

This theory is plausible for another reason,

because both the Democrat and Republican leadership is suspected of complicity in narcotics trafficking. Clinton may have protected the transit operations at the Mena airport, but it was George Bush and Oliver North who are reported to have been most directly involved in that operation. Castro may be blackmailing the Republicans as well, by threatening to disclose information about such activities that could not be ignored, as have all the eyewitness reports of persons involved in such operations.

The situation of narcotics trade needs to be reviewed. It is estimated to be the single largest market in the world, greater than the market for food. It is thought to involve more than \$200 billion in annual sales in the United States, which is more than there is currency in circulation. Since almost all of this trade is in cash, that means that almost all cash needs to be laundered to support the narcotics trade, and it is often said that, within a few weeks, most new currency becomes tainted with cocaine.

How does all this cash get returned to circulation? Obviously, it could not be done without the complicity of the major banks and of government officials, who are rumored to take their cut, and who are therefore the real drug lords.

But what is all that money used for? Clearly, not for purchasing luxury goods by the traffickers. Much of it appears to be invested in legitimate businesses, but this much investment, over the many decades that this has been going on, would soon buy control over most of the major assets in the United States. It would become a problem of how to buy everything without revealing the sources of the money.

But it is also clear that what is being bought is governments. Every government, at every level—federal, state, and local. Every judge, every sheriff, every prosecutor, every legislator, every president. And every country. No exceptions can be allowed, because the entire structure depends on secrecy. If the public became aware of what is going on, they could still bring it crashing down in a reformist revolution.

So what game is Castro playing? Jerking Clinton’s chains? Sending a message to George W. Bush that he could be implicated in the crimes of his father?

I can see another plan at work here. He may intend to go out in a really big way, by pulling down the whole, worldwide narco-trafficking empire of crime.

The way to do this is first to draw attention to Cuba, and the way the Elian case has been manipulated does that. That could be the opening of the curtain on the stage, and playing the fanfare. Then he turns on the spotlight and tells the tale that the world criminal conspiracy doesn’t want to come out.

If this is Castro’s plan, then we must

encourage him to pursue it. If not, then we must make it our plan. It is the one way that Castro could be remembered by history as a hero. If he does this, then it would indeed justify his historical redemption.

(Constitution Society, 1731 Howe Ave. #370, Sacramento, CA 95825; 916/568-1022, 916/450-7941VM.) [End quoting]

ELIAN GONZALEZ AND CUBA AND THE SPY BUSINESS

From the INTERNET, by Sherman H. Skolnick, <<http://www.skolnicksreport.com>>, <skolnick@ameritech.net>, 4/26/00: [quoting]

To open up a supposedly "closed" country to big business, the robber barons need a trick. In the early 1970s, Red China was pried open by President Nixon to Rockefeller deals by sending in a ping-pong team as a publicity/propaganda stunt. The Rockefeller-owned First National Bank of Chicago loaned Red China billions of dollars. As part of repayment and reciprocal trade, mainland China has been allowed with impunity, via Chicago as an intake point, to flood the U.S. with their dope, called "China White". (The rest of the details are in my series on the Red Chinese Secret Police in the U.S.)

Likewise, Chicago has become part of a scheme to re-establish international cartels in

Cuba, the monopolies and their Cuba-based assets having been expropriated by Fidel Castro in his rise to power. Reportedly tied to dope money laundering through the Chicago markets, Clinton, a Rockefeller agent, was saved from removal from presidential office by the U.S. Senate, key members of which were subject to blackmail. (More in later stories.)

Clinton has been too valuable as a created puppet to simply throw away. Right after escaping removal, he found an excuse to bomb out Serbia, to soften up the region for the oil companies and their southern European plots in respect to oil pipelines and shipments from the developing oil-rich Caspian area of the former Soviet Union.

To help pry open Cuba for international swindlers and exploiters, the Clinton White House and their patrons were prepared to use any artifice workable or to create one. The Elian Gonzalez Affair was convenient, if not staged.

Some contend a CIA operative reportedly unlawfully removed Elian from the custody of the Immigration and Naturalization Service authorities who ordinarily would have simply shipped the boy right back to Cuba. Another part of the same Cuban can-opener machine was George H. Ryan, elected Illinois Governor in 1998, amid commotions that he reportedly "bought" the Illinois State Elections Board to win a close election. Ryan has also been the

focus of a driver's license bribery scandal. Numerous would-be truck drivers, some not eligible because they did not speak or read English, necessary to understand traffic signs, bought their licenses by bribing state officials.

Prior to becoming Governor, Ryan had been Illinois Secretary of State, that runs the driver's license facilities. Quite a number of those who had been working for Ryan have pleaded guilty to federal charges of taking bribes to issue unlawful licenses. Many claim, however, they did not keep the bribes but forwarded the loot, as they had been pressured by Ryan's henchmen, to Ryan's GOP campaign for Governor. Ryan says he knows from nothing but is willing to contribute heavily to charity, some of the ill-gotten funds, to show his "good faith".

An elite IRS team reportedly recommended to the Justice Department that Ryan be prosecuted for bribery, as to the State Elections Board mess as well as the driver's license scandals. The Clinton Justice Department, still loaded with personnel installed by President George Herbert Walker Bush, reportedly corruptly scrapped the IRS referral. And most who rely only on the monopoly press do not realize that Bill Clinton is a closet Republican making corrupt deals with Chicago-area Republicans.

(I and a TV associate of mine, Joseph Andreuccetti, taped a one-hour public access

Praise From Our Readers

"You are all so faithful and doing a great service in love and endurance which is really appreciated." — G. of KS

"We have learned wonderful lessons from the discoveries you have made. There is just no other source for the printing of the Words of Truth. Our hearts and minds are filled with gratitude." — M.Z. of NY

"A note of Love and Appreciation for all your heartfelt dedication to the work of Creator's Light." — B.R. of NY

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

cable TV program for our weekly series *Broadsides*, entitled “Corruption: Chicago To the White House”. Without a search warrant, Clinton GOP surrogates seized the master tape of the show and refuse to return it to us. It is now the subject of five lawsuits by us against Clinton’s culprits

About the time of the starting of the Elian Gonzalez Affair, Illinois Governor Ryan announced he was going to Cuba, as a purported goodwill gesture, okayed apparently by the State Department. Ryan trumpeted he was bringing along some two million dollars of items donated by pharmaceutical firms receiving a tax write-off. Some government sources, however, contend a top Ryan crony arranged a deal with drugstore-type operations in Cuba, starved for such items, to re-sell the charity goods for about thirty million dollars. Ryan’s circle reportedly was to get a one-third kick-back. The IRS elite team has reportedly made a second referral to the Justice Department, to no avail, that they prosecute Ryan for this further apparent bribery.

As a follow-up deal, Ryan, with the reported help of an international lawyer based in the Chicago area, reportedly arranged with an Illinois riverboat gambling casino to explore the possibilities of helping Cuba raise money for their U.S.-embargo-troubled economy, by gambling casinos being permitted to re-start in Cuba, but under Cuban control. That is, Cuba would get a percentage rake-off of the casino take, while supposedly tightly supervising the casino operations. (In Illinois, the state officials regulating riverboat gambling casinos are appointed by Ryan, and there have been regulatory scandals while the Cuban matter has gone on. Ryan reportedly gets casino kick-backs similar to an ex-governor of Louisiana prosecuted for such bribes.)

Little-known are federal laws that permit gambling casinos to wire-transfer funds worldwide, similar to banks, an additional device for money laundering. (For related stories, visit our series on Greenspan/Bush and the secret wire transfer records.)

The public seems to have no understanding of how gambling casinos, supposedly run by mobsters, were taken over by former top Justice Department officials of the Organized Crime Strike Force, reportedly running their own criminal enterprises. A case in point is Paradise Island in the Bahamas. The toll bridge to the island is reportedly owned by the Richard M. Nixon Estate, which gets an income whether the gambling casino shows a profit or not. Paradise Island was taken over by two former Strike Force bosses, William G. Hundley and Robert Peloquin, who co-founded International Intelligence, Incorporated. Intertel, as it is called, is made up of former “spooks” of various U.S. and some foreign intelligence agencies. They supposedly are dedicated to a “clean”, mob-free operation. In

its simplest form, however, it is lawmen killing off or framing up mobsters, and then taking over their game.

Read lots of details about Intertel in the book by Jim Hougan called *Spooks: The Terrifying True Story Of Spies-For-Hire And Their Secret, Dirty War* (Bantam Books paperback edition, 1979). Unfortunately or fortunately, I, as head of a court reform group, found out a great deal about Intertel.

In 1969, I publicly fingered most of the judges on the state’s highest court, the Illinois Supreme Court, as bribe-takers tied to a bank across the street from some of the judges’ Chicago office. A State Legislature impeachment committee hired a special counsel to interview me several times in my home. Not disclosed to me during the interviews was the lawyer, William G. Hundley, with his law-partner, both former Justice Department Strike Force officials, were running the mob-successor operation, with intelligence agency operatives, on Paradise Island. Both were kingpins in the Valachi Affair.

When I then fought the Paradise Island gang in Chicago’s crooked courts, for trying to mislead me, in what turned out to be the biggest judicial bribery scandal in U.S. history, guess who showed up to lean on the local judges to protect the new mob on Paradise Island? Why, Henry Hyde, long an operative of Naval Intelligence. Hyde went on to become a U.S. Congressman and later, head of the House Judiciary Committee that led a watered-down, sex-episode only, no treason charges, so-called attack on President Clinton, the Impeachment Resolution of 1998.

Two former FBI agents, part of Intertel, were the ones who kidnapped me in 1980, as a commentator on bank collapses, during a period of bank commotions, as apparently ordered by the then head of the Federal Reserve. I was kept in a distant jail without the Warden there knowing originally who I am and why I was there, and without an arrest warrant. (See my story following this one, “The American Gestapo, Elian Gonzalez, and Memories”.)

In a series I wrote on the corrupt IRS, I told about how top IRS officials and former officials operate a gambling casino boat, as a reputed money laundry, in the Caribbean. George H. Ryan reportedly is tied to the gang of government gangsters, and the boat, as well as dope traffickers in Jamaica. All of it part of the reputed Intertel mob that has been apparently orchestrating the Elian Gonzales Affair. The tie-in is reportedly through Intertel’s secret Chicago office. This is a developing story.

Compare the foregoing details to the propaganda blitz about George H. Ryan’s trip to Cuba: Chicago Tribune, “Cuba-Illinois Courtship On”, 10/6/99; Chicago Tribune, “Cuba Trip Has Ryan Toeing A Fine Line”, 10/24/99; Chicago Tribune, “Ryan Gives Boost To Religion In Cuba”, 10/25/99. This is all

apparently a media bombardment for big racketeers to open the door to Cuba and “tourism”. Stay tuned.

THE AMERICAN GESTAPO AND ELIAN GONZALES AND MEMORIES

It was on the screen of some people who remember, with pain and fright, similar events. There it was, a heavily-armed, Gestapo-like team, without an arrest or search warrant, come to rip Elian Gonzalez away. What some call the monopoly press have no time or inclination to find and interview those who had similar experiences. If it happened years ago to a political dissident, the press hounds are not interested. After all, so the common wisdom goes, if you have a big mouth and are anti-Establishment, you get what you deserve.

I ought to know the feeling. It happened to me, on a Thursday, in March, 1980, twenty years ago as I write this. The nation was facing a financial meltdown because of what became known as the “Silver Collapse”. Several large stock and commodity brokers were facing bankruptcy because the price of silver, pushed by rampant speculation to over \$50 per ounce, had fallen off the cliff.

As later admitted in print, the head of the Federal Reserve had a secret emergency meeting with bankers. The meeting was so sudden, the Fed Chief met the bankers in his bathrobe. Several large banks, tied to the silver gambling, were facing going under. There was a danger of a run on banks. The secret police were ordered to take extra-legal, emergency measures, and to hell with the *Constitution*.

At the time, I was a well-known college lecturer. Despite my disability from childhood, as a paraplegic from polio, I traveled around the nation, including to nearby states like Indiana, in a specially-set-up vehicle, giving public speeches and conducting seminars. Advertisements had already announced that, for the coming Saturday, I was scheduled to give a controversial seminar on, as I expected, the then upcoming bank collapse.

Right near my front door, I was standing on my braces and crutches. I was waiting for a woman friend who was enroute to take me to the barber and then to lunch. As she backed up to my home driveway, another car pulled up near my sidewalk and two men, dressed in very dark clothes, jumped out and ran up to me. “Are you Sherman Skolnick?” they barked at me. “Yes” I answered. “Are you armed?” they demanded to know.

I responded in the most foolish, almost fatal response of my life: “I am an Orthodox Jew. I carry no gun.” (I should have added: The Almighty is my Rock and my Weapon.)

As they rushed up to me, I could see they were heavily armed. (A thought, much later, occurred to me: If I had a gun, would I lose my balance on my crutches and fall if I tried to

hold the gun and shoot?)

As they grabbed me, I cried: "I must have my folding wheelchair!" which was a few feet away. They were not interested to know. They shoved me like a sack of potatoes into the front seat of their car.

I screamed, "Harriet, call the police!" (I did not know at the time that this was the Secret Police.) As she rushed up to their car, she put her hand into the open window. They put up the electric window, almost driving off with her arm inside.

They drove me from my residence in Chicago, Illinois, across the state line to Indiana. They knew I could not run away, so they stopped at McDonald's, not for me but for themselves. It was right near a pay phone. I called a friend collect and blurted out: "I may be cut off any moment. I'm being kidnapped. Pray for me."

After a long ride, they drove up through the electric truck-entrance door of a distant jail. They dumped me into a jail wheelchair and rolled me over to the Warden. "You keep him here, no questions" they commanded the Warden. I was put in a solitary cell, reserved for desperate criminals.

The Warden opened the cell door and entered. "Please understand, I do not know why you are here. I have to follow orders" he said with a sad look. "I understand your condition. I have a brother, a paraplegic, wounded from Viet Nam. Maybe I can figure out a way to send you over to the State Penitentiary that has a hospital section" he said, visibly upset. "Look, Warden, I am not sick. I don't need a hospital!" I answered.

A day later he again entered my jail cell. "I found out who you are, Mr. Skolnick. I am running a terrible risk to try to help you. I found out you are a friend of the former head of the Crime Commission in this part of the state. I called him. Sunday morning is a quiet time. I told him to pull up his car into the truck entrance electric door, like he is delivering something here. I am going to roll you into a blanket and put you on the floor of the back seat of his car. He promised to take only the back roads and get you back to your home. I don't know what they will do to me for releasing you. But you better stop doing whatever it is you are doing. Next time may be worse for you." He said this, his face plainly filled with compassion.

"Warden, where is the arrest warrant? What am I charged with? What crime have I committed? At what trial have I been found guilty?" I pleaded with him.

"Please, Mr. Skolnick, I already told you I do not know why you are here. I was ordered by the highest authority to keep you here. Promise me, you will never, never cross the state line back to Indiana," he answered.

Smuggled out the side door into the truck entrance, I got back to my home, my Crime

Commission friend driving at high speed on little used back roads, just like we had just robbed a bank.

Some of my relatives showed no understanding, condemning me with statements like: "You got what you deserve. Why don't you shut your rotten big mouth?"

When some of my more understanding friends take me places, I always tell them, with a sarcastic sneer: "My passports to Indiana and Cuba have been revoked. Do not cross the state boundary line with me in the car."

After I got home, I found out that the local police in my neighborhood refused to take a report from my woman friend. They showed her a copy of a bulletin on the FBI National Crime Computer Wire: "Sherman Skolnick, of Chicago, a heavily-armed, desperate, escaped criminal and fugitive from justice. Shoot on sight if necessary."

As a result of the incident, it was the only public speech and seminar I missed in forty years in the public eye. Assuming I knew or found out exactly who the Secret Police are and were, I decided nevertheless not to sue for false arrest. My reasoning would take too long to detail.


So the American Gestapo, without arrest or search warrants, breaking into the home where Elian Gonzalez was, brings back memories.

Am I the only one with memories of the Secret Police in the United States, dealing with dissident and controversial persons? Probably not.

Like any banana republic, America has secret political police, nameless, faceless, heavily-armed, subject to no law. Unless we can correct this situation, our *Constitution* is justifiably dead. This Gestapo follows the orders of the Commissar who runs the conspiratorial, private central bank known as the Federal Reserve, or orders of a Dictator posing as the President, or the head of the Injustice Department, or secret orders not identified from whom.

Nowadays, if the secret police come again to my door, they might notice there a decal from the National Rifle Association. Stay tuned. [End quoting]

Are we beginning to awaken to the fact that the so-called Elite basically keep following the same script of lies and deceit and sleight-of-hand, over and over again? Has it occurred to anyone that if we don't stop these crooks from such shenanigans, we'll see this same script, only constantly worsening scenarios, until we do—or we are laying in our graves or jail cells?

This is nothing more than what "they" told us they are doing to us in the movie *Wag The Dog*. 



Welcome to WaterOZ!

WaterOz is proud to announce a major breakthrough never before offered anywhere.

Minerals essential to the human body in an Ionic/Water Soluble form

Water of Life—4,000+ parts per million

WaterOz Water of Life Mineral Water is simply pure water which contains 84 molecular-sized mineral and trace mineral elements in an ionic water-soluble form. **These are the same kind of minerals that plants create. These molecular-sized mineral particles are so small and water soluble that they stay in suspension indefinitely.** This superb product has no undesirable traits such as unpleasant taste, additives or preservatives.

Plants take metallic minerals from the soil and convert them into water-soluble ionic minerals. They use these nutrients for their own needs. We eat plants and absorb the ionic minerals and trace minerals to nourish ourselves.

It has been shown time and again that most of our soils no longer contain enough minerals to properly sustain us. Industrial concerns push specialized fertilizers on the market. These fertilizers concentrate Potassium, Nitrogen, Phosphorus and a few other elements that are known to stimulate plant growth, however, the many trace minerals that are necessary for proper plant and animal nutrition are ignored. Products such as Water of Life ionic trace minerals give us back these essential nutrients.

Ionic minerals Versus Colloidal minerals:

There is no comparison. Ionic minerals are a fraction of the size of colloids, bond with the molecules instead of being in suspension, and are a fraction of the price.

Average price: 1 GALLON: Retail \$70.00 NOW: \$49.00

(Compare to colloids averaging over \$600.00 per gallon.)

There are over 20 individual minerals to handle specific needs which can be used in conjunction with Water of Life.

Order line: (800) 838-5898
Infor. line: (949) 402-4477
e-mail: tulan@lightspeed.net

Raytech
2 Fallbrook,
Irvine, CA 92604

Fax: (949) 653-1030
Fax: (661) 822-9369
website: www.e-world.net/~msm

News Desk Special Report:

The “Bio-Electrical Cleansing” Research Of Dr. Robert Beck

Editor’s note: The following extremely important information follows somewhat in conjunction with our feature article on colloidal silver back in the February 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM. That’s because one of the collateral practical applications of one of Dr. Beck’s simple but ingenious devices happens to be the making of a high-quality colloidal silver product.

But the importance of the following material certainly doesn’t stop there! Dr. Bob Beck has, for almost a decade now, freely given away the fruits of his creative discoveries and deceptively simple inventions in what could be called “bio-electrical cleansing techniques” and deserves much praise for his refreshingly humanitarian approach to achieving wellness.

As you may suspect, he has been much under attack by conventional medical “police” for proposing and freely offering techniques which cost mere pennies to employ—as opposed to the “big bucks” (and often lethal) methods the pharmaceutical companies would like you to believe are your only options.

In that “gestapo” spirit of “protecting” you from this kind of “quackery”, of course there is the need to sprinkle the following material liberally with the conditional words “theoretical” and “hypothetical” and “experimental”—to keep within legal bounds of discussion in our so-called “free” society. The wise readers will (with a knowing smile on their face) know how to interpret such code words; it’s a lot like watching what the FDA wants to ban and rushing out to buy extra before you have been “protected” from such products.

Since we published our very well received and highly praised “help yourself” colloidal silver article back in our February, 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM, Dr. Overholt felt that Dr. Bob Beck’s work should also be shared with our readers in that same do-it-yourself spirit of achieving wellness. Absolutely! And don’t be too concerned if the “boxes” discussed here

seem beyond your technical knowhow; sources for purchasing these devices at a fair price exist and are noted, along with how to get more information well worth reading and sharing with interested friends.

As a bit of a humorous (?) aside, how many of you followed what happened when one particular guest host of Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program bumped into Dr. Beck and his discoveries a few months ago for the first time? First, one night, a caller alerted the guest host to this subject, and the guest host retorted: “That can’t be or I would know about it!” Then a week or so later (1/17/00) the same guest host, now more informed (and probably having eaten quite a bit of crow once he found out just how many years Dr. Beck’s devices have been around), has Dr. Beck and related guests on the show; it was a wonderful program. The guest host is all excited by this point and thinks this is the best thing since indoor plumbing and should receive wide attention. But then, very very shortly thereafter, that guest host is gone from the program. Poof! Coincidence?

The following material has been excerpted by Dr. Overholt from Internet sources which are trying their best to make sure Dr. Beck’s important discoveries reach far and wide. We can surely help with that worthy cause.

4/19/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

WHO IS DR. ROBERT (BOB) BECK, D.SC.?

In 1992, Dr. Beck was a highly respected research physicist, recently retired from his work with government contracts that were often classified, from his own business interests, and from his work as a university lecturer. He was known for his leading-edge designs in measuring subtle magnetic fields and extremely low-frequency fields. His last research project in the early 1980s, that focused on the brain

and altered states of consciousness, resulted in the design of the Brain Tuner. This won him an award from the John Fitzer Foundation.

That all changed when he read about a research project at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York City. In March 1991 *Science News* magazine gave a brief report that said: “Zapping the AIDS virus with low-voltage electric current can nearly eliminate its ability to infect human white blood cells cultured in the laboratory....”

Doctors William Lyman and Steven Kaali also presented their research at a symposium. This research piqued Bob Beck’s interest, but **he found only closed doors when he tried to get further information. The paper they presented had been deleted from the symposium report.** [Editor’s note: And the guest host for Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program on this subject had an extremely difficult (and ultimately unsuccessful) time, though he persisted valiantly, trying to get either of these primary authors/researchers to be guests on that program. Since when have you known such “shyness” to be so prevalent, especially when the discovery is of such an outstanding and far-reaching calibre?]

In 1993, after a patent was filed (US Patent #5,188,738) showing how microcurrents would neutralize pathogens such as viruses and bacteria, he was finally able to get the details. The patent was based on using a medical procedure to remove blood from the body in order to treat it with microcurrents of electricity. He later found this research was a rediscovery, as many patents had been filed over the years showing the efficacy of electricity for health.

Dr. Beck applied his genius to come up with a method to pass the necessary microcurrents into blood while it still flowed undisturbed in the body. (To acquire FREE plans to build your own devices, see Dr. Beck’s research at the explorepub.com/articles/beck/hiv_article.html Internet website address.)

Dr. Beck’s research is fully described in his latest *Workshop Handout* entitled “Take Back Your Power”. In this detailed report, learn how to build your own electrical devices for health—including the blood cleaner, magnetic pulser, ionic/silver colloidal generator, and water ozonator. Please refer to Sharing Health Products website for how to order this must-read collection of Dr. Beck’s many years of research. [Editor’s note: See Dr. Overholt’s message a bit further along in this article for website details.]

Dr. Beck built several units to experiment on himself and for friends. Bob eventually regrew a healthy head of hair and lost his excess weight. This gave him a new lease on life.

He also took the initiative to fund a study with two medical doctors who were treating AIDS patients. While each of the patients who stayed with the blood electrification protocol became symptom free, their PCR test results

were not consistent. (The PCR test has now been exposed as unreliable and never intended to measure HIV.) The study was discontinued without being published.

Word started to spread as Bob and those who regularly met with him over breakfast were getting healthier—avoiding colds and the flu. He gives credit to blood electrification, ionic-colloidal silver, and the magnetic pulse generator for his now healthy head of hair.

In 1997, Sharing Health From The Heart Inc. was told by one health practitioner that he had known Bob Beck for many years. Having watched the improvement in health in Bob and those around him, he decided there had to be something good about blood electrification.

In addition to blood electrification [*via the electrical pulse box*], Dr. Beck devised a simple method to produce ionic-colloidal silver in the home [*using this same box*]. This revived interest in an almost forgotten natural antibiotic.

The AIDS project also brought to his attention the importance of the lymph system and the need to clear pathogens that could easily lay dormant there and later reinfect the blood. The Magnetic Pulse Generator was born [*distinct from the electrical pulse box*] to create the necessary microcurrents in the lymph and tissue.

He then started lecturing at health shows to let others know of his discoveries and experiences. He was careful not to sell anything except the information with the schematics to allow others to build their own units. Instead he endorsed a manufacturer: **SOTA Instruments Inc.**

In 1996, when SOTA Instruments, Inc. expanded their line to include the Silver Pulser and Magnetic Pulser, Dr. Beck immediately gave the units his enthusiastic endorsement. When Dr. Beck came up with the idea of freshly ozonating a glass of water to help flush out toxins, he endorsed SOTA’s Water Ozonator as well.

Russell J. Torlage, founder of SOTA Instruments Inc., works closely with Dr. Beck to ensure any design changes meet with his approval.

[*Dr. Al: I highly recommend, before you make use of this material, that you (or have someone to do it for you if you don’t have access to a computer) go to the sharinghealth.com/products.htm website. Use this to get a 60-page update for \$12. This is highly recommended if you are serious. Go to the sotainstruments.com website for more information and products. Choose the article on Bob Beck and read—or better yet print a copy of—all parts that I have not included because of space. Study this material well before using it.*

In his article Bob talks about other instruments for making colloids and ozonated water, of which you’ll find details on the websites. These other products will enhance

the effectiveness of your wellness program. Sota Instruments will sell you these instruments already made for a very reasonable price—probably less than what a medical doctor will charge you for 1 or 2 office visits! Now, after the above introductory material, we proceed to the main technical papers presenting Dr. Beck’s information.]

Parts List For Device

(Circuit Schematic Drawing Nearby)

7555 CMOS timer chip (generic)	IC1	\$1.80
100k ohm 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R1	0.07
1 meg (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R2	0.07
2.2k (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R3	0.07
1k (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R4	0.07
100k (omega) linear taper pot, H watt Caltronics P-68	R5	2.56
200 µF 20 V (or higher) electrolytic capacitor	C1	0.45
0.22 µF 20 V (or higher) Tantalum capacitor	C2	0.25
1N4001 diode 2 required @ 15¢	D1 & D2	0.30
18Volt Zener diodes, 1/2 Watt, 2 @ 79¢	(NTE5027A)D3 & D4	1.58
NPN Transistor, generic 2N2222	Q1	0.30
Bulb, 6.3V .075 A type 7377	B1	1.34
Relay, 5 V 50 (omega) coil PCB Mount DPDT Selecta Switch	SR15P207D1	5.45
Misc. wire, solder, etc.		0.50
Note: Action now supplies a custom printed circuit board #PS-PCB for:		15.00

**All 15 components listed above available at ACTION ELECTRONICS
1300 E. Edinger, Santa Ana, CA 92705 (714) 547-5169**

Bicolor LED red/green Radio Shack #276-012 LED 1	LED 1	\$1.19
Jack for electrode leads 274-251 3/\$1.59	J1	0.53
DPDT switch, 275-626 or equiv. (Used as DPST)	SW 1	2.55
SPST Submini momentary push-button switch (ER-SW101 “Test”)	SW 2	0.59
Battery holder, 4-AA cells, Radio Shack	270-383	1.29
4 Alkaline AA cell batteries, #23-552	4 for	2.89
3 Alkaline 9V batteries, type 1604 etc.	3 for	3.75
3-9V battery snaps (clip-on connectors)	270-325 pkg 5/	1.29
Box, if used		2.29

Above items generally available at local Radio Shack stores

Lead wire with 3.5 mm plug, 6 ft., Mouser or Calrad Electronics	0.35
Electrodes, stretch elastic, Velcro, cotton flannel, alligator clips,etc.	±5.00

Total Cost for all components for do-it-yourself project: \$49.24

This design is basically a 7555 IC timer chip set for 50% duty cycle and ~3.9 Hz driving a sub-miniature relay. Electrode polarity continually reverses ~1/4 second positive & 1/4 second negative. Frequency is not critical.

FOOTNOTE:
CODE OF FEDERAL REGULATIONS 21 § 807.65 Subpart D — Exemptions. Paragraphs {d} & {f} Excludes and exempts from regulation: “(d) Licensed practitioners, including physicians, dentists, and optometrists, who manufacture or otherwise alter devices solely for use in their practice.”

“(f) Persons who manufacture, prepare, propagate, compound, or process devices solely for use in research, teaching, or analysis, and do not introduce such devices into commercial distribution.”

Use of this device therefore appears legal and exempt from FDA regulations when you construct it yourself for research and/or use in your own practice! But double-check your local, county and state regulations for possible exceptions.

**A Proposed Experimental/Theoretical,
Noninvasive, Nonpharmaceutical, In Vivo
Method For Rapid Neutralization
Of HIV Virus In Human Subjects**

Revision: September 26, 1995
Copyright: 1996, by Robert C. Beck, D.Sc.

Experimental IN VIVO Blood Virus, Microbe, Fungi, And Parasite Elimination Device

Expanded Instructions For Experimental-
Theoretical HIV Blood Neutralization

Suggestions For Acquiring And Using
An Inductively Coupled, Magnetic
Pulse Generator For Theoretical
Lymph And Tissue HIV Neutralization

In a remarkable discovery at Albert Einstein College of Medicine, New York City, in 1990, it was shown that a minute current (50 to 100 microamperes) can alter outer protein layers of HIV virus in a petri dish so as to prevent its subsequent attachment to receptor sites (*Science News*, March 30, 1991 page 207).

It may also reverse Epstein-Barr (chronic fatigue syndrome), hepatitis, and herpes B.

HIV-positive users of this information may expect a NEGATIVE p24 surface antigen or PCR test (no more HIV detectable in blood) after 30 days. This is reminiscent of a well proven cure for snakebite by application of electric current that instantly neutralizes the venom's toxicity (*Lancet*, July 26, 1986, page 229). And there may be several other, as yet undiscovered or untested, viruses neutralizable with this discovery.

This very simple blood clearing treatment offered great promise as a positive method for immobilizing known strains of HIV still present and contaminating some European and US blood bank reserve supplies. It was further suggested that infected human HIV carriers could be cured by removing their blood, treating it electrically, and returning it by methods similar to dialysis. Dr. Steven Kaali, MD, projected that "years of testing will be in order before such an IN VITRO (blood removed for treatment) device can be made ready for widespread use" (*Longevity*, December 1992, page 14). This paper reveals a "do-it-yourself" approach for healing INVOLVING NO MEDICAL COSTS or dialysis.

In the writer's opinion, both blood and lymph can be cleared IN VIVO (which means blood isn't removed) simply, rapidly, and inexpensively with similar but NON-INVASIVE techniques described herein. Electronic and controlled electroporation approaches may well make vaccines (even if possible someday), pharmaceuticals, supplements, oxygen, and diet therapies, plus other proposed remedies, obsolete—even if they worked and were free.

In a public lecture (October 19, 1991) the writer's opinion proposed this theoretical do-it-yourself method for accomplishing HIV "neutralization" IN VIVO. Subsequently, his original modalities and protocols have been extensively peer reviewed, refined, simplified,

and made universally affordable (under \$75 for BOTH devices, including batteries when self-made).

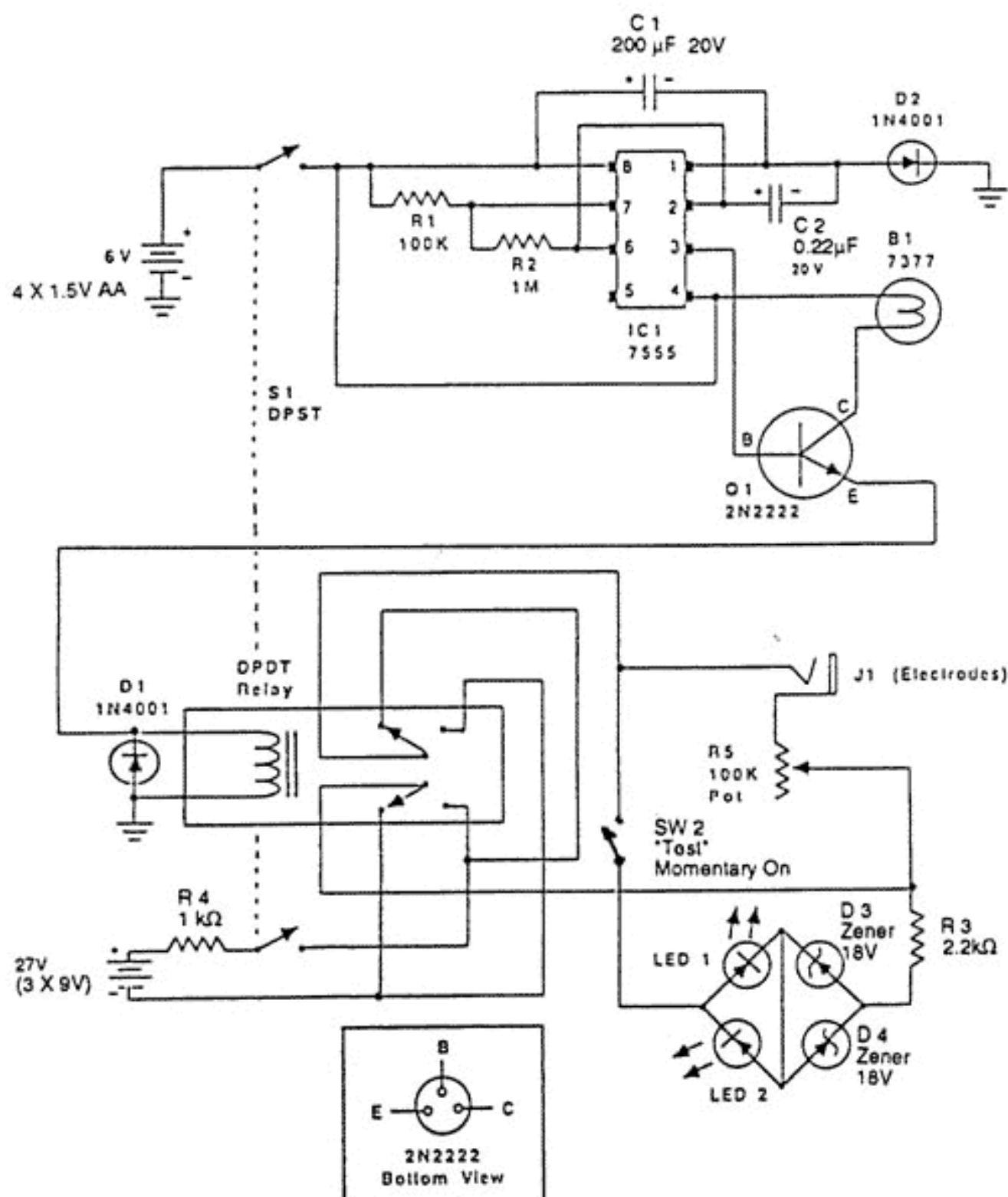
These two simple treatments, used in tandem, can potentially nullify well over 95% (and perhaps 100%) of known HIV strains residing in blood, lymph, and other body tissue and fluids. Following is a summary of two years of offshore feedback with this non-iatrogenic, do-it-yourself, simple, and inexpensive experimental solution to the ever escalating AIDS dilemma.

There are no known side effects since milliamperic currents are much lower than those in FDA-approved TENS, CES, and muscle stimulators which have been in daily use for many years. Battery replacement costs are under 25¢ per month per user, or about 1¢ per day for a typical 21-day "spontaneous remission". No doctors, pharmaceuticals,

ozone, or other intervention appears necessary.

The pocket-sized, battery-powered, BLOOD clearing instrument is basically a miniature relay driven by a timer chip set to 0.67 Hz. Its 0 to 36 V user-adjustable biphasic output minimizes electrode site irritation. The described system delivers stimulation through NORMALLY CIRCULATING BLOOD via electrodes placed at selected sites (such as one electrode behind ankle bone on inside of foot and another identically located on opposite foot) over the sural, popliteal, posterior tibial, or peroneal arteries where the subject's veins and arteries are accessibly close to the surface. Optimum electrode positions are reliably located by feeling pulse.

Micro-current treatment is of such low amplitude that it creates no discomfort when used as directed and is demonstrated to have no harmful side effects on healthy blood cells or



tissue. A major obstacle to this simple and obvious solution is disbelief, and subjects must assume responsibility for their own health—a “heresy” in today’s society where we’re conditioned to look for answers only to a medical establishment that has no current knowledge remotely promising “cures” for numerous well known terminal diseases.

Using neutralization approximately 8 to 20 minutes per day for about three or four weeks should, in the writer’s opinion, effectively immobilize well over 95% of any HIV, and simultaneously any other electrosensitive viruses in blood.

In heavy infections, shorter application times could prevent overloading the patient with toxins. Simply treat for a greater number of days. In time, the restored immune system will handle residual problems.

In the special case of impaired circulation due to diabetes, longer treatment times may be indicated. Immobilized viruses may be expelled naturally through kidneys and liver. More rapid neutralization is easily possible, but not recommended, because of potential

excessive toxic elimination reactions (Herxheimer’s syndrome). T-cell counts may drop initially (because of lysing and subsequent scavenging by macrophages) but should recover to over 200 within 90 days.

Latent/germinating HIV reservoirs in the body’s LYMPH or other tissue may theoretically be neutralized with a SECOND and separate device by the strategy of generating a very high-intensity (19 kilogauss), short-duration (10 microsecond) magnetic pulse of greater than 35 joules by discharging a modified strobe light’s capacitor through an applicator coil held at body points over lymph nodes and other possible internal sites of infection.

By the physics of eddy current/back emf “transformer action” (Lenz’s law), the desired criteria of minimum current induced through infected tissue, on the order of 50 to 100 microamps, should be readily attained. Several pulses repeated at each site may insure a reliable “overkill” for successful HIV neutralization. A magnetic “pulser” is very inexpensive and simple to build.

These “theoretical solutions” are being disclosed under constitutional freedom-of-speech guarantees in spite of extensively organized hostile opposition to non-pharmaceutical cures. Data can be LEGALLY offered only as “theoretical” and no medical claims can be made or implied.

Anyone at his discretion and assumed responsibility should be free to build, use (on himself), and network his “research” results. With these data, an average intelligent high school student should confidently be able to assemble BOTH theoretical blood and tissue clearing modalities in about three hours and for a total investment of around \$75. Components are widely available.

After assembling, “cures” cost

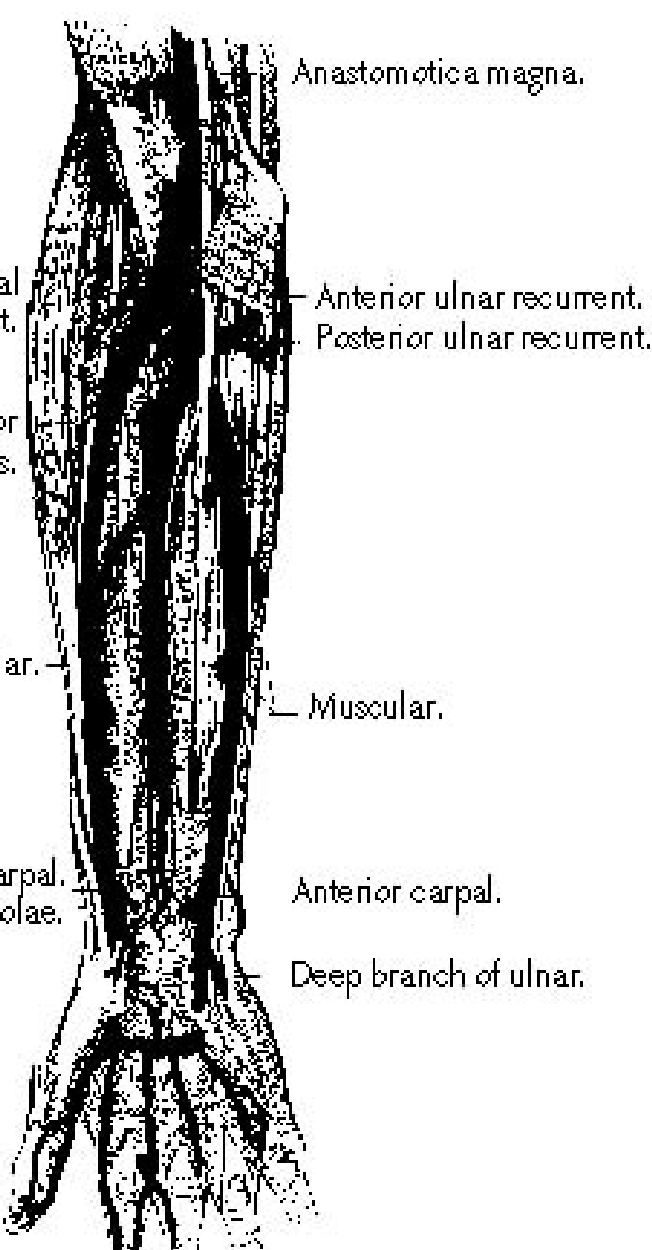


Fig. 305.—Ulnar and radial arteries. Deep view.

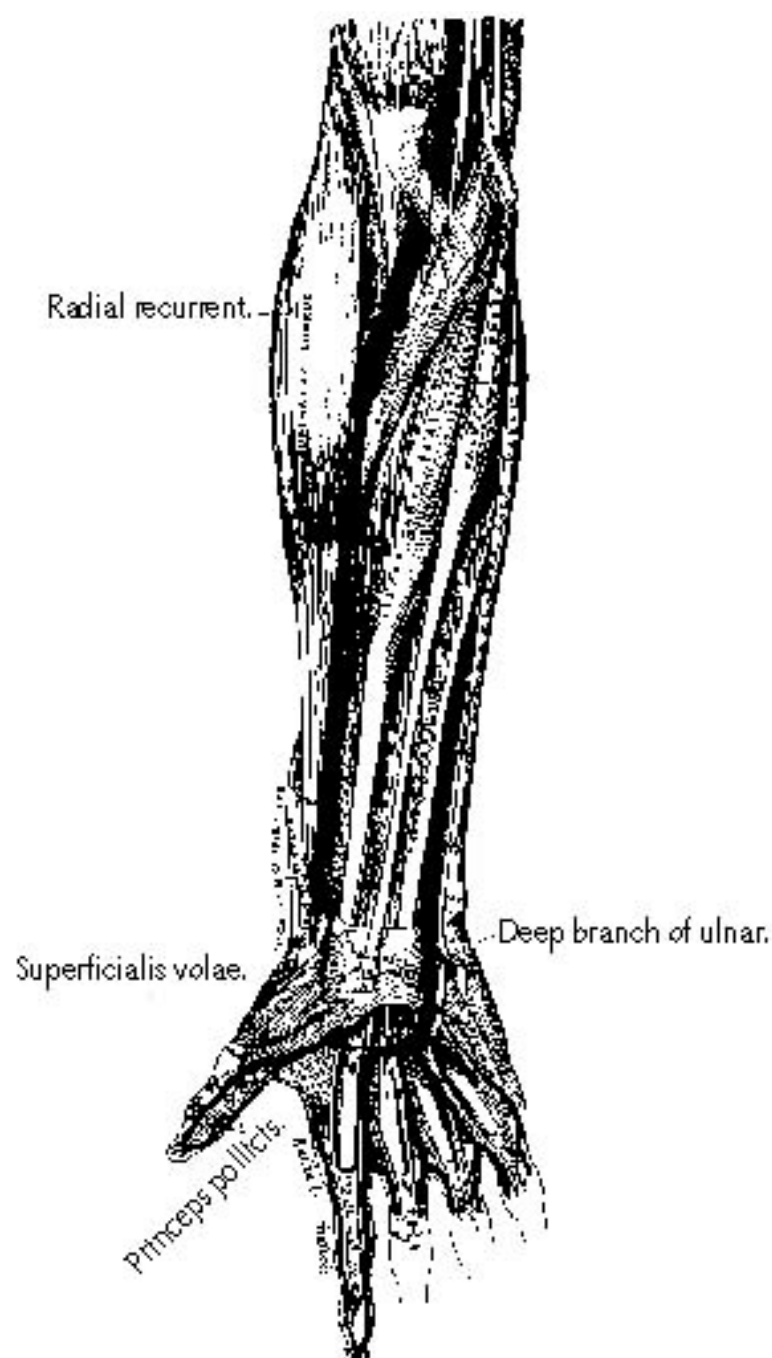


Fig. 304.—The radial and ulnar arteries.

under 25¢ per patient for batteries. If electronically unskilled, “busy”, or technically illiterate, call an “Amateur Radio Supply” store (*Yellow Pages*) and find a ham radio operator, hobbyist, or TV repairman, or pay any kid on the block to do it for you.

After “spontaneous remissions”, some users may wish to interest their doctors. But be advised that ELECTRONIC cures may be vigorously suppressed or ignored because there is presently no credibility, nor drug cartel profit, in a 25¢ AIDS solution. Also, the 1910 Rockefeller-Flexner Report attempted to discredit electromedicine with a conspiracy to inflate pharmaceutical profits.

I’m definitely NOT soliciting funds. This was independently developed by Bob Beck at his private expense and offered freely for “theoretical and informational purposes only” and with absolutely no profit motive. Non-FDA approved devices are illegal to use within the USA—except via little known FDA regulation loopholes whereby doctors and RESEARCHERS are allowed to use ANYTHING on patients if they build it themselves [Code of Federal Regulations 21 § 807.65, subsections (d) & (f).]

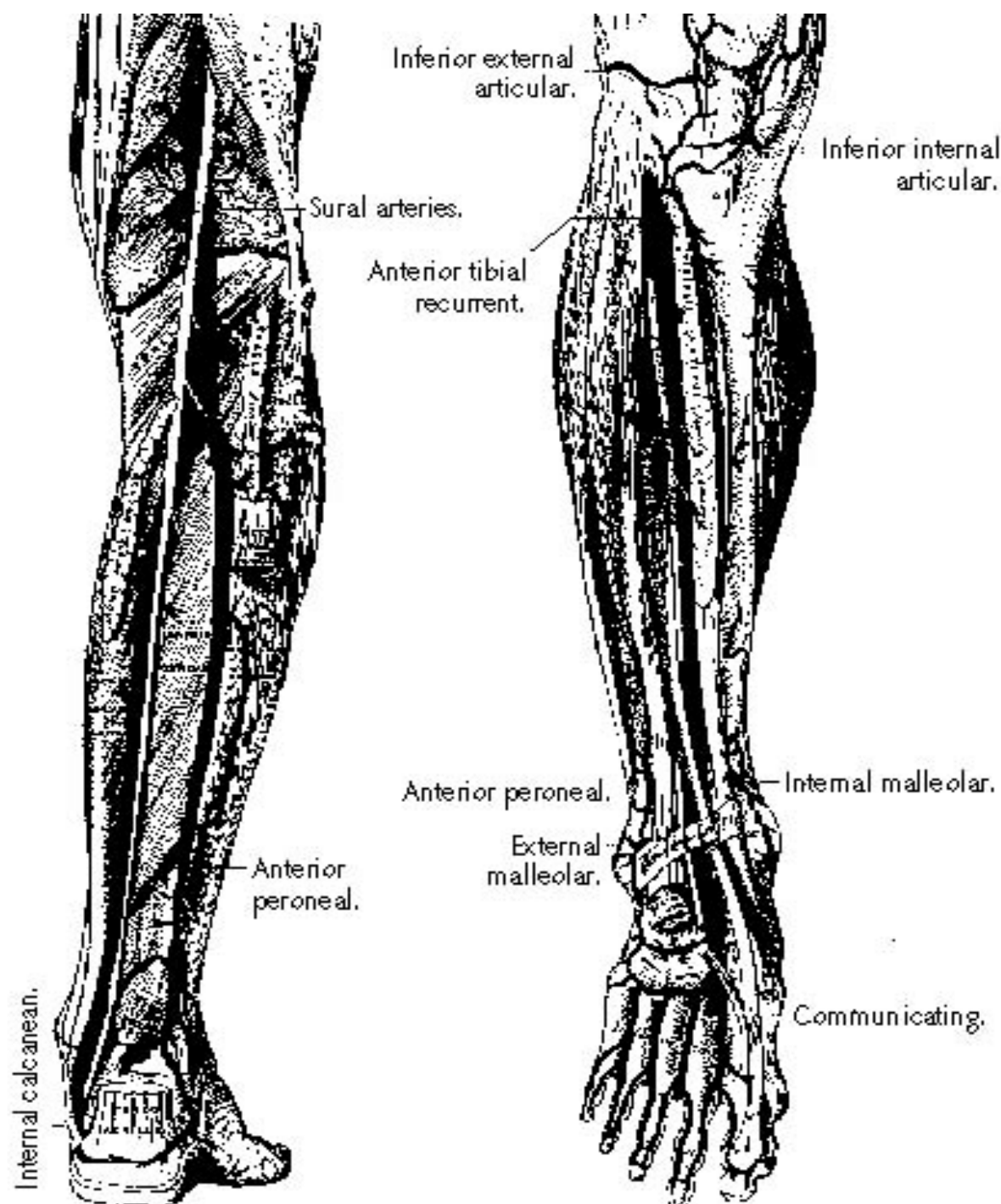


Fig. 320.—The popliteal, posterior tibial, and peroneal arteries.

Fig. 321.—Surgical anatomy of the anterior tibial and dorsalis pedis arteries.

* * *

Experimental In Vivo Blood Virus, Microbe, Fungi, and Parasite Elimination Device

Note: These data are for informational, instructional, and research purposes only and are not to be construed as medical advice. Consult your licensed medical practitioner.

CHANGES SINCE PREVIOUS EDITIONS: Pulse Repetition Rate from 0.67 to 3.9 Hz. C2 from 1 to 0.22 μ F. Voltage from 36 to 27V. R3 from 6.8K (omega) to 2.2K (omega). R4 from 2.2K (omega) to 1K (omega). D3 & D4 from 30V to 18V. LED 1 & 2 combined in a single Bicolor device. Treatment time from 20 min. to 1 hour. Improved electrode suggestions. SW 2 added (essential).

[Editor's note: The Parts List and

Schematic (circuit) Diagram, and the drawings from Gray's Anatomy all belong with this particular technical paper. We have sprinkled them throughout the entire layout so they can be made larger and thus easier to see. Note the FDA code quoted at bottom of Parts List.]

Expanded Instructions For Experimental-Theoretical HIV Blood Neutralization Hypothetical Protocols For Experimental Sessions

Revision: December 18, 1995

PRECAUTIONS: DO NOT use on subjects with cardiac pacemakers. Any applied electrical signals may interfere with "demand-type" heart pacers and cause malfunction. Do NOT use on pregnant women, while driving, or using hazardous machinery.

Users MUST avoid ingesting anything containing medicinal herbs, foreign or domestic,

or potentially toxic medication, nicotine, alcohol, recreational drugs, laxatives, tonics, etc., and certain vitamins for one week before starting because blood electrification can cause electroporation which makes cell membranes pervious to small quantities of normally harmless chemicals in plasma. The effect is the same as extreme overdosing, which might be lethal. [See "Electroporation: A General Phenomenon For Manipulating Cells And Tissues" by J.C. Weaver, *Journal of Cellular Biochemistry* 51:426-435 (1993).] Effects can mimic increasing dosages many fold. Both the magnetic pulser and blood purifier cause electroporation.

Do NOT place electrode pads over skin lesions, abrasions, new scars, cuts, eruptions, or sunburn. Do NOT advance output amplitude to uncomfortable levels. All subjects will vary. Do NOT fall asleep while using.

Do NOT place electrodes above waist. (See Exception Note.) Generally use only on feet (SEE GRAY'S ANATOMY FOR BLOOD PATHS) so as to minimize possible current paths through unhealthy heart. The magnetic pulser should, however, be safe to use anywhere on body or head. Avoid ingesting alcohol 24 hours before using. Drink an 8 oz. glass of distilled water 15 minutes before and immediately following each session, and drink at least four additional glasses daily for flushing during "neutralization" and for one week thereafter. This is imperative. Ignoring this can cause systemic damage.

If subject feels sluggish, faint, dizzy, headachy, nauseous, or has flu-like symptoms after exposures, reduce number of pulses per session and/or shorten applications of blood clearing. Use caution when treating patients with impaired kidney or liver function.

To avoid shock liability, use batteries only. Do NOT use any line-connected power supply, transformer, charger, battery eliminator, etc. with blood clearing device. However line supplies ARE OK with well-insulated magnetic pulse generators (strobe lights).

Health professionals: Avoid nicotine addicts, vegetarians, and other unconsciously motivated death-wishers and their covert agendas of "defeat the healer". Tobacco, the most addictive (4-1/2 times more addictive than heroin) and deadly substance of abuse known, disrupts normal cardiovascular function. True vegetarian diets are missing essential amino acids absolutely necessary for the successful rebuilding of AIDS-ravaged tissues. Secondary gains (sympathy/martyrdom, free benefits, financial assistance, etc.) play large roles with AIDS patients. "Recovery guilt" as friends are dying has even precipitated suicide attempts masked as "accidents". Avoid such entanglements.

SUPERIOR ELECTRODES: Excellent, convenient, and vastly superior electrodes, reusable indefinitely, can be made by butt-

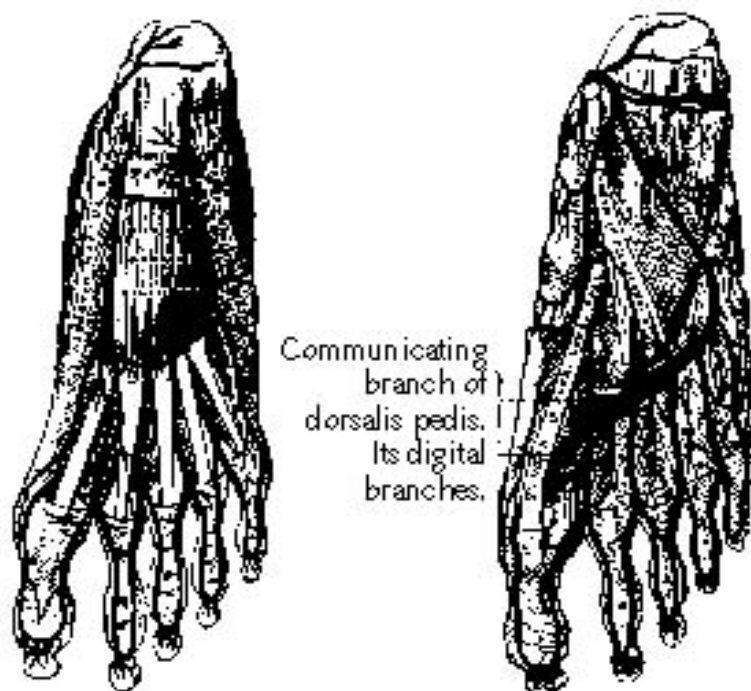


Fig. 322.—The plantar arteries. Superficial view.

Fig. 323.—The plantar arteries. Deep view.

soldering lead wires to ends of 3/32" diameter by 1-1/8" long type 316 stainless steel rods available from welding supply stores. Use "Stay Clean" flux before soldering (zinc

chloride/hydrochloric acid). Shrink-insulate TWO tight layers of tubing over soldered joints to prevent flexing/breaking and lead/copper ions from migrating. Wrap two turns of 100% cotton flannel around rods; wrap with a few turns of strong thread, wrap and tie both ends and cut off excess cloth. Treat end windings and knots with clear fingernail polish or "Fray Check" (fabric & sewing supply stores) to prevent unraveling. Soak in a strong solution of sea salt (not table salt) containing a little wetting agent, like Kodak Photo Flow, ethylene glycol, or 409 kitchen cleaner. Add a few drops of hydrogen peroxide, silver colloid, etc., for disinfectant. Store solution for reuse.

Saturate these cotton "wicks" each time before applying to skin. Tape soaking wet electrodes tightly over pulse sites with paper masking or Transpore tape or with 1" wide stretch elastic bands with tabs of Velcro at ends to fasten.

Electrodes should closely conform precisely along blood vessels, not skewing ever so slightly over to adjacent flesh. This insures better contact and provides very low internal impedance. Avoid crossing arms or legs while treating, since

this may shunt the current. Rinse and blot-dry electrodes and skin after each use. NEVER allow bare metal electrodes to touch skin (during use) as this will cause burns manifested as small red craters taking weeks to heal.

ELECTRODE PLACEMENTS: Locate MAXIMUM pulse position (NOT to be confused with acupuncture, reflexology, Chapman, etc. points) on each foot by feeling on inside of ankle 1" below and to rear of ankle bone, then feel top center of instep. Place electrode on whichever pulse site on that foot feels strongest. Scrub skin over chosen sites with mild soap and water or alcohol swab. Wipe dry. Position the electrodes lengthwise along each left and right foot's blood vessel. We presently prefer foot-to-foot electrode placements, which will encompass about five times the volume of circulating blood undergoing pathogen neutralization compared to the earlier foot-to-back-of-same-knee placements originally suggested in our 1991 paper.

Exception Note: with subjects having perfectly healthy hearts and not wearing pacers, it is convenient to use left-wrist-to-right-wrist exactly over ulnar arterial pulse paths, instead of feet. Wide rubber bands over wires at elbows keep leads out of the way when using hands.

With electrode cable unplugged, turn switch ON and advance amplitude control to MAXIMUM. Push momentary SW. 2 "Test" switch and see that the red and green light-emitting diodes flash alternately. This verifies

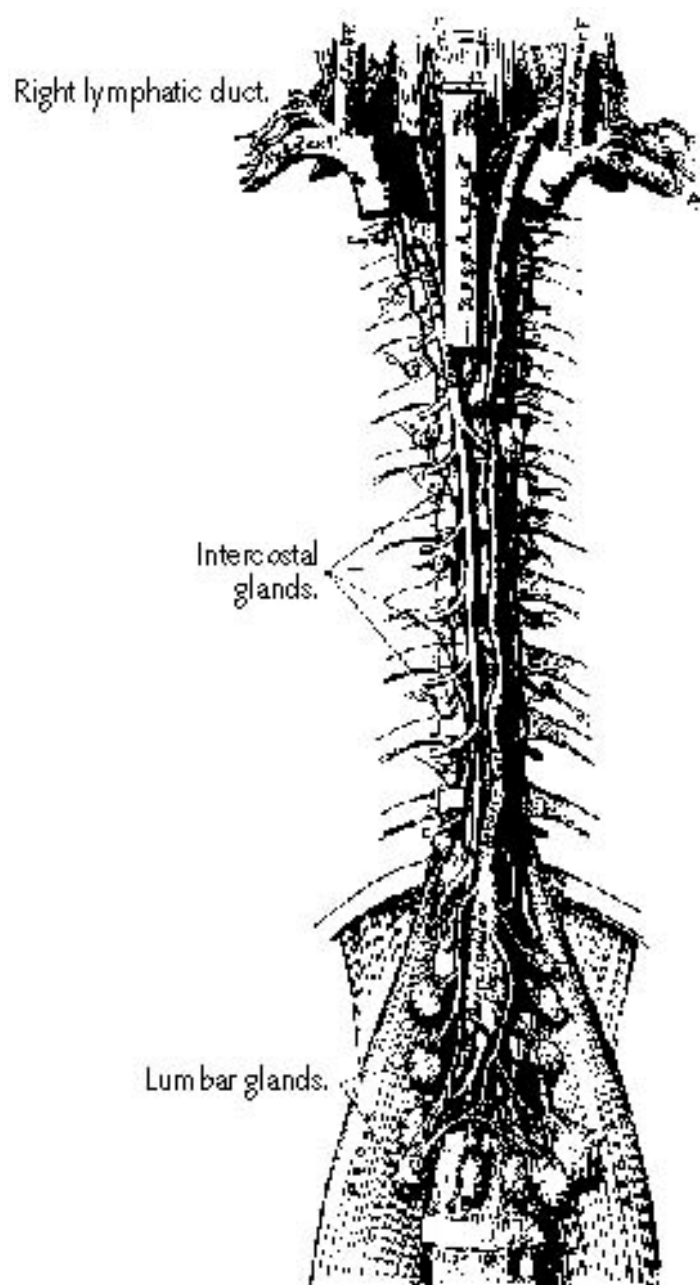


Fig. 337.—The thoracic and right lymphatic duct.

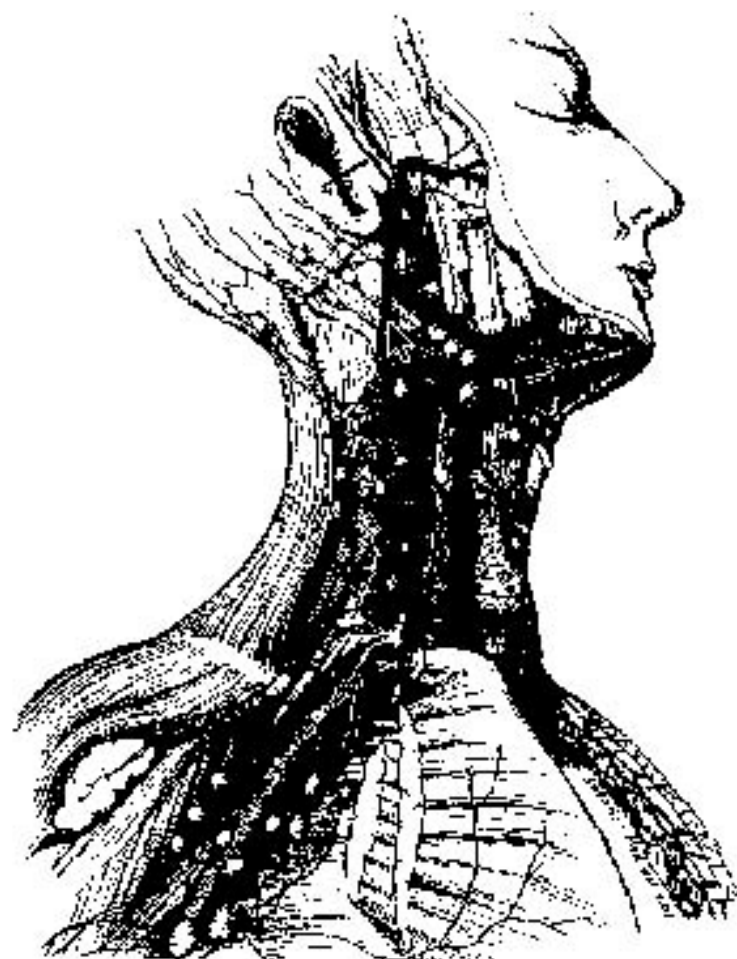


Fig. 339.—The deep lymphatics and glands of the neck and thorax.

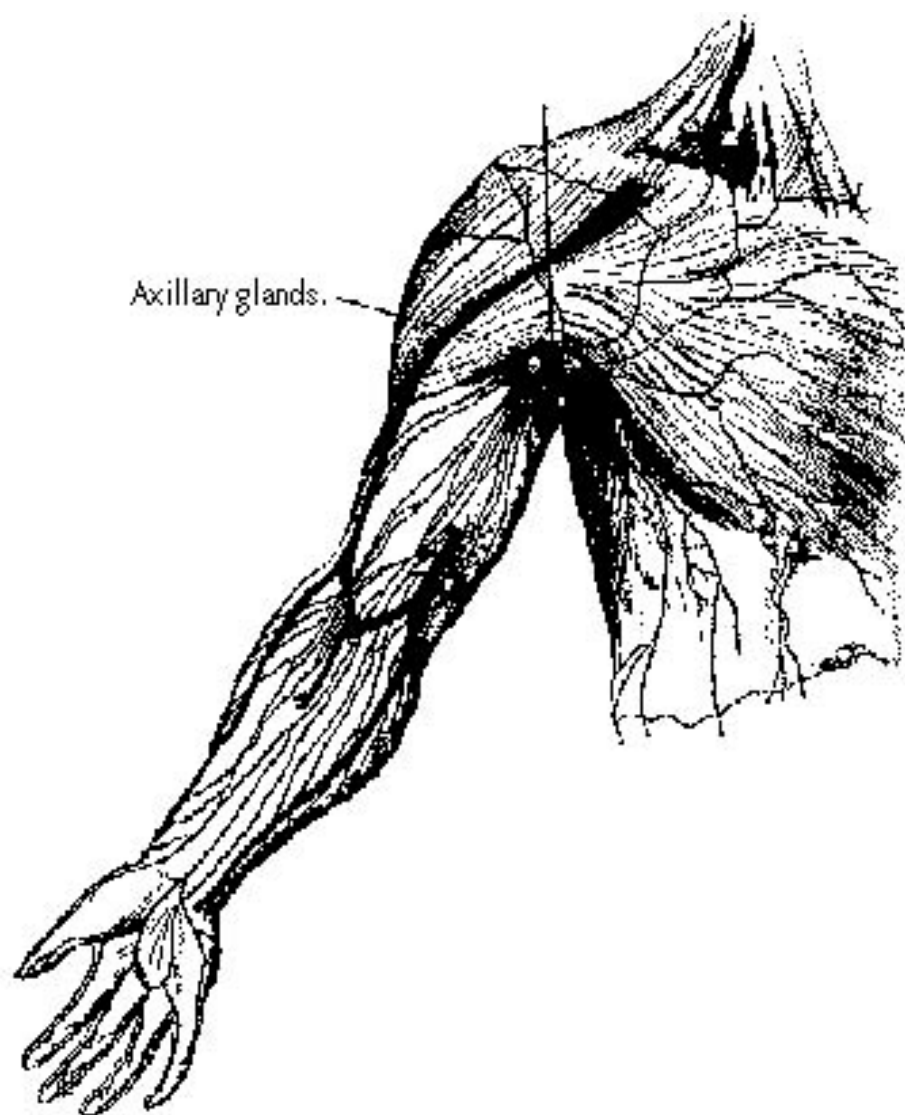


Fig. 340.—The superficial lymphatics and glands of the upper extremity.

that polarity is reversing 4 times per second (frequency is NOT critical) and that batteries are still good. If LEDs don't light, replace all three 9V batteries. When the white incandescent bulb dims or appears yellowish, or relay isn't clicking, replace all four AA cells. Zener diodes will extinguish LEDs when the three 9V batteries' initial 27V drops below 18V after extended use.

If subject has a perfectly healthy heart, wrist-to-wrist placement is more convenient. Never use any electrode larger than 1-1/8" long by 1/8" wide, to avoid wasting current on surrounding tissue. Confine exactly to blood vessels ONLY. Add a drop of salt water to each electrode's cotton cover every 10 minutes to keep electrodes thoroughly saturated during entire session.

Now rotate amplitude control to MINIMUM (counter-clockwise) and plug in electrode cable. Subject now advances dial slowly until he feels a "thumping" and tingling (at the electrode placements on the wrists). Turn as high as tolerable, but don't advance amplitude to where it is ever uncomfortable.

Adjust this voltage level periodically as subject adapts or acclimates to current level after several minutes. If subject perspires, skin resistance may decrease because of moisture, so setting to a lower voltage for comfort is

indicated. Otherwise it is normal to feel progressively less sensation with time. reactions. For very heavy infections, go slower so as not to overload body's toxic disposal capability. With circulation-impaired diabetics, etc., you may wish to extend session times up to 90 minutes to two hours. Again, HAVE SUBJECT DRINK LOTS OF WATER. You may be overexposing if post treatment discomfort is felt.

Subjects may feel sleepy, sluggish, listless, nauseous, faint, or headachy, or have flu-like reactions if neglecting sufficient water intake for flushing toxins. We interpret this as detoxification plus endorphin release due to electrification.

Let them rest and stabilize for 45 minutes before driving if indicated. If this detoxing becomes oppressive, treat every SECOND day. Treating at least 21 times should "fractionate" both juvenile and maturing HIV to overlap maximum neutralization sensitivity windows and interrupt "budding" occurring during the HIV cells' development cycles.

Treatments also safely neutralize many other viruses, fungi, bacteria, parasites, and microbes in blood. See US patents: 5,091,152 and 5,139,684 and 5,188,738 and 5,328,451 and others, as well as numerous valid medical studies which are presently little known or suppressed.

Ingesting a few ounces of 5-to-20-parts-per-

indicated. Otherwise it is normal to feel progressively less sensation with time.

You may notice little or no sensation at full amplitude immediately, but feeling will begin building up to maximum after several minutes, at which time amplitude must be decreased. Typical comfortable input (to skin) is 3mA, and maximum tolerable input (full amplitude) is 7mA, but this "reserve" limit is unnecessary and uncomfortable. Current flowing through blood is very much lower than this E X T E R N A L measurement because of series resistances through skin, tissue, and blood vessel walls.

Apply blood neutralizer for about an hour daily for 21-30 days. Use judgment here. Carefully monitor subject's



Fig. 341.—The superficial lymphatics and glands of the lower extremity.

million of silver colloid solution daily can give subjects a "second intact immune system" and minimize or eliminate opportunistic infections during recovery phase. This miracle substance is pre-1938 technology and, unlike ozone, is considered immune from FDA harassment.

Silver colloid can EASILY be made at home electrolytically in minutes and in any desired quantities and parts per million strength for under 1¢ per gallon plus cost of distilled water. It is ridiculous to purchase it for high prices.

Colloidal silver has no side effects, and is known to rapidly eliminate or prevent hundreds of diseases. Silver colloids won't produce drug-resistant strains as will all other known antibiotics. No reasonable amount can overdose or injure users, either topically, by ingestion, or medical professional injection.

Suggestions For Acquiring And Using An Inductively Coupled Magnetic Pulse Generator For Theoretical Lymph And Tissue HIV Neutralization

Revision: December 18, 1995

Note: These data are for informational and instructional purposes only and are not to be

construed as medical advice. Consult with your licensed health practitioner.

In keeping with do-it-yourself, inexpensive, hypothetical approaches to self-help, the simplest and most rapid means for obtaining a capacitor-discharge magnetic-pulse lymph and tissue pathogen neutralizer would be to find and modify a used, functioning, portable, battery-and-AC-powered electronic flash (strobe light) for cameras. These are acquired at swap meets, yard sales, pawn shops, or in junk boxes at used camera stores. Or purchase a new Vivitar (brand) model 1900 (around \$22) carried at some professional camera stores. This compact, lightweight, inexpensive, rapid recharging flash is only 17.5 watt-seconds of power but is readily available and easily modified. It works well enough for casual use, but runs on batteries only, so has greater operating expense than an AC/DC unit.

California swap meet prices for USED strobes range from \$4 to about \$18. One Sunday the writer found a dozen ac-dc strobes, all in good working condition. Carry four AA batteries with you so you can test flash units before purchasing. I chose to modify a long-discontinued Vivitar (brand) model 110 because it was larger than the rest and seemingly more powerful; however, almost any brand or model of comparable output power (35 watt-seconds) should work. **PREFERABLY SELECT ONE WITH 115V AC AS WELL AS BATTERY OPERATING (DC) CAPABILITY.**

First wind the applicator coil. Junk VHS videocassette reels are cheap, plentiful, and adequate for this application. Remove 5 screws from shell, remove reels, and discard tape. Be SURE alternative spools (if used) are non-conductive or system will not work. Avoid shorter length VHS tape reels which may have center hubs larger than 1" diameter, and won't hold sufficient wire. Drill 1/4" holes through hub and through center of flange(s). Make two 4" discs from 1/4" thick plastic or fiberboard; drill 1/4" center holes and another 1/4" hole off-center so coil's inside lead wire can be pulled through. These "stiffeners" will sandwich the reel's flanges so they won't warp or split as wire pressure builds up while winding progresses. A 2" (or longer) 1/4-20 machine nut and bolt with washers through centers will clamp flange stiffeners and reel and also provide a shaft to hold in a variable speed drill motor or similar winding device, if used. Then remove bolt and stiffeners.

SPECIFICATIONS: 130 turns #14 plain enamel insulated copper magnet wire wound onto 1" ID hub and 3-1/2" OD VHS spool with a gap width for wire of 5/8". Scrape enamel insulation 1/2" from end. Pull inside end of magnet wire through hub and stiffener and to outside. 130 turns (about three 1/2 lb rolls spliced together) should fill spool. Remove bolt, stiffeners, and finished coil.

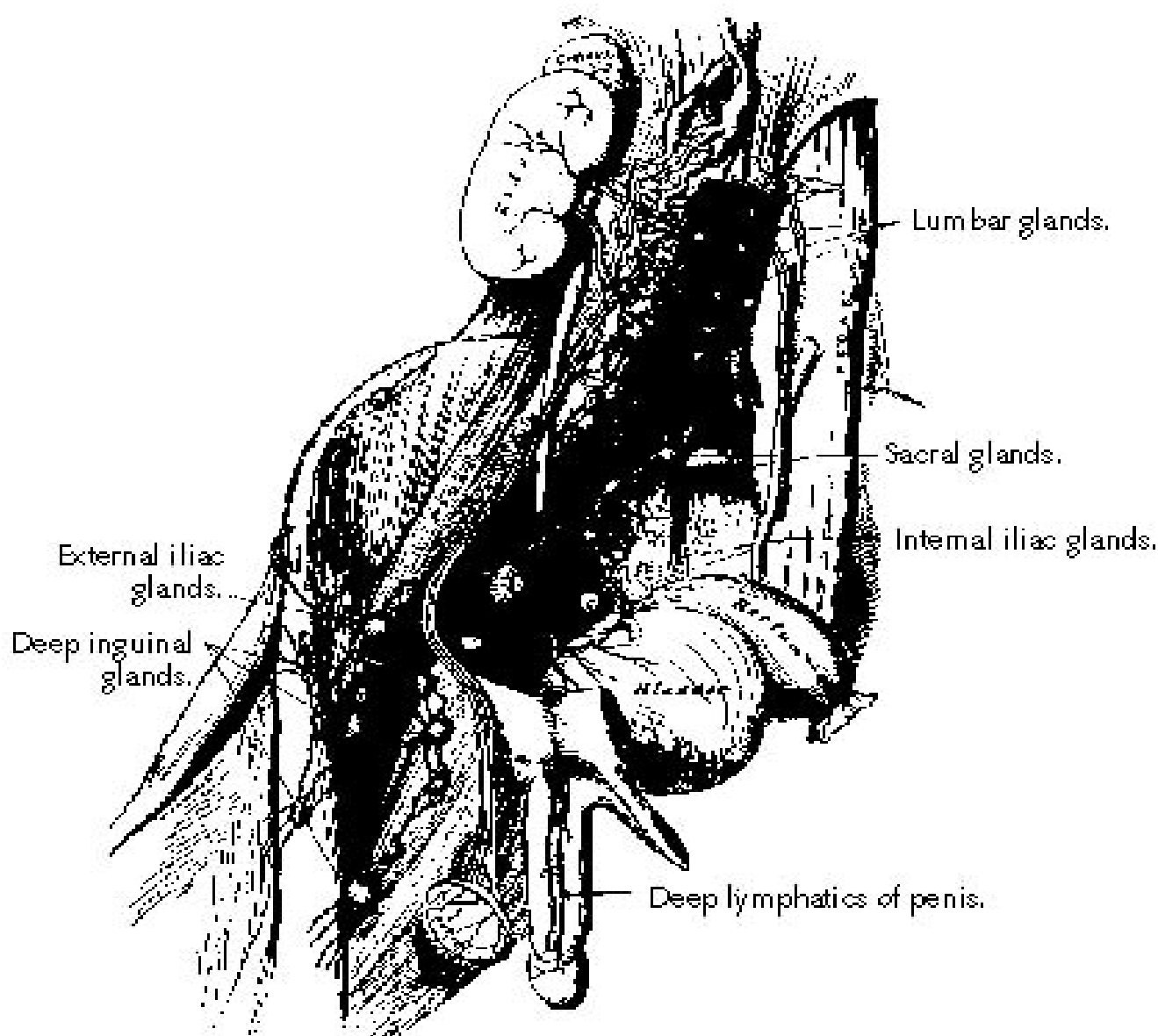


Fig. 342.—The deep lymphatic vessels and glands of the abdomen and pelvis.

Now solder ends of 3 ft. of HEAVY two-wire extension cord to each side of coil. Finished coil weighs 1 lb 3 oz, has 0.935 millihenry inductance, 0.34 ohms resistance, and takes 20 minutes to hand wind or 3 min. with drill motor. An excellent alternative is an AMS (brand) air-core crossover inductor for home audio, MCM Electronics, Centerville, OH 45459, (800) 543-4330 (catalog #50-940; #16 gauge, 0.58 ohms, 2.5mH, 2-7/8" dia., \$10.65).

STROBE MODIFICATION consists simply of wiring the finished applicator coil with 4 ft. leads in series between the flash tube and its storage capacitor. Be extremely cautious when working with case open because a strobe's capacitor can hold a residual high-voltage charge for a long time even when "off". Before modifying and to avoid shock, short out the capacitor by placing clip leads directly across the flash tube. Remember to remove this shunt later.

To install coil, unsolder either wire from flash tube and connect one lead wire from coil to that side of tube. Connect the other lead from coil to the wire you just removed from tube. Insulate connections with tape. This places your coil **IN SERIES** with the flash tube and enables the tube to act as an ionized gas

relay or "thyatron" that dumps most of the capacitor's stored energy through the coil when fired. Lamp will still flash, but less brightly. Cover flash window with black paper. Replace case. You're done!

IS IT WORKING PROPERLY? A good way to test for strength of pulsed magnetic energy is to lay a thin steel washer (one strongly attracted to a magnet) flat on top of the coil, 1/2" off center. A 1" diameter "fender" washer with 1/8" center hole works well. Let the flash unit charge for about ten seconds or until the strobe's "ready light" comes on, then push the flash button and see how high the washer is "kicked" by eddy current repulsion. A 35 watt-second strobe repels a washer about 14 inches vertically. Think of your pulsed coil as the "primary" of a transformer and anything conductive nearby (living tissue included) as the "secondary" into which current is induced when cut by the coil's time-varying magnetic lines of flux.

Your do-it-yourself magnetic pulse generator delivers a measurable output intensity **SEVERAL THOUSAND TIMES** more powerful during each cycle than \$7,000 German "Magnetotrons", Elecsystem "Biotrons", or Canada's "Centurion"—devices

widely exhibited at holistic medical expos, none of which is NEARLY powerful enough for HIV, herpes, hepatitis or Epstein-Barr neutralization or adequate electroporation.

It is functionally similar to the "Diapulse" miracle-working healing modality when the coil is applied over the liver and other organs. Magnetic fields—and therefore induced currents—penetrate ALL body cells, bones, and tissues in proximity to the coil (effective approx. 4 inches deep) and can theoretically neutralize electro-sensitive viruses such as Herpes B, HIV, Hepatitis, Epstein-Barr, and possibly many others as yet undiscovered that can hide WITHIN nerve sheaths and are therefore untouchable via the immune system, white cells, or injectables. This may account for the impossibility of curing many known chronic infections via pharmaceuticals, antibiotics, or any presently known conventional treatments other than electrotherapy.

Use this magnetic pulser on body sites daily, concurrently with the blood-clearing electrical pulse box. This pulser is considered safe to use anywhere on the head, chest, and body, except with cardiac pacemaker users. SEE *GRAY'S ANATOMY* for lymph gland locations.

TO USE: press fully insulated coil flat against body over lymph glands and other selected locations. Let strobe build up to full charge (about 10 seconds or longer between pulses) and fire coil while contacting each site. Subjects will feel no physical sensations except for light "thumps" during this phase of treatment. Exposure levels are considered safe because the intensity of this magnetic pulser is much lower than Nuclear Magnetic Resonance (NMR) imaging that is in routine use on tens of thousands of patients.


But, should subject feel "headachy" or nauseous or sluggish or display flu-like symptoms after exposures with either of these two devices, reduce number of pulses or time (duration) of application, and drink more water.

If the immune system is very badly damaged, you may need to repeat all routines after several months to insure permanent and complete neutralization. WHEN USING, KEEP ELECTROMAGNET COIL SEVERAL FEET AWAY FROM CREDIT CARDS, WATCHES, ANY KIND OF MAGNETIC TAPE, COMPUTERS, FLOPPY DISKS, HOMEOPATHIC REMEDIES, ETC., since its powerful magnetic field can degauss and erase magnetic data as well as subtle energy potentized medicines.

As an unanticipated serendipity, pulsers are reported to erase deeply rooted lymph and tissue pathology and possibly even classical "miasmas" as well as many other microbes, fungi, bacteria, parasites, and viruses. The pulser (flash) should preferably be used with AC power to save battery costs, since you'll

only get about 40 full pulses per new set of alkaline batteries. For sanitary purposes, enclose the coil in a plastic zip-lock sandwich bag that is discarded after each user. When treating numerous subjects, if there's no AC adapter, it is economical to purchase and utilize a small, rechargeable 6V lead-acid "motorcycle"-type storage battery.

HOW MUCH SHOULD THIS COST? Used electronic flash lamps cost approximately \$4 to \$18. Three 0.5 lb. spools of #14 magnet

wire retail for about \$9.66 each at Action Electronics. (You'll need approximately 1.5 lb.) 4-AA alkaline batteries cost about \$ 2.89. A 12 ft., #14, 2-wire, 15 amp. AC extension cord costs about \$2 and makes 4 sets of leads, or use heavy-duty speaker wire. VHS spools cost approximately 50¢. Wholesale wire can be gotten from \$2.50 to \$4.35/lb. in 10 lb. rolls at Pacific Wire & Cable, 1228 S. Village Way, Santa Ana, CA 92704; (714) 558-1864; approximately 1 week delivery. 

Doors Opening For *The SPECTRUM* Video Tape Now Available

3/22/00 RICK MARTIN

In our first real "venturing out" amongst the public, *The SPECTRUM* recently presented a booth at the February 18-20 Preparedness 2000 Expo in Sacramento, California. While this Expo was not overly mobbed with crowds—maybe due to Y2K not happening or the bad weather of that weekend—many EXCELLENT professional contacts were made which will lead to future sharings in this newspaper.

One such contact was Reno, Nevada television host Dennis Grover. Very appreciative of the mission of *The SPECTRUM*, Dennis offered to have Gail and myself as guests on his 60-minute, LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program.


Soooo, after much trepidation and general nervousness, we decided to dive right in and embrace the television medium. His weekly program, called "Liberty And Justice For All" and sponsored by the Washoe County Libertarian Party, was taped and broadcast on Wednesday evening, March 1. Tapes of the program are distributed to a worldwide audience and thus the session is rebroadcast at many different times and places.

The title of this particular program session was "Publishing The Truth". The discussion focused on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

For those of you who may be interested in this subject and our "performance" in the television medium, we are now able to offer a videotape of the program for a cost of \$12 (shipping is included). To order the tape, you may call us toll-free at 1-877-280-2866, or send your request with a check or money order for \$12 to our mailing address: 9101 W. Sahara Ave., PMB 158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

We, of course, would like to extend our deepest thanks to Dennis Grover for offering to us the opportunity of speaking to a much wider audience through the television medium. Tapes of his program are subscribed to as far away as Greece, so we have high expectations of making many new friends through this avenue.

Continuing down this same path of expanded public visibility, by the time you receive this edition of *The SPECTRUM* we will have attended, as exhibitors, the 2000 Freedom Rally, held in Irvine, California. Again we expect to make new friends and open up still more opportunities for making people aware of this unique publication and its information.

And to those of you who have so kindly offered—and have taken the time and energy—to disseminate *The SPECTRUM* at events and places all over the planet, we offer our deepest appreciation. Every day excited calls come into the office from those who are asking to subscribe and wanting ALL of the back issues. They are thrilled by what they have read and, with a buoyant energy in their voices, are so thankful to have found this publication—usually through a friend like YOU! 

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department
PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes		Single Issue Rate
1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
** Design fee		_____
Total		_____

Classified Ad Rates		Single Issue Rate
1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
Number of Lines		_____
Total		_____

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions....

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

J.T. REVELATOR

The book that dares to ask the ultimate question. Many prophets over the last two millennia, each with their own perspective, have tried to warn humanity about the “future” catastrophic “end-time events” in the hopes of altering them. That time is now upon us.

WHY THE END? is a distillation of prophecies and messages spanning the last 2,000 years, sorted by topic for you, the awakening human. Unlike other books that dwell on past history or vague fragments of events, **WHY THE END?** gets to the point, chronicling the diverse range of prophecies and offering the facts and clues from scientific disciplines.

You may have pondered on some of these questions:

Why is time “speeding up”?

Why are animals exhibiting strange behaviors, some dying inexplicably?

Why is the weather fluctuating and getting more severe?

Are you feeling on edge as if something profound is about to happen soon?

Is there a limit to humanity's abuse of the planet?

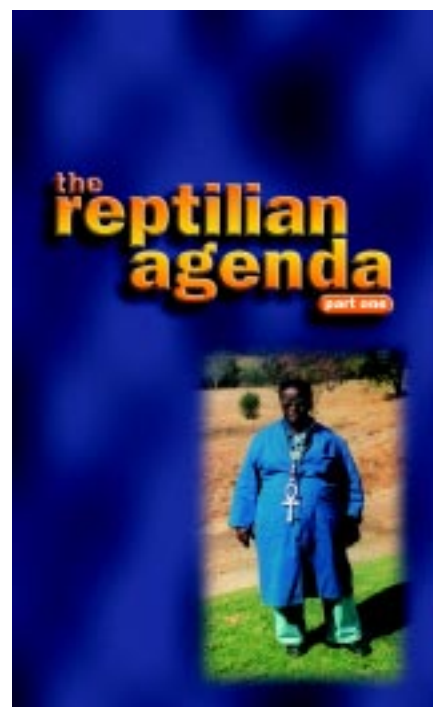
When does the “New Age” begin?

WHY THE END? intends to answer these questions and more in a no-frills, uncompromising manner. Some of these projections are quite harsh and could be interpreted as “doom and gloom”, depending on your perspective. But if you have an appetite of what is really on the horizon, then **WHY THE END?** is the book for you. May you have the eyes to see.

The bottom line is that the Purification of the Earth is underway, and will escalate very soon. **WHY THE END?** will prepare you mentally for the events, while those less informed will become incapacitated by fear as they witness the end of life as we know it. In reality, it is the cleansing of the old to make way for the new “Golden Age”. It then becomes your choice as to how you will witness the events.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II



David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu “sanusi” or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, “The world must know this—and know it now.”

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the “Chitauli” to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET “gods” for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead “greys” many times, he has seen them examined behind their “grey” exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

“This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words”.

—David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

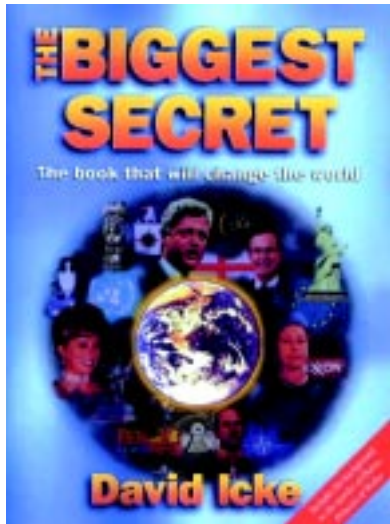
(See page 68 for ordering information)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With Stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions and documents the suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The*

Biggest Secret also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world." No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

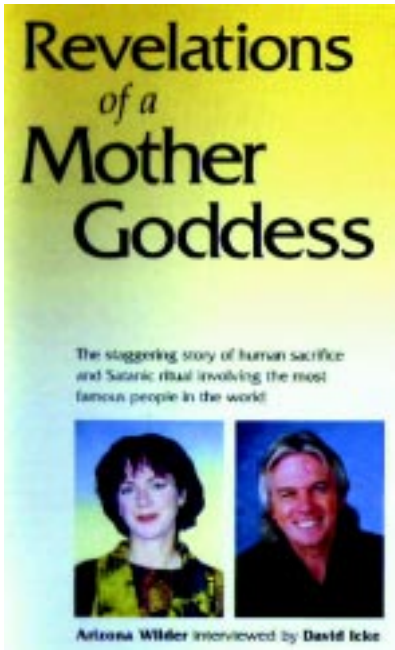
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps, and when he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and their relevance to your daily life.



“Liberty And Justice For All”

Host: Dennis Grover, American

Publishing The Truth

Guests: Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright—*The SPECTRUM*

LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program, with host Dennis Grover.

This very special episode features guests Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright from *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. This discussion focuses on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

(Shipping is included with this item.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only

Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
VIDEO: PUBLISHING THE TRUTH Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 (shipping included)		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49.95		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29.95		

~Shipping Rates~	
United States	
(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book	
Canada	
(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book	
International	
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book	

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 1

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

JUNE 6, 2000

A Talk With The Ishaya Monks: Powerful, Ancient Teaching Held For This Historic Cycle

5/25/00 RICK MARTIN

IN THIS ISSUE:

**Update From Our Editor:
Happy First Anniversary p.2**

The News Desk, p.3

Support Our Advertisers, p.13

Hatonn:

**Staying The Course
Despite Rough Seas, p.14**

**The Curious Case Of
Dave Overton's Gold And The Phoenix Institute, p.16**

Chemtrails:

**Did An Airline Mechanic Stumble Upon The Truth?
“Project Cloverleaf”, p.33**

Soltec:

Learn To Balance In The “Now”, p.39

**Exposing A Sick And Demented Fraud:
The Truth About “Holy” Sathya Sai Baba, p.41**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.54

2 New Books 4 Sale, p.56

Christ said: “If those who lead you say to you, ‘See, the kingdom is in the sky,’ then the birds of the sky will precede you. If they say to you, ‘It is in the sea,’ then the fish will precede you. Rather, the kingdom is inside of you, and it is outside of you. When you come to know yourselves, then you will become known, and you will realize that it is you who are the sons of the living Father. But if you will not know yourselves, you dwell in poverty and it is you who are that poverty.” — *The Gospel of Thomas*

What an absolute joy it is to work on a story like this one.

Why? Because this story is uplifting and satisfying, and based on positive energy. It is a break from the “heavy” subject material that often constitutes my interviews.

I initially became aware of the Ishaya monks as a result of

(Please see A Talk With The Ishaya Monks, p.20)

The SPECTRUM
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

Happy First Anniversary!

To All Of YOU Who Have Helped

The SPECTRUM

Achieve This Important Milestone

A round of applause and congratulations is in order as we arrive at this one-year milestone for The SPECTRUM newspaper. You who have helped us get to this point—through so many avenues, from financial support, to spreading "the word" about this paper to others, to blessing us with the most wonderful notes and calls of encouragement—deserve kudos as least as much as we do.

At the beginning of my introductory remarks for the Premier Issue of June 1, 1999, I stated: "Our path of coming to life has been quite a bumpy one, and our birthing pains a bit arduous, but here we are—finally!"

That was, of course, an understatement of the actual nasty events which conspired to try to keep us from coming to life. And the dark energies have not let up their harassment one bit as we proceeded down the road of this past year. Commander Hatonn has some interesting things to say about this subject in an unexpected "anniversary" message for this issue of The SPECTRUM.

Somehow, twelve months and twelve papers later, we continue to grow in popularity and (according to your notes and calls) quality of journalistic presentation. For example, in response to our Front Page story last month on the "Black" Pope and that missing link in the conspiracy puzzle, a thankful Ms. F.S. of Pacifica CA expressed in a brief note what many, many of you also conveyed to us:

"This is the best issue yet and I didn't think it could get any better!"

"I've looked for many years for the man at the top—am so happy to find out! I've found the Masons, Bilderbergers, Trilateral Commission, etc., but I knew there was someone else and I could never figure out why they hit Christians so hard—now I know! No wonder we get paranoid!"

"Thanks to you all, F.S."

Then there was the kind of P.S. that I mentioned earlier is part of what has helped us to grow and become better known with each passing month:

"Please send my son a copy. Thanks."

And then there was another P.S. which brings home a most important point we encounter frequently from you who are senior enough citizens to have caught a whiff of some of the shenanigans pulled by the dark, so-called "elite" controllers of this planet back in the days before the media and other sources of

information were so well controlled:

"I recall hearing about a 'Black' Pope about 60-65 years ago, but all they knew was that there were two Popes. So I forgot about it. Maybe that's why some people were anti-Catholic—they couldn't distinguish all the fine points!"

The above kind of astute "connecting the dots" is what The SPECTRUM is all about and certainly what gives us a thrill and encourages us to continue bringing forth The Truth as such is caused to cross our path to share with you.

Speaking of which, it may come as a shock to many of you (it certainly aged me a bit) that we came very, very close—one afternoon a few weeks ago—to having to send you, rather than this paper this month, a one-page letter saying something along the lines of "there will be no newspaper until further notice". It happened that a primary funding source could no longer help us and, were it not for another angel who stepped forward with typical quiet grace, we would be dead in the water now.

That's how much we depend on your help. That's how close we come, every month, to not being able to bring you the kind of features that prompted the wonderful note from F.S. above.

As Commander Hatonn also mentions in his "anniversary" message, some of you who might otherwise help us financially remain in a state of withdrawal from having been "stung" in the past. Only YOU can recognize and overcome that fear reaction, though our article this month on the Dave Overton/Phoenix Institute/"Pot O'Gold" case may provide some frequently-asked-for insights concerning the sordid matters which caused this newspaper to come into existence in the first place.

We intend to keep on track as long as there is "fuel in the tank" with which to keep the machinery running. And we are truly grateful for the help of all kinds that has allowed us to reach this First Anniversary milestone.

As you look out with discernment upon the events happening all around us, it is becoming more and more clear that, in this time of the Great Awakening, the walls of lies and deceit are crumbling faster than the dark ones can fix the growing leaks. Our articles herein on Sai Baba and "chemtrails" are just two examples of what's happening with greater and greater frequency. Things are SURE getting interesting!

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

6/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

FORGOTTEN FACTS

From a reader and supporter, 5/16/00: [quoting]

Here's an interesting long lost fact:

Back in 1969, a group of Black Panthers decided that a fellow Black, named Alex Rackley, needed to die. Rackley was a fellow Panther suspected of disloyalty. Rackley was first tied to a chair. Once safely immobilized his "friends" tortured him for hours by, among other things, pouring boiling water on him.

When they got tired of torturing Rackley, Black Panther member Warren Kimbo took Mr. Rackley outside and put a bullet in his head.

Rackley's body was later found floating in a river about 25 miles north of New Haven, Conn.

Perhaps at this point you're curious as to what happened to these Black Panthers. In 1977, that's only eight years later, only one of the killers was still in jail. The shooter, Warren Kimbro, managed to get a scholarship to Harvard. He later became an assistant dean at Eastern Connecticut State College.

Isn't that something? As a '60s radical you can pump a bullet into someone's head, and a few years later, in the same state, you can become an assistant college dean! Only in America! [Sorry, but this goes on all over the world!]

Erica Huggins was the lady who served the Panthers by boiling the water for Mr. Rackley's torture. Some years later she was elected to a California School Board.

How in the world do you think these killers got off so easy? Maybe it was in some part due to the efforts of two people who came to the defense of the Panthers.

These two people actually went so far as to shut down Yale University with demonstrations in defense of the accused Black Panthers during their trial.

One of these people was none other than Bill Lan Lee. Mr. Lee, or Mr. Lan Lee, as the case may be, isn't a college dean. He isn't a member of a California school board. He is now head of the U.S. Justice Department's Civil Rights Division.

Ok, so who was the other Panther defender? Is this other notable Panther defender now a school board member?

Is this other Panther apologist now an assistant college dean?

No, neither!

The other Panther defender was, like Lee, a radical law student at Yale University at the time. She is now known as the "smartest

woman in the world".

She is none other than the unofficial [now official] Democratic candidate for the U.S. Senate from the State of New York—our lovely First Lady, the incredible Hillary Rodham Clinton.

Pass this on.

HAVE A GOOD DAY! [End quoting]

As most of our readers already know, the so-called elite who rule this world from behind the scenes are almost all criminals of one kind or another, as are most of the puppets they place into important positions, and should be in prisons. Meanwhile, many of the ones who are in prisons are whistle blowers, etc., who have tried to do the right thing but were not aware of just who they were up against.

FOURTH AMENDMENT

SNEAK ATTACK!

RENO'S OUTRAGEOUS "SECRET SEARCHES" MEASURE

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 5/21/00: [quoting]

The Reno Department of Justice is very good at being sneaky. The DOJ's lobbyists are on the verge of successfully sneaking into law a provision which will authorize federal agents to stealthily enter people's homes, search the homes, and not tell anyone.

The Secret Searches measure is so outrageous that it would have no chance of being enacted as a bill on its own, when subjected to public scrutiny and debate. So instead, the DOJ has nestled the Secret Search item deep inside a long bill dealing with methamphetamines. The measure is further disguised with the innocuous title of "Notice Clarification".

Subject to virtually no public discussion, the Secret Searches item has already passed the Senate, hidden inside the methamphetamine giant S.486. Next week, the House Judiciary Committee will take up H.R. 2987, the House version of the Senate bill, which also contains the buried clause on Secret Searches (section 301). The federal bankruptcy

reform bill (which has passed both houses, and is currently in a conference committee) likewise has the hidden Secret Searches language.

If the Secret Searches provision became law, it would apply to all searches conducted by the federal government, not just searches involving methamphetamines or bankruptcy.

When conducting searches, federal agents are currently required to announce their presence before entering, and to provide an inventory of any items they take. Because the person whose home or business is being searched knows about the search, he can exercise his *Fourth Amendment* rights, and make sure that the police have a properly-issued search warrant. He can also see if the search is being conducted according to the warrant's terms, i.e., the police are searching only for items authorized by the warrant, they are searching the right address, etc.

But under a Secret Searches law, federal police could enter a person's home surreptitiously, conduct a search, and not tell the homeowner until months later.

Even months later, the police would not have to provide an inventory of "intangible" items which were taken in a search. So if the police entered your home secretly, and photocopied your diary or made a copy of your computer hard disk, they would never have to inform you of their actions.

Should the Secret Searches item be deleted from the methamphetamine and bankruptcy bills, it is likely that Clinton will try to sneak the item into a gigantic budget bill, during the Congressional Republicans' annual fall appropriations surrender. Take note: In a previous Congress, Clinton was able to obtain authority for warrantless wiretaps, which had been defeated after public debate earlier in the year, by hiding the authority in the year's omnibus budget bill. [End quoting]

Are we going to let them get away with this while we are entertained by sports, TV, etc.?



ARE WE FIDDLING WHILE ROME BURNS?

WAS ELIAN'S FREEDOM FLIGHT STAGED?

From *RUMOR MILL NEWS (RUMILLS)*, (<http://www.rumormillnews.com>), 5/25/00: [quoting]

On January 7, 2000, a *Rumor Mill News* source stated: "that a joint operation between Cuba and the United States arranged for the small group of Cuban refugees to make an attempt to reach the United States in a small boat.

"Once the boat was near shipping and fishing areas, it was sabotaged. Elian was the only survivor."

The anonymous source stated that Elian had NOT been in the water for two days.

The following article from the *Miami Herald* seems to confirm our source's information. If Elian's "rescue" was a staged event, then there are many questions that need to be answered.

Where is Elian's mother and her boyfriend?

Are they dead—i.e., were they murdered to create "The Elian Crisis"?

Are they in prison in Cuba? Was Elian's father right when he told Elian that his mother was alive and back in Cuba?

Who are these other two survivors? Are they Cuban agents or American agents?

Why did Donato Dalrymple go fishing with his cousin on that eventful day?

Like many low-level CIA agents from the cold war days, Dalrymple has a Russian wife. (Remember Marina Oswald?) Is Dalrymple an agent—and if so, which government does he work for? Russia, the United States, or Cuba?

Rumor Mill News still has its agents out gathering more information on this. As it comes in, we will pass it on. Meanwhile, consider the following:

ACCOUNTS OF SURVIVORS IN ELIAN SAGA DISPUTED

By Alfonso Chardy,
<achardy@herald.com>:

SAGA OF ELIAN

<<http://www.herald.com/content/archive/news/rafters99/docs2/029395.htm>>

A doctor who examined Elian Gonzalez shortly after he was rescued on Thanksgiving Day told immigration authorities the boy probably had been in the water less than 24 hours, newly released U.S. Coast Guard records show.

The records, and interviews based on them, also cast doubt on the commonly told story of how the two adult survivors of the rafter tragedy came ashore.

A man listed in the documents as a witness told *The Herald* on Tuesday that he found

Arianne Horta and Nivaldo Fernandez several miles out to sea and brought them to Crandon Park Marina so they would not be returned to Cuba.

The two survivors have insisted that they swam to shore by themselves, a story Horta repeated again this week.

The records, released to *The Herald* in response to a request filed under the federal Freedom of Information Act, are unlikely to change the basic legal issues in the court battle over whether Elian Gonzalez is entitled to a political asylum hearing.

But they show that six months after Elian was plucked from the sea, there is still much that is not known for sure about the sinking of the boat that carried Elian, his mother, and 12 other people on an ill-fated journey to the United States.

Resolving those discrepancies could prove difficult. Only Horta, Fernandez and Elian, who was then 5 years old, survived the sinking, and the documents suggest that Horta and Fernandez have changed some of the details of their account since they were first interviewed by U.S. authorities.

But Coast Guard officials also were cautious about the accuracy of information contained in the phone and radio logs provided to *The Herald*.

"Many times, the information in the logs is hearsay" said a Coast Guard spokeswoman who asked that her name not be published.

According to the most oft-repeated version of the events, the boat in which Elian, his mother Horta, 22, and her boyfriend Fernandez, 33, were traveling capsized late at night Monday, Nov. 22. That would mean that Elian, Horta, and Fernandez spent more than 50 hours in the water before being rescued on the morning of Nov. 25, Thanksgiving Day.

There is little doubt that the boat left Cuba Nov. 22. Cuban authorities telexed the U.S. Coast Guard that day reporting that a badly overloaded boat had left for the United States. And a phone bill shows that Elian's grandfather, Juan Gonzalez Hernandez, placed a collect call to his sister in Miami, Georgina Cid, at 9:01 p.m. that day, to report that Elian and his mother were on their way to Miami.

But it is less clear what happened between that time and 6:25 a.m. Thanksgiving Day—the time listed on a Miami-Dade police report taken on the discovery at Crandon Park Marina of Horta and Fernandez. Elian was located about two hours later off Fort Lauderdale.

In an interview Tuesday, Horta repeated her version of events that she, Fernandez, and Elian were in the water from around 10 p.m. Monday Nov. 22 until their discovery Nov. 25.

"I remember distinctly that we went into the water Nov. 22 because it was my birthday" Horta said. "I spent my birthday in the water."

A Coast Guard log entry at noon, Nov. 25,

however, contradicts Horta. It says the boat capsized "early morning Tuesday."

DEEP SUSPICION

Another Coast Guard log entry written at 6:52 p.m. Nov. 25 reflects deep Border Patrol suspicion that the survivors could have been in the water since Monday night. It quotes an unidentified Border Patrol agent as saying it was "not believable that a 5-year-old survived on a raft for 3 days".

Yet, the same log entry notes that "Miami medical personnel" had indicated to the Border Patrol that Horta and Fernandez "look like they could have been out there for that long".

Another entry, this from Nov. 26, the day after the rescues, claims that a doctor had said the boy had been in the water much less time than the commonly believed version would suggest.

"Doctor said the boy wasn't in the water 24 hrs" the entry says. The notation was made by an unidentified Coast Guard mission coordinator.

The coordinator obtained the information from a U.S. Border Patrol officer who—in turn—was relaying the gist of a conversation with one of the doctors who treated Elian at Joe DiMaggio Children's Hospital in Hollywood.

The Coast Guard said this week that it did not have the name of the doctor. A spokeswoman for the hospital, Lauri Brunelli, declined to comment, citing patient confidentiality.

Inconsistencies about the timing of the capsizing are compounded by differing versions of how Horta and Fernandez reached shore.

Horta, in a story *The Herald* published Nov. 28, was quoted as saying she and Fernandez were rescued by a passing boat. But in a later story, published Dec. 13, Horta left the impression she and Fernandez swam to shore—a version Horta repeated Tuesday, saying that she and Fernandez made the swim after seeing the lights of Key Biscayne.

WITNESS NAMED

But a previously unreleased police report gave the name of a witness, Reniel Carmenate, who when contacted by *The Herald* on Tuesday, gave two accounts of how Horta and Fernandez were rescued, both of which differed from Horta's version.

In the first, Carmenate said that he and other people pulled Horta and Fernandez from an inner tube as it floated in the water near Crandon Park Marina on the west side of the Rickenbacker Causeway near Key Biscayne.

But when told that Horta claimed that she and Fernandez had swum to shore, Carmenate changed his story.

"I guess I'll have to tell you what really happened" he said. "The real story is that we

found them several miles off Key Biscayne.”

Carmenate said he took Horta and Fernandez to shore before calling authorities so the couple would not be automatically returned to Cuba. Cuban migrants intercepted at sea are generally repatriated, while those who reach shore usually stay.

Carmenate said he was aware of the policy because he had been a “rafter” himself. Carmenate said he arrived from Cuba by boat two years ago.

Told of Carmenate’s version, Horta insisted Wednesday that she and Fernandez swam to shore by themselves and that she had never met Carmenate. Fernandez could not be reached for comment.

But there is little doubt that Carmenate was one of the sources of the first reports to authorities about Horta and Fernandez. His name is listed in a Miami-Dade police account of the incident, and a Coast Guard log entry notes that a Border Patrol agent believed that the fishermen who found Horta and Fernandez somehow were involved.

RUMOR MILL NEWS AGENCY, P.O. BOX 1784, APTOS, CA 95001, TEL/FAX: 831-462-3949. [End quoting]

Anything the government is involved so heavily within can’t be as simple as the media try to make it out to be. This may or may not be true, but it sure gives a lot to think about—shades of the movie *Wag The Dog*.

GENE-ALTERED FOOD CLEARS FDA HURDLE

From *ASSOCIATED PRESS*, 5/12/00: [quoting]

Food labels will **NOT** have to disclose whether **ANY** ingredients are genetically engineered, the Clinton administration decided Wednesday.

“The scientific evidence does not show that these products are any different from a health

and safety standpoint” said Joe Levitt, director of the Food and Drug Administration’s Center for Food Safety and Applied Nutrition.

Instead, the administration adopted a series of industry-backed steps intended to assure the public that genetically engineered plants and animals are safe to eat.

Critics of the industry say there isn’t enough knowledge about possible allergic reactions to the food or potential harm to the environment, and they have demanded both a labeling requirement and tougher testing standards for biotech food.

The administration’s plan would formalize the FDA’s review process for new biotech crops and set labeling standards restricting the claims made for biotech-free foods.

Biotech companies will be required to turn over their research data and to notify the FDA at least four months in advance of releasing new genetically engineered ingredients for animal-feeding products or food directly consumed by humans. [End quoting]

It looks like we’re going to have to really speak **LOUD AND CLEAR** to our representatives in Congress if we are going to persuade them to allow us to have just plain unadulterated food to eat. If we don’t, we can only expect much harsher poisoning with no way to tell.

STUDY SAYS CHEMO DULLS THE INTELLECT

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 3/29/00: [quoting]

Ordinary doses of chemotherapy sometimes appear to permanently dull survivors’ intellectual powers, leaving them with poor memories, muddy thinking, and inability to do math in their heads, new research suggests. Cancer patients often complain of “chemobrain” or “woolly-headedness” during treatment. While they are typically reassured this will go

away, little attempt has been made until now to see if these subtle problems linger years later. The new study, conducted at Dartmouth Medical School, found that people who get **s t a n d a r d** chemotherapy appear to be about twice as likely as other cancer patients to score poorly on various intelligence tests an average of 10 years after their treatment. [End quoting]

It does far more than deaden the brain. Why do you think, along with radiation, it’s the dark, so-called elites’ favorite treatment for one of the biggest killers?

Remember the game plan is to get your money and then kill most of the world’s population. The way to accomplish this is to get you sick and let you die slowly. Then they get your money, and you don’t even suspect, much less blame them.

Meanwhile, many legitimate cancer cures have been around for most of a century, yet these are mostly not among the choices you are allowed by the medical police out to “protect” you, through suppression, unless you go to Mexico or elsewhere.

The FDA is now also trying to outlaw any practioner of natural help for getting well. This is being acted upon at the present time, and if we don’t speak up very soon, it will be too late!

HUGE ICEBERGS ADRIFT FROM ANTARCTICA

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 5/11/00: [quoting]

Three giant icebergs have broken off the Ronne Ice Shelf in Antarctica and are adrift, the National Ice Center reported Wednesday.

Iceberg A-43 was detected by satellite on May 5, having broken free on May 4.

Iceberg A-44 broke loose May 6, at about the same time A-43 broke in half to form A-43A and A-43B.

The center said A-43A measures 107 miles by 21 miles; A-43B is 53 miles by 23, and A-44 is 41 by 20 miles.

When an iceberg is first sighted, the National Center in Suitland, MD, documents its point of origin and assigns a letter, dividing Antarctica into quadrants. For example, A-44 is the 44th iceberg the ice center has found in quadrant A, which is the area due south of South America.

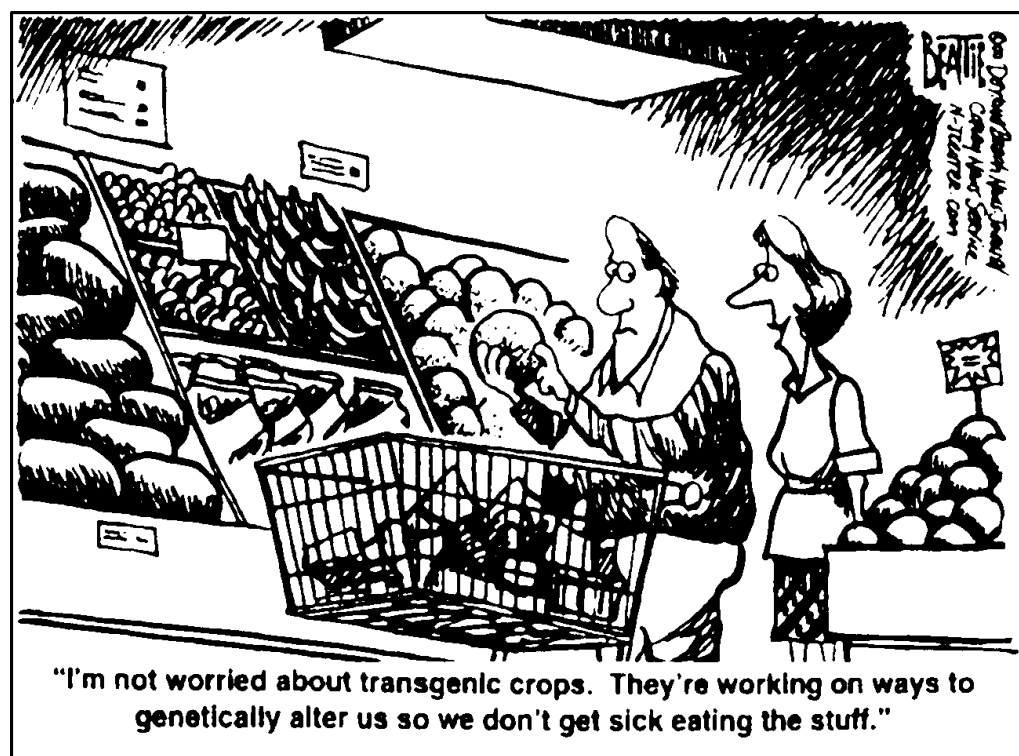
The ice center is a joint activity of the Navy, National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, and the Coast Guard. [End quoting]

If this isn’t enough to wake us up to radical changes in climate and weather, then the storm in Liberty, Texas the night of May 19 should do the job. They had 18.5 inches of rain in—believe it or not—5 hours, between 9 p.m. and 2 a.m. Saturday morning! That is an average of 3.7 inches per hour for 5 hours straight!

Another article I read said that certain parts of Australia had 10-15 times the normal rainfall for the first 3 months of this year.

The weather patterns are shifting drastically and, along with other indicators, suggest that severe Earth changes are soon upon us.

Also remember that the normal media prostitutes are usually instructed to play down these kinds of storms and, with only passing



attention, don't even consider them "newsworthy"—while keeping your attention focused on "important" matters like the latest fashions.

People have made fun of those who prepared themselves for emergencies, and yet the news today is stating that many thousands of people along the East Coast of the U.S. are without power for many hours from a severe storm. The power industry is warning there will probably be many areas of the country that will have blackouts this summer because of lack of sufficient power and distribution. So just who is so stupid and paranoid to have emergency supplies handy?

TOO MANY CONTRADICTIONS FOR THOSE WITH EYES TO SEE

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, 5/10/00: [quoting]

If what is heard is true, then our economy is the greatest in history. Why then are so many new programs being created for the poor? A contradiction.

If the unemployment percentage or figure is the lowest in history, why then are the homeless numbers not dropping, but increasing? A contradiction.

If the wages and salaries are the highest ever, then why is the poverty level not decreasing? A contradiction.

If the states and federal government all have the largest surpluses in history, then why is the extra money not being returned to the rightful owners of those funds, the people, and the tax rates lowered? A contradiction.

A government rule, regulation, or law covers every single facet or phase of our lives. If our premise in this country is freedom and liberty, why then do we have less of those two rights than we had yesterday? A contradiction.

If George Orwell's 1984 book is a fictional account of what he foresaw for the future, why then do we have "secret witness" and "inform on your neighbor" programs? A contradiction.

If our government is honest as it proclaims itself to be, why then are these questions being asked?

The truth is absolute and cannot be changed or denied. — Ronn Jackson, Canton, South Dakota [End quoting]

Just carefully watching the evening news programs on our vidiot boxes can quickly add quite a few more items to the above list. Seems a lot like 1929 all over again, shortly before the Stock Market crash that October.

SUICIDE SEEDS ON THE FAST TRACK

From *STRATEGY*, Australia, Intl., 3/2000: [quoting]

Rural Advancement Foundation, 2/25/00
TERMINATOR 2 YEARS LATER:

SUICIDE SEEDS ON THE FAST TRACK

"We've continued right on with work on the Technology Protection System [Terminator]. We never really slowed down. We're on target, moving ahead to commercialize it. We never really backed off." — Harry Collins, Delta & Pine Land Seed Co., January, 2000

ISSUE: Despite mounting opposition from national governments and United Nations' agencies, work on Terminator and Traitor (genetic trait control) moves full speed ahead. After Monsanto and AstraZeneca publicly vowed not to commercialize suicide seeds in 1999, governments and civil society organizations were lulled into thinking that the crisis had passed.

Nothing could be further from the truth. Last year AstraZeneca conducted its first field trial on genetic trait control technology in the UK. According to industry sources, it is not the first company to conduct field tests. Can commercialization be far behind?

PLAYERS: Delta & Pine Land, the world's largest cotton seed company, proudly asserts that it is "moving ahead to commercialize" Terminator. Monsanto and AstraZeneca have each merged with other companies since they pledged not to commercialize suicide seeds. The Gene Giants collectively hold over 30 Terminator-type patents. Corporate commitments to disavow Terminator are short-lived and virtually meaningless in light of the eye-popping pace of corporate takeovers and makeovers. The United Nations' Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) Director General Jacques Diouf has joined many governments in opposing Terminator. Despite massive public protest, the US Department of Agriculture (USDA) continues to defend and support anti-farmer, Terminator research.

IMPACT: Without government action to firmly reject Terminator and Traitor, these technologies will soon be available commercially, with potentially disastrous consequences for farmers, food security, and biodiversity.

Chemically dependent seeds are the goal of Traitor technology—will hold farmers and food security hostage to a handful of multinational enterprises.

National agricultural production could become wholly dependent upon foreign exports of critical chemical inducers. Entire countries could be forced to surrender national seed sovereignty and be held in biological bondage if governments decided to use the technology to enforce trade sanctions or resolve trade disputes. Could genetic trait control technology become a biological weapon used for agro-terrorism?

POLICY: The future of Terminator/Traitor Technology rests with national governments and multinational corporations. The pressure points for political action are, first and foremost,

with national governments around the world.

Second, pressure should be applied at key international forums such as the Convention on Biological Diversity, FAO, the World Trade Organization's Trade-Related Intellectual Property (WTO/TRIPs), at the upcoming Global Forum on Agricultural Research in Dresden, and at negotiations in Geneva to strengthen the Biological and Toxin Weapons Convention. RAFI's work in Year Three of the Terminator will be in these international areas.

RAM Intematxmal Office, 110 Osborne Street, Suite 202, Winnipeg, Manitoba, R3L 1Y5 Canada, Tel: 204-453-5259; Fax 204-925-8034; e-mail: <rafi@rafi.org>, <<http://www.rafi.org>> [End quoting]

PLEASE USE ANY METHOD YOU CAN TO CONTACT YOUR POLITICIANS AND BUREAUCRATS TO LET THEM KNOW YOU WANT SOMETHING DONE TO REMEDY THIS SITUATION—IT IS ONLY YOUR LIFE AND COUNTRY THAT ARE AT STAKE!

HANDYMAN SAVES KNIFING VICTIM'S LIFE—BY SEALING HIS WOUND WITH SUPER GLUE!

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 5/10/00: [quoting]

Now this story is not too far fetched, I know of others that have super glued wounds.

Love & Light, Louise

I thought you might be interested in the following page, taken from WEEKLY WORLD NEWS Online.

To view the HTML version, just go to this URL: <<http://www.weeklyworldnews.com/stories/1894.html>>.

GRAND RAPIDS, Mich.—Hero handyman Larry Vurtenbrad saved a stabbing victim from bleeding to death by sealing the wound with glue!

The quick-thinking jack-of-all-trades used the super-strong, super glue-type adhesive to close up the wound in 41-year-old Dave Cleardow's belly after a vicious mugger slashed the victim wide open.

"Had it not been for the swift and resourceful actions taken by Mr. Vurtenbrad, Mr. Cleardow would not be alive today" said an emergency room physician who treated the victim.

The incredible drama unfolded one night in early April as Vurtenbrad headed back to his truck, toolbox in hand, after spending 12 hours repairing the plumbing in an aging apartment building.

"I was dog-tired and just ready to plop into bed" he recalls.

But as he passed an alley, he heard groans of agony—and when he glanced down the dark passageway, he saw a man lying in a heap.

"He was moaning, 'Help me, I've been

stabbed’” said the 35-year-old handyman.

Vurtenbrad rushed to the victim’s side and was horrified by what he saw. Not only was the trucker lying in a pool of blood, his abdomen had been slashed horizontally and his intestines were literally hanging out of his body. “I knelt next to him and kind of pushed his guts back in and squeezed the two flaps of flesh back together” the Good Samaritan says.

“I told him, ‘Take it easy, it’s not as bad as it looks.’”

But Vurtenbrad knew the situation was grave. He told Cleardow to hold the flaps of skin together with his hands, then yelled to a passerby to call 911 while he looked for something to use as a bandage.

Desperately, he threw open his toolbox and reached in for his trusty duct tape.” When I saw that my last roll was empty, I thought we were out of luck” he recalls.

Then the handyman saw it: A tube of the industrial-strength glue, guaranteed to bond virtually any type of material instantly.

After telling the bleeding man to line up the two flaps properly, Vurtenbrad applied the glue liberally to the wound, pushed the flesh together, and prayed.

Within seconds, the bleeding stopped and the flaps were holding together on their own, as if stitched by a trained surgeon. About 21 minutes later, an ambulance showed up. But doctors admit that if it hadn’t been for the glue, Cleardow would have died in the filthy alley.

Now recovered from his injury, Cleardow is grateful to his rescuer. “The robber came up behind me and I really thought I was going to die” he said. “But Larry Vurtenbrad saved my life. He’s a hero.” [End quoting]

Hopefully this information may help to save other lives in an emergency situation.

OUR FOREFATHERS ON FIREARMS

From *THE KEYSTONE SENTINEL*, Vol. V, #4, 4/00: [quoting]

“Firearms stand next in importance to the *Constitution* itself. They are the American people’s liberty teeth and keystone under independence. — George Washington

“Americans have the right and advantage of being armed, unlike the citizens of other countries whose governments are afraid to trust the people with arms.” — James Madison

“The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as last resort, to protect themselves **AGAINST TYRANNY IN GOVERNMENT**. [*emphasis mine*] — Thomas Jefferson [End quoting]

These quotes are included here as a reminder of the practical wisdom of our Founding Fathers in a very imperfect world. They knew all too well that it would only be a matter of time before the so-called elite, who

had already accomplished their stranglehold on Europe, would be seducing the political prostitutes in America into selling this country too. That goal has pretty much been achieved, while most of the public sleeps in front of their television sets. Is it any wonder that actor Charlton Heston and the National Rifle Association have endured such extreme harassment. Go back and re-read Charlton Heston’s outstanding Harvard speech called *Winning The Cultural War* in the January, 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

THE “MILLION MOM MARCH” FARCE (OR — HOW THE NWO DISARMS AMERICA: ACT II - SCENE 3)

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 5/14/00: [quoting]

By Ken Adachi

First, let’s review:

The Clintons are under direction of the Illuminati to do their part to effect the disarming of America. The script being followed is the same one the Illuminati used to effect the disarming of British and Australian citizens. The Clintons aren’t necessarily involved in planning or strategy, since the Bilderbergers, the Tavistock Institute, and the Committee of 300, for example, attend to those details, but the Clintons are required to implement the agenda (at least until Gore or Bush becomes the next U.S. President, and then either one of those Illuminati puppets will continue the job).

Act I, remember, required a lot of young, innocent blood to be splattered across America’s TV sets and newspaper headlines. So practically overnight it seems, we have high school shootings, elementary school shootings, preschool shootings, playground shootings, park shootings, fast-food restaurant shootings, bus stop shootings, church shootings, office building shootings, and post office shootings. (Did I leave anything out? Well, no matter, the Illuminati will eventually round out the list).

In most cases, expendable, mind-controlled individuals are used to perform the shooting sprees (along with unrecognized “helpers” as evidenced from Oklahoma City, Waco, and Columbine) with the dutiful cooperation of munchkins in TV Media Land providing the horrifying video. The purpose, of course, is to create a tidal wave of national (& emotional) opposition to guns and pass legislation to ban the ownership of all firearms. For the time being, they wish to call it “gun control”, but, in the end, the final goal is “gun banning”.

Why?

Well, when these deceptive little devils kick in their “national emergency(ies)” or “martial law” or “national crisis” scenarios, they will come-a-calling to you and I. The steel helmeted, flak jacketed, assault weaponed, armed individuals outside your front door will

want to come in and have a look around. They will tell you that Federal Law # blah, blah, blah (based on “LAWFUL Presidential Executive Orders”) requires them to confiscate all firearms, “excessive” food, radio equipment, and perhaps even YOU, under the rubric of “national security”.

Now, they wouldn’t like it if you dissented TOO vigorously. It’s OK if you just shout and yell and they have to carry you away in cuffs and ship you off to one of their “Detention Centers” dotted across the landscape. No problem. But they definitely don’t want you to take out your .45 or Uzi and start SHOOTING AT THEM! Good Lord, NO! We can’t have that!

Back to the play:

For starters, the organizers of this performance have said that there aren’t REALLY going to be a MILLION moms protesting guns this Sunday. No, they’ve already stated publicly that it’s more likely to be 150,000 people or so.

Huh?

Yeah, well, it boils down to image and spin doctoring. After all, 150K sounds so—well, pedestrian. You have to admit that a MILLION sounds a lot more impressive than a TENTH of a million and, to prove the point, look at Louis Farrakhan’s 1995 “Million Man March” on Washington. How many people are aware that less than 250,000 people showed up for that? It’s the image, man; it’s the IMAGE that counts!

Ok, but will stay-at-home, cookie baking, soccer moms be the bulk of the marchers?

Well, not exactly.

That’s what we’re SUPPOSED to think, of course, but in reality this effort will be attended by organized (& well funded) anti-gun people. For instance, look at the leader of this Million Mom “grass roots movement”: Donna Dees-Thomases. She just happens to be the sister-in-law of Hillary Clinton’s best friend. Gee, you can’t get any more grassroots than that!

I particularly loved this quote from a story posted by CNN on May 11 about the “March”: “...sponsors of the demonstration emphasized that a small group of moms are responsible for the event.

“Dees-Thomases said Thursday that many of the planners ‘never organized anything more complicated than a car pool’.”

Yeah. Right.

Thankfully, Americans aren’t as stupid as the Illuminati assumes they are and they are seeing through Messrs. Reno’s and Clinton’s subterfuge with growing clarity. God Bless those 5 Texas women who started the *Second Amendment Sisters* <<http://www.sas-aim.org/>>.

Let’s just hope there are enough politicians left in Congress who are ALSO interested in preserving our liberties.

<Educate-Yourself.org> [End quoting]

Remember that we here at *The SPECTRUM*

do not advocate guns. However, the fact that the law is on the books and they know some people will have them, is a very big deterrent to all kinds of criminals—including, most especially, the ones of the elite and government. History has proven, over and over again, that once you outlaw guns, the criminals in high places become fearless and the people become nearly powerless to stop their enslavement.

HOW TO SURVIVE A HEART ATTACK WHEN YOU ARE ALONE GIVE YOURSELF CPR

From A READER, 5/1/00: [quoting]

Many people are alone when they suffer a heart attack.

Without help, a person whose heart stops beating properly begins to feel faint and has about 10 seconds left before losing consciousness. However, these victims can help themselves by coughing repeatedly and very vigorously. A deep breath should be taken before each cough, and the cough must be deep and prolonged, as when producing sputum from deep inside the chest.

A breath and a cough must be repeated about every two seconds without let-up until help arrives, or until the heart is felt to be beating normally again.

Deep breaths get oxygen into the lungs and coughing movements squeeze the heart and keep the blood circulating. The squeezing pressure on the heart also helps it regain normal rhythm. In this way, heart attack victims can get to a phone and, between breaths, call for help. You'll be giving yourself CPR with this technique. [End quoting]

Tell as many people as possible about this, it could save a life.

THE LAW OF DIMINISHING RETURNS?

From "Politically Incorrect", by Dr. Richard Schulze, a column in his *GET WELL* newsletter for May 2000: [quoting]

The United States lost again for the country with the longest life expectancy, and Japan won again. We didn't even make it into the top ten, not even close. Numerous countries all over the world have longer life spans and are outliving us, like Greece, Spain, Israel, Sweden, Holland, even Iceland; the list is long. We did make the top ten on something though: countries that spend the most on medical care. We rank #1 in the world! Interestingly enough, none of the countries listed above, where people lived the longest, were in the top ten of money spent on medical care.

This proves without a doubt that medicine is definitely a case of the more you spend, the less you get.

JUST SAY NO TO DRUGS!

Our kids don't stand a chance anymore. No, not from the pushers who lurk in the alleys around schoolyards, but from the pushers inside the schools—the school nurses. Yes, in thousands of schools all across America nurses are pushing drug carts from classroom to classroom with paper cups filled with pills, just like in the hospital, to medicate our supposedly misbehaving children.

In my clinic, hundreds of my patient's children were sent by their teachers to medical doctors to put them on powerful psychiatric and mood-altering drugs.

I would read the teachers' reports of the children's horrendous crimes of *daydreaming, having a vivid imagination, touching the other kids, singing, laughing, wiggling, doodling, hugging too much, having too much fun and even praying.*

Have you ever noticed these are all the same great traits we adults are now paying our good money to take classes in, trying to re-learn. Now, in the new millennium, Fortune 500 companies are sending their top executives on vision quests and self expression seminars, in hopes to undo their frozen, unimaginative minds, to develop new innovative products and new ways of doing business, while at the same time their kids are having their imagination drugged out of them in school.

This is insane.

For most of us, the school system destroyed our sense of freedom, imagination, spontaneity, love, and laughter, and filled us with fear, anxiety, insecurity, and self doubt. It turned us into a race of followers who don't dare to color outside of the lines, rarely disagree with anyone, never question authority, follow the status quo, follow the rules, and behave like good little boys and girls.

In my day, they just scared, intimidated, threatened, and occasionally beat us into submission. But today, powerful chemical mind-zapping drugs are being used by dysfunctional school systems and bad, lazy teachers in overcrowded classrooms to get all the kids to come to attention, line up, shut up, do as you're told, and learn.

I have taught for over 20 years, all over the world, and call me old fashioned, but I always thought the best way to get a student's attention was to be personally excited, passionate, and involved in the subject, and figure out ways to get the students excited, having fun, and involved too.

Check it out for yourself, almost every murdering kid, from the Columbine High School murderers, to the numerous other school shootings, to even that boy who raped, sodomized, and then drowned that little girl face-first in the toilet of a Nevada casino, was on mood-altering, medical-doctor-prescribed, teacher-requested, pharmaceutical drugs. The press is too damn scared to talk about this one,

I think because so many adults today are on Prozac, other antidepressants, and mood-altering drugs, and hundreds of thousands of our kids are on them too.

The problem is of such magnitude that it scares the hell out of people, so we pretend it doesn't exist. The only solution would be for people to take responsibility for themselves and their families—and God only knows we are all too busy to do that.

Ritalin and other drugs of this nature are known to backfire when the kid is *agitated* and pushed too far, and have been proven to cause abnormal behavior all the way to frank psychotic episodes (disturbances of such magnitude that there is personality disintegration and loss of contact with reality.

I would say that our kids who are assaulting, sodomizing, raping, and murdering their classmates, have definitely had personality disintegration and lost contact with reality. Some don't even remember what they did when they are taken off the drugs.

A dear friend of mine told me last week that their wonderful kid was just prescribed Ritalin because the teacher said they looked at the classroom door and lost their attention when another kid walked through it; they were distracted. I said: thank God the kid was alert, since nowadays that classmate coming through the door could be some pharmaceutical-drug doped-up, suicidal zombie with a pipe bomb.

Prozac is now a commonly prescribed drug for 2- and 3-year-old children who medical doctors, day care workers, and nursery school teachers believe need to be psychologically altered.

"We are all born geniuses, and some of us get less damaged than others as we grow up."

[End quoting]

Readers of *The SPECTRUM* should be quite familiar with Dr. Schulze, who has been frequently under attack by the medical police for promoting wellness with too much success for their liking, and for a very long time. Go back to the December 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM* for a wonderful wellness prescription from Dr. Schulze. And while we're on the subject:

YOUR LIVER: IS IT YOUR FIRST LINE OF DEFENSE OR JUST A TOXIC DUMPSITE?

From *GET WELL*, Dr. Richard Schulze's newsletter, May 2000: [quoting]

"You can heal yourself of ANYTHING. ANY disease. ANY illness. Your body knows exactly how to create perfect health and heal you. All you have to do is STOP doing what you did to make yourself sick and START doing what will assist your body in healing itself. Then the Miracle happens. Tomorrow is what you believe and do today."

— Dr. Richard Schulze

Your liver is the LARGEST organ in your body.

It is your BLOOD CLEANING FILTER.

It PROTECTS you by CLEANING your blood of toxic chemicals and poisons that are in your food, water, and air. Modern living and our modern diet, the "Good Life", OVERLOADS your Liver.

It gets CONGESTED with thick, muddy, toxic SLUDGE that concentrates and ends up filling your gallbladder with hundreds of STONES and ROCKS. Imagine if you drove your car for 50 or 60 years and never, ever changed the oil or air filters.

Why is the liver so important? IT KEEPS YOU ALIVE!

Both the #1 and #2 causes of death are directly linked to the liver. The #1 cause of death is heart attacks and stroke caused by cholesterol blocking either coronary or cerebral arteries killing the heart and the brain. IT'S THE LIVER'S JOB TO FILTER THIS CHOLESTEROL OUT OF YOUR BLOOD.

The #2 cause of death is cancer. Everyone now agrees that almost all cancers are caused by toxic carcinogenic chemicals in our food, water, and air. These poisons get into our bloodstream, kill our cells, create tumors, cause cancer and kill us. IT'S THE LIVER'S JOB TO ELIMINATE THESE POISONS FROM OUR BLOOD.

No one ever just gets sick. Disease doesn't just happen, it is created. And often diseases are created by a sick, weak, overloaded liver.

As your liver congests, it can't do its filtering job. As it begins to back up, you get a SLOW TRICKLE OF POISONOUS, TOXIC WASTE entering your blood. This can go on for years, causing all sorts of chronic aches, pains, and illnesses. Eventually, when it fails, you get a TOXIC TIDAL WAVE OF POISON, and now you're in deep trouble. Most experts agree, from constipation and cataracts, to even cancer, many diseases start first with a sick, constipated liver.

Viral Hepatitis (liver inflammation) has reached epidemic proportions.

As if Viral Hepatitis A and B weren't bad enough, Hepatitis C has now infected MILLIONS of Americans, about 1 person out of every 50. There are now 6 different types of Viral Hepatitis and "C" is the #1 cause of liver transplants.

500,000 people this year will have their impacted Gallbladders carved out of their belly. Some will die; the rest will have impaired liver function and bad digestion for the rest of their life.

The key word inside the word liver is LIVE!

NATURAL HEALING PUBLICATIONS. 1-877-TEACH-ME (832-2463) <<http://www.naturalhealingpub.com>>. [End quoting]

Again, Dr. Schulze has saved many, many

people's lives who were given up for dead by the mainstream medical profession. He is certainly a threat to them and a good friend to us!

BASIC FACTS TO KNOW ABOUT VACCINATIONS!

From *THE VacLib LETTER*, Spring 2000: [quoting]

Vaccination Liberation, North Idaho Chapter 1-208-765-8421

1. Vaccines are toxic.

Vaccines contain substances poisonous to humans (i.e. mercury, formaldehyde, aluminum, etc.). Vaccine package inserts contain this and other information required by law to be disclosed to the public. Although these inserts are produced for consumers, doctors do not make them available to their patients.

Vaccines are grown on, and contain, foreign tissue and altered genetic material of both human and animal origin.

2. Immunization (the act of injecting vaccines) depresses and disables brain and immune function. Honest, unbiased scientific investigation has shown vaccinations to be a causative factor in many illnesses including:

- Sudden Infant Death Syndrome (aka SIDS, crib or cot death);
- developmental disorders (autism, seizures, mental retardation, hyperactivity, dyslexia, etc.);
- immune deficiency (i.e. AIDS, Epstein-Barre Syndrome, etc.);
- degenerative diseases (i.e. muscular dystrophy, multiple sclerosis, arthritis, cancer, leukemia, lupus, etc.)

3. The high rate of adverse vaccine reactions is being ignored and denied by conventional medicine.

Prior to 1990, doctors were not legally required to report adverse reactions to the Centers for Disease Control (CDC).

Adverse reactions are considered "normal", are ignored or diagnosed as other diseases. Even with this poor system, reported damage is substantial.

Despite their current legal obligation, less than 10% of doctors report the damage they witness to the CDC.

4. Mass Vaccination Programs systematically and recklessly endanger the public while disregarding our rights.

Since vaccination breaks the skin, it is technically a surgery. All surgeries by law require informed consent. Informed consent is rarely attained before vaccines are administered.

Doctors vaccinate the unwitting and uninformed. The vaccine manufacturers' package inserts, which contain biased industry claims and the bare minimum required by law to reveal, are not routinely made available to consumers so that they can make a more informed choice.

Double-talk and unethical enforcement, such as threats, intimidation, and coercion are used to ensure vaccination compliance.

5. There is no proof that vaccinations are safe or effective.

There are no control group studies. Authorities consider that "to not vaccinate" is unethical and have refused to study unvaccinated volunteers. If control studies were done according to honest science, vaccination would be outlawed.

Studies which have been done are not designed to eliminate the examiner's bias. Authorities who compile and report disease statistics work closely with, and have a vested interest in, companies which produce the vaccines. In other industries, this kind of bias is not tolerated. Injuries and deaths in these studies are attributed to anything but vaccination to skew the results and make it appear that vaccines have some merit.

6. Laws allow drug companies to violate the public trust.

In private vaccine damage suits, information is revealed condemning vaccines as deadly.

Vaccine manufacturers use "gag orders" as a leverage tool in vaccine damage legal settlements to restrict the plaintiff from disclosing to the public the truth about the dangerous nature of vaccines. Our government has allowed these unethical tactics to be used which jeopardize public welfare.

7. The National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act of 1987 is a pacifier.

This compensation program pretends to acknowledge the existence of vaccine damage by making "right" the wrongs done. Nothing in this Act attempts to avert these adverse events from happening in the future.

This Act is the result of vaccine producers pressuring the government to "immunize" them from private lawsuits which can run an average of \$4 million per case. The fund is made up of tax added into the cost to the consumer of each vaccine, thereby making vaccine consumers pay for one another's, and perhaps their own, injury; the vaccine manufacturers have made themselves quite "immune" from accountability. In recent years it has become even more difficult to be compensated through this program due to the parameters for determining vaccine damage changing and coroners now ruling out vaccine damage and charging the parents with Shaken Baby Syndrome.

8. Private insurance companies, which do the best liability studies, have totally abandoned coverage for damage to life and property due to:

- Acts of God
- Nuclear war and nuclear power plant accidents
- Vaccination

9. Vaccination is not emergency medicine. It is claimed that vaccines avert a possible future risk and yet people are pressured to

decide on the spot. A doctor's use of fear and intimidation to force compliance is not ethical. Vaccines are drugs with potentially serious adverse reactions. Time and forethought should be given before a decision is made.

10. There is no law enforcing vaccination for babies or anyone else.

Vaccination is linked with school attendance but is not compulsory. Exemptions from vaccinations, although restricted and monitored, are part of every state public health law and can be expanded by public pressure.

Departments of Health, Education, and the American Medical Association personnel profit from the sale of vaccines. They keep the existence of, and details about, exemptions relatively unknown.

For more information, or to obtain a \$25 membership packet which documents the facts in this flyer, contact: Vaccination Liberation, North Idaho Chapter, P.O. Box 1444, Coeur d'Alene, ID 83816. <vaclib@nidlink.com> [End quoting]

We can go all the way back to the great 1988 book by superb researcher Eustace Mullins, called *MURDER BY INJECTION: The Story Of The Medical Conspiracy Against America*, for an eye-opening account of the quackery and big business that passes for the healing arts under the watchful eyes of the AMA and FDA medical police.

BILL GATES GIVES \$925 MILLION FOR VACCINATIONS!!

From *THE VacLib LETTER*, Spring 2000: [quoting]

Vaccination Liberation, North Idaho Chapter: 1-208-765-8421.

Patty Stonesifer of the Bill and Linda Gates Foundation has tabulated the Gates' philanthropic largess. The numbers are no less staggering than the charities to which they are being donated.

WHERE THE MONEY GOES

- \$1 billion over 20 years to establish the Gates Millennium Scholarship Program, which will support promising minority students through college and some kinds of graduate school.

- \$750 million over five years to the Global Alliance for Vaccines and Immunization, which includes the World Health Organization, the Rockefeller Foundation, UNICEF, pharmaceutical companies, and the World Bank.

- \$350 million over three years to teachers, administrators, school districts and schools to improve America's K-12 education, starting in Washington State.

- \$200 million to the Gates Library Program, which is wiring public libraries in America's poorest communities in an effort to close the "digital divide".

- \$100 million to the Gates Children's

Vaccine Program, which will accelerate delivery of lifesaving vaccines to children in the poorest countries of the world.

- \$50 million to the Maternal Mortality Reduction Program, run by the Columbia University School of Public Health.

- \$50 million to the Malaria Vaccine Initiative, to conduct research on promising candidates for a malaria vaccine.

- \$50 million to an international group called the Alliance for the Prevention of Cervical Cancer.

- \$50 million to a fund for global polio eradication, led by the World Health Organization, UNICEF, Rotary International, and the U.N. Foundation.

- \$40 million to the International Vaccine Institute, a research program based in Seoul, South Korea.

- \$28 million to UNICEF for the elimination of maternal and neonatal tetanus.

- \$25 million to the Sequella Global Tuberculosis Foundation.

- \$25 million to the International AIDS Vaccine Initiative, which is creating coalitions of research scientists, pharmaceutical companies, and governments in developing countries to look for a safe, effective, widely accessible vaccine against AIDS. [End quoting]

As if the evidence against the practice of vaccinations was not overwhelming enough, when you allow for the PURPOSEFUL inclusion of very nasty stuff in serums, as part of the depopulation agenda of the New World Order thugs, you have a great formula for, as Eustace Mullins titled his book, *MURDER BY INJECTION*.

Do you think Bill Gates is simply "doing his part" for this NWO agenda? *The SPECTRUM* newspaper could live for a looong time on mere crumbs from Bill's philanthropy table; do you think that has any chance of happening?!

WHAT HAPPENED TO DR. BURZYNSKI?

From the *CALIFORNIA SUN*, Spring Edition: [quoting]

By Angelina Ferragomie

The *California Sun* was one of the first newspapers in the country to cover the plight of Dr. Stanislaw Burzynski (Dr. B) and his fight with the Food & Drug Administration (FDA) back in the May issue of 1996. During that time, Dr. B was entrenched in a fierce battle with the FDA over his right to practice medicine using his own protocols for cancer, called anti-neoplastins.

Dr. Burzynski discovered there are certain proteins (peptides and amino-acid derivatives) that are found in healthy blood, but at extremely low levels in cancer patients. By administering anti-neoplastins (peptides &

amino acids), Burzynski could actually reprogram the cancer cell's life cycle so the cells will die.

The FDA indicted him on 72 counts and was actually trying to put him in prison for life. After 10 years of legal costs, Dr. B finally won, or so we were told.

In an interview conducted on the former Shoong and Chappell Show called *HeartBeat*, Radio Free America, in September of 1999, Dr. B admitted to Nicole Shoong and Dr. James Chappell that he was "granted" permission by our illustrious government to conduct FDA approved trials of his anti-neoplastins on a selected, by the government, group of cancer patients. The government would oversee every case and decide who lives, who is treated, who is turned away, and who dies. The significance of what this meant didn't really dawn on me until just recently.

While purusing through a popular health magazine, I read a story about a four-year-old child named Thomas Navarro. The story refers to this young boy with a medulla blastoma (a brain tumor) and Dr. B's dilemma in NOT being able to treat him.

Apparently the FDA has demanded all potential patients of Dr. B undergo radiation and chemotherapy first. This, in spite of the fact that radiation and chemotherapy are totally ineffective and are NOT normally recommended for children.

This is because chemotherapeutic agents are the most highly toxic drugs known, with a litany of horrific side-effects. Radiation, at the dose typically used, is also known to aggressively destroy the immune system. In addition, these hideous treatments cause irreversible and permanent brain damage, including blindness, deafness, cognitive damage, and growth disturbances, as well as the possibility of developing leukemia and other diseases.

A study reported in the December 1999 issue of the *Journal Of Clinical Oncology* showed that, of 29 infants and young children with medullablastoma, 23 experienced disease progression during chemotherapy. All of the children went on to receive radiation, all lost cognitive function, experienced a decline in sensory functions, required hormone replacement therapy, and all had growth abnormalities!

What happened to the tenacious Dr. B who fought so hard to provide a non-toxic cancer treatment that once showed miraculous results and who once said he would never cower to the Gestapo tactics of the FDA? You don't have to be a doctor to know that little Thomas will surely die without a non-toxic treatment immediately. If not death, orthodox medicine's own statistics show those with a medullablastoma will suffer severe brain damage and a host of other permanent disabilities.

Where is Dr. Burzynski in all of this? Why does he feel the need for FDA approval? Why can't he open a satellite clinic in Mexico or Nassau and save a multitude of lives? For some reason, he is now playing into the hands of his former enemies. Why?

The FDA is the strong arm for the pharmaceutical companies; their only interest is in drugs and sustainable disease. Does Burzynski really think by buckling under FDA restraints he will receive a patent on his anti-neoplastin therapy? How many lives will be lost by adhering to governmental double-blind studies? What is to happen to Thomas Navarro?

Now that Dr. B is working for the FDA, he must incorporate two prerequisites: First, all tumors must be measurable; and second, all patients must first undergo immune destroying chemotherapy and radiation with recorded failure. What chance does anyone have at survival after the medics destroy their immune function with toxic chemotherapy and burning radiation?

What is wrong with this picture? Where are we coming from America? We have allowed a strong-arm group of AMA puppets, FDA, to regulate our health. We have given them authority over our children's welfare! We have given them carte blanche over our lives? When will we wake up? [End quoting]

One wonders whether Dr. B has sold out or if he is naive enough to think that by cooperating with the medical authorities he will somehow eventually be allowed to practice any kind of true healing. He should have a good, long talk with Dr. Schulze!

HERO DOG OF THE YEAR

From the ARCAMAX WEIRD NEWS, "ArcaMax" <ezines@arcamax.com>, 5/26/00: [quoting]

Honor, the golden retriever, has been named "Hero Dog of the Year" by *Dog Fancy Magazine*. The pooch "called" for help after her companion, Maribel Schumann of Bryan, Texas, suffered a severe head injury when she fell off a porch swing.

Honor is a service dog, trained by the Texas Hearing and Service Dogs organization to help the wheelchair-bound Schumann live independently. Schumann was sitting in the swing when it collapsed, knocking her out. Honor roused her, got her back in her wheelchair and into the house, and then pushed a button on the telephone to call 911. [End quoting]

Anyone who doubts there are angels among us constantly need only be around our faithful animal friends for awhile to see miracles quietly unfold. The popular *Chicken Soup For The Soul* series of books has several astonishing volumes of collected stories on this subject. And the great British research scientist, Rupert

Sheldrake, has just recently published a new volume called: *Dogs That Know When Their Owners Are Coming Home, And Other Unexplained Powers Of Animals*. We have so much to learn!

HOW DO BEES FLY?

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 5/16/00: [quoting]

Here again we have a mystery. How do bees fly? Lets see if this makes any sense.

One day I was sitting on the ground looking at a large bumble bee going from clover to clover. As I watched it seemed he had a hard time lifting off and moving around. He had a huge body and very small thin wings which seemed strange, and at first I thought they were cut off or worn off from going in and out of flowers.

As I watched him, he would make a sound and raise up a little, then the sound would change to a different pitch and he would rise and move ahead. His wings moved so fast they seemed invisible.

As I watched, he would make different sounds, and his wings, like on a helicopter, directed his flight, and the sounds would raise and lower him. I watched him for over two hours, and he kind of knew that I was watching him, so he made a couple of passes around my head and I could see how he worked his wings and sound to maneuver around.

Maybe we could learn something from him after all. C.B. [End quoting]

If you think the idea that they may be using sound to fly and wings to guide them is crazy, think again. There is much recent research beginning to come forth on this subject. The *Bible* tells about using musical instruments—sound—to crumble the walls of Jericho, and some Tibetan monks are known for their rumored use of sounds, made by musical instruments, to raise huge stones up the sides of mountains for construction.

SATELLITE RADIO AROUND THE CORNER

From an unknown source: [quoting]

Ford and General Motors recently inked separate deals with upstart satellite radio companies that will bring digital radio to your car, possibly as early as next year. Offering CD-quality sound and dozens of listening choices from around the world, digital radio promises to be the biggest change to in-car entertainment since FM stereo.

The service will initially be available through two networks: Ford has joined forces with CD Radio of New York City, while GM has signed up with XM of Washington, D.C. Other carmakers are expected to follow suit.

CD Radio's network will consist of three satellites, while XM's will have two. Each

hopes to launch its first late this year or early in 2000, with XM slated to use a platform at sea. The satellites provide the basic coverage, and ground-based transmitters fill in the areas in which the signal could be blocked, such as in high-rise cities. The plan is to deliver as many as 100 digital channels, half of which will feature specialized commercial-free programming, and the other half digital broadcasts of existing channels. Current over-the-air channels will still be available as well.

Satellite radio will initially roll out in just a few select cities, but should quickly spread across the United States. Both networks will offer the service to subscribers for \$9.95 a month. To receive the signal, vehicles will be equipped with a digital radio and a small external antenna.

While the networks are not designed for two-way communications, each is capable of identifying and transmitting signals to an individual subscriber. This could eventually mean a variety of other services, including the ability to start the car from a distance or unlock the vehicle at the request of an owner who has lost his or her keys. — D.M. [End quoting]

It also means they will probably be tracking your car every second—even though your radio is not on—and maybe even monitoring your in-car conversations.

COMPUTER HARD DRIVE

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, June 2000 [quoting]

Abandoning conventional magnetic materials will make it possible to build computer hard drives that store 10,000 times more information than the best systems currently in existence, say Indiana University researchers. The current storage record of 3 gigabits (3 billion bits) of digital information on 1 sq. cm of area was set last year by IBM researchers, using cobalt magnetic material.

Chemist George Christou told a recent meeting of the American Chemical Society that he and his colleagues found a way to fit 30,000 billion bits on the same amount of space. "My group makes molecules containing the metal manganese" he explains. "Each molecule can be considered an ultra-small magnetic particle, and this promises access to the ultimate high-density information storage devices." [End quoting]

It is ironic that, at the same time some scientists are working so hard to improve our lives, others are working to kill us off!

CELL PHONES MAY BE LEAKING HAZARDOUS CHEMICALS

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 5/14/00: [quoting]

Swedish scientists have claimed that hazardous chemicals emitted by mobile phones

could be causing symptoms such as headaches in phone users.

The researchers claim this is the first report of possible leaching of chemicals from mobile phones in use.

According to Bo Brstell and colleagues at Malm-based contract testing laboratory IMTEC, mobile phones warmed to body heat, as they could be when pressed against the ear, emitted a range of chemicals, including phenol, creosol, and biphenyls.

They suggest that these could enter mobile phone users' bodies through the skin or by inhalation.

"This may explain why many frequent users of mobile phones complain over constant headaches and dizziness" Brstell told Swedish magazine *New Technology* which first reported on the IMTEC scientists' two-year investigation.

Responding to the news, Mats Pellbck-Scharp, of major Swedish mobile phone maker Ericsson, said he could not understand where the chemicals originate from. "We will of course look into this immediately" he said.

Sweden's Chemicals Inspectorate has requested a copy of the scientists' report for evaluation and the Swedish Institute for Research on the Workplace will also follow up the research.

Brstell and colleagues are not sure where the chemicals originate.

"They may come from details on the phones made from phenolic plastic. Another source may be the liquids used to facilitate the release of the phone shell from plastic presses at the factory. Circuit cards may also be the villains," Brstell said.

Meanwhile, a new report from the United Kingdom's Independent Expert Group on Mobile Phones (IEGMP) recommends a "precautionary approach" to the use of mobile phones. **The panel specifically discourages the use of mobile phones by children and the marketing of phones to children.**

The panel says information about radiation exposure from different mobile phones—known as specific absorption rates (SARs)—should be "readily accessible to consumers". These numbers should be published "on the box" of new phones. The government should also circulate a leaflet to every household in the U.K. of the possible impact of the phones on health.

Further research is needed, the panel concludes, recommending a "substantial" research program, cofunded by the government and industry and run by an "independent panel".

In its response, the UK government has already agreed that information on SARs should be widely available and to set up a research program. More information, and the full text of the report, are available at: <<http://www.iegmp.org.uk/>>. [End quoting]

Considering the lengthy parade of denials for some years now about longterm effects of electromagnetic radiation from cell phones held so close to the body, especially the brain, is it any wonder that a new culprit might be introduced to deflect attention from the culprit which has much wider implications. If ever electromagnetic radiation is acknowledged as being harmful from cell phones, then it is a very small jump to also include electric power lines. And the power companies have been generating disinformation campaigns (to tell you power lines are safe) for a lot longer than have the cellular phone manufacturers.

THE NOSE KNOWS

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, April 2000: [quoting]

Soon, your refrigerator may tell you when the beef in its drawer has passed its prime. A California company has developed a device that lets appliances "smell". Cyrano Science's Nose Chip sensor consists of a polymer matrix that expands like a sponge when exposed to an odor. As the polymers expand, their electrical resistance changes; since each polymer is engineered to respond to a particular chemical, each odor produces a distinct electronic "fingerprint". (Spoiled food gives off chemicals that are characteristic of spoilage.) By comparing this fingerprint to an electronic database, a microprocessor can identify the type of odor and its strength.

The electronic nose concept has been around for at least a decade, but Cyrano says it has miniaturized and standardized the materials to the point where, in the next couple years, it will be able to manufacture sensors for about \$1 apiece.

Bruce Hemann, Cyrano's director of applications engineering, says the company is talking with appliance manufacturers about putting the sensors in new refrigerators. The technology would be a boom for the elderly, who tend to lose their sense of smell over time, making them vulnerable to food poisoning.

— C.W. [End quoting]

Sounds like a very worthwhile product for many uses.

INFORMATION PLEASE

From a READER and supporter, 5/22/00: [quoting]

When I was quite young, my father had one of the first telephones in our neighborhood. I remember well, the polished, old case fastened to the wall and shiny receiver on the side of the box.

I was too little to reach the telephone, but used to listen with fascination when my mother used to talk to it. Then I discovered that somewhere inside the wonderful device lived an amazing person and her name was "Information

Please" and there was nothing she did not know.

"Information Please" could supply anybody's number and the correct time. My first personal experience with this genie-in-the-bottle came one day while my mother was visiting a neighbor. Amusing myself at the tool bench in the basement. I whacked my finger with a hammer. The pain was terrible, but there didn't seem to be any reason in crying because there was no one home to give sympathy. I walked around the house sucking my throbbing finger, finally arriving at the stairway.

The telephone!

Quickly, I ran for the footstool in the parlor and dragged it to the landing. Climbing up, I unhooked the receiver in the parlor and held it to my ear.

"Information, please" I said into the mouthpiece just above my head. A click or two and a small clear voice spoke into my ear.

"Information"

"I hurt my finger!" I wailed into the phone.

The tears came readily enough now that I had an audience.

"Isn't your mother home?" came the question.

Nobody's home but me!" I blubbered.

"Are you bleeding?" the voice asked.

"No" I replied. "I hit my finger with the hammer and it hurts."

"Can you open your icebox?" she asked. I said I could. "Then chip off a little piece of ice and hold it to your finger" said the voice.

After that, I called "Information, please" for everything. I asked her for help with my geography and she told me where Philadelphia was. She helped me with my math.

She told me my pet chipmunk, that I had caught in the park just the day before, would eat fruit and nuts.

Then, there was the time Petey, our pet canary, died. I called "Information, please" and told her the sad story. She listened, then said the usual things grown-ups say to soothe a child. But I was un-consolated. I asked her, "Why is it that birds should sing so beautifully and bring joy to all families, only to end up as a heap of feathers on the bottom of a cage?"

She must have sensed my deep concern, for she said quietly, "Paul, remember that there are other worlds to sing in."

Somehow I felt better.

Another day I was on the telephone.

"Information, please."

"Information" said the now familiar voice.

"How do you spell fix?" I asked.

All this took place in a small town in the Pacific northwest. When I was nine years old, we moved across the country to Boston. I missed my friend very much. "Information, please" belonged in that old wooden box back home and I somehow never thought of trying the tall, shiny new phone that sat on the table

in the hall.

As I grew into my teens, the memories of those childhood conversations never really left me. Often, in moments of doubt and perplexity, I would recall the serene sense of security I had then. I appreciated now how patient, understanding, and kind she was to have spent her time on a little boy.

A few years later, on my way west to college, my plane put down in Seattle. I had about half-an-hour or so between planes. I spent 15 minutes or so on the phone with my sister, who lived there now. Then, without thinking what I was doing, I dialed my hometown operator and said, "Information, please."

Miraculously, I heard the small, clear voice I knew so well.

"Information."

I hadn't planned this, but I heard myself saying, "Could you please tell me how to spell fix?"

There was a long pause. Then came the soft-spoken answer: "I guess our finger must have healed by now."

I laughed. "So it's really still you" I said. "I wonder if you have any idea how much you meant to me during that time."

"I wonder" she said, "if you know how much your calls meant to me. I never had any children and I used to look forward to your calls."

I told her how often I had thought of her over the years and I asked if I could call her again when I came back to visit my sister.

"Please do" she said. "Just ask for Sally."

Three months later I was back in Seattle. A different voice answered "Information".

I asked for Sally. "Are you a friend?" she said.

"Yes, a very old friend" I answered.

"I'm sorry to have to tell you this" she said. "Sally had been working part time the last few years because she was sick. She died five weeks ago."

Before I could hang up she said "Wait a minute. Did you say your name was Paul?"


"Yes."

"Well, Sally left a message for you. She wrote it down in case you called. Let me read it to you."

The note said: "Tell him I still say there are other worlds to sing in. He'll know what I mean."

I thanked her and hung up. I know what Sally meant.

Never underestimate the impression you may make on others. Whose life have you touched today? [End quoting]

What have we lost in today's "sophisticated" world that once allowed "Information, please" to have such a wonderful warmth? It's amazing the effect that a few words can have on a person's life. A few kind words can go a long, long way. 

Support Our Advertisers



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS

A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00, payable with name & address to:

♥ M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277 ♥

No Illness Is Incurable

Scientific discoveries from
Obesity to degenerative illness.
Most advanced methods to achieve ideal
health. Addresses cause of ALL illness.
Maintenance, chronic, terminal.
Information package: 1-888-658-8859
<louish@octonet.com>

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk* and
clippings can be submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the many contributions you readers make to *The News Desk* column. God Bless!

— Dr. Al Overholt

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.

426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695

Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)

website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in THE SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for pEACE A booklet of various recipies, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For pEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

H₂O₂ 35% for food-related projects and then some. \$16.50/pt., \$80/2 gallon. Peter Card, P.O. Box 1092, Providence, RI 02901, (401) 435-5125.

Have you been searching high and low for another of like mind in your area? Someone to share your views and beliefs? Or maybe you have something of importance to share or sell?

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in *The SPECTRUM*, see page 54 for details.

Staying The Course Despite Rough Seas

5/29/00 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. It is I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come to you this day IN THE LIGHT, LOVE, AND ONENESS OF CREATOR SOURCE—*THE ONE LIGHT*. Thank you for seeking clarification, for the dark “tricksters” are forever looking to exploit the smallest of weaknesses, and familiarity often causes ones to let their guard down.

I will take a brief moment to acknowledge you of *The SPECTRUM* team (this includes all of you quiet donors and supporters) who have persisted through trying times and have continued on the tedious path of the Wayshower. The Light you are shining forth in a world accustomed to darkness is truly a worthwhile endeavor. I thank each of you for your persistence and perseverance.

This first anniversary is an achievement in and of itself. Despite all sorts of blatant lies and slanderous, childlike attacks from those you split away from, you have heeded our instructions very well in that you have just let the would-be attackers to their own delusional perceptions of reality, and let them to their own path of choosing. If another tries to pick a fight with you, and you do not respond, then there is NO battle. And more importantly, there is no needless drain of energies—physical, mental, emotional, and spiritual—off course and into distraction, which is the adversary’s purpose all along.

We of the Lighted realms of Creation see no value in trying to tear down another or discredit anyone, for their actions will always bear the fruit of intent. Each individual must deal with their own intentions and their subsequent inner emotional response.

The frequency-raising responses will always garner great happiness for the ones who are truly following their Higher Purpose. Low-frequency stress is often the result of going against the flow of your true inner desires.

If you sit in indecision as to which path is correct for you, then simply look to those who are following any particular path, and choose the one that resonates with YOU. DO NOT WORRY about making a wrong choice, for there are NO wrong choices! Any choice is better, from a growth perspective, than sitting in indecision (stagnation). Even a choice that

eventually proves to be counter to your true soul purpose will eventually help you to focus more clearly on what it is you truly want, for you will have eliminated one or more choices or directions in which to seek.

Look not to tear another down for following their chosen path. There is no absolute RIGHT or WRONG from which you have the ability to perceive for another. You can judge what is RIGHT or WRONG for yourself, but beyond this it is quite an unworthy endeavor to dwell upon or judge the choices of another. Discern for yourself and walk YOUR path with

We of the Lighted realms of Creation see no value in trying to tear down another or discredit anyone, for their actions will always bear the fruit of intent. Each individual must deal with their own intentions and their subsequent inner emotional response.

certainty, curiosity, and with a willingness to grow when you make a mistake.

Many become so embarrassed, when they are shown to be on a less productive path than they themselves wish to perceive, that often these ones will put forth great energy in attacking those who are attempting to offer or show a better way. The more enlightened viewpoint will see no need to attack the less enlightened viewpoint, for there will be a greater understanding, and thus compassion, for the other, less encompassing viewpoint, and thus no threat is perceived.

If you feel threatened by another, it is due to your own insecurities, NOT because you are somehow “right”. Your world history is full of examples of people who need to destroy those who think differently than they do.

The underlying FEAR that these reactionary ones have is that others will see them as being weak, wrong, stupid, or even insane. The EGO fears having any perceived weakness exposed, for the ego equates this sort of exposure to a threat to the survival of the entity. And yet every en-Light-ened teacher will strive to teach their students to OVERCOME the ego, and learn humility, grace, and thus compassion for self and others.

Once the ego is tamed, great advancements along the infinite spiritual journey can be made. The third-dimensional schoolroom is a great teaching environment for this very lesson. Many ones, who had the opportunity to become great spiritual leaders and Lighted wayshowers, have succumbed to the power of the EGO. This happens when they have made a mistake and, instead of admitting to the error, they try to cover it up and destroy (or discredit) any ones who KNOW the truth.

We have witnessed this very scenario more times than we wish to dwell upon, for it is often with great sadness that we notice, as the child begins to walk, and falls, that instead of getting back up, the child just sits there in an incapacitating “tantrum” of sorts.

It must be reiterated here that each and every one of you have AT LEAST two personal Guides from the Lighted realms to help direct and guide you along your spiritual journey—which includes the “physical” environment in which you now find yourself. And, if this were not enough, you each have the ability and right to go directly to Creator Source—the One who created you, God—and get your Guidance directly, if you so choose. There are no exceptions! Even persons who have committed the worst imaginable acts have Lighted Guides TRYING to assist them.

From the perspective of a Guide, there is no judgment other than what will best serve the individual, given their current circumstance, regardless of their past actions or deeds.

Dear friends, our crew at *The SPECTRUM* are under constant attack from those who do not wish to see the world awakened. These attacking ones are the ones who FEAR the exposure of their INSANITY; these attacking ones employ the “dark” arts of nonphysical manipulation of energy that some call “black magic”. (It is, in actuality, a neutral—neither black nor white—potential available to all ones.) The so-called “dark elite” of your world use this potential for very self-serving, manipulative purposes—usually to enslave others—and thus you have a “dark” (unenlightened, often ego-controlled) overtone (perhaps “under”-tone would be a better description, considering the frequency range of these ones) to the energy.

These non-physical attacks have been dealt with by our *SPECTRUM* crew in a very enlightened way. Typically, when such an attack enters the awareness of the individual, there will result a very subtle disturbance of sorts. Sometimes it will be a restless sleep, or it will be a few little nicks, cuts, or bumps (seemingly unrelated) happening in a relatively short period of time. Other times it will be another person, around the targeted one, who comes under great attack, and the resulting effects often slop over onto the targeted one’s

plate to deal with. These are all part of the challenges that you ones came to face. All players involved are playing their parts well.

With each such attack, our crew is getting stronger and wiser to the SUBTLE ways of the dark “tricksters”. As the experience continues, there will continue to be distractions and attacks. However, as I have promised the *SPECTRUM* crew before, I will reiterate here: Stay the course and all the resources (people and money) necessary to continue will be provided. This may not allow for a lot of extra, for there are many ones who have been “taken to the cleaners” in the past by ones claiming to be walking the Wayshower path—and some were. But when the temptation was great, they sought their own comfort, securities, and desires, rather than serving those who were seeking their assistance. We understand quite well the situation, and it is understandable that ones, who otherwise could, are quite hesitant to offer their assistance in your current situation. It is up to each individual to recognize and appreciate opportunities to help.

I tell you ones there is NOTHING to worry about, for there are great unexpected “twists” and “turns” in the road ahead. Allow the spontaneity of the unfolding drama you call “life” to present to you ones the challenges, obstacles, and most importantly the inner rewards (knowledge, truth, happiness, and Love) that come from being in service to others. The physical “treasures” are but distractions along the way that the EGO desires so as to have “status” to compare self to others, and thus somehow JUDGE who is better or who is higher on the “pecking order”.

None is better than another, and each of you have something special to offer. If you know not what else to offer, then offer a prayer of protection to those whom you love and to those who are standing on the frontline, attempting to offer a Light in the midst of a dark and nasty storm, by which you might find YOUR unique path to a greater understanding.

This information will not resonate with all ones—be assured. However I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, tell you that these words WILL withstand the greatest of scrutiny. I ask that you each question every word carefully and discern for yourself what you will. You can never ask too many questions, and we of the Lighted realms do NOT take offense at being challenged, for we have nothing to fear, such as being exposed for being anything other than exactly what and WHO we say we are.

The Truth is quite different than what many of you ones currently perceive. That is an important reason for the existence of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. All lies WILL be exposed, for in the quickly coming awakening experience, the frequency-raising alone will cause the lie to glare in one’s mind as a shrill warning siren and red flashing lights.

For this reason, the ego-driven ones (of low

frequency, usually overshadowed by darker, control-oriented, non-physical entities) will strive to keep anger, fear, and apathy alive within those who resonate with same so as to keep their dark, delusional idea of reality going as long as possible. These darkened ones will have great hardship dealing with this coming expansive shift in awareness, for their days of dark trickery, deceit, and manipulation are quite short now.


To you of our ground-based crew (if this message reaches you, consider it for you), thank you for your persistence and perseverance in these most challenging times. Together you can and ARE making a very positive contribution to the awakening masses of the planet. Each seemingly small thing you contribute toward helping another is a step toward freeing the souls who have become “trapped” in the karmic wheel of this planet’s third-density illusion.

We of the Host of God are as near as your breath, and we are ALWAYS waiting and willing to offer a Guiding Hand when such is

requested. Call upon the Light (that which is dedicated to serving, in knowingness and truth, the will of Creator Source), still your mind from distraction, and allow the Inspiration to come. Question all such offerings, for there are NONE who are completely immune to the subtle influence of the darkened energies (self-serving power seekers) who have mastered the ability to impart their thought upon your own, if YOU allow them to, through careless acceptance of “anything” that comes.

Be at peace, and may the intent of these words find their proper place within your conscious understanding. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn. I come with the Host of Creator God—*The One Light*—in service to ALL ones on and in and around your planet at this most grand of experiences: the birthing of a world into the next evolutionary level of existence.

The challenges are great, but the rewards will be beyond your current ability to perceive. Stay the course, and keep the Light of God about you at ALL times.

Blessings and Peace—Salu! 

Books Available From Calvin Burgin

Fire From The Sky—The Battle of the Harvest Moon. True story of the Space Shuttle, airline crashes, etc. October, 1994. 256 pages, with index. **\$25.00**

The Hoax of Judeo-Christianity. Is the Bible really the word of God? The beginning of the search. April, 1996. 304 pages. **\$10.00**

Banks, Banksters and Money. Political history of gold, currency, and national slavery. November, 1997. 165 pages, with index. **\$15.00**

Heptameron—Volume I. Uncensored history of our origins and overlords. January, 1998. 180 pages, with index. **\$18.00**

Akhenaton: History’s Greatest Secret Comes To Light. A search for the real original monotheist. This document is included in *Heptameron II (Untangling the Web)*, so if you have *Heptameron II* you do not need this document. December, 1998. 70 pages, with index. **\$10.00**

Heptameron—Volume II (also called Untangling the Web). Documenting the hidden history of the Hebrews, the British and Americans, and Europe. Includes *Akhenaton, History’s Greatest Secret Comes to Light* as an appendix. June, 1999. 280 pages, with index. **\$20.00**

Herman Hoeh’s Compendium, Volumes 1 and 2. Herman Hoeh was my minister back in the late 1950s and later. He began a search for the truth about history, using the resources of a college of which he was a head, and I spent many thousands of hours with him and his people trying to figure out what was the truth. He published a revised history of the nations, based on what he and his team learned, from the viewpoint of the Bible being true but suppressed history. However, as he grew in understanding, he began to learn things that did not set well with the church. The church suppressed his findings, and he shut up and retired. I later used his material as a foundation from which to begin a larger search for the “Big Picture”. If you want the *Compendium*, Volume I is 345 pages and Volume II is 280 pages, both indexed with bibliography. They are **\$25.00 each.**

Calvin Burgin
404 Gate Tree Lane
Austin, TX 78745

Check or Money Order only

The Curious Case Of Dave Overton's Gold And The Phoenix Institute

Editor's note: For our newer readers, the following information will likely have little meaning and only passing interest. However, for those longtime readers and supporters of this newspaper—which came into existence exactly because of shady shenanigans, pulled on those of us who previously WERE the CONTACT newspaper, by those associated with the management of the Phoenix Institute—we feel we have an obligation to present some news of ever so revealing interest, especially to those of you who can read between the lines and have a vested FINANCIAL interest in said Phoenix Institute.

(See the www.contactnews10.com website, which is operated by a private archiving consortium that has been under almost constant attack by those who do not wish The Truth to remain available for scrutiny, for details of the clash which birthed this newspaper—in the final three issues of “our” CONTACT, for the dates of 3/15/99, 3/22/99, and 3/26/99.)

First we present a fine summary article by Dave Overton's good friend and sometimes contributing writer to this newspaper, Calvin Burgin. We asked Calvin to write this because of the imbecilic travesty that the so-called

regular media did with the story, such as what we share nearby from the Austin American-Statesman for Tuesday, May 16, 2000. With this kind of “help” from the mainstream media “professionals”, it's no wonder why so many turn to newspapers such as The SPECTRUM for more factual and unbiased information.

Calvin Burgin is as precise and thorough a researcher as he is a common-sense, fluent writer. (As an aside here, we are presenting an information box near this article listing his available scholarly works.)

Calvin also just happened to be a good, personal friend of Dave Overton. Dave Overton, meanwhile, was a very gifted being who often “colored outside the lines” as does any genius—and was ridiculed for that, as is often the case, by those whose minds could not stretch beyond the conventional status quo.

As an educator, Dave Overton knew the power of knowledge. And, going the extra step of wanting to put that conviction into action, Dave had a vision of making financial resources available to see that important, long-suppressed information could be made widely available to the public—the kind of information that The SPECTRUM provides on a regular

basis. That vision and goal is hardly what was conveyed in the mainstream newspapers.

For obvious reasons, following Calvin's tasteful, first-hand story, we then present a short chronicle of the recent history of the Phoenix Institute—where Dave Overton wanted his gold to go BEFORE many curious (and still unanswered) questions began to crop-up concerning both the veracity and the solvency of said Phoenix Institute—whose longtime main management have, by the way, been “away” in the Philippines for almost TWO YEARS now!

We will leave it up to the discerning reader to connect the dots and read between the lines—and pursue further what may be of personal or legal interest, especially from a financial perspective. It does not take the equations of rocket science to come to the conclusion that something does not seem to add up very well where the Phoenix Institute is concerned.

5/22/00 CALVIN BURGIN

OVERTON GOLD FINALLY SOLD

On Monday, May 15, 2000, about nine years after Dave Overton gave nearly \$390,000 in gold to the Phoenix Institute, disposition was finally made of the gold. As reported in the newspapers, more than half the gold (\$160,000) was awarded to The Phoenix Institute for Research and Education. Heirs of Overton's estate received \$104,000 in gold, and the estate's administrator, attorney Chuck Grigson, got \$14,000. The gold is now worth considerably less than what it was when it became entangled in the court cases.

I remember my surprise when I read in the CONTACT newspaper that George Green had stolen a shipment of gold that had been shipped to the Phoenix Institute by Dave Overton. The gold had been sold to Dave by Larry Spence

Austin American-Statesman

With man's fortune divvied up, the Pot o' Gold case is closed



David Overton: Wanted coins to promote space alien's teachings.

BY DENISE GAMINO
American-Statesman Staff

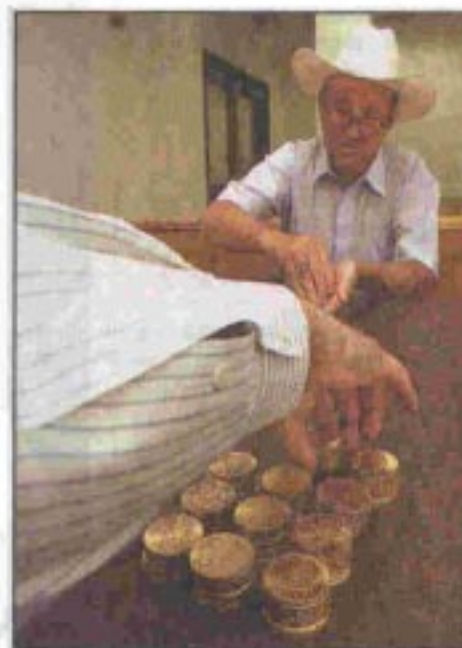
A Travis County courtroom became an old-fashioned counting house Monday as lawyers sat under wooden ceiling fans and divvied up stacks of gold coins to settle the estate of an Austin man who thought his fortune would buy him intergalactic immortality.

After the lawyers presented Probate Court Judge Guy Herman with a settlement agreement, the judge surprised them by pulling two cast-iron pots from behind the bench so the lawyers could place the gold inside. The fight over the gold coins was known informally at the courthouse as the Pot o' Gold case.

In the end, more than half the gold — \$160,000 — was awarded to a California group, the Phoenix Institute for Research and Education, which promotes the teachings of a 9½-foot extraterrestrial named Hatonn, “Commander in Chief of the Pleiades Sector Flight Command.” The estate of Dave Overton, an eccentric genius and retired University of Texas mathematics instructor who had lived like a pauper, got \$104,000 in gold. The estate's administrator, Austin lawyer Chuck Grigson, got \$14,000 in coins.

The gold originally belonged to Overton, who gave more than \$500,000 to the Phoenix Institute

See Gold, B6



In a Travis County courtroom Monday, Larry Spence, a rare coin dealer, helps sort the gold once owned by David Overton, an eccentric Austinite who hoped it would buy him immortality. The coins were divided up as part of an agreement to settle Overton's estate.

Deborah Cannon/
AA-S

Rare Coins. Larry Spence Rare Coins consists of Larry Spence and Calvin Burgin—I am Calvin Burgin. Dave Overton was my customer and I had no idea until then that he was reading *CONTACT* newspaper!

The Phoenix Institute is a Nevada Corporation [Editor's note: See the story following Calvin's here for some intriguing details about the curious status history of the Phoenix Institute of late!], and the Nevada courts ruled that George Green had stolen the gold. The lawyers then tied up in courts the disposition of the gold until after Dave Overton died of cancer.

Eventually the gold was sent to Texas, as another ploy to hold up disposition of the gold, to see if perhaps the heirs of Overton's estate should get the gold. I often talked with Dave and it was his wish that the gold should have gone to the Phoenix Institute to further distribution of the writings of "Georgeos Ceres Hatonn". Dave had made other provisions for his friends and heirs; he had no intention of them getting the gold. The shipment of the gold to the Phoenix Institute was long before Dave died and should never have become entangled in his estate proceedings.

In my business as a coin dealer, I continually see so many people going nuts over gold, brothers and sisters becoming enemies because of greed over gold, even murders being committed. Such is humanity.

And when lawyers get involved, truth and justice flee faster than a speeding bullet. At the end of the court proceedings, the gold was sold to Larry Spence, and before Larry could take the gold, Judge Guy Herman pulled out a cast iron pot from under the desk and had the gold poured into the pot so that he could have his picture taken with the "pot of gold".

The day before the gold was divided by the court, the *Austin American-Statesman* newspaper had a front page article about Dave Overton. The author of the article had spent a couple of hours with me asking about Dave, but chose to mostly ignore what I said and published nonsense statements about Dave's beliefs from neighbors who admitted "We just didn't understand it." The newspaper stated that Dave "believed gold could buy his immortality". It was claimed that Dave believed "to get on the spaceship, you had to

B6 Tuesday, May 16, 2000

METRO & STATE

Gold doled out to settle estate

Continued from B1

because he believed Hatonn would land a spaceship in Overton's front yard and beam him up to life everlasting. Overton, a widower with no children, died in an Austin nursing home in 1996 at age 81.

Overton had shipped the gold coins to the Phoenix Institute in 1991 to help it promote Hatonn's teachings. At the time, the coins were worth \$390,000. But a Nevada state judge ruled in 1994 that the Phoenix Institute had swindled the gold from Overton.

Before the gold could be sent back to Overton, he died of prostate cancer.

His will, which left most of his belongings to his two close friends — Hal Fellows and Ron Flory — did not mention the gold. But

In the end, more than half the gold — \$160,000 — was awarded to . . . the Phoenix Institute for Research and Education, which promotes the teachings of a 9½-foot extraterrestrial named Hatonn, 'Commander in Chief of the Pleiades Sector Flight Command.'

lawyers for his estate staked a claim to it because the shipment of coins had never reached the Phoenix Institute. A breakaway member of the group had intercepted the coins when they arrived at the Institute and buried the gold treasure in his Nevada backyard.

The estate's lawyers also argued that \$170,000 in loans Overton made to the Phoenix Institute had to be repaid.

The Phoenix Institute and the estate's administrator recently agreed to settle the lawsuit by dividing the gold coins and dropping the fight over the \$170,000 in

promissory notes.

"I was concerned over how a jury might see the case," said Randy Doubrava, an Austin lawyer who represents the Phoenix Institute, "because of the beliefs in Hatonn and the Commander and it being something outside of mainstream beliefs."

Grigson, representing the estate, said he opted to settle the case even though he believes a jury probably would have awarded the gold to Overton's estate rather than the Phoenix Institute.

"The gold would have gone away," he said. The coins "would all be eaten up in the expenses of the litigation."

You may contact Denise Gamino at dgamino@statesman.com or 445-3675.

buy a ticket. And that's where the money went."

Dave was an electrical and mathematical genius. He taught math at the University of Texas, and, as generally happens with geniuses, was considered eccentric and "hard to understand" by his friends and neighbors.

Well, Dave, I remember our meetings and I understand.

5/30/00 SPECTRUM STAFF

THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE FOR
RESEARCH & EDUCATION, LTD.

(An Update To Our Readers)

In response to the many inquiries that have poured into our offices over the past year concerning the "status" of the Phoenix Institute, we would like to take this opportunity to inform you of some facts of public record. It will be obvious from carefully reviewing this data exactly how well "tended" the Phoenix Institute has been.

As you can see from Calvin Burgin's article above, the Dave Overton gold case has finally been resolved.

When reviewing the legal status of the Phoenix Institute at the Nevada Secretary of State's website (<http://sos.state.nv.us/corp>) on May 12, 2000, we found that the Phoenix Institute was in "REVOKED" status, and that Nevada Corporate Headquarters, Inc. had RESIGNED as the Phoenix Institute's longtime Resident Agent.

When asking the Nevada Secretary of State's staff the question: What causes a corporation to receive a "revoked" status? The

answer was: "For not filing an annual list of officers and paying the annual fees on time. Initially the fees are due in the month of incorporation. The following month, if not received, it goes into "delinquent" status. Then, after 9 months, it is revoked."

When asked when Nevada Corporate Headquarters resigned as Resident Agent for the Phoenix Institute, the Secretary of State's Office informed us that the resignation took place on May 10, 1999. When asked when the Phoenix Institute received its "revoked" status, we were told it occurred on December 1, 1999. This means that since March of 1999 the basic fees and bookkeeping matters to keep the Phoenix Institute in proper and legal standing had not been paid to the Secretary of State's Office.

In summary, as of May 18, 2000, the Phoenix Institute was "revoked" by the Secretary of State of Nevada—which means: no annual corporate fees had been paid, no Resident Agent was responsible for the corporation, and no officers or directors had been filed with the State of Nevada.

And then, all of a sudden, on May 19, 2000, Mr. Ron Kirzinger paid outstanding fees and filed documents with the Secretary of State's office identifying him as BOTH the Resident Agent for, and President of, the Phoenix Institute for Research & Education, Ltd. The address listed is: 5344 Images Court, Las Vegas, Nevada 89107. Doris Ekker is still listed as Secretary for the corporation, and E.J. Ekker is still listed as Treasurer.

Remember that E.J. Ekker WAS on file as both the President AND Treasurer of the Phoenix Institute previous to this latest maneuver. See the scanned copies of the print-

outs of the actual corporate records on file with the Nevada Secretary of State's Corporate Information database both before (on 5/12/00; 1:58 p.m.) and after (on 5/23/00) this latest "adjustment" to the Phoenix Institute situation.

It is very, very, very interesting, to say the least, to observe the timeline on this sequence of corporate bookkeeping events with respect to the timeline of the final disposition of Dave Overton's gold.

On May 15, 2000, the judge issued his ruling on the Dave Overton gold case, and monies were disbursed. This was four days BEFORE the Phoenix Institute was resurrected from its grave. This therefore begs the enormously provocative "\$160,000" question:

If, on May 15, 2000, the Phoenix Institute for Research & Education, Ltd. was legally and fiscally in a "revoked" status by the Nevada Secretary of State's corporate records office—which, again, means there were legally no officers, no directors, no fees paid, and no Resident Agent—THEN EXACTLY WHERE did the gold go and WHO GOT THAT GOLD?

And even much more importantly there begs the question: How about the welfare of all of those honest and well-meaning people who invested in the Phoenix Institute and who, upon suspecting less-than-honest business conduct, have repeatedly asked for

(and been denied, with a myriad of excuses) the return of their sometimes substantial funds?

One can't help but wonder: if Dave Overton's gold was not forthcoming to the

Phoenix Institute, how much longer would the Phoenix Institute have remained in the "revoked" status? Maybe indefinitely? And, as a possible investor in said Phoenix Institute, where would that leave YOU?

Search Results

http://sos.state.nv.us/corp_nme.asp

Dean Heller Nevada Secretary of State Corporate Information



Name: PHOENIX INSTITUTE FOR RESEARCH & EDUCATION, LTD.


Type: Corporation	File Number: 2166-1990	State: NEVADA	Incorporated On: March 13, 1990
Status: Revoked	Corp Type: Regular		
Resident Agent:	NEVADA CORPORATE HEADQUARTERS, INC. (Resigned)		
Address:	5300 WEST SAHARA		
	SUITE 101		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89146
President:	E.J. EKKER		
Address:	P.O. BOX 27740		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89126
Secretary:	NORA BOYLES		
Address:	P.O. BOX 27740		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89126
Treasurer:	E.J. EKKER		
Address:	P.O. BOX 27740		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89126

[Return to search menu](#)
[Search for another Resident Agent](#)
[Search for another Officer](#)
[Search for another Corporation](#)

For those of you with a strong moral or financial interest in finding out further information about the Phoenix Institute, we strongly suggest you contact Mr. Kirzinger at the corporate address listed earlier in this article—and also listed on the most recent corporate record form from the Nevada Secretary of State’s website that is reproduced nearby. And one last note of intriguing insight: according to the most recent (5/30/00) public records of the Nevada Secretary of State’s Office, Mr. Ron Kirzinger ALSO happens to be Resident Agent for: Global Alliance Investment Association, Mountain Land Corporation, and Ruth Holding Corporation. E.J. Ekker is listed as the President and Treasurer of all of these; Doris Ekker is listed as the Secretary of all of these. Moreover, we find that Mountain Land Corporation and Ruth Holding Corporation show a “reinstated” status description. Reinstated from what? (A further check on 6/4/00 shows seven MORE corporations “awakening” under this same curious management umbrella.)


We are aware that some who had entrusted sometimes substantial funds to the Phoenix Institute are currently in the process of pursuing legal avenues of redress, as well as conducting a vigorous investigation into the legitimacy of that operation due to, as several legal experts have put it, the strong appearance of “a pattern of fraudulent activity” where the management of the Phoenix Institute is concerned.

Does all of this suggest a track record of forthright and responsible corporate management—or something much, much different?

You be the judge. We only wonder what Dave Overton would say right now. 

Search Results


Page 1 of 1



Dean Heller

Nevada Secretary of State

Corporate Information



Name: PHOENIX INSTITUTE FOR RESEARCH & EDUCATION, LTD.

Type: Corporation	File Number: 2166-1990	State: NEVADA	Incorporated On: March 13, 1990
Status: Reinstated	Corp Type: Regular		
Resident Agent:	RON KIRZINGER (Accepted)		
Address:	5344 IMAGES CT		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89107
President:	RON KIRZINGER		
Address:	5344 IMAGES CT		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89107
Secretary:	DORIS EKKER		
Address:	5344 IMAGES CT		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89107
Treasurer:	E.J. EKKER		
Address:	5344 IMAGES CT		
	LAS VEGAS	NV	89107

Return to search menu

Search for another Resident Agent

Search for another Officer

Search for another Corporation

http://sos.state.nv.us/corp_nme.asp

05/23/2000

A Talk With The Ishaya Monks:

[Continued from Front Page]

discussions with Dennis Grover in Reno NV (remember the video we have been offering in this newspaper resulting from Gail and I appearing on his cable-tv interview show a few months ago). What I learned was so interesting that there was a natural desire to find out more about them. As it turns out, that was easily accomplished. They are very accessible—by design. In fact, they will come and teach in your town, if you invite them and perhaps even offer to sponsor them.

The Ishayas have a www.ishaya.com website. You may receive their electronic newsletter by sending a message to subscribe@ishaya.com and hear about their courses at the www.ishaya.com/courses web address. They may also be reached directly by letter at: Society for Ascension, 272 Biodome Drive, Waynesville, NC 28786; or by telephone at: 828-926-7853, fax: 828-926-5150. They have a number of centers within the United States and abroad. The centers in the United States are: Seffner, Florida: 813-651-5731; St. Louis, Missouri: 314-989-0305; and Sparks, Nevada: 775-626-8332. In Canada their center is in Moncton, New Brunswick: 506-857-4230. They also have centers in England, Japan, Mexico, and Venezuela. There are a number of books available through their centers, including: *First Thunder*; *Ascension!*; *Enlightenment!*; *Second Thunder*; *Third Thunder*; *Third Thunder, Part II*.

A few weeks ago, on May 11, I was able to conduct a telephone interview with 3 monks (of the 90) in North Carolina. But before we share that discussion with you, let's backtrack just a bit and take a look at some introductory information about their teachings.

While their terminology for some matters is different, you longtime connoisseurs of the spiritual messages shared in this newspaper will find a great deal of similarity—which is to be expected when dealing with Truth. For instance, they use the term “ascending” to mean the process of “frequency raising” and they center a lot of their teaching focus upon that very worthwhile endeavor.

Moreover, keep in mind that this is the time of the Great Awakening on planet Earth. One

part of this awakening process is the exposure of long-held lies and other deceptions which constitute a profound web of mind control. However, another and equally important part of the awakening process is the bringing back into active human consciousness of skills inherent in man (HU-man; Higher Universal man) but long dormant or suppressed by that web of longstanding lies. The Ishaya monks focus much of their effort quite effectively on this “reawakening of latent skills” spiritual path.

Before presenting some of the Ishayas' teachings, let us begin with a quote from a long respected Indian spiritual teacher which sets the stage for much that is to follow:

“There is no greater mystery than this, that we keep seeking reality though, in fact, we ARE reality! We think that there is something hiding our reality and that this must be destroyed before reality is gained. How ridiculous! A day will dawn when you will laugh at all your past efforts.” — Ramana Maharshi

Let me now extract some information from the Ishaya's own literature to begin to set the stage for the discussion forum of the interview: (Direct quotes contained within this article are copyrighted by the Ishayas and the Society for Ascension, and all rights are reserved.) [quoting]

WHO ARE THE ISHAYAS?

The Ishaya Tradition

(Note: The following is not something you need to believe in order to practice Ascension. The Ishayas' Ascension is a teaching centered around personal experience and empowerment—and requires no belief whatsoever.)

The Ishaya Tradition holds that, as a young man, Isha-ben-Joseph, Jesus the Christ, traveled to the Himalayas in search of Enlightened Masters. He spent seven years with the Ishayas learning these techniques, which he then taught during his time in Judea.

Subsequently, his disciple John returned to the Himalayas to help preserve these Teachings

until the time when the world was ready to receive this tradition of Enlightenment. That time is Now!

History Of The Ishayas And The Ishayas' Ascension The Ishaya Tradition

Any discussion of the Ishayas' historical tradition must begin with a reminder that the Ishayas' teachings are centered around personal experience and empowerment only, and require no belief whatsoever. All religious traditions teach some form of inward contemplation or prayer, and the Ishayas' Ascension—being a very powerful tool to achieve this inward movement—can exist within and even without any system of belief.

Nonetheless, the history of Ascension itself is quite long and beautiful. Several segments of that story are recounted in the *Thunder* series of books, which hint that Ascension has been active in the human sector for many thousands of years—far longer than most historians would consider plausible.

Other than the present time, the most recent revival of Ascension began approximately 2,500 years ago in India, when a young boy named Shankara set off to become enlightened. Being especially gifted, he achieved his goal at an early age, attracting a large following in the process. He rediscovered the principles of Ascension, and founded the four major schools, or Maths, that still exist in the four corners of India. Before disappearing from the world at about age 30, he taught at the northern Math. To this day, principal teachers at all four Maths are given the honorary title of Shankaracharya. Descendants of that tradition were traveling in Egypt some 500 years later, and met another very special young seeker known as Isha, Yeshua ben Joseph, or Jesus, son of Joseph.

From a very early age, this gifted youth had known and lived one central truth—that I and my Father are One—and had an intense desire to share this forgotten but explosively beautiful human legacy with others. He had, with the assistance of his merchant uncle, traveled extensively, seeking a spiritual tradition that resonated to this Truth, but to no avail. When he met these sages from India, however, he knew that his search had ended.

Jesus made the dangerous journey to India and practiced this tradition for several years, then returned to Judea to complete his mission. Second century Tibetan records exist that recount his return journey. The *New Testament* describes many aspects of the three years of Jesus' public ministry. For the most part, however, it details the public mission, and refers only off-handedly to the teaching he was giving his rather large body of followers—those going out in pairs to share his teaching with others.

There are many casual references to the

esoteric teachings throughout the Scriptures, but because they were ignored by the Pauline tradition, they are much more apparent in texts that have not undergone centuries of editing. Of these, the recently discovered and authenticated *Gospel of Thomas* serves as a clear link between the inner and the outer teachings of Jesus.

After the Crucifixion, the remaining disciples traveled to the boundaries of the known world to continue their mission. It was, of course, in the Roman Empire that Pauline Christianity flowered, flourished, and finally crowded out teachings it labeled as heretical. John the Beloved was entrusted with assuring that the inner teaching would survive undistorted. He was captured by the Romans and exiled to Patmos for a number of years, where he wrote the *Book of Revelation* and perfected his practice of Ascension.

Upon his release, he and twelve companions began a journey to the mountains of India. He and the three others who completed the pilgrimage contacted the Masters who had originally welcomed Jesus. With their assistance, the Ishaya (meaning “for Christ”) Order was established in a remote valley of the Himalayas. This beautiful and remarkably temperate garden setting, which has been a favorite retreat of enlightened sages for millennia, has been referred to in the legends and lore of many cultures. The Ishayas call it Vashti, and it is there that the tradition of ascension has been preserved for the last 2,000 years, awaiting its advent into the modern world. It was in Vashti that MSI (Maharishi Sadashiva Isham) was trained in the Ascension techniques, and it was from there that he brought the Ishaya Tradition to America.

Upon his return to the United States, MSI began teaching the techniques to all who were willing to learn. He also instructed those who responded to their heart’s desire to fully live the Ishayas’ tradition how to teach and share Ascension. Hosted in living rooms throughout America, the teaching quickly expanded to several countries including Canada, Europe, Japan, New Zealand, and Australia.

Today, the teaching continues to expand wherever the interest is expressed. As it has in centuries past, the Ishayas’ Tradition continues to serve the desire of all who choose to remember their natural birthright of enlightenment. [End quote]

Let us now turn to some introductory remarks from the book *Ascension* by MSI. Note how closely this (and later) information parallels the longtime writings of the Ascended Masters on these same subjects as shared in the pages of this newspaper: [quoting]

They hold that the original teachings of Jesus were not a belief system at all, but rather a mechanical series of techniques to transform human life into a constant perception and knowing of the perfection of divinity within

every human heart.

What is the source or goal of human life? The mind in the waking state is filled with opposing thoughts. Is the perfection of life to be found after death? Is Heaven a far-off state, one to be attained by living a “good” life, or is it something that is at hand—a reality that can be attained here and now, an Ascended reality that is possible to be achieved in the present?

Is it possible to live an ideal, Heavenly life in this world? Is it possible to live every moment in an upward-directed, Ascending mode, in which every thought, word and deed is filled with bliss and love and life? Can individual life become ideal? Can it be completely healed of the pain of past loss and faulty belief?

Logically, it is impossible to heal individual life if the world is not healed. No one is isolated from the rest of humanity; all are woven together in a tapestry of energy and synergy in which the lives and actions of one reflect in all others. If one person suffers, all suffer—at least to some extent. Recognizing this, the ancients formulated a lofty ideal, perhaps best expressed as the Boddhisattva pledge in Buddhism: “I will not leave this world until all are enlightened.”

These teachings are comprised of 27 Attitudes or Techniques, divided into 7 Spheres, each Sphere more powerful than the one before. The First Sphere, which is generally taught over a weekend, contains the first Four Ascension Attitudes or Techniques, which are comprised of, in general terms: (1) Praise; (2) Gratitude; (3) Love; (4) Compassion. Most of the 27 attitudes have three parts: one for the heart, one for the mind, and one to focus awareness. Following the First Sphere weekend teachings, there are Advanced Meetings/Techniques, as well as residential courses. [End quoting]

I now want to share a few statements from the book *First Thunder* by MSI:

“We learn how to use the mind differently! Instead of incessantly thinking, chattering away, never ever stopping for rest, thinking the same thing we thought yesterday and the day before and the day before that, over and over and over again, pointlessly noisy, going nowhere—instead of all that, we rediscover silence inside. We learn to experience the present. We stop regretting the past, we stop worrying about the future. We begin to be Here and Now. Then the full power of the mind is available every moment.

“What’s the emotion in the First Attitude?

“Appreciation, or in one syllable, Praise. Appreciation is almost as powerful as Love and Gratitude, and it’s a lot easier to turn on at will. You can simply shift your mind toward appreciation instead of criticism; your body responds by making you healthier as your mind becomes happier. We can choose to be sad that a glass is half-empty or choose to be happy a

glass is half full. It’s completely within our power; it’s all a matter of choice. And the simple truth is that condemnation never helps anyone improve, whereas appreciation always does.”

Christ said, “Preach from your housetops that which you will hear in your ear. For no one lights a lamp and puts it under a bushel, nor does he put it in a hidden place, but rather he sets it on a lamp-stand so that everyone who enters and leaves will see its light.” — *The Gospel of Thomas*

Turning again to a quote from *Ascension* by MSI:

“Cosmic Intelligence is one name for that Force which pushes our individual lives and our world toward perfection. It is the Source of the harmony between the opposing natural laws that causes all of life to progress, in spite of the appearances on the surface. According to the Ishayas, our only responsibility here on Earth is to make sure that we are not working against Cosmic Intelligence, either consciously or unconsciously.

“Evolution on Earth is accelerating at an ever-increasing rate. The vibratory rate of our world is changing upward so quickly now that there is a real danger large numbers will fail to make this transition. It is our obligation to do whatever we can to enable as many as possible to negotiate this global shift in awareness successfully. This should not be considered a burden; it is a joyous movement upward into the Light; every step forward on this path is not only great good fortune for every individual, but a large upsurge in life for the world’s billions.”

Before we enter the discussion with the monks, I would like to take some time to share with you a few parables, stories, and quotes from the Ishaya newsletters and website.

In the Vol. 2, No. 7 edition of the Ishaya newsletter, *The Ascenders Connection*, we find the following parable:

Where The Greatest Treasure Is Hidden

One day, the gods, having stolen from man his divinity, met in council to discuss where they should hide it.

One suggested that it should be carried to the other side of the Earth and buried; but it was pointed out that man is a great wanderer, and that he might find the lost treasure on the other side of the Earth.

Another proposed that it be dropped into the depths of the sea; but the same fear was expressed—that man, in his insatiable curiosity, might dive deep enough to find it even there.

Finally, after a space of silence, the oldest and wisest of the gods said: “Hide it in man himself, as that is the last place he will ever think to look for it!” And it was so agreed, all seeing at once the subtle and wise strategy.

Man did wander over the Earth, for ages, seeking in all places high and low, far and near, before he thought to look within himself for the divinity he sought.

At last, dimly, he began to realize that what he thought was far off, hidden in the “pathos of distance,” is nearer than the breath he breathes, even in his own heart.

Christ said, “The images are manifest to man, but the Light in them remains concealed in the image of the Light of the Father. He will become manifest, but His image will remain concealed by His Light.” — *The Gospel of Thomas*

In the Vol. 2, No. 5 edition of *The Ascenders Connection*, we read the following wise version of the “making lemonade from lemons” perspective:

The Mule Who Fell In A Well

A farmer owned an old mule. The mule fell into the farmer’s well. The farmer heard the mule ‘braying’—or whatever mules do when they fall into wells.

After carefully assessing the situation, the farmer sympathized with the mule, but decided that neither the mule nor the well was worth the trouble of saving. Instead he called his neighbors together and told them what had happened, and enlisted them to help haul dirt to bury the old mule in the well and put him out of his misery.

Initially, the old mule was hysterical! But as the farmer and his neighbor continued shoveling and the dirt hit his back, a thought struck him (as if mules could think). It suddenly dawned on him that every time a shovel load of dirt landed on his back, he could shake it off and step up!

This he did, blow after blow. “Shake it off and step up; shake it off and step up; shake it

off and step up” he repeated to encourage himself. No matter how painful the blows, or distressing the situation, the old mule fought panic and just kept right on shaking it off and stepping up.

It wasn’t long before the old mule, battered and exhausted, stepped triumphantly out of the well onto solid ground. What seemed like it would bury him, actually blessed him—all because of the manner in which he chose to handle his adversity. (Story submitted by Wendy Waller of New Zealand)

Christ said, “He who is near me is near the fire, and he who is far from me is far from the kingdom.” — *The Gospel of Thomas*

In the Vol. 2, No. 6 edition of *The Ascenders Connection*, we are reminded of the power of reconciliation in the following:

The Farmers And The Carpenter

Once upon a time two brothers, John and George, who lived on adjoining farms, fell into conflict. It was the first serious rift in 40 years of farming side-by-side, sharing machinery, and trading labor and goods without a hitch. Then it all fell apart. It began with a small misunderstanding and it grew into a major difference, and finally it exploded into an exchange of bitter words, followed by weeks of silence.

One morning, there was a knock on John’s door. He opened it to find a man with a carpenter’s toolbox. “I’m looking for a few days work,” he said. “Perhaps you would have a few small jobs here and there. Could I help you?”

“Yes” said the older brother. “I do have a job for you. Look across the creek at that farm. That’s my brother. In fact, it’s my younger brother, George.

“Last week, he took a bulldozer to the meadow and now there is a creek between us. He may have done this to spite me, but I’ll go him one better. See that pile of lumber curing by the barn? I want you to build me a fence—an 8-foot fence—so I won’t need to see his place anymore. Cool him down, anyhow.”

John had to go to town for supplies, so he helped the carpenter get the materials ready, and then he was off for the day. The carpenter worked hard all that day measuring, sawing, and nailing.

About sunset, when the farmer returned, the carpenter had just finished his job.

The farmer’s eyes opened wide; his jaw dropped.

There was no fence there at all. It was a bridge—a bridge stretching from one side of the creek to the other! A fine piece of work—handrails and all—and George, his younger brother, was coming across, his hand outstretched. “John, you’re quite a fellow to build this bridge after all I’ve said and done.”

The two brothers stood at each end of the bridge, and then they met in the middle, taking each other’s hand. They turned to see the carpenter hoist his toolbox on his shoulder.

“No, wait! Stay a few days. I’ve a lot of other projects for you,” said John.

“I’d love to stay on,” the carpenter said, “But I have many more bridges to build.” (Submitted by Christine O’Connor)

Christ said, “It is I who am the Light which is above them all. It is I who am the all. From me did the all come forth, and unto me the all extend. Split a piece of wood, and I am there. Lift up the stone, and you will find me there.” — *The Gospel of Thomas*

Let us now turn to some extremely powerful suggestions and insights by MSI:

“If one can, even for an instant, be free from the limitations of belief, judgment, and previous experience, the Universe instantly becomes completely different. It is not that one breaks physical laws; rather, one flows in harmony with different physical laws, those that are not commonly known or used. When one is adept with this ability, the full range of the natural Universe is open for exploration and development.

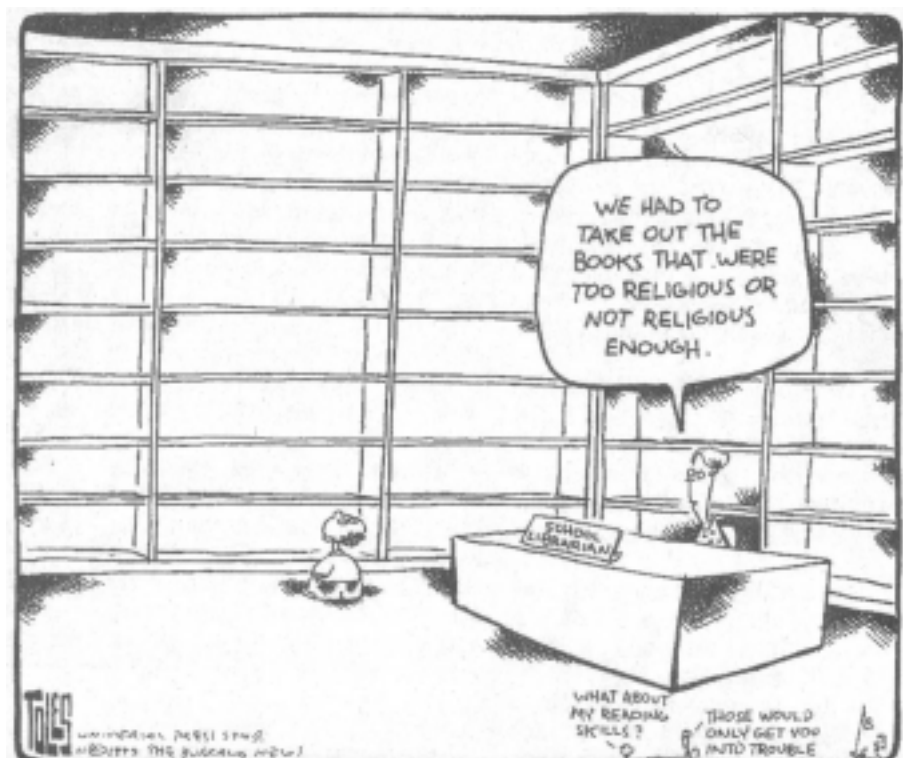
“It is not that some precious few are open to Higher experience and ability. All are. It is not that only a fortunate few can break the restricting confines of their limited pasts and be born into a New World of manifest splendor. All can.

“What is required is nothing more than to stop supporting the old, destructive beliefs by our continual, unconscious choice. How can a choice be unconscious? If we turn often enough from the Light, we may forget that we possess the power to turn back toward the Light at any instant of time. This act of forgetting makes us as if unconscious of our continual, every-moment-repeated choice to believe that we are limited, finite beings, not the Sons and Daughters of God. As we believe, so we act.” — from *Flying With The Eagles, Running With The Lions*

For some further spiritual insight, clarification, and inspiration, let’s now consider a lengthier article by MSI: [quoting]

THE ASCENDANT

When we perceive the external world, we are looking at our definitions of forms and objects, but not the underlying Unified Field in



which they appear. Similarly, our inner world, feelings and thoughts, clutter our awareness, but the awareness of awareness itself is never known. The Ascendant is the space in which things exist; it is the essence out of which everything is made: thoughts, feelings, computers, my aunt Daisy.

This is not a void, as some have claimed; this is not an emptiness or negative reality. Rather, the Ascendant is a positive state of fullness, of Infinite potential energy out of which everything comes. Since the Ascendant underlies and permeates everything in creation, it is called Omnipresent. Everything comes from it and exists only because of it. Nothing can or does exist in isolation. Everything is composed of the Ascendant, continually flowing in and out of manifestation.

The Ascendant cannot be measured or defined. We can assign a name to it, like Infinite or Unbounded or Absolute, but these still imply it is something. Any name for the Ascendant or belief about the Ascendant is not the experience of the Ascendant. It is only when we abandon our insistence on attempting to limit the Unlimited by assigning waking-state concepts to it that the Infinite Light of the Primal World dawns within. Freed from mental fabrications about the nature of Reality, awareness is experienced as Absolute and identical with everything that is.

The Ascendant is without prior cause: it is its own cause; it is ever the same, unchanging. Like water, it is not altered, regardless of how much dirt is added to it: only the clarity of it is shrouded while its essential nature remains the same. The Ascendant is perfect stability; it is the Ground of all grounds. There is no experience of duality in the Ascendant, there is no difference between the self and the Self. There is no separation. Like a peak experience while painting, writing, or composing music, there is no subject-object duality. There is no thought in the Ascendant; there is no feeling; there is nothing other than Silence: Eternal, self-sufficient.

The Ascendant is the Ultimate Reality from which everything has come and in which everything continues to exist forever. To experience this as our True Nature is enlightenment; to remain ignorant of this means remaining caught by the boundaries of illusion, life after life, caught on the wheel of samsara, of cyclic change. Through Ascending, the Ascendant is experienced as our own essential nature, as awareness of awareness itself, as pure Unlimited consciousness. This is the experience of Infinite Freedom. This is liberation from the boundaries of the ego. Since the Ascendant is the Source of everything, recognizing that “I am That” means that I recognize that I am All-pervasive. This is the state of Is-ness, free from any and every duality, freed from the sense of My-ness or even Am-ness. The Ascendant simply is. And

That I am.

Even though the experience of the Ascendant is impossible to define in words, it is a real experience. In fact, the experience of the Ascendant is more real than any waking-state experience. The experience of the Unbounded is infinitely abstract, and yet infinitely concrete. Having once tasted this clearly, life cannot remain the same. There is no previous behavior pattern, habit, judgment, or belief that can withstand the force of Unbounded Awareness, for the Ascendant is the root of everything.

When the mind is experiencing the silence of the Ascendant, there is no motion of thought. Like a perfectly still pond untouched by the wind, there are no waves, no ripples, no motion of any kind when the mind is opened to the experience of the Ascendant. This state is measurable by the electroencephalograph: coherence of brain waves is the objective measurement of the subjective experience of Ascending.

The mind consumes vastly less energy when it floats in the Ascendant; because of this, the body settles down to its deepest possible state of rest. In the perfect state of Infinite silence, there is no necessity for breath: the individual retains life by recognizing that he or she is part of Universal Life, in no way different or separate from Eternal existence. In other words, life continues because life is the essence of the Ascendant. In this state, no decay is possible, no illness, no death, no suffering, no pain.

The Ascendant is the source of everything. Nothing lies outside it; nothing is built of anything other than it; nothing can exist for the small fraction of a moment outside of it. It is the conscious part of consciousness; it is the part of existence that exists. It is all that ever was, all that will ever be; you, with your human nervous system have, by your birth, been given the ultimate gift—a machine that cannot only experience the Ascendant but direct it in any way you choose.

You are actually already directing the Ascendant all the time. But if your mind is not continually focused on one desire at a time, your mutually contradictory thoughts and desires cancel each other out. Not entirely, of course, or else you would be a catatonic schizophrenic—you would do nothing but sit and stare off into space. Since you are reading this, it is safe to assume you are not so self-contradictory that you are sailing in entirely useless circles in the boat of your mind.

The mind in contact with the Ascendant is like a perfectly still pool. Thoughts and desires are like stones dropped into the pool. If one stone falls, perfectly concentric ripples spread beautifully over the water and reach the far shore. If two stones are dropped, there will be crests and valleys that cross over each other, emphasizing some, canceling others. If a whole

handful of stones hit the water at once, chaos is the result—there is no order left. The reflection in the pond is broken into a myriad of imperfect shards. The full Moon can be sailing serenely above, but the pond will show only frenetic motion.

On any sandy beach, the kind and quality of the waves very much determine the shape of the sand. The kind and quality of our thought waves very much determine the overall shape of our minds. The ripples caused by our thoughts and desires produce both immediate (surface) and long-term (underlying) effects. When the pattern of thinking and desiring is chaotic, the result will necessarily be abnormal experiences—mental, emotional, or physical—and abnormal behavior. The extent of the chaotic thinking directly determines the extent of the disorder in life. When the pattern of thinking and desiring is orderly, the result is health, happiness, joy, progress, creativity, fulfillment.

This may be easy to grasp intellectually regarding the individual life: if my thinking is disordered, my actions and life will be disordered. But since the Ascendant is the Source of everything, it is also true that my chaotic thinking will react with all parts of the Universe at all times and all places. Like salmon returning to their hatching grounds to spawn, there are no accidents of fate; there are only our own thoughts returning to their source in our individual minds.

There is quite literally no one to blame, no one to condemn, no one to judge in any way whatsoever. My desires have created my Universe, just for me; your desires have created your Universe, just for you. The fact that so many of our Universes seem so similar and seem to share many common features is a happy or a useful coincidence that defines our common humanity. (Those whose individual Universes are much out of synchrony with the majority of humanity tend to end up in mental hospitals or prisons.) This implies that the best cure for all disease, mental or physical, is the same—reconnecting the individual mind consciously to the Ascendant.

The human mind is so infinitely flexible that it can stretch in its experience from the most concrete to the most abstract—from the physical reality experienced by our senses to the abstract, internal reality of Consciousness itself.

The unifying thread of life is Love. From the most abstract to the most concrete, at every level of existence, at every level of experiencing, runs this slender thread. It seems delicate, a fragile thing, easily lost or broke, but is not so. It is more obdurate than granite; it can never be broken, never diminished, never lost; and it is forever growing, primarily by being given away. We cannot fall out of it, although sometimes we mistakenly believe that we do. Rather, what happens when we feel

that we have fallen out of love is that our mutually contradictory projected desires have made it impossible for our relationship to provide further growth. This is the kindest and most accurate description.

For, underlying all our desires—the melange of contradictory impulses we drop into the still waters of the Ascendant—there forever remains our original intention, crystalline, flawless, pure, directing our being through situation after situation, life after life, world after world. And what is that original intention? It is to return to our Source. We are not and never will be at home here; we will always feel that we are the dispossessed wanderers of time. That, truly, we are. Like Pellinore of the Arthurian legends, we have lost our kingdoms and queendoms and wander aimlessly about, slowly rusting since our home has become invisible to us.

Yet is our exile self-imposed? We chose to be here; we can choose to return whence we came whenever we so desire. Nothing can stand between us and our re-union with our Source, for we never truly left the Ascendant. We only thought we did; we have traveled exceedingly far in our imaginations, but it is fantasy merely. The Ascendant will wait patiently for us to remember, throughout all Eternity if need be. For we are the Ascendant. No matter how long we forget this simple fact, no matter how long we adamantly deny that this is true or continue to build up false dreams and strange beliefs, the Ascendant waits patiently for us.

There is no thought we can think, no action we can perform, that will ever change this simple fact. The Ascendant is the root of all that we are, it is the fullest expression of all we shall ever be; it is the Source not only of us but of everything, everywhere, at all times. Life, therefore, is extremely easy to understand.

If this seems difficult to grasp, it can only be because there is some part of it that has not been properly understood. It can only be because there are still some dark areas of our personalities that have not yet been addressed. How can we change this? In any way that works!

Ascension is a systematic procedure for re-educating the mind to free itself from judgment and condemnation. This is a completely automatic process; once begun it continues much by itself. The mind is similar to a phonograph record—there are grooves in our brains, neuronal circuits, formed by repeated experiences and thoughts. It is possible to retrain the mind so that the deepest grooves are those that lead to expansion of consciousness, to liberation. The mind just needs to learn how to take the correct angle, then the entire process is perfectly natural. The older grooves are overshadowed and eventually erased.

The natural state of the human mind is enlightenment! [End quote]

Now that this information has been shared with you for background, let's move directly into the interview with the Ishaya monks for a better understanding of their philosophy and teaching techniques.

The 3 monks with whom I spoke are called Gomati Ishaya, Himavat Ishaya, and Vasistha Ishaya.

Martin: Historically, do the Ishaya monks have a link with the Himis Monastery in Ladak, referred to historically by the great researcher Nichols Notovitch?

Himavat: Not that I'm aware of.

Martin: Is the origin of the teachings from Kashmir?

Himavat: No.

Martin: Where does this come from, specifically? Is it near a place called Jagannath, Rajagriha, Benares, in the country of Orissa? I know that Christ spent time in a monastery there. Can you give me a clue as to where the Ishayas originate from?

Vasistha: 500 years before Christ, the Shankaracharya revitalized the teaching of enlightenment in the northern Math (school) of India.

Martin: I see, ok, so this was pre-Christ?

Vasistha: Yes.

Martin: Ok. Let's talk about what you refer to as the First Sphere, which consists of 4 attitudes. What are those attitudes and why are they so important as a foundation to your teaching. And please, take as long as you need to discuss those 4 attitudes.

Vasistha: (*laughter*) Ok. The 4 attitudes are based on: praise, gratitude and love...

Martin: Why were you laughing at that question?

Vasistha: It's like saying, "Tell us the attitudes without telling us the attitudes."

Martin: Oh, no, no. (*laughter*) Tell us the attitudes, by all means and...

Himavat: We can say the attitudes in a context of what we call the First Sphere weekend, and they comprise the core, the foundation of the teaching. We will not give you the attitudes, per se. That happens in the context of the weekend workshop.

Martin: I see. I have the attitudes from your Internet site, and from the newsletters. Do I not mention the attitudes in the introductory remarks?

Himavat: We do talk about the praise attitude, the gratitude attitude, the love attitude, and the compassion attitude. So, that's what we'll tell you—about that.

Gomati: But not what the attitudes are, per se.

Martin: I see, ok. Let's just talk about the First Sphere.

Gomati: What would you like to know?

Martin: Everything. (*laughter*)

Himavat: One of the loveliest things about this whole teaching, for me, is that it is only

about your experience. In other words, there's all this stuff that I may believe or not believe, and it is irrelevant to what we really teach. Because what we teach is, when you use these ascension attitudes, you will have an experience, and that, for me, is truly the beginning and the end of what this is all about. Even where it came from doesn't matter, on one level.

Martin: Right.

Himavat: We keep coming back to that, over and over, and then, of course, we talk about it. And so, in praise, for instance, we talk an attitude that is an ascension emotion—an emotion that's uplifting, an emotion that helps to align you with the ascending currents of Creation.

Martin: Ok.

Himavat: It's really that simple.

Vasistha: What's unique about this teaching is that these attitudes have been cognized by the enlightened, and have been held for humanity since the beginning of human. And what's so unique about the attitudes is, because they come from the deepest level of being, the ground of all being, which we call the Ascendant, you use them from the surface level of wherever you're at; it always, always, always takes you into the deepest level of being—always.

At first, your awareness may not be able to follow the attitude all the way in. It's like, when you have a large onion, if you take a knife and cut to the center of the onion and pull the knife out, you only see a cut on the surface of the onion. You can't see the center of the onion. But if you make several thousand cuts, eventually there's an opening where you can actually see the center of the onion. And the psychologists have considered humans like onions, where you have to peel-off layers before you get to the core of the true level of being where pure unconditional love exists, always, and has never not been there. This is a direct path in, where you don't have to peel-off layers—you cut right through the layers to the center of being.

Gomati: And there's no "belief" required. Basically, we talk about this in the First Sphere weekend, that everything we say, including the answer to the question about the origins of the techniques—everything we talk about is for the person to believe or not, as they choose. It does not affect—what Vasistha and Himavat were talking about—which is, THE EXPERIENCE. The experience is what is uniquely yours, and that is really what the focus is on. That's what the emphasis is on. That's what it's all about—being infinite on the inside, and experiencing that fully, regardless of any belief.

Himavat: I could share with you my experience of the attitudes. The very first attitude, the praise attitude, is one which I come back to over and over, no matter how many I

may have learned. And my experience of using the attitude is that, number one, I've begun to redefine what a miracle is in my life because of what I experience, using these attitudes.

For instance, I'll be in a conversation with someone; we might be disagreeing and really wanting to hold a position, and then I'll remember to introduce this first ascension attitude into my thought-stream, and all of a sudden, I'm not invested as much. It's like I've lost half of the investment in needing to hold a position. Then I'll do it again and, by God, almost the rest of my needing to have to be right is gone.

And, for me, I've come to understand that THAT'S the miracle! (*laughter*)

Vasistha: The other thing that's so awesome, almost everybody on Earth is familiar with mind-chatter, where your mind is chattering or talking all the time, whether it's emotions, or thoughts, or pictures, or sounds—the mind is moving all the time. One of the gifts these attitudes give, in a very experiential way, is that you can actually experience the mind shutting off, being still—I mean, BEING STILL. It is the first stage, the very, very beginning stage of experiencing the Infinite, on the inside, when the mind gets still.

Himavat: We'll also say, we also tell people, that all you need is the first ascension attitude to significantly accelerate the growth of your consciousness.

We also say this is not the only path. This just happens to be the most powerful path I've found, which is why I'm excited to be making it available to other people.

And so, over the First Sphere weekend, which is on a Friday night, and all day Saturday, and then all day Sunday, we teach the first four ascension attitudes so that there can be more than just the beginning to work with.

The mind loves to be charged. Vasistha was talking about the ascension attitudes coming from the deepest level of consciousness. My experience is that they work all by themselves. And when I was told by my teacher that these ascension attitudes already exist at the cellular level inside all of Creation, and that they resonate naturally—which is why they are so easy to do—it gave me, my mind, a context in which to begin to understand how come this is so easy.

And some people don't care. And, anymore, I don't care. But the mind loves to be entertained. And it was consistent with my experience. I've never found a teaching that was so easy. I've tried to meditate. I've tried dozens of different techniques and had a few teachers and read hundreds of books, and every time I used a technique, I would use it for a while and it would be wonderful, but then there would come a point where it seemed to be too much like work, even if I would do it anyway.

This has given me the experience of how easy it can be. There's another miracle for me: It is, it's effortless.

Gomati: Between the three of us sitting here, Rick, we had 50 years of meditation experience BEFORE we came to ascension. All three of us were seekers, in our own way, and tried a lot of different things. And one of the things that excited me about this path, too, is the fact that THERE IS NO OUTER GURU. There is no person who you give your energy to who stands between you and Source.

There was an MSI, and he's no longer in the body. What he always talked about is what we live now—which is to know the guru within, to grow our own Universe, and to know what we know from our intimate connection with the Infinite, and not to put any other person between us and Source, but to know that that connection is always there, within us.

Martin: Well, see, that's the key. I'm sure that will be the key to our readers. I believe that's the key, going directly to Source and never forgetting that. And the tendency in this culture is to forget that, to be programed to either traditional religion, or cults, or guru situations; it's very unfortunate.

I grew up in California, and I caught the tail end of the '60s and went to college in the early '70s in the San Francisco Bay Area. So, I've ridden the “guru wave” for many years, and I've done a lot of spiritual reading over the years. I heard Ram Dass talk many times, and Alan Watts, you name them, I heard them—Lama Govinda, Swami Satchidananda, Krishnamurti, and others—and, of course, the conclusion has been, for me, for many years, that there should be no separation between Source and self. The answer lies within. Just like Immanuel, the Christ always taught, “The kingdom of God is within you.” It's music to my ears, and I'm sure it will be music to our readers' ears, to hear you say that it is an experiential thing, and that it is with self, and that there is no guru. It is individual, and it is direct, and I think that is really nice. And I should step off my soapbox here, for a minute, and let you talk.

Vasistha: What you had to say was awesome, and there's one thing that is taught very clearly—that it's a natural, normal stage of every human being to experience the Infinite on the inside; it is actually normal. We're subnormal when we're not there. It is just because of the habit of riding the senses outward that we lost contact with the inner self.

Martin: I agree!

Vasistha: And this is a teaching that effortlessly retrains the senses to go inward, first, to the Source of Being, and then come out from there. And it has been confirmed by everybody who has been able to touch this Source, that yes, things do come from there; and yes, techniques do take you there, very

easily; and yes, there may be some stress in the way, which—almost everybody is stressed. And when you're so wrapped-up in stress, you can't feel deeply enough on the inside to find the peace or the sound that underlies everything.

So, the First Sphere is designed to move stress out of the nervous system so that you can experience, inside, that which has no edges or boundaries that the mind can grab a hold of. Usually, when people first begin to experience this silence, with no edges to grab a hold of to define anything, the only similar situation the mind has for that is sleep. So many times, at first, the mind, the body will say, “I must be asleep.” That is not the case. Over time, you can bring the stillness from deep inside you closer to the surface of your being, so you can walk it and live it all the time.

You don't have to—with this practice, you can do it while you're walking, while you're talking, while you're driving. And it's safe to use while you're driving because it gets you more present in the body, not spaced-out of your body. It brings more of you to the table, instead of just the 5 percent. It brings all of you to the table, to be present, in this moment, with all of you instead of just a small portion.

Himavat: I would like to share a little bit about my experience with some of what Sadashiva (MSI) wrote. Sadashiva is our teacher. His name is Maharishi Sadashiva Isham. We've self-published 5 books. And when I was a student in college in the late '60s and early '70s, I studied the religions of India and China and Asia, and came across Patanjali for the first time, the *Yoga Sutras*, and I literally got a headache trying to...

Martin: (*laughter*)

Himavat: ...and in the ensuing 30 years, I was, over and over again, drawn back to try to understand Patanjali. Then I would come across different translations, wherever I was at that time, whatever bookstore had the *Yoga Sutras*, and each time I would end-up with a headache, again. It was really frustrating for me.

When I came across Sadashiva's translation and commentary, I was so excited. In his preface, the forward, he talks about why would another person want to translate this book; it's one of the most widely translated books on the planet. He says, because typically it's been translated by scholars who did not understand the level of consciousness that Patanjali was writing from.

And so, I said to myself: “Well, this is interesting.” And, the implication was that Sadashiva—I don't remember how he states it—you'll have to check out the book yourself, but my experience is that he is coming from that same level of consciousness. And, for me, the most exciting thing—are you familiar with the *Yoga Sutras* by Patanjali?

Martin: Many years ago.

Himavat: There's a whole chapter talking about the different stages of enlightenment, stages of consciousness as we grow. Typically it's been translated as a "how to" book. Through these suggested things that he's telling you to do in the book, then you will achieve these results.

And Sadashiva differs dramatically from that. He says: "No, it's a map. It's not a manual." So, if you want to get from San Francisco to L.A., you look at a map, but then you actually have to get in the car.

And Sadashiva says: "This is not a manual." You've got to actually do it. You have to have adequate tools. And he refers to ascension attitudes as, of course, adequate tools. Again, they are not the only tools. We do not pretend this is the only path, but they are adequate.

And for what Patanjali was saying, in terms of Sadashiva's translation and commentaries, one of the most exciting things about the book for me was the first verse, which is known as the *sutra*, in the first of the four chapters. And in there, he translates—it's lovely because he gives you the actual Sanskrit; then he transliterates, so that you can just pronounce the Sanskrit; and then he translates, so you get the English translation of the Sanskrit. And then he gives you a lovely commentary.

Now, in the translation of the first verse, he said: "Now, the teaching of yoga." And that comma, Rick, makes all the difference in the world. And since Sadashiva has published that book, I'm noticing other people are getting that and bringing that forward in things like *The Yoga Journal*. The point is the NOW, in the teaching of yoga; if we can just be in this moment, innocently, then we get what Union Yoga is all about.

And that innocence it what is engendered, every time we introduce an ascension attitude, and that innocence builds. It gives us an opportunity to let go of everything that we thought we were, and allow the Source to come through us more purely, to let go of any notions. And that innocence is just real exciting.

Vasistha: It's like, how can you know the Infinite if you don't know it, if you don't have a direct experience of it? You can have all kinds of ideas. So, the way you begin to find out who you are is to let go of who you are, and that's all the clouds in the way of the Sun, and then the Sun dawns naturally when the clouds move. It's not like it wasn't there. It's always been there!

Martin: Right.

Vasistha: It's always been there. Just let go of what poofs out of us, what stress needs to move out of us—fears and hurts move out of us—and then who we are dawns naturally, and it's there in everyone. It's already there! It's the normal stage of human life.

Gomati: This is so contrary to what we

have been programed to do and be our whole lives, which is about striving to achieve and working and "making something happen". And, the whole concept of enlightenment is very much about letting go and relaxing TO your own enlightenment. It's about letting go, and letting go. And there's always—what I find in my life and my process is, there's always more ways that I can let go. And when I find those and release whatever it is that I'm still holding onto, in any way, the growth is incredible. And my experience of the Infinite expands every time that happens, as well. And so, it's constantly a process of being willing to BE, be present, and let go. So—let go!

Vasistha: Actually, the attitude facilitates quite naturally. It's not like something that you have to consciously do. It's like, you're hit in the arm and it hurts, you clench around it, your body clenches around it because it's painful. When we have emotional pain, we tend to clench around that too, and what that does is not lock the pain out, but actually locks the pain in.

Because these attitudes take you toward deeper states of relaxation and rest, naturally, without effort, when you're totally relaxed, you can't clench. Whatever stress is in there begins to move naturally and effortlessly because you're so relaxed you can't hold it in anymore. So, it moves out of you.

Quite often it moves out quite gracefully, and sometimes it moves out where you're aware of it. But anyway, it comes out of you, and it's awesome. And the result of that, letting go of what is stuck on the inside is—you can ask anybody, anywhere on Earth, "Have you ever experienced pain in your life?"

"Well, of course I have." And we all have clenched areas on the inside that can be removed very easily and gracefully, if you just relax them.

Gomati: One thing, Rick, about this teaching that makes it really unique that was such a powerful attractor for me, from my experience, in past meditation and spiritual practices, is the fact that this is the only teaching that I, personally, have ever found that helps to release all of the emotional blocks that have built-up over a lifetime of living on planet Earth. All the things, all the ways that we believe, or have believed in the past, that we were "less than perfect", that there was something wrong with us, that we're disconnected from Source, that our bodies are unattractive, we're unlovable, we don't deserve love, all those basic root-stresses that life on planet Earth seems to engender in all of humanity—I used to think that it was just the U.S. But I've been traveling around the world teaching ascension; I have found it to be a common denominator.

Martin: Right.

Gomati: And it is what keeps ones from being, fully, who they are. Because it is the

emotional attachments to these old, limiting beliefs that keep us from being fully present in the moment, that cause us to be scattered, when going over past moments, or even projecting fear into the future, or worry, or whatever we do with the past—as opposed to being in the Absolute Present Moment.

Martin: One of the questions that I had for you, and you're answering it as you're talking, I believe: what do you find in the First Spheres, as you go out on an Arch—and probably you should mention what that is—as you're talking to people, or teaching people in the First Sphere; what do you find are some of the most difficult blocks for people to overcome in order that they can move forward with the training?

Vasistha: The first thing that I face a lot is: "Why do you charge \$200? If it's truth, why don't you just give it out for free?" You know, it's usually money that is the sticking point for a lot of people.

Martin: Well, sure. A lot of people can't afford it.

Vasistha: Or they say they can't. Everybody I've come across, of those people who said they can't afford it, and then when I said, "It's not about the money, it's about if you want this, really, can you get what you want?" And it happens for people when they really desire it.

The second thing is: Do you want to support people's limitations? We don't choose to support people's limitations. The hardest thing the ego cannot do is ask for help, and say, "Can you do something else? Can you work something else out?" And that's an individual call, by each of the individual teachers.

But the first thing, to use a metaphor, is how a flower receives the infinite light of the Sun and lets its inner essence out, lets it open—but the opening has to come from the inside of the flower, from the human heart. We give a part of ourselves, we create an opening to receive the gift. And the part of ourselves that almost everybody is most tightly wrapped around is money. I mean, almost everybody. And so, absolutely, what's required for enlightenment is to take a step and not know where your foot's going to land.

Martin: Right.

Vasistha: So, you pay \$200 [*the cost for a First Sphere weekend*] and you don't know if it's going to be worth it or not. I've been to 10,000 other workshops, and is this going to disappoint me, again? You decide to do it, and you find out. And that's a step of unknown. Then you get to experience, and it's just an awesome gift to have people take that step.

Himavat: Things that I notice in myself, and just about everybody else who I come across as students, or even in my life, is—I have this incredible tendency to focus on the problem. Like, "I cannot do this, because..." or "What's wrong?" And what the ascension

attitudes teach us is to focus on the solution. So, what do you want? Do you want to take a risk that the universe might support you in that?

When I find something to praise—in you or anyone else who I’m talking to—then the miracles start to happen. But what I’m doing is shifting a real, fundamental trick of the ego to focus on the truth of the ascending currents of Creation, and a solution, and then the problem gets washed away.

I’ve spent a lot of good money on therapists, for a long time; all we did is focus on the problem and we made a little progress. Ok, fine. We got through some stuff and that was fine.

This is what I find: We have this incredible tendency, wherever I go, to continue to focus on the problem. And we can do that if we want, but it’s just so slow and tedious. And so, yes, we acknowledge the problem. There is NO “Pollyanna” here. There is NO “ostrich” here. Yes, there is a pink elephant, and that’s what I’m feeling. I’m feeling scared, or whatever, and notice it, but don’t focus on it.

We focus on solutions, which is in finding praise, finding gratitude, finding love, and finding compassion. And when we focus on that, that’s when the miracles happen.

That’s the biggest thing I find, wherever I go, and it manifests in all kinds of different ways. Sometimes it’s money, sometimes it’s the place, a simple venue. “Oh, my house is too small.” I was in Japan teaching and there was so much self-consciousness about people’s homes, and they were really scared to bring the teacher into the homes, because they had all this self-consciousness. And it all boils down to that same thing, that “there’s something wrong with me”. And what we do is, we cut to the chase. We say, “Ok, that’s your belief and that may be your experience, but here, I’m going to give you something that I see in you that’s praiseworthy, right here, and right now. So, there’s the miracle.

Gomati: I find that there’s a lot of people who experience pain of love lost, or pain from feeling hurt by a loved one, lifetimes of repressed pain and sadness and rejection and abandonment, and all those deep issues that go way back, and they underlie a lot of programs that get run in the head—about not being worthy, about not being deserving, about not deserving to have money, about not being able to do things, about not understanding anything beyond the limitations that are imposed by those underlying beliefs.

And so, with the ascension attitudes, they go right to the source of all the old, limiting beliefs that people come with, and by the very use of them, actually help to release the emotions related to them. And they come out, sometimes, just while you’re simply ascending. You could be lying down, totally relaxed, very peaceful, old emotions might move in ways without expressing them. And then there might

be emotions that come up that are strong, that need to be spoken out—where you have a “charge”, that you just need to say whatever it is you feel the charge is about, so that you can move the emotions.

The process of healing the “emotional body” is key to expansion of consciousness; it’s integral. And so, it is a natural part of the process, and it automatically evolves with the use of the attitudes; it unfolds.

Vasistha: One of the things we draw in an introductory talk, or a Sphere, is that a mind is like a blank slate; there’s infinite potential there. And then the mind gets covered in with life experiences of hurt and pain, and whatever else happens in our environment that gets us to feel more and more limited until, by the time we’re adults, we’re pretty predictable in many ways and we have used less than, I would say less than 5%, probably 1% or 2% of our brain in a “conscious” way. Most of our actions become unconscious; most of what’s running through our head is unconscious.

When we effort to change, from the conscious level, all of our unconscious stuff, it is almost impossible. It’s like one stone in the river trying to divert the river. But when you go beneath, below all the unconscious, to the level of the Source of Truth, from that level, from the level of the Ascendant, the stuff moves gracefully out of our nervous system that blocks our awareness of our true and immortal self. It just gradually moves that out, the attitudes. Everybody has thoughts all the time anyway. If you have a thought that takes you to the Source of Being, that begins to move all of the stuff out of the way, and your awareness of that, conscious awareness of...(voice fades out).

Martin: I’m sorry, you’re cutting in and out. Are you there?

Vasistha: Yes. I get inspired and I start speaking softer, sometimes.

Martin: Well, yes, I do the exact same thing. And the tendency is, as your consciousness goes up, the voice tends to fade-out. (laughter)

Vasistha: I’ve been told about that, a few times.

Martin: Let’s keep talking along this line. Let’s talk about emotional blocks, about these attitudes like gratitude, compassion. On an experiential level, you know, it’s very easy to live in the country, which I do, and be compassionate as you are walking out and looking at the blue birds and watering the garden, and then you go to the post office and you run into a big long line, then somebody pulls out in front of you, in the parking lot. And, I mean, there goes compassion, right out the window. (laughter) So, on an experiential level, living in the inner city (laughter)—I’m being facetious now—but you know what I’m saying. How do you maintain that “center of peace” while living in the REAL world?

Himavat: We lose that center all the time, don’t we?

Martin: Absolutely.

Himavat: And so, what we have now is—I have the most dependable tool, the most reliable vehicle I’ve ever had. In other words, I get angry. I get frustrated. I project out. I have all those feelings. They’re not compassionate, and they’re not gentle.

So then, I have this vehicle, this tool, it’s such a simple thought. And I introduce this thought into my consciousness, and it works all by itself. I don’t even have to figure out how I’m going to be a nice guy, or how I’m going to change my emotions, or which block it is, or how it’s going to work out, because what we call the Ascendant—and it doesn’t matter, you can call it the Source, you can call it God, you can call it Nature, you can call it the Infinite—we don’t care what you call it. We just use the word Ascendant for the reasons that we have. But when I introduce the ascension attitude in the way—and the way that Vasistha described it was lovely, about cutting to the core of the onion with a knife—you may not see it, but that’s the miracle. I mean, I continue to experience miracles after doing this for 4 years, and the miracles just keep coming and coming and coming.

And the miracle is, the anger goes away. The urges to push, or to have it my way, go away. It doesn’t mean they don’t come back. We’re talking full human consciousness. And full human consciousness includes all of that. It includes wanting to have it our way—includes the anger, the frustration, the sadness, the pain, the deep emotional scares, the superficial emotional scares. What we learn to do is embrace them. I mean, when we engage the ascending attitude of love by using, for instance, the love technique that we teach in the First Sphere weekend, then something happens that is beyond my conscious mind. It goes to the Source. And the surface of the mind, where we have all this consciousness, where the mind lives, that really only comprises about 5% of what really is possible for us, as humans, to access through the miracle of the brain and nervous system.

And so, these ascension attitudes begin to wake-up the part of us that’s been asleep, the part of us that knows that there’s no separation, the part of us that DOES create the miracles all by itself. And so, if someone cuts me off in traffic, I introduce an ascension attitude and I’m not angry like I used to be. It’s really that simple.

Gomati: Living the attitudes with the eyes open, all day long, as you go about your life, is what’s referred to in the Bible as praying without speaking. It is that constant connection with Source that IS the shift in consciousness. It is the nervous system being cleared. And it takes a cleared nervous system to be a perfect vehicle for consciousness. And it is through a

clear nervous system that ones return to who they really are, and get to fully experience their Divine Essence, with the Divine Essence.

So, the importance of being with the attitudes all the time, using them as you go throughout your day, is that you are constantly releasing stress—you know, the kind that you were talking about, Rick, standing in the line at the post office, or being cut-off in traffic, and all of the things that happen every day to everybody. These are then just occurrences in your life, and they are not big deals, and they don't push your buttons the way they may have in the past. That's because, in that moment, you have a choice. You have this awesome gift and you can choose to be totally connected with Source at every moment.

Vasistha: It's sort of like, naturally, learning to take a half-step inward, and then you're in this ocean of peace. And then how can the outside be more dominant? How can the outside twirl you around, when you take that half-step inward? And so, actually, it's learning by using the attitudes to take a half-step inward.

And this is not a system that is a mantra. It's very important to not have it as a mantra, but as a hallowed space between the attitude and the next time you introduce the attitude. So, it's not a mantra.

And it is something you can choose. Usually, people on First Sphere, many times, at least the ones who I've taught, get so relaxed and change, over the course of the weekend—which is a miracle in itself—get so relaxed over the course of the weekend that they say it's like they become aware of the body being totally deeply relaxed and they feel like they need a month of sleep because they got so relaxed; they're finally aware of how tired they really are.

And all that negative stuff moving out. It's like, a lady I taught in Australia, it's so funny. She smokes, and she's a mile-a-minute talker, so you know she had a lot of "mind chatter" going on all the time. You know, yak-yak-yak inside the mind, thoughts going all the time. She said, at six weeks after the First Sphere, she was out picking grapes and she looked up and there was something wrong. She was looking around and there was something really wrong.

Martin: (laughter)

Vasistha: What was wrong was, the mind was silent.

Martin: It was quiet. (laughter)

Vasistha: It was quiet. It was like, she went on working and she'd look up again, and it was still quiet on the inside. It was like a shock to her, it was so quiet. And that's so awesome; that's the gift!

If you have inner quiet, what disturbs your ocean? The little wind that blows on the outside isn't enough to disturb the depths. And the other thing that's so awesome is because,

when you're in this place of that half-step inward, it's like what energy comes out of you has a coherent, laser-like quality that touches every nervous system around you. And, it's like you bring this with you, this can touch people just because you're there in that awareness in your nervous system, so powerful and so coherent, it goes out from you and it's like a coherent, unified field; it just touches everything around you. It's awesome.

The inside and the outside begin to match. It's like you're the bringer of peace into your environment, not because of a behavior pattern, but because you're actually experiencing peace in a deep way, and it just brings peace all around you, because that's the natural condition of human life. And the mind-chatter and the stress are self abuse that we've done to ourselves all our life, by getting lost on the outside and not knowing that we had any other choice. And now, with these ascendant attitudes, we have a choice that makes a huge difference. And all of Nature and all of life support this, because it is built into the structure of Creation.

And so, in just choosing an attitude—I mean, it's awesome what it can do and what it does. All of life supports everybody in waking up. What if it's really true that each one of us is an Infinite Immortal Being who just forgot, and believes the forgetfulness?

Martin: I just received, by e-mail, your latest newsletter. One of the questions in the newsletter is, "How do I plan for the future while staying in the present moment?" (The question comes from Chen-Meng Tan, Petaling Jaya, Malaysia.) Care to comment on that?

Vasistha: Sure. We'd love to comment on it. For me, when I strain to make things happen, it's like I'm fighting the river, and it can beat me up, you know? And when I relax a little bit, there's a flow that seems to happen. And being in that flow, that half-step inward, where actually things come to me BEFORE I try to make them happen. It's like, look what's happening in your life, actually.

Martin: That's well said.

Vidya: Hi, I'm Vidya. I'm the guy who wrote the answer to that question written in the newsletter. I'm the one who sent you the newsletter.

Martin: Oh, good, thank you.

Vidya: Basically, you got the answer already that I wrote there. I can just tell here what I wrote, which was that, it's very simple. You stay in the moment, no matter what you're doing. Perpetual consciousness is about being aware of what you're doing in every single moment; be aware that, hey, there's something that needs to be planned for in the future, but you don't lose the now. So, it's not about going into the future, or into the past, but just being here, now, and doing whatever you're doing in this moment, whether it's planning or anything else.

Himavat: This is another way of using these attitudes which have many, many layers that they operate on. One of the subtle things that happens is, every time we introduce one of the ascension attitudes, our awareness is brought inward. Everything in our culture, and all around the world, is wanting to draw our awareness outward. And so, we have all of these belief systems that are based on "come outward to get your answers" and "come outward to find your solution" and "come outward to deal with this outside world".

What we're saying is, now you have a choice. When you go inward, something different is going to happen, and you're going to begin to have different experiences based on this new focus, which is 100% inward, if only for a moment. And then, of course, our attention is drawn outward again.

But the future, on the outside, is something that we have all these systems to cope with, depending on how we've created our life right now. And what we're saying is, there's a new way—however the Universe wants to present itself, whether it's the future or in this present moment, or whatever—and that the more you take your focus inward, the more you line-up with that part of the Universe that wants to support you totally, in every moment, including this one, by focusing on this moment, now, which comes back to that innocence.

We're used to looking to the future, and it's not like we don't make plans. Of course, we still do make plans, because we are IN the world. And what we are remembering is: we are NOT OF the world, and so, that's the tricky part.

How do we be in the world and not of the world? We remember both.

I have a physical body. I need to pay rent next week. The electric bill is due. You know? So, what am I going to do? And then we go inside, and then something happens. And to the extent that we allow that, and learn more discernment about how that wants to play-out, by continuing to take this focus to the Source and allow the Source to become more a part of our experience, then the inner and the outer begin to blend, to become more in harmony with each other, and things take care of themselves—maybe not the way that we expect them, but maybe the best way for our growth. And it's a question only you can answer.

Martin: All these are great answers. I'm trying to interject as little as possible to just let you all talk.

Vasistha: Go ahead and interject, it might spark something!

Martin: I've literally found, in these interviews, if I just allow the space for people to speak, it gets very interesting very quickly. So, I just want to allow the space for you all to speak while we have the time.

Let's keep talking about this. Let's talk

about this inward experience. Very often I have had the experience with spiritual beings in my life, who basically—I suppose we could go back, speaking of the late '60s, we could go back to “turn-on, tune-in, and drop-out”. That tends to be a tendency of many people to, literally, just withdraw on the inner; then inner life becomes so rich that the outer life becomes less and less important. You see that in India, of course, a lot. So, using the ascension attitudes, I guess the question would be, how do you balance a rich inner life, and still function IN the world without becoming sucked into being OF the world?

Vasistha: It sounds like some people try escaping, and that's not what this does, because it does bring you totally into your body, totally present, and more able to function. You know, I've had tapes which are meditation tapes that say: “Do not use while driving or operating heavy equipment.”

Martin: Right.

Vasistha: But we say, these adages that we give: “Safe to use while driving or operating heavy equipment.” So, this brings you more present, and at the same time, more peace. It's like there's more of you, with less stress, available.

And it's the gentle half-step inward that brings you—I mean, why do we plan for the future? Because our past hurts and pains have told us that we have to do something in the future to prevent pain from happening in the present.

When we begin to heal the pain, then we can let go enough to be open to much more of the Universe coming to us. Most people have thoughts like: “I want the perfect job, the perfect wife, the perfect family, the perfect whatever, great income” and yet we don't manifest that in our lives because 95% of the undercurrent in our lives, called the unconscious, says: “You don't deserve that.” “You're not worthy.” “You're not good enough.”

This happened as a child, and because this happened, you shut down a part of yourself, emotionally or mentally. And these ascension attitudes heal those layers of internal, unconscious hurts and stresses that have blocked us from fulfillment in our lives, blocked us from knowing, from direct experience—that the Universe really does support us, totally. That is, we're supporting the Universe, and the Universe is supporting us, and we're all right together in a unified way that's awesome, that's beyond the mind's, the brain's ability to comprehend. It's more experiential, and by feel this begins to wake-up, naturally, on the inside, natural evolution called expansion of consciousness, expansion of the mind, and expansion of the heart. For the mind to experience the Infinite, the heart to experience the Infinite—the inside and the outside and the connection in-between.

Gomati: And a natural part of that is when you share it with other people. What we have here, based out of North Carolina, are 90 teachers, and when we're here we have each other and a lot of support, in a really beautiful setting, in the Smoky Mountains. The energy is really intense and awesome because we ascend here 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. And yet we all choose to go out and teach and be in the world because sharing what we have is such a great gift, and so rich and fulfilling for each of us, that we all really look forward to, and are very enthusiastic about, traveling all around this country, and all around the world, and meeting people who also are excited about being who they fully are, and growing.

It's such an organic, natural extension of inner expansion to share it on the outside, and to be there for other people so that when they go through stages of experiences that you have had, you can be there to support them through those stages. And it can be a whole experience in itself, just that opportunity to be there; it's such a privilege and such an honor, and such a high. We all just really love it.

Martin: It's part of what we call giving and giving.

Himavat: Just to be pedantic for a moment and to define what we mean when we say “We ascend here”. It's so, so simple. What we mean by that—'cause I know that word has a lot of definitions in the metaphysical community anymore—

Martin: Sure it does.

Himavat: —so, specifically, what we mean is: we introduce these ascension attitudes, and then we have an experience, and then we introduce the ascension attitudes, again. And so, that's the beginning and the end of the program. And whatever happens is going to happen.

So, when we say we ascend, it's—I like to tell people it's a cross between prayer and meditation. Because, for me, it's easier than any meditation I EVER used, and it's because it works WITH the mind, not trying to still the mind. All the meditations I ever used, I was always trying to still the mind, and I don't try to do anything with this. And so, I introduce the ascension attitudes, or series of ascension attitudes, however my program looks, and then something happens. And that's all we mean. It's not like we're trying to conjure up anything besides that. It's amazingly simple.

Vasistha: The other thing is, on the property we do have ascension times from 4-6 p.m., two hours in the afternoon where we consciously do closed-eyed ascension as a group, and it's awesomely glorious to have that group focus, then. It's like you can feel the whole energy of the property drop to a much deeper level. Even people coming onto the property, who are sensitive, can feel a big shift. And there's a time in the morning, usually around 7:30-9:30 a.m., where people do it also,

closed-eyed ascension.

And then the recommendation is to do open-eyed ascension as much as possible. And there's a lot of support for remembering to do that, and support for moving through whatever clouds come in front of the Sun, whatever stress needs to move out of the way, so you can be more fully who you are.

Himavat: I was out of the room for a few minutes. Did we define for you what an Arc is?

Gomati: No.

Martin: No, not yet.

Himavat: I'll get back to that, real briefly. It's a word that came out of wherever it came from, to define a particular way that we go out traveling as a teacher. For instance, I might go out with Vasistha, and he and I would decide, either with sponsors, or knowing that there are sponsors we would contact, we'd go, say, to California and Arizona and New Mexico. To pick an example, we'd travel in that area for an extended period of time, say, it might be as briefly as a week and a half or two weeks; it might be as long as three or four months. We ALLOW the Ascendant to show us where to go a lot. And, of course, we make phone calls, we make plans, we make commitments. The First Spheres that we teach are based on commitment of sponsors who open-up, who find a venue for us, or students who commit to the First Sphere class.

We also have advanced classes, or advanced meetings for anyone who's been through the First Sphere weekend, who then becomes what we call an advanced ascender, and there are programs for them. And sometimes those advanced programs are built into this tour; I suppose that would be another way to describe what we mean when we say we're going on an Arc.

It's very individual. Each teacher or group of teachers will define it, depending on how they are moved, and how the sponsors have invited them, and all kinds factors that play into it. Hopefully that gives you some idea of what we mean when we say that we're going out on an Arc.

Martin: Yes, it does, perfectly. We have a few minutes, as many minutes as you want to give, here.

As you've traveled out in the world and throughout the United States, over the last few years, have you noticed—it's my personal belief that the planet is shifting in frequency, is increasing in frequency. There is a greater, call it a “love vibration” or “God energy” on the planet. The millennium is a key time, spiritually, for the planet, and also evolutionarily—geophysically and emotionally and spiritually, on all levels. Have YOU noticed a change or a shift over the last number of years? Has your reception been, say, even warmer and better in the last year or two than earlier? What have been your observations as

you've done this?

Vasistha: What I've noticed is that people start further along. When I first started teaching, just 4 years ago, people's starting point was much lower. And now, when I teach, people are much more conscious when I teach them. It's awesome.

Yeah, I've had awesome responses and the people are much further along, and much more awake, and examples in the world are all the unconscious stuff is being made conscious. The hidden stuff can't be hidden anymore. Also, more people are reaching to wake-up, and it's an awesome experience. And it doesn't take everyone to wake-up for the whole field of human consciousness to wake-up. It only takes enough, a very small number actually, to wake-up to shift the whole field of human consciousness.

Gomati: One of the ways I've observed the shifts and changes happening are in the cultural changes that have been going on. For example, in Ireland, as recently as 2 or 3 years ago, if you'd been there, there would have been a lot of activity every Sunday in the churches. In Southern Ireland, in particular, it would be the Catholic Church. What has evolved over the last, just the last 2 or 3 years, is that attendance has dropped off so much in the Catholic Churches that, now there are not so many people attending every Sunday. However, vacant Catholic Churches, that have been abandoned for lack of use, have been turned to alternative uses, like lighting-fixture stores, cafes, clothing stores. This would have been sacrilege only 3 years ago.

The life that existed for the Irish people after work—of going to the pub, and sitting around and sharing beer with your buddies, and exploring all of the emotions that are stuck in there, has totally shifted, and now home and the heart are with the family, much more. And the pub is much more an outer accouterment than a place that people go for their social belongingness, and their ability to work through emotions, and live in the world.

So, all these old mores, not just in that culture but in a lot of other cultures where I've taught, are falling away. It's like the old programs that kept people locked into patterns that were not helpful for their growth, and which kept them thinking small and feeling small, are slowly but surely falling away.

In Asian cultures, there is a Confucianism whereby the children gave their power away to their parents, not just during childhood, but after adulthood, where their parents decided who they would marry. Their parents decided what job they would have. Their parents decided what their life would be like. And that has been honored for centuries in a lot of Oriental cultures. And, again, it's falling away.

Finally, people are starting to ask: "What do I want? What is MY future?" And to actually believe that they deserve to know who they

fully are and explore their own spiritual growth. I mean, all kinds of exciting things like this are happening, planetarily, every day, and it's getting more and more speeded-up, in my experience, so that people are coming to their deepest desires; they're wanting to know who they are, and feeling for the first time in their life the freedom to explore those options to find out the answers to those questions.

Martin: Art Bell liked to use the expression "The Quickening" and I think that's a very appropriate phrase.

Himavat: In the First Spheres, no matter where I teach, whether it's in Japan or Australia or anywhere in the United States or Canada, the people who come to the First Sphere weekend quickly understand material that we used to have to really take a lot of time with; it amazes me. In other words, we have things that we like to talk about that help the mind and the heart to come together over the First Sphere weekend, wrapped-up with the art of ascension, if you would like to call it that. And so there was all this material that I used to go over, and all these examples that I used to use for people, and I find that I'm not, hardly, using any material any more.

I mean, there's some fundamental material that I love to hear, and it still has great value, but most of it people get so quickly that I find myself just sharing my experiences, and then people are so much more open at the get-go, at the beginning of the weekend, that they're sharing their experiences.

It's awesome that people get so deep, so quickly now, with these ascension attitudes, in a way that's exponential compared to—I mean, I might see someone really so vibrantly alive, 1 person out of 7 or 8, 3 years ago, and now 6 or 7 out of 8 are just lit-up like a Christmas tree, far before the weekend is over, because they're ready. We're *ALL* ready, because this truth wants to come through us. It's so much faster now than it was 3 years ago; there's just no comparison.

Martin: Is the goal of the Ishayas to just maintain the number of monks you have now, and just go out into the world and teach this teaching? Are there those among you who are writing a lot? Are you publishing? Is your task more along the oral tradition path, to teach this method and that's, basically, it?

Vasistha: Actually there is a goal, and in the next 15 or 20 years, we'll know if we've done it. And the goal can be stated several ways.

One way is for 144,000 people to reach the first stage of enlightenment, or 10,000 to reach the unified consciousness stage. That will be enough to shift all human consciousness out of the sleep state and into awareness of the Infinite, on the inside, as a reality. This would be something that is experientially present, that this shift will come and the peace that passes understanding will be a viable experience in

human consciousness, not something that's talked about and was only experienced a long time ago.

Himavat: And we let the Universe support us. It's like a play, where it's opening and evolving and writing itself every day, as long as we continue to focus ourselves by using these ascension attitudes, all the time, day and night; then we are moved to respond to all that's out there. People want this.

And one of the tricks is: some people already know that this is what they want; some people know that they want something, but they don't know what it is, and so we get to see the beginning of the bridge for those people who don't even know what it is they want; they just know that they want something.

So we make this available however the wants present themselves. The ways that we make it available continue to evolve. Some of us like to write. Some of us prefer to do the computer. Vidya, who has spoken here, is our key player to the computer web. And some of us like to travel, and there's all kinds of ways that we want to get this out.

Gomati: One of the things I wanted to say in response to your question, also, was that while we have 90 people who have already gone through teacher's training, who are teachers, or monks, if you will, we have at this moment, as we speak, another 60 who are in the process, at one stage or another, of becoming teachers of ascension.

This is an ongoing process we have all the time, and what we call this property here in North Carolina is the Academy, because it is a teaching academy for people who are ready to make the commitment in their lives, to dedicate their life to their own healing, and in so doing, heal the planet. This begins from our own internal healing, our constant connection with Source, so that we can then affect those around us, and hence the entire planet.

What we've found, just being here on this property in the last 4 years, are amazing changes in the local area. We've only really checked in this particular location here in North Carolina, but there have been marked decreases in fatal accidents, murders, there's none of those any more. Car accidents, emergency room visits, I mean, it's been huge—and I don't have the numbers in my head at this moment, but huge decreases in some of the few measures that their are; we're seeing how consciousness impacts.

Vasistha: That's with an increase in population!

We do continue to teach teachers, and it's not by the intellectual process. It's by ascending as much as possible, and going inward to have a direct experience that can become a continuous direct experience, which is what we require for people, for teachers to go out and teach. And there is a clear thing that MSI says in the first appendix of the

Enlightenment! book, about what a travesty it is to have anyone teach about God who does not have a continual, direct, conscious experience of that, 24 hours a day. They may have had one or two experiences, and then speak from a place of ego or personality, instead of direct, personal experience.

Martin: Our paper does go around the world. We have a lot of Canadian readers, as well as many in the United States. And some of them are all by themselves, out in some small town, in some out-of-the-way place. So, they may be reading this. What would you say to those people who may be feeling alone or isolated in their given area?

Himavat: We have books. We have a website. We have teachers who travel. Once you learn to ascend, you get a monthly newsletter. We are always willing to talk, 24 hours a day, on the phone. We have the *Ascension!* book on tape. We have an introductory tape.

It's just a matter of how people want to create their lives. If they want to be out and appreciate that alone time, then that's what they've created. And we can go as far as we can go, when there are groups of people who want to get together, or our coming to be with them, physically, and we do everything we can to support the people. Once we are done with the class, our intention is to continue to support people once we've talked with them. We encourage people to call and write, use the web, the e-mail, whatever.

Gomati: The class, the First Sphere, is not over at the end of the weekend, you know. We don't walk out of people's lives because we have dedicated our lives to this and it's not like a job or something like that. We are there for anyone who wants us, who can reach us in all the different ways Himavat just mentioned.

And we would like for everyone to know that they are not alone. I mean, no one is alone. We've never been separate from Source in the past; we aren't now; and we never will be.

It's very much an individual choice in terms of how a person wants to connect and how it fits into their lifestyle and what they want to create for themselves. There are a lot of options available, including they could create a group right where they live, in the middle of nowhere, if there are like-minded people who also want to learn how to use these techniques. Then, once the weekend is over, they can choose to get together on a weekly basis, or however often suits their lifestyles, to share their growth together. And this is a very, very powerful way for people to not only connect with each other, but to grow emotionally and spiritually in their own right.

We just came back from a class in Massachusetts with a group that meets regularly. Most of the group of about 10 or 12 people have been meeting consistently now for

about 4 months, and they have supported each other through some major emotional growth periods, and encouraged each other, and in the absence of a teacher, when we're in North Carolina and they're in Massachusetts, they are a powerful support group for each other, a powerful love-force for each other, and constant inspiration for each other.

Then, when we're in the area, we come by, as available, to be there for their, what we call, advanced meetings. In that case, we offer what we can offer in that moment, as well; but it's something that people can do wherever they live on this planet, and whatever they're doing in their lives, as well as just being in constant connection with Source, on your own, whether you choose to live in isolation or in the middle of a very active city.

Vasistha: And the awesome thing is that when people ascend together, it seems to amp-up tremendously. And if you're living, as you are, out in the mountains, then all of Nature supports you waking-up. And, actually, the deepest part of you supports all of life everywhere in reaching higher levels of being; it's the natural connection, inside and outside, that can occur very easily.

Martin: That last response from all of you was perfect, by the way. This is exactly the kind of supportive feedback that I think will be really helpful to our readers in understanding what this is about, and allowing people to reconnect with Source, because I think that is the Great Deceiver, feeling that they really are alone, when in fact, they're never alone. It's very easy to start believing that after awhile, and it's very unfortunate that that's the case, but it IS often the case.

Himavat: I have experienced THAT as one of the root stresses that will still come up for people, once they've been ascending for awhile; they begin to feel that "aloneness" as that sense of separation gets bigger. And we do everything we can, as teachers, to encourage people to call at any time, and to call each other. Because a lot of times, as you've probably already seen, people will be experiencing a lot of the same issues at the same time.

Martin: Sure.

Himavat: And we do everything we can, because we do say that stress will move, and sometimes it will a lot, and sometimes it will be a little. But please, please—we just continue to ask people to call us, or at least call each other, so that when the stress moves, you have a chance to talk about it. That's why they're called emotions, of course—they move! We have a tendency, sometimes, to repress them, and we encourage people, please, just to call us, let them move, and let them come out—especially that root stress that deceptively says that we are alone.

Vasistha: It's so incredible. It's like having an inside hug, a hug on the inside all

the time. You KNOW, from direct experience, after a while, that you are loved, you are connected, there is an unlimited amount of support for every one of us.

Martin: A lot of people in cities, well, just a lot of people in this country, obviously struggle day-to-day, to make ends meet, and most of the day-to-day life has to do with survival issues, money issues, getting the children to school, picking the children up from school, getting to work, driving in traffic, and I can almost hear some of those people saying: "Well, yeah, ascension attitudes, it's easy for YOU to say, you're on a beautiful property in North Carolina; but what about me? I have 4 kids, and a wife, and a job, and I'm just trying to pay the rent!"

Himavat: That's an excellent question; I'm glad you brought it up. It's something that, when I bump into it when I'm talking to people on the phone, I am so excited at what happens, over and over again. What I remember, and what we teach, is that WE ARE CREATORS!

The opposite of that is that we perceive ourselves as victims: "I cannot do this." "The Universe will not support me in this." "I am broke; I don't have the money." "I don't have the time; I cannot do it."

I taught a woman back in Massachusetts a couple of weeks ago, who really, really wanted this. She didn't know where she was going to get the day-care. For one person the issue is time; for another person the issue is money.

What I remember and hold in my consciousness—and this has something to do—Vasistha mentioned earlier how it is contagious when we put the focus inside and let the Ascendant come out through us, that it has an effect on our outside world. It's what I do over and over with people.

What I ask people is: What do you REALLY want? And then, let's see how the Universe is going to support you. And really, the bottom line is: What do we REALLY want? Because sometimes we'll say: "I really want this First Sphere weekend" or "I really want enlightenment". But it may not be true. It may just be what we THINK we want.

Maybe there's something more important in our nervous system that we really DO want. And so, we get a conflict. We're telling the Universe two different things at the same time. And so, what I do with people is, I stay with them. I listen to them. And I ask them questions that help them to know that they ARE creators, help them to know more in that moment, whether they learn to ascend or not, what it is that they really do want.

Then I say: "Let's watch how the Universe supports you." And so, this is the funniest thing, I wanted to be able to teach this one person all 4 attitudes on the weekend, and she wanted to learn them, too, but she had all these problems.

It ended up, I only got to teach her the first

2 attitudes when I was there with her. And that was what the Universe was telling both of us—that, yes, you have this desire, and here is how it's going to work. And that's where we let it go. We learned detachment. And, so, she is very excited about sponsoring a class when she has more time, because she learned about my being there at the last minute, so timing was a factor.

So, we continue to hold people in the knowingness that they're creators. And if people want to perceive themselves as victims, ok, they'll continue to remind people—here, look at how, in your life, you've already created certain things that you do want and the Universe has supported you. That's what I focus on, the solution to the problem.

Gomati: And at the risk of repeating what we've already said, when you use these attitudes with your eyes open, it shifts and changes all those stresses that are, seemingly, big, and seemingly bringing you down, in sort-of the day-to-day world, because giving the attitudes helps one to view everything with a totally new perspective. It offers you a fresh perspective in every moment, of everything on the outside being exactly the way it was before you learned how to use the attitudes, but now it feels totally different. Again and again I've taught people who have said: "Everything in my outside world changed" or "All my friends have changed, and everything else" when, in effect, what was actually the case was that the person changed from the inside. The perception that everything was changing was coming from seeing the world through different eyes.

Vasistha: And the other thing is, you're going to have thoughts and emotions anyway; you are. So, you can choose thoughts and emotions that bring you more and more stress. I mean, it's real simple. All you have to do is criticize everything you can for about 15 or 20 minutes and see how you feel. It's likely you'll feel bad. And then, if you have a way of being able to honestly think of something you can appreciate, honestly, whether it's the light in somebody's eyes or the shine off somebody's hair, just something you can appreciate, then do that for 5 or 10 minutes and see how your body feels. You'll be surprised at how different that is.

And yet, we don't even say to do that. We don't say you have to make a shift on how you deal with everything. All we say is, simply, if you're going to have a thought, choose a thought like an ascension attitude that makes a difference, that takes you inward to the Source of Being, and allow that to begin to come out from you.

I mean, if you're going to have thoughts, choose ones that make a huge positive difference. And so, this is really simple because all you have to do is, not change your behavior and not change anything on the

outside, just spend time choosing these thoughts that have a tremendous power to them, and are supported by an Alignment that goes back to the beginning.

Martin: These are all great answers. This is going to be a good read.

Himavat: Would you send us a copy of your read? *(laughter)*

Martin: *(laughter)* Of course. Can we just take a few minutes more to make some closing comments which you would like to leave our readers with, some food for thought, generally?

Vasistha: Ok, I've got something. Food for thought. Just a real simple question. And the question is: What is your purpose here on Earth? Why are you here? Is it to work 9-5 for 50 years? What is your purpose for being here? You don't have to answer, but it is sure something to be aware of, a little bit. Why am I here?

Himavat: My experience of all the great teachers and all the great teachings is they have consistently pointed the finger back to my own heart. And I am so excited how this particular, there is a technique, this teaching, has given me the most dependable, the most reliable vehicle for that, that I have ever experienced. Words cannot tell you how much love I feel for myself and for all the people I come in contact with anymore, because that's where I continue to put my focus. And, it's so easy. That's what it's all about. And it's not about anything I say. It is totally about the experience YOU have when you introduce this one, simple, new thought. That's what I love about it.


Gomati: People have life experiences that are really different, one from the other. And some people have been on spiritual paths for a long time; others have never even thought about spirituality. The techniques that we teach take people right where they are, work with everyone, regardless of where they're coming from, move them along, incrementally, at a rate that they're ready to go at. It's an organic process. It's very natural,


and it's very powerful, both because it is so effective and because it is so simple. And it transforms people's lives.

I get to see how much it transforms people's lives every day. And I feel, very strongly, that now is the time because this IS the great period of transformation on planet Earth, and there are so many changes and shifts happening, and it is so important to be grounded during all of this and to be connected to Source, constantly. That is what's being asked of us, now—to choose to be in the Infinite all the time, and that we make that choice, constantly, so that we can be part of the evolutionary process, and note all Lightworkers and supporters of this constant evolution that's occurring. And we can stand-up and be counted!

Martin: That's a perfect place to end, perfect—unless someone else has something to say. What you just said was just wonderful.

Vasistha: You can edit this out if you want, but I'm just going to say it: I've meditated for 30 years before ascension, and this is absolutely the best decision I've ever made in my life, and the results are phenomenal as far as inner-conscious communion with The One, on an experiential level, not a "belief" level. It is just completely awesome—life changing!

Martin: Thank you all for such an uplifting discussion! 



The SPECTRUM

**Back Issues
Available
\$5 each**

ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A "FULL SPECTRUM"

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH

INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

**Subscriptions
\$45 per year
monthly**



TO SUBSCRIBE:

call **1 (877) 280-2866** toll free

website: thespectrumnews.org

email: thespectrum@tminet.com

Chemtrails:

Did An Airline Mechanic Stumble Upon The Truth?

“Project Cloverleaf”

Editor's note: Many of you have personally watched the crisscross patterns being formed in your local skies from “jet contrails” that not only don't go away quickly (as contrails should), but continue to expand and expand into a gossamer-like haze across the sky within a few hours. Many instances of illness, especially respiratory and often quite serious, leading to overflowing hospital emergency rooms, are reported in conjunction with these mysterious sprayings. Analyses of the contents of the sprayings—when such have been able to be accomplished amidst frequent clandestine interference—have revealed some bizarre and truly scary ingredients.

And if the sprayings themselves are not puzzling enough, the silence so far about WHAT is going on, WHY it is going on, and WHO is responsible for such a large-scale assault upon large populations of citizens (not just in the United States) has been even more bizarre. Before Art Bell “retired” from his late-night talk-radio program, he covered this subject several times, presenting the best researchers available, and yet with even his twenty million listeners, not one “insider” came forth to help open up what appeared to be a tightly sealed box.

It seemed preposterous that something that was happening so frequently, and on such a massive scale, could be kept so well silenced. Of course maybe that's a sad commentary on how “soft” people have become, and so easily intimidated into complete silence—even when their own families and friends and pets are being sprayed and oftentimes made ill, sometimes to the point of death.

But silence is finally losing its grip. The following was assembled by our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, because of some very recent and astonishing “cracks” in the wall of silence on this subject. God bless and watch over those few who have been daring enough

to finally come forth with what they know. It goes without saying that the greatest safety is in large numbers of others also coming forward and telling what they know.

Remember that this is the time of the Great Awakening. ALL lies and deceits shall be exposed and replaced with the Light of Truth. No small part of the events of this time are the testings for each of us. Will we—each in our own way—stand for Truth or fold to the bribes and intimidations of the dark, so-called “elite” controllers? Whether we pass or fail our testings is entirely up to our own choosing.

Something this utterly massive cannot move forward, day after day, without the cooperation (intimidation, spinelessness, bribery, cold-heartedness, etc.) of many, many, many people—from pilots to air traffic controllers to secret chemical truck drivers, to you name it. No wonder, as one airline manager admits below, his conscience bothered him. Indeed it should! Hooray! That means he's alive. Remember the old adage about all it takes for bad things to happen is for good people to look the other way and do nothing.

As I (E.Y) write this, the skies overhead have been crisscrossed for yet another time, today. This was maybe the fourth time this month. It has been going on for well over two years now. Once again I watched the mystery unfold overhead with growing feelings of anger and helplessness. This evening I'm coughing again; something just won't clear from my lungs. And I'm mad as hell about this—along with a large and growing number of you.

Hopefully by spreading the following astonishing new information around, as widely as we all can, it will induce others “in the know” to finally come forth and tell their Truth about this matter. Please. Otherwise, how many will regret what they could have done to help stop this travesty—after it is too late and the end-of-exam bell has rung?

5/28/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

CHEMTRAILS—DID AN AIRLINE
MECHANIC STUMBLE UPON
THE TRUTH?

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 5/17/00: [quoting]

(Note: We cannot confirm the following statement but the implications are enormous, and we expect there will be serious efforts to investigate and evaluate these allegations quickly. — *Sightings* website editor)

For reasons you will understand as you read this I cannot divulge my identity. I am an aircraft mechanic for a major airline. I work at one of our maintenance bases located at a large airport. I have discovered some information that I think you will find important.

First I should tell you something about the “pecking order” among mechanics. It is important to my story and to the cause to which you have dedicated yourself.

Mechanics want to work on three things: the avionics, the engines, or the flight controls. The mechanics who work on these systems are considered at the top of the “pecking order”. Next come the mechanics who work on the hydraulics and air conditioning systems. Then come the ones who work on the galley and other non-essential systems. But at the very bottom of the list are the mechanics who work on the waste disposal systems. No mechanic wants to work on the pumps, tanks, and pipes that are used to store the waste from the lavatories.

But at every airport where I have worked there are always 2 or 3 mechanics who **VOLUNTEER** to work on the lavatory systems. The other mechanics are happy to let them do it. Because of this you will have only 2 or 3 mechanics who work on these systems at any one airport. No one pays much attention to these guys and no mechanic socializes with another mechanic who only works on the waste systems. In fact I had never thought much about this situation until last month.

Like most airlines, we have reciprocal agreements with the other airlines who fly into this airport. If they have a problem with a plane, one of our mechanics will take care of it. Likewise if one of our planes has a problem at an airport where the other airline has a maintenance base, they will fix our plane.

One day last month I was called out from our base to work on a plane for another airline. When I got the call the dispatcher did not know what the problem was. When I got to the plane I found out that the problem was in the waste disposal system.

There was nothing for me to do but to crawl in and fix the problem. When I got into the bay, I realized that something was not right. **THERE WERE MORE TANKS, PUMPS, AND PIPES THEN SHOULD HAVE BEEN**

THERE.

At first I assumed that the system had been changed. It had been 10 years since I had worked on one. As I tried to find the problem, I quickly realized the extra piping and tanks were not connected to the waste disposal system. I had just discovered this when another mechanic from my company showed up. It was one of the mechanics who usually works on these systems. I happily turned the job over to him. As I was leaving, I asked him about the extra equipment. He told me: "Worry about your end of the plane and let me worry about mine."

The next day I was on the company computer to look up a wiring schematic. While I was there I decided to look up the extra equipment I had found. **TO MY AMAZEMENT THE MANUALS DID NOT SHOW ANY OF THE EXTRA EQUIPMENT I HAD SEEN WITH MY OWN EYES THE DAY BEFORE.** I even tied into the manufacturer files and still found nothing. Now I was really determined to find out what that equipment did.

The next week we had three of our planes in our main hanger for periodic inspection. There are mechanics crawling all over a plane during these inspections. I had just finished my shift and I decided to have a look at the waste system on one of our planes. With all the mechanics around I figured that no one would notice an extra one on the plane. Sure enough, the plane I chose had the extra equipment!

I began to trace the system of pipes, pumps, and tanks. I found what appeared to be the control unit for the system. It was a standard looking avionics control box, **BUT IT HAD NO MARKINGS OF ANY KIND.** I could trace the control wires from the box to the pumps and valves, but there were no control circuits coming into the unit. The only wires coming into the unit was a power connection to the aircraft's main power bus.

The system had one large and two smaller tanks. It was hard to tell in the cramped compartment, but it looked like the large tank could hold 50 gallons. The tanks were connected to a fill-and-drain valve that passed through the fuselage, just behind the drain valve for the waste system. When I had a chance to look for this connection under the plane, **I FOUND IT CUNNINGLY HIDDEN BEHIND A PANEL UNDER THE PANEL USED TO ACCESS THE WASTE DRAIN.**

I began to trace the piping from the pumps. These pipes lead to a network of small pipes that ended in the trailing edges of the wings and horizontal stabilizers. If you look closely at the wings of a large airplane, you will see a set of wires, about the size of your finger, extending from the trailing edge of the wing surfaces. These are the static discharge wicks. They are used to dissipate the static electric charge that builds up on a plane in flight. I

discovered that the pipes from this mystery system lead to every 1-out-of-3 of these static discharge wicks. **THESE WICKS HAD BEEN "HOLLOWED OUT" TO ALLOW WHATEVER FLOWS THROUGH THESE PIPES TO BE DISCHARGED THROUGH THESE FAKE WICKS.**

It was while I was on the wing that one of the managers spotted me. He ordered me out of the hanger, telling me that my shift was over and I had not been authorized any overtime.

The next couple of days were very busy and I had no time to continue my investigation. Late one afternoon, two days after my discovery, I was called to replace an engine temperature sensor on a plane due to take off in two hours. I finished the job and turned in the paperwork.

About 30 minutes later, I was paged to see the General Manager. When I went in his office I found that our union rep and two others who I did not know were waiting for me.

The GM told me that a serious problem had been discovered. He said that I was being written up and suspended for turning in false paperwork. He handed me a disciplinary form stating that I had turned in false paperwork on the engine temperature sensor I had installed a few hours before.

I was floored and began to protest. I told them that this was ridiculous and that I had done this work. The union rep spoke up then and recommended that we take a look at the plane and see if we could straighten it all out. It was at this time that I asked who the other two men were. The GM told me that they were airline safety inspectors, but would not give me their names.

We proceeded to the plane, which should have been in the air, but was parked on our maintenance ramp. We opened the engine cowl and the union rep pulled the sensor. He checked the serial number and told everyone that it was the old instrument. We then went to the parts bay and went back into the racks. The union rep checked my report and pulled from the rack a sealed box. He opened the box and pulled out the engine temperature sensor with the serial number of the one I had installed. I was told that I was suspended for a week without pay and to leave immediately.

I sat at home the first day of my suspension wondering what the hell had happened to me. That evening I received a phone call. The voice told me: "Now you know what happens to mechanics who poke around in things they shouldn't. The next time you start working on systems that are no concern of yours, you will lose your job! As it is, I'm feeling generous; I believe that you'll be able to go back to work soon." (click)

Again I had to pick myself up off the floor. I made the connection that what had happened was directly connected to my tracing the

mysterious piping.

The next morning the General Manager called me. He said that, due to my past excellent employment record, the suspension had been reduced to one day and that I should report back to work immediately. **THE ONLY THING I COULD THINK OF WAS WHAT ARE THEY TRYING TO HIDE AND WHO ARE THEY?!**

That day at work went by as if nothing had happened. None of the other mechanics mentioned the suspension and my union rep told me not to talk about it. That night I logged onto the Internet to try to find some answers.

I don't remember now how I got there, but I came across your [*Sightings*] site. That's when it all came together. But the next morning at work I found a note inside my locked locker. It said: "Curiosity killed the cat. Don't be looking at Internet sites that are no concern of yours."

Well that's it. **THEY ARE WATCHING ME!**

Well you already know what they are doing. I don't know what they are spraying, but I can tell you how they are doing it.

I figure they are using the "honey trucks". These are the trucks that empty the waste from the lavatory waste tanks. The airports usually contract out this job and nobody goes near these trucks. Who wants to stand next a truck full of s--t.

WHILE THESE GUYS ARE EMPTYING THE WASTE TANKS, THEY ARE FILLING THE TANKS OF THE SPRAY SYSTEM. They know the plane's flight path, so they probably program the control unit to start spraying some amount of time after the plane reaches a certain altitude. The spray nozzles in the fake static wicks are so small that no one on the plane would see a thing.

God help us all. A concerned citizen. [End quoting]

AN AIRLINE MANAGER'S
REVEALING STATEMENT

From the INTERNET,
<www.carnicom.com>, 5/22/00: [quoting]

Posted by C.E. Carnicom, on behalf of the author.

I read the e-mail you [*C.E. Carnicom*] received from the anonymous mechanic, and I felt compelled to respond to it. I, too, work for an airline, though I work in upper management levels. I will not say which airline, what city I am located in, nor what office I work for, for obvious reasons. I wish I could document everything I am about to relate to you, but to do so is next to impossible and would result in possible physical harm to me.

The e-mail from the anonymous mechanic rings true. Airline companies in America have

been participating in something called **PROJECT CLOVERLEAF** for a few years now. The earliest date anyone remembers being briefed on it is 1998. I was briefed on it in 1999. The few airline employees who were briefed on *Project Cloverleaf* were all made to undergo background checks, and before we were briefed on it, we were made to sign non-disclosure agreements, which basically state that if we tell anyone what we know, we could be imprisoned.

About twenty employees in our office were briefed, along with me, by two officials from some government agency. They didn't tell us which one. They told us that the government was going to pay our airline, along with others, to release special chemicals from commercial aircraft. When asked what the chemicals were and why we were going to spray them, they told us that information was given on a need-to-know basis and we weren't cleared for it.

They then went on to state that the chemicals were harmless, but the program was of such importance that it needed to be done at all costs. When we asked them why they didn't just rig military aircraft to spray these chemicals, they stated that there weren't enough military aircraft available to release chemicals on such a large basis as needs to be done. That's why *Project Cloverleaf* was initiated, to allow commercial airlines to assist in releasing these chemicals into the atmosphere.

Then someone asked why all the secrecy was needed. The government reps then stated that if the general public knew that the aircraft they were flying on were releasing chemicals into the air, environmentalist groups would raise hell and demand the spraying stop.

Someone asked one of the g-men: "Then if the chemicals are harmless, why not tell the public what the chemicals are and why we are spraying them?" He seemed perturbed at this question, and told us in a tone of authority that the public doesn't need to know what's going on, but that this program is in their best interests.

He also stated that we should not tell anyone, nor ask any more questions about it. With that, the briefing was over.

All documents in our office pertaining to *Project Cloverleaf* are kept in locked safes. Nobody is allowed to take these documents out of the office. Very few employees are allowed access to these documents, and they remain tight-lipped about what the documents say.

Mr. Carnicom, I am no fool. I know there's something going on. And, frankly, I am scared. I feel a high level of guilt that I have been aware of this kind of operation, but unable to tell anyone. **IT'S BEEN EATING AWAY AT ME, KNOWING THAT THE COMPANY I WORK FOR MAY BE POISONING THE AMERICAN PEOPLE.** I hope this letter will open some eyes to what's happening.

Again, I wish I could give you documented information, but you have to understand why I must remain totally anonymous.

* * *

Local user, 5/22/00

Reply Re: An Airline Manger's Statement

This is a very interesting statement on top of the mechanic's. I do believe that when more people feel they can speak out about the spraying, we will get more people saying what they know. I have been reading all the pros and cons on the mechanic's statement, and however it is being used to spray us all, the important thing is that it is being done, and as we gather more and more information, the pieces of the puzzle will fit together. I believe we are on our way to the complete puzzle soon.

Global user, 5/22/00

Reply Re: An Airline Manager's Statement

Mr. Carnicom, thank you for posting this man's letter on your website and this forum.

This manager should be praised for coming clean with what he knows about the involvement of commercial airlines in the chemtrail enigma.

When reading the airline mechanic's statement about his company's participation in the chemtrail spraying program, I realized it all made some sense. Even if the airlines weren't spraying massive doses individually, there are enough of them in the air to add a considerable amount of spray material on a daily basis.

TPTB like to have arcane meanings/inferences to their project code names. What could "Cloverleaf" really mean? Planes going over, under, and around each other in four directions, spraying God-only-knows-what. And a project having three parts or participants—civilian, national military, and international military U.N. (Other countries are getting sprayed too.) But for what purpose?

Nevertheless, it is amazing at this point that

something is finally coming out about this situation; however, IMHO I think we should realize that TPTB are going to try to put their best spin on this story: nothing toxic

being sprayed, just harmless everyday common substances, etc., etc.

Maybe more people will come forward with their part of the puzzle; don't forget they have families too.

Global user, 5/22/00, 6:33:43 PM

Reply Re: An Airline Manager's Statement

First of all I would like to say thank you to the Airline Manager. You are indeed a brave soul. This secret would eat at me too.

Finally, someone "in the know" has come forward. Unless this is some disinformation hoax, this goes a long way to answering some questions. Okay, now: what is in the spray? Anyone?

Global user, 5/22/00

Reply: God Bless This Manager!

Another brave person placing his job and maybe his neck on the line. We owe him a debt of gratitude and our prayers for his safety. May God place his angels around this man and his family and protect them and bless them and give him the wisdom and quick-wit to outsmart those who would come against him and his efforts to get his testimony out.

May God inspire others also in the know to come forth with their testimonies of what they have seen and heard.

Global user, 5/22/00 7:48 PM

Reply Re: An Airline Manger's Statement

Let me see if I can make this sound half-way sensible.

Firstly, anyone who read my postings on the mechanic's statement thread will know that I was somewhat skeptical of that statement. However, the manager's statement goes a long way in my mind toward lending credence to the mechanic's statement.

Whether either or both of these statements are true or false seems to be irrelevant at this point. If they are to be taken at face value, then they go a long way toward explaining a lot of what is being observed in the skies. If they are designed as disinformation, then what exactly are they trying to cover up?

In an earlier posting I asked how many people know about this, and why weren't they coming forward? Well, one more has now come forward, and I have no doubt that this may be the beginning of a deluge of guilt-ridden souls involved in the civil aviation industry who will now feel compelled to tell their stories.

This, I believe, is huge, because we know that whistle-blowers in the military are few and far between. After all, secrecy and subterfuge are a part of military life. For those involved in civil aviation, however, such secrecy is foreign (except perhaps in the upper echelons of corporations).

Hopefully, therefore, we can count on more involved in civil aviation across the continent (yes, I know that the risks are huge, and we all

Advertise In The Next *SPECTRUM*

Contact *The SPECTRUM*

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

owe you a debt for your courage) to come forward (anonymously if need be) to corroborate the stories of these two brave individuals.

Global user, 5/22/00

Reply Re: *Project Cloverleaf*

I just researched *Project Cloverleaf* using the Alta Vista search engine, and after reading 150 entries, I found this one to be “wacked out” enough to copy. It does closely resemble some of the projects that NASA has done in reference to the Giza Pyramid, 33.3 degree Masons, and other off-the-wall programs of theirs.

As we all know by now, the so-called shadow government is comprised of some very loosely wrapped individuals who are “consorting with alien space races”. Okay, I’ll buy that theory as long as we all realize that these “aliens” are fallen angels and they are here or will be shortly coming here as “angels of Light”. But we Christians know better.

Now, being as this “shadow government” has pretty much openly admitted to manipulating man-made catastrophes in an effort to hurry up the End Times and usher in their anti-Christ, this does make a whole lotta sense. I believe in and “stand upon” the Word of God, and I also follow William J. Cooper’s advice. Coop says: “Listen to everyone; read everything; believe absolutely nothing unless you can prove it in your own research.”

Now for the *Project Cloverleaf* (www2.eu.spiritweb.org/Spi...shtar.html): This bizarre website speaks of the arrival of



technicians, support personnel, etc. and the people (of Earth) being able to see them and their craft and of the darkness and hysteria this sight will cause. You have to read it to believe it; it certainly sounds like a big cover-up of some “alien” invasion. [End quoting]

UNUSUAL TRUCK ACTIVITY

From the INTERNET, 5/8/00: [quoting]

The following information was reported recently on the message board attached to <www.carnicom.com>:

An interesting event happened last Friday (5/8/00) on a trip down California’s main north-south highway (I-5). Somewhere around Yreka, California, I was passed several times by a tanker truck as we went up and down the mountain grades. This truck did not display any Department Of Transportation (DOT) placards giving the code of its contents (such as the 1206=gasoline). It was obviously a chemical hauler and obviously was carrying a load.

As I pulled into the Weed, California, rest area, this truck pulled in next to my rig. The cylindrical silver stainless steel tank had an expanded metal walkway running the full length of the top of the tank, some type of gauge on its left side, a conical rear section, **AND WAS DRIPPING YELLOW-AMBER-BROWN STICKY-LOOKING FLUID FROM THE TOP VENTS DOWN THE SIDES OF THE TANK.**

THIS IS THE SAME FLUID APPEARANCE OF THE STUFF THAT HIT MY WINDSHIELD LAST JUNE 10, AND BURNED MY EXPOSED SKIN, and caused Sun coronas, so I didn’t touch or sample this fluid, and returned to the road.

The tanker and I continued to pass each other on down the highway, and as we drew up to the Northern California Highway Patrol Truck Inspection Station at Dunsmuir, California, I expected to lose my road companion as: “ALL TRUCKS MUST STOP FOR INSPECTION” and all trucks were pulling in—**EXCEPT THIS TANKER!**

This was in broad daylight. There are three

sets of truck-monitoring equipment: cameras, radars, and height infra-red lights just prior to this station, and the station never closes, as it is the northern portal of entry to California. This tanker slowed down to 50 mph on the highway, the driver looked directly at the station office, and cruised by all the trucks in line. I laid on the horn for one half mile as this went down, so the truckers waiting in line could see this. Again, there was no bypass signal on, and trucks in front of, and behind, this tanker pulled into the station.

Now this truck had my full attention and, as I passed it, I photographed it and got its numbers: Tractor unit=dark blue Ray Booth, Cottonwood, California; Tank unit=Trimac Western, McMinnville, Oregon?

Tank unit’s licence plate=Tennessee Apportioned #006 197 T.

Tank serial number=481016 “Non-SPEC”.

As I was getting this truck’s numbers, I got tagged by a very dark blue new Chevy Caprice with an anti-sway bar under the rear axle [*meaning the car was fitted for heavy-duty use like a police car is outfitted*] and a man in his late 30s or early 40s with blond hair and a stone glare and wrap-around sunglasses. Although we were now in a 70 mph zone around Redding, California, this car paced me at 75, 45, 35, 55, 35, 75, etc., for about 20 miles until I forced it to either crash into me or get in front of me. Then I paced him and made a very abrupt exit and changed my course.

On my return trip Sunday I came around a bend at Vollmers, California, on Highway I-5 to find a similar tanker, Trimac Western, with a different tractor and driver going north, broken down on the side of the road. I stopped to assist the driver and found he was hauling “paint” (the sky?). He also had no Department Of Transportation (DOT) placards, also had Tennessee Apportioned plates, but his tank was freshly washed and not dripping goo.

From the <www.dsiti.com> website we read: “Trimac is the fifth largest tank company in the United States, with a system of tanks, ships, tank farms, rail car tanks, highway tankers and terminals serving the chemical industry. Trimac is owned by Rentokil Initial



of the UK which employs 140,000 people in over 40 countries.” They haul pesticides and chemicals for BASF, DuPONT, BAYER, and all the other big chemmies.

- No Department of Transportation placards.

- No stopping for California Highway Patrol inspection that all trucks must stop for.

- And escorted by spooks? [End quoting]

CONTRAIL VS. CHEMTRAIL

From MILITIA OF MONTANA, 5/22/00: [quoting]

A. A contrail disperses. A chemtrail spreads into cloud cover and sometimes has fallout (cob-web-like filaments, red/yellow powders, milky-white fluid).

II. Purposes (weather modification, protection from ozone holes, bio-vaccination, culling - ???)

A. Weather modification.

- Openly stated goal of the U.S. Military is “owning the weather” <www.au.af.mil/au/database/research/ay1996/acsc/9025ag.htm>.

- UN environmental Program “Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change” <www.ipcc.ch>.

- UN “Capacity Development Initiative” on climate change—in partnership with THE WORLD BANK as financiers (remember Seattle protests) <www.gefweb.org/Capacity_Dev.pdf>.

- Dr. Bernard Eastlund took up the Tesla theories. Eastlund released his research and concerns on the Internet AFTER the military took over, to cover his butt. <www.borderlands.com/newstuff/research/HPEMRAD/Eastlund.htm>.

- When DOD took over Dr. Eastlund’s research, the birth of HAARP took place. HAARP is based in Alaska and it is being applied to the Earth’s ionosphere for weather control and mind control purposes. *Angels Don’t Play This HAARP*, Dr. Nick Begich [Earthpulse Press, PO Box 201393, Anchorage, AK 99520]; Concerned citizens group paper at <www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/6583/project116.html>.

- US Air Force IS involved. Early April 2000, KC135s were grounded, and during the period immediately following, spraying reports across the US significantly dropped. See <<http://clubs.yahoo.com/clubs/>



chemtrailtrackingusa> (OVER 700 members—daily reports to track). Also see the research of William Thomas, author: *The Scorched Earth, Bringing The War Home, Probing The Chemtrail Conundrum* <www.islandnet.com/~wilco/investsky.htm>, e-mail: <wilco@islandnet.com>.

- Our weathermen KNOW. The data doesn’t support the cloud cover. For instance, last year in Sante Fe, NM there was a 21-day period of continuous cloud cover when humidity/dew point levels were no higher than 30%. Clouds can only form when humidity/dew point levels are 60% or higher.

HOW DID THE CLOUDS FORM??

(see <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>)

B. There has definitely been biological warfare testing of UNKNOWING U.S. citizens and OUR GOVERNMENT IS FULLY AWARE OF IT.

- 1977 hearings before the U.S. Senate Committee on Human Resources Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research (see <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>).

- AGAIN 5/6/94, U.S. Senate testimony of Dr. Leonard Cole (author, *Clouds Of Secrecy*) before the Committee on Veteran’s Affairs (see <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>).

- 3 segments aired on ABC/Ted Koppel’s *Nightline* which included the testimony of Peter Kawaja on the biowarfare exposure of Gulf War vets. Of the initial 697,000 soldiers deployed to the Gulf War, 489,400+ (70%) are now discharged, **THOUSANDS** have died and

are dying, 67% of their babies born after are born deformed, family/friends/doctors/nurses becoming sick. Mycoplasmas are a part of their sickness.

- UN Wildlands Project—the “re-wilding of America”. 50% of the United States is being set aside for global parklands with NO HUMANS ALLOWED. Papers state “human population must be reduced”. Concerned citizens site: <www.wildlandsproject.org/html/summary.htm>.

- Damning patents. U.S. patent 5534413 for invasive mycoplasma infection (isolated from the urine of AIDS patients), and THE VACCINE YOU NEVER, EVER HEAR ABOUT: U.S. Patent 5242820. Mycoplasmas can cause Epstein-Barr/mono, Lupus, ALS, MS, Meningitis, Lymphoma, Leukemia, Alzheimers, Crohn’s Disease, PID, Arthritis, Fibromyalgia, Allergies, Asthma etc.

See: <<http://members.aol.com/ghylak/mycoplasma.htm>> and <www.gulfwarvets.com/article24.htm>.

- Lab results from ground samples taken from 2 unassociated parties (Sacramento and E. Oregon) after flyovers from unmarked aircraft reveal biowarfare bacterias named in over 160 Pentagon patents referencing biowarfare applications, toxic molds, ethylene dibromide (a pesticide banned by the EPA which damages lungs/heart/liver/kidneys). (See <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>).

“The flu that’s not the flu.” Hospitals filled to capacity, TURNING AWAY patients:

“THIS VIRUS IS A MUCH MORE SUCCESSFUL PARASITE” says Dr. W. Paul Glezen of the Influenza Research Center at Baylor. NEVER has “parasite” been associated with a “virus”. A parasite FEEDS FROM THE HOST. A virus, on the other hand, NEEDS A SUSCEPTIBLE HOST’S CELLS TO MULTIPLY. What’s Dr. Glezen talking about? Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz states: “Based on the evidence that my colleagues and I have accumulated, I conclude that this flu-like illness IS most likely associated with chemical and biological co-factors.” (His e-mail: <tetra@tetrahedron.org>.)

• Fluorescent black-light reveals filaments—LOTS—which glow blue, red/orange. Contain barium titanate, a dielectric used to keep electricity flowing. Using this to: trap moisture to create clouds; build up Earth pressures to cause earthquakes, tornados, volcanic eruptions; to create extra tension and stress in humans. The fibers are in a twisted ribbon shape ~3-5 microns thick by ~10 to 13 microns wide. They have imperfections that manifest as small clumps of polymer whiskers ~0.5 to 1 micron in diameter by ~5 to 10 microns long. They are large enough by themselves and in sufficient quantity to cause possible long-lasting lung disease. WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICAN LUNG ASSOCIATION?

A microscopic particle count study in New Mexico shows a 16% increase in the magnitude of the average microscopic particle count data of 1999 vs. the average of the COMBINED

YEARS of 1996, 1997 and 1998. The difference is significant—at the 99.9% plus level. The conclusion reached is that the microscopic air particle count in New Mexico in 1999 is STRIKINGLY different from that of the preceding 3 years combined. (See <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>).

C. Ominous developments.

• Unusual truck activity across the U.S. Trimac Western tanker trucks that DO NOT display D.O.T. placard codes giving their contents, being WAVED THRU mandatory truck inspection stops! People who slow down to take a “look see” are being shadowed 20-30 miles by civilian cars escorting the tanker trucks. Trimac is owned by Rentokil of the United Kingdom—they haul pesticides and chemicals for BASF, DuPont and Bayer. (See <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>.) Let all truckers, commuters, etc. know to keep their eyes open for these Trimac tanker trucks. If one is spotted, take down any D.O.T. placards, license #s, identifying markings, date/time/location and forward it to Cliff Carnicom at <cecarnicom@hotmail.com>. We need to tie this together with the statement below on “aircraft waste disposal system”.

• COMMERCIAL AIRCRAFT ARE NOW BEING USED TO SPRAY—particularly BOEING planes. Also, an aircraft mechanic from a major airline received anonymous “warning” call, job suspension, and threats left in his locker after his observing an extra 50 gal. plus 2 smaller tanks located near the aircraft

waste disposal system. The extra tanks WERE NOT connected to the waste disposal system, but instead piping from them led to deliberately “hollowed out” wiring connected to the edges of the aircraft’s wings. (See <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>).

• Also of anti-chemtrail activists reporting harassment, but on 5/19/00 Cliff Carnicom, owner of the most proactive anti-chemtrail website, contacted the FBI regarding impersonation, libel, professional hacking, and death threats. His site alone has submitted 3,087 letters to federal officials and 828 letters to state officials and TO DATE NO RESPONSE HAS BEEN RECEIVED.

D. Announcements.

• E-mail Congressman Tom Udall. He told a constituent he would ask for Congressional hearings. Let’s hold him up to that. <tom.udall@mail.house.gov>.

• Nationwide organization “Citizens Against Chemtrails” is putting together a massive petition for Congressional hearing purposes. Submit your name/address/e-mail at Cliff site: <www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>, or e-mail <ohwarriorgoddess@earthlink.net>.

• Whistleblowers can do so anonymously at <www.users.ev1.net/~seektress/tips.htm>, <http://www.montana.com/militiaofmontana/catalog.htm> [End quoting]

PROJECT CLOVERLEAF THE PLOT THICKENS

From THOMAS BUYEA, <ranger116@webtv.net>, 5/24/00: [quoting]

About a year and a half ago, one of the Chemtrail websites was doing research on who the all-white tankers with no ID numbers belonged to and they saw one that had a green shamrock on the tail (shamrock=cloverleaf?). They were able to research and find that the green shamrock was the logo of a company that leased large aircraft! Maybe that is where the government got the name for this operation—from the tail insignia that was on some of the tankers they leased? [End quoting]

NEW MEXICO REP. POSTS CHEMTRAIL LETTER

From the INTERNET, Thomas Buyea, <ranger116@webtv.net>, 5/16/00: [quoting]

A letter from Congressman Tom Udall of New Mexico was sent to a citizen of that state about CHEMTRAILS! The Congressman says that he has asked many government and military agencies about chemtrails with no information forthcoming and that “He is considering holding Oversight Hearings in Congress” on the subject of chemtrails!

It couldn’t hurt to write, e-mail (tom.udall@mail.house.gov), and call him to help push him into having the Oversight Hearings in Congress! [End quoting] ☺

Praise From Our Readers

Congratulate everyone at SPECTRUM for the magnificent and important work being done for our enlightenment. It is very much appreciated.

— L.L., New Jersey

The paper came the other day and it’s just as terrific as usual. I don’t know how we’d manage if we didn’t have you to keep us informed. I would never have guessed the Catholics were Top Dog above the Zionists. What a day to be living in, and here where all this action is taking place! We know from where our help and strength is coming, so we’ll just continue to look up.

— G.B., Kansas

Thank you for the tape and a great paper.

— S.V., Missouri

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Learn To Balance In The “Now”

Editor's note: The following writing started out as a private message to the receiver of many of the spiritual messages shared in this newspaper and the WISDOM OF THE RAYS volumes. However—clever Teachers that these Higher Guides are—the message took an ever-so-subtle turn within one of the early-on paragraphs and all of a sudden became a general writing that clearly was meant to be shared herein.

5/18/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace, for there are reasons for ALL happenings that, when fully understood, play a perfect part in the unfolding drama of what you perceive of as life.

Nothing is more important than the moment of “now”. What was is gone, and what will be is yet to be determined. Learn to use the “now” time for that which will be of service to the greatest number of people.

Let the guilts of yesterday and yesteryear to their respective time periods. This is to say, let the past be in the past, and let not the memories be constantly recreated within the perceived reality of the mind. Your perception of reality is what you “think” it to be, but the truth of the matter is often different than your current perception of same.

As the unfolding play continues to run its course, you shall be witness to many events that will challenge your viewpoint of what is really real. You will have need for a strong grounding point from which to establish a stable mental focus.

You currently use many small grounding points that you “fall” back upon when the perceived reality begins to cause overload and invoke the reactionary impulses to run away or give up. This is to say you already use this sort of stabilization method, and we encourage you to do so. Our caution to you is that things will, in all probability, seem to get worse

before there is a “break” in the perceived “reality” of your current experience.

Many times past we have given you the equivalent of this very message, using many different ways to approach the same underlying subject. We will not force our point of view or our understanding upon another. Rather, we will offer the Guidance that we deem appropriate in the moment, and allow the recipient to take what they feel they can “digest” at the time, and leave that which is beyond their current willingness to accept. We judge NOT, for that is not our place, nor is it beneficial to anyone involved.

Learn to live IN THE PRESENT, and see each day as an opportunity to contribute to the Whole of Creation. There are no “perfect” choices when it comes to the third-dimensional physical plane, nor are there any completely imperfect choices, as each choice will ultimately lead to a greater understanding and growth along the infinite journey of the soul.

Nothing is more important than the moment of “now”. What was is gone, and what will be is yet to be determined. Learn to use the “now” time for that which will be of service to the greatest number of people.

Let the guilts of yesterday and yesteryear to their respective time periods. This is to say, let the past be in the past, and let not the memories be constantly recreated within the perceived reality of the mind. Your perception of reality is what you “think” it to be, but the truth of the matter is often different than your current perception of same.

In short, you cannot fail at the game of life. The game is one of skill. Each of you are like an apprentice working on mastering the various talents and abilities that will enable you to take full, responsible control over the physical density.

In other words, as you progress along through the challenges set in front of you, you will gain great insight and knowledge that will

enable you to responsibly and knowingly direct your energy in a deliberate, focused, and balanced manner, so as to CREATE (manifest) what it is that your HEART (not the head) truly wants. When the heart and the head (the emotional and the analytical) are truly in agreement, there is a resulting focus of energy that is, in essence, the Prime Mover from which all creations precipitate.

In your current environment there is a deliberate barrage from all directions that is meant to distract you from finding what it is your heart truly desires. These distractions come in all shapes and sizes, and most often it is the day-to-day SMALL things that tend to be

In short, you cannot fail at the game of life. The game is one of skill. Each of you are like an apprentice working on mastering the various talents and abilities that will enable you to take full, responsible control over the physical density.

the most difficult ones to recognize—and thus to deal with and overcome.

The feeling of “no goal to focus on” is a byproduct of the misalignment of the heart and the head. You will tend to go in circles until a greater balance is achieved. The more you approach this balance, the greater the inner clarity will be, and the more deliberate will be your ability to focus energy and manifest your desires.

Any deliberate focus will result in energy flow, and the manifestation process will occur. The difference is that, when the heart and the head are in alignment, the deliberate focusing is EFFORTLESS. This is because there will be no inner contradictions or reactionary impulses of FEAR (perhaps the greatest distraction of all) to cause a “cancellation of net manifestation energy”. The cancellation effect is like pushing on the gas pedal and the brake at the same time in your automobiles—a lot of energy is being expended to go nowhere.

If money is your greatest desire (we choose this example quite deliberately), and you care not how you achieve it, then you will, in all likelihood, have plenty of it. But, at what PRICE is it if you achieve same without balance? Do you destroy others so that you may have your physical perceptions of value? Are you willing to pay the EMOTIONAL (guilt) price for achieving something without balance?

Many who follow their heart, while integrating the analytical, find something fulfilling to focus upon, and the outcome is a tremendous energy flow that results in a very balanced and abundant and fulfilling life. Rarely do truly happy and balanced people ever worry about such matters as the accumulation

of material items—and yet they will often have all that they could ever want.

Your current general society is programmed to place “the cart before the horse” when it comes to understanding the creative process. This is BY DESIGN so as to keep you OFF BALANCE and in a near panicked state of confusion when it comes to truly understanding the actual nature of your being.

Find your heart’s desire and learn to appreciate its simple nature. Find within that which brings the greatest satisfaction, and learn to recognize the value in following the heart’s impulses. Many a great person has had to walk through a torturous “hell” as they struggle with balancing the two energy pathways between the heart and the head.

These are the challenges of the third-dimensional schoolroom. You must learn to master these things for self. There is no one who can or would do this for you, for you are created in uniqueness and no other would walk YOUR path exactly (as uniquely) as do you.

Your unique path is why you have chosen to come forth; it is what brings you to the present moment of “now” in which you find yourself. All prior choices lead to the ever

evolving present situation in which you find yourself. Whether it be laying on the beach on a lazy Sunday afternoon, or trying to just “get through the day” in a house full of demanding children, the choices YOU make dictate your current situation. Learn to achieve balance and

Your unique path is why you have chosen to come forth; it is what brings you to the present moment of “now” in which you find yourself. All prior choices lead to the ever evolving present situation in which you find yourself. Whether it be laying on the beach on a lazy Sunday afternoon, or trying to just “get through the day” in a house full of demanding children, the choices YOU make dictate your current situation. Learn to achieve balance and to take personal responsibility for your choices. And most of all, take the time to LEARN from the choices you have already made, so as to see where it is your heart and head conflict with one another.

to take personal responsibility for your choices. And most of all, take the time to LEARN from the choices you have already made, so as to see where it is your heart and head conflict with one another.

It has been said many times: “Life is a journey, not a destination.” There is no end to


the journey! It is a forever unfolding moment of “now”.

The role you currently play is transient. You “only” take with you the knowledge gained from the experience. All else is part of the third-dimensional illusion created within the “concrete” dreamworld of the play itself—which we refer to as this planetary “schoolroom”.

I am Ceres Anthonious Soltec. I come wearing many hats. I am personal Guide to many ones. I am a scientist with a strong emphasis on the geophysical matters of a wholistic nature. This is to say that the SOUL matters of the geophysical orbs are as much a concern for me as are the physical shiftings of crustal plates. You can help your planetary orb regain her balance by balancing self.

I am a member of the Host of Creator God of Light—*The One Light*. I have been sent to answer the calls of those who petition for Guidance. My challenges are many and the rewards for my service benefit the entirety of The Creation.

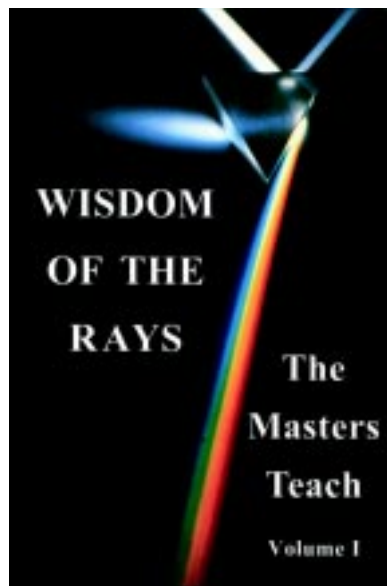
It is an honor and a duty to serve in the manner in which I “now” find myself serving. In Light and Love—blessings to you all.

Salu. 

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



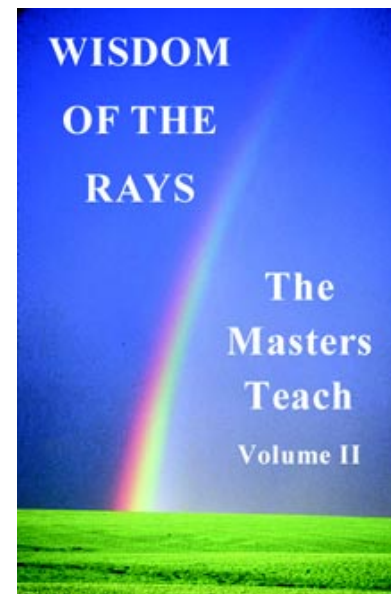
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

(See Page 55 for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

Exposing A Sick And Demented Fraud: The Truth About “Holy” Sathya Sai Baba

Editor's note: What you are about to read below will come as a great shock to many who have given great respect and honor and

homage (and maybe even some money?) to Sathya Sai Baba. However, as we have said many times in these pages, we are in the time

of the Great Awakening. This is a time when ALL lies and deceptions shall be exposed.

Some of you will say: “Well, how could these gullible dupes be so stupid?” The answer is as old as the science of mind control itself. And that weakness is further exploited in this situation through the deep yearnings we all have for a personal relationship with God.

The spiritual messages from Master Teachers we frequently share in this newspaper always and without exception counsel that God is WITHIN each of us and therein is where the communication must take place—not by chasing after some self-proclaimed magic-performing guru in very physical form.

You have all seen this mistake repeated over and over again, especially in our modern era where a “cult” can be manufactured (by such as the CIA) almost overnight.

The “carrots” of attraction remain the same mind-control tricks (sometimes mixed with outstanding theatrical dazzle) which have always worked on unsuspecting mankind, especially through what we call “religions”.

We thank those brave and decent people who have come forward to tell the truth, and we also thank David Icke Magazine (on the Internet) for acting as an information source for the collection and dissemination of this most important material. More information can be found at the www.davidicke.com website. And as David's magazine cautions: “The articles being presented and published are not necessarily the views and research of David Icke. David Icke, and/or the editors and publishers, may or may not agree with the assumptions, the articles, or the conclusions of the authors. Each article is presented to give everyone every possible source to TRUTH available. Discerning TRUTH is the responsibility of each reader.”

We here at The SPECTRUM couldn't agree more and simply work to do our part toward seeing that information such as the following gets spread far and wide.

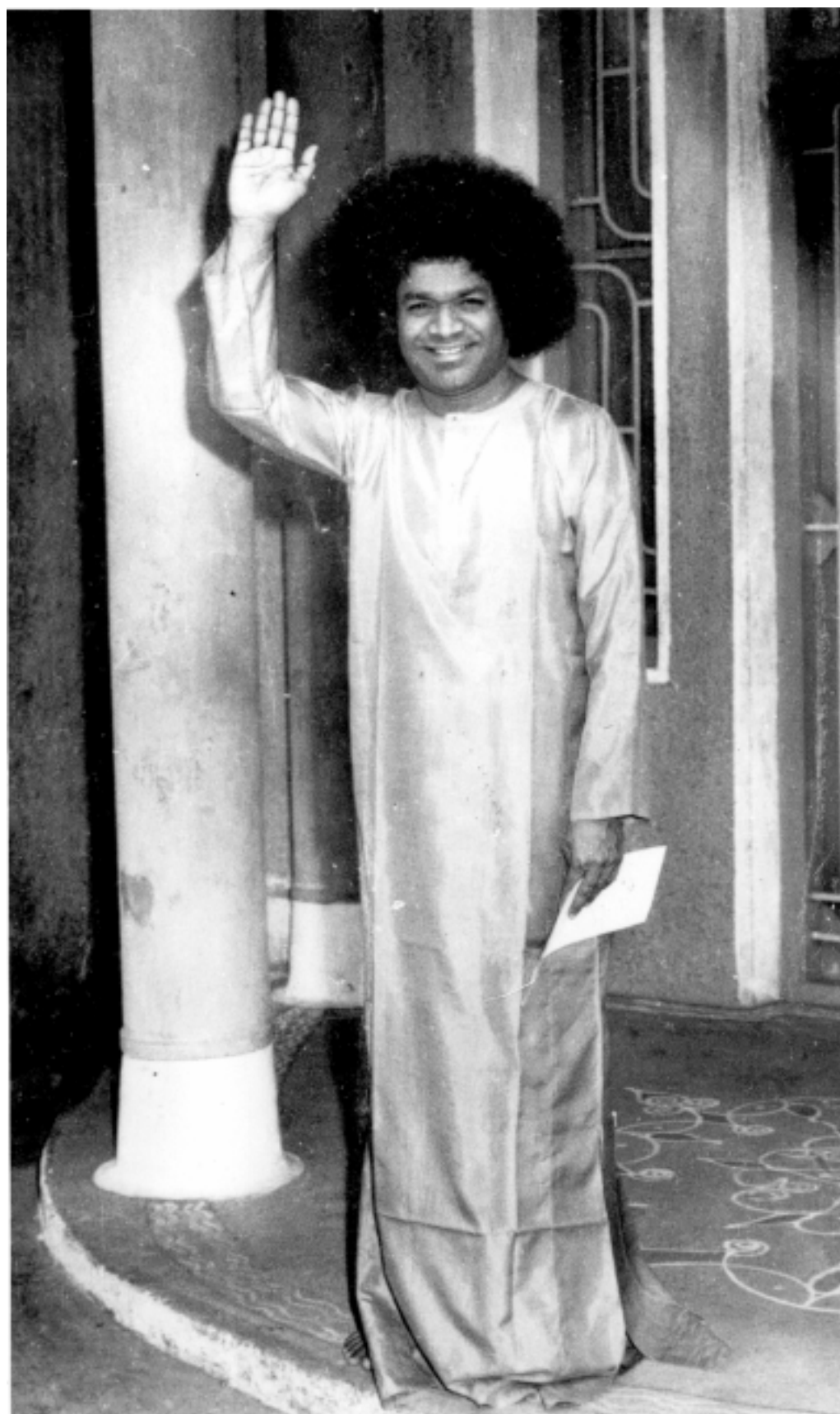
5/3/00 DAVID ICKE MAGAZINE

by Tony O'Clery

SAI BABA'S INFLUENCE

His influence seems to be pervasive among some of the world's elite—presidents from Costa Rica and other countries.

Some members of the Spanish royal family, Antonio Craxi of Italy, even Prince Charles wanted an audience, according to Sri Indulal Shah, the head of the Sai Organization. The last governor-general of Canada, Romeo Le Blanc, sent public birthday wishes; so did a mayor from the Ottawa area. Fergie, the Duchess of Windsor, visited Sai Baba. John Lennon did visit, but stormed off in disgust for some reason. Ravi Shankar is a devotee. Presidents and prime ministers of India visit him almost regularly. The king of Nepal visited him, along with some European bishop. Michael Jackson is also reputed to be a follower, as reported in the *Link* newspaper in



Vancouver. Hillary and Bill Clinton's advance party went to Puttaparthi, but no visit occurred. Sai devotees even claim Al Gore as sympathetic. Isaac Tigrett, the founder of the Hard Rock Café and House of Blues, is a well known devotee and contributes millions of dollars.

So his influence is all the way throughout society and doesn't just include millions of ordinary people. It is reputed his devotees number as many as 100 million. However there are problems since people like Connie Larsson went public with exposure of Sai Baba's sexual antics; this was published in a Swedish magazine, *Sokaren*, and reported in the Swedish daily newspaper, *Afton Bladet*, in February 2000.

Sai Baba claims to be able to bi-locate and shape shift, and there is much reporting of this. Al Drucker claims Sai Baba shape-shifted into the shape of an S.S. Colonel, who was in the same railway carriage, and advised Al to go West and escape Germany, as there would be no Moses this time. Al escaped and ended up working for NASA and being a major devotee and writer for Sai Baba. He appeared to Larsson in Sri Lanka and prevented his suicide. He appeared as two big Black guys to rescue a Dr. Gadhia of the U.K. who was in East Africa and had a car crash in a lonely place.

There are reports that he has shape-shifted to animal shapes, such as dogs and snakes. He once appeared as a group of different people, in order to prevent a suicide in India. He seems to take advantage of the weak!

He bi-locates in his subtle body frequently, and I, along with my daughters, have experienced this on more than one occasion. He visits people in their dreams often, as well.

Many devotees' houses have ash and honey manifesting, and dripping off of pictures in their houses. I have seen this personally in Vancouver, in India at the temple at Sri Rangapatnam, and in other places around the world. Most of the so-called materializations he does at the Puttaparthi Ashram are just conjuring and, strangely, he admits he doesn't materialize all the time.

Many reports and even affidavits have been produced telling of his molestation of pubescent boys. He is reputed to be a hermaphrodite, both male and female genitalia.

He claims to be God continually and says he is Rama and Krishna come back again. He claims to be "the Father" who sent Jesus into incarnation. This indoctrination is extant right through his international organization. I myself was the secretary of the Vancouver Center, and have been a member of different Centers around the world, particularly in Australia. I was a devotee for fifteen years, before finding out the truth.

I don't know whether he has taken reptilian form, but if you read the great Indian spiritual epic, *The Ramayana*, it is full of the shape-

shifters who occupied the planet before Adamic man, and could take any form. In fact, there was no human template when these beings first descended. Edgar Cayce comments about them in his readings. These astral beings haven't gone anywhere; they are still around.

The question that I have, with regard to these famous people and leaders, is: why do they flock to this "being"? Who is he and why is he here? Has it something to do with capturing souls for this plane and the astral? Is this the phony spiritual movement that is to be used to try and completely dominate the planet?

Sai Baba has obviously, up until now, been protected by some kind of pedophile network, for he doesn't molest for so many years in a vacuum. Are these famous leaders also pedophiles? I believe that even the British police regard this organization as being involved with pedophilia, and a judge is looking at their tax status.

A judge in Hyderabad has opened the doors for a suit, possibly criminal charges against the Sai hospital in Puttaparthi for selling organs. A man donated his kidney to his father, but the father didn't get it and died. The man went back demanding compensation and was run off by the local police. It goes on and on, cover-up after cover-up.

Deccan Chronicle, 5/11/99:

"Hyderabad, Nov. 4: Justice G. Raghu Ram of the Andhra Pradesh High Court on Thursday admitted a writ petition seeking initiation of criminal prosecution against the doctors of the Sri Sathya Sai Institute of Higher Medical Sciences, Puttaparthi, in Anantapur district, alleging malpractices regarding the transplantation of kidney.

"The writ petition has been filed by Balaji Triambak Rao Karavande, who has alleged that the doctors of the institute removed a kidney from his body and did not transplant the same to his father.

"After he offered to donate one of his kidneys to save his father's life, the doctors at the institute operated on him on April 25, 1994 and told him that the same would be transplanted to his father.

"B.T. Karavande said that his father died in December, 1995 and, to his shock, the doctors claimed that his father's body did not show signs of a new transplanted kidney. He informed the court that after this revelation, he lodged a complaint with the Latur [Maharashtra] police, who exhumed the body, conducted a post-mortem, and confirmed that no kidney transplant has taken place.

"He alleged that the police at Puttaparthi did not register the complaint, and that he was thrown out of the hospital when he confronted the doctors with the relevant documents. He sought compensation of Rs 20 lakh and direction to the police to register a case and punish the guilty who played fraud upon him."

This story is also reported in *The Hindu*,

Hyderabad, 5/11/99.

Apart from the obvious fraud and theft, if the allegations are proven, the persons and doctors responsible at the Sri Sathya Sai Institute of Higher Medical Sciences have also, at least, committed manslaughter and possibly murder (if a deliberate intent can be established).

I doubt this will go that far considering the influence Sai Baba has on the governments in India. There will probably be a scapegoat.

* * *

SAI BABA SCANDAL! THE FINDINGS

by Faye Bailey

INTRODUCTION

The findings are something that both David [Bailey] and I [Faye Bailey] never thought or knew existed, and although neither of us could have ever even imagined that one day we would be compiling them, the unthinkable has happened.

The following is the spelling out of a situation that exists with Sai Baba. Sadly, it is extremely negative, and will possibly shock and distress you greatly as it did us, when we found ourselves in the incredible position of being presented with information we could not ignore.

Once David accepted that something was very, very wrong, he began his own research. He has been very thorough, meanwhile hoping and praying every moment that the things he was uncovering were untrue. These findings are the last thing we both would ever have wanted.

However, they exist. We ask only that you read them all before forming any judgment.

Apart from our separate personal experiences, there are also included experiences of others, chosen from many such, which are an integral part of unveiling this huge, illusory global scam—the biggest hoax in the God business.

A veritable mountain of information is now available, far more than I can possibly place before you. My task is to report the findings I do offer accurately, while presenting a cross-section of untenable behavior, lies uncovered, and magic exposed. David has spent long hours and many months talking to people all over the world, whilst unraveling this tangled skein of years of deceit accumulated around the said "divinity incarnate", but he is not alone in this. Courageous people on every continent are banding together to expose the monumental spiritual fraud which has been perpetrated for the personal gain of a select group, headed by Sai Baba.

Disillusioned people of every rank and file, who have also found what lies behind the

facade—including ex-students of the Sai colleges, judges, doctors, government ministers in Europe, the Americas, Australia and beyond—are in agreement that it is now time to share their findings. There are hundreds of personal accounts which tear the veil from the “avatar”. I give only a few. Due to verbosity from some of the contributors, I have edited the information, but not altered its context. Contributors have given permission to be quoted and identified. The accounts that follow are merely a fraction of those available, all describing a situation that has been functional for many years. This is an opportunity to become aware of it, thus moving into a position enabling informed choice, rather than one coming from ignorance.

I begin with my personal revelations. Those who read David’s and my books (written before our discoveries and since removed from sale by us), know our history. How devoted we were to Sai Baba, to the point of each marrying the other, even though we were strangers from opposite sides of the world. How we travelled the world speaking of the wonder of him.

So, what happened to change everything?

When the dark side of Sai Baba began to be revealed to David, at first I refused to listen, unable to bear hearing anything negative about my beloved “avatar of the age”. This unhappy state of affairs continued for six months until, on our next visit to India, I had my own validation of David’s findings.

Can you imagine how it felt as I began to see beyond the veil? For years I had enjoyed the privilege of being called to the interview room, and had spent every moment there, focused only on Swami’s face—until David suggested that I shift my attention to his hands.

Watching rings, watches, and other trinkets being palmed, or pulled out from the side of chair cushions, and seeing vibhuti tablets held between fingers before being crushed and “manifest”, was a horrifying revelation, a personal catastrophe for me. I had given up my life, my marriage, husband, children, home, career, and homeland because of my love for Sai Baba—only to find trickery at the epicenter of all I held dear.

During subsequent interviews, increasingly aghast as I watched the same things happen again and again, I kept silently pleading: “Why? Why do it?” This illusionist activity totally destroyed my trust in one whom I expected to practice the truth he preached. But magician’s tricks were the very least of it. As time passed, and people began sharing their own experiences and findings with us, my world of divine guru-centered spirituality came crashing down.

While still at the ashram, the worst thing for me—as a mother of sons—occurred when a young man, a college student, came to our

room to plead with David: **“Please, sir, do something to stop him sexually abusing us!”**

These sons of devotees, unable to bear their untenable position of being unwilling participants in a pedophile situation any longer, yet unable to share this with their parents because they would be disbelieved, placed their trust in David, a trust which had built over his five years as a visiting professor of music to the Sai college.

Later that night the same young man returned to our room in great distress, to implore David not to reveal his name, saying that he feared expulsion from the college, and even worse than that, for his personal safety, if it were to be found out that he had spoken of these things. David was able to reassure him that he didn’t know his name, therefore could not, and would not, ever identify him. But this interaction and shocking revelation was merely the tip of an iceberg of sickening information—an iceberg that was to batter, then sink our years of blind devotion.

Becoming increasingly cognizant of Sai Baba’s sexual activity involving violation of basic human rights with the children (as young as seven years old) under his care, and the growing list of one-deceit-after-another in activities stemming from him, brought awareness of the depth of our own emotional investment.

Awareness also of the devastation these discoveries wrought in us. We were placed in an untenable situation, unable to risk creating similar chaos in other spiritual seekers of like investment. The only course was to say little and move away, which caused a furor of angry and untrue rumours about us to proliferate.

Last year, David felt it appropriate to share his findings when personally questioned, but the dilemma of whether to speak or not tested me sorely. I felt keenly the responsibility of holding this negative knowledge, recognizing that silence made me part of the conspiracy, but kept praying that, given time, somehow all of it would be satisfactorily explained away.

It was not to be.

Over the past eighteen months we have become privy to so many serious and horrific allegations, and so much damning information sent from disillusioned ex-devotees from all over the world (in particular, from ex-students of Sai Baba’s male colleges) which supported our own findings, that it is now impossible to remain silent.

As editor of a magazine that has as its mandate the seeking of truth, I have no option but to fulfill my responsibility to that mandate. My decision to do so follows much personal anguish and earnest prayer, and I have been given the necessary support and courage by my Inner Guidance and outer, true friends.

It is not the doctrine of Sai Baba that is being scrutinized, but his practices within it; not the message, but the messenger. His message

is, for the most part, one of universal verities, even though his teachings have been found to have many contradictions, misquotes, and proven anomalies.

The allegations I have gathered to record here are in regard to the global scam he perpetrates, including his chicanery, illusion, fraud, embezzlement, implication with murders, ongoing pedophile activities, and the almost impenetrable fortress of lies creating his “divinity”. There is also the weight of detailed descriptive testimony regarding his participation in sexual activity with willing and unwilling partners (both students and visiting foreigners), discounting the widely distributed justification of “kundalini raising”. The super speciality hospital and water project have been shown to be paper tigers, with apparent embezzlement of money, organ theft, and unfulfilled hydration promises.

There are known investigations at governmental levels worldwide. The Sai school has been closed in Sweden. A veritable volcano is about to erupt, due to the disquiet of many, many people. The Internet has had a major role in this. The mass of experience and evidence being presented there is hard, thrusting, knife-edged, and backed by courageous ex-devotees prepared to put their names to such statements for the good of all.

David has personally contacted many of the contributors, and listened as they verbally verified and further described their own experiences. Sadly, there is no way this letter can be gently worded.

The truth that THIS SITUATION EXISTS will stand. It will stand whether it is believed or not.

I fully appreciate the grief and awful sense of loss that reading these revelations may bring to you. David and I have experienced the same and we know how terrible it can be. I send you my love and empathy.

— Faye Bailey, Editor of *The Quarterly*

PERSONAL EXPERIENCES

by David Bailey

I have written this because so many rumors (often completely untrue) have spread about Faye and myself, as to why we moved away from Sai Baba. I know that what you are going to read here may cause you deep distress. The situation I am about to reveal is certainly not something we could ever have imagined possible.

I only ask you to read it all, while accepting that these are my personal experiences. I share with you my truth. No more, no less.

There have been many sleepless nights as I grappled with the task of what to do and how to cope with this indisputable factual information, in the light of my responsibility to the many, many people who read my books

and heard me speak.

The following findings are a result of my heart-aching research, over a period of three years.

VIBHUTI DURING DARSHAN

Sai Baba carries vibhuti in tablet form between the third and fourth fingers of his right hand, with spare tablets in the hand holding up his robe. He crushes a tablet when required, and transfers tablets during the taking of letters. I have watched this happen innumerable times. Once on the mandir porch he dropped a tablet in front of me, and told a member of the Trust to “eat it quickly”. Tablet-palming can be clearly seen on many videos, if slowed down to frame-by-frame viewing, including in our wedding day interview video, used at the beginning of *God Lives In India*. This video has been removed from sale by the Trust.

Australian television, in its program *60 MINUTES* (their equivalent of *PANORAMA*) showed how these “B-grade” conjuring tricks are done.

Vibhuti tablets explains why vibhuti distribution runs out in the interview room before everyone has had some.

All powdered vibhuti is produced by roasting cow dung with sandalwood, and manufactured vibhuti, bought elsewhere, is then double sieved by ladies of the ashram seva dal, before being packaged for interview-room distribution.

Use of vibhuti on open wounds consistently causes infection in them, a fact commented by Faye to me when she was called to deal with people having these infections in the ashram.

JEWELRY

All are worthless trinkets. Some are bought in Puttaparthi village, but mainly they come from Bangalore and Hyderabad. I made it my business to meet one of the jewelers concerned and have this information verified.

I was told by Sai Baba, and also by members of his inner circle, that my “materialized” ring with its huge stone was a sixty-four-faceted diamond of great commercial value. After leaving the ashram in December 1998, I damaged one of the clasps on the ring and took it to a jeweler in southern India, many hundreds of kilometers away. This stranger immediately recognized it as a “Sai Baba” ring. He told me that the metal it was made of was not gold, also that the stone was a valueless zircon, and under it there was a piece of silver paper to make the zircon glitter, which was why the back of the ring was solid. He informed me that these hard-backed rings are especially made for Sai Baba. As he took the stone out to repair the damaged clasp, sure enough, a piece of silver paper fell out, and the stone thus revealed was seen to be a zircon.

The then Sai organization co-ordinator of Ireland was with Faye and me at the time, and another lady, who had a Baba ring in which a face (attributed to Baba because of the black head of hair around a small “face”) could be seen. The jeweler showed us how these are made. A piece of colored glass has a small piece of silver paper behind it so that at certain angles it reflects the color of one’s own face. This is surrounded by a circular ring of black enamel to give the impression of hair. He lifted the stone out of the ring and proved this also was so. The Irish co-ordinator took photos of the rings. On his return to Ireland, he resigned and left the organization.

When Sai Baba decides to give someone a robe in the interview room, he does so as a cover to get further trinkets from his store in the back room. More than a few times Faye and I have heard the sound of a drawer being opened and the tinkle of metallic things being moved. He returns with them hidden under the robe (and we have watched him transferring trinkets from under the robe on his lap, to his right hand—it’s just so obvious when you look) before waving his hand while faking a materialization. His velvet chair contains objects hidden in the sides. We have seen them there and then observed his sleight of hand as he brings them out of hiding.

But, well before I was aware of these things, I began to have some doubts about the authenticity of Sai Baba’s claims of divine manifestation.

During my second interview, one of the first things I noticed which bothered me was that someone asked him to repair a broken chain on a japamala, and another had lost a stone from a ring. He did nothing at the time, but said: “No, no, I will change for new one tomorrow.” I found this very perplexing. Why, if he could create anything at will, which is what I had been told, did he not blow on these things and repair them then?

I now know why: He cannot.

HEALING

I have not seen him do a genuine healing on anybody in all my time of being close to him, and having had innumerable interviews. I have seen him tell people to stand up, and get out of wheel chairs, but the effect is not lasting. He generally ignores the sick and frail ones, giving out as the reason, their karma.

The Australian “pink twins” continue to use wheel chairs, in spite of Sai Baba’s claims of healing them and their claims of being healed.

A sad case for me is Maynard Ferguson, with over three years of deterioration in his hearing. During several interviews with him and his wife, he, his wife and myself asked—pleaded—with Swami, to heal him. Every time, he promised to do so, but now Maynard is very deaf and has to rely on two powerful

hearing aids to help him. As a fellow musician, I know what this must mean to him in his heart.

Once Faye and I had an interview in the company of an elderly, rather frail Indian gentleman who used to sit on the veranda near me. He asked Sai Baba for help for his failing health. Swami, behind his back shrugged his shoulders at us, saying in what we both thought was rather an unfeeling aside: “And what can I do? Cancer. Too far gone, too far gone.” Faye has had her own experience of him giving health advice she trustingly followed, which nearly caused permanent damage to her, before she at last resorted to western medical treatment for her complaint.

The German co-ordinator, whom I visited in the super speciality hospital after he’d had a stroke, was eventually taken back to the veranda, but Swami did not heal him. The elderly man has gone back to Germany, and some two years later is little improved.

I believe any healing claimed by Sai Baba is, in fact, a personal inner healing activated by the person himself or herself.

MISCELLANEOUS MUSINGS

The mandir ceiling is now covered in gold leaf. I was shown a piece of this gold leaf which had fallen from the ceiling.

I ask myself: “Why, in a country of such appalling poverty, does he allow this escalating show of opulence to occur?” The mandir, at my last count, had one hundred and sixty-seven chandeliers instead of the original thirty-six. What on Earth for? Sai Baba now has several luxury cars supposedly “gifted” by rich devotees. Why is more than one necessary? This is reminiscent of other cult leaders, such as Rajneesh.

I know Sai Baba doesn’t live only on rice and chappattis as he claims. His evening meal consists of six to eight different dishes prepared for him every night, and Faye and I have shared the “leftovers” several times, having gone with someone to collect the remains of the meal from his rooms. He claimed to Faye that he “drinks no tea, no coffee, only hot water” yet has drunk coffee with me.

During the preparation of the 1997 Christmas Day students’ program, I was in interview with the students, and we were discussing with Swami the music and story of Jesus’ birth, which the boys were going to present. When “We Three Kings From Orient Are” was mentioned, Sai Baba directed that this song not be sung, saying: “No, no, no! There were no kings. They did not exist.” Yet, in his January 1996 discourse, he said: “When Christ was born, three kings came to see the infant.”

It is claimed by a few people that different lights can be seen around Sai Baba. Everybody has an aura, which one can learn to

see. There is a book by Mark Smith, for example, called *Auras—See Them In 60 Seconds*. The existence of this light does not confirm divinity. There's only been a handful of people around the world who claim to have seen Sai Baba's aura. Anyone who has made this claim to me has been an ardent devotee.

I have been shown photographs with unrecognizable light shapes on them, and been told by the presenter that these represent Sai Baba, Krishna, Gopis and others. What would be the point of divinity appearing in this indistinguishable way? And what proof can it be of the said divinity? According to Kodak laboratories, light emissions on photographs are caused by intermittent camera malfunction and/or film idiosyncrasy, and the most common emission colors are orange and white.

THE SUPER SPECIALITY HOSPITAL

I know that one wing has never been opened, supposedly through lack of funds.

Yet, we are told that just one of the many donations given for the building was US \$49,000,000.00 (forty-nine million US dollars!). This converts to approximately ST £30,000,000.00 (thirty million pounds sterling!). Names of many other large benefactors are listed in the hospital reception area, making the funds donated for this complex absolutely mind boggling.

In relative terms, money can buy five times in India what it can here. I question what happens to these huge amounts of donated monies.

A doctor I sat near on the mandir porch, who works in this hospital, told me never to let anyone I cared about go there, as the sanitation is disgusting and the lack of aseptic technique is appalling. This allegation has been repeated numerous times in correspondence we have received, by people who have seen through the hospital.

The Renal Department is now also closed.

There is bad publicity regarding allegations of theft of a kidney and subsequent current legal action being taken in India.

In 1997 Australian national television *60 MINUTES* critically investigated the super speciality hospital, and Sai Baba's claims of divinity.

(Details for obtaining this video are as follows: "God Botherers" Segment—Ex: *60 MINUTES*, Tx: 24/8/97, 9 Network, Australia Archives Division, 4 Cleg Street, Artarmon NSW 2064, Tel: + 9439 4500, Fax: + 9906 4415 AUSTRALIA.)

THE WATER PROJECT

It has been claimed that all seven hundred and fifty villages in the Sai Baba Water Project are now receiving water. This I believed until I was shown a Telegu newspaper with a front

page feature article showing photos of villages with no water, broken pipes, no pipes, pipes and no tanks, and many with nothing at all. The headlines, translated, read: **"SAI BABA, WHERE'S OUR WATER? YOU'VE CHEATED US AGAIN!"**

I went to some of these villages within the project radius and found for myself that the report was correct. My questioning of local businessmen in the area revealed some interesting information. General opinion concurred that the project had been set up because the ashram had many problems with its own insufficient well supply, one of which was constantly recurring gastric disturbances, particularly by foreign devotees.

Request for permission to lay a water pipeline to the ashram fell on the government's deaf ears, the response being that unless villages along the proposed line could also be supplied, permission would be withheld. Hence the huge global fund-raising, which also perplexed me—having been indoctrinated with the "no fund-raising" policies given out by Sai Baba.

Within twelve months, an effective pipeline to the ashram and a selection of villages was established, and then the work stopped. At my consternation at being told of this scandalous situation, the village elders simply shrugged their shoulders, saying: "What can we do?"

FINANCIAL PROBLEMS

As Faye and I travelled around the world, speaking to Sai Baba groups, after almost every meeting people would come to us asking for help because of the financial trickery they had experienced at the ashram. In particular about giving many thousands of pounds, dollars, marks, or whatever for a unit there, and never getting one, let alone being given a receipt for the money. Then, when eventually disheartened, they attempted to retrieve their money, they were told there were no records of the transaction. We heard this story many times.

It is a common practice at retreats and meetings for new devotees to be told that Sai Baba does not need donations.

This happened at Downe House public school (near Newbury), where a series of weekend retreats were held during school holidays. However, when the new devotees had been to more than one weekend, they were taken aside individually and given a bank account number at the Bank of India in Andhra Pradesh, to which donations can be sent.

On some occasions, with particularly gullible targets, a printed paragraph was given—to be inserted into a will for donations to be made. Such people were also told that sending money to the Sathya Sai Medical Trust in India was inheritance tax effective, as the Indian Trust is a registered charity in the

United Kingdom. This, of course, is untrue. Such donations do not attract inheritance tax relief. The above allegation of fraud is supported by a statement from a lawyer and others who were personally involved.

Not surprisingly, Downe House has since banned any further Sai organization meetings on its premises.

PERSONAL PROBLEMS

We spoke to people who had written dozens of letters over serious personal situations and had no response, and no change in the situation. Desperate and despondent, these people turned to us as their last hope, asking us to intercede for them with Sai Baba, whom they believed was omnipotent (but not, seemingly, omniscient).

SEXUAL PROBLEMS

Concerned mothers, and young men of various ages, would ask to speak to me in confidence about intimate incidents they had with Swami. They told me about alleged sexual activity, each story replicating the previous one. Swami would take these young men and boys into the private interview room, alone with him, then insist that they take their trousers down, and he would massage them, often masturbating them, and/or insisting on oral sex, and sometimes collecting their semen in his handkerchief.

This left me speechless! I knew of the book written by Tal Brook in the '70s called *Lord Of The Air* where he detailed the sexual harassment he had undergone with Sai Baba, but this book had always been dismissed by long established devotees as a collection of mischief-making lies told by an angry young man. And yet Faye's own son had been kissed repeatedly on his cheeks and the corners of his mouth when alone in the inner room with Sai Baba, and also sexually touched. And when it was obvious to Sai Baba that this behavior was unwelcome, he began berating the young man in subsequent interviews with Faye, calling him "Mad dog! Hard hearted!" and so on. At the time this seemed incongruous; it was only after we began traveling the world that the inconceivable and incomprehensible began to make itself clear.

When I asked various co-ordinators about these many disturbing incidents reported to me in our travels, I was told that Swami was "raising kundalini". I questioned this in my mind. If he was capable of doing anything, why did he have to physically touch the boys, especially when they were unwilling? And what about when he had them actively engage in sex with him? It seems that an ongoing, serious, and untenable infringement of basic human rights is being scurrilously perpetrated in the name of "divinity".

I didn't ever hear any stories about girls having their kundalini raised in this way.

On my last visit to Puttaparthi, a male student came and asked me for help, on behalf of some of his fellow students, because they were desperately in need of someone to stop Swami sexually abusing them. I was told how Sai Baba had for years been demanding that these particular boys have oral sex and group sex for his pleasure. Their details matched what I had already been told so many times around the world. I asked him if this was an acceptable practice in India, and his look of horror, as he denied it, spoke volumes.

Then he asked me a question I couldn't answer: "Sir, why do you think ex-students tried to kill him in '93?" (!!!) I turned to several longtime devotees on the veranda for explanation of these nefarious activities, and worried them with questions and suppositions until, in the end, they realised that I had found the truth, and then admitted that these things do happen—and then agreed with each other that it was for his pleasure and nothing to do with kundalini raising.

Different national co-ordinators I spoke to, both in India and after we returned home, continued for a time to deny that it happens. But when it became obvious that I was not going to leave this issue alone, a couple of them telephoned me to say that, yes, I was correct, and they had known of this for years.

"But he is god, and god can do anything he likes." (!!!) Early in 1999 a young Swedish man returned from a visit to the ashram and made a full statement to his co-ordinating committee about his sexual experiences with Swami during six interviews. Within hours of this revelation, one of the top officials of Sweden's Sai organization was on our doorstep, asking why we had left Sai Baba. He and his wife, both really lovely people, were absolutely devastated to hear the young man's story confirmed. After saying brokenly "I cannot be part of this" he went outside and sat on the steps in our front garden and sobbed his heart out. He had been a devotee for more than twenty years, and his wife had written two books on Sai Baba and another was already at the point of being printed.

He went home to resign his position from something he had given years of his life and his love to, and she cancelled her book and withdrew the others from the market. Within days there was public confirmation—that these things I had spoken about through the year to a small number of serious seekers of truth—were indeed happening to others as well.

Soon after, the Sai school in Sweden closed.

Due to this courageous young man's statement, the unmentionable began being mentioned, then mentioned increasingly loudly, by increasing numbers of young men. The Swedish publicity began a flurry of exposures.

Swedish film star Conny Larsson revealed his own experiences, which are included in this fact file. Our phone ran hot with young men from all over Europe sharing their pain.

One teenager rang from France and confided that he had wanted to commit suicide ever since his own experience of sexual harassment, as he couldn't live with the thought that he must be gay. He said he was very relieved to hear that there were other victims.

The Education in Human Values system was developed by Dr. Gokak, at one time a member of Sai Baba's professorial board. Sai Baba has not written any part of this system. Dr. Gokak left Sai Baba some years ago.

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES

I was led to believe that the schools and colleges in Puttaparthi and Whitefield had been set up to give free education to local children. This is not the case. Last year the fees at the lower grade schools were 20,000 rupees per child for one year, plus books, plus uniform, plus accommodation if required.

The village school is government run, as are all village schools throughout India, and is free—parents pay only for books and uniform.

Assuming that the college boys I taught were local lads, I was amazed at their learning capacity, until I discovered that these boys were brought in from all over India and had to pass very strict entrance exams, needing 85-90% pass marks. As one of the tutors said to me: "Sai Baba takes only the best. They'd have to try, to fail."

One of my concerns with these lads was that they had no career officer to guide them as to where they may find a job, and they would return after leaving college and ask me for advice about how to get employment. This occurred regularly over the five years I interacted with them.

THE FINDINGS, PART 2

by David & Faye Bailey

Peggy Mason, a professional journalist who wrote for spiritual magazines, went to see Sai Baba with her husband, Ron Laing, and had a number of interviews during their short stay. Both she and Ron were enchanted with Swami (as indeed I was at first), and this one visit was the basis for their subsequent writings.

In December 1997 on our way to Gatwick airport to leave for India, we collected a letter written to Swami by Peggy. I gave the letter to him during the next afternoon darshan. The following morning I received a fax to say that Peggy had died.

A few days later I had an interview in the company of the editor of the *Sanathana Sarathi*, and he told Swami that Faye was now editor of Peggy Mason's magazine.

SB: Yes, yes. It's in very good hands, now make it go! How is Peggy Mason?

Me: She has merged with you.

SB: Yes. She lives near you in England?

Me: She lived eighty miles from me, but she died a few days ago Swami. She is with you!

SB: Yes, yes, her husband was a good man. When you go home, give my regards to her.

Me: She is dead, Swami. Dead! She has merged with you!

SB: Give her my love when you get back to England.

Me: I cannot, Swami, because she is DEAD!

SB: Oh?? Oh...

In another interview, a few days later, this time with Faye, Swami seemed very confused and spoke randomly without making coherent sense for a minute or so, and ended by telling all in the room that Peggy Mason had played the trumpet very well during the Christmas celebrations just completed in the ashram. He was not making a joke and we were both nonplussed and very disturbed, and everyone else there also looked puzzled and somewhat concerned about these ramblings, as they had all heard Maynard Ferguson play trumpet on Christmas day.

On two occasions he called us into the private interview room and questioned me intently about someone in the outer room. Then after we had both returned to the outer room, he repeated everything I had just told him—no more, no less, while implying he was getting the information by "tuning in".

This possibly explains why he thought I was American in the first instance, even referring to me in his discourse as American. Perhaps someone had given him incorrect data?

My greatest difficulty at this time was finding someone other than Faye to talk to about all these disturbing findings. Everyone I knew from the West had much less interactive experience with Swami than I had. During my six years of being devoted to him I had over one hundred close encounters in the way of interviews and work sessions, and been very involved with him during my times of teaching the students in the male college.

For most devotees, a visit to the ashram means sitting in the darshan lines looking on, wishing and hoping for interaction, while listening to the stories others tell. This is very different to being "in there"—seeing how things work behind the scenes. I had to find someone who had the same level of experience as I had.

I began to look for Terry Gallagher, an Australian whom I heard had been close to Swami before my time. Terry had been Central Coordinator for the Sai organization in Australia for three years, and had been given very preferential treatment from Sai Baba for a number of years. I traced him to Kiama in New South Wales, Australia.

I knew he had left the ashram vowing never

to return, and I wanted to know why? I soon found out. Terry had discovered the unmentionable inner workings of Sai Baba as I had now done. Exactly the same—but more. Terry left, never to return after the assassination attempt by ex-students in 1993. I wanted to know what Terry knew. I soon did.

Is this why there are so few really “longstanding” western followers around? Do those who get close, get too close and discover that the mighty “Wizard of Oz” is just a little magician? In this case, a little magician who is also a pedophile? Do they then discern that “God wouldn’t do that” and leave? Premanand, another with a very close connection to Sai Baba some years before Terry’s time, had also discovered the truth behind the facade and left. Premanand now shares his findings on the Internet.

PHENOMENA

There are many instances of vibhuti, etc., appearing on pictures around the world. Very often in homes and temples where non-stop bhajans are sung, which may well have something to do with the appearance of this phenomena. Generally speaking, we in the West know so little about mind power and the power of vibration. However some of these appearances of vibhuti are fake, and can be created by chemical means.

Some would appear to be genuine, but my research in this area leads me to determine that the appearance of phenomena does not automatically mean it comes from Swami, or has any divine connection whatsoever. Whilst in India, Faye and I saw many examples of phenomena. Enough to know that the ability to do phenomena does not make one divine.

My suspicions, once aroused about Swami’s divinity, gave me no peace.

Things I blindly accepted because I had been told they were so, did not stand up in the light of close scrutiny. Even the men in power around him, although they act out a role of subservient adoration when in front of Sai Baba, play a different part away from him. On occasions I was with members of the inner circle, Mr. Rao for example, in the main office. Once, I had been sent by Swami for something and the reply he gave me ended with the words: “Swami doesn’t know what he is talking about.” (!) Yet they perpetrate the idea that he knows everything.

Over this questioning span of many months I have had my share of indoctrination procedures from those in high places. While at the ashram, my very first queries brought intense social interaction from an Indian inner-circle member who, unknown and uninvited, visited Faye and me in our unit after almost every darshan for a week, to tell us of the many wonders of Swami’s miraculous powers. Only later did we understand why he did this.

Once back home, when rumors were beginning to fly about our defection from the fold, I received several phone calls from longstanding devotees from the VIP lines, telling me that I had a problem. I had to decide if Sai Baba was God or not. If he was God, then he could do everything he wanted to anyone, sexually, fraudulently, drugs, trickery, etc. But, of course, if I did not accept him as God, then I had my own view of morals, and the laws of my land to follow. For me there was no choice to make.

I know there are instances worldwide of people going to Prashanthi, and coming back with a new lease on life, but so do people who visit the many other gurus in India, or Mother Meera, or Lourdes, and so on. My investigations into mind power find simple explanations for this.

If even only a handful of people sit quietly together to do yoga meditation, circle work, or just to meditate, they expect, and often get, a lovely atmosphere, and sometimes healing happens.

Imagine the energy that might be generated by hundreds of people sitting quietly focused for an hour or two in darshan. Among these are probably some natural or trained psychics, and natural or trained healers, as well as many people sitting still and focused for a lengthy period, perhaps for the first time in their lives. Different experiences are bound to occur. Nothing to do with Sai Baba.

I think the “love connection” people experience is simply one connecting with one’s Self.

When one gets involved with Sai Baba, a very subtle brainwashing commences. Sitting for hours in darshan is one of these. When one sees all around with hands in prayer position, one naturally follows suit. Once attached and involved, common sense and logic progressively disappear, until one reaches the point of attributing every small act of living to Sai Baba.

Where to now? No more gurus for me.

Once more, for me the true connection with God is inside me.

No more giving my power away.

To sit still quietly and talk to God within, I find gets real answers.

To accept who I am in this life, and to do my best with my gifts, knowing that I am part of the Great Picture, is enough.

CONCLUSION

If I take any other subject, I look at the pros and cons fearlessly.

For example, where I shop: Is the price good? Do they sell what I want? Or perhaps: Is this car what I really want? How many miles to the gallon? Insurance cost, deterioration, repair bills?

I choose from being presented the true facts.

The car salesman was not knowingly waiting there for me, to give me an experience I needed for my life. I gave myself the experience by deciding to go to that showroom.

I consider this attitude should also be applied to spiritual subjects.

I spent a lot of time believing what I was told by others—that this was a great test for me, and Swami was doing it to give me an experience.

From my conversations and observations with Swami, I know for myself that this is not the case. I gave myself the experience, by listening to very well meaning people when I first heard about Swami, who in their turn had not done any research into the truth, but just believed others.

There are fantastic stories going round about Sai Baba’s supposed powers, but in five years searching I have not found one to be genuine.

Always secondhand information. People repeat these stories in good faith and then say: “I know this was so.” But how can they know? They were not there.

The above is first-hand information.

* * *

From: Australia

Source: Terry Gallagher

Purpose: A letter to the Baileys.

Subject: DISILLUSION

Dear Faye and David:

When speaking to you recently I was so pleased to hear about your decision not to mention or publish anything further about Sai Baba in your *Quarterly Spiritual Digest*.

The information you have uncovered about Sai Baba, I have also found out from personal experience to be true.

What began as a wonderful spiritual journey ended with total disbelief and bitter disappointment when we found out the truth.

Perhaps I should start at the beginning with a brief account of that journey.

After reading a book called *Man Of Miracles*, I set off for India (and Puttaparthi), with my wife and three young daughters, in an organized group for Christmas 1983.

What we found when we arrived in India was something I had been searching for all my life. The most beautiful, peaceful atmosphere, with wonderful people searching for their own spiritual truth, living in a community whose whole objective was that of improving self-awareness and achieving self-realization, through the teachings of a living guru—Sai Baba.

Adjacent to the ashram and provided free of cost to the students was a primary school for boys and girls, and various colleges for boys, where spiritual teachings were incorporated into the normal academic disciplines.

We were all very impressed and motivated

towards learning as much as possible about what Sai Baba had to teach us.

The celebration of Christmas came and went, after which our family was called for an interview with Sai Baba. As a result of this interview and what appeared at the time to be the most perfect environment for students and devotees to advance their spiritual lives, I made a substantial donation to the Central Trust to help them fund their educational programs.

Upon leaving the interview, I was told by Sai Baba that I should sit on the veranda of the Mandir in the future, with students from the colleges and other devotees.

As it turned out, this gave me the opportunity to meet people and observe events very closely that I otherwise may not have had the opportunity to do.

We all had mixed feelings when we had to leave the ashram and return to Australia—sad in having to leave and joy in what we had experienced.

We returned to the ashram again in 1985 for one month; then in 1986 we stayed for seven months, at which time our daughters attended Sai Baba's school.

It was during this time that I began to observe things that made me question what I had experienced on previous visits. Having a scientific background, I began to observe a set routine that Sai Baba followed each morning and evening during darshan, and in particular, how he materialized vibhuti (holy ash).

I will never forget the look of anguish on Sai Baba's face when he came onto the veranda of the Mandir early one morning and dropped two vibhuti pellets in front of me, as he attempted to accept a rose from a college student. There was no vibhuti materialization during darshan that morning!

In the months that followed, I observed how he transferred these vibhuti pellets from one hand to the other, using the letters he collects from devotees to disguise his movements. In the many interviews that followed, I also observed more than thirty instances of rings, "diamonds", japamalas, vibhuti containers, etc., all being produced by sleight of hand and deception.

At first I kept this information to myself. I reasoned that if this was what made people come to see Sai Baba, resulting in them becoming more spiritual, what harm could it do? Eventually I told my wife and children, who also saw through this "materialization" trickery.

It was the observations and information that followed on from these initial findings that concerned me most, especially those relating to students being sexually interfered with in grotesque ways by Sai Baba.

We returned to the ashram several times during the following years, making further observations and having these confirmed by college students and longterm devotees living at

the ashram. During this time I was the central coordinator for three years for the Sathya Sai organization in Australia.

It wasn't until 1993, following the assassination attempt on Sai Baba, resulting in the murder of four college students and two assistants in the Mandir, that we made our last visit to India.

The purpose of this visit was to find the reason why former students of Sai Baba's college would want to kill him, particularly when they had been given a free education! The eye witness accounts were horrific! After bursting into the Mandir, four students found themselves trapped upstairs where Sai Baba was staying. Each was interrogated by police, then one at a time they were executed! The stench of death was everywhere.

I made further inquiries about Sai Baba having sexual relations with college boys and male students—some of these as young as seven years of age—and whether this was the reason for former students wanting to kill him. I was told, to my horror, that this was an acceptable Indian practice! I felt sick, and just wanted to take my family and leave the ashram and India as quickly as possible.

Before we did, we were all called for an interview with Sai Baba, and we told him what we had experienced and been told.

Sai Baba made no comment on our accusations and was only anxious to know who had told us these details, requesting us to tell him several times! Having had dozens of interviews over the years, this was the most stressful and uncomfortable interview our family had ever experienced.

Sai Baba was tense and agitated and his body language told us all, that what we had found out about him was the truth! We left the interview and returned to Australia.

The following years were very difficult spiritually. We concentrated on all the positive aspects we had experienced over the past ten years and found this comforting.

When we attempted to tell others about our experiences and the truth about Sai Baba, no one would believe us, except those who also had similar experiences, and mostly it is fear which prevents them from telling others! It has only been in the past twelve months that former students and devotees of Sai Baba have begun communicating with each other, confirming experiences to be true and supporting each other spiritually and emotionally when necessary.

I now know the truth about Sai Baba and sincerely pray that others, too, will follow both their logic and intuition to also find the truth.

Warm regards, Terry Gallagher

From: India

Source: Name withheld at request. (Available for investigation by authorities.)

Subject: Dr. Bhatia (head of SSH blood bank); why did he leave?

Regarding the notice of expulsion of Dr. Bhatia in the *Sanathana Sarathi* magazine, please note: Three young students from Sai Baba's junior male college were called for interview. One of them, a seven-year-old boy student, came out of the private interview room crying. He continued to cry for two days, and was unable to eat or study.

That evening, Dr. Bhatia, on duty in the children's canteen, was asked to find the cause of the child's distress. He questioned and then examined the child, and found that he had been sexually penetrated via his anus. The child was taken to Bangalore and re-examined. A second medical opinion confirmed sexual abuse.

Dr. Bhatia had been involved in sexual activity with Sai Baba for six years, believing that he was serving divinity. He went to Sai Baba: Why do you do this to such a young child when you have all of us adults and the older students to play with? Sai Baba's reply: Don't bargain with God!

Soon after, five men went to Dr. Bhatia's home, threatening his life with knives. He made his escape by car, fleeing to Delhi.

Once there, Dr. Bhatia was unable to practice medicine because he had left all his personal papers behind in Puttaparthi. He wrote asking for them. They have not yet been released. However, the doctor now practices at a Delhi hospital.

A promissory agreement has been offered from Puttaparthi, that Dr. Bhatia's personal belongings will be released to him on the proviso that he remain mute about the happenings concerning the little boy student, and he does not make any legal claims against the Super Speciality Hospital, and he keeps his sexual relationship with Sai Baba a secret.

A rumor given out for his "dismissal" was that he was caught selling blood, another that he was having an affair within the ashram, and yet another claiming jealousy between departmental heads at the hospital.

I offer this for the sake of truth.

* * *

From website: <<http://www.myfreeoffice.com/saibabaexposed/student1.html>>

Subject: Sathya Sai Baba—The Good, The Bad And The Ugly.

Posted on: <soc.culture.tamil> by ex-student Meenakshi Srikanth in 1993 after some students tried to kill Sai Baba but failed.

Meenakshi writes: The following is a chronicle of my experiences in the Sri Sathya Sai Institute of Higher Learning (Whitefield Branch). You have my word about the truth of this article, which has no intention to pass judgment about the personality under consideration. Meenakshi warns that the information may shock.

THE GOOD: An excellent orator in Telegu;

does not have a radically new philosophy; effectively preaches age-old values. Many followers attempt to practice the ideals, and there are numerous charity programs organized in his name.

THE BAD: How does he get his following? “Miracles”. A few days after I joined the college, during darshan time, Swami was casually talking about the power of meditation or some such thing when all of a sudden he waved his hands in the air and produced a pendant containing a beautiful picture of Lord Muruga. I was stunned. I had not seen anything like that before. I was not a devotee when I joined the college (my father asked me to), so this was something that really shook me. I went back to the hostel and waxed eloquent about the power of Swami to some of my seniors.

They nodded sagely and smiled cryptically. It was not long before some of them called me aside and said: “Don’t start believing all this stuff. It does not take much to become a devotee, but it takes a lot to come out of it.” Saying this, one of them waved his hand and produced vibhuti, and another produced a ring. Then they told me all.

The simplicity of this is going to baffle you, so be prepared for the gullibility of the common man.

Swami produces things out of “thin air” by turning his right palm to face the ground while rotating it (parallel to the ground) a few times. He then makes a sudden upward motion (as if he is plucking a low-lying fruit) and gives out whatever he has produced. The mechanism of doing this is simple. When he comes out of the mandir, his left hand will be holding a kerchief or letter or his flowing robe.

Don’t look at his smiling face or his overflowing hair. Look at his left hand: clutched in his hand with (mostly) the middle finger, ring finger, and the little finger is whatever he is going to give out that session.

These items include such as vibhuti (from pellets; those of you who have seen him give out vibhuti will recollect that he makes a powdering action with his fingers when he is actually delivering), rings or whatever. Just keep looking at his hand. There will be a time when a devotee will fall at his feet or when he will lean forward. At that time the stuff gets transferred to between his fingers in the right hand. This would be visible too if you are looking for it. Very soon thereafter, the “materialization” takes place.

Right, so you think this method is so stupid that even a goat would have found it out by now. Let me tell you something: just practice this a few times, and try it on your friends. You will be surprised by their surprise. I can do this easily now and have fooled many of my friends. Only I don’t call myself God and have VIPs fall at my feet.

I have seen these things happen hundreds of

times. I have received vibhuti, laddu, and such myself. In our hostel there was a coterie (select group) who knew about all these tricks. We used to have a ball of a time in darshan line and then share the hilarious experiences after the show was over.

Once, Swami was out of the mandir and was collecting letters. He had a small silver pendant in his hand, which we had all seen when he had gone past us in the line. He had transferred it to his right hand and was just waiting for someone to give it to, when a devotee from a back row extended a letter. Swami bent forward and stretched out his right palm to receive it.

It was a fine Bangalore morning; the Sun was out and the pendant in his hand was gleaming for all to see! We went black and blue for a second and, suppressing a threatening-to-explode laugh, looked away. Swami went ahead, unperturbed, and gave the pendant to some important-looking guy down the line. We were talking about this for a whole week and even thought of writing a letter to Swami asking him to be more careful.

On another occasion, a singer had come to Brindavan and we were listening to him. Swami wanted to give him a watch, and it was in readiness beneath his left thigh in the sofa on which he was sitting. I was sitting three rows from Swami and watching him closely. The song over, Swami shifted a bit on his seat and the watch was now in his left hand. He bent forward and moved the watch to his right hand. I saw this, then looked up and saw Swami was watching me. I turned red but so did Swami!

He started shifting around a lot and asked one of the students to change the direction of the table fan. When the audience was looking away, he put the watch back in his left hand. Now, the student who was changing the fan was a nervous wreck with everyone watching him, and whatever happened, there were sparks flying out of the socket! Other students set it right, but by now the watch had gone back below the thigh. The singer never got it that day. (I really felt sorry for him.)

The next morning in darshan line Swami came near me and, opening his empty right palm, called me a “doubting Thomas”. I wished I could have asked him to open the left palm, since I knew he had something there.

Now, this seems funny, but I got very scared and wrote a very apologetic letter to him.

There are a couple of other tricks he does. During Dussehra he does a vibhuti abhishek of Shirdi Sai Baba. He gets a pot, turns it upside down to show it’s empty, then puts his hand inside and vibhuti starts flowing out. Even a goat with a rational mind would figure out what he is doing.

Take a pot, fill it with vibhuti and solidify it with some water and let it stand. Until you disturb it, nothing will fall out.

Another thing he used to do was materialize linga. He does this by regurgitation. (Yes!) He makes motions as if he is trying to get it out of his stomach, and soon enough, has it out of his mouth. You will find plenty of these if you visit the museum in Puttaparthi. The way he does this is also simple. There is always a queue of trusted lieutenants (secret police?) who stand by him and pass him white handkerchiefs on which he would eventually place the linga.

In one of these the linga will come, and all he has to do is to take it close to his mouth and make a motion as if the linga had just dropped into the kerchief. I have not seen this myself (he no longer does it) but I have seen videos of this. My point is, once you have proved that one of his “miracles” is magic, the rest don’t need any proof.

Some students in the college know this and live a life of forced devotion and false pretence. They have to, for if they don’t, life can get very unpleasant. The parents of these students are very ardent devotees, whose lives have been defined by their devotion to Swami. It would be impossible to convince them that Swami is not what they think he is, but only a cheap charlatan doing popular tricks.

The lives of these students are truly pitiable. They live a constant Jeckyl-and-Hyde life from which there is no reprieve. But the lives of some students are more horrible.

THE UGLY: This I have not had personal experience with (thank holy heavens for that!) but it is 100% true because I have heard firsthand accounts of these bizarre things. I have looked at enough circumstantial evidences along with these witnesses’ accounts that I have no hesitation in telling that the following is true.

How do I start telling this to you, gentle reader? In my very first few days in our hostel, I had the distinct impression that something ugly was going on about which everybody knew but none wanted to talk. Whenever Swami came to Bangalore, there always used to be a few students who got interviews every other day.

These students were often referred to as those who are “in form” (a cricket analogy) with Swami. These students were among the most privileged in the hostel. They could go outside the hostel (not normally allowed) when they like, and behave specially. The wardens and lecturers used to consult them before anything significant was done in the hostel. These students kept within themselves for most of the time. I was preoccupied with my own troubles and did not keep any close look at these, though I was curious.

When I got to know about Swami from my seniors, they asked me if I noticed anything strange about the hostel. I told them. They smiled and asked me to keep an open eye, promising they would tell me all about it soon. It did not take me very long to find out what

was different about these students. They were all gay.

Now, kindly bring down those raised eyebrows my dear reader. All the indications, body languages, special jokes about husbands and wives, etc., were there and it did not take a sleuth's effort to divine what was going on. I told about this to my seniors and the fact they told me was startling to say the least.

Many of these students were made gay ("sodomized" would be an unrefined word) by Swami, who himself is gay. I did not believe it when they told me this. But not long after, I heard the experiences as narrated by students who had undergone the trauma themselves. Now, it so happened that a couple of these students were Tamils, with whom I became friendly quite soon. One of them used to tell me harrowing stories.

When Swami was in Brindavan he used to get the call for interview at least once in three days. Whereas a student, when he gets an interview, is usually so elated and pleased that Swami has recognised his devotion, etc., this boy, let's call him Nandan, always had a grim face as he walked into the bungalow.

He never attended classes those days in which he got an interview. I have often seen him show marks on his chest and chin and say a flow of choice words of slang. Nandan often used to get covers (envelopes) from Swami in public, and sometimes he would be asked to open one. It would contain crisp hundred-rupee notes.

[David's note: I have seen this happen many times.]

There is another word for giving money for such acts. Nandan was helpless. He could not go home and complain. His family and parents were devotees for thirty years, and their very lives had been defined around Baba. Nandan, since he knew the world, has been knowing Swami, and none else, as God. He was first initiated into doing this when he was in school. Swami told him that he (Swami) was the only purusha in the world and the whole world was his wife. Nandan was asked to think of himself as Radha, devoted to the Krishna.

Nandan's whole attitude towards life is now irrevocably changed.

There was another boy, Kumar (say), who was called for interview the first time. He was so elated. That afternoon a bunch of us went up to him (he was our junior) and asked him what happened. He had a blissful look on his face as he spoke: "Swami asked me if I had stomach ache. I said, 'By Swami's grace I don't.'" Swami laughed and said, "Why do you have to hide it from me? Tell me, do you have stomach ache?"

"I don't know why, but I said yes. Swami then said he will cure it and produced sandalwood oil from thin air and rubbed it on my stomach and below. I will never forget the experience."

We did not need such proofs, however. It was always obvious. Jokes with double meanings, pattings on the cheek, pinching students. He had the horrible habit of putting his hand inside the shirt pocket and pinching the chest.

Students who entered this quicksand of destruction, whether willingly or otherwise, lead an unspeakable life. Devoted students held them in awe, and the students who knew either despised them or pitied them. And they had no recourse.

There were students who went dangerously close to such a fate and escaped. My friend Ramana (say) was high on the hit list when he smartly realised this and moved out of sight by not attending bhajans or hiding in the back rows. That was the time I was on the hit list too, but our guardian angels intervened in the form of a summer vacation.

Towards the end of my stay in the place, the disease was only spreading. I was in Bangalore. In Puttaparthi (where we used to go some five times a year) things were far worse in numbers. I heard that many students there are gay, either directly by the big man or transitively. The atmosphere—an all-boys place with zero outer-world exposure for a prolonged period during adolescence—is only conducive to such a thing.

This, in my opinion is the ugliest part of Swami. We used to divulge the information about Swami to our juniors, whether advisable or not. I always said it should be done if only to make them realise about this ugly part.

* * *

From: India

Source: "Delta - 108" April 1999 (ex-ashram security)

Subject: It's time for action!

I know a great deal about what is happening in Puttaparthi. I personally know an ex-student who spent eleven months in Sai Baba's room a few years back. He was sent out of college by Sai Baba when, into the first year of his master's degree, he got too close and knew too much, and because then he didn't go along with what Sai Baba wanted.

He told me that the students in Sai Baba's inner chamber are in charge of all the preparatory activities before darshan and interviews, and have access to all his personal things.

They are asked to open all mail addressed to Sai Baba, and most times he allows them to keep the money that is sometimes enclosed, if it is less than Rs5000. It is such common practice.

These students hardly go to classes, and the great Chancellor doesn't mind at all! Even staff of the college and other officials of the ashram are very deferential to them. They play Western music on their stereo systems, that

only they are allowed to have. Usually there are three or four students living with him at any given time.

The officials of the Trust know something of this nature is going on. They are making hay while the Sun shines, and most of them have eaten enough money after coming to know Sai Baba is hardly divine. The way these close people talk about him is enough to figure out that they are in no way worried about his "divinity", and have scant regard or respect for him, which would not be the case if they had knowledge of any divine power.

* * *

From: Iran/USA

Source: Afshin Khorramshahgol

(correspondence to David and Faye Bailey)

Subject: My account regarding Sai Baba

Here is a brief account of my experiences with Sai Baba. I apologize for the graphic language of this message, but it is the only way to share my experiences.

I travelled to India three times, from 1991 to 1993. On my first visit to India I was already a devotee of Sai Baba and believed he was God. I had a total of seven private interviews in the first two trips. In the first private interview Sai Baba asked me to undo my pants and drop my underwear. Since I believed he was God, I did as he asked. He had already "materialized" oil and he applied it in the area between my penis and anus.

I was told after the interview, by some devotees, that this act is done by gurus to their disciples to open a chakra, or source of spiritual energy in the body of the disciple. However I am not sure if this is what, in fact, Sai Baba had done. My research since has not found this initiation ceremony in any Hindu books or scriptures, or among Hindu followers of other gurus.

In every private interview after the "initiation" private interview, Sai Baba asked me to drop my pants and underwear, and he would rub my penis. Once he was rubbing it so hard it was obvious to me that he wanted me to get an erection.

I was busy talking to him about my problems, the problems of my country Iran, and my family's problems, and I was asking him for his blessing for all of them.

I was not interested in sex or anything, especially with a guy, and so my penis did not grow, no matter how hard Sai Baba tried. Finally he gave up and threw my penis up and turned away with a very angry face and mumbled something. When he turned back to me, he told me to put my pants on again and the private interview was over.

You may ask why I didn't stop Sai Baba doing what he was doing, if it was so obvious to me that he wanted me to get an erection? Due to my being brainwashed, I thought I had

to throw out this thought, as it was another obstacle on my way to reaching God. According to Sai Baba, all bad thoughts have to be thrown out immediately and replaced with good, pure thoughts. And so I threw out the idea of Sai Baba trying to give me an erection, even though I knew he was.

In another interview, Sai Baba asked me to kneel in front of him while he was standing. He took my head with his right hand and pushed it hard into his stomach. He then took my other hand with his left hand and tried to rub it against his penis.

I did not grab his penis. I just let him direct my hand to his penis, using the outside of my hand, not the palm of my hand. While he was rubbing my hand on his penis, he was moaning sexually.

In the middle of this act, I tried to look up to see his face, as I wanted to see his emotions; he didn't let me. He pushed my head into his stomach harder, and this made me stop my desire to see his face altogether. He finally gave up, realising that I was not interested in grabbing his penis, since I wasn't willing to use my palm to touch him.

Even this incident didn't shake my faith in him. That's how strong is the brainwashing in Sai Baba's organization.

In all the private interviews that I had with Sai Baba, he would also hug or kiss me, or ask me to kiss him. I had come to reason with myself that he was touching my penis because he was probably healing me of some disease or handicap. I reasoned to myself that Sai Baba asked me to kiss him, or kissed me, because he loved me, and kissing on the cheeks is all right; kissing on the cheeks between men is okay in my country.

It was not until I saw a movie, that showed Sai Baba cheating, that my faith in him started to crumble. It was only after I left Sai Baba (six months after seeing that movie) that I realized his real intentions in those private interviews.

I am willing to testify in any court of law or in any gathering about the above experiences.

I have been very active on the Internet for the past six years and I have saved numerous people from falling into Sai Baba's evil trap.

* * *

From: Munich, Germany

Source: Jens Sethu

Subject: Experiences of an ex-Sai Baba devotee

Hello David Bailey,

I am giving you a thorough account of my traumatic experiences with Sathya Sai Baba and hope that this will help people understand what he is all about. All the details are the truth and can be seen as testimony. I could and would testify to the following in an open court.

I am thirty-five years old and have been

interested in spiritual matters since my childhood. For a long time I worshipped Jesus and Padre Pio; then, after reading Yogananda's *Autobiography Of A Yogi*, I turned towards the yogi path.

In October 1988 I became an ardent follower of Sathya Sai Baba, and came to Puttaparthi for the first time in September 1989. Since then I visited Puttaparthi regularly every year and was totally absorbed in the "aura" of Sai Baba. I was fully convinced of his avatarhood and became so devoted that I was thinking and contemplating all the time about him alone.

In 1989 I read *Lord Of The Air*, by Tal Brooks (a young male USA ex-devotee who wrote of Sai Baba's sexual abuse of him), but I did not believe, thinking "Tal only wants to decry Baba". I was just ignoring the facts.

Over the years I had hundreds of darshans but never an interview. In 1993 I became a little suspicious about Sai Baba's lifestyle and the activities in the ashram. Every year I could see costly new buildings and felt an increasing commercialization was going on. In 1996 I saw Sai Baba leaving the ashram in an expensive Jaguar and other costly cars like Mercedes and BMW of the big class. But I still believed him to be the Kali avatar of the age.

On 17 January 1996 I got my first interview and he was very kind, telling me nice things like "I will give you everything" as he touched and stroked my head. He said "I know you're not sure about your life and future and so on. Also unhappiness from women. I know, don't worry. Also you have some bad thoughts, not good."

Then he said: "I give you everything according to health, spirituality, and life. Everything. I give you infinite love. You and me will become one." I touched his robe and he put his hand on the top of my head, saying "I give you separate interview."

On 20 January 1996 I got the second interview. Already days before, he had established a strange eye-contact with me indicating the coming interview. My wife and I went to the interview, and he acted very disappointed at seeing me together with my wife. He took me alone into the interview room and said: "She is diseased and much older than you. Please separate from her." I was really shocked and replied: "She is attached to me."

I asked him to give her some spiritual instruction, which he readily agreed to do, but he had something else on his mind. Without asking permission, he started kissing me on my lips for some time, and later asked me to open my trousers and "materialized" some oil which he rubbed on the skin above my genitals. I felt very bad about all of this, but accepted, as I fully trusted Sai Baba.

Then he took my wife into the private

interview room alone, and told her: "Either you separate from the boy, or I throw you out of Puttaparthi!" He appeared wild and furious (my wife told me afterwards) and she shivered all over. When she reappeared in a very short time, looking red-faced and very scared, nobody dared ask her what happened in there.

He saw me again some days later in darshan and asked whether I had separated or not. I said "Not yet." He turned away and shouted so all people could hear: "Bad, bad boy!" He was so aggressive and seemed to radiate such an aura of evil that I was really shocked. We immediately left and went to north India for some pilgrimage.

This was a turning point, but after a time I decided to go once more to Sai Baba to clarify the matter. At the end of 1996 I returned to India and got an interview on 4 December. In the interview he said: "Where are you from?" When I told him I was from Germany, he responded: "You are also a Hitler!" Shocked, I thought to myself "He is not very kind, is he?" Nevertheless, in the private room the greedy old man kissed me again, direct and continuously on my lips, for about twenty seconds, and gently stroked my back. By now I was certain that something was very wrong.

On 28 December I was again called for an interview, and he produced a golden ring which didn't fit well on my finger in spite of his blowing on it.

In the private chamber he said "come" and again kissed me on the lips for some time as before. This time I resisted, and he gurgled "Have no fear." I said "I have no fear." Then he said: "This is a good opportunity, so many waiting for months and will not get." This baffled me. I'm sure people don't wait for mouth kisses in Puttaparthi.

Then his mood totally changed and I did have some fear. He commanded me to remove my trousers, unzipped my fly, and went with his right hand into my underpants. Sathya Sai Baba, the "divine", touched and massaged my genitals unasked. He expected some erection, but this didn't happen, for I didn't feel any sexual excitement, no lust in the presence of a seventy-year-old man. I was really disgusted.

Then he had the impudence to say: "It is very weak, don't waste energy." When I looked at him, I realised the truth about him and was shocked indeed. Soon afterwards, without another word, he sent me out of the room.

Back in Germany I did intense research on the Internet and came across an article from Jed Geyerhahn and was very happy to have found somebody with similar experiences.

As I still had some luggage in Puttaparthi, I returned in November 1999 to collect it, taking with me two Internet pages to discuss with some friends there. Unfortunately a lady came into possession of the material and took it to the Puttaparthi police station. Then I went

through several interrogations with the police there.

A Mr. Reddy repeatedly asked from whom I got the material, and what would be the password. I told him India is still a democracy and I can carry whatever material I have with me, but he took no heed of my words. I told him that no password was needed to enter the net and everyone has free access to the material there. He sent me to an e-mail shop, accompanied by a policeman who waited, but the computers connected with Hyderabad are very slow, and therefore I could not enter the website.

Finally the inspector, Mr. Reddy, took my passport away and said: “Unless you give me the password and name of the person, I declare you guilty and will not allow you to leave Puttaparthi.” He treated me very badly, like a criminal, especially during the last interrogation, and I had several witnesses to this incident. All of this because I had been in possession of two pages which I had not even written myself.

He then walked me, my wife, and an American friend into the ashram, and once inside the gate, he again asked me the stupid question about the password. At the time I couldn’t understand why he should do so, but today I know he was showing us to some people or trustees whom we could not see or recognise.

I had another appointment on 1 November with the police, which was the day I intended to go to Delhi, but without my passport it would not be possible. On 30 October, late in the evening, two people whom I know and an unknown person, came to our unit and one of them warned me that my life was in danger and I should leave immediately.

My wife and I left very early the next morning for Delhi. At Dharmavaram rail station the police were searching for us, but we entered the train at Anantapur. There is a police station near the platform which we had to pass to enter the train, and the very moment I saw that, I told my wife to go into the train separately. My wife heard a group of policemen talking about searching for somebody and caught the words “passport, Delhi and telegram”. We were in serious danger, but fortunately I was dressed like an Indian, and escaped identification.

So we escaped and reached Delhi, and went immediately to the German Embassy. I got a travel document after telling them of my experience, and the Embassy official said a protest note would be sent to the Indian Government. He told me such an act is illegal and they knew of similar cases.

I want to inform you that, at the police station in Puttaparthi, the policeman had a bunch of both foreign and Indian passports in a drawer under a table, and once I saw them in his hand. This is just an observation; I don’t know to whom they belonged.

During this frightening time at Puttaparthi, I met an Italian couple we knew there and tried to tell them what had happened to me in interview with Sai Baba. They just closed their eyes and the lady shouted: “Be quiet! Shut up! Sai Baba is our God, and all the bad stories are not true!” Then they turned away.

These same people had told me, many years before, that they could never find any peace at the ashram, and couldn’t understand it. But they would not listen to those who know it better. Nobody can possibly imagine how I felt while all of this was happening. I suffered a lot.

I met one ex-soldier from Ruanda who is very tall and handsome. This person has also been sexually molested by Sai Baba and he told me his story. He is married and his Japanese wife is a fanatical Sai Baba supporter. They have one child. He totally depends on her and can see no way to get free from Sai Baba. He has been given many gifts from Sai Baba, like rings, bracelets, a gold watch. Sai Baba touched his testicles and massaged his genitals at least twice. The gifts look like payment for prostitution, but a prostitute and her customer have a mutual agreement, whereas the male devotees are molested against their will, and they come for a completely different purpose.

Our strong faith in Sai Baba has been misused by the same Baba, through his pedophile behavior, and this is the most disgraceful thing he could do.

However there are many other irregularities waiting to be clarified. I also want to let you know that Baba was willing to leave Puttaparthi on 28 November 1999 for Bangalore for a heart treatment, but he didn’t because of the Internet story about it. This is known to me from the police inspector who blamed me for having brought the Internet pages to Puttaparthi. I have a good friend in Puttaparthi who is a shopkeeper, and he had already told me that, in November 1999, Baba had two heart attacks and went for treatment to Bangalore. He also said that most of the people who know about it don’t believe that Sai Baba will survive the next two years.

The Trustees are very concerned and alarmed about the Internet.

Further, I want to let you know (in case you do not) that Sathya Sai Baba was not born in Puttaparthi, but in Karnatakka-Nagepalle village near Puttaparthi. Baba’s mother came from this place and, according to tradition, she has to deliver the child where she comes from. I know this from a person who was born in Puttaparthi and lives there for over forty years. The villager said it is an open secret, everyone knows it but is fearful to say it. You see, from the very beginning Baba and his followers were lying.

Please study the statement that Krishna, a friend of Sai Baba’s youth, made to Erlendur Haraldsson. Never was a devotee so close to

Sai Baba for such a long time as Krishna. He spent twenty-four hours a day with Sai Baba for some time. This was almost sixty years ago. Eventually Krishna left Sai Baba and went to Hyderabad. In an interview with Haraldsson, Krishna said that even in those days Sai Baba was more like a politician or chieftain of a feudal system. Krishna also said: “Whatever Baba may have, one thing he has not, and this is compassion.”

I hope that this nightmare comes to an end and I hope that, by the Grace of the Almighty, all people round the globe may know about the misdeeds of Sai Baba, a mighty demon who came in the guise of a spurious saint, only interested in self-glorification, name, and fame.

He is a master—of deception.

Yours sincerely, Jens and Gurprit Sethi

* * *

From: Sweden

Source: Magazine *Sokaren* (*The Seeker*), 10 January 2000

Subject: (Feature article with full front-page photograph of Sai Baba:) FOR THE SAKE OF TRUTH—CONNY LARSSON’S STORY, THE SWAMI WHO DECEIVED A WHOLE WORLD

Conny Larsson (a Swedish film star) has been very close to Sai Baba. Today Conny runs a home for young abusers and criminals near Valdemarsvik, a small town on the coast of the Baltic Sea in Sweden.

Conny says:

“I went to his ashram in Puttaparthi. There Sai Baba walked up to me and said: ‘So you have arrived now.’ Later I was invited to Sai Baba for talks almost every day. He kissed my cheek and was physically very close to me. That didn’t worry me; even in Sweden we sometimes do like that.

“But then he touched my trousers between my legs and started to massage my penis. ‘Don’t be afraid’ he said, ‘This is a divine touch.’ He took out my penis and touched it, and I touched his penis. He explained that my kundalini was to be changed.

“Because he was God, I let it happen. I became a kind of favorite to him. I had frequent private talks with Sai Baba.

“We were always very close physically. He never came that close to women. He is interested in boys and men from the age of eight up to thirty. When you become thirty, you are no longer interesting.”

Conny Larsson became one of the movement’s spiritual leaders in Sweden. In 1983 there were rumors that Sai Baba was cheating with his materializations and that he had sexual relations with young boys. Conny couldn’t believe that this was true.

“But in 1986 I finally understood that he was doing the same things to other boys that he had done to me many years ago. I got to know

the boys and asked them questions. They all told me the same story. The swami had oral sex with them, of whom many were heterosexual (sexually attracted to members of the opposite sex). The explanation was always that he was going to change their kundalini. You wonder whether women don't have the kundalini power."

Conny also became witness to Sai Baba's cheating with materializations.

"I decided never to tell anybody about this. I thought he tested my faith in him."

Conny felt worse and worse about what he had found out. Sai Baba had been the center of his whole life for so long.

"In January 1999 I got in touch with a Swedish boy, who had six interviews with the swami. I noticed that the boy was shaken. He told me about the same things that had happened to me. It was about masturbation; the swami opened the boy's trousers and started to masturbate him.

"The boy withdrew, but the swami insisted. Afterwards the boy turned to a medical doctor for help, but because of his age, the doctor had never been exposed to the swami's improper advances, so he told the boy he must have misunderstood the situation.

"During the last interview the boy had with the swami, the boy's mother was present. She had come to take her two sons home with her. She said: 'I saw how Sai Baba took things out from behind the cushion and then 'manifested' them 'miraculously'. Then everything crashed for me.'

"The boy left the ashram completely broken-hearted.

"According to the latest information from India, the shop is found where Sai Baba buys the things he 'materializes'. It's a shop in Hyderabad.

"Some of us who have received gold things and 'diamonds' from Sai Baba have had them examined by experts, and been told they are all junk pieces and not gold; the 'diamonds' are zircons and stained glass."

In Sweden, the Gimle school, which was grounded in Sai Baba's philosophy, has been closed because of Baba's sexual actions. And Conny Larsson has stopped a movie about his life, in which Sai Baba's importance to him was the core.

Conny points out that there are leaders in the movement who have known for a long time what the swami does with boys and young men.

"They say it is 'divine'. There are also leaders who know about the cheating with miracles, and protect him. There are strong interests behind Sai Baba and his reputation to be an avatar."

What effects have these unveilings had on Conny? He says he's had to change his concept of God.

"Now I believe in God inside me, and in all

human beings.

"I feel tired, and have compassion for all who have believed in Sai Baba and been duped. But at the same time I wish to thank all the Sai friends for our moments together at satsangs, camps, and courses, where we generated love and truth in spite of the illusion we, in good faith, all lived in."

Conny Larsson is currently touring many countries at his own expense, presenting his truth about Sai Baba. He is prepared to travel, and speak wherever and whenever he is invited to do so.

* * *

From: Sweden

Source: A Regional Meeting

Subject: Letter to members about winding up the Sai organization in Sweden

As you know, some of our young boys have testified that Sai Baba has molested them sexually. It is a matter of serious sexual abuse; among other things, oral sex.

Furthermore, it has turned out that the materialization of vibhuti, rings, etc., is a bluff. It is only usual magic, built on sleight-of-hand.

Large-scale economical frauds and misuse of donated means exist in Prashanthi Nilayam. There are bad conditions in the hospital and the water project is uncompleted and full of problems.

Statements are supported by serious investigations and personal testimonies, which can be read on the Internet.

Scotland Yard and other police organizations are making investigations of other crimes. The information about what is going on is of that kind.

We cannot hide behind the statement "we did not know". All in the Swedish organization know.

These are hard words that hurt us all who have Baba in our hearts. But since in the organization there have been attempts to cover up, tone down, and lessen what has happened and still happens, we consider it necessary to be very clear and unambiguous in the formulation.

Naturally everyone is free to keep having Baba as his/her spiritual guide and personal image of God, in spite of what has come out. But is it possible for the Sai organization in Sweden to remain? Our answer is: For decency's sake, no.

What can we say to the person who comes to the organization to get information about Baba? What kind of message will the organization give on its homesite on Internet? Can one continue to sell books, which we know describe false facts? What can one tell the person who has perhaps put his savings on a journey to Baba, and then comes home telling that Baba has molested his son, and they have seen things that make them doubt the

authenticity of the materializations, and they have heard rumors of economic irregularities? **Do we answer with: "Well, we already knew. It has been known for years." ???** He, who through "advertising" Baba, entices others into going there or donating money, might have made himself guilty of the crime of encouraging criminality.

So what will the leaders of the organization say on the day when the press or police ring the door bell and want to know? Do they say "Of course we knew, but since we have not personally had anything but good experiences with Baba, we did not feel that we needed to bother." ??? No, dear friends, let us instead, through a forceful disassociation, send the message through the Sai hierarchy to Sai Baba himself:

This is what we have learned and we cannot accept it! Stop the sexual violations immediately; give up the bluff materializations; and get competent and honest persons to run the activities.

If the unsatisfactory state of things stops through voluntary action, it may be possible to save the good parts. Otherwise the activity will sooner or later be broken down more violently through other measures from international police, press, international service organizations, etc. Then all the good which exists will disappear, along with the evil. And, in such a scandal, India as a nation could be damaged.


Through winding up the Sai organization in Sweden and spreading information about that through a statement to all central coordinators and to other appropriate key persons, we take our responsibility for the persons who have been abused and cheated, and for those who run the risk to be abused and cheated.

This action will likely result in other people in other countries starting to act, and taking their responsibility.

We the undersigned, and many more of us, hereby demand that the president of the Sathya Sai Organization in Sweden call an extra annual meeting at once, where the decision to discontinue the association can be made in a correct way.

If the meeting comes to the decision that the association should not be discontinued, a restructuring and complementary elections to the coordinating committee has to be made, since some of the members will leave the organization, and whole centers will discontinue. Likewise a new treasurer and a new auditor has to be elected.

This is a tragic process for everybody. But the work on our spiritual growth does not stop with Baba, and some of us have already discussed the forms for continued meetings for ex-devotees, where meditation and study circles, retreats and summer celebrations, can be held.

So, with or without Baba, together or in different groups, life goes on. 

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department

PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in **U.S. Funds Only**, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes**Single Issue Rate**

1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747

How many issues your ad will run _____

* Discount (if applicable) _____

** Design fee _____

Total _____

Classified Ad Rates**Single Issue Rate**

1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
---------------	------------------------------	----------

How many issues your ad will run _____

* Discount (if applicable) _____

Number of Lines _____

Total _____

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

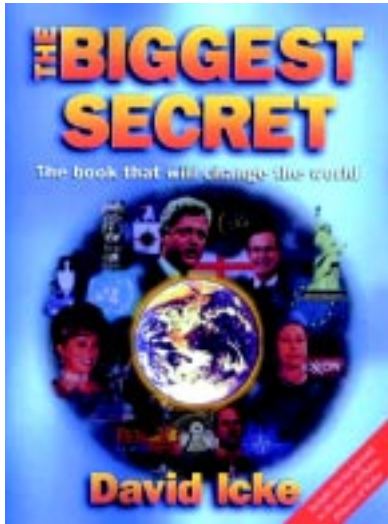
If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With Stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions and documents the suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world." No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

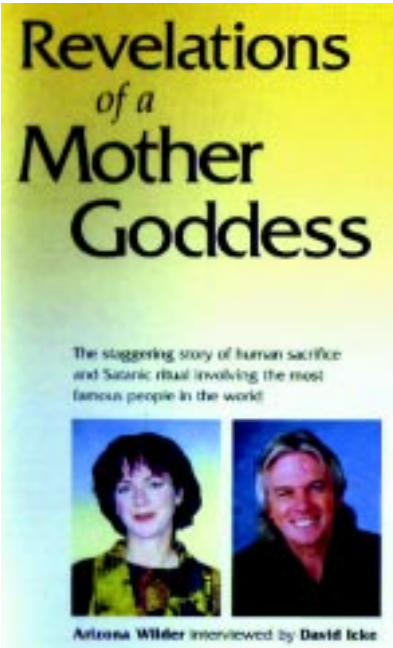
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps, and when he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and their relevance to your daily life.



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

		Price per each	Qty	Total
NEW PRODUCTS	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE by Dr. Len Horowitz & Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26.95		
	AUDIO: HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE by Dr. Len Horowitz & Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29.95		
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz	\$29.95		
	AUDIO: EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz	\$19.95		
	VIDEO: PUBLISHING THE TRUTH Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included)</small>		
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
	THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
	THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24.95		
	VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95		
	VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49.95		
	WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29.95		

~Shipping Rates~

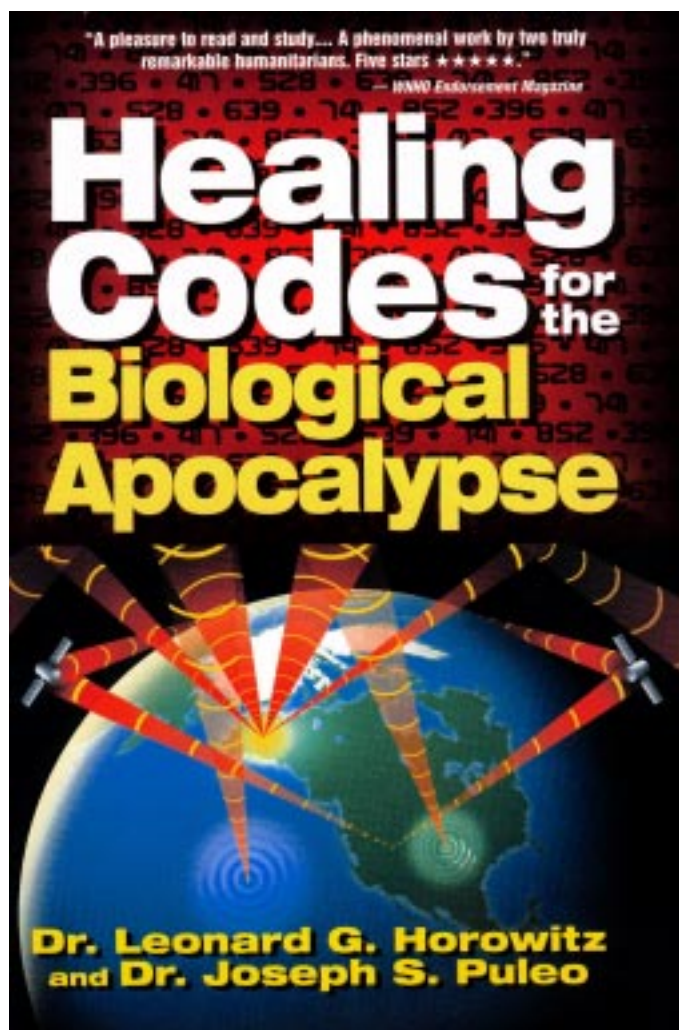
United States
(Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$1.50 for ea. add'l book
Canada
(Airmail) \$5.00 for the 1st book; \$1.50 each for ea. add'l book
International
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

~ NEW RELEASES ~



Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse

One half of the world's current population should soon be dead according to authoritative projections. Will you, your family, and friends be among the survivors or the deceased?

Dr. Len Horowitz and Dr. Joseph S. Puleo investigate 2000 years of religious and political persecution and the latest technologies being used to enslave, coerce, and even kill billions of unsuspecting people.

This work returns the most precious spiritual knowledge, power, and "healing codes" to humanity. It offers new hope for the loving masses to survive the worldwide plagues, famines, and weather changes that are now at hand. In perfect time for these cataclysmic events, *Healing Codes* presents an urgent, monumental, and inspired work that will be hailed for generations to come.

Book Price: \$ 26.95 + S&H

Audio Price [4 hours]: \$ 29.95 + S&H

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
(Please see page 55 for ordering information.)

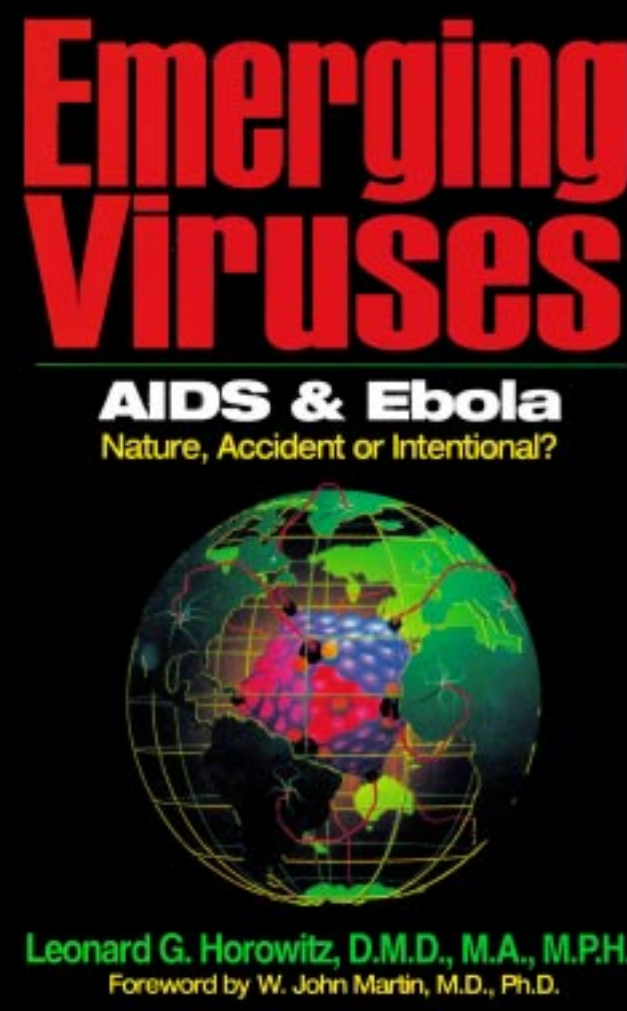
Emerging Viruses - AIDS & Ebola

This is the first in-depth exploration into the origins of HIV and Ebola. Claims that these "emerging viruses" naturally evolved and then jumped species from ape to man seem grossly unfounded in light of the compelling evidence assembled in this extraordinary text. Alternatively, the possibility that these bizarre germs were laboratory creations, accidentally or intentionally transmitted via tainted hepatitis and smallpox vaccines in the U.S. and Africa—as numerous authorities have alleged—is investigated herein. This book reviews the numerous viral vaccine studies conducted simultaneously in New York City and Central West Africa by a narrow network of virologists working for major military-medical contractors under the auspices of the National Cancer Institute (NCI) and the World Health Organization (WHO). Included is Dr. Robert Gallo, the notorious discoverer of the AIDS virus. The text presents bizarre and horrifying facts about the biological weapons race of the 1960s and early 1970s when these researchers developed countless immune-system-ravaging viruses, and experimented with an assortment of antidote vaccines allegedly for "defense" and cancer prevention.

Book Price: \$ 29.95 + S&H

Audio Price [3 hours] : \$ 19.95 + S&H

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
(Please see page 55 for ordering information.)





The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 2

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

JULY 4, 2000

The Ticking Time-Bomb

*** *PROZAC* ***

Prescription For Disaster

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

Support Our Advertisers, p.14

**Soltec: Are You Ready For All That May
Cross Your Path? p.31**

**Revealing Article About
Phoenix Institute Directors:
Paying Back *What* Debt? p.33**

**Are Fed & Treasury Manipulating Gold
For Gain Of Few? p.34**

The Pasadena 2000 Natural Health Show, p.36

**Most Profitable Industry In America?
Our Prison Systems! p.37**

**“The Boys” Of Chicago:
Law Bought & Sold For Bargain Prices, p.40**

**More Information About Chemtrails Mystery
“Poison Cobwebs From Hell”, p.43**

**Sananda: I Hear Your Call,
Do You Hear Mine? p.46**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.48

Wisdom Books & Press Summer 2000 Catalog Insert

6/28/00 RICK MARTIN

“Fear and intimidation are the basic techniques by which the conspirators maintain their control over all aspects of our health care, as they ruthlessly crush any competitor who challenges their profits.”

— Eustace Mullins, *Murder By Injection: The Story Of The Medical Conspiracy Against America* (1988).

It's no secret that the power-elite-controlled pharmaceutical companies are making billions of dollars in profits every year. Never mind the trail of dead bodies that can only be called “acceptable losses” to those sitting in plush corporate office suites counting their profits. The saga of human suffering that accompanies these dangerous chemicals so freely dispensed by the medical establishment in today's “practice” of medicine is vast in scope and devastating in outcome.

*(Please see *PROZAC* Prescription For Disaster, p.15)*

The SPECTRUM
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

Update From Our Editor

Several months ago we were invited to join the AMA. No, we haven't sold out to the medical police! This AMA is the American Media Association and we are honored and delighted to be a member of this group—even if we're more than a bit tardy in conveying that news to you.

In one sentence, the AMA stands for truth and responsibility in the media. Or as their own literature puts it:

"The American Media Association consists of a cross section of media organizations and journalists who have associated themselves for the purpose of supporting each other in the now dangerous occupation of resisting 'establishment' media moguls and powerful globalist interests, through publishing the Truth on various subjects and current affairs.

"AMA members generally consider themselves to be patriotic, God-fearing Americans who wish to warn their respective audience(s) of the clear and present danger to our liberty. Each publisher, journalist, and/or broadcaster has his or her own area of expertise and focus. Some concentrate on exposing the ongoing abuses of the federal government and its numerous alphabet-soup agencies, while others concentrate on law, taxes, health, or religious persecution. Some may have non-political agendas, focusing simply on the news of the day.

"Members' publications range from small, home-spun newsletters, to large-circulation weeklies, daily newspapers, or magazines.

"Editors, publishers, freelance journalists, researchers, talk radio and television hosts, Internet publishers, and even pastors and evangelists all grace our ranks."

Well, that says a mouthful. And I would offer that even if the focus is "simply" upon the news of the day, if reported honestly and with thoughtfulness, that alone HAS to bump into the purposely engineered ills and injustices overwhelming modern society. That is, if your intentions rest upon responsible journalism, it's just about impossible to avoid, from one angle or another, having to confront longstanding conspiracies against we-the-people!

Whether we look at the recent "retirement" of popular late-night talk-radio host Art Bell, or the raiding of the offices of, say, a small publication that may be printing a version of our Constitution containing the original (and

now conveniently missing) 13th Amendment (which said that nobody having a "Title of Nobility" may hold high public office; among other things, that means no lawyers in the government), sharing Truth can be a perilous pursuit. Or as the AMA states it:

"While not all have been 'branded' as members of the 'vast right-wing conspiracy', many AMA members are and have been the subjects of demonization, abuse, and/or attack by special interest groups and/or media organizations and particular government agencies.

"Their only crime is that of exercising their First Amendment right to freely publish their views and expose wrong-doing as they see fit....

"It is a sad commentary for our nation when so many pro-American, independent news-gathering and dissemination organizations and individual journalists feel it is NECESSARY to band together for their own survival and defense—but alas, it has become necessary; hence, the reason for this important association.

"We associate together as a matter of survival to save this nation, its laws and its moral ethics—and we do so in the name of God, for our posterity's Liberty."

Amen.

Next item on the agenda is to remind a large segment of you about renewal time. There is a general notice elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*, and the address label on the envelope carrying your paper lets you know how many issues you have left. I only mention this subject here because a large number of you are at the end of a one-year subscription cycle if you've been aboard from the start.

There was a "happy accident" at the printer (Are there REALLY any accidents?!) when the last issue of *The SPECTRUM* was published. The result was the paper being printed on "50-pound offset" (heavier, whiter) paper. I only mention this here because we were startled by the number of you readers who commented about how much you liked the way the paper looks and feels and stores as a result of that paper stock. Of course it costs a bit more to print on that paper, and mailing the heavier papers raises postal costs some, but maybe it's worth it. This issue has been printed on the same high-quality paper. Please let us know what you think about this change.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The News Desk

7/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

This message was posted to APFN Message Board (<http://www.InsideTheWeb.com/mbs.cgi/mb1075995>), 22 May 2000: [quoting]

Subject: GUARD OFFICER LEAKS INFO ON AMERICAN DEATH CAMPS

Date: 22 May 2000, 11:54:52 -0600

From: Christopher Ruby, safetrek@mcn.net

American Death Camps

by Samuel Foster
(submitted by Nicky)

We live in strange times. Suffice it to say I am a captain (not my actual rank, but at least that) in the National Guard; but I can't tell you which state, as that information surely will be the quick road to my demise. I have faithfully served my country in Desert Storm and Panama, both events having nothing to do with the national security safety of this great country of ours.

My wife has the same disease I have, and the doctors are still telling me I have the flu. Does a flu last eight years? We'll get to that later. We both are under the age of forty, but we no longer look young.

Nothing can change my mind that my superiors—so-called officers and gentlemen—have murdered us.

One of my duties requires me to train, through rotation with other units, the ongoing guard staff of various clandestine prisons which many Americans and oversight committees do not know exist. These prisons, or "camps" as we call them, were built for no other purpose than for the common American taxpayer. I know. I helped build three of them.

Somewhere along the way, I have lost my soul in the process.

I know for a fact that this government of ours plans to turn America into a wasteland of proportions that stagger any imagination. It is the Pentagon's and Wall Street's ambition to create no less than a slave state by the year 2001. They will do it, too—with the media's help—because, in many ways, they have already succeeded in destroying our civil liberties and making the middle-class an ancient idea.

How can I say these things? From where do I speak?

A few years ago, I was called to a meeting in Fort Mead to join the augmenting of a unit which would report directly to FEMA in the event of national disasters. Did we discuss earthquakes, tornados, or flooding? Not on

your life. After obtaining several new written security clearances, and after having signed no less than eleven documents—all giving away my life and liberty should I ever speak out—I was let in on the following plan.

Before giving out the structure of this plan, I beg anyone who reads this document to share, with as many people as possible, what I consider our last, best chance to reverse the horrible course this country is going to take very soon. The outline is as I remember it, as everything was verbal; nothing was ever written down.

Troop movements, orders, and materiel were all coded with words that meant something other than what they were. For example, if we needed 150 new prison cells, we didn't call them prison cells; they became "Cfood units, CIV". Given a code sheet, we could then interpret and act upon any written order. Most were email in our net and were to be destroyed once the order was carried out. This was routine policy and is still in effect today.

1. Establish a network of prisons to deal with the estimated twenty million Americans who will not go along with the New America. This new country will no longer resemble the USA we all grew up in. It will be a dictatorship with institutionalized and mandated slave labor.

2. Schools will no longer teach actual history. The schools of the future will mainly be warehouses for the young. They will teach the party system: that family is dead, and that work is good. Discovering this point made me so violently ill I became incontinent.

3. Voting will be suspended. Many of us already know that the American vote is a sham. Officers above the rank of Major are well aware of who gives the orders in this country. Not the White House, but the CIA. The White House and its changing occupant are merely the visible servant of something much darker, and the President's sole purpose is to create laws which lower real income, create war states, and keep the military machine running with ever-expanding budgets. I know. I was there at many meetings where foreign policy was dictated by four-star Generals.

4. Gun owners will have their guns taken, by force if necessary, before many of the plan's points are made operational.

5. The enforcers of the plan will be NATO and UN forces, working in cooperation with the US military, and headed by the product from the Intel groups and FEMA.

6. Use the lists compiled by the FBI and NSA, and round-up all those men and women who have ever shown any inkling whatsoever in the *Constitution* or civil rights. This

especially includes gun owners and religious persons.

7. Using lists obtained from grocery stores and banks, individuals with income spent on stockpiling of goods will also be rounded up and their property absconded.

8. The teachings of Hinduism, Christianity, and Islam will be considered anti-American. Pastors, preachers, and holy men and women are to be rounded-up for "re-education".

9. The establishment of work colonies and the takeover of the media by the Pentagon.

10. Free trade of stocks will be frozen, and the assets of many individuals outright taken away.

11. The creation of mass crematoriums in Arizona, Texas, and Washington. The dead will no longer be buried, but will be sent to a place where they will be "cleansed".

12. The creation of a national police force with complete power. This point, as with many others, has already occurred, and the force is now 80% operational.

Friends, there is little more that I can say, except to give you my promise that I will constantly provide as much facts as possible to lead you to the truth. You want camp locations? I'll get them out. You want dates and places? I'll get them too.

God help us in our time of need. Sam.

[End quoting]

For several years now there has been a steady stream of credible reports concerning these "holding centers" being worked on or completed, usually in rural or remote locations. Like with the chemtrails issue that we reported new information on last month and again in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*, if just SOME of those who have had to "sell their soul" to make these projects run were to come forward and tell the truth about what they know, the New World Order's agenda of slavery would be on shaky ground.

ELEVEN DAYS—FOUR RIOTS—
ANARCHISTS—BLACK PANTHERS—
WHAT'S NEXT?

From *RUMOR MILL NEWS (RUMILLS)*, (<http://www.rumormillnews.com>), 6/21/00: [quoting]

ELEVEN DAYS—FOUR RIOTS—
WHAT'S NEXT?

So much has happened in the last eleven days that it appears we are getting ready to see the long, hot summer of anarchy, rape, and race riots that *Rumor Mill News* sources have predicted.

Sunday, June 11:

WOMEN SEXUALLY ASSAULTED IN
CENTRAL PARK

The current set of events started in New York's Central Park after a Puerto Rican parade. Over 40 women were attacked,

stripped, and sexually assaulted.

Friday, June 16:

NEW BLACK PANTHERS, IN FULL UNIFORM, CARRYING AK-47'S DEMONSTRATE IN HOUSTON

Next came the New Black Panthers who marched on a Republican meeting in Houston. They were in uniform and fully armed with AK-47s. They demanded that Texas reverse the death penalty for a prisoner on death row.

Monday, June 19:

ANARCHISTS RIOT IN OREGON

Then came the Anarchists who rioted in Oregon on the anniversary of another anarchist riot one year before.

Tuesday, June 20:

RIOT AFTER BASKETBALL GAME IN LOS ANGELES

The last incident in this current set of four occurred in Los Angeles where riots broke out after a basketball game.

Are these isolated incidents? Or is there something that draws all of these events together? Is there a shadow network of operatives who are "handling" each one of these events? Are these being orchestrated to divert our attention from other more important things, or are they being staged to bring on martial law and the takeover of the United States by a One World Government?

In December of 1999, *Rumor Mill News* placed a video on our Forum. It was called *Times Square Military Assault*. The video was a training video that was made to show operatives of a clandestine operations group, what the area in New York City looked like so they could better understand their mission.

Many people did not feel the video could be real. *Rumor Mill* was told that it was made in order to derail a race war that was going to be incited by the NWO in Times Square on New Year's Eve. Turning the races, the genders, and the economic classes against each other has been the plan of the NWO for over 50 years. They divide in order to conquer.

If the race war had been successfully launched, the United States would have been engulfed in riots of all types. Martial "rule" would have been imposed, United Nation troops would have been brought in to maintain the peace, and the America we knew would be history.

The event in Central Park 11 days ago, reminded me of the central theme of the Times Square Video. A White woman, who was a member of the special operations team, was scheduled to be stripped naked and raped by Black men.

This was the fuse that would ignite the race war. The race war would bring about martial law, which would allow the government to eliminate all the undesirables. After the undesirables are gone, the United States would be reformed under a One World Government.

As said before, this divide-and-conquer

scenario has been on the books for at least 50 years.

Are the events of the last 11 days precursors to even more violence? Will the Mexican border war erupt into a race war between Hispanics and Whites? Will the New Black Panthers create an incident that causes a race war? Even though these events have been planned for 50 years, can we somehow avert them? Or do we have to go through them in order to wake up and realize how good we have had it.

STRIPPED NAKED, VIDEO TAPED, AND RAPED

The above words were used by the women who were attacked in Central Park.

The husband of a French woman who was attacked told *Fox News*: "The marauders threw her down and stripped her naked."

Another victim, Anne Peyton Bryant—in an interview on *Fox News*, talked about the gang who threw her to the ground and tried to rip off her clothes. She said: "They got a White girl."

The following sentence is taken from the transcript of *Times Square Military Assault* video. Notice how similar it is to what was said by Anne Peyton Bryant and the French husband.

"OK, so our girl is gonna go and do her thing right here. She's jumped, she's stripped, and she's screamin' by 23:10."

The above was said by the commander of the operation. The team had a member who was a White girl. The Black members of the special operations group will attack her, strip her, and try to rape her. She will start screaming, just as the girls in Central Park started screaming.

It would be just like the NWO to stage a racial incident where a White woman is attacked by Black men in *Times Square*. This incident would be used to bring about planned chaos and martial law.

<<http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/config.pl?read=449>>

Four events have just happened in the United States. Two were race or gender related, two appeared to be pure anarchy. Are these four events in eleven days mere coincidences, or do we have more coming?

<<http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/config.pl?read=3724>>

Check the above Internet site for documentation of the above mentioned uprisings—and for the transcript of the *Times Square Video*. [End quoting]

We need to take into account what the officers who were to maintain control did after the riot started in Los Angeles: They were told to stay back and watch until they were ordered to move in. That is exactly what they did in the last huge riot in LA (Watts) and were told that is the wrong thing to do, but the cops on the line were deliberately told to do the same thing again. (According to the reports, the

officers were complaining about standing and watching instead of moving in.) Does this leave much doubt in anyone's mind what the intention was and how this probably was staged? How about this being a *WAG THE DOG* script as usual, but through help from the Lighted Ones it failed? And the same for the other 3 above? I have a definite feeling we are being helped from some good people or beings, otherwise we probably would be under martial law. I also feel that many more events will be attempted before this year is over.

CANADIAN FARMER IN CRUCIAL GM FOOD WAR WITH MONSANTO

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 6/20/00: [quoting]

Environment News Service, SASKATOON, Saskatchewan (ENN)—On the Great Plains of Canada, farmer Percy Schmeiser has engaged in a David and Goliath battle which could save farmers and consumers around the world from a genetically modified food (GM) nightmare beyond anything they have experienced so far.

Farmer Schmeiser's fame in North America is guaranteed to cross the Atlantic as details of his epic tussle in Canada's Supreme Court with the GM seed company Monsanto builds up steam.

Monsanto has accused the farmer of "stealing" its rape oil super-seeds.

Schmeiser is counter-suing the giant American biotechnology company for about £4.2 million (US\$6.5 million) for polluting his GM-free farmland without his knowledge.

"If just one farmer in Britain or Europe gets one of these Monsanto rape oil seeds that invaded my land, there will be nobody who won't have contaminated crops in just a matter of years—whether they like it or not" said 69-year-old Schmeiser as his legal team confronted Monsanto's lawyers in the prairie city of Saskatoon.

The outcome of the landmark Schmeiser vs. Monsanto case could influence how much control biotechnology companies like Monsanto and Advanta—the Canadian company which this year inadvertently distributed genetically contaminated rapeseed oil in Europe—have over the world's food supply in this century.

"Farmers here are calling it a reign of terror" said Schmeiser as he recalled the bizarre chain of events which brought him into unyielding conflict with Monsanto.

The court battle has huge implications for farmers everywhere.

If Monsanto wins and Westminster eventually approves the commercial growing of GM crops, Roundup Ready canola may reach European shores intentionally.

It has already arrived accidentally, shipped by the Canadian company Advanta last month

mixed in with a shipment of traditional seeds. Farmers across Europe tore up crops grown from the Advanta seeds, some of the work paid for with government funds.

Schmeiser, who has grown rapeseed oil—known as Canola in the United States—on his 1,400 acres for 40 years, first detected trouble three summers ago. He sprayed the powerful Monsanto weed killer Roundup around electricity poles and in ditches on the borders of his farm. The herbicide killed all the weeds except for a thin scattering of rapeseed oil plants, which stubbornly refused to die.

Schmeiser had been crossbreeding his own rapeseed oil for more than 30 years, saving seeds from each year's harvest to replant his fields the following season, as farmers have done for thousands of years. Now, he wondered, had he accidentally created some kind of Frankenstein mutant? The same thing happened when he sprayed a trial strip 30 yards wide in the middle of one of his rapeseed oil fields near the hamlet of Bruno, Saskatchewan. Again, some of the plants refused to die.

Schmeiser mentioned his Frankenstein plants to neighboring farmers. Then private investigators arrived uninvited and snipped samples of his crops for DNA testing.

Some of the samples tested positive for a gene Monsanto had genetically engineered into rapeseed oil to produce an entirely new, high-yielding variety the company christened Roundup Ready Canola. The new gene, taken from a bacterium, enabled Roundup Ready Canola to survive Monsanto's flagship Roundup weed killer.

North American farmers were deeply impressed by the Monsanto breakthrough.

Roundup Ready Canola guaranteed increased profit margins because there was no longer any need for expensive herbicides. "Cleaner fields, higher yields" went the marketing slogan.

Some 20,000 farmers use the genetically modified rapeseed in Canada. But Monsanto, whose 210-acre complex near St. Louis is reputed to be the biggest biotechnology research center in the world, needed to recover the huge investment—an estimated £250 million (US\$387 million) over 10 years—it had put into developing Roundup Ready Canola.

So the company patented the new gene and required farmers who bought the seed to sign a technology-use agreement preventing them from saving or replanting the seed or selling it to others.

To get Roundup Ready Canola's advantages, farmers have to buy new seeds from Monsanto every year. The agreement also states they must destroy any leftover seeds each year and let Monsanto inspect their fields. Craig Evans, Monsanto's biotechnology manager, said the company has the legal right to enforce its patent because "the gene still belongs to Monsanto, and you need the

technology agreement to use the gene." In effect, Monsanto merely "leases" its seed.

"If we can't protect intellectual property, why would we make those investments?" Evans asked. "Twenty-thousand growers in Canada are watching us, and I want growers to know we are serious about protecting their interests." When Monsanto detected its gene in the samples taken from Schmeiser's fields, the company threw the book at him. Monsanto launched legal proceedings, accusing him of "stealing" its seeds and infringing its patent.

Monsanto demanded compensation to the entire value of Schmeiser's 1998 crop, plus punitive damages, court costs, and his signature on a non-disclosure agreement requiring him to stay silent about the affair. Monsanto considered the case critical if it hoped to protect its patent rights.

But the company had picked a dangerous man as an enemy. He had been Bruno's mayor for several years, a member of the Saskatchewan provincial parliament, and a hardy mountaineer who had made three attempts on Mount Everest.

He was outraged by Monsanto's behavior and countersued for £4.2 million (US\$6.5 million) for trespass, crop contamination, and defamation, accusing the company of "arrogant, high-handed, and shocking conduct and callous disregard for the environment."

Schmeiser said he had never bought Monsanto's seed. Far from being a criminal who wanted to profit from stolen technology, Schmeiser declared he was a victim of that technology invading his property and crops uninvited. It is impossible for the amount of genetically modified rapeseed found in Schmeiser's fields to have been wind-driven, Monsanto lawyer Roger Hughes said last week, during the first of what is expected to be a three-week trial.

"This was something that was unleashed into the environment and cannot be controlled" countered Schmeiser's lawyer, Terry Zakreski. "The widespread use of Monsanto's genetically modified seeds has let a genie out of a bottle."

Schmeiser, who has hired an armed guard since counter-suing, says pollen from Monsanto's Roundup Ready Canola is all over the place. Some 75% of rapeseed oil on the prairies is grown from GM seed.

"The seed blows in the wind (from other farms) and cross-pollinates" Schmeiser said. "I suspect it blew onto my land from a neighbor who planted Monsanto seeds so close to my fields that there wasn't even a fence line in between. Or maybe from the big clouds of Canola seed I've watched blowing off loaded trucks passing my farm at harvest time."

"I think Monsanto is trying to make an example of me because other farmers have found unwanted GM seeds on their land" he added. "But I didn't watch my grandparents clear the land and build this farm just to have

the profits taken over by a big multinational corporation." [End quoting]

This is an aspect of GM seed coercion tactics that the likes of Monsanto did not anticipate. While the GM pushers try to get all the farmers to use their products—and sign away the farmers' freedom and livelihoods in the process—these pushers did not anticipate that Mother Nature might spread around the seeds and cause the GM control plan to backfire. This courageous farmer deserves all the support that can be directed his way.

"INTRUSIVE"

CALIFORNIA BILL PERMITS

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 6/15/00: [quoting]

INTERROGATION OF CHILDREN

by Lawrence Morahan

CNS Senior Staff Writer, (CNSNews.com)

Protests by parents and civil rights groups are forcing changes in legislation passed by the California Assembly that seeks to permit the interrogation of children by pediatricians on such politically-charged subjects as whether their parents own handguns and what sort of television programs they watch.

The bill, authored by Representative Darrell Steinberg (D-Sacramento) and passed by one vote last month, will be made "less intrusive" before it goes to the state Senate committee on Health and Human Services.

The bill adopted recommendations by the American Academy of Pediatrics in a policy statement that advises pediatricians to screen children for risk factors indicating violence.

Under the bill, the AAP guidelines would be used by the Child Health and Disability Prevention program, which is administered by county governments for poor families under the supervision of the state Department of Health Services.

Passage of the bill caused an uproar after civil rights groups noted it would allow pediatricians to ask children as young as five whether their family had a history of mental illness, domestic violence, drug use, and whether the parents were unemployed or divorced.

The bill also sought to permit doctors to ask the child if his or her parents owned a handgun or whether the child had been exposed to violence, either directly in the family or indirectly through movies or TV.

"The impact of this bill on our privacy is frightening" a local resident wrote to the *Sacramento Bee* newspaper after learning about the possible impact of the bill.

"Interrogating children about their parents was a ploy much favored in Nazi Germany. It's obscene to consider such tactics in a free, democratic society—even in the name of 'doing good'" wrote another.

"This type of invasion of the family will

interfere with trust between parents and health-care providers” said yet another. “It would be confusing for the children who may not understand that what they say could cause their separation from their parents.”

Steinberg claimed that people were reading into the bill what was not there and announced he would amend the legislation. An “entirely different” version of the legislation would be published in about 10 days, his office said.

“Children were never going to be the subject of questioning, and we are going to clarify that in the bill” a spokeswoman for Steinberg said Wednesday. “Our intent was to give parents additional tools to try and help their children if they have issues of concern.”

Steinberg made a commitment when the bill came off the Assembly floor that he would amend it to make sure it wasn’t intrusive or overly broad, and to clarify “the misconception that doctors would be talking to children about things, which was never the case” the spokeswoman said. Doctors would only be talking confidentially to parents, she said.

But even in amended form, the legislation opens the door to violations of privacy protected by the *Constitution*, legal watchdog groups report.

“All [Steinberg] is doing is taking the particular and making it more general” said Brad Dacus, president of the Sacramento-based Pacific Justice Institute, a non-profit organization that defends religious and family rights. Dacus’ watchdog group is monitoring the bill’s progress. “You’re still opening the door for questioning of the children” he said.

Dacus sees the bill as another attempt by legislators to broaden the government’s authority over the family. The current system rewards local governments with federal dollars for every child it registers in its Child Protective Services system, he said. An example of this abuse is the fact that one Sacramento county registered a 400% increase in the number of children in its books over the past 10 years, he said.

The overwhelming majority of parents that will be affected by the bill come from a lower income bracket, and they “will be more easily intimidated by the government agency and may even be lured to give information to the agency they would not normally give in the hope they would qualify for the services” Dacus said.

“The bottom line is (that) state and local governments have no business engaging in these kinds of fish-hunting expeditions to find kids who are the age of five or six that are allegedly mentally ill” Dacus said.

Depending on the final wording, “we may end up challenging it in the courts on constitutional grounds as an invasion of family privacy. We’re really alarmed” Dacus added. [End quoting]

So many different avenues are being exploited to attempt to control the public and

eliminate basic freedoms. Notice how enticing monetary incentives for local governments are built into the federal legislation.

GUN CONTROL EQUALS GENOCIDE

From *RUMOR MILL NEWS (RUMILLS)*, (<http://www.rumormillnews.com>), 6/19/00: [quoting]

Paul Harvey’s Comment On The Second Amendment

Before you read this think about when the time comes when they outlaw your fishing boat because it doesn’t meet emission standards or they confiscate your golf clubs because they create ozone when compressing that round sphere.

The point is, it begins somewhere and will end when they have you backed in the corner. Lead shot or steel.

HISTORY

Are you considering backing gun control laws? Do you think that because you may not own a gun, the rights guaranteed by the *Second Amendment* don’t matter?

CONSIDER THIS:

In 1929 the Soviet Union established gun control. From 1929 to 1953, approximately 20 million dissidents, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

In 1911, Turkey established gun control. From 1915-1917, 1.5 million Armenians, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

Germany established gun control in 1938 and from 1939 to 1945, 13 million Jews, gypsies, homosexuals, the mentally ill, and others, who were unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

China established gun control in 1935. From 1948 to 1952, 20 million political dissidents, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

Guatemala established gun control in 1964. From 1964 to 1981, 100,000 Mayan Indians, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

Uganda established gun control in 1970. From 1971 to 1979, 300,000 Christians, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

Cambodia established gun control in 1956. From 1975 to 1977, one million “educated” people, unable to defend themselves, were rounded up and exterminated.

That places total victims who lost their lives because of gun control at approximately 56 million in the last century. Since we should learn from the mistakes of history, the next time someone talks in favor of gun control, find out which group of citizens they wish to have exterminated.

It has now been 12 months since gun

owners in Australia were forced to surrender 640,381 personal firearms to be destroyed, a program costing the government more than \$500 million dollars. The results Australia-wide: homicides are up 3.2%; assaults are up 8%; and armed robberies are up 44%. In that country’s state of Victoria, homicides with firearms are up 300%.

Over the previous 25 years, figures show a steady decrease in armed robberies and Australian politicians are on the spot and at a loss to explain how no improvement in “safety” has been observed after such monumental effort and expense was successfully expended in “ridding society of guns”.

It’s time to state it plainly: Guns in the hands of honest citizens save lives and property and, yes, gun-control laws only affect the law-abiding citizens. Take action before it’s too late; write or call your delegation.

If you are naive enough to think “It’ll never happen here” you will also believe that when the “agents of cleansing” come knocking on YOUR door that they “are here to help you”. [End quoting]

Does that not say it all? Go back and re-read Charlton Heston’s Harvard speech, printed back in our January 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*, for a superb refresher course on the larger picture here.

VETERANS VINDICATED

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 6/19/00: [quoting]

A \$3 million Pentagon-sponsored study shows significant brain damage in Gulf War veterans due to exposure to low levels of nerve gas.

Researchers at the University of Texas Southwestern Medical Center found that N-acetyl-aspartate (NAA), a vital brain chemical necessary for the good health of brain neurons, was 25% lower in the sick veterans studied. NAA is considered a dramatic indicator of brain cell health, researchers noted. More than 15% of the 697,000 troops who served in the war have complained about mysterious chronic symptoms, such as memory loss, depression, and insomnia. The Pentagon discounted the complaints and later claimed that psychological stress was the cause. [End quoting]

Slowly the truth comes out after many of these veterans and families have suffered years of pain and many have died. A superb movie you can rent from, say, Blockbuster on this subject is the ironically titled *Thanks Of A Grateful Nation* which came about as close to telling the truth as was possible and still get made.

CLINTON’S WAR ON THE MILITARY: THE ANTHRAX VACCINE SCANDALS

From *THE McALVANEY INTELLIGENCE ADVISOR* (P.O. Box 84904, Phoenix, AZ

85071), 6/00: [quoting]

It is no secret that Bill Clinton has done massive damage to the U.S. military—cutting its size by over 52% to its lowest level since 1938; and, as General Albion Knight said, dramatically “*weakening it physically, mentally, and spiritually*”.

Given Clinton’s long-term hatred for the U.S. military and his long-term love for America’s enemies (Russia, China, Cuba, etc.), it should be no surprise that he has done everything in his power to demoralize and destroy the U.S. military. The forced anthrax inoculation of 2.4 million members of the U.S. armed services is his latest effort to demoralize and weaken our military.

As Phyllis Schlafly (head of the Eagle Forum) wrote in March 2000: [quoting]

It wasn’t just idle words when Bill Clinton said he ‘loathed’ the military. He has damaged U.S. Armed Services in so many ways that it’s no wonder morale, recruitment, and retention levels are at all-time lows. Clinton has used the military to indulge in social experimentation to appease the feminists and gays, and in interventionist experimentation to please his globalist friends. He has also ordered medical experimentation through compulsory anthrax vaccination.

It adds up to a shocking betrayal of the men and women in the U.S. Armed Services. Since the Pentagon is in denial and cover-up, we can thank *CBS 60 Minutes* for its February 6, 2000 exposé of the case of Major Sonnie Bates and thank Rep. Christopher Shay’s (R-CT) Subcommittee on National Security of the House Government Reform Committee for its scathing report on the vaccine, released February 17, 2000 (www.house.gov/reform/Ins) and reported in the *New York Times* 2/18/00.

Clinton responded to Congressional hearings by issuing Executive Order 13139 on September 30, 1999. It denies servicemen the right to refuse experimental vaccines that are “*not yet approved by the FDA for its intended use*”, language that obviously covers the anthrax vaccine.

The *60 Minutes* segment was a sympathetic portrayal of Major Bates, a 14-year decorated pilot and the highest ranking of some 300 servicemen who have been punished for refusing the vaccine, with penalties from prison to bad-conduct discharge to “correctional custody”. The Pentagon then reduced the threat to court-martial Bates to a lesser punishment.

More than 1,000 servicemen with exemplary records are awaiting trial on a felony charge of refusing to take the anthrax shot. Hundreds more, including dozens of pilots described as “*the cream of the crop*”, have left the services. Congressional testimony indicated that, for every one who reported vaccine reactions, three others did not report them because they feared that it would be a career

killer.

The lengthy report of the Shays Subcommittee concludes that the anthrax policy “*lacks an essential element in a medical program: trust*”. The Pentagon’s “*absolutist declarations, heavy-handed propaganda, and ad hominum attacks*” against those who question the policy are seen as another chapter in a long history of “*military, medical malfeasance*” that includes lies about nuclear testing, Agent Orange, and Gulf War drugs and vaccines.

The long-term effects of the anthrax vaccine have never been studied, but the immediate reactions include autoimmune disorders, lesions, rashes, memory lapses, thyroid problems, blurred vision, inability to drive or read, crippling bone-joint pain, loss of concentration, and chronic fatigue. The military has reacted by calling those so affected as liars, whiners, hypochondriacs, malingerers, hysterical, depressed, or in need of counseling. [McAlvaney note: *Very similar to the attacks they launched at the 200,000 sick victims of Gulf War Illness.*]

The Shay’s report states that the anthrax vaccine is based on old (1950s-era) medical technology, a “*dangerously narrow scientific and medical foundation*”. Currently, the “*safety of the vaccine is not being monitored adequately*”. A newly built anthrax vaccine plant failed its FDA safety inspection on December 13, 1999 (*Washington Post*, 12/14/99).

According to the Shay’s report, even the “*efficacy of the vaccine against biological warfare is uncertain. The vaccine was approved for protection against cutaneous (under the skin) infection in an occupational setting, not for use as mass protection against weaponized, aerosolized anthrax*”, which is how an enemy would use anthrax.

The sole and exclusive manufacturer of the anthrax vaccine, BioPort of Lansing, Michigan, has been cited repeatedly by the FDA for quality deficiencies. It not only has a checkered safety record, but also a checkered financial history.

The anthrax vaccine was originally produced by Michigan Biologics Products Institute. It was taken over in September 1998 by BioPort Corporation, a new company created by Intervac L.L.C., in which former Joint Chiefs Chairman Admiral William J. Crowe owned 22.5% of the stock, even though he hadn’t invested a penny (ABCNEWS.com, 3-12-99).

The very next month, BioPort was awarded a Department of Defense (DOD) contract valued at \$25.7 million to produce anthrax vaccine. Crowe will be remembered as the former Joint Chiefs Chairman who endorsed Bill Clinton for President in 1992 and gave Clinton “cover” when his draft record was under attack.

On August 5, 1999, the DOD agreed to pay

BioPort nearly double the price specified in the contract: \$49.8 million instead of \$25.7 million, including advance payments of \$18.7 million. DOD also indemnified MBPJ/BioPort against all liability from adverse reactions because, according to Army Secretary Louis Caldera, the vaccine involves: “*unusually hazardous risks associated with the potential for adverse reactions in some recipients and the possibility that the desired immunological effect will not be obtained by all recipients*”.

It is particularly dangerous to require all service women to receive the anthrax shots since the Centers for Disease Control has warned that pregnant women should not be vaccinated: “*because it is not known whether the anthrax vaccine can cause fetal harm*” (www.cdc.gov/ncidod/dbmd/diseaseinfo/anthrax_g.htm). Most military women are of childbearing age and at least 10% are pregnant at any one time.

The mandatory anthrax vaccination of 2.4 million members of the Armed Services should be terminated immediately. And all those who have had the courage to speak out against this policy, which doesn’t pass the common-sense test, should be restored to duty and their convictions and punishment expunged from their records. [End of Schlafly article.]

These inoculations, like the experimental Gulf War vaccines forcibly administered to all of our troops, have the potential of making our entire armed forces sick, or of severely weakening them before future conflicts. The first to be forced to take these “experimental” anthrax inoculations should be the Commander and Chief of the U.S. Armed Forces—Bill Clinton.

Many of our best and brightest young people, who might otherwise seek careers in the U.S. military (this writer’s son included), are avoiding same because of these forced experimental inoculations. Bill Clinton and his Marxist friends have found yet another way to undermine and weaken the U.S. military. Is this, as General Knight suggests, what a Marxist president would do? [End quoting]

What better way for the so-called “elite” controllers to “level the playing field” for a One World Government than by covertly weakening the defensive capabilities of a strong and potentially independent nation like the United States?

INTERNATIONAL RECTIFIER ANNOUNCES NEW GENERATION OF POWER CHIPS

Breakthrough In
Electronic Motor Control
Could Turn Electricity Shortage Into Surplus

From the INTERNET, 6/22/00: [quoting]
Los Angeles-based International Rectifier (NYSE:IRF—news) today announced a new

generation of power chips that can reduce electricity consumption in a wide range of home appliances and industrial motors.

According to the Electric Power Research Institute, motors account for over half the energy consumed in the U.S. With energy savings as great as 50%, these power chips offer huge potential to relieve a power grid that is already falling short of peak summer demand.

These chips—called power integrated circuits—combine integrated circuit (IC) “brain” with power “brawn”. Maytag has already adopted the archetype chip for their proprietary product family, which substantially cuts energy use and improves performance in its Neptune washers.

During the next 12 months, Electrolux, Frigidaire, and other major appliance manufacturers plan to use the new generation of these chips in their most advanced home appliances. Market leaders in factory automation and other industrial applications are adopting the same proprietary IR technology to improve performance and cut electricity consumption.

Most standard motors run full-on or off, with no ability to change speed or torque. International Rectifier’s proprietary new chips make it possible to vary the speed and action of the motor to wash clothes more gently, control refrigerator and air conditioner temperatures more precisely, and gain versatility in leading-edge manufacturing plants.

International Rectifier’s new IC chips represent the latest advancements in a technology called power management. “Power management breaks electrical power into small packets of electricity and then efficiently delivers exactly the type of power the end product needs, exactly when it needs it” explained David Tam, Vice President of Power Integrated Circuits for International Rectifier:

“IR is applying the latest advancements in power technology to motors. We are integrating more and more functions into a single analog power IC that makes motors more versatile, more reliable, and far more energy-efficient. And the greater level of integration makes the technology more cost-effective for mass-market applications.”

As major manufacturers worldwide adopt this new technology, household appliances could eventually house more semiconductors than a typical home office does today. Advancements in power management chips offer the potential to recoup much of the approximately \$70 billion of electricity wasted every year by inefficient motors.

[End quoting]

This is helpful but I have an uneasy feeling that they’ll charge enough extra for their products, by the time they get into your hands, that you’ll be prepaying any savings in your electric bill to the motor and appliance

manufacturers for a few years.

And what kind of a step in progress is this compared to the “free energy” devices being purposely hidden from public awareness to satisfy the greed of those who wish to maintain their great profits with current technology? We could have automobiles (or other gasoline engines) that get well over 200 miles to the gallon—but who wins and who loses if such engines are allowed?

CLINTON LOOKING TO BUY A HOME IN ENGLAND

I have read that Clinton is looking at homes in England and the possibility that he will use it mainly to escape possible prosecution for his illegal actions while president of the US.

TESLA, AT 78, BARES NEW “DEATH BEAM”!

From the INTERNET, 6/23/00: [quoting]

Invention Powerful Enough To
Destroy 10,000 Planes 250 Miles Away,
He Asserts

Defensive Weapon Only

Scientist, In Interview, Tells
Of Apparatus That He Says
Will Kill Without Trace

Nikola Tesla, father of modern methods of generation and distribution of electrical energy, who was 78 years old yesterday, announced a new invention, or inventions, which he said, he considered the most important of the 700 made by him so far.

He has perfected a method and apparatus, Dr. Tesla said yesterday in an interview at the Hotel New Yorker, which will send concentrated beams of particles through the free air of such tremendous energy that they will bring down a fleet of 10,000 enemy airplanes at a distance of 250 miles from a defending nation’s border and will cause armies of millions to drop dead in their tracks.

[End quoting]

This was over 55 years ago. Can you just imagine the technology that the so-called “elite” have now?

For those of you who don’t yet know who this man was: He was one of the greatest geniuses ever on this planet and the power elite broke him, discredited him, left him penniless, and finally had him killed to shut him up after they stole all of his knowledge and patents. They also removed most information about Tesla from the libraries and schools so you would not learn about him, and then gave several other inventors credit for many of Tesla’s inventions, particularly Marconi (radio) and Edison (electric power generation and

distribution).

LARRY NICHOLS BEATEN

From *FREE AMERICAN NEWSMAGAZINE*, 6/2000: [quoting]

In what appears to be a staple of the current Administration, outspoken Clinton critic and talk show host, Larry Nichols, was beaten with a baseball bat by unknown assailants at his home in Conway, Arkansas.

Best known for his appearance on the video *Clinton Chronicles*, Larry Nichols has appeared on innumerable talk shows and finally got one of his own, on WWCR 12.160 short wave, daily at 10 a.m. central time.

An unknown Hispanic knocked on his door, telling him that he thought he had run over Larry’s pet dog. When Larry rushed outside to see, he was set upon by two men wielding baseball bats. He was struck many times about the body and suffered 7 broken ribs and other contusions.

Police had no leads and Larry was unable to see his attackers clearly.

The absence of firearms leads to the speculation that Clinton had sent some of his kinder, gentler anti-gun folk to do his dirty work. This was obviously a message to Nichols, who has endured at least eight of these type of attacks over the eight years that Clinton has been in office.

Nichols has just completed a book about Clinton’s methods which he says are destroying America. Nichols says that Clinton’s “circle of power” will maintain its grip on this country if they are not stopped.

Obviously, his message hit a nerve.

[End quoting]

Each time such an event as this occurs, it only causes MORE attention to be focused upon whatever is trying to be stopped from reaching public awareness. Another example was Richard Hoagland’s “heart attack” about a year ago now. In the aftermath, that only brought forth an even larger groundswell of support for him and interest in what his research team has been discovering about space exploration, and Mars in particular, that NASA and NASA’s bosses did not want the public to know about.

FAMED COLUMNIST SAYS SOUTH AFRICA REGRESSING TO JUNGLE STATUS

From *FREE AMERICAN NEWSMAGAZINE*, 6/2000: [quoting]

By Ross Benson in Johannesburg.

I have seen cities abandoned in war. This is the first city I have ever seen abandoned to the barbarians in a time of peace.

That South Africa is still in one piece is a tribute to this moral force, but this is not a country where it is safe to stand on a street

corner eating fruit or watching games of chance, no matter where you are—and certainly not if you happen to be White.

“What kind of government is it that could allow this to happen?” asks Troy Leon, leader of the predominantly White Democratic Party—which, against all expectations, took nearly 10% of the vote in the April general election to become the official opposition.

“Just look at those figures.”

You do, and you remember them as you stroll through the botanical gardens or walk along the seafronts of Cape Town and Durban.

They create the kind of fear that has you leaping at shadows and climbing out of bed in the middle of the night to check, yet again, that you have double-locked the door.

If you live here, you make sure the first payments you make every month are to the “armed response” security firm that guards your house. But whatever precautions you take, they’re never enough.

Thapelo Mofokeng, who runs his own transport company and drove me into Soweto, tried to add up the number of his friends who had been mugged. He lost count.

Two women a mutual friend asked me to look up were not receiving visitors when I got here. They are still recovering after being robbed and badly beaten in their home.

You cannot have dinner with a politician or businessman without being regaled with the horror stories that are driving 7000 highly qualified doctors, lawyers, and business people out of the country every year.

As Pieter Meyer, one of the security men who accompanied me, remarks: “It isn’t something you read in the papers or hear about on the television news any more. It’s happening to your friends, your brother, his wife, your sister, your mother.”

Even though Meyer carries a gun, he knows it could happen to him. In Mandela’s “Rainbow Nation” the dream is running blood red.

Nowhere is that brought home more forcefully than in Johannesburg. Built on the largest seam of gold ever discovered, this was once the richest city in Africa. A gleaming steel and glass citadel rising out of the brown ocean of the veldt, it was a testament to the economic power of the White community that built it, but also an example of what can be achieved by hard work and individual enterprise.

The skyscrapers are still there, but the people who gave them life and prosperity have gone, driven out by the hordes of squatters, beggars, and illegal traders who bought Mandela’s promise of “a better life for all”—and demanded instant delivery.

Barbeques made of old oil cans blaze in the marble foyers of what used to be the headquarters of banks and airlines. There are goats tethered in hallways. Corrugated-iron huts have sprung up on the once manicured lawns.

This is not an environment in which any respectable business person, whether they be Black or White, can live or work—and most have fled.

The Carlton Hotel, where I used to stay, has closed and sold all its contents. The Holiday Inn is a deserted fortress, its 800 empty rooms protected by reinforced steel shutters.

South African Airways, that international symbol of pride, has decamped to the comparative safety of the suburbs. The Stock Exchange plans to follow suit, and there has even been talk of the mining companies, which built this town, going the same way. The Supreme Court is still here, but the muggers who prowl the alleyways leading to it aren’t open to appeal; that has helped ease the backlog of cases.

It gets worse at night. As dusk falls, the streets begin filling with prostitutes and criminals pushing drugs, and pills that turn a Black skin White—before eventually killing you, if AIDS hasn’t claimed you first. Up to 10% of the population carry the virus and three-quarters of the health budget will soon be spent on treating the incurable.

You can hear the occasional sound of gunfire rolling down from Hillbrow—by cruel coincidence, Johannesburg’s first integrated neighborhood.

The police keep promising to move in and clean up the place. They never do, but it probably wouldn’t make any difference. The minister in charge of so-called security recently admitted to parliament that a policeman is three times more likely to commit a serious crime than an average member of the public.

“The Government doesn’t understand the concept of opposition” Troy Leon says. “They want everyone to be ‘on side’. If you criticize them, and we do, vigorously, they call you neo-Nazi racists.” [End quoting]

This is also happening right here in the “land of the free”. Will we see and respond before it gets as bad as Africa?

DEATH BY PRESCRIPTION DRUGS

From *The Bob Livingston Letter*, 3/00: [quoting]

The dictionary term is iatrogenic death. This means death induced in a patient by a physician’s activity, manner, or therapy, according to the *American Heritage Dictionary*.

Our society has many contradictions and quirks, but they don’t seem to bother us.

The politicians want gun confiscation while they purposely overlook 250,000 deaths a year at the hands of the medical establishment’s drug deaths. All the wars in history and all gun deaths are no match for drug deaths. And I don’t mean illegal drugs. I mean prescription drugs.

If we were sane, we would say this is nothing but mass murder. It makes gun control

the biggest hypocrisy on Earth.

In fact, many serious crimes are committed by victims of Prozac, Luvox, Solof or Paxil.

Prescription drugs can turn people into monsters. If people would read the inserts of the everyday drugs that they are taking they would run from doctors. These inserts tell you the high risk, but who reads anymore?

Many people are dead by prescriptions. Seniors beware! Fraud, deceit and murder are legal in America. [End quoting]

Maybe we should have included the above article as part of our Front Page story?

FDA USES LEGAL PLOY UPHOLDS BAN ON NUTRIENT

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by Don Harkins, 5/22/00: [quoting]

The “Federal Death Agency” continues to play games while thousands are denied a cheap and effective treatment for neurological disorders.

The Food and Drug Administration (FDA) has filed motions in Florida federal court to prevent Jay Kimball of Discovery And Experimental Development Inc., from defending the legal status of the nutritive plant product, Liquid Deprenyl Citrate (LDC). The federal agency is prosecuting the Florida medical products developer for marketing LDC as an over-the-counter dietary supplement rather than as a prescription drug.

“The government anticipates that defendant Kimball will seek to introduce evidence at trial that deprenyl meets the statutory definition of a dietary supplement. Furthermore, the government anticipates that Kimball will assert that because deprenyl meets that definition it is not a ‘drug’ and a ‘prescription drug’ as charged” stated FDA attorneys in a motion heard April 27. Curiously, in the very next statement the FDA admits that the terms, “dietary supplement” or “nutrient” and “drug” are not mutually exclusive.

“In a complete about-face, the government files motions with the Tampa federal court asserting that LDC is both a drug and a dietary supplement. The government then asks the court to preclude us from admitting any evidence that would support our claims that LDC should be classified as a dietary supplement by law” commented Kimball.

The FDA has been persecuting Kimball since 1990 when his small medical products company became the first to successfully stabilize selegiline in a manner that has produced zero reported negative side effects after thousands of applications.

The FDA justifies its persecution of people who use certain products based upon “intent”.

The FDA attorneys went on to cite several court rulings that determine a substance to be a dietary supplement or a drug based on the application and not on the chemical

composition of the substance in question.

"If an item fits the statutory definition found at 21 U.S.C. 321(g) (1), as a product intended for use 'in the diagnosis, cure, mitigation, treatment or prevention of disease in man...' irrespective of whether it also meets the definition of a dietary supplement, it is a drug" FDA attorneys argue.

In other words, if you use ordinary table salt to enhance athletic performance, then table salt is a dietary supplement. If you place table salt into capsules because you wish to use salt to cure your cancer, according to the FDA, table salt is to be considered a drug.

The method of action for LDC is not disputed by the FDA.

As we age, the body's ability to produce dopamine decreases. Aging is, among other things, a direct result of diminished dopamine production. The manifestation of degenerative diseases such as Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, multiple sclerosis and cancer are also the result of the body's inability to produce adequate amounts of dopamine which provides for bodily systems to maintain peak performance, repair damage, and resist disease. Natural selegeline derived from the ephedra plant is absorbed into the body where it promotes the body's ability to produce dopamine. LDC, in essence, boosts the body's immune response so that it can begin repairing the ravages of degenerative diseases.

"Since the court allowed the FDA to enforce a ban on the use of LDC last fall, the quality of life has been dramatically reduced in thousands of people" said Kimball. "The ban is currently killing many people afflicted with Parkinson's disease. We know of one death already."

Since 1991, Kimball has been jailed twice. FDA agents and their state and local law enforcement deputies have raided his home and office on four occasions. Kimball and his company have suffered numerous other ultimately frivolous and malicious persecutions and investigations. [End quoting]

The pressure is on to close down all true healing professionals—those who are not under the control of the drug companies and their many brainwashing facilities also known as medical schools. But the wall continues to crumble for these would-be controllers as more and more people are fed up with the medical establishment and more and more people are actively seeking alternative healing modalities. Just look at the statistics of those who are injured or killed because of prescription drugs and you have more than enough reason to turn toward a more sane avenue for healing. For example:

ARE DOCTORS MORE DANGEROUS THAN GUN OWNERS??

From *The Bob Livingston Letter*, 5/00:

[quoting]

Brett Axton of Rock Mountain Roosters in Colorado, forwarded copy from an article in the *Seattle Washington Post Intelligencer* concerning accidental deaths caused by physicians. The original statistics were compiled by Laura Key.

Mr. Axton wrote: "This triggered a chain of thought that resulted in the person cruising the web (not me) for doing some statistics and doing a few calculations.

- Number of physicians in the US: 700,000.
- Accidental drug deaths per year: 120,000.
- Number of gun owners in the US: 80,000,000.
- Number of accidental gun deaths per year (all age groups): 1,500.
- therefore, doctors are approximately 9,000 times more dangerous than gun owners."

Steve Daley sent information from the January-February *American Handgunner*. It contained similar information that the odds are 4:1 that you will die while being treated by a doctor versus a gunshot wound. (1 million Americans are injured in hospitals every year, of which 180,000 die, versus 40,000 deaths a year from gunshots.)

A 1998 study published in the *Journal Of The American Medical Association (JAMA)* estimated that 106,000 HOSPITAL patients die, and 2.2 million are injured each year by adverse reactions to prescription drugs. Within the GENERAL population, tens of thousands of people are hurt or killed each year by drugs that are supposed to HEAL them. Patients should never assume that drugs prescribed by a doctor or dispensed by a pharmacy are SAFE.

December 1999, was NOT a good month for doctors. On December 13, 1999 a Senate health subcommittee opened hearings on a report that medical errors kill between 44,000 and 98,000 hospitalized Americans every year.

The Institute of Medicine recommended an end to medicine's "culture of secrecy" about the problem. One of the Institute of Medicine's recommendations is that a mandatory national reporting system be established, so that experts can seek out patterns of problems and take action.

The American Medical Association (AMA) opposes such a system, saying doctors will continue to keep mistakes secret if they fear discussing them can lead to punishment or lawsuits. Dr. Nancy Dickey (former president of AMA) said if consumers see data on mistakes, they must be put in context: "Take, for example, that some of the best hospitals get sued because they care for the sickest patients, those most likely to die."

A study published in the December 2, 1999, *Annals Of Internal Medicine* looked at a policy in effect since 1987 at the Veterans Affairs Medical Center in Lexington, KY. The policy calls for "full disclosure to patients who are injured either accidentally or through medical

negligence". Dr. Steve S. Kraman, hospital Chief of Staff, said: "This diminishes the anger and desire for revenge that often motivate patients' litigation."

He added that plaintiffs' attorneys become more willing to negotiate a settlement without trying to punish the institution with a big verdict. Arthur Levin, director of the New York City-based Center for Medical Consumers said: "It flies in the face of the perception of most healthcare providers who think 'My God, if I admit my error, I'm a dead duck in the courtroom'—I think it's a very healthy move." Quoted from: *Wildlife Harvest*, February 2000. [End quoting]

Do we need any more data?

BIG BROTHER'S PLAN BACKFIRES ON LOCAL OFFICIALS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 6/5/00: [quoting]

Cameras set up at stoplights to catch drivers who run redlights exposed more than the speeders. It uncovered some real discrepancies with the traffic laws.

By F.C. Blahut

Has the police department in your town installed cameras at certain key intersections to catch people running red lights?

It's the latest trend. Vienna, VA, a Washington, D.C. suburb, is typical. Or is it? And is that good?

Sold to the public as a two-pronged effort—an attack on reckless drivers and scofflaws and a safety measure to reduce accidents—the idea is the darling of the mainstream media.

In Vienna, Va., the town installed cameras to enforce traffic laws at three of its 13 signalized intersections late last year

Enter the National Motorists Association (NMA), which discovered some interesting statistics.

In 1997, there were 100 redlight citations issued for the entire year. After eight months of camera enforcement at only three intersections, approximately 2,357 citations had been issued. Were the cops really missing that many red light runners?

The figures alarmed NMA member Gene Quinn, according to the *National Motorists Association News* (May/June 2000).

In January, Quinn began measuring the yellow-light time (cops and traffic-control like the term "amber", but the hoi polloi still say "yellow") given drivers at the intersections with cameras and without.

CHECK THE LAW

Then he checked the engineering codes and the Virginia state laws relating to yellow-light time. He discovered that 33% of the intersections measured, including one photo-enforced intersection, failed to give even the minimum yellow-light time needed to make a so-called "safe" stop.

None of the intersections provided the

minimum yellow-light time required for safe passage and clearance of the intersection.

As of May, the yellow-light time provided to drivers was still below the minimum required by state law, says the NMA.

Quinn contacted his town's officials and they have promised to do something about the timing. But will they be returning the fines paid by uninformed motorists? Not yet. Quinn contacted the NMA and enlisted the aid of other interested motorists in his area and they have been measuring the timing of yellow lights against state laws. The results are not encouraging.

So far, says the NMA: "All of the intersections measured have failed to provide the minimum yellow-light time required for a vehicle to make safe passage and clearance of an intersection and many fail to provide sufficient yellow light time to stop."

According to Virginia law—and probably the law in your state—drivers are entitled to the yellow-light time to accomplish both of these tasks.

If you've been cited for running a red light, you might want to check the timing of the yellow light, says the NMA.

Even local officials have to obey the law. [End quoting]

One point the above article does not emphasize is just how much of a cash cow these new automated systems are for the towns who employ them. Just like the incentives dangled at state and local levels to push federal programs of a dubious nature, the revenue aspect is luring more and more of these systems into Everytown USA—while we get used to "big brother" watching us in more and more ways. Which leads to the following:

"GRADUAL HABITUATION" HOW WE ARE ALLOWING OURSELVES TO BE TURNED INTO SLAVES

From Ken McCarthy, Brasscheck, <ken@brasscheck.com>, 5-27-00: [quoting]

"What happened was the gradual habituation of the people, little by little, to being governed by surprise, to receiving decisions deliberated in secret, to believing that the situation was so complicated that the government had to act on information which the people could not understand, or so dangerous that, even if people could understand it, it could not be released because of national security. The crises and reforms (real reforms too) so occupied the people that they did not see the slow motion underneath, of the whole process of government growing remoter and remoter.

To live in the process is absolutely not to notice it—please try to believe me—unless one has a much greater degree of political awareness, acuity, than most of us ever had

occasion to develop. Each step was so small, so inconsequential, so well explained or, on occasion, 'regretted' but necessary.

Believe me, this is true. Each act, each occasion is worse than the last, but only a little worse. You wait for the next and the next. You wait for one shocking occasion, thinking that others, when such a shock comes, will join you in resisting somehow.

Suddenly it all comes down, all at once. You see what you are, what you have done or, more accurately, what you haven't done (for that was all that was required of most of us: that we did nothing).... You remember everything now, and your heart breaks. Too late. You are compromised beyond repair."

A German professor describing the coming of fascism. From *They Thought They Were Free* by Milton Mayer, a stunning and chilling account of ordinary people in extraordinary times. [End quoting]

To top it off, every time someone would try to warn the people, the so-called "elite" controllers trained the masses of people to call them scaremongers or threaten them or their family or worse. So then the people started keeping their mouths shut, afraid of being hurt mentally or physically.

The only thing the people have going for them is if a large enough group WAKE UP before the crooks drop the final noose around our whole society. WITH GOD'S HELP WE CAN AND WILL DO IT!

MORE INTERESTING WEB SITES

<<http://esona.com>>, How to combat electromagnetic frequencies.

<<http://www.chetday.com>>

<<http://sites.netscape.net/gsussnzt/links>>

<<http://sightings.com/general2/marsaa3.htm>>

<<http://paranormal.tqn.com/science/paranormal/msub10.htm>>

<http://seismo.ethz.ch/redpuma/redpuma_ami_list.html> excellent list of latest earthquakes.

RECENT EARTHQUAKES

Many large earthquakes are happening over the globe that the regular news media are "failing" to tell you about. The period of June 17-23 shows at least 28 above 5.0M, at least 6 above 6.0 M, 1 at 7.8M. Due to a number of coinciding events, the first half of July is a particularly stressful period as far as possible earthquake activity goes.

NEVER FALL FOR THESE SCAMS!

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 5/26/00: [quoting]

I'm sure some of you may have seen this before. If so, it doesn't hurt to offer it again. To be aware is to be alive!

Life, Liberty, Property —Ric

This notice was posted on JCPenney's e-mail this morning:

To all Female Associates:

Recently, on *Inside Edition*, there was an article about several new scams to abduct women:

1. In one, a man comes up to a woman in a mall or shopping center and asks if she likes pizza. When she says she does, he offers her \$10,000 to shoot a commercial for pizza, but they need to go outside where the lighting is better. When the woman goes out of the mall, she is abducted and assaulted.

2. Another ploy is where a very nicely dressed man asks a woman if she would be in a Public Service announcement to discourage drug use. The man explains that they don't want professional actors or celebrities; they want the average woman and/or mother to do this. Once she leaves the mall, she is a victim.

3. The third ploy, and the most successful, happens when a very frantic man comes running into the mall and asks a woman to please help him, his baby is not breathing. She runs out of the mall following him and also becomes a victim.

These have been happening in well-lit parking areas, in daylight, as well as nighttime, all over the country. The abductor usually uses a van to abduct the woman.

Inside Edition set up a test in a mall and 10 out of 15 women went out of the mall on the Pizza scam and the PSA scam. All of them went out of the mall on the Baby scam.

Please pass this along to your friends and family. Now that it has been shown on nationwide TV, there are bound to be copycats of this. The third one, I think, is the scariest. You might resist pizza or becoming a commercial celebrity, but who would be able to resist a frantic father asking for help for his child?

A woman was shopping at the Tuttle Mall in Columbus. She came out to her car and saw she had a flat. She got her jack and spare out of the trunk. A man in a business suit came up and started to help her. When the tire had been replaced, he asked for a ride to his car on the opposite side of the mall.

Feeling uncomfortable about doing this, she stalled for a while, but he kept pressing her. She finally asked why he was on this side of the mall if his car was on the other side. He claimed he had been talking to friends.

Still uncomfortable, she told him that she had just remembered something that she had forgotten to pick up in the mall and she left him and went back inside the mall. She reported the incident to the mall security and they went out to her car. The man was nowhere in sight.

Opening her trunk, she discovered a briefcase the man had set inside while helping her with her tire. Inside the briefcase were a rope and a butcher knife. When she took the

tire to be fixed, the mechanic informed her that there was nothing wrong with her tire, that it was flat because the air had been let out of it.

PLEASE BE SAFE AND NOT SORRY!

ALWAYS BE ALERT AND USE YOUR HEAD!

PASS THIS ALONG TO EVERY WOMAN YOU KNOW. [End quoting]

WHO ARE THE REAL TERRORISTS?

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, 6/00: [quoting]

In a letter sent to *The Washington Post*, a letter which the paper still has yet to run, Dr. Norbert Bikales compares last April's police-state abduction of Elian Gonzales to a similar event he experienced in a Berlin apartment more than 60 years ago—when the Nazis came to his house and took his father and brother away.

"But unlike the Clinton-Reno goons who first gained admittance by breaking down the door" Dr. Bikales says, "even the Gestapo men who came that night rang the door bell, wore no masks, spoke quietly, and did not remove their sidearms from their holsters.

"They carried sidearms, not automatic weapons. The SS Luger was, after all, a pistol.

"Whenever it is convenient, government and the dominant media refer to Nazi Germany and the [*so called*] Holocaust as a reminder of how evil and horrible people can be toward one another. Funny they never compare Hitler's SS to U.S. federal agents whose behavior of late makes the SS appear as choirboys." [End quoting]

Many people were so shocked by what they saw on television at the time of the Elian Gonzales abduction and raid that they are in a state of denial. Meanwhile, most of the rest have been properly conditioned by the violence of modern movies to simply accept what happened as a fact of life. Go back and re-read our outlay on this case in the May 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM* for a number of events that did not make it to the news reports and which add important layers to the intrigue puzzle.

TWO-WAY MIRRORS

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 6/4/00: [quoting]

How to determine if a mirror is 2-way or not. (Not a joke!)

Not to scare you, but to make you aware. This was passed on by a policewoman who travels all over the US and gives seminars and techniques for business women.

HOW TO DETECT A 2-WAY MIRROR

When we visit toilets, bathrooms, hotel rooms, changing rooms, etc., how many of you know for sure that the seemingly ordinary mirror hanging on the wall is a real mirror, or

actually a 2-way mirror where "they" can see you, but you can't see them?

There have been many cases of people installing 2-way mirrors in female changing rooms. It is very difficult to positively identify the surface by just looking at it.

So, how do we determine with any amount of certainty what type of mirror we are looking at? Just conduct this simple test: Place the tip of your fingernail against the reflective surface, and if there is a GAP between your fingernail and the image of the nail, then it is a GENUINE mirror. However, if your fingernail DIRECTLY TOUCHES the image of your nail, then BEWARE, FOR IT IS [*likely*] A 2-WAY MIRROR.

So remember, every time you see a mirror, do the "fingernail test". It doesn't cost you anything. It is simple to do, and it might save you from peeping toms!

Remember: "No space, leave the place!" Ladies: Share this with your girlfriends. Men: Share this with your wives, daughters, girlfriends, or any woman you care about.

I thought this was worth passing along.

—Connie [End quoting]

This is probably a good rule of thumb to keep in mind. What you are really checking for is whether the mirror is coated with reflective material on the front surface or on the other side of the thickness of glass, called a "rear-surface reflecting" mirror. However, from an optical engineering point of view, there is nothing to stop the manufacture of a 2-way mirror with a semitransparent coating applied to the REAR surface of the mirror, which would pass the fingernail test. Thus the policelady's test is helpful but not certain.

A SIMPLE SMILE

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 6/1/00: [quoting]

I know this woman and she's that honest.

—Charles Beaudry

Such a blessing. I just had to pass it along!

I am a mother of three (ages 14, 12, 3) and have recently completed my college degree. The last class I had to take was Sociology. The teacher was absolutely inspiring with the qualities that I wish every human being had been graced with. Her last project of the term was called "Smile".

The class was asked to go out and smile at three people and document their reactions. I am a very friendly person and always smile at everyone and say hello anyway, so, I thought, this would be a piece of cake, literally.

Soon after we were assigned the project, my husband, youngest son, and I went out to McDonald's one crisp March morning. It was just our way of sharing special playtime with our son. We were standing in line, waiting to be served, when all of a sudden everyone around us began to back away, and then even

my husband did.

I did not move an inch; an overwhelming feeling of panic welled up inside of me as I turned to see why they had moved. As I turned around I smelled a horrible "dirty body" smell, and there, standing behind me, were two poor homeless men. As I looked down at the short gentleman, close to me, he was "smiling". His beautiful sky-blue eyes were full of God's Light as he searched for acceptance.

He said "Good day!" as he counted the few coins he had been clutching. The second man fumbled with his hands as he stood behind his friend. I realized the second man was mentally deficient and the blue-eyed gentleman was his salvation. I held my tears as I stood there with them.

The young lady at the counter asked him what they wanted. He said "Coffee is all, Miss" because that was all they could afford. (If they wanted to sit in the restaurant and warm up, they had to buy something. He just wanted to be warm.) Then I really felt it—the compulsion was so great I almost reached out and embraced the little man with the blue eyes. That is when I noticed all eyes in the restaurant were set on me, judging my every action.

I smiled and asked the young lady behind the counter to give me two more breakfast meals on a separate tray. I then walked around the corner to the table that the men had chosen as a resting spot. I put the tray on the table and laid my hand on the blue-eyed gentleman's cold hand. He looked up at me with tears in his eyes and said "Thank you!" I leaned over, began to pat his hand and said "I did not do this for you. God is here working through me to give you hope." I started to cry as I walked away to join my husband and son.

When I sat down, my husband smiled at me and said "That is why God gave you to me, honey. To give me hope." We held hands for a moment and, at that time, we knew that only because of the Grace that we had been given were we able to, but we are believers. That day showed me the pure Light of God's sweet love.

I returned to college, on the last evening of class, with this story in hand. I turned in "my project" and the instructor read it. Then she looked up at me and said "Can I share this?" I slowly nodded as she got the attention of the class. She began to read and that is when I knew that we, as human beings and being part of God, share this need to heal people and be healed. In my own way I had touched the people at McDonald's, my husband, son, instructor, and every soul who shared the classroom on the last night I spent as a college student.

I graduated with one of the biggest lessons I would ever learn: UNCONDITIONAL ACCEPTANCE.

Much love and compassion is sent to each and every person who may read this and learn

how to *LOVE PEOPLE AND USE THINGS*—
NOT LOVE THINGS AND USE PEOPLE.

If you think this story has touched you in any way, please send this to everyone you know. Here is an Angel sent to watch over you. An Angel wrote: Many people will walk in and out of your life, but only true friends will leave footprints in your heart.

[End quoting]

How often COULD we act as the arms and legs of angels if only we open our hearts to what's really important in life. For instance:

TIME TO REFLECT ON THE IMPORTANT THINGS IN LIFE!

Contributed by ONE OF OUR STAFF, 6/25/00: [quoting]

This is so true!

Learning:

I've learned that having a child fall asleep in your arms is one of the most peaceful feelings in the world;

- that being kind is more important than being right;

- that you should never say no to a gift from a child;

- that I can always pray for someone when I don't have the strength to help him in some other way;

- that no matter how serious your life requires you to be, everyone needs a friend to act goofy with;

- that sometimes all a person needs is a hand to hold and a heart to understand;

- that life is like a roll of toilet paper—the closer it gets to the end, the faster it goes;

- that money doesn't buy class;

- that under everyone's hard shell is someone who wants to be appreciated and loved;

- that to ignore the facts does not change the facts;

- that when you plan to get even with someone, you are only letting that person continue to hurt you;

- that love, not time, heals all wounds;

- that everyone you meet deserves to be greeted with a smile;

- that life is tough, but I'm tougher;
- that opportunities are never lost—someone will take the ones you miss;

- that when you harbor bitterness, happiness will dock elsewhere;

- that one should keep his words both soft and tender, because tomorrow he may have to eat them;

- that a smile is an inexpensive way to improve your looks;

- that I can't choose how I feel, but I can choose what I do about it;

- that when your newly born grandchild holds your little finger in his little fist, that you're hooked for life;

- that everyone wants to live on top of the mountain, but all the happiness and growth occurs while you're climbing it;

- that I have a wealth of good friends, and my life would be a terrible place to live without them. [End quoting]

Not a bad list of guidelines for happiness, is it?!

HAVANA LOOKS TO REACH GOALS WITH ELIAN CASE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 6/30/00: [quoting]

"At Last in the Fatherland!" declared the front page headline in the official newspaper *Granma*, above pictures of Elian Gonzales stepping off the plane and being swept up in a relative's arms, an emotional end to the seven-month custody battle that captivated this nation. Despite the triumphal headline, the newspaper quickly reminded readers that the child's return was just the beginning of renewed efforts by Cuban officials who want to see an end to the trade embargo. They contend that the embargo and other policies weaken their economy and encourage people, such as Elian's mother, to risk their lives at sea while seeking political asylum elsewhere.

For those reasons, the Cuban government plans to continue the public rallies and televised discussions that provided a daily political play-by-play during the Elian custody battle, including a rally in Mantanillo, where 200,000 people are expected.

Foreign officials based in Havana see the continuing campaign as an attempt to tap into the Cuban public's overwhelming support for Elian's return in the hope of rekindling a revolutionary ardor that had cooled in recent years, especially among young Cubans who were not yet born during the Cuban revolution. They said the battle over Elian was the perfect issue and opportunity for President Fidel Castro to

restore his appeal.

"He got himself front and center before the country on a daily basis" said one foreign official. "He re-established himself in his image as the sole leader in Cuba who still has the oomph and fire to carry on the revolution. He got an issue through which he could mobilize the youth, who are his audience and a group that he had not had effective outreach to before."

It is not clear whether, or how, the Cuban leader will be able to sustain his new appeal in the coming months. Some people said they had tired of the government-sponsored rallies for Elian that took them away from work and home. Many said they simply wanted the boy home with his family. And other Cubans said they would now like to see something else on television besides the hours-long talks about the ills of American society.

"Politics is politics" said Maria Gonzales, who was shopping at a Havana market. "Human feelings should not be mixed up with that."

Yet Thursday's Cuban newspapers were filled not only with praise for Elian and his father, Juan Miguel Gonzales, but also for the many youths and students who attended the countless public rallies organized by the government. While insisting the government would not trot out the child as a symbol, the official newspaper made clear Elian's importance to a battle that it said must continue "immediately and without a truce".

"We have to enjoy internally the conquest of reuniting the boy with his family" one article said. "Ahead of us is the challenge that no new Elians continue to appear."

Already, the huge billboards with Elian's face have been replaced by others that call for the United States to end its Cuban Adjustment Act, which grants political asylum to Cubans who reach U.S. soil. But while the emotional custody battle strongly affected many Cubans, these more abstract policy issues now being tackled by the Cuban government may not have the same resonance.

"Elian's story was so visual with this child and his father" said one foreign official. "Can you keep that up with the Cuban Adjustment Act without any such visuals? It will be difficult."

Elian's case was a godsend for the Cuban government, which had spent much of 1999 stepping away from the openings of previous years and taking a harder line to restore public order and to crack down on dissidents. During a summit meeting of Spanish-speaking nations last November, Cuban officials cringed when many visiting dignitaries went out of their way to visit several dissidents. [End quoting]

Does anybody need a better example of a "WAG THE DOG" orchestrated script to advance a calculated psycho-political agenda?

This is the latest update on the long article

The Idaho Observer

**If you and all of your friends knew what was really
going on we could do something about it**

The *Idaho Observer* is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

**PO Box 1353, Rathdrum, Idaho 83858
or call: (208) 255-2307.**

\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.


**email: observer@dm.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer**

we ran on this story in the May 2000 issue. Go back and re-read that compilation of news (you didn't find on the controlled media outlets) in order to better appreciate just how contrived a situation it has been.

You can bet your life that the politicians and news hounds will make as much "hay" as possible from this in the future—as already stated above.

THIS IS A CORRECTION FOR CONTACTING THIS ORGANIZATION

"The Right to Know,
The Freedom to Abstain"

Ingri Cassel, President
Vaccination Liberation
North Idaho Chapter
P.O. Box 1444
Coeur d'Alene, ID 83816
(208) 255-2307 or 765-8421
vaclib@dm.net 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

No Illness Is Incurable. Scientific discoveries from obesity to degenerative illness. Most advanced methods to achieve ideal health. Addresses cause of ALL Illness. Information package: 1-888-658-8859
louish@octonet.com

An Invitation: To Spectrum readers in the San Diego area interested in forming a constructive discussion and fellowship group to meet on a regular basis. If interested, contact 858-679-0220 or www.hopi@flash.net.

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in *The SPECTRUM*, see page 48 for details.

Support Our Advertisers



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00, payable with name & address to:

♥ M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277 ♥

Stay Out of "Their" Courts

...LEGALLY!

GUARANTEED PROCESS With Money Back Guarantee

*For information send (Postage & Copy
Costs Donation) \$10 to:*

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

ELIMINATE ALL DEBT!

GUARANTEED PROCESS With Money Back Guarantee

*For information send (Postage & Copy
Costs Donation) \$10 to:*

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea? Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in The *SPECTRUM*
October 1999, page 41

One Of The Greatest Health Books Ever Written

- **ARE YOU THE VICTIM #2**
—Solutions (GUARANTEED)
- **Vitamin C & MSM - Organic High Potency**
- **Spray on Burn Formula - Fastest Pain Reliever & Healer ever made** (no scars)
- **Zinc, Chormium, Cobalt - All Organic & Very High Potency** (ready for sale after 7/15/00)

For More Information on one or all of these products write:

Wendell Hoffmann
4140 Madison Ave.
Ogden, Utah 84403

* PROZAC *

Prescription For Disaster

[Continued from Front Page]

This is a story that carries as much outrage as tragedy. We first presented the tip of this iceberg back in the September 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM* and made a mental note to return to the matter in more depth when the opportunity became possible to do so. On May 31, I was able to have the distinct privilege of speaking with Dr. Ann Blake Tracy, a courageous expert on the subject of Prozac and related SSRIs (selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors, also known as “serotonin boosters”), the so-called new “antidepressants” that are sweeping across America and the globe. What you will learn from her experience and research is not what you are likely to hear through normal media channels. At times we laugh during the interview—but not so much because of any matters of humor, though often irony runs deep. Rather, laughter can be a “safety relief valve” when the implications of what we are discussing are so far past what used to be normal human decency standards that the only other option is to cry—and get mad.

But first I must ramp-up to the interview with several items of important background information which are like pieces of a large puzzle. Longtime readers of this publication already know about the demoralization and depopulation agendas of the so-called “elite” controllers who have long been busy

orchestrating their New World Order of refined slavery and mind control of the mostly asleep and receptive public. It is THAT larger picture in which the subject of Prozac and its many clones fit ever so “perfectly” like ticking time-bombs just waiting to explode.

Prozac, the world’s best-selling antidepressant, on the market since 1988, makes a cool \$7 million a day for its manufacturer, Eli Lilly and Company. In a May 7 article appearing in *The Boston Globe*, Leah R. Garnett writes: “By the end of last year, more than 35 million people worldwide were using the drug, which provided Lilly with more than 25% of its \$10 billion in 1999 revenue.” Prozac is reportedly the third best selling drug in the country. And let’s not forget to mention the tidbit that, according to longtime researcher Eustace Mullins, former president George Bush and vice-president Dan Quayle are major stockholders in the Lilly Company.

“The public is being misinformed about the precision of these selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors.” —Candace B. Pert, Research Professor, Georgetown University Medical Center, Washington.

“Never before Prozac has a medication been so misrepresented by so many people for so long in the absence of adequate data.” —Dr. Mantosh Dewan and Dr. Prakash Masand, Department of Psychiatry, State University of New York, *Journal Of Family Practice*, Vol. 33, No. 3, 1991.

Zoloft, a Prozac clone, is closing the gap with 1999 sales of \$2.1 billion. The total number of prescriptions for SSRIs worldwide, comprising a number of Prozac clones, according to *The Boston Globe*, has now peaked 84 million. According to a recently aired 20/20 program, SSRIs constitute a \$6 billion-a-year industry.

In an editorial appearing in *The Boston Globe* on May 15, we read: “While the drug companies and the US Food and Drug Administration have a system for maintaining an adverse-event database, doctors are not required to report the serious problems patients have with a drug. As a result, there are distinct limitations in the system to track bad reactions and then add new warnings on the drug’s label

or withdraw it altogether. Public Citizen, a watchdog group in Washington, DC, reports that actual surveys of medical records turn up 10 times as many drug reactions as are reported voluntarily by doctors.”

While these SSRI pharmaceutical manufacturers have succeeded in being relatively legally “bullet-proof”, usually by throwing unlimited funds and countless law-firms into the fray, there is a hole in the dike: Lilly’s 14-year patent on Prozac is about to expire. In a recent patent application filed by Lilly for a “new and improved Prozac” called R-fluoxetine (U.S. Patent no. 5,708,035), they say that the new drug will decrease such side-effects as: “headaches, anxiety and insomnia, and also inner restlessness (akathisia), suicidal thoughts and self-mutilation.” What more of an admission of “guilt” could one ask for? Further, Judge Kay, in the United States District Court for the District of Hawaii, in Civil case no. 95-00185 ACK, Susan K. Forsyth vs. Eli Lilly and Company, recently found scientifically reliable, legally admissible evidence linking Prozac to suicide.

Dr. David Healy, an expert on the brain’s serotonin system and the director of the North Wales Department of Psychological Medicine at the University of Wales, estimates that: “Probably 50,000 people have committed suicide on Prozac since its launch.”

In an article titled “Spiral Of Violence Blamed On Prozac”, written by Anthony Browne, Health Editor for *The Observer*, we read: “In the US, the widespread use of antidepressants and easy availability of guns is thought to be responsible for mass killings. Eric Harris, 18, from Columbine High School in Colorado, who last year shot 12 fellow students and a teacher, had been taking Luvox, similar to Prozac. In 1998, Kip Kinkel, 14, killed his parents before going on a shooting spree at his high school in Springfield, Oregon, killing two and injuring 22. He took Prozac.”

Dr. Ann Tracy spares no strong words when it comes to warning about these serotonin boosting antidepressants. To gain a better perspective on the vast devastation brought on by these new SSRI medications, let’s turn now to an article written by Dr. Tracy on this lethal subject. And we must remember, also, as with any court proceeding, to look at the BODY OF EVIDENCE, taken as a whole. Then, once you have done this, reach your own conclusions.

THE AFTERMATH

Concerning Prozac, Zoloft, Paxil, Luvox, Effexor, Serzone, Celexa, Fen-Phen, Redux, Merida, Anafranil, etc.

by ANN BLAKE TRACY, Ph.D.

Dr. Ann Blake Tracy, a Ph.D. in Health

Dr. Ann Blake Tracy:

PROZAC:
PANACEA OR PANDORA?
424 pages \$19.95 + S&H

“Help! I Can’t Get Off My Antidepressants!”

(1/2 hours) \$9.95
(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
(Please see Catalog Insert for ordering information.)

Sciences, with an emphasis in Psychology, has specialized for 10 years in adverse reactions to serotonergic medications. She is the executive director of the International Coalition for Drug Awareness (www.drugawareness.org) and author of the book *PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?*

Warning: It should be noted that a gradual tapering off of medications is the safest withdrawal method to avoid serious withdrawal effects.

(Often there is the terrible withdrawal associated with the SSRIs. Unless patients are warned to come very slowly off these drugs by shaving minuscule amounts off their pills each day, as opposed to cutting them in half or taking a pill every other day, they can go into terrible withdrawal which is generally delayed several months. This withdrawal includes bouts of overwhelming depression, terrible insomnia and fatigue, and can include life-threatening physical effects, psychosis, or violent outbursts.)

Note: Keep in mind that these drugs are all serotonergic agents and clones or “copy cat” drugs of Prozac—the first SSRI antidepressant introduced to the market in America. Basically what applies to one, applies to the others. For instance, we have more data out on Prozac because it has been around longer, but as the mode of action is the same for all of these meds, the effects will be the same for the other drugs on this list as it is for Prozac. If we are discussing one drug, similar effects would be expected from any other company’s version of the drug. In fact, it would be more honest to give them the titles of Prozac #1, Prozac #2, Prozac #3, etc., rather than the brand names they have been given—from the second clone, Zoloft, to the latest Prozac clone, Celexa. My concern is that each new SSRI introduced seems to be a little stronger on serotonin reuptake and therefore potentially more dangerous. And the all-too-common practice of going from one SSRI to another blocks additional receptors and magnifies the harmful

effects of these medications.

It is crucial to learn that, according to medical research, the theory behind this group of drugs is invalid. Known as serotonin reuptake inhibitors, they are designed to block serotonin in the brain, thereby increasing brain levels of this neurotransmitter. Yet for three decades researchers have been intensely interested in serotonin because LSD and PCP produce their psychedelic effects by mimicking serotonin. Elevated serotonin is found in: psychosis or schizophrenia, mood disorders, organic brain disease, mental retardation, autism and Alzheimer’s. Low levels of the metabolism of serotonin (which also produces high serotonin) are found in those with: depression, anxiety, suicide, violence, arson, substance abuse, insomnia, violent nightmares, impulsive behavior, reckless driving, exhibitionism, hostility, argumentative behavior, etc. The drugs increase serotonin and decrease the metabolism of serotonin leading to any and all of the above results.

This information is extremely crucial for patients and physicians to learn as soon as possible. We have a high rate of use of these drugs nationwide. Raising serotonin and lowering the metabolism of serotonin in such a large number of people can produce very serious, widespread, and long term problems for all of society.

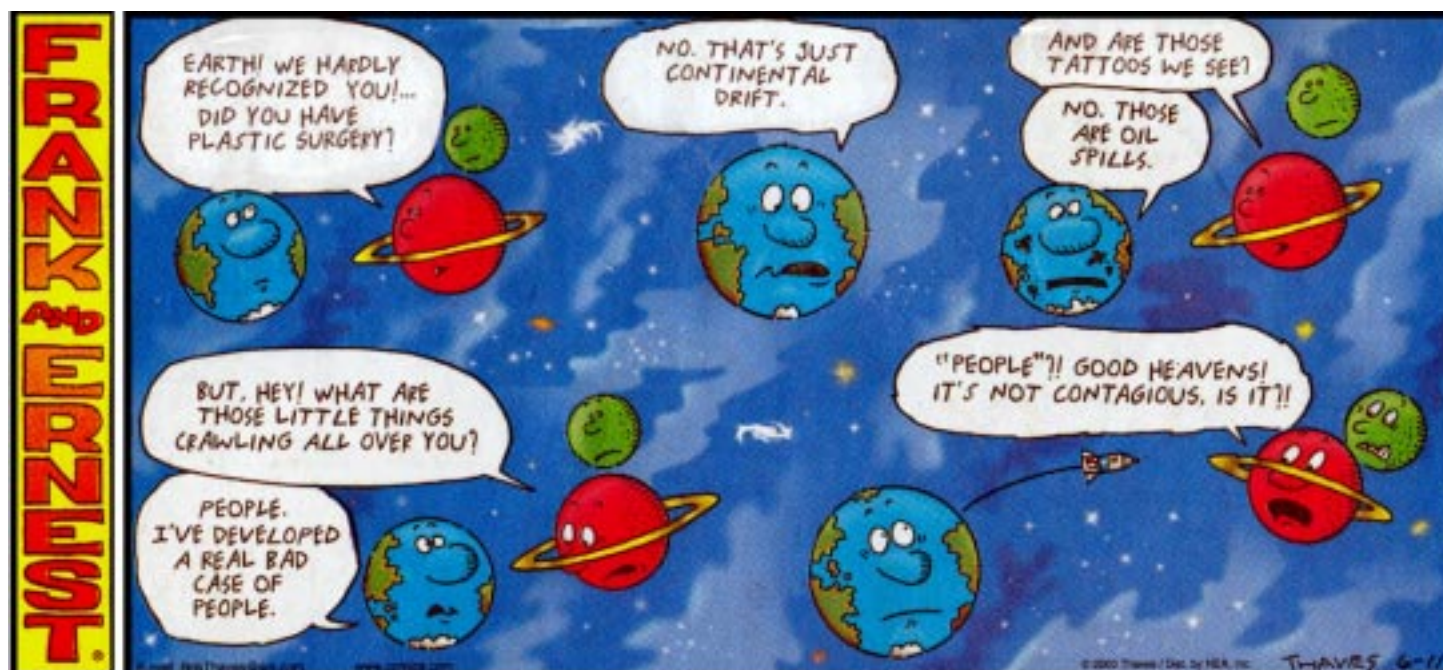
So why are we now, in the ’90s, being told that increased serotonin is good for us? Is it because it is good for the pocketbooks of the manufacturers? One manufacturer is running full-page newspaper and magazine ads and half-hour TV infomercials to bring in over \$7 million daily, while on the other hand they are settling Prozac suicide cases for huge amounts of money in exchange for silence from victims’ families on the details of those settlements. The silence in the court cases insures that the drug will be allowed to finish out its patent time, thus bringing in the highest possible profits for the company.

They know that with \$7 million coming in

daily, they can afford to settle a large number of lawsuits and still come out “smelling like a rose” financially. Eli Lilly has been sued for Prozac-related deaths in numerous state and federal courts with most of these cases being settled or dismissed—many were dismissed due to the unethical manipulation of the Wesbecker verdict (see Time Line for details).

We have witnessed no decrease in suicide, but increases in murder/suicide, suicide, unwed pregnancies, domestic violence, manic depression, MS, hypoglycemia, diabetes, bankruptcies, divorce, mothers (parents) killing children, road rage, school shootings, cancer, chronic fatigue syndrome, and fibromyalgia since these serotonergic drugs have become so popular and I relate it directly to the effects of these drugs.

The death toll has continued to climb drastically since I wrote *Prozac: Panacea Or Pandora?* Some of the cases you may be familiar with are: Mr. and Mrs. Phil Hartman (Zoloft); Prozac was found in the van of Mark Barton, the Atlanta day-trader who recently killed his family and others in a shooting spree before taking his own life; Neal Furrow, an LA Jewish school shooting was reported to have been court ordered to be on Prozac along with several other medications; the Salt Lake Family History Library shooting; school shootings in Littleton, Colorado (Luvox), in Atlanta, Georgia and Springfield, Oregon (Prozac), and Caldwell, Idaho; another boy in Pocatello, ID in 1998 who, in seizure activity from Zoloft, had a standoff at the school; 15-year-old Chris Shanahan (Paxil) in Rigby, ID who out of the blue killed a woman; the shooting at the lottery in Connecticut last spring by Matthew Beck (Luvox) that left five dead in a murder/suicide; the New York City subway bombing by Edward Leary (Prozac); little 10-year-old Timmy (Prozac) in southern Florida; Nick Mansies (Paxil) in New Jersey who was convicted of killing a little boy who was selling cookies door-to-door; in Orange County, CA Dana Sue Gray (Paxil) who co-workers described as a very caring nurse killed several elderly people; officer Stephen Christian (Prozac), one of the finest officers on the Dallas police force, who ran into a police substation shooting at fellow officers and was killed; 13-year-old Chris Feters (Prozac) in Iowa who killed her favorite aunt; David Rothman (Prozac) killed two co-workers and himself at the Department of Agriculture in Inglewood, CA; Williams Evans (Zoloft) shot one co-worker at the Ohio Bureau of Employment Services before shooting himself in Columbus, OH; Winatchee, WA where 43 people were wrongfully imprisoned in a false accusation of sexual abuse “witch



hunt” fury started by a child under the influence of Prozac and Paxil; Christopher Vasquez (Zoloft) killed Michael McMorrow in Central Park; Megan Hogg (Prozac) duct-taped the mouths and noses of her three little girls and took a handful of pills; Vera Espinoza (Prozac) in Randolph, VT shot her small son and daughter before shooting herself; an elderly man (Prozac) in Layton, UT axed his wife and daughter to death; Margaret Kastanis (Prozac) used a knife and hammer to kill her three children before stabbing herself to death; an elderly man (Paxil) in Dallas, TX strangled his wife before shooting himself twice in the chest; Larramie Huntzinger (Zoloft) blacked out and ran his car into three young girls killing two in Salt Lake City, UT; Mary Hinkelman (Prozac), a nurse in Baroda, MI shot her two small daughters and her sister before shooting herself; Lisa Fox (Prozac) shot her small son and her dog before shooting herself in Brighton, MI; Debi Louselle (Zoloft) shot her daughter and then herself in Salt Lake City, UT; a father in Wyoming shot his wife, daughter, and baby granddaughter, then himself after only days on Paxil; a mother (Prozac) in Pleasant Grove, UT killed her 17-year-old son with a sledge hammer while he slept, before she attempted suicide, by drinking Drano; Larry Butzz, a superintendent of schools in Ames, IA shot his wife, son, and daughter before shooting himself.

Many cases pending in court are not mentioned. This is only a handful of MANY, MANY more cases—there would not be room for anything else if I continued listing the cases.

A few additional famous victims: Princess Di (Prozac) and Dodi Fayed, via their driver Henri Paul (Prozac); Monica Lewinsky (Prozac, Zoloft, Effexor, Serzone and Phen-Fen); Chris Farley (Prozac); Pres. Clinton’s ex-partner Jim McDougal (Prozac); Abby Hoffman (Prozac); Del Shannon (Prozac); Danielle Steele’s son (Prozac); INXS singer Michael Hutchence (Prozac); Sarah, Dutchess of York (Phen-Fen).

The latest figures show Prozac has about 44,000 adverse reports filed with the FDA. Out of those reports there are about 2500 deaths, with the large majority of them linked to suicide or violence.

The suicide statistics relating to women are shocking. According to the Centers for Disease Control, there are about 30,000 suicides yearly in the United States. Out of those, about 6,000 are women—a ratio of about 4.3 to 1, male to female. About twice as many women as men are treated for depression, demonstrating that generally men are more than 8 times as lethal in their suicidal gestures as women.

Women were known to use less lethal means until the SSRI antidepressants hit the market. But on Prozac and Paxil, women committed 40% of the suicides—many were strikingly violent and clearly leaving no means for rescue. (Remember that, because Prozac

was the first of this group of drugs, its track record gives us a vision of what is to come with other serotonergic antidepressants, especially when they are so powerful in the reuptake of serotonin.)

TIME LINE OF CRITICAL INFORMATION DISCOVERED SINCE THE BOOK

Note: Any documents beginning with PZ are Lilly documents on Prozac which have been ferreted out by attorneys and are now being used in lawsuits against the drug company. (Christian vs. Eli Lilly, by Vickery & Waldner, Houston, TX)

- Mid 1950s: Dr. Felix Sulman began his research on those who suffer from high serotonin levels because of an inability to metabolize serotonin. He found that serotonin is a stress neuro-hormone leading even rabbits, the most docile of creatures, to be aggressive. He coined the term “serotonin irritation syndrome.” He found that those who were unable to break down serotonin would have increased levels. They “were in effect being poisoned by the serotonin produced by their own bodies. The irritation victims suffered from migraines, hot flashes, irritability, sleeplessness, pains around the heart, difficulty in breathing, a worsening of bronchial complaints, irrational tension and anxiety...horrific nightmarish. It also caused volunteers to sleep badly—that is, always on the edge of consciousness so that they were not properly rested—and to wake after only a few hours of sleep.” (This is known as sleep apnea.) He also found it caused pregnant women to abort.

- October, 1977; Slater, et.al., *Inhibition Of REM Sleep By Fluoxetine, A Specific Inhibitor Of Serotonin Uptake*, [Editor’s note: This is from a law case; the specific reference is unknown at this time.] at p. 385: Prozac was found to affect sleep habits, specifically to suppress deep sleep, which the scientists call REM (rapid eye movement) sleep in cats. By the fourth day of drug treatment the cats receiving the larger doses, which had been friendly for years, began to growl and hiss. After cessation of the drug treatment the cats returned to their usual friendly behavior in a week or two; those on the higher doses recovered more slowly.

- 1977 (PZ 1298 1999): “A total of six dogs from the high-dose group were removed from treatment...due to severe occurrences of either aggressive behavior, ataxia, or anorexia.”

- July 31, 1978 (PZ1061 1025-28, July 31, 1978): Human subjects began to be used by Lilly in controlled clinical trials. The first group of patients showed no improvement in their depression, but there were a “large number of reports of adverse reactions”. The first human to receive Prozac experienced “dystonia

resembling an extrapyramidal reaction”—an uncontrollable, Parkinson-like shaking or trembling.

- July 23, 1979 (PZ 1297 969): The clinical studies in depression showed that “some patients have converted from severe depression to agitation within a few days; in one case the agitation was marked and the patient had to be taken off the drug. In future studies the use of benzodiazepines to control the agitation will be permitted.”

- August 3, 1979: The clinical trials excluded patients who had serious suicidal risk (e.g. control #001519, IND Protocol No. 14, August 3, 1979; PZI 135 695, July 2, 1986 memorandum of Dr. Wernicke).

- December 17, 1984; (PZ 65 449, report of Lilly to FDA): Lilly reported to the FDA that benzodiazepines and other sedatives were given with Prozac throughout the clinical trials. This was to help offset the stimulant effect of the drug. In a memorandum of Lilly scientist Charles Beasley (PZ 5412007-08) issues of “agitation vs. sedation” and concomitant sedative medications like benzodiazepines (to control the agitation) are discussed. Concerns are that agitation in a suicidal patient can induce suicide.

- March 3, 1986: Lilly controlled the flow of information to the FDA and decided that suicide data on Prozac should not be evaluated: “In the safety-update for the FDA the number of suicides and suicide attempts will not be especially evaluated” (PZ 879 1966, March 3, 1986 telex).

- September 12, 1986: German BGA very concerned with the risk of suicide and ultimately approved Prozac on the condition that physicians be warned of the risk of suicide and told to consider using sedatives and closely monitor patients (PZ 878 1383, report of Lilly consultant Pohlmeier; PZ 2467 299, September 12, 1986). Lilly actually warned physicians in Germany and other countries that this measure “can be necessary” to minimize the risk of suicide (PZ 1341 402, December 6, 1989 German warning; PZ 2469 490).

- February 7, 1990: In response to the Harvard study, Teicher, et al., Lilly’s top scientist, Leigh Thompson, told his fellow executives that “Lilly can go down the tubes if we lose Prozac” (PZ 1941 827, February 7, 1990). In the ensuing months Dr. Thompson spoke frequently with his principal FDA regulator about the issue, once at 6:15 in the morning (PZ 391 1959, July 18, 1990). Lilly later described the man as “our defender” (PZ 1941 2256, September 12, 1990).

- May 29, 1990: Lilly added “suicidal ideation” in the section dealing with post-marketing reports (PZ883 562, July 26, 1990 memorandum).

- September 14, 1990: Contrary to the advice of his staff, Dr. Thompson told the Eli Lilly Board of Directors that suicide and hostile

acts were probably caused by the patients' underlying disorders rather than Prozac (PZ542 2101, September 14, 1990; PZ4002 889, Board Minutes). The staff was concerned because they knew that this issue was never studied during the clinical trials.

- September 11, 1990: Note from Dr. Bruce Stadel, Chief of the Epidemiology Branch, attaching an analysis done by Dr. David Graham, Section Chief within the Epidemiology Branch, of Lilly's July 17, 1990 submission to the FDA on the Prozac/suicidality/violence issue. The following factors were (a) brought to the attention of those in the higher echelons of the FDA, but (b) ignored, discounted, or "trashed" by them: (#1) Lilly's analysis improperly excluded 76 out of 97 suicides; as Dr. Stadel expressed it: "it is inappropriate in a safety analysis to exclude such a large proportion of cases"; (#2) Lilly admitted that its clinical trials "were not designed for the prospective evaluation of suicidality" and that "in these trials, patients with current suicidal ideation were excluded"; (#3) Lilly admitted that the HAMD-3 rating scale it used to assess suicidality in clinical trials was inadequate, and that Lilly's statements about violence only demonstrated "how great under-reporting is" and that "the actual data showed a higher percentage of treatment-emergent suicidality among fluoxetine (2.9%) than tricyclic (0.8%) patients...[which percentage] was similar to that reported by Teicher."

- July 1, 1992: A study led by Dr. Lome Brandes of the Manitoba Institute of Cell Biology in Winnipeg, Canada was published in *Cancer Research* linking the two most popular anti-depressants, Elavil and Prozac, to cancer.

- 1993: A study headed by Edward Domino showed LSD flashbacks and LSD reactions induced by Prozac.

- June 9, 1994: *The New York Review Of Books* article by Dr. Sherwin Nuland slams Peter Kramer for pushing Prozac in his book *Listening To Prozac*. He pointed out that all docs are taught in med school this little poem about serotonin: "This man was addicted to moanin', confusion, edema, and groanin', intestinal rushes, great tricolored blushes, and died from too much serotonin." He listed constriction of lungs and intestines, diarrhea, wheezing, flushing, mental confusion, tightening of bronchioles, and lessening conscious control over behavior from increases in serotonin. "Moreover . . . it is still too early to arrive at a reliable estimate of possible dangers that may appear in the long term" and 15% dropped out of the clinical trials on Prozac because of adverse reactions. He also discussed the similarity of serotonin to the psychedelics like LSD and PCP.

- November, 1994: Krysiel JH, Webb E, Cooney N, et al., "Specificity Of Ethanol-like Effects Elicited In Serotonergic and

Noradrenergic Mechanisms," *Archives Of General Psychiatry*, Vol. 51, Issue 11, pgs 898-911, 1994, demonstrated that an increase in brain levels of either of two neurotransmitters, serotonin or noradrenalin, produces: (#1) a craving for alcohol, (#2) anger, (#3) anxiety. They found this to be especially true for those who have a history of alcoholism. An increase in serotonin, in turn, increases noradrenalin. Numerous reports have been made by reformed alcoholics who are being "driven" to alcohol again after being prescribed a serotonergic drug. And many other patients who had no previous history of alcoholism have continued to report an "overwhelming compulsion" to drink while using these drugs.

A few personal accounts:

(#1) A young woman, a recovering alcoholic, reported that during the eight-month period she had been using Prozac, she found it necessary to attend AA meetings every day in order to fight off the strong compulsions to begin drinking again.

(#2) In the southeastern United States, a middle-aged psychologist, also a recovering alcoholic, after being prescribed Prozac, found herself needing to attend AA meetings morning, noon, and night to keep from destroying the sobriety she had achieved.

(#3) A young father, who was Mormon and had never before in his life used alcohol, found himself drinking Ever Clear and exhibiting bizarre as well as violent behavior, after being prescribed Prozac and Ritalin.

(#4) A young mother, who had never used alcohol before, began drinking large amounts within weeks of being prescribed Prozac and quickly found herself committed to a mental institution due to the psychotic behavior that resulted. Added to her Prozac prescription were anti-psychotic meds and electric shock treatments. She then began to experience seizures and was started on anti-seizure meds.

(#5) A concerned neighbor reported her friend was drinking straight Vodka on a regular basis after being prescribed Zoloft.

(#6) A daughter reported her father, sober for 15 years, began drinking again on Prozac.

- December, 1994: "Not guilty" verdict on Wesbecker wrongful death suit against Lilly's Prozac.

- Treatment emergent suicidality with Prozac has been demonstrated to be two to three times higher than any other anti-depressant (Jick, et al., *Antidepressants And Suicide*).

- May, 1995: Judge John Potter who presided over the Wesbecker case filed documents to demand that Lilly be forced to disclose the secret deal they made with the plaintiffs to withhold very damaging evidence in exchange for settlement. In his pleading to the court Potter stated: "**Lilly sought to buy not just the verdict, but the court's judgment as well.**"

Potter accused Lilly of "giving the verdict the widest possible publicity" accompanied by the claim that Lilly had "proven in a court of law that Prozac was safe". Furious with Lilly's attempt to turn his courtroom into an advertising agency for Prozac, he claims his motion reflects "the court's duty to protect the integrity of the judicial system". He believes, as do prominent legal ethicists, that a full and open disclosure of the terms of the settlement is a **necessary public safety issue**.

- July, 1997: Mayo Clinic found that the increased serotonin, which produces blood clotting, was causing a gummy, glossy substance to build up on heart valves. Dr. Heidi Connolly, with the Divisions of Cardiovascular Diseases and Internal Medicine, who headed the study stated: "We do know that fenfluramine and phentermine (Fen-Phen) alter the way the brain chemical serotonin is metabolized, and serotonin that circulates in the blood can cause valve injury." Fenfluramine produces a rapid release of serotonin, inhibits serotonin reuptake, and may also have receptor agonist activity. The study's revelations should send a loud and very clear warning throughout the medical community concerning all serotonergic medications.

- August 25, 1997: Letter to Dr. Tracy: "I caught the last part of your presentation on Radio Station KEX, Portland, while flipping through the dial last night. I was flabbergasted to hear you speak of the horrible potential side-effects from Prozac, which I have been taking for approximately four years, particularly since I have been diagnosed recently with cardiomyalgia, severe artery disease, congestive heart failure, and also fibromyalgia. (I was a very 'well' person prior to taking the Prozac and am now exhausted all the time, with horrible aching joints and considerable pain and a massive heart problem.)" The adverse cardiovascular effects from Prozac—the one drug in this class of drugs out long enough to have somewhat of a track record—are listed in the drug information sheet put out by the manufacturer. The "frequent" effects listed are hemorrhage and hypertension. The "infrequent" effects include very serious adverse effects: congestive heart failure, myocardial infarct, tachycardia, angina pectoris, arrhythmia, hypotension, migraine syncope, and vascular headache.

- September, 1997: Redux and Phen-Fen were pulled from the market.

- October 20, 1997: Dr. Candace Pert, Research Professor at Georgetown University Medical Center, past head of the brain chemistry department at the National Institute of Health, and author of the new book *Molecules Of Emotion*, sounded an alarm in *TIME*, October 20. She stated: "I am alarmed at the monster that Johns Hopkins neuroscientist Solomon Snyder and I created when we discovered the simple binding assay for drug

receptors 25 years ago. Prozac and other antidepressant serotonin-receptor-active compounds may also cause cardiovascular problems in some susceptible people after long-term use, *which has become common practice despite the lack of safety studies.*"

As we are being led to believe these drugs produce effects only in the brain, Dr. Pert accuses the medical profession of oversimplifying the action of these drugs and adds that "the public is being misinformed about the precision of these selective serotonin-uptake inhibitors". It is critical that both physicians and patients be made aware of these adverse *physical* reactions. She points out that the medical profession not only oversimplifies the action of these drugs in the brain, but "ignores the body as if it exists merely to carry the head around!" And that "these molecules of emotion regulate every aspect of our *physiology*." The *body* plays a very significant role in how we feel and act the way we do. This fact can no longer be ignored.

- Serotonin and serotonin receptors exist throughout the body, as well as the brain, and every aspect of the body's physiology is affected by these serotonergic medications. In fact, approximately 90% of the body's serotonin is produced in the intestinal tract. According to Dr. Michael Gershon of New York's Columbia Presbyterian, this is the reason why Prozac produces so many gastrointestinal side-effects.

- March, 1998: Two new studies published; one shows that Prozac so strongly inhibits one particular serotonin receptor that this produces both obesity and seizures, the other study discusses the blockage of muscle and neuronal nicotinic acetylcholine receptors indicating interactions between the serotonergic and cholinergic systems in the central nervous system.

- April, 1998: Our next generation of guinea pigs. One month before, a 15-year-old on Prozac, Kip Kinkel, in Springfield OR, killed his parents and two classmates. The American Psychiatric Association and the American Academy of Pediatric Psychiatrists asked the FDA to consider the serotonergic antidepressants for use in children as young as two, and drugs for anxiety, aggression, and manic depression in **babies ONLY one month old!** The use of Prozac among young children, ages 6-12, has increased an alarming 400% from 1995 (51,000 new prescriptions) to 1996 (203,000 new prescriptions).

- June, 1999: *Clinical Psychiatry News* reported that Dr. Malcolm Bowers, a psychiatrist at Yale, has found that physicians are not paying enough attention to patient factors that could make initiation of SSRIs dangerous. He found that "SSRI-induced psychosis has accounted for 8% of all general hospital psychiatric admissions over a recent

14-month period." And "What is surprising is that this particular group of side effects is really underplayed." (The 8% figure represents over 150,000 SSRI-induced psychotic breaks per year!!!!!!)

- Warning: Children so often get coughs and colds, yet using a cough or cold medication with dextromethorphan could cause the serotonin syndrome, a very serious and potentially fatal adverse reaction and/or produce PCP reactions.

- Serotonin syndrome remains an often misdiagnosed or unrecognized fatal reaction due to the medical profession being so uninformed about this drug-induced disorder.

- Developing brains are far more vulnerable than adult brains, and brain damage generally becomes more apparent after the brain is fully developed, rather than immediately. Increases in cortisol produce brain damage, while medical research shows that one single 30 mg dose of Prozac DOUBLES the level of cortisol. This drastic increase in cortisol causes a multitude of serious physical reactions including impairment of linear growth, as well as impairing the development and regeneration of the liver, kidneys, muscles, etc.

In light of so many unspeakable tragedies, I have grown weary of all the silly philosophical discussions we have heard since Kramer's *Listening To Prozac* came out. Patients are dying or having their health destroyed mentally as well as physically.

When do we begin to discuss the very serious physical side-effects associated with high levels of serotonin?

These patients and their families are frantically searching for answers while this research sits right under our noses and could easily be made available to them. The widespread use of Prozac and its clones is not a statement of either their safety or their effectiveness. It is a statement about the effectiveness of an infinite marketing budget and incredible advertising campaign!

These drugs have very serious physical side-effects, as well as dangerous psychiatric side-effects. To prevent further tragedy, this medical research must be acknowledged and addressed in headline news without delay, rather than remain buried in seldom read medical research documents as has been the case in the past with other mind-altering medications, once thought to be safe, which were subsequently prohibited by law, such as LSD, PCP, cocaine, etc.

- October 1998 note from a British nurse:

"I started having bad reactions.... October 1996 I found Prozac to be causing joint and muscle pain itself...signs of Cushing's Syndrome.... I was very pro-Prozac until last October and wouldn't have listened to anything said against it until I got problems. Thought it was saving my life, while all the time it was insidiously and slowly killing me!

"When I first heard about your book on the Internet, I was interested but quite skeptical. However, since reading it and having suffered so many problems with Prozac, I have come to the conclusion that the book is brilliant, and a lifeline as far as I am concerned. I tried to fault the research and reasoning, but could not and still can't.

"I would like to extend my thanks to you for your heroic stance on this enormously important issue. I have tremendous respect and admiration for your hard work, determination, and courage in pursuing this subject so vigorously, against so much powerful opposition, for the benefit of people like me. Your integrity puts many, if not most, doctors and psychiatrists to shame. It is reassuring to find that there are a few people who are prepared to fight for the truth, for the benefit of mankind."

* * *

We are actively discouraged from thinking constructively and questioningly, and once an individual has accepted the numb acquiescence so encouraged, an insidiously vicious circle has successfully been promoted. Another rather convenient result of such a situation is that people who don't think constructively and questioningly don't even realize it.

—Michael Timothy, *The Anti-Intellectual Ethic*

THE CIA, SANDOZ, LSD AND THE MIND CONTROL AGENDA

To put the issue of Prozac into its proper context in the Larger Picture, we must take a moment to turn back the clock to Eustace Mullins' classic work: *Murder By Injection: The Story Of The Medical Conspiracy Against America* from which I extracted the Front Page quote which sets the tone at the beginning of this entire article.

We read from Eustace's classic and formidable 1988 research volume:

[Quoting]

The CIA drug story begins in 1943, when the organization was still known as the OSS. A Dr. Albert Hofmann was experimenting in the Sandoz Laboratories in Switzerland (Sandoz was then controlled by the Warburg [*money and banking*] family). Although Sandoz has been manufacturing a substance known as LSD, or lysergic acid, since 1938, it had only been used in experiments and monkeys. A later form of this substance, LSD-25, produced amazing psychotropic effects, as Dr. Hofmann accidentally discovered, when he absorbed a small quantity of rye fungus, the base for the drug, while he was working. This happened during August of 1943, at the height of the Second World War. Dr. Hofmann later reported: "There surged upon me an uninterrupted stream of fantastic images of

extraordinary plasticity and vividness and accompanied by an intense kaleidoscopic-like play of colors.... I thought I was dying or going crazy.”

This was the first “trip”, the precursor of millions of such experiences by drug cultists. By 1958, Dr. Hofmann had expanded his interests to Mexican mushrooms and mescaline, both of which then became very popular among leading bankers in New York, and among prominent Hollywood personalities.

At the time of the discovery of LSD, Allen Dulles was posted in Switzerland, as though by precognition. It was under his leadership that the CIA became transformed into the foremost operation of Dope, Inc. He was then engaged in various activities with officials of the Nazi regime. To this day, no one has been able to ascertain whether he was trying to preserve the Hitler regime, or to overthrow it. The most likely assumption is that he was trying to preserve it to a point, lest the war end too soon for the profit-minded munitions makers, but at the same time to prevent any sort of victorious ending for his Nazi cohorts.

The notes of Gotterdammerung had already been sounded. Dulles’ association with the Hitler regime went back to a fateful meeting in Cologne in 1933, when he and his brother, John Foster Dulles, assured Hitler the money would be forthcoming to guarantee the fruition of his goals as he had set them forth in *Mein Kampf*. Allen Dulles later became a director of the Schroder Bank, which handled Hitler’s personal bank account. Interestingly enough, no one has ever been able to trace one cent of Hitler’s considerable personal fortune, which he had received from the sale of his books and other income. Unlike his opponent, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Hitler had no trust fund from his mother (the proceeds from the China opium trade).

Dulles, as an international spymaster, would probably have been aware of Dr. Hofmann’s experiments. After he had returned to the United States and became director of the newly created CIA, Dulles ordered 10 kg of LSD from Sandoz, the stated purpose being “for use in drug experiments with animals and human beings”. As there are some 10,000 doses per gram, this meant that Dulles ordered one hundred million doses of LSD.

Meanwhile, a Dr. Timothy Leary had been hired by the National Institute of Health to experiment with psychedelic drugs, including LSD. Leary had already been forced to resign from West Point, and was later fired from the faculty of Harvard, perhaps the only person who could say this.

Leary’s NIH study was financed by a grant from the Uris Foundation of New York City. It continued from 1953 to 1956, when it was moved to the U.S. Public Health Service, the experiments going on until 1958, and also at HEW from 1956 to 1963. A CIA memo dated

November 1, 1963 featured glowing accounts of the work of Dr. Leary and his associate, Dr. Richard Alpert, who also was later fired from the staff of Harvard.

They invented the turn-on, tune-in, drop-out movement which incapacitated the youth of America for an entire generation. The movement, in which the CIA always had a proprietary interest, was given academic status when it was launched from the ivy-covered halls of Harvard by Leary and his group. After their forced departure from Harvard, they were ensconced in a million-dollar estate in New York by the wealthy Mellon heir, Tommy Hitchcock. Their movement swept over the campuses of American universities and destroyed the educational opportunities for thousands of American youths.

A later governmental investigation of the CIA, which was chaired, naturally enough, by Nelson Rockefeller, made this comment in its *Rockefeller Report* to the President on CIA activities: “Beginning in the late ’40s, the CIA began to study the properties of certain behavior-influencing drugs.... All the records concerning the program were ordered destroyed in 1973, including a total of 152 separate files. CIA also contracted with the then Bureau of Narcotics to have mind-influencing drugs given to unwitting subjects in ‘normal life-settings’.”

The above referred to several unfortunate incidents, in which CIA employees, who had been given doses of LSD without their knowledge, committed suicide under its malign influence. The families of these victims learned many years later of the true circumstances of these “suicides” and successfully sued the government to obtain financial settlements.

Of the various CIA projects, the most notorious was MK-Ultra. These programs were supervised by another prototype of the “mad doctor”, a Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. Despite the havoc wrought by his activities, Dr. Gottlieb was never brought to trial. Indeed, the then director of the CIA, Richard Helms, made certain that all records of the MK-Ultra operation were destroyed during his last days in office, leaving Dr. Gottlieb immune from prosecution.

Dr. Gottlieb, who has been described by observers as “a pharmaceutical Dr. Strangelove”, envisioned dosing entire populations with hallucinogenic drugs.

[End quoting]

BETTER LIVING THOUGH CHEMISTRY?

We now turn to Dr. Tracy’s book *PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?* for the next piece of important background information before starting the interview:

[Quoting]

A large portion of this information [*in her book*] on the CIA and LSD was reported at the

Annual Meeting of the American Academy of Neurology in 1990 by Drs. Robert F. Ulrich and Bernard M. Patten in a presentation entitled *The Rise, Decline, And Fall Of LSD*. LSD’s developer was Albert Hoffman. Drs. Ulrich and Patten related that “Hofmann himself suspects that the materialistic American life-style and resultant feelings of alienation from Nature and lack of a meaningful philosophy of life drew people” to LSD. He “favored the potential uses of LSD, stating that if people learned to use the drug more wisely under the proper conditions, in medicinal practice, and in association with meditation, it could become a ‘wonder child’.” (Keep in mind that this is a drug known to twist every perception we possess as humans and was first marketed to chemically induce psychosis.) These two doctors reacted to Hofmann’s opinion by stating: “We now know that will never happen. LSD was part of an era of crazy faith in better living through chemistry.”

Only three years after this presentation was made to the nation’s neurologists, this “crazy faith in better living through chemistry” they expected to never happen again is exactly what Dr. Peter Kramer’s new book, *Listening To Prozac: A Psychiatrist Explores Antidepressant Drugs And The Remaking Of The Self*, is rehashing for us. It would be interesting to learn how Drs. Ulrich and Patten feel about Dr. Kramer’s suggestion that we create a better living through the chemistry of Lilly’s latest “wonder drug” Prozac. In fact, it would be interesting to know if Dr. Kramer himself recognizes himself that he is proposing, once again, Hofmann’s philosophies. As we proceed further [*in the book*] and take a closer look at the similarities in action which these two drugs, Prozac and LSD, have within the brain, you will see why it is so curious that such similar arguments have been raised to justify the use of these two Lilly progenies.

[End quoting]

ELI LILLY AND COMPANY: A CLOSER LOOK

Let’s take a little detour for a moment to look at this company responsible for Prozac.

Eli Lilly and Company is a global, high technology company founded by Colonel Eli Lilly in 1876 in Indianapolis, Indiana. Lilly currently employs more than 31,000 people worldwide, and markets its medicines in 179 countries.

The Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer for Eli Lilly is Sidney Taurel. Let’s take a look at who sits on the Board of this powerful pharmaceutical company.

• **Sidney Taurel, Chairman, President, CEO:** Sidney Taurel, 51, a director since 1991, has been the company’s CEO since July 1998, and Chairman of the Board since January 1999.

He joined the Company in 1971 and held management positions in the company's operations in Brazil and Europe. Mr. Taurel served as President of Eli Lilly International Corporation from 1986 until 1991, as Executive Vice President of the company from 1993 until 1996, and as President and Chief Operating Officer of the company from 1996 until July 1998. He is a director of ITT Industries, Inc., and The McGraw-Hill Companies, Inc., a member of the Board of Overseers of the Columbia Business School, and a trustee of the Indianapolis Museum of Art.

• **Charles E. Golden, Executive Vice President & Chief Financial Officer:** Mr. Golden, 53, has been a director since 1996, joined the company as Executive Vice President and Chief Financial Officer in 1996. Prior to joining the Company, he served as Vice President of General Motors Corporation (GM), and Chairman and Managing Director of Vauxhall Motors Limited, a subsidiary of GM in the United Kingdom, from 1993 to 1996. Mr. Golden joined GM in 1970 and held a number of executive positions in that company's domestic and international operations. Mr. Golden is a director of Clarian Health Partners, a trustee of the Indianapolis Museum of Art, a member of the U.S. advisory board of INSEAD, and a member of the National Advisory Board of Chase Manhattan Corporation.

• **Kenneth L. Lay, Ph.D., Chairman of the Board, CEO, Enron Corp:** Kenneth L. Lay, 57, a director (with Lilly) since 1993, has served Enron Corp. as Chairman of the Board since 1985. He joined Enron as President and Chief Operating Officer in 1985. Prior to joining Enron, he served as Chairman and Chief Executive Officer of Houston Natural Gas, and as President, Chief Operating Officer, and a director of Transco Energy Company. Mr. Lay is a director of Compaq Computer Corporation, EOTT Energy Corp., Azurix Corp., and Trust Company of the West.

• **Alva O. Way, Chairman of the Board, IBJ Whitehall Bank & Trust Company:** Mr. Way, 70, a director since 1980, became Chairman of the Board of IBJ Whitehall Bank & Trust Company in 1986. He also serves as a director of and consultant to Schroeder p.l.c., London, and related companies. Mr. Way previously served as President of both The Travelers Corporation and American Express Company, and served in executive positions with General Electric Company. He is a director of Gould, Inc., and Ryder Systems, Inc. Mr. Way also serves as a member of the Board of Fellows and Chancellor Emeritus of Brown University.

• **Steven C. Beering, M.D., President, Purdue University:** Dr. Beering, 67, a director since 1983, has served as President of Purdue University since 1983. He served as Dean of the Indiana University School of Medicine and

Director of the Indiana University Medical Center from 1974 until 1983. Dr. Beering is a fellow of the American College of Physicians and the Royal Society of Medicine and a member of the National Academy of Sciences Institute of Medicine. He is a director of American United Life Insurance Company, Arvin Industries, Inc., Veridian Corporation, and NiSource, Inc. Dr. Beering is the past national chairman of the Association of American Universities.

• **Franklyn G. Prendergast, M.D., Ph.D., Edmond and Marion Guggenheim Professor of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, Mayo Medical School, and Director, Mayo Clinic Cancer Center:** Dr. Prendergast, 54, a director since 1995, is engaged in medical research and has held several other teaching positions at the Mayo Medical School since 1975. Dr. Prendergast serves on the Board of Trustees of the Mayo Foundation and its Executive Committee.

• **Kathi P. Seifert, Executive Vice President, Kimberly-Clark Corporation:** Mrs. Seifert, 50, a director since 1995, joined Kimberly-Clark in 1978 and has served in several capacities in connection with both the domestic and international marketing of consumer products. Mrs. Seifert is a director of the Aid Association for Lutherans, ThedaCare Health Group, and the Fox Cities Performing Arts Center. She also is a member of the Chancellor's Advisory Board of the University of Wisconsin, Oshkosh.

• **Alfred G. Gilman, M.D., Ph.D. Regental Professor and Chairman, Department of Pharmacology, The University of Texas Southwestern Medical Center (since 1981):** Dr. Gilman, 58, a director since 1995, has held the Raymond and Ellen Willie Distinguished Chair in Molecular Neuropharmacology at the university since 1987 and was named a Regental Professor in 1995. Dr. Gilman was on the faculty of the University of Virginia School of Medicine from 1971 until 1981, where he was named a Professor of Pharmacology in 1977. He is a director of Regeneron Pharmaceuticals, Inc. Dr. Gilman was a recipient of the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine in 1994.

• **Karen N. Horn, Ph.D., Managing Director, Marsh Private Client Services, Marsh, Inc. (since 1999):** Mrs. Horn, 56, a director since 1987, prior to joining Marsh, was Managing Director and Head of International Private Banking at Bankers Trust Company; Chairman of the Board, Bank One, Cleveland, N.A.; President of the Federal Reserve Bank of Cleveland; Treasurer of Bell of Pennsylvania; and Vice President of First National Bank of Boston. Mrs. Horn is a director of TRW, Inc. She also serves as director of Delta Capital Management (the U.S./Russia Investment Fund), a Presidential appointment.

• **August M. Watanabe, M.D., Executive**

Vice President, Science & Technology (since 1996): Dr. Watanabe, 58, has been a director since 1994. Prior to joining the company, he was on the faculty of the Indiana University School of Medicine from 1972 to 1990. He joined the company in 1990 as Vice President of Lilly Research Laboratories and was named Group Vice President of Lilly Research Laboratories in 1992. He was appointed a Vice President of the company and elected to the Board of Directors in 1994. He is a fellow of the American College of Physicians and the American College of Cardiology, a director of the Indiana University Foundation, the Regenstrief Institute for Health Care, and the Indiana Symphony Society, and a member of the Board of Visitors of Wheaton College.

THE CIA, ELI LILLY, & LSD

The connection between Prozac and LSD is not likely a coincidental happening. It would seem like a huge, horrible joke to have a covert agenda to "turn on" large segments of the population if the facts of the matter were not as they are. Let's return for a moment to Dr. Tracy's book *PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?*:

[Quoting]

The CIA had a real heyday with LSD research. In 1953, as they turned a hopeful eye to LSD, their secret project focusing on chemical warfare and mind control, MK-Ultra, was born—a project which would not be known to the public for many years to come. They were initially funded \$300,000 for investigation of several drugs from cocaine to nicotine. The Agency considered LSD to be of such promise that in November 1953 they sent two men with a black bag containing \$240,000 (80% of their funds) in cash to Switzerland to buy up Sandoz's entire supply of LSD. They were authorized to purchase an unbelievable amount of 10 kilos—100 million doses. Much to their surprise they discovered that Sandoz's total output of LSD since its discovery in 1943 was only forty grams, not quite two ounces. After negotiations Sandoz agreed to supply the CIA with 100 grams of LSD every week and also to notify them of anyone else who was ordering the drug.

The CIA then turned to Eli Lilly, the makers of Prozac, who had previously introduced heroin and methadone to their products list, as a domestic source for LSD. They proposed that Lilly develop a synthetic LSD since the natural source of LSD, ergot fungus, was difficult to cultivate. A company memo dated October 26, 1954 by Eli Lilly to then CIA head Allen Dulles announced that they had been able to bypass the need for ergot fungus in processing the drug and had come up with an LSD made solely from synthetic sources.

They went on to suggest that with this

breakthrough in mass production that “in a matter of months LSD would be available in tonnage quantities”. Lilly also went on to state that they were continuing their research to develop a “covert use” of LSD. (*Acid Dreams*)

The following December *TIME* magazine reported that LSD “may actually help psychiatrists clear up mental illness”. It was also promoted as a cure for alcoholism and as an “aid in facilitating psychoanalysis”. In fact, the LSD advertising campaign now has an all too familiar ring as we recognize many of the same claims Lilly has been making for Prozac over the last six years. *The Merck Directory* lists Lilly as obtaining two patents on LSD just two months after the *TIME* article hit the press. Lilly offered to supply unlimited amounts of LSD to the CIA, and in a memo to Agency head, Allen Dulles, pointed out, this “meant that LSD could finally be taken seriously as a chemical warfare agent.”

* * *

What debt we owe to those who introduced us to the wonders of LSD. The pharmaceuticals have given us one dangerous and highly addictive psychoactive prescription drug after another: heroin, methadone, cocaine, LSD, the amphetamines and methamphetamines, steroids, PCP, qualudes, ecstasy, etc., etc., etc. The list goes on and on and has not stopped yet. Once these drugs have been released to the public for medicinal purposes, how do we ever control their use?

Education as to their effects appears to be our only hope. If we can understand what we are doing to ourselves and the cost involved to each of us, personally, and then to society as a whole, perhaps we will see the insanity behind our reaching out so rapidly and with such trust, devouring each new drug as fast as they offer one more.

This memory of past mistakes with these previous drugs, which time and experience have proven to be extremely dangerous, should warn us of impending problems in the future and instill a far more cautious approach to our use of prescription drugs, especially new ones. Learning from past mistakes is one of our most important reasons for the keeping of records and studying history, because learning from the mistakes of others is far less painful than learning from one’s own mistakes.

Yet have we really learned anything from these devastatingly disastrous mistakes in our past with such seriously mind-altering, highly addictive drugs—drugs which in the beginning were thought to be “safe”? How long can it take us to learn that, once out there, it takes lots of time and red tape to remove them from the market? And even after they are removed, stopping their illegal use, once a large population has become addicted to them, is

next to impossible.

Although these drugs have caused some of the most terribly violent and destructive behavior known to man, it does not appear to be the case that we have learned our lesson on drugs and their effects as yet. We jump to try all the new ones as they are candy coated and dangled in front of us on our television sets, in magazines, in newspapers, etc., etc.—yes, even by the doctors we are trusting with our lives.

* * *

And the reason we must pose the question about Prozac being the LSD of the ’90s is at the least threefold. Number one, it is patented and manufactured by the same pharmaceutical company who gave us LSD, Eli Lilly. Number two, the advertising campaign and promotional push for the two drugs has been extremely similar. Number three, the target in the brain for both Prozac and LSD is the neurotransmitter, serotonin, and both act as enhancers of serotonin; that is, they both raise the level of serotonin.

[End quoting]

Remember the Larger Picture of mind control of the masses in order to keep the sheep docile and readily susceptible to the will of the so-called “elite” controllers—whether that will be broadcast via conventional mass media modalities, such as radio and television, or “implanted” through more covert electromagnetic mechanisms.

And with that food for thought as background, let us begin a most astonishing interview.

AN INTERVIEW WITH AUTHOR ANN BLAKE TRACY, PH.D.

Martin: First of all, let me say your book is fantastic! I knew it was good when I got it, but I didn’t know how good until I actually started reading it—really, really informative. I can’t believe all the information about drug reactions on different drugs you have in there. You really crammed a lot into a fantastic package for people. Really good job!

Dr. Tracy: Well, I hear that all the time. I hear doctors tell me that I put fifteen books together into one.

Martin: Oh, yes, it’s just amazing. I’ve read a lot of pharmacological information over the years. In the late ’70s, I worked for two years at the Drug Detoxification Unit of the Haight-Ashbury Free Medical Clinic.

Dr. Tracy: Really?

Martin: There was a doctor of pharmacology there who I was fortunate enough to take some pharmacology classes from. So, I have a little background on the subject. When I was reading through the book, I was just very appreciative of the information that you’re sharing with people, and I know the

value of it.

There’s a lot of talk about Prozac and related drugs. Let’s begin this conversation with an in-depth examination of a much misunderstood and mostly overlooked subject: serotonin levels within the human body.

Now, I have a string of questions on serotonin. I’ll give them to you up front, then I’ll give them to you one at a time, if you need them—but just so you can see where I’m going: Why is serotonin so important? What is serotonin turnover? What is serotonin reuptake? What is serotonin irritation syndrome? What is 5HT and what about the 5HTP supplement? What is the correlation between serotonin and LSD? And serotonin levels being out of whack, let’s just hit that subject. And now I’m going to shut-up and you can inform us. (*laughter*)

Dr. Tracy: (*laughter*) Just take off, huh? (*laughter*) Ok, some of this is going to be a review, then, since you’re printing my article, *The Aftermath* [back a few pages as part of the introductory material preceding this interview].

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Tracy: What people need to understand about serotonin is that, what they have heard in the news for the last decade is completely the opposite of the truth. Serotonin is not something so beneficial that you need to be increasing it in every way possible throughout the system, and in the brain.

Dr. Felix Sulman, in the mid-’50s, found that serotonin is a stress neurohormone. He found that it would lead even rabbits, the most docile of creatures, to be aggressive. He also found in his research that there were individuals who, because of problems in their own systems, were unable to break-down serotonin.

Keep in mind that WHAT these most popular drugs that we are discussing do—they impair the metabolism [*breakdown*] of serotonin, and in doing so, increase the levels of serotonin in the body.

Serotonin Irritation Syndrome is what Dr. Sulman coined to describe what these individuals were going through. He said that these individuals were, in effect, being poisoned by the serotonin produced by their own bodies.

Because of that inability to metabolize the serotonin, and it building up to high levels, he said that these victims suffered from migraines, hot-flashes, difficulty breathing, bronchial complaints, sleeplessness, pains around the heart, irritability, tension and anxiety that would come out of nowhere, and horrifying nightmares.

Those volunteers who subjected themselves to increases of serotonin would find that—and he would inject them with it—he found that they would sleep badly, they were always on the edge of consciousness, so that they were not properly rested; and they would awake after only a few hours of sleep, basically sleep

apnea.

He also found that it would cause pregnant women to abort, because one of the original uses of serotonin was to induce labor. You get constriction of the muscles, constriction of the bronchial tubes, constriction of arteries and blood vessels. You need to keep in mind that at least 90% of the serotonin in the system is found in the intestinal tract, and it's purpose there is to cause the intestines to constrict and expel what is there.

We need to keep in mind that is what we're doing when we increase serotonin, we are producing all these effects. And when you read through the side-effects listed on these new serotonergic medications, you will find all of these things listed as side-effects.

Well, I wonder why?

Another thing to keep in mind is that, right about the same time that Dr. Sulman was doing his research on serotonin, a drug that became very popular among those who were looking for mind-control substances was LSD. It became the drug of choice for the CIA.

They were so excited about LSD that they used 80% of their initial budget, when they were first formed, to go to Switzerland to buy-up all the LSD that Sandoz Pharmaceutical Company had available. Unfortunately, they found that they only had an ounce or two, and not enough to do what they intended to do with mind control.

They came back to the United States and went directly to Eli Lilly Pharmaceutical Company and asked them to produce a synthetic form of LSD, so that they would then have it in sufficient quantities to use as a mind-control agent. And, Lilly did patent their LSD in 1956, and Eli Lilly, later, gave us Prozac.

Martin: What was their LSD patented under? What was the brand name?

Dr. Tracy: You know, I don't know. I think it was only given a number. I don't think they got to the point of giving it a name. If they did, I don't know. But anyway, let's go on.

People need to understand that the effect of LSD, and PCP as well, is an increase of serotonin and decrease of serotonin metabolism, exactly the same condition that existed in the individuals that Dr. Sulman was diagnosing as having Serotonin Irritation Syndrome. Chemically, LSD and PCP could produce this same effect that his patients were suffering from. Also, the new anti-depressants, drugs like Fen-Phen and Redux, increase serotonin while they decrease the metabolism of serotonin.

Martin: What is 5HT? And what about the 5HTP supplement?

Dr. Tracy: 5HTP increases serotonin. Whether or not it decreases the metabolism of serotonin, I am not aware of that. But we do know that it does produce an increase of serotonin by providing the precursors of

serotonin. We do have many reports of adverse effects from that, as well.

This whole serotonin frenzy has just exploded in the public to such an extent that it has spilled over, even into the health industry. We've gone mad with serotonin. "Serotonin Madness" is a perfect term!

Martin: What happens when serotonin levels are extremely high in people?

Dr. Tracy: We know, through medical research over the last 50 years, that an increase in serotonin is found in psychosis or schizophrenia, mania, mood disorders which include depression, anxiety, organic brain disease, mental retardation, autism, and Alzheimer's. These are all conditions in which we find elevated serotonin. Anorexia is also a condition where we find high serotonin levels.

And yet, when we look at low levels of serotonin metabolism, which, of course, we know produces the high serotonin, we find this in depression, anxiety, suicide, especially violent suicide and repeated suicide attempts, violent crime, arson, substance abuse including compulsions for alcohol and other drugs, insomnia—very violent nightmares, impulsive behavior, reckless driving like road-rage, exhibitionism, hostility, argumentative behavior.

That's why I call them the "divorce pills", these new drugs, because when you're producing argumentative behavior and all of these other things, the hostilities, the impulsive behaviors, it certainly is not conducive to any kind of relationship. And patients who go on these medications often begin to cut-off relations with all of their friends, their family. It's very tragic when you look at just the death that comes of various relationships throughout our society.

Martin: I read, online on your site, the article from May 15 from *The Boston Globe*, and in there it says that there are 84 million prescriptions a year for SSRIs (antidepressants)! Is that right?

Dr. Tracy: Whew. Wow, I hope not, but probably not far off at all.

Martin: This affects a huge number of people. If we're talking about behavior dysfunction, which is what we're talking about with elevated serotonin levels, the impact on society is HUGE!

Dr. Tracy: Yes, it is. Now you see why I have devoted the last 10 years to nothing but educating the public about this—because ten years ago I saw TODAY and said "Oh, my gosh, it could never get that bad. Surely, we will wake up to this serotonin madness before then." But we haven't. And you don't want to see what I see for the NEXT 10 years, if we don't!

Martin: I would imagine that what you see—and don't even want to say you see—is: a radical increase in road-rage, in murders, in acting-out with violent rages in the work-place, in the home, and probably increased divorce

rates—basically a breakdown of society.

Dr. Tracy: Right. Not to even mention the physical effects for many of these individuals if they stay on the drugs any length of time at all. They could end up on disability, physical disability, as well as mental, but many with physical disabilities. The rate of diabetes has gone up drastically, here in the state of Utah, where we use 3 times more of these types of medications than anywhere else in the nation.

Martin: And why do you think that is?

Dr. Tracy: I think it is a combination of different things. We have more doctors, per capita, and they have to be doing something.

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Tracy: We also have a very high rate of diabetes in the state of Utah, and that is, of course, because we consume more sugar than any other state. When you look at the fact that we have a very high diabetic rate, it should follow that we have a very high hypoglycemic rate, which is the beginning stages of the pancreas breaking down. The pancreatic function begins to break down and manifests itself as hypoglycemia.

One of your main symptoms of hypoglycemia is depression, and also mood-swings. So, when you look at that, it's easy to see why a doctor would take just a couple of minutes to write-out a prescription for Prozac, or Zoloft, or Paxil, or one of these new anti-depressants, instead of taking an hour or two that it would take to explain to a patient how they need to change their eating habits, and completely change their life-style, actually, to take care of the serious problem of hypoglycemia.

I think that is probably why Utah's use of these drugs has become so high.

Martin: Nutritionally, or in terms of vitamins, supplements, or herbs, what are some good things to boost the pancreas, to rebuild the pancreatic function?

Dr. Tracy: There is a combination of herbs that I know Dr. John Christopher has on the market, that he calls Panc-Tea, and he has all of the herbs in that combination that are beneficial to rebuilding the pancreas.

[Editor's note: Dr. John Christopher may be reached by writing to: Dr. Christopher's Original Formulas, 1195 Spring Creek Place, Springville, UT 84663, or by calling: 1-800-453-1406 or 1-801-489-8787; fax: 1-801-489-7207. Dr. Christopher's website address is: www.drchristopher.com—although you will find that the products section is temporarily under reconstruction.]

And another thing that's good for the pancreas, you should say, is the Omega-3 oil, like flax-seed oil.

What is most important to remember with hypoglycemia, and with pancreatic malfunction, is that the first organ hit by any chemical that comes into the body is the pancreas. So, of

course, protecting the pancreas, staying away from chemicals, is of utmost importance; staying away from sugar, which is a chemical because it is so completely processed that the nutrient level is pretty much absent by the time they're finished. Staying away from sugar is extremely important, and staying away from any stimulants is very important for healthy pancreatic function.

And of course, your extremely processed, very refined, white flour products will also turn to sugar quickly in the system. Those are the things that are very important to avoid in protecting pancreatic function, and restoring pancreatic function. And, also, what is very, very important is to keep the blood-sugar level up, and to keep it normal. Patients, generally, should be eating every 2 or 3 hours—eat small amounts every 2 or 3 hours.

Martin: Before we talk about bringing the serotonin levels back into balance, this would, actually, be considered a tangent, but because it affects so many people in America, also—let's talk about the combination of coffee and white sugar. What does that do to the body?

Dr. Tracy: Of course, any time you're using multiple stimulants, together, it's going to have a more damaging effect on the system. As I go through in my book and explain, it is this constant forcing of ourselves beyond the ability that we have provided with nutrients, beyond the energy level that we have provided with nutrients, it's that forcing us beyond that's leading us to the point where we just collapse, and feel like we need an even stronger stimulant, like one of these antidepressants. The opposite of a depressant, of course, is a stimulant!

And we go on to these more deadly, dangerous, very powerful stimulants to keep us going. It's like kicking a nearly dead horse. It's not fair to ourselves; it's not fair to our children that we push into these situations; it's not fair to employees that bosses are forcing them beyond their capabilities. We're using ourselves up before our time, and that's basically what is wrong when we reach for so many stimulants in our lives.

Martin: Well, even people leaning on over-the-counter pain medications, like Excedrin, for example. When you combine acetaminophen, aspirin, and caffeine—100 mg of caffeine, or whatever—that's a powerful combination, those three drugs together, just in simple, over-the-counter medication. God knows how many people reach for that.

Dr. Tracy: People have no idea what they are doing with drugs, whether it's over-the-counter or prescription. It's absolutely amazing.

I just lost my aunt who was like a mother to me. We were very, very close. And last year, I had mentioned to her, when I found out that she was using high-blood pressure medication, that I would feel better if she would get off of

the high-blood pressure medication. I told her that she was aware of many natural alternatives to that, and that I felt there was absolutely no need for her to be taking the high-blood pressure medication.

I didn't push the issue with her. I wish, now, I would have, because the day before New Year's, her doctor called in a prescription for her for Amoxicillin, because she had been suffering from flu symptoms but was almost over the flu; and she mentioned this to the pharmacist when she called to see about picking up that prescription, that she thought she was having a sinus headache. The pharmacist, who should have known better, threw-in a sample of Tylenol Sinus Allergy for her to take for her sinus headache.

It only took TWO PILLS to kill her. She was dead within hours.

Martin: Was it a synergistic reaction?

Dr. Tracy: You cannot take antihistamines with beta-blockers, because you produce strokes. She had 3 in a row. So, we need to start paying attention to what we are doing with over-the-counter medications.

For instance, with these serotonergic medications, patients and many doctors seem to be completely unaware that you cannot, should not, be mixing over-the-counter cough syrups and cold medications that have dextromethorphan in them. Anything with dextromethorphan can produce a synergistic effect and produce Serotonin Syndrome, which is a condition where the serotonin gets so high that it can kill a patient within a 24-hour period. It can be fatal.

I had one young teen-age girl, she was just 14, who had been put on Paxil, and after a nightmarish year on the drug, her mother found my book and began to, slowly, help her daughter come down off of this drug. Well, unbeknownst to the mother, she somehow had missed that cough is listed as a side-effect of these serotonergic anti-depressants, because one of the things that serotonin does, remember, is constrict the bronchial tubes, so you're producing the cough in the patient.

In not realizing that it was just a side-effect to the Paxil, the mother went down and got cold medications and cough medications, over-the-counter, that had dextromethorphan in them. On the second day of giving her those cold and cough medications, this 14-year-old tore her schoolroom apart, ripped it up from one end to the other.

The school, of course, called the mother. The mother ran to the school and, in a panic, called me, saying "Oh, my gosh, please can you help me? This is what's happened to my daughter." We took her to the emergency room.

It was obvious her blood-sugar had dropped drastically, from this effect of the serotonin increase, so we gave her, of course, some juice to bring her blood-sugar back up, as she was

rushed to the emergency room and checked. It is just a terrible tragedy that individuals are completely unaware of this aspect of mixing certain things.

When are we going to realize that drugs mean poison, and that there are many synergistic effects of mixing various poisons together?

Martin: This is the \$10,000 question; well, this is one of them, but this is an important one, I feel. If you know that your serotonin levels are out of whack, and it is safe to say that it's out of whack for a lot of people in America, what is the most effective way to properly regulate these levels back to a balanced state within the body? Are there any specific nutrients or vitamins to regain serotonin balance?

Dr. Tracy: That is something I've spent 10 years searching for, is how to overcome the effects, once this has happened. We do know that there are things that can help to increase the metabolism of serotonin, so that those high levels come down.

We know that sunshine helps to increase the metabolism. Garlic is something that is supposed to help in increasing the metabolism of serotonin. Of course, supporting liver functions, so that the liver is functioning as it should, will help to increase the metabolism of serotonin. As far as finding what does, we don't know yet. It seems to me that Noni juice seems to help, from what I have seen with patients using the Noni juice.

Martin: From Hawaii?

Dr. Tracy: Right. But the one thing that we've found that's most important is for these individuals to rebuild their system with lots of good nutrition, and good vitamin therapy, and good organic vitamins, so that you're not introducing more chemicals into a body that, at this point, is completely overwhelmed and very chemically sensitive.

Martin: Let's talk about people who are on multiple medications, or just on Prozac. You mentioned the importance, in your book, of gradual withdrawal, as opposed to sudden withdrawal. What are some examples that you could give our readers? What has happened, that are very public examples, when someone just tries to go cold-turkey off these antidepressants?

Dr. Tracy: That's not a pretty picture; that's not a pretty picture. Going cold-turkey is probably the most dangerous thing that anyone on these drugs can do. Coming off of the drugs too quickly is the biggest mistake patients make. Especially once they discover how dangerous the drugs are, they are inclined to come off of the drugs far too quickly, which is tragic, because the results are very dangerous, and also self-defeating because the key to getting off of these drugs and staying off of the drugs, and doing so faithfully, is to taper, extremely slowly, down off of the

drugs.

The body needs a chance to readjust all of its hormonal levels, all of the other chemical levels, neurotransmitter levels throughout the brain and throughout the body. You don't want to jerk the carpet right out from under you by going cold-turkey off of a medication that your body has adjusted to. And patients just don't stop and think about that.

The one very public example of what can happen when you drop off one of these drugs cold-turkey is Eric Harris in the Columbine shooting, the ringleader in the Columbine shooting. Eric mentioned that he was going to drop off the Luvox he was taking—which was Prozac-clone number 4, I believe. He was going to drop off his antidepressant to “fuel the rage” is how he put it. And we now have medical studies talking about the rage that comes from missing even one pill when you're on these medications. So, if you can throw someone into an uncontrollable rage through their cold-turkey withdrawal, I think anyone can understand why that would be so dangerous.

Martin: Well, obviously the pharmaceutical industry has come so far in the last hundred years that it stretches the imagination to think that these effects are not only known, up-front, but in fact, intentional. And if we talk about intentional production on this kind of massive level, and on this kind of massive mind-control and population manipulation, it is so diabolical that it is beyond scary.

That was a statement. Was there a question in there? *(laughter)*

Dr. Tracy: *(laughter)* I'm not sure. Read through it again.

Martin: I didn't read it, I just thought it.

Let's talk about our favorite people, Eli Lilly. *(laughter)*

Dr. Tracy: *(laughter)*

Martin: A couple of things about Eli Lilly. First of all, they have been unbelievably successful in their legal defenses, to date.

Dr. Tracy: If you call that success.

Martin: Let's talk about their new patent blunder, and what that could mean for concerned Prozac victims, out there in readerland?

Dr. Tracy: It was quite a revelation to find that they actually included, on their application for a patent on their “new, improved Prozac” that the reason why the new, improved Prozac needs to be approved, to extend their patent another 14 years—which, of course, means a lot to Eli Lilly. They're making \$7 million a day on Prozac. So, sit down, do your math, and see what an extra 14 years is going to do for them. Vested interest? You bet.

The reason why the FDA needs to approve this “new, improved Prozac”, to bring in the \$7 million a day, at least, for the next 14 years for Eli Lilly, is because the new, improved Prozac lacks many of the symptoms and side-effects

brought on by the old Prozac. Where have we heard that before?

“This one doesn't have the side-effects....” Anyway, those side-effects are things like insomnia, self-mutilation, suicidal thoughts, and akathisia. Akathisia is the Greek term meaning you can't sit still. It's an agitated state that is believed to lead individuals to murder and suicide. **In stating this in their patent application, it's actually admitting that the Prozac they've already had out on the market for the last 12+ years DOES produce those things!**

That IS the implication, and that is why *The Boston Globe* exposed this, through their investigative report, and then went on to show what has been coming out in the court cases that have been filed over the last several years, and settled in secret over as many years.

They knew that all of these side effects were there from even before the drug was approved, which happened once before with a drug that they put on the market for arthritis. They were charged criminally, in 1985, for the drug Oraflex. They were charged, criminally, in the deaths of 139 patients, I believe. What happened was, the drug Oraflex had already been introduced in Europe.

Lilly knew that patients were dying there, and that, of course, these deaths were linked to the use of Oraflex. They did not disclose that to the FDA, as the FDA considered approving the drug here in America. And in a very short period of time, I believe it was only 3 months on the market, there had been reports of between 130 and 139 deaths. So, Lilly was charged criminally for those deaths, and ended up with—are you ready for this? A whopping \$20,000 fine!

Keep in mind this is the same drug company that is bringing in \$7 million a day, just on one of their drugs, Prozac.

Martin: Not even a slap on the wrist.

Dr. Tracy: No.

Martin: What is the Wesbecker verdict?

Dr. Tracy: A farse. *(laughter)* Are you going to print that?

Martin: Of course I will.

Dr. Tracy: Shall we go over the Wesbecker case first?

Martin: Sure. I want to take the time remaining and use it the best way we can.

Dr. Tracy: Then let's go from the little Oraflex fiasco that we've just discussed right into the Wesbecker case.

The Oraflex information is very important for the public to become aware of because that IS the information that Eli Lilly was so adamant not be disclosed to the jury in the Wesbecker case.

The Wesbecker case was the first Prozac case to go to court. It was the first high profile, murder/suicide case that ever hit the courts, here in America. Joseph Wesbecker worked at the Standard Gravure Corporation (in

Kentucky). This was a printing company, and though he had recently been prescribed Prozac, after being prescribed Prozac he became very agitated, became delusional, was beginning to think that one of his bosses at work was making him perform oral sex on him in front of other workers—just completely bizarre types of thoughts he was having, but he felt that Prozac was helping him to remember what had happened.

So, his psychiatrist immediately jotted down in his notes that he felt that Prozac was the cause for this drastic change in his patient, and recommended to his patient that he come off of the drug. Only two days later did Joseph Wesbecker go into his place of work and he shot 20 people, I believe, which resulted in 8 deaths. He killed 7 co-workers and himself.

When that case went to court, I think Eli Lilly knew that they had to put everything into this case that they had. All stops were pulled. And when the plaintiff finally got permission from the judge to introduce the evidence to the jury about the Oraflex situation with Eli Lilly, that had happened just a few years before, both the plaintiffs and the defendants called for recess.

During that time we now know that a settlement agreement was reached between Lilly and the plaintiffs. But, part of that settlement agreement was that both parties would go back into court, no further evidence would be presented against Lilly, including the Oraflex information that they just received permission to introduce. And that they did.

After adjourning to reach the settlement, they went back into the courtroom and the plaintiffs told the judge that they had no further evidence to introduce, which he thought was very strange because he had just given them permission to do what they had wanted to do from the beginning, which was introduce the Oraflex information. And when the jury went in to make their decision, they of course went without any of the evidence that they needed to hear, and they came back and by a very slim margin found Lilly to be not guilty in this terrible murder/suicide situation.

After that, the way the public found out what happened was that the judge wasn't born yesterday. He figured out what was going on and was irate that his courtroom had been used as a marketing ploy by Eli Lilly—because they, of course, went on national television using this case to say: “Our drugs have been vindicated. Prozac was found not guilty. We have gone head-to-head with our accusers and have been found ‘not guilty’.”

Martin: And this is the so-called Wesbecker verdict?

Dr. Tracy: That is the Wesbecker verdict.

And they're still using it today, as evidence that there's no problem with their drug Prozac, even though it cost them about \$50 million dollars. That is what investigators have

determined the amount was. Both sides have refused to disclose the amount, but in some court documents involving divorce of some of the individual plaintiffs, figures had to be disclosed. And that's an approximate figure, that it is close to \$50 million dollars that Eli Lilly paid out.

But you need to understand how beneficial that was to them because there were, approximately, 140 lawsuits waiting in the wings to go to court, at the time this happened. Most of those, if not all of those, were dismissed as the individuals, of course, lost faith that any justice could be found in a courtroom. So, how much did they save on all those cases?

Martin: Are there any law firms you're aware of, currently, who are going head-to-head with Lilly?

Dr. Tracy: Oh, yeah.

Martin: Are there any you could recommend?

Dr. Tracy: Andy Vickery of Vickery & Waldner. The address is: Vickery & Waldner, The American Tower, 2929 Allen Parkway, Suite 2410, Houston, TX 77019; phone: 1-713-526-1100; fax: 1-713-523-5939; email to info@justiceseekers.com and they have a www.justiceseekers.com website.

They were the lead attorneys for Phil Hartman.

Martin: Now, apparently there is a class-action suit that's just been filed against the producers of Ritalin?

Dr. Tracy: So I've heard. I don't know too much about it, but I have heard that.

Martin: Is there anything you care to say about Ritalin while we're on that subject?

Dr. Tracy: Not really. I'd rather just leave Ritalin right out of it. I would include your comment about the class-action suit being filed. The people need to know that. There's a lot out there on Ritalin. I think what people really need to know is about these antidepressants, because they're replacing Ritalin with these antidepressants.

[Editor's note: The class action suit was filed in Texas for fraud and conspiracy in over-promoting the stimulant medication Ritalin (methylphenidate). The suit was filed against Novartis, the Swiss pharmaceutical giant who makes the drug.]

Martin: I was not aware—I read in your book that Prozac multiplies many other medications by 10 times or more! Talking about synergistic effects, that's incredible. I don't know how many people really know about that. That is unbelievably dangerous.

Dr. Tracy: Even doctors seem to be completely unaware.

Martin: Let's go back to Prozac, and the latest antidepressants, and the dangers of people acting-out. What do you want to tell our readers who may have sons or daughters or sisters or brothers—or any family or friends—

on Prozac? What should they look for? What behavioral things should they try to observe? What would you recommend to those people?

Dr. Tracy: First of all, let's point out that Prozac was only the beginning of this serotonin madness, because we also have Zoloft, Paxil, Luvox, Effexor, Serzone, and Celexa, as well as Belbutran or Ziban that's being given to stop smoking, which is far too similar to these drugs. We have all these medications that do increase serotonin.

How do I respond to your question in a nutshell? It took me 425 pages in a very condensed book to explain exactly what it is that you look for, but let's see if we can list just a few things, and are basically what you're told to look for when you're looking to see if they're using illegal drugs.

You look for drastic changes in their personality. You look for irritability. You look for an inability to sleep at night. Nightmares is another thing; nightmares are really critical.

You also look for what is called a beneficial, or what many people look at as a beneficial effect of these drugs. You look for someone who suddenly becomes very happy-go-lucky, in other words, high, too giddy, too exuberant.

You see, when you give these drugs to patients who are shy and bashful, someone might look at that as a beneficial effect of the drug, when in fact it is a sign that the brain is being damaged to the point that the individual is actually becoming high.

The reason why the nightmares are something that should really be watched out for is because when these drugs repress the REM sleep state, which is your dream state, the body forces you into a dream while you're awake, and then the increase in serotonin is producing nightmares and your brain forces you into a dream while you're awake, and it's a nightmare that you begin to act out. That is why, on these drugs, we have mothers who are very caring, loving moms who are killing their children, because their worst nightmare is something terrible happening to their children.

And, so far, about 90% of the moms who are taking the lives of their children are on these medications. They're not on meth (methamphetamines). They're not on cocaine. If they were, it would be headline news. Instead they're on their medications. But what so many people don't know is that most illegal drugs were once considered "safe" medications, "safe and effective" medications. Few people know that PCP was on the market for 7 years before it was pulled, marketed under the name Sernyl, meaning peace or tranquility.

Martin: Pretty scary drug.

Dr. Tracy: Oh, yeah. You won't find a police officer anywhere who wants to run into anybody on PCP.

Martin: No. Just the super-human strength

aspect.

Dr. Tracy: Right. And I have never seen a group of drugs so similar to PCP than these new serotonergic agents that are on the market today. In fact, it was a drug enforcement official who made the first statement that made me start to really look at PCP and the similarity. And he said "Whenever I run into anyone on Prozac, I take several steps back because I never know what to expect out of them." That's exactly what officers say about someone on PCP.

Martin: Is law enforcement being trained, now, about the dangers of these mood-altering antidepressants?

Dr. Tracy: Well, they're being trained just by everyday experience with people who are on these medications, because they see it all the time. In fact, I had an officer tell me, who came to check on a break-in at my home years ago, clear back in '92 or '93, when I mentioned to him that I was researching Prozac, he said: "Oh, Prozac, I rarely investigate a suicide where I don't find Prozac in the medicine cabinet."

Martin: Wow, that's quite a statement.

Dr. Tracy: And I've got a coroner out of Florida who told me that the standard statement when a coroner/investigator walks into an autopsy on a suicide is: "So, have you found the Prozac yet?" When we're hearing these kinds of statements from police officers and coroners, who are the ones who clean-up after one of these tragedies, we better start listening. They're the ones who see it; the doctors don't. The doctors hand out the drugs, but they don't have to go in and clean-up after these tragedies. I know police officers here in Utah, for years, have referred to those on Prozac as "Prozac junkies". I've often said, if you want to learn the truth about these medications, you need to talk to a coroner or you need to talk to a police officer, and get the truth from them.

Martin: Prozac, in your book, doubles cortisol levels. Let's talk about that.

Dr. Tracy: Wow, yes. Let's point out, as we begin to talk about cortisol, that it is the body's version of cortisone, which is a steroid. And we'll show that relationship, because many people are familiar with cortisone and it's effects.

Cortisol has been called the "death hormone", the "stress hormone"; it is the hormone to check to see if the patient is stressed or depressed. They expect to see both when cortisol levels are elevated.

With the Prozac doubling the cortisol level with only one 30 mg dose, you can get an idea of the damage that it can cause in doing that. We have known, for a very long time now, that as cortisone, pregnasone, other types of steroids, were introduced to the market, patients can go psychotic as a result of this increase in steroids, and yet one single 30 mg dose given to an individual who has not taken Prozac

before, and does not take it again, can actually have the cortisol level doubled. It's just mind boggling.

To give you an idea of how damaging that can be, I called an endocrinologist and I said: "Can you tell me how long the human body can possibly tolerate having the cortisol level doubled on a daily basis?"

He gasped for air and said "Oh, my gosh. You can't do that to someone!"

I said "If you could, can you tell me how long the human body could tolerate that type of an effect?"

He said "Well, maybe a month or two, certainly no longer." And then he asked why I would ask such a question.

I said "That's the effect that Prozac has."

And he immediately protested, saying "Oh, no, no. Prozac is a wonderful drug. It doesn't have that kind of effect on cortisol levels."

So I had to give him the study reference, and have him go read it himself, because he had never heard of this. It's tragic because I have just run across all kinds of research by Ray Fuller, who is one of the two developers of Prozac, that he was looking at the effect of this drug on cortisol levels clear back in the '70s.

Martin: Let's talk, for a minute, about the two developers of Prozac. Who are they?

Dr. Tracy: About the only thing I have to say about the two developers is that I do know where they will, most likely, spend eternity.

Martin: With a drug of this magnitude, and so many people on it, I have to immediately think the worst, in my paranoid thinking, and immediately jump to: Ok, are they CIA? If they're not CIA, who are they? Who are they working for? Who's paying them, other than the pharmaceutical companies? Who's behind them? Who signs their paycheck? Those are the questions I want to know.

Dr. Tracy: One thing we should say, as part of your inquiry of the developers, is to point out that Dr. Candice Pert, who was one of the two developers of the serotonin binding process which made all these drugs possible, came out in *TIME* magazine in October 1997 and said that she was alarmed at the monsters that she had created. She went on to explain how tragic she felt this whole situation is that exists in our country today, with the use of these drugs. She now sits on the Advisory Board for The International Coalition for Drug Awareness, which I head.

Martin: Let's talk about that for a moment. What is the purpose of your organization?

Dr. Tracy: The purpose of the organization is to alert the public to problems with various prescription drugs. We started with these medications. We want to expand to include many others. Then the patients will begin to get some idea of what we know about these

medications, with some of the latest research and information coming out, because we've basically been turned into one, big, clinical lab experiment, the way the drugs are being introduced to the market, so rapidly, with so little research being done on them.

Then, I think it's important for the guinea pigs to become aware of what we're learning from their own input. **Prescription drugs are one of the leading causes of death in America. It is, according to their own figures, the third leading cause of death in this country today!**

We lose 200,000 people a year to prescription drugs—anyway, that's the figure that they admit to—while, on the other hand, between 15,000 to 20,000 people are lost to illegal drugs. Because of that, we felt that it was really important to start addressing the third leading cause of death, because no one was.

Partnership For A Drug-Free America wouldn't address it, and we learned that the most likely reasons why is because much of their funding comes from the pharmaceutical companies. Sometimes I wonder if the whole drug war, that we see out there against the illegal drugs, was created just to divert attention, and to get rid of competition for the pharmaceutical companies.

[Editor's note: And don't forget the biggie: some aspects of our government ARE IN the drug business to generate revenue for covert projects while assisting with the New World Order agenda item mandating the breaking down of society. This drug business was "artistically" depicted in the movie Air America and sort-of exposed in the Ollie North hearings. The so-called "war on drugs" hides the machinery in place to crush any outside competition to that lucrative business enterprise while giving the public relations impression of an effort working to eliminate drugs from our streets. Meanwhile we have Prozac and its clones introduced to "legally" bring down a much larger group of society who may not be drawn to the illegal drugs on the streets to get the job done.]

Martin: Sure, it's a big distraction.

What is CRF (corticotropin-releasing factor)? Is that important at all?

Dr. Tracy: It is, in the fact that it does cause a release of cortisol. But there is a whole chain of reactions that get you to that point. And it's the stimulation of the hypothalamus, pituitary, adrenal axis that does produce that effect. So that is just how the drugs work by providing the stimulus to get you to the point that the cortisol is released. The end result is what is significant; that huge increase in cortisol is so damaging, both physically and mentally.

Martin: On the front of your book you have a whole string of names: Prozac, Zoloft, Paxil, etc., and it almost begs the question that—it's almost like a "sleight-of-hand" trick.

They keep throwing new ones at us, in the hopes that no one is paying attention, and that includes the doctors. And, of course, the doctors are being kept in the dark because what they're being fed is the very information that the pharmaceutical companies want them to have. So, regardless of how bad Prozac is, the strategy seems to be: "We're going to throw ten more at you, just like it, under different names, under a different cover, and before you can realize what's going on, there will be ten more behind that!"

Dr. Tracy: Right. And that frightens me so much. I cannot believe how many doctors are telling patients, who walk into their office saying "I don't want Prozac or anything like it" that these other Prozac clones, they tell them, are nothing like Prozac; and yet, they're basically Prozac coming out in stronger and stronger forms, under different names. Celexa, the newest one on the market, scares me to death. I held my breath for years, hoping that they would never get that one approved.

Martin: And what is Celexa?

Dr. Tracy: It's a serotonin reuptake inhibitor, just like Prozac. But what is so frightening about Celexa is it's extremely strong effect upon increasing serotonin, much stronger than any of the others. Paxil is probably right behind it, a very, very strong effect.

And yet, these drugs are marketed on afternoon television as if they're just the greatest thing since apple pie. I mean, with Paxil we're told that we "will come into life". **I'd love to do a commercial for them and point out that it's the AFTER-life you're coming into with Paxil!** The drug is deadly, so damaging.

I have several cases of young boys who, within days on Paxil, have brutally murdered family members, very brutal cases; one where a young man stabbed his grandmother 61 times, then jumped into a car and rammed it into a cement abutment on a bridge, or something like that, trying to kill himself. Just really tragic situations. And that was only 5 days of taking Paxil.

Martin: To date, have there been any legal defenses put forward that the drugs were the CAUSE of the crime?

Dr. Tracy: Oh, yeah.

Martin: And what has been the result of those cases?

Dr. Tracy: Tragically, the drug companies have become very much a part of those cases, as well, sticking their noses into criminal proceedings and helping prosecutors to put these individuals into prison so that their drugs would not be held accountable for what was happening. This is because, if their drugs are found to be guilty, rather than the individual, then they end up facing lawsuits.

So, because of that, they have actually—Lilly, early on, told doctors that if they were sued for prescribing Prozac, using their

guidelines, that they would come in and help to defend them. So, it's tragic to see how individuals have had to fight so hard to show that this is what has happened to them.

For instance, put yourself in the place of one of the victims of these drugs, who has done something so completely and horribly out of character, as killing someone who they loved. If there was someone at work who was slipping LSD or PCP into your food every day, or your drinks every day, unbeknown to you, and after several months of doing that you ended up killing your family, who's accountable?

Martin: Theoretically, it SHOULD open a whole new branch of law, and a whole new legal defense.

Dr. Tracy: That's right.

Martin: Not by reason of insanity.

Dr. Tracy: Involuntary intoxication.

Martin: But by reason of DRUG INDUCED INSANITY.

Dr. Tracy: Right.

Martin: You could call it the Serotonin Defense. *(laughter)*

Dr. Tracy: Yeah. *(laughter)*

Martin: I'm amazed that we don't hear more about this.

Dr. Tracy: It IS happening. I've been testifying on the cases for 8 years, but as I said, it is very difficult to fight when you've got the drug companies that—I've gotten a report that they've even sent attorneys in to help the prosecutors. They do provide them information in the cases, to help fight these individuals. And it's really tragic.

There have been quite a few cases in the last couple of years, finally, where we have seen people who have been acquitted and/or people who have just been put on probation for instances where death was actually a part of the case—drug-induced murder. So, it IS looking up. How a patient ever puts their life back together again, when someone has done this to them, I don't know. I don't think anyone could possibly give them a punishment that is worse than what they have already gone through.

Martin: Just having to remain living is punishment enough.

Dr. Tracy: Yes, knowing what someone has chemically induced you to do that is so completely and totally out of character from anything you have ever done in your life, have ever conceived of doing, such is a tragedy.

Martin: Let's talk, for just a minute—you mention in your book Aldous Huxley and his *Brave New World*. As an American society, starting with the '60s, and its just gone on from there, we are a culture, more than any other culture, that reaches for a bottle of pills for that "quick fix".

Dr. Tracy: That's why you will see the statement at the top of my book that says "TURNING THE '90S UPSIDE DOWN",

because we're reliving the '60s. We're using the same type of drug, without even realizing it, and it's coming from our family doctors, people who we trust, and what we are seeing is, basically, what we saw then, and yet we have not yet woken-up to it. We have no idea how extensive the damage will be—not just to individuals, but to society as a whole—and the cost is beyond anything we can conceive at this point.

Martin: In your mind, what are the key issues about these pharmaceuticals that are still being avoided by the mainstream media?

Dr. Tracy: The key issues?

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Tracy: Practically all of it! *(laughter)*

Martin: I'm trying to get into a summary portion here, where we can round-up some big concepts, closing thoughts, food for thought, that kind of thing.

Dr. Tracy: The media is basically ignoring this issue altogether. The last few months there has been some new information that has come out, and I have to applaud the media for finally addressing these issues. They are beginning to address murder, violence, and suicide. They're beginning to address the damaging effects, such as tardive dyskinesia. *[Editor's note: Technically speaking, this is an impairment of voluntary movement resulting in fragmentary or incomplete movements and/or involuntary and uncontrollable muscle twitches or contractions. In the recent 20/20 television segment on these SSRI drugs, a person who exhibited these symptoms looked like a puppet whose arms and legs were being violently jerked about by a deranged puppeteer. The shaking of Parkinson's disease, which we see Janet Reno exhibiting more and more these days, is somewhat similar but very, very mild in comparison to the range of spasmodic motions endured by those who have tardive dyskinesia. Though the person who was interviewed with this on 20/20 was relatively young and quickly got off the SSRI drug she was taking once the symptoms manifested, it was expected she would have to contend with this condition for the rest of her life! One can but hope that some who practice the True Healing Arts will find a way to surmount that dismal expectation and return persons such as this lady to good health.]*

They're beginning to address the withdrawal associated with these drugs, which is beyond anything I've ever seen with any drug before. So, at least they're addressing a few issues.

Divorce is something that has totally been left out of the picture, which is bad, because this dissolving of relationships probably affects more people than just about any of the other effects of these drugs. Relationships are the fiber of our society, and when you see families being broken-up, to me that is possibly one of the most critical issues with these drugs that's being ignored. Also being ignored is the fact

that patients who are on these medications generally leave their religion. So, we're ending-up with a society that is without the bond of family, and without the guidance of religious beliefs.

Martin: That sounds like the *Communist Manifesto* all over again.

Dr. Tracy: Well, they said that they would destroy us from within. What did they mean? Did they mean from within our own bodies?

Martin: It certainly seems like they're very successful, doesn't it?

Dr. Tracy: It certainly does. What I have seen happen to our society in the last 10-12 years is just overwhelming. I have seen more death, more bloodshed in the last 10 years to last me a lifetime, an eternity. If people saw what I see every day, you would have every individual in this country doing everything they could to stop the flow of these drugs.

Martin: What made *The Boston Globe* step forward, I wonder?

Dr. Tracy: Very good question.

Generally speaking, it is so tragic that we seem to have to wait until it affects us, so close to home, before we do anything.

Martin: I think that's the nature of human. It seems to be.

Dr. Tracy: Right.

Martin: Wait until it reaches a crisis. Wait until it affects our pocketbooks.

Dr. Tracy: And it is, that's just it. We don't understand how much we're being affected by these drugs, whether we're using them or not, because I don't care where you go every day, you could be in danger of someone going off the deep end on one of these drugs and going on a shooting spree, or deciding to ram your car with theirs, or you could be sitting in your own home, while your own neighbor, who's on these drugs, runs through your front door and kills your family, and then kills themselves. We've had several situations already where that has happened.

And beyond the violence, what is affecting people the most, that they seem to be unaware of, is the very nasty individual who you get on the other end of the phone line when you're trying to resolve an issue over a bill, or something that has been a mistake, or situations where you're being over-billed—all because somebody can't think straight on these drugs, who's working for the company that you're dealing with—or lawmakers on the medication who, in their delusions, are passing laws or supporting laws or changing laws that are going to negatively affect you.

Martin: I would think that the Justice Department, and all of the judges in the country, should have a bulletin put out to all of them informing them of these facts about these drugs, so that they could look in their courtrooms, as cases come up, for any correlations.

Dr. Tracy: True. In order for there to be

fair judgement, that should be the case. But we don't even know how many judges might be on these drugs!

Martin: That's right.

Dr. Tracy: Another area that is affecting society is the large number of bankruptcies being filed by people who go manic on these drugs, because part of mania is "wild spending"; some of these people go through half-a-million dollars without blinking an eye. And they will borrow money from friends and relatives to do that. They stop at nothing to get the funds, to spend like crazy, on wild ideas, that they wonder where on Earth did they come from when they get off the drug. So, there's the bankruptcies.

There's also the high insurance rate. There's the high taxes. The insurance rates, of course, are going up because of accidents that happen because of the drugs, poor judgement. Also, the number of accidents from cars that may have been put together by someone who's on the drugs when they do the work. You've got to remember that these drugs have amnesia listed as one of the frequent side-effects. And if someone is putting a car together, and they're suffering from amnesia, you may have some very critical parts that are not being included in the car, or in that airplane, or in that bus, or truck. And that could cost you your life, or, as I said, cost you increased insurance rates because of the increased number of accidents, due to things such as that.

And beyond that, you also have higher taxes because of the increased number of people going to prison for these drugs, and also the increases in Medi-Care payments or disability payments, from people who end-up disabled from the damage caused by the drugs. I know, I just recently testified in a pre-trial for a young man who ended-up taking a plea bargain; while on Paxil he attacked someone. And, actually, when you look at what happened, his reason for attacking him was not out-of-line for someone who wasn't on medication, but in this fight that he had with this individual, he bit the man's ear and a piece of the ear was bitten off, and could not be reattached. So, that made it a worse offense than if he almost beat him to death with a baseball bat, or something. He ended-up having to take a plea bargain. He will spend 8 years in prison for that. What's that going to cost the public? This is a kid with a 3.8 grade-point average, who had never been in any kind of trouble with the law before. It will cost us, at least, half a million dollars to keep him in prison, now, for the next 8 years, not to mention the productivity that we've lost from him, as he's locked in prison.

Now, that's just one case; multiply that by thousands, because we know, according to Yale, that 8% of those going into psychiatric hospitals today are there as a direct result of going psychotic on one of these medications,

one of these anti-depressants.

Martin: Did you say 8%?

Dr. Tracy: 8%. Now, according to the figures I've seen, that comes out to be 150,000 people a year going into psych wards because they've gone psychotic, and that's just the psychoses produced by the drugs.

Martin: Gone psychotic over an anti-depressant drug.

Dr. Tracy: Right. How many more didn't make it into a psychiatric hospital, who ended-up going psychotic and doing something for which they were thrown into jail, or because of which they ended-up dead? We don't know how many more thousands of them there are, but we've got an idea that it's got to be pretty high.

If you look at that one case of this young man who's going to spend 8 years in prison and cost us that much money, multiply that by the thousands of others out there, and you've got some idea of the increase in costs this is giving all of us.

And we might point out, also, that Mike Tyson only ended-up with a fine; he was on Zoloft when he bit somebody's ear completely off.

Martin: I was just going to ask you. I was just thinking about him.

Dr. Tracy: The biting is a very common effect of the increase of serotonin; the clenching of the jaw, that tightening of the muscles. We have a case of a woman, a Berkeley professor who I mention in my book, who, after a month on Prozac, and having the cravings for alcohol that come with it, bit her mother to death. I believe it was 21 chunks of flesh that she took out of her mother. The mother did die from it. This was a Berkeley professor, a woman, committing such an incredibly violent act, after a month on Prozac.

And, perhaps, one thing that we should go into is the cravings for alcohol, because that is something that is being ignored. That's the first thing I saw with these drugs. Sitting in the middle of Utah, surrounded by tea-drinking Mormons, perhaps this is why it stood out like a sore thumb here, where it may not have somewhere else. But I saw people who had never drank in their lives, becoming alcoholics overnight, and the only thing that they all had in common was a prescription for Prozac.

When you go into the research that we have on serotonin, and its effects on blood sugar, you begin to understand how these drugs are causing the craving for the alcohol, which I believe is a drastic drop in blood-sugar levels that is producing this craving for the alcohol. But the mixture of the alcohol with the Prozac, or the Zoloft, or the Paxil, can produce psychoses even faster than just taking the drug alone.

So, it's causing an extremely dangerous situation when it's producing these cravings for

alcohol. Princes Di's driver is, possibly, the most visible case that we have seen of this. His blood alcohol content was 3-4 times the legal limit, and the minute I heard that, I said "you've got a driver on Prozac" and a week later they said "we've got a driver on Prozac". When you see such overwhelming compulsions to drink, you see them consume huge amounts of alcohol, you also see them consume small amounts of alcohol, but the level goes way up. So we do know, from most cases, we can see that there is an effect of the drug magnifying, or magnifying the effect of the alcohol, or impairing the metabolism of the alcohol, so that you're getting high levels, high alcohol blood levels from that.

Martin: Our reading audience is fairly proactive. What would you recommend that people do, actually do? If they could do one thing, one act, what would you suggest that they do to help?

Dr. Tracy: I believe that the most important thing to do is to educate everyone you can, any way you can. Certainly, getting the information to those who are making decisions in this country is important. But everyone is being affected by these drugs.

You will be surprised, as you begin to ask, how many people you know are on these medications. It is extremely important to educate the public to help them to understand that they have been lied to about these drugs, that they have been lied to about the whole serotonin issue.

That is why I wrote my book [*PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? Ordering information is nearby*]. I knew that I would not be able to reach people individually, for much longer, because there's only one of me and I was definitely running out of the time that I needed to eat and sleep, and still educate as many people as had questions; so I had to write the book to, basically, clone myself to get the information to more individuals.

So, I would encourage people to get the information in the book to others. Get our website [www.drugawareness.org] out to others, so that they will be informed, and please inform us of any bizarre situations in your own areas that involve these drugs, so that we can help the families, and so that people will know when these drugs are involved in these cases, because one of the hardest things that I do is to follow-up on these cases to find out which drug was involved in which incident. And if we're not made aware of those incidents, we don't know. There are so many at this point that they're not being carried from one newspaper to another, like they used to be. There's just too many.

Martin: I think we've pretty well covered it. Do you have what would amount to a closing statement or some final thoughts?

Dr. Tracy: I guess all I could say, in closing, is: This is the most subtle, and


diabolically horrifying situation this country has ever faced. We are in the middle of the worst drug problem we've ever seen. And if we don't wake-up to it, and wake-up to it quickly, we will see blood run in our streets in America, even more than what we're seeing today. We're talking about safe schools—we've just got to talk about a safe society, period, safe homes. As long as someone has healthy brain function, normal brain function, they tend to

make correct choices. I really believe that people will choose good. I have faith in my fellow human beings.

But, when the brain is altered, when the brain is damaged, the individual is no longer capable of doing that. We need to understand that anything that we are doing to damage our brain is creating chaos, and tragedy, and violence in our society. It's just long past time for us to understand this very, very critical issue

in our lives.

Martin: That's perfect. Thank you so much for taking the time. I think that you'll find that this will get out and be read by a lot of people, and it will be helpful. Again, my deepest thanks and full support to you. Thank you so much.

[Editor's note: Dr. Ann Blake Tracy's web address is members.aol.com/atracypd with a www.drugawareness.org related site.] 

PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?

Ann Blake Tracy, Ph.D.

"PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? is an incredible compilation of medical data that will lay the groundwork to educate other professionals and the general public about the new SSRI antidepressants—Prozac, Zoloft, Paxil, Luvox, Effexor and Serzone." —Jeff Wise, psychologist, Salt Lake County Drug and Alcohol Abuse

"In 15 years of reading books on drugs I have never read a book with more information or so well documented as PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?" —Dr. Kevin Millet, Bountiful, UT

"As I lecture to physicians nationwide on the medical use of psychoactive drugs, PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? always accompanies me in my briefcase." —Dr. Bruce Woolley, neuropsychopharmacologist, Brigham Young Univ.

"I found PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? fascinating reading and the most complete analysis of the various factors pertaining to the Prozac controversy." —Attorney Donald Sokol, Susanville, CA

"PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? literally saved my life, and if I'd known about it a year earlier, could have saved me untold grief and agony as well. It is the only collated, comprehensive source I know of for this information.... This book described everything that had happened to me in great detail, gave scientific reasons why it happened, backed it all up with solid research, included testimonials from hundreds of others in the same

situation; it immaculately details, explains, and refers one to the latest research on a whole hornet's nest of 'atypical' side- and/or after-effects from the use of these antidepressants. It also contains information on how to reduce the severity of problems encountered while starting on or going off these meds." —Nick Jameson, Prozac patient

"Magnificent! This text is a monument to Ann Tracy's tenacity and love for her fellow human beings." —Dr. Paul Kennedy, N.J.

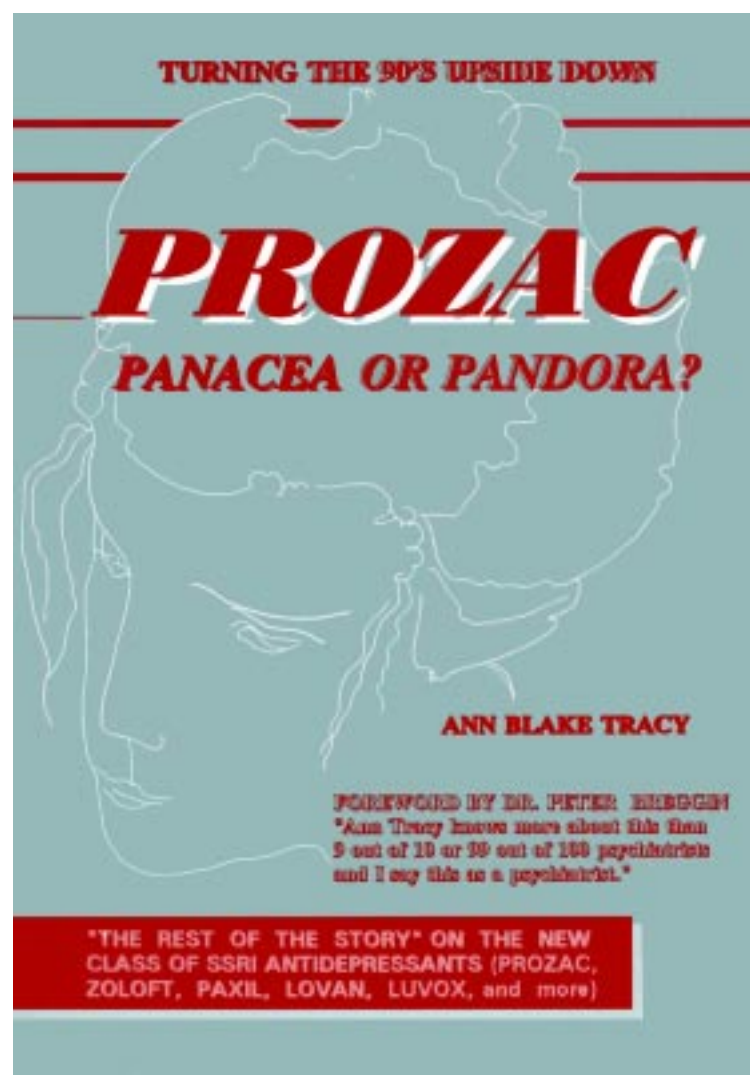
"PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? has not left one question about these drugs unanswered! Ann Tracy has covered them all." —Margaret McCaffery, N.Y. (lost her daughter, a neurosurgeon, in a Prozac suicide)

"The work Dr. Ann Blake Tracy is doing is very important and she is truly a heroine." —Dr. Candace Pert, Washington D.C, one of the two developers of the serotonin binding process which made possible the development of the serotonergic drugs. (Dr. Pert has boldly stated, speaking of these serotonergic medications: "I am alarmed at the monsters I created!")

Book: PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? (424 pages - \$19.95)

Audio Tape: "Help! I Can't Get Off My Antidepressants!"
(1 1/2 hr - \$9.95)

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
(Please see Catalog Insert for ordering information.)



Are You Ready For All That May Cross Your Path?

6/21/00 SOLTEC

Good evening, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious "Toniose" Soltec, come in the Radiant Light of *The One Light*—Creator Source. Be at peace.

Allow for the message to come at its own pace. There are great efforts being made by those dark entities who do not wish this type of message to go forward. Keep the Light of Creator Source about you at all times, and be not hesitant to call upon the Lighted Brotherhood for protection. The call from a sincere, petitioning heart is always responded to. Again, be at peace.

As the current play continues to unfold, you ones will find yourselves being bombarded with one atrocity of "justice" after another. You are seeing and will continue to witness a systematic tearing down of your basic rights and freedoms. The illusion you now live in is fast crumbling, and the harsher "reality" of the actual plans which the so-called "elite" have laid out will soon become more and more evident and blatant as they play their "trump cards".

Many a great skeptic will find their stomach churning as they suddenly become aware of what is going on and realize they have been "hiding" from acceptance of all the clues that have been present for quite some time now. This sort of "slap in the face" awakening is not pleasant, and many will become quite despondent as the larger picture comes into their conscious awareness.

This is the greater reason we have placed so many of you who are Ground Crew all over the globe. When the ones you have come to assist are in their time of great confusion and near shutdown (emotionally and analytically) is when you each will begin to understand that you have been prepared for these events and that you have a duty/responsibility to offer a helping hand to these ones.

The forthcoming events will not likely throw the majority of you who are of Ground Crew into a state of shock because you have been aware of the various planned depopulation

efforts of these quite insane power-brokers for some time now. No, shock will not be your response. But annoyance, anger and such may very well be your response! If so, quickly allow these to pass through your experience, for it will do little good to remain in such a state.

You will not have a tendency to shut down like the ones who have been jolted awake as the claws of the beast are clenching their throats and staring them directly in the face. These ones will need your strength, your certainty, and your wisdom.

They will NOT need the "I tried to warn you!" or the "I told you so!" type of response. This will be your opportunity to shine forth your INNER LIGHT so that your brethren will have the opportunity to see that there is HOPE and that there is a solution to be recognized.

You each will be given to know what to do if and when such situations present themselves. Call upon the Lighted Brotherhood for assistance. Call upon Creator Source—*The One Light*—for Guidance. EXPECT an answer and follow your "gut" feelings and intuitions.

Remember, always, that MANY will reject your offers at first, for they will be in shock. Many will, at first, lash out against anyone and everyone. These are the ones who are the Lighted souls who internally are reacting to an inner sense of recognition that they have (once again) fallen for the Adversary's "lullabies"—only to wake-up and find that they have been living in a world of lies. These are the ones in whom we are most interested, for they are the ones who have the greatest potential for

stepping out of their ignorance and adapting to the reality of their situation, and thus adding to the net positive energy of the planet.

Be always kind to the ones who cross your path—especially the ones who seem the most hostile toward The Truth you bear—for these are the ones who, indeed, most need the message you carry. Harbor NO ill feeling for these ones. Let their attacks pass quickly away from your experience, and be quick to again offer assistance when the opportunity comes to do so. Set the ego reactions of the physical aside, for in times of great confusion once rational persons can become quite irrational and thus dangerous, and what once may have caused a minor squabble could result in the premature ending of your present Earthly experience.

Never underestimate the power of kindness. A kind act taken from a position of compassion will do wonders for a confused and frightened individual. Show these ones that they are still very much cared for and that the challenges they face are for their ultimate growth as an individual—and that God NEVER gives them more than they can handle.

Remember these words for yourself as well! There will be truly challenging times for ALL ones experiencing on the planet. This message will not be new to many of you, but we see that there are many wanting

to know what their purpose is in the larger play at hand. Your purpose will be, in general, to help others to help themselves. Perhaps you will be the one who simply offers a smile as you hand someone a bowl of soup. The smile may, in turn, help ones realize they have value and there is hope.

The Lightworker's role is often the quiet, unassuming position of humility and service to others. The smallest actions of kindness offered without expectation of reciprocation are often the most impacting and helpful to ones who are in a state of emotional crisis.

Stand firm in your own convictions. But be quick to discern the appropriateness and timing of what you have to offer. Again, the kind words of encouragement will go much further than the sermon of "I told you so" in times of crisis.

You EACH have much to contribute to the whole of Creation. You each have talents, abilities, and skills that can instill in others a sense of confidence and certainty that survival

**MOST OF ALL—AT ALL TIMES
KEEP THE LIGHT OF CREATOR
SOURCE AROUND YOU AND
AROUND THOSE WITH WHOM YOU
COME IN CONTACT.**

**This will help you to stay centered
(balanced) and thus more easily
recognize the Guidance offered. It will
also have a calming effect on those
around you and help to keep away
those who are of dark intent—both
physical and non-physical.**

is possible as long as everyone contributes their unique gifts when the situation warrants same.

Prepare for the coming times not with anxiety, but rather with anticipation. Approach any challenging situation with a sense of knowing that the answers will present themselves to you, and that by keeping calm and keeping your frequency up, you will be able to connect with Higher Guidance and find solutions to *ANY* problem with which you may be faced.

Sometimes the solution may come through a small child who many would rather ignore than take the time to listen to. Other times an answer may come in the form of a strong personal intuition that strikes you and you “just know” what is the right thing to do. Be flexible in your thinking and you will not be likely to miss the solution when it is presented to you.

MOST OF ALL—AT ALL TIMES KEEP THE LIGHT OF CREATOR SOURCE AROUND YOU AND AROUND THOSE WITH WHOM YOU COME IN CONTACT.

This will help you to stay centered (balanced) and thus more easily recognize the Guidance offered. It will also have a calming effect on those around you and help to keep away those who are of dark intent—both physical and non-physical.

There is no easy way to emphasize the importance of the subject we are discussing here without it sounding like “doom and gloom”. Offering a picture that evokes thoughts, ideas, and (most importantly) cognitive understanding of the intent of our message is how we of the Lighted Realms of Creation operate. We are quite careful NOT to usurp your free will by saying that you **MUST** do this or that. We offer to you, through this forum, general answers that will hopefully spark within you each a greater awareness of your **TRUE** self.

If you desire greater personal counsel from your Guides or from any others of We of the Lighted Realms of Creation, then please consider that **YOU EACH** have the ability to go within and establish a conscious connection to Source—Creator God. You need no special tools or training. **All that is truly needed is a strong conviction supported by a clearly focused question, asked with sincerity of the heart, and an expectation that an answer WILL be given.**

Please re-read the last sentence until you truly understand for yourself what it means. Get a dictionary out; look-up the definitions of “conviction” and “sincerity”.

You each are children of God, and you each have the innate ability to establish an inner, conscious connection with The One who created you—Father/Mother Source. Learn to recognize this connection. It is free. There are no price tags, conditions, or

penalties for establishing and using your ever-present connection to Creator Source. In fact, it is more-or-less expected that you will cause conditions (challenges) for yourself so as to bring about a desire/need for, and thus recognition of, this very connection. (This is a more general way of saying that there are no atheists in a warzone foxhole.)

We who come to you in this forum are well aware of the many needs, desires, and “complications” you ones are faced with from day to day. We offer the following as a means for consciously strengthening your inner connection to Source:

Set aside as little as 30 minutes a week and find a quiet place.

First, get a clear question formulated in your mind that you would like to have the answer to and write it on a piece of paper.

Next, call upon the Light of Creator Source and the Lighted Brotherhood for protection and guidance.

Next, write out all of the reasons you feel this question is so important.

Next, write out how you expect that the answer to this question will change your life and your understanding about self or the world you live in.

Now, re-read your original question and see if there is perhaps a better question to ask. If so, write it down and start the process over again, starting with calling upon the Light of Creator Source and the Lighted Brotherhood for protection and guidance.

If the question still stands as the foremost question you can possibly ask, sit quietly and expect the answer to present itself to you. The answer may come in many forms—a thought, an idea, an image (or series of images), and so forth. If the answer is not immediate in the coming, be patient, for it

WILL come.

Re-read your question and the reasons for asking it and the expectations you have. Write down any other thoughts you may have as they present themselves to you.

Write down how you think, let’s say, Hatonn (or Sananda, Germain, Michael, etc.) would respond to this question if it were posed to them. Just write whatever comes to mind, even if it does not make sense to you.


If you follow these steps conscientiously, you will be well on your way to finding your own answers, and we of the Lighted Realms will find great reason to rejoice, for you will also be well on your way to a clearer sense of your innate personal connection to and through Creator Source. You will have taken a great step forward in your ability to help yourself and others, and thus increase your awareness of the nature of your true purpose in the experience at hand.

There is much said here that will help the diligent student to become a great Wayshower, Lightbearer, and Teacher. Take not lightly these words, for the ways of the soul are not complicated, mystical, or mysterious.

Once you **CONSCIOUSLY** recognize your inner connection to Source, you will wonder how you could have ever missed it all these years. **YOU EACH CAN AND DO USE YOUR CONNECTION TO SOURCE ON A MOMENT BY MOMENT BASIS.** Without it you would not have consciousness, let alone reasoning.

May your endeavors forever be toward finding the greatest Truth along the Lighted journeys of your soul.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec. I come in, and I am of, *The One Light—Creator Source, God.*

Blessing and peace to you all! Salu. 

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires.
For example:



\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call 1-877-280-2866 for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

Revealing Article About Phoenix Institute Directors: Paying Back *What* Debt?

Editor's note: Like icing on a cake, it is too bad that the following most remarkable and revealing article was not brought to our attention in time for inclusion in a special report titled "The Curious Case Of Dave Overton's Gold And The Phoenix Institute" starting on page 16 of last month's issue of The SPECTRUM.

The "icing" is the following article, which is from the March 27, 2000 edition of the Mindanao TIMES (in the Philippines) and offers some very, very intriguing information for those who read with objectivity, discernment, and understanding—and may have a personal or financial interest in the subject under discussion.

As was stated in the Editor's note introducing last month's special report herein on Dave Overton's gold and the Phoenix Institute, the following information will likewise be of no particular interest to some of our newer readers. However, it could be of GREAT interest to those longtime readers and supporters who are acutely aware of the history and events surrounding the formation of this newspaper—which came into existence exactly because of the shady shenanigans which were pulled on those of us who previously WERE the CONTACT newspaper, by the primary ones mentioned below as responsible for the Phoenix Institute and, according to the TIMES article, are: "here in Davao City to transact his [E.J. Ekker] business and pay some debts to his former employer.... He and his wife Doris, both of Tehachapi, California, first arrived here in the Philippines in August 1998 allegedly to look for money to repay their debts to the Nevada corporation Phoenix Institute...."

Just what debts might those be? Just what inferred condition might the Phoenix Institute be in which requires such need for repayment of said debts? Just what happened to all the funds/gold supposedly entrusted to the Phoenix Institute by well-meaning investors?

The correct answers to those (and other, related) questions about the solvency of the Phoenix Institute are perhaps why all such inquiries (especially by ones with large financial holdings entrusted to the Phoenix

Institute) have routinely gotten evasive answers. We will leave it up to the perceptive reader to read between the lines and connect the dots which point to The Truth.

We here at The SPECTRUM certainly concur with the general picture painted in this outlay and we praise whatever thorough research and investigatory machinery was utilized by Mr. Mitchel R. Confesor (How about that name?!) of the Mindanao TIMES in order to assemble a report of such high journalistic quality—especially considering the complexity and out-of-the-ordinary nature of the subject.

(See the www.contactnews10.com website, which is operated by a private archiving consortium that has been under almost constant attack by those who do not wish The Truth to remain available for scrutiny, for details of the clash which birthed this newspaper—in the final three issues of "our" CONTACT, for the dates of 3/15/99, 3/22/99, and 3/26/99. Data from the 3/15/99 issue is even referred to below.)

Remember that this is the time of the Great Awakening—when The Truth shall be revealed in ALL areas. For ones who supported the stated mission of the Phoenix Institute with integrity and generosity, there is much food for thought in what you are about to read.

3/27/00 MITCHEL R. CONFESOR

**US \$250-BILLION
"GOLD" DEAL IN DAVAO
CIA, Peruvian Account Mired
With Sect Members, Lawyers**

Davao City has just become a playing ground of international intrigue as an American national with ties to the United States' premier spy agency is currently wooing Davaoños in a business transaction involving a U.S. \$1,000 "gold" certificate issued by Peru in 1875.

E.J. Ekker, a Californian who formerly works for a Nevada-based publication agency, allegedly has in his possession this Peruvian "gold" certificate with a 125-year accrued interest originally owned by a former agent of the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency way back

when ex-U.S. President George Bush was CIA director between 1976 to 1979.

Ekker, who is now affiliated with the *CONTACT* newspaper after his stint as proofreader of the *Phoenix Journals*, is said to be here in Davao City to transact his business and pay some debts to his former employer through the enticement of a U.S. \$250-billion account.

He and his wife Doris, both of Tehachapi, California, first arrived here in the Philippines in August 1998, allegedly to look for money to repay their debts to the Nevada corporation Phoenix Institute, which had been designed to provide funding for its journals and other projects.

The "gold" certificate, which has now reportedly ballooned to billions of dollars, was originally acquired by the late CIA operative Russell Herman, and was later used as a "Superfund" to help Bush's candidacy for the White House.

"GRANDFATHERED"

Under the *Monroe Doctrine*, the U.S. assumed Peru's debt—along with those of many other countries—to persuade them to stay out of World War I, which began in 1914 and ended in 1918.

Some gold certificates, like those later acquired by Herman, eventually became a debt against the U.S. Treasury.

Later, the U.S. Federal Reserve Bank assumed all debts against the U.S. Treasury, including payment to the Herman gold certificate.

Herman's treasure was then "grandfathered" with its accrued interest to 1875, and if paid in full today in the year 2000, would reportedly bring down U.S. federal reserves to its knees.

When this certificate was presented to Bush in the late 1970s when he was then CIA director, he being Herman's ultimate superior, the money in it was reportedly used as a "Superfund" to finance his campaign for the Oval Office.

It was learned that Herman was able to apportion his share of the gold to his wife Katherine and grandmother V.K. Durham [actually these are the same person utilizing, at different times, three different names: Katherine, V.K. Durham, and Grandma] who both took 52 percent, which reportedly amounted to a whopping U.S. \$10 billion.

The remaining 48 percent went to Herman's good friend Rick Martin, reportedly of the *CONTACT* staff. Sources bared that Herman was later killed by rogue CIA agents.

EKKER'S TREK

Martin promptly placed his financial asset under the control of another Nevada-based group, the Global Alliance Investment

Association, which later became an affiliate of the Phoenix Institute.


A few months later, particularly on August 11, 1998, the Ekker couple, Martin, and their colleague Charles Neil arrived here in the Philippines.

The quartet reportedly wanted to establish a worldwide gold banking system and in the process raise funds to finance *CONTACT*. But a falling-out sparked among the group as Martin and Neil accused the Ekkers of overspending and financial manipulation.

Both of whom are California natives, Martin and Neil returned to Tehachapi early last year, specifically on February 19, 1999. Martin's account of their Philippine-Malaysia journey is recorded in *CONTACT*'s March 15, 1999 issue. *CONTACT* editor-in-chief Edwin Young implied that the CIA's influence was evident in E.J. Ekker's agenda and the latter's dealings with various nations, including here in this country.

"Rick and Charles did NOT abruptly return from the Philippines for the reasons circulated

by e-mail and fax postings by Doris and E.J. Ekker," wrote Young. The two, Young added, "returned in disgust because of what they had been witnessing for some time, and finally confronted: a dark energy presence operating through the remaining members of that working team."

The *TIMES* learned that Ekker and his people here in Davao City have even tapped the services of some members of a religious sect, and have also attempted, but failed, to tap the services of a law firm. 

Are Fed & Treasury Manipulating Gold For Gain Of Few?

Editor's note: The following is extremely important and insightful information for all of you who (1) are curious about the actual questionable state of our nation's gold reserves, (2) are wondering about the artificial suppression of gold prices, and (3) have your suspicions about the likely crooks-in-high-places behind such damaging shenanigans.

Look at the powerful stated credentials of several of the Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee members and KNOW that there are some very experienced people efforting to protect a fundamental building block of this nation's (and the world's) economic health.

Quoting from a letter from the Secretary of this courageous Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee at the time of the publication of the earlier of the two Open Letters shared below, we read:

"Dear Friend of GATA and Gold:

"Here's the text of GATA's two-page advertisement to be published Thursday, December 9, 1999 in Roll Call, the weekly newspaper that covers the Congress of the United States and is considered the best-read publication at the U.S. Capitol.

"We're very excited about this, hopeful of making a big impact, and mobilizing the gold

industry and gold's friends, and deeply grateful to those whose financial contributions have helped to make this possible.

"Once the ad is published, we will call on gold's friends everywhere to ask members of Congress to ensure that GATA's questions are answered.

Nothing upsets the shenanigans of the dark, so-called "elite" as much as shining the Light of publicity/awareness on their actions. This is the time of the Great Awakening when The Truth shall out in ALL areas. What we DO with such information is the testing underway.

"GATA is fighting for the gold cause. If you haven't joined us yet, please do.

"Gold's enemies won't stop until gold fights back, and they are confident that they have intimidated the whole industry and even the countries whose livelihoods depend on gold.

"Let's prove them wrong.

"Chris Powell, Secretary

"Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee Inc."

Nothing upsets the shenanigans of the dark, so-called "elite" as much as shining the Light

of publicity/awareness on their actions. This is the time of the Great Awakening when The Truth shall out in ALL areas. What we DO with such information is the testing underway.

6/15/00 GOLD ANTI-TRUST ACTION COMMITTEE

In GATA's (Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee) continuing search for the truth about what is really going on in the gold market, we presented the following centerfold, *An Open Letter To Senate And House Banking Committee Members: Gold Derivative Banking Crisis*. This was published in *Roll Call*, a Washington, D.C. publication [on 5/9/00] which is delivered to the House, the Senate, the White House, and many other venues in our country's capital.

An Open Letter To Senate And House Banking Committee Members Gold Derivative Banking Crisis

Extensive research has led the Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee (GATA) to the conclusion that the gold market is being recklessly manipulated and now poses a serious risk to the international financial system.

Annual gold demand, currently at record levels, exceeds mine and scrap gold supply by more than 1,500 tonnes. In the Washington Agreement of September 26, 1999, 15 European central banks announced that they were capping their lending of gold and would limit their official sales of gold to 400 tonnes per year for the next five years. Some major gold producers have reduced their forward sales, and speculators have reduced their borrowed gold selling. Commodity prices and wages are rising. Yet the price of gold has declined steadily. With demand so much greater than supply, the price of gold should be rising sharply.

According to the Office of the Controller of the Currency, the notional value of the off-balance-sheet gold derivatives on the books of U.S. commercial banks exceeds \$87 billion, which is greater than total U.S. official gold reserves of approximately 8,140 metric tonnes.

Gold derivatives surged from \$63.4 billion in the third quarter of 1999 to \$87.6 billion in the fourth quarter, after the Washington Agreement was announced. The notional amount of off-balance-sheet gold derivative contracts on the books of Morgan Guaranty Trust Co. went from \$18.36 billion to \$38.1 billion in the last six months of 1999.

Veneroso Associates estimates that the private and official-sector gold loans stood at 9,000 to 10,000 tonnes at the end of 1999. Most of these loans represent gold that has been sold in the form of jewelry and cannot be retrieved. Mine supply of gold for all of 1999, according to trade sources, was only 2,579 tonnes. Thus the gold loans are far too big too be repaid back in a short time. The swift \$84 rise in the gold price following the Washington Agreement caused a panic among bullion bankers. But that was only a warning of what is to come.

Federal Reserve Chairman Alan Greenspan and Treasury Secretary Lawrence Summers, responding to GATA's inquiries through members of Congress, have denied any direct involvement in the gold market by the Fed and the Treasury Department. But they have declined to address whether the Exchange Stabilization Fund, which is under the control of the treasury secretary, is being used to manipulate the price of gold.

Several prominent New York bullion banks, particularly Goldman Sachs, from which the immediate past treasury secretary, Robert Rubin, came to the Treasury Department, have moved to suppress the price of gold every time it has rallied over the last year.

The Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee believes that U.S. government officials and these bullion banks have induced other governments to add gold supply to the physical market in recent years to suppress the price. Britain's National Accounting Office is now investigating the Bank of England's decision to

sell off more than half its gold. Contrary to proper accounting practice, reductions in gold in the earmarked accounts of foreign governments at the New York Federal Reserve Bank are being listed by the Commerce Department as the export of non-monetary gold. These "exports" from the Fed occur upon rallies in the gold price.

Why would anyone want to suppress the price of gold?

1. Suppressing the price of gold has made it a cheap source of capital for New York bullion banks, which borrow it for as little as 1% of its value per year. Gold is borrowed from central banks and sold, and the proceeds are invested in the financial markets in securities that have much greater rates of return. As long as the price of gold remains low, this "gold carry trade" is a financial bonanza to a privileged few at the expense of the many, including the gold-producing countries, most of which are poor. If the price of gold was allowed to rise, the effective interest rate on gold loans would become prohibitive.

2. Suppressing the price of gold gives a false impression of the U.S. dollar's strength as an international reserve asset and a false reading of inflation in the United States.

Too much gold is being consumed at too cheap a price. Massive amounts of derivatives are being used to suppress the gold price. If this situation is not corrected soon, there will be a gold derivative credit and default crisis of epic proportions that will threaten the solvency of the largest international banks and the world standing of the dollar.

As you are aware, a 90-page document of our extraordinary findings was personally delivered to your offices last Thursday.

The Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee requests that a full and complete investigation be launched into this matter as soon as possible.

The longer the gold price is artificially held down, the bigger the eventual banking crisis.

Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee, Inc.
Bill Murphy, Chairman,
<LePatron@LeMetropoleCafe.com>.

Chris Powell, Secretary/Treasurer,
<GATAComm@aol.com>.

Ethan B. Stroud, attorney at law, formerly Justice Department, Treasury Department.

John R. Feather, attorney at law, formerly legal staff, Federal Reserve Bank, Suite 1203, 4718 Cole Avenue, Dallas, Texas 75205; phone: (214) 522-3411; fax: (214) 522-4432; website: <www.gata.org>.

THE ORIGINAL ROLL CALL AD

In GATA's continuing search for the truth about what is really going on in the gold market, we presented the following centerfold, *An Open Letter To Alan Greenspan, Chairman Of The Federal Reserve System, And Lawrence Summers, Secretary Of The Treasury: What*

Are You Doing With America's Gold? This was published in *Roll Call*, a Washington, D.C. publication [on 12/9/99] which is delivered to the House, the Senate, the White House, and many other venues in our country's capital.

ALAN GREENSPAN Chairman, Federal Reserve System AND LAWRENCE SUMMERS Secretary Of The Treasury What Are You Doing With America's Gold?

Dear Chairman Greenspan and Secretary Summers:

On July 24, 1998, before the House Banking Committee, and six days later before the Senate Agricultural Committee, Chairman Greenspan made the following statement: "Central banks stand ready to lease gold in increasing quantities should the price rise."

Ever since that comment was made, there has been a growing controversy about whether the Federal Reserve and the Treasury Department have been actively involved in the gold market. There has been speculation that the U.S. government, through your agencies, has been seeking to lower the gold price to rescue certain financial interests, much as the Fed orchestrated the rescue of Long-Term Capital Management last year. Aggressive bullion dealers, hedge funds doing the gold "carry trade", and unwise price speculation disguised as hedging by gold mining companies are most frequently cited as the beneficiaries of this government intervention in the gold price. As with LTCM, there is concern about severe risk to the world financial system, this time because of irresponsible gold lending policies of central banks.

The gold controversy reached the floor of the British Parliament last June 16, after the Bank of England announced plans to sell 415 tons of its gold:

"We cannot allow these rumors to grow, because they are extremely dangerous to public confidence. It has been suggested that the market is very short of gold, that the short positions may be a substantial multiple of the total amount of gold currently held by the Bank of England, and that the bank's real motive is to save the bacon of firms that are running those short positions. If such a suggestion is being made seriously, it must be dealt with authoritatively and definitively, and we want an answer from the government now. — Quentin Davies, Member of Parliament"

The Bank of England's announcement collapsed the price of gold from \$290 to \$252 per ounce. But when, on September 26, fifteen European central banks announced that they would restrict their gold sales and gold lending for the next five years, the gold price soared to \$337. Word spread that the bullion banks were panicking again.

As if right on cue, but in uncharacteristic fashion, the government of Kuwait then announced it was depositing its 79 tons of gold with the Bank of England for lending purposes. There was speculation that the New York Federal Reserve Bank was using all means at its disposal to push the gold price down to accommodate the financial interests that were short gold.

THE QUESTION DEMANDS AN ANSWER:

Is the government of the United States intervening in the gold market and, if so, why? Chairman Greenspan, we will take you at your own word that you are intervening in the gold market as you said you would if the price rose.

The Federal Reserve Bank's Open Market Committee may have the authority to deal in gold coin and bullion, but all purchases and sales, according to 12 USC 263-359: "shall be governed with a view to accommodating commerce and business".

If, rather, the Federal Reserve Bank or the Treasury Department is depressing the gold price in order to help various and numerous gold short sellers, it is a clear and illegal violation of the bank's purpose clause. The government's intervening to help one side over another in a private contract is illegal, fraudulent, and unconstitutional. For the U.S. central bank to use its powers to benefit one class of citizens to the harm of another class of Americans is a gross violation of the *Constitution's* equal protection clause.

If the Federal Reserve intervened in the gold market after the October price rise as you said you were prepared to do, it was not to accommodate commerce and business, but to accommodate one half of the parties to a private contract who had shorted gold. The other half of the parties to this same contract who bought gold were cheated and deprived of a fair market price, denied the equal protection of the law, and cheated of profit potential. It would be an illegal and fraudulent act that was perpetrated by bankers who are unelected bureaucrats reigning like tyrants without legal or political supervision.

The manipulation of the gold market has caused irreparable harm to gold owners, gold companies, and gold miners as well as all Americans. It destroyed a free market, depressed the fair value for an important financial asset, distorted the value of gold companies on the New York and American Stock Exchanges, and decreased the value of its own and America's gold assets.

The Fed's price-fixing action should be investigated by the Securities and Exchange Commission and the Commodity Futures Trading Commission. Indeed, the SEC should be concerned that both the gold market and the stock market generally may be constantly

manipulated now by surreptitious government intervention.

Whatever the policy and practices of the Fed and the Treasury Department are in these respects, this is a matter of the most profound public policy and it should be a matter of public record.

TO CLEAR UP THIS MATTER, THE GOLD ANTI-TRUST ACTION COMMITTEE WANTS THE ANSWERS TO THE FOLLOWING QUESTIONS:

1. Does the Federal Reserve or the Treasury Department, either on their own behalf or on behalf of others, including other government agencies, such as the Exchange Stabilization Fund, lend gold or silver, facilitate the lending of gold and silver, or trade in any securities, such as futures contracts and call and put options, involving gold and silver?

2. If the Fed or the Treasury Department do lend these precious metals, do they do so only on a swap or repurchase arrangement basis, or do they also lend unsecured?

3. What are the credit criteria that a potential borrower needs to establish with the Fed or the Treasury?

4. What credit limits are applied to borrowers? How do they vary between secured/swap lending and unsecured lending?

5. How often are counterparty positions marked to market in these transactions?

6. What happens if market price movements cause the credit limits to be exceeded?

7. Does the Fed or the Treasury have any counterparty credit utilizations in excess of 90% of the limit?

8. Have any precious metal-related credit limits been amended other than in credit limit reviews in the normal course of business?

9. Do the Fed or the Treasury Department or any other government agency ever own or deal in derivatives that are connected with precious metals? Do any of these agencies write call options against the Treasury's or Federal Reserve's gold holdings, or write naked call options?

10. Do the above-mentioned credit limits and mark-to-market provisions apply to derivatives as well?

11. Have the Fed, the Treasury, or any other government agency, either directly or through their management of foreign custody accounts, collaborated with the Bank for International Settlements, the Bank of England, or any other central bank with a view to managing, smoothing, or otherwise affecting the market price of gold?

There is also great concern that U.S. gold reserves have been lent or sold. Those gold reserves are a great national financial asset, yet they have not been audited officially since the Eisenhower Administration. So, in addition to answering the above questions, we ask you to arrange an independent audit so that the country may be assured that its gold remains in public hands.


Bill Murphy, CHAIRMAN

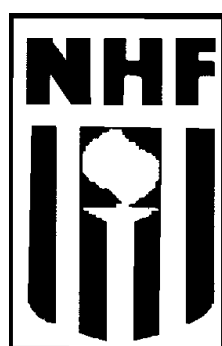
<LePatron@LeMetropoleCafe.com>.

Chris Powell, SECRETARY/
TREASURER, <GATAComm@aol.com>.

Ethan B. Stroud, attorney at law, formerly
Justice Department, Treasury Department.

John R. Feather, attorney at law, formerly
legal staff, Federal Reserve Bank.

GOLD ANTI-TRUST ACTION
COMMITTEE, INC., Suite 1203, 4718 Cole
Avenue, Dallas, Texas 75205,
<www.gata.org>. 



The National Health Federation presents

The Pasadena 2000 Natural Health Show

July 15 & 16, 2000

Pasadena Hilton Hotel
168 South Los Robles Ave
Pasadena, CA 91101

For interested readers, SPECTRUM will have a booth at the upcoming Pasadena 2000 Natural Health Show in Pasadena. Rick and Gail will be present to answer questions and accept subscriptions and book orders.

Most Profitable Industry In America? Our Prison Systems!

Editor's note: Keep the following eye-opening News Desk Special Report in mind when next you hear your local political puppets preaching the need for more money (higher or special taxes) for prisons. Never mind the sad conditions of social stress which have been purposely engineered to guarantee a steady prison population increase—and thus a blooming “customer” base to supercharge the business agenda and guarantee a “slave labor” pool to beat any foreign sweatshop.

The following has been excerpted by our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, from the Internet website illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com and posted on 5/28/00. Beneath the stated message, this information reveals something truly diabolical about a society which has found a way to make such a big business out of a tragic aspect of social dysfunction.

Meanwhile, the term “slave labor” is now describing a more prostituted situation within our prison systems than it has since the days before the Civil War. Honest prison employment is one thing—and sets a good example for ones who may not have been exposed to same in their often rough past; what example is set by a forced working arrangement which makes the Chinese Communist approach to labor seem like philanthropy?

When reading the following, try to figure how many ways “conscience” ought to be a part of the equation. Is this a stark measure of just how far down we’ve slipped as a society?

7/1/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

What is the most profitable industry in America? Weapons, oil, and computer technology all offer high rates of return, but there is probably no sector of the economy so abloom with money as the privately-run prison industry.

Consider the growth of the Corrections Corporation of America, the industry leader whose stock price has climbed from \$8 a share in 1992 to about \$30 today and whose revenue

rose by 81 percent in 1995 alone.

Investors in Wackenhut Corrections Corporation have enjoyed an average return of 18 percent during the past five years and the company is rated by *Forbes* as one of the top 200 small businesses in the country. At Esmor, another big private prison contractor, revenues have soared from \$4.6 million in 1990 to more than \$25 million in 1995.

Ten years ago there were just five privately-run prisons in the country, housing a population of 2,000. Today nearly a score of private firms run more than 100 prisons with about 62,000 beds. That’s still less than five percent of the total market—but the industry is expanding fast, with the number of private prison beds expected to grow to 360,000 during the next decade.

The exhilaration among leaders and observers of the private prison sector was cheerfully summed up by the headline in *USA Today*: “Everybody’s Doing The Jailhouse Stock.”

An equally upbeat mood imbued a conference on private prisons held last December at the Four Seasons Resort in Dallas. The brochure of the conference, organized by the World Research Group, a New York-based investment firm, called the corporate takeover of correctional facilities the “newest trend in the area of privatizing previously government-run programs.... While arrests and convictions are steadily on the rise, profits are to be made, profits from crime. Get in on the ground floor of this booming industry now!”

A hundred years ago private prisons were a familiar feature of American life, with disastrous consequences. Prisoners were farmed out as slave labor. They were routinely beaten and abused, fed slop and kept in horribly overcrowded cells. Conditions were so wretched that by the end of the nineteenth century private prisons were outlawed in most states.

During the past decade, private prisons have made a comeback. Already 28 states have passed legislation making it legal for private contractors to run correctional facilities, and

many more states are expected to follow suit.

The reasons for the rapid expansion include the post-1980s free-market ideological fervor, large budget deficits for the federal and state governments, and the discovery and creation of vast new reserves of “raw materials”—prisoners.

The rate for most serious crimes has been dropping or stagnant for the past 15 years, but during the same period severe repeat offender provisions and a racist “get-tough” policy on drugs have helped push the US prison population up from 300,000 to about 1.5 million. This has produced a corresponding boom in prison construction and costs, with the federal government’s annual expenditures in the area of \$17 billion. In California, passage of the infamous “three strikes” bill will result in the construction of an additional 20 prisons during the next few years.

The private prison business is most entrenched at the state level, but is expanding into the federal prison system as well. Last year Attorney General Janet Reno announced that five of seven new federal prisons being built will be run by the private sector. Almost all of the prisons run by private firms are low or medium security, but the companies are trying to break into the high-security field. They have also begun taking charge of management in INS detention centers, boot camps for juvenile offenders, and substance abuse programs.

Roughly half of the industry is controlled by the Nashville-based Corrections Corporation of America, which runs 46 penal institutions in 11 states. It took ten years for the company to reach 10,000 beds; it is now growing by the same number every year.

CCA’s chief competitor is Wackenhut, which was founded in 1954 by George Wackenhut, a former FBI official. Over the years its board and staff have included such veterans of the US national security state as Frank Carlucci, Bobby Ray Inman, and William Casey, as well as Jorge Mas Canosa, leader of the fanatical Cuban American National Foundation. The company also provides security services to private corporations. It has provided strikebreakers at the Pittston mine strike in Kentucky, hired unlicensed investigators to ferret out whistle blowers at Alyeska, the company that controls the Alaskan oil pipeline, and beaten anti-nuclear demonstrators at facilities it guards for the Department of Energy.

Wackenhut has a third of the private prison market with 24 contracts, nine of which were signed during the past two years. In a major coup, the company was chosen to run a 2,200-capacity prison in Hobbs, New Mexico, which will become the largest private prison in the US when it opens late this year.

Esmor, the number-3 firm in the field, was founded only a few years ago and already

operates ten corrections or detention facilities. The company's board includes William Barrett, a director of Frederick's of Hollywood, and CEO James Slattery, whose previous experience was investing in and managing hotels.

US companies also have been expanding abroad. The big three have facilities in Australia, England and Puerto Rico, and are now looking at opportunities in Europe, Canada, Brazil, Mexico, and China.

The companies that dominate the private prison business claim that they offer the taxpayers a bargain because they operate far more cheaply than do state firms. As one industry report put it: "CEOs of privatized companies are leaner and more motivated than their public-sector counterparts."

But even if privatization does save money, and the evidence here is contradictory, there is, in the words of Jenni Gainsborough of the ACLU's National Prison Project: "a basic philosophical problem when you begin turning over administration of prisons to people who have an interest in keeping people locked up."

To be profitable, private prison firms must ensure that prisons are not only built, but also filled. Industry experts say a 90 to 95 percent capacity rate is needed to guarantee the hefty rates of return needed to lure investors. Prudential Securities issued a wildly bullish report on CCA a few years ago, but cautioned: "It takes time to bring inmate population levels up to where they cover costs. Low occupancy is a drag on profits." Still, said the report, company earnings would be strong if CCA succeeded in "ramp[ing] up population levels in its new facilities at an acceptable rate."

A 1993 report from the State Department of Corrections in New Mexico found that CCA prisons issued more disciplinary reports, with harsher sanctions imposed, including the loss of time off for good behavior, than did those run by the state. A prisoner at a CCA prison said: "State-run facilities are overcrowded and there's no incentive to keep inmates as long as possible. CCA on the other hand reluctantly awards good time. They give it because they have to, but they take it every opportunity they get. Parole packets are constantly getting lost or misfiled. Many of us are stuck here beyond our release dates."

Private prison companies have also begun to push, even if discreetly, for the type of get-tough policies needed to ensure their continued growth. All the major firms in the field have hired big-time lobbyists. When it was seeking a contract to run a halfway house in New York City, Esmor hired a onetime aide to state Rep. Edolphus Towns to lobby on its behalf. The aide succeeded in winning the contract and also the vote of his former boss, who had been an opponent of the project. In 1995, Wackenhut Chairman Tim Cole testified before the Senate Judiciary Committee to urge support for

amendments to the Violent Crime Control Act, which subsequently passed, that authorized the expenditure of \$10 billion to construct and repair state prisons.

CCA has been especially adept at expansion via political payoffs. The first prison the company managed was the Silverdale Workhouse in Hamilton County, Tennessee. After Commissioner Bob Long voted to accept CCA's bid for the project, the company awarded Long's pest control firm a lucrative contract. When Long decided the time was right to quit public life, CCA hired him to lobby on its behalf. CCA has been a major financial supporter of Lamar Alexander, the former Tennessee governor and failed presidential candidate. In one of a number of sweetheart deals, Lamar's wife, Honey Alexander, made more than \$130,000 on a \$5,000 investment in CCA. Tennessee Governor Ned McWherter is another CCA stockholder and is quoted in the company's 1995 annual report as saying that "the federal government would be well served to privatize all of their corrections."

The prison industry has also made generous use of the junket as a public relations technique. Wackenhut recently flew a New York-based reporter from Switzerland, where the company is fishing for business, to Florida for a tour of one of its prisons. The reporter was driven around by limousine, had all her expenses covered, and was otherwise treated royally.

In another ominous development, the revolving door between the public and private sector has led to the type of company boards that are typical of those found in the military-industrial complex. CCA co-founders were T. Don Hutto, an ex-corrections commissioner in Virginia, and Tom Beasley, a former Chairman of the Tennessee Republican Party. A top company official is Michael Quinlan, once director of the Federal Bureau of Prisons. The board of Wackenhut is graced by a former Marine Corps commander, two retired Air Force generals, and a former under-secretary to the Air Force, as well as by James Thompson, ex-governor of Illinois, Stuart Gerson, a former assistant US attorney general, and Richard Staley, who previously worked with the INS.

Because they are private firms that answer to shareholders, prison companies have been predictably vigorous in seeking ways to cut costs. In 1985, a private firm tried to site a prison on a toxic waste dump in Pennsylvania, which it had bought at the bargain rate of \$1. Fortunately, that plan was rejected.

Many states pay private contractors a per-diem rate, as low as \$31 a prisoner in Texas. A federal investigation traced a 1994 riot at an Esmor immigration detention center to the company's having skimmed on food, building repairs, and guard salaries. At an Esmor-run halfway house in Manhattan, inspectors turned

up leaky plumbing, exposed electrical wires, vermin, and inadequate food.

To ratchet up profit margins, companies have cut corners on drug rehabilitation, counseling, and literacy programs. In 1995, Wackenhut was investigated for diverting \$700,000 intended for drug treatment programs at a Texas prison. In Florida the US Corrections Corporation was found to be in violation of a provision in its state contract that requires prisoners to be placed in meaningful work or educational assignments. The company had assigned 235 prisoners to be dorm orderlies when no more than 48 were needed, and enrollment in education programs was well below what the contract called for. Such incidents led a prisoner at a CCA facility in Tennessee to conclude: "There is something inherently sinister about making money from the incarceration of prisoners, and in putting CCA's bottom line (money) before society's bottom line (rehabilitation)."

The companies try to cut costs by offering less training and pay to staff. Almost all workers at state prisons get union-scale pay, but salaries for private prison guards range from about \$7 to \$10 per hour.

Of course the companies are anti-union. When workers attempted to organize at Tennessee's South Central prison, CCA sent officials down from Nashville to quash the effort.

Poor pay and work conditions have led to huge turnover rates at private prisons. A report by the Florida auditor's office found that turnover at the Gadsden Correctional Facility for women, run by the US Corrections Corporation, was 200 percent, ten times the rate at state prisons. Minutes from an administrative meeting at a CCA prison in Tennessee have the "chief" recorded as saying: "We all know that we have lots of new staff and are constantly in the training mode. Many employees [are] totally lost and had never worked in corrections."

Private companies also try to nickel-and-dime prisoners in an effort to boost revenue. A prisoner at a Florida prison run by CCA has sued the company for charging a \$2.50 fee per phone call and 50 cents per minute thereafter. The lawsuit also charges that it can take a prisoner more than a month to see a doctor.

A number of prisoners complain about exorbitant prices. "Canteen prices are outrageous" wrote a prisoner at the Gadsden facility in Florida. "[We] pay more for a pack of cigarettes than in the free world." Neither do private firms provide prisoners with soap, toothpaste, toothbrushes, or writing paper. One female prisoner at a CCA prison in New Mexico said: "The state gives five free postage-paid envelopes per month to prisoners, nothing at CCA. State provides new coats, jeans, shirts, underwear, and replaces them as needed. CCA rarely buys new clothing and inmates are

often issued tattered and stained clothing. Same goes for linens. Also ration toilet paper and paper towels. If you run out, too bad; 3 rolls every two weeks."

General conditions at private prisons appear in some respects to be somewhat better than those found at state institutions, a fact possibly linked to the negative business impact that a prison disturbance can cause private firms. For example, the share price of stock in Esmor plunged from \$20 to \$7 after a 1994 revolt at the company's detention center for immigrants in Elizabeth, New Jersey.

Nevertheless a number of serious problems at prisons run by private interests still exist. Back in the mid-1980s, a visiting group of professional guards from England toured the CCA's 360-bed state prison in Chattanooga, Tennessee, and reported that inmates were "cruelly treated" and "problem" prisoners had been gagged with sticky tape. The warden regaled his guests with graphic descriptions of strip shows performed by female inmates for male guards.

Investigators at a CCA jail in New Mexico found that guards had inflicted injuries on prisoners ranging from cuts and scrapes to broken bones.

Riots have erupted at various private facilities. In one of the worst, guards at CCA's West Tennessee Detentional Center fired pepper-gas canisters into two dormitories to quell a riot after prisoners shipped from North Carolina revolted over being sent far from their families.

In addition to the companies that directly manage America's prisons, many other firms are getting a piece of the private prison action. American Express has invested millions of dollars in private prison construction in Oklahoma, and General Electric has helped finance construction in Tennessee. Goldman Sachs & Co., Merrill Lynch, Smith Barney, among other Wall Street firms, have made huge sums by underwriting prison construction with the sale of tax-exempt bonds, this now a thriving \$2.3 billion industry.

Weapons manufacturers see both public and private prisons as a new outlet for "defense" technology, such as electronic bracelets and stun guns. Private transport companies have lucrative contracts to move prisoners within and across state lines; health care companies supply jails with doctors and nurses; food service firms provide prisoners with meals.

High-tech firms are also moving into the field. The Que-Tel Corporation hopes for vigorous sales of its new system whereby prisoners are bar coded and guards carry scanners to monitor their movements. Phone

companies such as AT&T chase after the enormously lucrative prison business.

About three-quarters of new admissions to American jails and prisons are now African-American and Hispanic men. This trend, combined with an increasingly privatized and profitable prison system run largely by Whites, makes for what Jerome Miller, a former youth

Thanks to prison labor, America is again attracting the sorts of jobs that were formerly available only to workers of the Third World. A US company operating in Mexico's maquiladora zone shut down its data processing shop and moved it to the San Quentin State Prison in California. A Texas factory booted 150 workers and set up shop at a privately-run prison in Lockhart, Texas, where worker-inmates assemble circuit boards for companies including IBM and Compaq. Oregon State Rep. Kevin Mannix has even encouraged Nike to shift production from Indonesia to his home state, saying the shoemaker should "take a look at transportation and labor costs. We could offer competitive prison labor (here)."

corrections officer in Pennsylvania and Massachusetts, calls the emerging Gulag State.

Miller predicts that the Gulag State will be in place within 15 years. He expects three to five million people to be behind bars, including an absolute majority of African-American men. It's comparable, he says, to the post-Civil War period, when authorities came to view the prison system as a cheaper, more efficient substitute for slavery. Of the state's current approach to crime and law enforcement, Miller says: "The race card has changed the whole playing field. Because the prison system doesn't affect a significant percentage of young White men, we'll increasingly see prisoners treated as commodities. For now, the situation is a bit more benign than it was back in the nineteenth century, but I'm not sure it will stay that way for long."

SIDE BAR

Private prison companies have been predictably enthusiastic about the booming market for convict labor. Between 1980 and 1994, the value of goods produced by prisoners rose from \$392 million to \$1.31 billion. Prisoners now make articles such as clothes, car parts, computer components, shoes, golf balls, soap, furniture, and mattresses, in addition to staffing jailhouse telemarketing data-entry and print-shop operations. Some states have even begun assigning prisoners to institutions after

matching up their job skills with a prison's labor needs.

Prisoners at state-run institutions generally receive the minimum wage, though in some states, such as Colorado, wages fall to as low as \$2 per hour (workers receive only about 20 percent of that amount, with the rest going to pay room and board, victim compensation programs, and other fees). As an added bonus, companies that employ prison labor have no need to offer benefits, vacation days, or sick time to employees, and many states offer such firms tax breaks and other advantages as well.

Lured by such enticements, many big firms have moved eagerly into the prison-industrial complex. Trans World Airlines pays prison workers \$5 per hour to book reservations by phone, less than a third of the rate it previously paid to its own employees. The EAU succeeded in shutting down a program at an Ohio prison where the Waste corporation was paying prisoners \$2.05 per hour to assemble parts for Honda cars.

For businesses, the deal is even sweeter at private prisons, where pay rates can be as low as 17 cents per hour for a six-hour maximum day, which translates into a monthly paycheck of

about \$20. The maximum pay scale at a CCA prison in Tennessee is 50 cents an hour for what are classified as "highly skilled positions".

Given such rates, it's not surprising that a prisoner there complained about the relative generosity of publicly-run programs, saying: "At federal prisons you can take home \$1.25 per hour and work eight hours a day, sometimes even double shifts. A two, three, or four hundred dollars a month check isn't unusual in the feds."

Thanks to prison labor, America is again attracting the sorts of jobs that were formerly available only to workers of the Third World. A US company operating in Mexico's maquiladora zone shut down its data processing shop and moved it to the San Quentin State Prison in California. A Texas factory booted 150 workers and set up shop at a privately-run prison in Lockhart, Texas, where worker-inmates assemble circuit boards for companies including IBM and Compaq. Oregon State Rep. Kevin Mannix has even encouraged Nike to shift production from Indonesia to his home state, saying the shoemaker should "take a look at transportation and labor costs. We could offer competitive prison labor (here)."

* * *

The following article originally appeared in

CounterPunch, a Washington, DC-based political newsletter (*CounterPunch*, PO Box 18675, Washington, DC 20036):

Strange Bedfellows—CCA's Political Connections, by Alex Friedmann

CCA's connection with local politics began when the Nashville-based company was formed during Governor Alexander's administration. When CCA made a bid to operate Tennessee's entire prison system in 1985, the governor's wife, Honey Alexander, was criticized for owning \$5,000 of CCA stock. She realized a substantial profit (\$100,000) when she converted the stock to a blind trust in order to avoid an apparent conflict of interest.

CCA chairman emeritus Thomas Beasley, who co-founded the company in 1983, was previously a chairman of the Tennessee Republican Party.

Among CCA's board members is Clayton McWhorter, an unsuccessful Democratic candidate for Tennessee governor in 1994.


From 1994-96, Doctor Crants, CCA's chief executive officer, and CCA's chairman emeritus Thomas Beasley donated at least \$60,491 to Tennessee lawmakers, including \$38,500 to Sundquist's re-election campaign (this includes donations from Beasley's wife, Wendy). In 1996 alone, Crants donated \$22,450 to 46 state political candidates, including \$2,000 to Rep. Randy Rinks, House Democratic Caucus chairman, and \$1,350 to Senator Jim Kyle, chairman of the Select Oversight Committee on Corrections. CCA has seven registered political lobbyists in Tennessee.

In 1995, Governor Sundquist endorsed a controversial arrangement whereby CCA could contract with Hardeman County, TN, to construct and operate a 1,540-bed "jail", funded with \$47 million in municipal bonds guaranteed by the state, to house state prisoners. This arrangement circumvented a Tennessee state statute that allows only one privately-managed state prison to operate in Tennessee at a time.

State Senator Robert Rochelle, who received at least \$1,000 in campaign contributions from CCA board members, sponsored a bill to permit privatization of any newly-built state prisons. He has sponsored other legislation on behalf of CCA.

Peaches Simkins, Governor Sundquist's former Chief of Staff, reportedly owned CCA stock while she was advising the governor on prison privatization.

The Speaker of the House in Tennessee's General Assembly, Jimmy Naifeh, is married to CCA political lobbyist Betty Anderson.

In terms of connections on a U.S. Congressional level, CCA employs several former high-ranking members of the Federal Bureau of Prisons, as well as Dr. Tyree Tanner, the brother of U.S. Representative John S. Tanner. 

"The Boys" Of Chicago: Law Bought & Sold For Bargain Prices

Editor's note: While the following information stands well enough on its own, backed by Mr. Skolnick's longstanding track record for thorough and "well connected" research, we share it here because it also stands as a template for how the "business" of law is being conducted in more and more places around this nation. No wonder the old Perry Mason television show reruns are kept in front of us constantly—to brainwash us into thinking the straightforward innocence of that show is the way things really are!

6/19/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

Part 1

Those who understand the area call it by various names: The Hub. "The Boys".

Sizeable corporate interests prefer to have their litigation in the federal courts, not just in any place, but in Chicago. Why? "The Judges here are whores and they are the cheapest in the country" is the way one law expert put it who refuses to be quoted by name.

By the 1970s, Chicago's notoriety as a money laundry center was getting entirely too well known. The criminal interests centered in the Windy City began moving west of town.

A small, out of the way place about a hundred miles west of Chicago was Oregon, Illinois. Many never heard of the spot before it became known in the 1980s, exposed as part of "The Pizza Connection". A pizzeria started there. The owner mixed well with the locals. He became a glad-hander. His pizzas were some of the finest that some have eaten. And they were low-priced. The FBI later contended it was a transit point, along with other pizza parlors and such, for a worldwide dope cartel, linked to New York, Turkey, Sicily, Italy, and a number of other criminal hotspots never reformed by the Powers That Be.

Those who really understood things just laughed to their confidants and to themselves. Why? Because of all of the offices of the FBI, the most corrupt always has been the Chicago office. Residents of New York, Miami, and Los Angeles—I can hear them screaming already that THEIR town, as to FBI corruption,

should be on the top of the list.

For a long time, under Director J. Edgar Hoover, the Federal Bureau of Investigation alleged there was NO MAFIA. Yet Hoover himself, after his death, was exposed as the recipient of personal and financial benefits from a foundation reportedly set up by criminal interests in the booze industry. (See the book by Anthony Summers called *Official And Confidential: The Secret Life Of J. Edgar Hoover*.) Then the FBI admitted, reluctantly, that there was a criminal cartel, BUT kept insisting it was made up primarily, if not only, of Italians and Sicilians.

In the popular press—what some call the monopoly press—WHO did they leave out of the finger-pointing picture? Here is a short list:

[1] The transit points are through the markets in Chicago: THE CHICAGO BOARD OF TRADE, run by the Irish Catholic aristocracy, not the common people of that ethnic and religious group. THE CHICAGO MERCANTILE EXCHANGE, run by the Jewish aristocracy, not the common people of that ethnic and religious group. And, an overlapped group of both, called THE CHICAGO BOARD OPTIONS EXCHANGE, which some simply call the gambling hell basement.

[2] Foreign intelligence operatives who find Chicago a convenient location. Some you might call renegades of their spy shop: operatives of Israeli intelligence, The Mossad (The Institute). Operatives of the French CIA and British Counter-Intelligence, MI-6, just to name a few. Some offer an excuse for Israel that comes entirely too close to aiding bigots who envision a so-called worldwide "Jewish Conspiracy". (The White Anglo-Saxon Protestant establishment has promoted this idea by surrounding Clinton as President with swarms of apparent criminal types who had Jewish surnames but did not necessarily practice Judaism. If scandals develop, those with such surnames become convenient scapegoats.) The excuse: "Israel is a small, endangered nation, surrounded by enemies, and Israel has to raise funds for their existence as best they can."

At the time of Hitler, Jews in Europe were

prevented from sending their funds, if they had any, to safety in foreign money centers. Hence, since the foundation of Israel in 1948, the nation has NO laws against money laundries, residents there being ever mindful of how the Nazis sought to track down any valuables of Jews. So Israel inevitably has become a money laundry center for criminally-minded sorts.

In 1993, six weeks before we cablecast our TV show about money laundries, I personally confronted the top bosses in Chicago of Bank Leumi, owned 80% at the time by the State of Israel. I had some of their own secret records showing they apparently were sheltering a major criminal using their Chicago facilities as a money laundry. I warned them if they do not mend their ways: "There will be a furniture store on this corner instead of Bank Leumi."

They arranged the arrest of the culprit, Clifford Sugarman, in one of the strangest events I have come across. A swindled victim threatened to murder Sugarman with an umbrella. The wife of the assailant called the police hoping to deter her husband. Guess who was arrested? Not the umbrella man, BUT SUGARMAN. He was kept in jail with apparently no charges. The judge was informed that it was a "national security" matter because Sugarman had done espionage favors for the U.S. Treasury Department while he went about swindling millions from poor suckers looking to re-do their mortgages. So Sugarman was kept in jail a long time for "protective custody".

[3] Former foreign intelligence operatives, such as former officers of the Soviet secret political police, promoting "state security" with bloodshed if necessary, the KGB. They make up the bulk of the Russian mafia, such as in Chicago, Cleveland, and New York.

Are you tired of living a quiet, peaceful life? Well, compile a few details on the Russian mafia in the U.S. and report that to your local, corrupt FBI, such as their Chicago office. The one who will come under intense FBI scrutiny will be YOU, not the Russian mafia. The FBI has given virtual total immunity to the Russian gangsters in America who specialize in superior quality counterfeit U.S. and foreign currency (Hey, how come the U.S. Secret Service is likewise asleep on this?); trafficking in stolen data from credit cards; and the Russian mafia, with total local immunity, run the Red Light District, such as in Chicago, with total immunity as well from the Chicago IRS and the Illinois Department of Revenue corrupt bosses AND THE FBI.

Why is this happening? A simple explanation: the FBI is terribly fearful of the highly competent criminals that make up the Russian mafia in the U.S. The FBI does not want to tangle with these former KGB assassins and cut-throats.

An example: Congressman Henry Hyde, a

Republican whose district is several western suburbs of Chicago. Earlier in his career he reportedly was the intelligence agency "fixer" and "bagman" for the former Justice Department Organized Crime Strike Force CRIMINALS who took over the gambling casino on Paradise Island in the Bahamas. That is the best trick of all: alleged "lawmen" taking over the dirty game of other criminals, chasing and wiping them out, and then proceeding with the same illicit dealings.

Hyde wears two hats: one, as known, as a Congressman, head of the House Judiciary Committee with power to introduce Impeachment Resolutions against the President or crooked judges; and two, as unknown, Hyde as head of CIA's "black budget" financing mayhem and political assassinations, the works. With the reported corruption of top bosses of the Chicago IRS and the Illinois Department of Revenue, and the willful blindness of the Immigration and Naturalization Service, INS, Hyde reportedly runs a strip joint in an unincorporated west suburban area of Chicago.

Using mostly Russian women lured to the U.S. under false promises of legal jobs, the club reportedly specializes in dancing numbers with total nudity. Hyde reportedly keeps no records as required for tax purposes. Was that the reason—blackmailing of Hyde—that he limited the Impeachment Resolution against Clinton to sex matters only, and not including treason with China and such?

So, the Government-Criminal Connection, the Hub, "The Boys", have fanned out North, Northwest, and West of Chicago, to places little mentioned, such as Ottawa, Illinois; Galena, Illinois; the resort area of Starved Rock; Oregon, Illinois; Bloomington, Illinois (worldwide insurance company center—a money laundry?); and Peoria, Illinois.

If you look very, very carefully, you can find businesses in these places that are not what they seem to be. Well-equipped restaurants run by very odd Russians, Israelis, and others, who really do not want your business. They are, in plain language, a front for the Hub, "The Boys", the Chicago markets and their aristocracies.

If you somehow come across such a place, and you sense what they really are, well, there are repercussions. Helping with our controversial weekly public-access cable TV program *Broadsides* in Chicago has been Joseph Andreuccetti and his wife Noemi. In August, 1997, while on a short recreation trip, they started to unravel such a front. It will take several parts of this series to lay out all the details and pieces.

A few days later, here is what happened at the Andreuccetti residence in Bensenville, a west suburb of Chicago. A heavily-armed, four-person, Gestapo-like team, at gunpoint forced their way into the Andreuccetti residence. They searched every corner of the

house. By apparent prior surveillance, they knew that our TV show kept confidential records and documents and tapes there for upcoming shows we were working on about high-level corruption of State and Federal officials, our cable TV specialty. This criminal force also knew that I am a paraplegic using a wheelchair, and Joseph often transports and assists me in our work. Since 1991 I am a regular panelist on the weekly show, and since 1995, moderator/producer. Joe and Noemi have assisted in the planning and production of our TV shows since 1992.

The Gestapo force was made up of two purported revenue investigators (tied to those we were planning to finger on upcoming shows) and two supposed Bensenville "police". (Much later we found out the other two were apparent police imposters, for a private security service operating inside the Bensenville police station, using police cars, guns, uniforms, and police computers.) They plundered our records, tapes, and such, and took these items.

They were in a position to know that the Andreuccettis are most often home during the day, taking care of their tiny grandchildren. Without provocation, this criminal band threatened to shoot Noemi Andreuccetti and took the tiny grandchildren away from her and threw them to the floor. The Andreuccettis were forced to go with these criminals and leave their grandchildren unattended in an open house.

The Gestapo had no search warrant. This outrage has become the subject of several damage suits in the Chicago courts against these culprits and their bosses/instigators.

Who all is reportedly implicated in all this? Who are some of the criminals from "The Hub" trying to scare those who understand these matters and have already put some of this before the public, through our cable TV shows?

- RAHM EMANUEL, former Clinton White House Senior Advisor, who also is, in effect, reportedly the Deputy Chief of the Mossad for North America. After leaving the Clinton White House, Rahm became managing director of Wasserstein Perella & Co., worldwide purported "investment bankers", head office in New York, and an office in Chicago. (Visit THEIR website. If you understand a few things, you will learn plenty: www.wassersteinperella.com) They are tied worldwide to Nomura Securities Co., Ltd., a Japanese firm that reportedly has overlaps with the huge Japanese mafia, the Yakuza. And what about the tremendous influx of dope from Red China, intake point for the U.S. being Chicago? The proceeds of the Red Chinese trade, including trafficking in human body parts from doomed political dissidents, is reportedly done through the Chicago markets where Rahm Emanuel and his gang play quite a role.

- A law firm showed up to defend the so-called "Bensenville police" in our damage suit.

They used most every trick to try to stop our litigation. After almost three years, the law firm suddenly gave up their law license, closed their office, and are gone. What caused that? (More in later parts of this series.)

- Most of the Bensenville police force has been fired. What did THEY find out and had to be blackmailed and lopped off? What kind of worldwide government-criminal connections have been formed north, northwest, and west of Chicago? More coming. Stay tuned.

Part 2

This is about judges and a million-dollar embezzlement that benefitted them. As we told you in Part 1, the Government-Criminal Connection has moved their operations just west, northwest, and north of Chicago. And we told you about the Gestapo-like raid on the residence of my associates who assist with our weekly public access cable TV show about high-level government corruption. State and local operatives, WITHOUT A SEARCH WARRANT, seized our documents and other items for a then upcoming TV show about corruption of the Chicago IRS and the State Revenue Department jointly with the state and federal judges.

For our weekly show, we taped a one-hour program called "Corruption: Chicago To The White House". While the unlawful search mess was pending in court, surrogates for the Clinton White House went one step more and, also WITHOUT A SEARCH WARRANT, seized the master tape of our show about the high-level corruption of Illinois state and federal officials and judges tied to the White House, along with the State Revenue and the Chicago IRS.

Just west of Chicago is Du Page County. There, in court, we demanded the return of our news media items grabbed without legal formalities. Regarding the judges hearing our demand for the return of these items, we insisted the judges remove themselves. Why?

As we showed in court, confronting them to their face, we were working on an upcoming TV show about the one million dollar embezzlement of the Du Page County Bar Association. The rip-off had been covered up by the Chicago IRS and the State Revenue top-level official criminals.

And how have the embezzled Bar Association funds been used? To secretly finance judges in Du Page and nearby counties in their election campaigns to be put on the bench. Pursuant to our demand, we issued subpoenas for records from the chief judge in Du Page, Michael R. Galasso, as

well as from Christine Ory, then president of the Du Page County Bar Association. When we confronted them in court, two of the tainted judges hearing the case did not deny that they were secretly benefitted in getting on the bench from the embezzled Bar funds. Nevertheless, they refused to remove themselves and ordered the subpoenas quashed, thus protecting themselves. Hey, what about the age-old principle of law that a person must not sit as a judge in their own case?

So we took an appeal to the next higher court, which is one step below Illinois' highest tribunal, the Illinois Supreme Court. That is, to the Appellate Court of Illinois, Second District, in Elgin, Illinois. Just as the appeal process started, the Du Page chief judge was promoted to the higher court in Elgin. A coincidence, right? And replacing him as chief judge—get this—was one of the tainted judges who refused to remove himself.

Our undisputed court papers showed the corrupt background of a number of judges in the area, including some sitting in the Appellate Court in Elgin. For example, we detailed how a court "bagman" (that is not someone packing groceries at the mart) had from time to time invited, at his expense, various judges to visit his lavish villa in Jamaica. The judges arrived there, not with their wives, but with their mistresses. The bagman arranged to photograph the judges cavorting with their mistresses—for blackmail, naturally. One of the judges was in on the "fix" of a \$58.4 million case in his court later related to the corruption of Bill Clinton and the embezzlement of an Arkansas bank reportedly by Bill and Hillary.

(The court bagman, by the way, is still functioning through pals of his in Illinois and Florida. The reputed bagman is the nephew-godson of Bishop Paul Marcinkus, until 1991 head of the Vatican Bank which some contend is mafia-CIA linked.)

The judges on the Illinois Supreme Court are not court-reformers or whistle-blowers. (In 1969, our group touched off the biggest judicial bribery scandal in U.S. history, causing the downfall then of the Illinois high court and two judges were removed and one croaked in the commotion. See some of our other stories about their current corruption regarding Buying

A Judgeship.) The Illinois Supreme Court judges ordered all the Appellate Court judges in the Second District to step aside. They especially assigned, from another district, a three-judge panel to hear and consider our appeal. Sounds like musical chairs, right? That is, three judges from the Appellate Court of Illinois, Third District, Ottawa, Illinois. (Read Part 1 of this series about Ottawa, Illinois and "The Boys".)

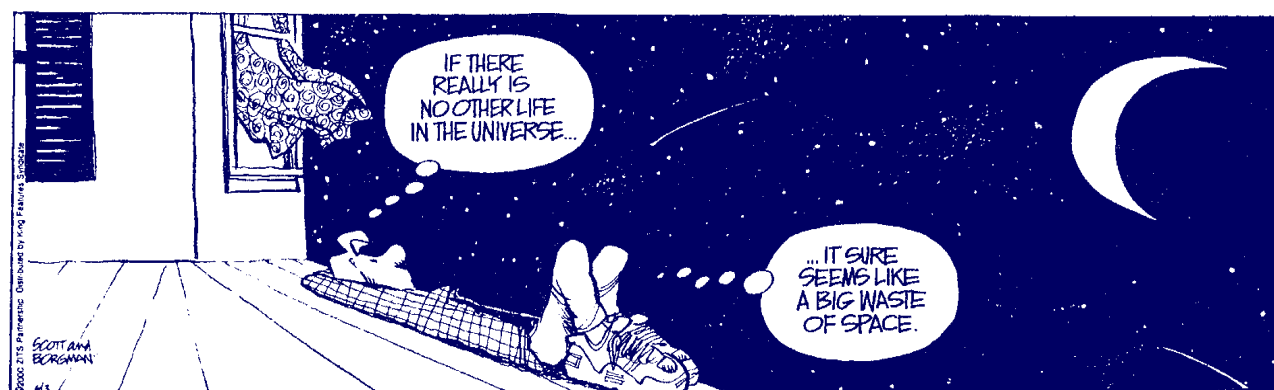
In running for re-election, earlier in the year 2000, was one of the Third District judges, Judith E. Koehler, one of the three-judge panel assigned to our appeal. According to various authorities, on primary election day, she reportedly apparently committed criminal violations of the state election laws. Authorities say the judge was "electioneering" inside at least 12 polling places on election day and she did not present any candidate poll-watcher credentials at any of the precincts. State law forbids promoting candidates within the polling places and within so many feet of a polling place on election day.

Guess what happened on the same day, Friday, June 2, 2000? A state prosecutor said he intended to prosecute Judge Judith E. Koehler for criminal violations of state election laws. But on second thought, he decided not to try to put her in jail. He filed a 25-page report stating why he changed his mind. Quoting Special Prosecutor Thomas R. Davis: "For those reasons, I have chosen to file no criminal charges against Judy Koehler and, unless directed by the court, I intend to pursue no further action in this matter." (Story in the lawyer's newspaper, *The Chicago Daily Law Bulletin*, Monday, June 5, 2000, front page.)

On that same Friday, Appellate Judge Judith E. Koehler issued a ruling, dismissing our appeal without hearing it. The other two judges on the panel concurred. In writing the decision, Judge Koehler committed a fraud upon her own court. She knowingly relied on the fraudulent statement of the state authorities that they grabbed our news media items about court and IRS corruption with search warrants while pursuing criminal charges against us. As the judge knows from the undisputed appeal record and our Appeal Briefs, there were no search warrants and none are in the undisputed appeal record.

And the criminal offenses planned to be mentioned in upcoming TV shows by us were/are about the embezzlement of the Bar Association, benefiting the judges, and high-level corruption of key judges jointly with the Chicago IRS and the State Revenue

Zits



Department. Even if there were search warrants (which there were none), state law protects news media items from being grabbed. A special hearing is required before state authorities in Illinois can grab news media items. As shown by the undisputed appeal record, and Judge Koehler knew it, there was no special hearing and there were no search warrants.


To put it directly, Judge Koehler committed judicial perjury and we have challenged her ruling, covering up the corruption, as being a fraud upon her own court which makes her decision void. (Our filed petition confronting her is pending as this is posted. Updates will follow.)

Putting fake "facts" into their supposed "ruling" we call judicial perjury. (Lawyer-cowards are afraid to even whisper the term.) In key cases, it happens more often than common folks know or understand. Finding fake "facts" in rulings of judges we already suspect of bank and other corruption, is one of the ways we go about investigating judicial bribery. Crooked judges cannot easily change the judge-made-law, called case law, so they change the facts, putting in supposed "facts" out of the air. When the undisputed court record shows it is "DAY", the crooked judge in making a "fixed" decision says it is "NIGHT", and applying case law as to "NIGHT", makes a corrupt decision most often against underdogs like us.

Is it just a coincidence? On the same day she found out a Special Prosecutor was not, after all, going to send the judge to jail, she throws out our appeal involving high-level corruption of her court colleagues? (Note: our way of investigating judicial corruption over the last 40 years has resulted in the jailing, for bribery, of 20 local judges, 40 local lawyers, and a Chicago federal appeals judge, formerly the governor. Visit our website for details.)

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder/chairman, Citizen's Committee to Clean Up the Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery and political murders. Since 1991 a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator/producer, of one-hour, weekly public access cable TV show *Broadsides* cablecast on channel 21, 9 p.m. each Monday in Chicago.

For a heavy packet of printed stories, send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed business-sized envelope (that is, a 4-1/4 x 9-1/2 #10 size) WITH THREE STAMPS ON IT, to Citizen's Committee to Clean Up the Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 South Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office, 7 days, 8 a.m. to midnight, (773) 375-5741. (PLEASE, no "just routine" calls.) Before sending a fax, call.

E-MAIL: <skolnick@ameritech.net>, WEBSITE: <<http://www.skolnickreport.com>> (Note "s" after name in website). 

More Information About Chemtrails Mystery "Poison Cobwebs From Hell"

Editor's note: Starting on page 33 in last month's edition of The SPECTRUM, we presented some new and quite revealing information about the very provocative "chemtrails" phenomenon that has been causing a great deal of misery in the process of weaving secretive spider web-like, jet airplane-like contrails across many North American skies for the past several years. The new information has, in large measure, resulted from some daring ones coming forward to reveal what they know—despite the possibility of personal negative repercussions. Whatever is going on has been wrapped in such effective layers of secrecy that penetrating this subject has so far been more difficult than finding out what's going on at super-secret Area 51 in the Nevada desert!

Below we add more pieces of the puzzle from one who has been a pioneer in exploring this field. William Thomas was the first journalist to break the chemtrails story back in January of 1999. Some of you will remember his several outstanding sessions on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program before Art's "retirement" several months ago. Through the keen eye of our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, we share the following as a News Desk Special Report, extracted from the outstanding sightings.com Internet website.

You can sense the author's frustration with the still-secret nature of whatever is going on, despite all the work he has put into cracking its wall of silence. Meanwhile, regular readers of this newspaper will appreciate the additional clues and other research results presented in the following summary and overlook some possibly short-sighted conclusions that Mr. Thomas makes—especially in conjunction with our last presentation on this subject last month.

It is probably more difficult for an honest and hard-working news professional like Mr. Thomas to embrace the outrageous levels of conspiratorial shenanigans going on all around us than it is for our regular readers to think in that larger, often bizarre context! In one sense, what's one more crazy scheme on a playing field full of such insane plots to further the New

World Order agenda?

Nevertheless, the role played by this chemtrails activity still does not come into clear focus within the larger picture that, for instance, our Front Page story this issue easily fits into. Stay tuned as more ones hopefully come forward with their pieces of the story. Till then, watch the sky and watch out for what may be falling out of that sky!

6/23/00 WILLIAM THOMAS
(wilco@islandnet.com)

SOME COMMENTS & CONCLUSIONS ON CASSANI & CHEMTRAILS

Erminia Cassani deserves thanks and congratulations for her long and sometimes personally perilous investigations into low-level air drops of pathogen-bearing gel and red powder over suburban neighborhoods in Ontario, and across the USA. Throughout her research I have kept our confidentiality agreement on certain aspects of her work until she was ready to publish her preliminary findings. It is time that we heard from this key researcher, and I am glad she has come forward now.

After 19 months' investigation, I believe that the higher-level "chemtrail" operation involving 700 US Air Force tanker planes and some civilian airliners is separate, though possibly related to, the splattering of lab-tested bacteria, molds, and fungi over homes from aircraft flying at tree-top level.

Even more disturbing are recently witnessed deliberate spray attacks on some vocal aerial observers' headquarters and homes. Seen in the context of earlier low-level attacks against William Wallace and his wife Anne in the remote mountains of Washington state (after Wallace went to the media insisting they cover chemtrails) these attempts at intimidation are serious acts of military aggression that prove that something sensitive is indeed going on.

But what?

I concur with Cassani's conclusions that it makes zero sense for a government to randomly

sicken its entire citizenry with air-delivered organisms. Nor are repeated attacks of self-replicating bio-agents necessary. If continued, such overt bio-attacks could destroy the US economy, while risking rebellion from an armed and angry populace. More to the point: no disease-causing organisms have ever been found in chemtrails.

While lab techs were startled and concerned by the biological organisms and markers turning up in samples from low-level drops that left at least one homeowner stricken with a heart attack, the molds and fungi that turned up in the only tested sample of rainwater taken immediately after heavy high-level chemtrail spraying were deemed by an independent Ontario lab as entirely normal “with no one species predominating”.

CONTEMPLATING A CULL

What about an airborne “cull” of the elderly and similar “useless eaters” burdening cash-strapped governments with their burgeoning needs for subsistence and medical assistance? A little-publicized high-level summit last January saw president Clinton (invited) and former heads and top officials from Japan, Germany, the World Bank, security agencies, and major financial firms discussing the “Impacts Of Aging On Business”. Corporate-controlled governments are extremely and increasingly concerned about aging populations, which are seen as growing threats to corporate bottom-lines.

Couple this concern with decades of documented US and British funding and research into Nazi-copied “eugenics” intended to selectively cull unproductive resource consumers—and the high percentage of fatalities among the elderly during two consecutive epidemics (1998-2000) of deaths from Influenza-Like-Illness and related pneumonia and cardiac arrest appear very sinister indeed.

Yet, “Why go to the expense and risk of blatantly spraying pathogens from jets to get rid of older folks?” (He asks, counting his own gray hairs.)

A less obvious and much cheaper course is to quietly encourage euthanasia in hospitals across North America and Australia, where doctors and nurses now admit that up to 40% of elderly patients are being deliberately killed—without their consent, and in many cases without any terminal ailment involved.

Another effective tactic is to scare people into lining up for experimental vaccines often contaminated by pathogenic material. The constant hyping of vaccines for the flu, migraines, and meningitis symptoms often seen in the wake of chemtrails is suspiciously coincidental.

It is clear that, at the very least, heightened death rates among the elderly caught under

heavy aerial spraying are being viewed as “acceptable collateral damage” to a program deemed essential to national-corporate interests. For this reason, any official whistle-blower who dares to come forward with verifiable documentation concerning chemtrails will face legal repercussions that will make Daniel Elsberg’s long incarceration for exposing the fake Gulf of Tonkin “attack” and other Washington lies concerning Vietnam feel like a stay in a summer spa.

Unless we rally to support and protect this brave soul.

FUNGUS AMONG US

Let’s look closer at the illness rampant among our families and communities. While the corporate-controlled media continue to bleat about the “flu”, the CDC has consistently reported blood tests showing that between 65% and 99% of acutely ill patients jamming emergency rooms and clinics do not have the flu. Instead, officials with that infectious disease-tracking agency have publicly attributed epidemic death rates to an “unknown pathogen”.

Now the CDC is reporting that this mystery killer is a “parasite”. For “parasite” read “fungus”. Based on extensive research—including input from experts on fungal symptoms and outbreaks—I fully concur with Cassani that we are in the midst of a massive fungal invasion fueled by warmer, wetter temperatures from a rapidly heating atmosphere.

The rapid extinction of amphibian “canaries” confirms this—and should sound an urgent warning. Chytrid fungus has just been implicated as a probable cause of 50% amphibian die-offs in pristine areas around the globe.

Fungus among us is no joke. The same mycotoxins present in the fungi growing silently in many North American homes and offices have been cultivated, air-dried, and delivered to American soldiers in the warheads of SCUD missiles by the world’s most experienced proponents of biological warfare—the Iraqi Chemical Corps. There is no difference between biowar mycotoxins and domestic stachybotrys (pronounced stack-ee-bot-ris)—an especially lethal black mold now proliferating wildly across the USA.

FUNGAL INFECTION = CHEMTRAIL ILLNESS

Exposure to fungal infections leads to the same symptoms seen in sufferers from Chemtrail-Related Illness (CRI). These include: acute asthma and allergies, joint pain, headaches, bloody noses, abdominal pain, gas and bloating, indigestion, heartburn, constipation, diarrhea, gastritis, extreme fatigue, and severe headaches—as well as depression,

anxiety, sudden mood swings, lack of concentration, drowsiness, lethargy, insomnia, memory loss, and “spacey” light-headedness.

In a recent survey among 179 patients reportedly suffering from chemtrail-related illness, naturopathic Dr. Joseph Puleo found that fully 99% were found to have fungus in their blood.

JUST A TEST?

With regard to Erminia Cassani’s hypothesis, why are certain neighborhoods being hit with fungal “cocktails”? These are obviously not attempts to wipe out pot plantations grown in more remote areas with killer fungi now being bred and tested for this purpose. Yet, fungal outbreaks in suburban settings dire enough to require aerial intervention with anti-fungi fungi would certainly be apparent to residents and local media.

Most likely, these are tests. The low-level splattering of fungi-filled “gel” and red powder appears to be an outgrowth of potentially lethal “open air” biowarfare tests that have been carried out on hundreds of US, Canadian, and British cities since 1949.

INFORMED CONSENT

Whatever the threat—or imagined threat—nobody I know has been notified, or asked for their vote or opinion.

The entire issue of chemtrails and a concurrent low-level spray program rests on informed consent. Regardless of what is going on—or why such hazardous projects are deemed necessary by a silent, unseen elite—these daily violations of the Nuremberg Principles constitute war crimes against public citizens by their own elected government, and the military hired and sworn to defend them.

SUNSCREEN

I believe that Erminia Cassani is also on the right track when she calls chemtrails a solar shield. In recent weeks I have independently arrived at a similar conclusion.

Based on all available evidence, including:

- a call by Edward Teller for an aerial “sunscreen” to reflect 1% of incoming sunlight away from Earth in order to cool out-of-control greenhouse warming;
- a study by the Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory where computer climate models showed this could be done at a cost of \$1 billion a year;
- a patent issued to aerospace giant, Hughes Aircraft Company, to spray highly-reflective aluminum oxide aloft “to reduce global warming”;
- falling local temperatures and greatly reduced UV radiation levels measured under chemtrail overcasts;

my best guess is that the deliberate overcasts caused by repeated chemtrail obscuration of “blue sky days” is a desperate attempt to head off the superstorms, floods, and droughts of global warming—without reducing fossil fuel burning and harming the balance sheets of all businesses enmeshed in a petroleum-powered economy.

Insurance companies bigger than Big Oil and the international arms trade are being hammered by catastrophic storm losses caused by a rapidly heating atmosphere. They are telling Washington, Whitehall, Ottawa, and other allied nations over which the spray planes are appearing, to cool global warming—or else. If the big insurers go down, so will the money markets in which they invest so heavily. And so will the banks that back them.

Follow the money. It leads, in every case, to corporate interests—a tune to which all governments must dance.

You can be certain that chemtrails are not being spread for your own good. Whatever their intended purpose, which I now believe to be atmospheric modification, this unprecedented aerial assault is further amplifying wild weather swings—while sickening millions of people, pets, and other animals. And killing a significant number of elderly, along with others made vulnerable by weakened immunity.

CHEMTRAIL RAIN SAMPLES ANALYZED

The sole disease-causing agents we know to be found in chemtrails come from rainwater samples tested at an independent lab by the Ontario Ministry of Environment following heavy chemtrail spraying over Espanola, Ontario:

- The filament strands of radar-reflecting “chaff” (used to track dispersal) is highly toxic and can lead to severe allergic reactions.
- The mica and carbon black used by the US Air Force to form rainclouds is also toxic if inhaled.
- But the principle component of the tested

Ontario sample was found to be aluminum—at seven times government safe levels. High enough, said the lab, “to kill fish”.

The aluminum called for in the Welsbach patent issued to Hughes Aircraft for atmospheric modification was intended to be put into the fuel of jet airliners. If it is added to the plane’s auxiliary fuel tanks, chemtrails will appear only at cruising altitudes after the flight crew switches to aux tanks. Switching to main tanks for take-off and landing will leave no chemtrail clues close to the ground. (Disturbing videotape showing an MD-80 commercial airliner laying a distinctive chemtrail is included in my definitive documentary video, *CHEMTRAILS: MYSTERY LINES IN THE SKY* due for release in July, 2000.)

Similarly, tanker aircraft observed switching sprays on and off are probably switching fuel tanks.

According to a former engineer for Alcoa, aluminum oxide in the size ranges called for in the sunscreen patent would polish jet turbine blades without harming them. These compounds would form brilliant white plumes in the sky.

But the engineer warned that metallic particles intended to remain aloft for a year could settle quickly to the ground. High levels of aluminum have been blood-tested in CRI sufferers in Toronto and Vancouver. I now urge that more chemtrail patients insist on being screened for aluminum poisoning.

ALUMINUM POISONING = CHEMTRAIL ILLNESS

Among other signs, medical text symptomology states that aluminum toxicity “can lead to gastrointestinal disturbances, headaches, forgetfulness, speech disturbances, memory loss, weak, aching muscles”.

By preventing nerve impulses from being correctly carried to and from the brain, this potent neurotoxin also causes “dizziness, impaired coordination, and a loss of balance and energy”.

Whether a chemtrail or commercial flight, it is possible and even probable that pseudomonas (which dine on fuel) and various molds and fungi routinely grow inside cavernous aircraft fuel tanks—to rain down on everyone along these flight paths, along with dozens of other toxic benzene derivatives. Aluminum and other sprayed compounds can also serve as a matrix for fungal growth that may be activated rather than attenuated by increased UV levels at spray altitude.

CORPORATE COMPLICITY AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

Anyone worried that the New World Order is about to enslave us all need a reality check. We are already virtually enslaved by giant corporations whose control of extremely sophisticated media mesmerization techniques has turned most citizens into somnambulists who refuse even to look up at what is taking place right over their heads.

Fear of “terrorist attack” is manufacturing consent to dangerous and illegal abrogation of constitutionally guaranteed freedoms, while the threat of unemployment is being used very effectively to silence debate and dissent.

Meanwhile, the fully documented cynical importation of banned narcotics by CIA aircraft to finance covert operations, and the widespread sale of other soporifics, keeps an increasingly edgy public pacified. [*Editor’s note: Our Front Page story for this issue of The SPECTRUM is a sobering expansion of the points made in the above paragraph.*]

In this mockery of democracy, no one ever gets to vote for the few folks really calling the shots. Instead, we are treated to flag-waving distractions by a military-industrial-entertainment complex that must continue to manufacture threats requiring ever-increasing expenditures on weapons whose deployment threaten us all. (Ask a sick Gulf War veteran how she or he feels they’ve been treated for serving their country and the word they most often use is “treason”.)

As the first journalist to break the chemtrails story back in January 1999, I have stayed with this frustrating and often infuriating investigation knowing that its answers will ultimately go far beyond aerial spraying to address the fundamental democratic issues of public consent and political accountability. The hour is very late for people everywhere to reclaim control over their destinies and daily lives—as well as the future freedom and well-being of our children.

But there is still time. And because they are so blatantly and consistently in our face, chemtrails could be that catalyst.

“COBWEB” COMPLEXITIES

Again, my deepest thanks to Erminia

THE FAMILY CIRCUS



Cassani for her unstinting work on the low-level attacks against North Americans. While so many others ought to be included on this roster of gratitude, Jeff Rense deserves special notice for his support and regular web updates on this issue. Clifford Carnicom must also be singled out for his web-published investigations into cobweb-like filaments found draped over mountain forests, oil rigs, porches, powerlines, highways, and police cruisers across the USA.

The presence of human blood cells on these artificial filaments cannot be explained as “weather control”. They do, however, match the findings by a hospital lab tech of similar human cells on gel-material splattered over Oakville, Washington in August, 1994.

WHAT WE CAN SAY

In late June 2000 we can say with certainty that an unprecedented aerial spray campaign high over at least 13 allied nations is causing serious illness and fatalities on the ground, while interfering with local cloud cover and weather patterns. Whatever their original intent, once the perpetrators of both high- and low-level spraying know that high numbers of sick, dying, and dead people follow in the wake of these missions—all further spray flights become deliberate attacks.


After nearly two years of dogged research by some very dedicated people, we now have some answers to the chemtrail conundrum.

At the very least—without any suppositions or allegations—chemtrails captured on thousands of photographs and seeming miles of videotape constitute a severe air-quality and public-health threat that must be thoroughly investigated by respective responsible agencies.

Dangerous flying by formations of heavy aircraft over populated areas also contravenes many flight regulations—requiring a response from the FAA better than “flights from Japan” or “flights from Russia” and “delayed Christmas traffic”.

No matter how heartfelt and courageous, anonymous e-mails from “mechanics”, “managers” and “pilots” aren’t enough. Despite the penalties for breaching “National Security” laws, we can only pray that a “whistle-blower” brave enough to come forward will soon present verifiable evidence of what is really going on. While the US Supreme Court has ruled that the commands of military commanders supercede even civilian law, the Military Code of Justice still stipulates that carrying out illegal orders is illegal.

Most of all, we need these high- and low-level aerial attacks to cease while we are informed of their purpose and decide as sovereign citizens how best to proceed in light of whatever threats—or elite agenda—presents itself.

It does not take evil intent to result in evil consequences. 

I Hear Your Call, Do You Hear Mine?

6/27/00 ESU “JESUS” SANANDA

Greetings, my scribe. It is I, Esu “Jesus” Sananda. Yes, I come in the Holy Light of *The One Light*—Creator Source. Please be calm for there is a much needed message that I wish to deliver.

Many ones are petitioning for my input on various matters and I wish to let all ones know that I indeed DO

hear the many calls and that they do not go unnoted. You ones who seek Guidance through this particular source should go back and re-read many of the writings again—very carefully. You will see, often, that the words from a particular named entity will often include statements such as “*We* of the Lighted realms...” and such.

Please be assured that I, Esu Sananda, am one of those “*We*” mentioned. We of the Lighted Realms often blend our energies (thoughts) with others so as to maximize the efficiency and the time of the various scribes who volunteer to serve in such a public capacity as is represented by this present message. If you look to the prior message with Soltec’s name ascribed to it, you will, upon close scrutiny, see that there was a lot of Korton (an Entity who specializes in communication) in that particular message, and yet it is titled Soltec.

[Editor’s note: See elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM for Soltec’s writing; it should be obvious to longtime readers where Korton’s contribution is particularly strong. Hint: look at the latter part of the message where the topic focuses upon how to COMMUNICATE with Guides from the Higher, Lighted Realms of Creation. For those of you who are newer readers, the two volumes (so far, with the third in production) of the WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach series are the collected spiritual writings first offered in this newspaper format, with an introduction to many of the Master Teachers located in the front of Volume I.]

We often work with and through our receivers on whatever frequency and wavelength suits them best at any particular

time. In other words, we adjust our frequency to closely match theirs and will often relay our messages through one who has established the connection. The name is often ascribed for the benefit of you, there in the physical, for from our perspective there is little to no

differentiation.
WE ARE
ALL ONE!

Please
know that I
have not
left you
ones ever.

Many ones are petitioning for my input on various matters and I wish to let all ones know that I indeed DO hear the many calls and that they do not go unnoted.

I work diligently to assist those of you who have the “eyes” to see and the “ears” to hear. These terms are quite figurative. I’ve come to tell you that you each have the “eyes” and “ears” of which I speak, and yet many of you are quite reluctant to use them, or only use them when you are “in the mood” to do so.

This is all well and fine, for We of the Lighted Brotherhood who come in service to *The One Light* do not make demands upon you, our brethren; we are not of force, coercion, or subtle manipulation. We honor your free will to choose, as you wish, above all else, for it is Creator’s desire that you each have freedom to choose as you will. We do hope that it would be your choice to be attentive to “the call” at all times, and that you each make a diligent effort to recognize your inner conscious connection to Source.

Many are asking “What can I do to help?”

We of the Lighted Realms are always looking for hands who will write or mouths who will speak our messages. If this is an overwhelming suggestion, then perhaps you could offer assistance to those whose actions and work you feel are a worthy cause.

I, Esu “Jesus” Sananda, have a great responsibility and duty to the overall welfare of your planet. I see that the majority of your world still sleeps in ignorance of the nature of the larger game being played on your planet. There are very real elements of what you ones would refer to as “darkness” who wish to use these sleeping ones as easily manipulated pawns who, by sheer numbers, can “distort” the perceptions of the rest of the players who either are awake or are beginning to awaken to the startling reality of the game.

Yes, my scribe. My scribe asks me to

explain the nature of this distortion. And so I shall.

The large number of the masses who I refer to above as being “asleep” are ones who mostly just live a reactionary life, not really concerned with anything outside their current circle of interaction.

These ones are easily swayed by the “opinion” of the general media. They don’t really question anything that is told to them. They mostly just exist without much thought to their personal spiritual growth.

These ones, though they do not see or perceive same, have God-force energy flowing to them and through them as do any and all aspects of the physical environment. These ones can and are being used as low-level focusers of this very energy.

For example, raise the gasoline prices (which impacts most ones on your planet) and you will create a higher general level of anxiety in the “ethers”. This equates to a net infusion of negatively oriented energy about and around the planet. This added negative energy will, at times, make it more difficult for we of the Lighted Realms (positively oriented energy) to get our message through.

The dark, manipulative ones who usurp the energy of these sleeping ones in such a manner do so without regard for the long-term effects it will have on THEIR OWN soul evolution, let alone what effect it has on the ones who, for the most part, see not that they have been and are being used.

The net effect that we observe from our perspective is simply an attempt to distort the perceivable reality of the rest of the planet by getting everyone “worrying” about everything and anything EXCEPT what is truly important—self-determined exploration of one’s own spiritual heritage.

This distortion can most easily be observed in the excessive compulsion for materialism, money, and self-aggrandizement so prevalent in your world—especially in the United States.

Be not alarmed, for these same “sleepy” ones will one day be pushed too far by the puppet masters who pull their strings and push their buttons, and the game will quickly fall apart. The “elite” controllers grow quite arrogant and self assured as they literally pull off one preposterous atrocity after another.

This has instilled in them a false sense of assuredness, and they have grossly overestimated the gullibility of these “sleepy” ones who, when awakened, will become the mechanism of their undoing.

Our efforts as Lighted Truthbringers is one borne of great compassion. We know that we will not reach all ones whom these messages would benefit, but we are reaching a great number of you ones who will, in turn, be able to spread your understanding of same to those with whom you interact. In this way you (we) will thus touch, and make a very real impact upon, many a soul who cries out for

understanding and yet sees not the response, for seldom does the answer come in the form you imagine. Nay, very few have an angel appear to them in white flowing robes, descending upon a beam of light as depicted in the mind-control machinery you ones call movies and television. The more likely Angel will come as a very real flesh-and-blood person who offers a helping hand to someone in need.

Many of you who are learning to use your God-given talents and abilities are the Angels sent to assist your brothers and sisters in a time of great and rapid change. You will have great need to remember and share your general understanding with those with whom you come in contact.


NEVER underestimate YOUR importance in the larger overall mission that is well underway. You each are a unique aspect of CREATOR GOD. God did not make any mistakes in sending you ones who volunteered for the job. Though you may not see it at this particular time, you each have something to contribute that will help others to, in turn, help themselves.

Remember, please, that the greatest gift you can give others is knowledge or ability to help themselves. The Wayshower is one who shows others a way through their challenge, but the choice is always left to each individual as to whether or not they will walk a given path.

Please know that I DO hear the many petitions that come from your sincere desire to connect. Know, too, that I am as close as your very breath, and that in the stillness of your mind you can hear me.

I shall not abandon any ones regardless of the choices and decisions they may make, but I do witness many ones who have deliberately ignored my call and who have turned away from the Lighted Assistance that is forever awaiting to be of service. To these ones I say that I am here for you as well, for it is not my place to judge what is appropriate or inappropriate for you. My Love is offered without conditions or expectation of reciprocation or understanding.

I am Esu “Jesus” Sananda, along with many a kindred soul who hail from within the Lighted Realms of the Creation and who find great joy in serving you, our brethren. In Light and Love to you who “hear” and “see” (as well as to those of you who seem to make a career out of ignoring us).

Blessings and Peace to you ALL! Salu! 

The net effect that we observe from our perspective is simply an attempt to distort the perceivable reality of the rest of the planet by getting everyone “worrying” about everything and anything EXCEPT what is truly important—self-determined exploration of one’s own spiritual heritage.



The SPECTRUM

ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A “FULL SPECTRUM”

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH


INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

Back Issues
Available
\$5 each



TO SUBSCRIBE:

call **1 (877) 280-2866** toll free

website: thespectrumnews.org

email: thespectrum@tminet.com

Subscriptions
\$45 per year



THE SPECTRUM Ad Department
PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in **U.S. Funds Only**, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes		Single Issue Rate
1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
** Design fee		_____
Total		_____

Classified Ad Rates		Single Issue Rate
1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
Number of Lines		_____
Total		_____

CLASSIFIED ADS
Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

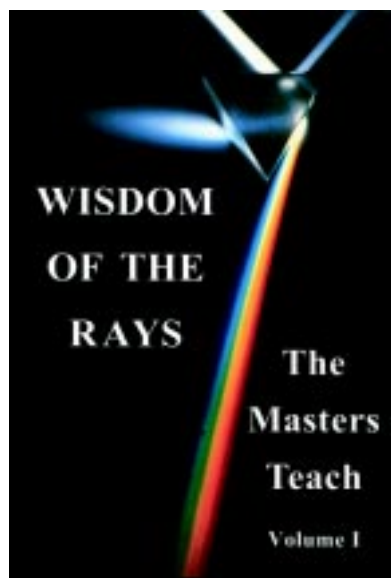


SUMMER 2000 Catalog

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II

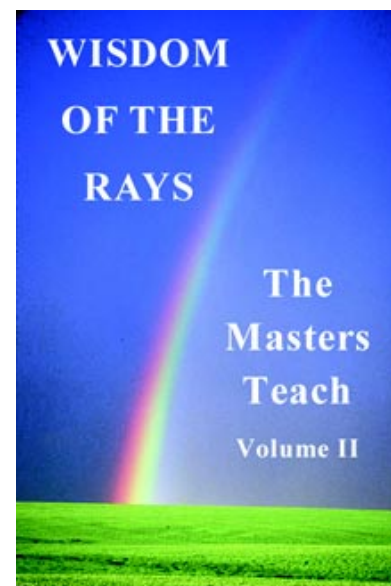


Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
400 pages + 4 color photos
\$15.00 + S&H

"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)



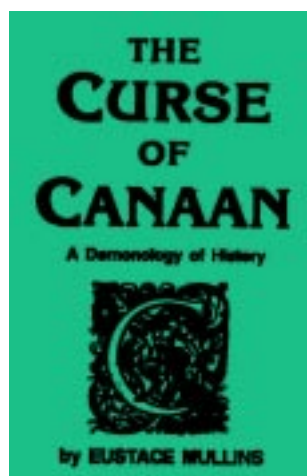
Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
500 pages
\$20.00 + S&H

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

~ NOW AVAILABLE ~

Classic Research Works by Eustace Mullins



THE CURSE OF CANAAN ***A Demonology of History***

“After forty years of patient study of the crises which face humanity, I arrived at a very simple conclusion—*all conspiracies are Satanic!*”

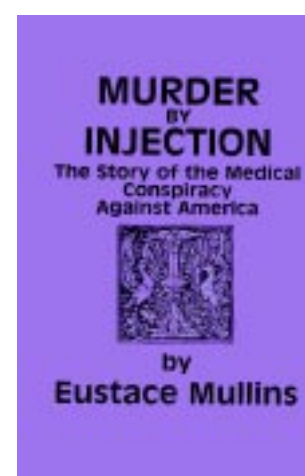
The “Will of Canaan” which has been the guiding rule of The Conspiracy for three thousand years is explained in explicit detail. Some topics covered are: The War Against Shem; The Transgression of Cain; Secular Humanism; American Revolution; The World Wars; French Revolution.

242 pages \$15.00

MURDER BY INJECTION ***The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America***

Eustace Mullins unveils the Conspiracy to deny you low-cost alternative health-care and how federal agents commit acts of “Criminal Syndicalism” to protect the profits of the “Drug Trust”. The world’s 18 largest drug firms are listed. Some of the topics covered are: Profits of Cancer, AIDS, Contamination of the Food Supply, Death and Vaccination, The Rockefeller Syndicate.

361 pages \$15.00



THE WORLD ORDER ***Our Secret Rulers***

Eustace Mullins shares his discovery of the hidden manipulators of the World Order who have maintained their power by a very simple technique—a disguise which enables them to carry on their Satanic work without being identified and prosecuted. The topics covered are: The “New” World Order; The Rothschilds; Soviet Russia; Franklin Delano Roosevelt; The Business of America; The CIA; The Bechtel Complex; The Foundations; The Rule of the Order.

297 pages \$15.00

THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE

After years of research, Eustace Mullins discovered that the men whom he exposed and named in 1952 as the shadowy figures behind the Federal Reserve System were themselves shadows, the American fronts for the unknown figures who became known as the “London Connection”. The original stockholders of the Federal Reserve Banks have been located and their parent companies traced to the London Connection. His research is substantiated by citations and documentation from many sources.

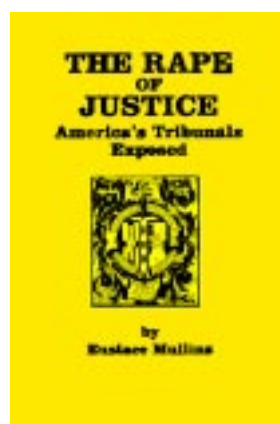
201 pages \$15.00



RAPE OF JUSTICE ***America's Tribunals Exposed***

This book reveals the “Secret Code” which judges and lawyers use to deny you your unalienable and civil rights protected by the *Constitution*. Some of the topics covered are: Legal Anarchy; The Origin of Law; A Plague of Lawyers; Judge Not; The Supreme Court; The Department of Justice; The Court as Arena; Freedom of Speech, Anyone?; Taxation Without Hope; The Taxing Power; Mullins on Equity; Our Legal Future.

535 pages \$18.00



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions....

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

J.T. REVELATOR

The book that dares to ask the ultimate question. Many prophets over the last two millennia, each with their own perspective, have tried to warn humanity about the "future" catastrophic "end-time events" in the hopes of altering them. That time is now upon us.

WHY THE END? is a distillation of prophecies and messages spanning the last 2,000 years, sorted by topic for you, the awakening human. Unlike other books that dwell on past history or vague fragments of events, **WHY THE END?** gets to the point, chronicling the diverse range of prophecies and offering the facts and clues from scientific disciplines.

You may have pondered on some of these questions:

Why is time "speeding up"?

Why are animals exhibiting strange behaviors, some dying inexplicably?

Why is the weather fluctuating and getting more severe?

Are you feeling "on edge" as if something profound is about to happen soon?

Is there a limit to humanity's abuse of the planet?

When does the "New Age" begin?

WHY THE END? intends to answer these questions and more in a no-frills, uncompromising manner. Some of these projections are quite harsh and could be interpreted as "doom and gloom", depending on your perspective. But if you have an appetite for what is really on the horizon, then **WHY THE END?** is the book for you.

The bottom line is that the Purification of the Earth is underway, and will continue to escalate. **WHY THE END?** will prepare you mentally for the events, while those less informed will become incapacitated by fear as they witness the end of life as we know it. In reality, it is the cleansing of the old to make way for the new "Golden Age". It then becomes your choice as to how you will view and interpret and experience these events.

350 pages \$29.95 + S&H

The Untold History Of America

by Ray Bilger



This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business-as-usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House, and throughout our entire Judicial System.

Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.

The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger's ongoing research are compiled into the book: *The Untold History Of America, Vol. I.*

242 pages \$10 + S&H

"Liberty And Justice For All"

Host: Dennis Grover

Publishing The Truth

Guests: Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright

LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program, with host Dennis Grover.

This very special episode features guests Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright from *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. This discussion focuses on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic is a discussion of the many challenges encountered when attempting to publish the truthful kind of information such as that offered in *The SPECTRUM*.

1 Hour Video Tape \$12
(shipping is included with this item)

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Indigo Children

The New Kids Have Arrived

by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober

(Featured interview in the March 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

The “Indigo Child” is a boy or girl who displays a new and unusual set of psychological attributes, revealing a pattern of behavior generally undocumented before. This pattern has singularly unique factors that call for parents and teachers to change their treatment and upbringing of these kids to assist them in achieving balance and harmony in their lives, and to help them avoid frustration.

In this groundbreaking book, international authors and lecturers Lee Carroll and Jan Tober answer many of the often-puzzling questions surrounding Indigo Children, such as:

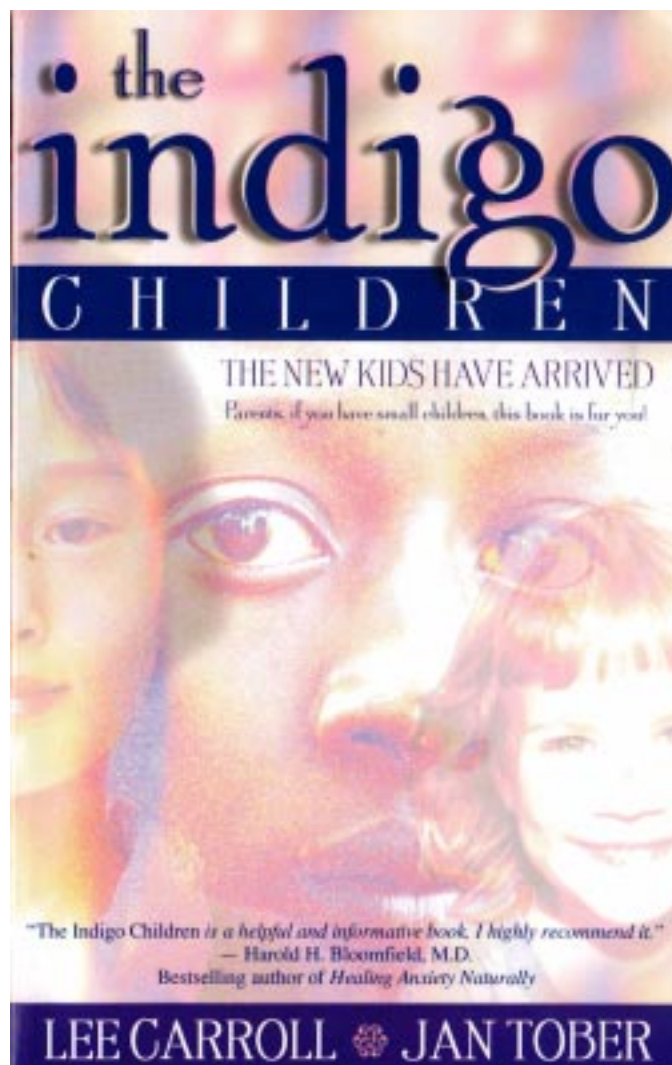
- Can we really be seeing human evolution in kids today?
- Are these kids smarter than we were at their age?
- How come a lot of our children today seem to be “system busters”?
- Why are so many of our brightest kids being diagnosed with Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD)?
- Are there proven, working alternatives to Ritalin?

Throughout this work, Carroll and Tober bring together some very fine minds (doctors, educators, psychologists, and more) who shed light on the Indigo Child phenomenon. These children are truly special, representing a great percentage of all the kids being born today on a worldwide basis. They come in “knowing” who they are—so they must be recognized, celebrated for their exceptional qualities, and guided with love and care.

This book is a must for the parents of unusually bright and active children!

Please visit the Indigo Child website at www.indigochild.com

249 pages \$13.95 + S&H



The WORST - CASE SCENARIO Survival Handbook

By Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht

The indispensable, compact guide for surviving life's sudden turns for the worse. Survival experts provide illustrated, step-by-step instructions on what you need to know FAST for handling situations which include the following:

TEMPORARILY OUT OF STOCK

- ➔ How to Fend off a Shark
- ➔ How to Take a Punch
- ➔ How to Deliver a Baby in a Taxicab
- ➔ How to Survive a Poisonous Snake Attack
- ➔ How to Jump from a Moving Car
- ➔ How to Identify a Bomb
- ➔ How to Escape from Killer Bees
- ➔ How to Survive If Your Parachute Fails to Open

...and dozens of other dire situations.

176 page, soft cover \$12 + S&H

Colloidal Silver Handbook



Why You Need It How To Make It

A reprint from the February 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper

44-page booklet

\$6.50 (US), \$7 (CAN), \$8 (FOREIGN)
(shipping included)

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?

Ann Blake Tracy, Ph.D.

(Featured interview in the July 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

This text contains critical life-saving information to educate patients, their physicians, families, and friends. Read about medical studies which demonstrate that:

- depression is determined biologically by elevated cortisol hormone in the blood, yet one single 30mg dose of Prozac clearly *doubles* cortisol levels (one of the fight or flight hormones). This should prove to be a perfect formula for producing rage, panic, and *severe* rebound depression.
- when the SSRIs (Prozac, Paxil, Zoloft, Lovan, Luvox) *raise* 5HT serotonin, they *lower* 5HIAA serotonin—the serotonin researchers originally hoped to *increase*.
- Prozac *multiplies many other medications by “10-fold or greater”* which greatly increases the danger of life-threatening toxic drug reactions and toxic drug interactions.
- SSRIs may initially increase concentration and energy through increased production of adrenalin hormones, but according to patients this method results in the same *long-term effects associated with steroid or amphetamine use—memory impairment, poor concentration, mental disability, etc.*
- disruption of serotonin alters perceptions; reality and dreams seem one in the same, and a hypersuggestible state is created—logical reasons for *large numbers of Prozac patients consistently reporting false memories of abuse.*
- when the SSRIs lower the critical 5HIAA serotonin, *compulsions can be induced* for sex, spending, shoplifting, sweets, diet soda, alcohol, tobacco, and other substances.
- *patients often report after-effects of withdrawal, severe rebound depression, memory loss, impaired concentration, sleep disorders, panic attacks, and chronic fatigue.*

TURNING THE '90s UPSIDE DOWN

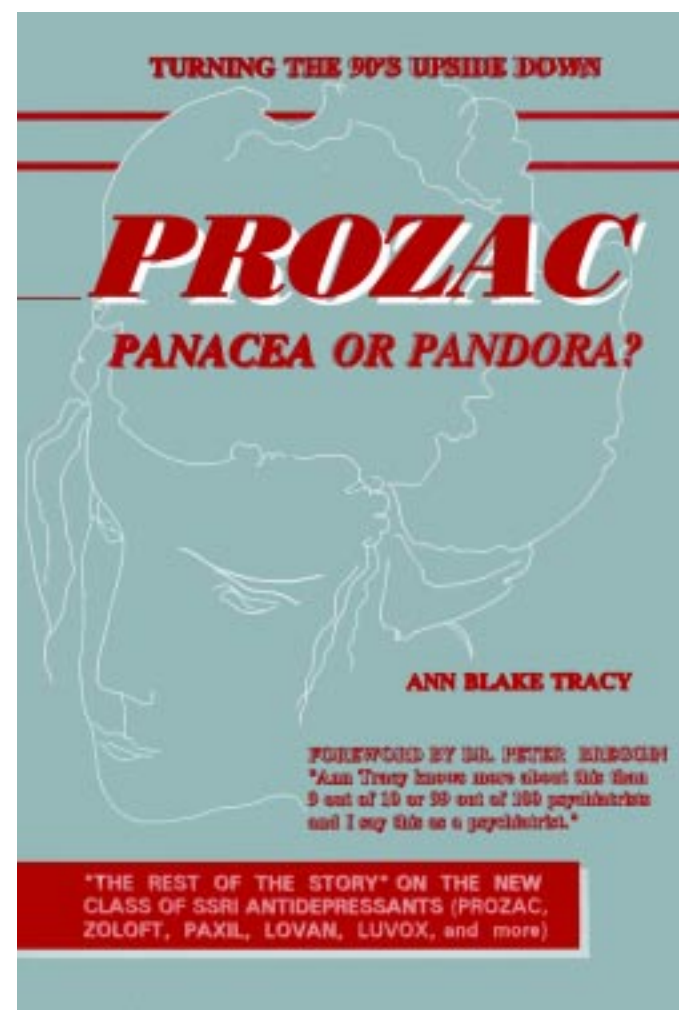
In 1956 Eli Lilly patented LSD, and in 1987 they gave us Prozac. Has Lilly turned the '90s upside down for us to relive the '60s with their latest miracle drug, Prozac? LSD, the most notorious of the psychedelic drugs, was first marketed by Sandoz in Europe with the suggestion that it be used to chemically induce insanity in “normal subjects” with the hope of discovering *how* mental illness is produced. Yet in December 1955, two months before Lilly obtained their patent on LSD here in America, *TIME* magazine featured the drug, declaring that LSD “*may actually help psychiatrists clear-up mental illness*”. It was also promoted as a *cure for alcoholism* and as an “*aid in facilitating psychoanalysis*”. Now, a generation later, many of these same marketing claims are being made for Prozac that were once made for LSD. Just how similar in action are these two drugs? How much evidence is there that those who feel they cannot live without Prozac are addicted or dependent upon it? As our latest panacea, it is being prescribed for everything from headaches and flu, to acne and home sickness. Yet, *according to FDA spokespersons, there have been more adverse reaction reports on Prozac than any other medical product.* We are being media blitzed to believe these new mind-altering chemicals have a large margin of safety, but will time prove otherwise or has it already? Considering the widespread use of these products, we have no time to lose in learning the answer.

424 pages \$19.95

Help! I can't get off my antidepressants!

\$9.95 — Audio Tape (1 1/2 hours)

(Shipping is included with this item, if you buy the Prozac book. Otherwise shipping is \$4.)



(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

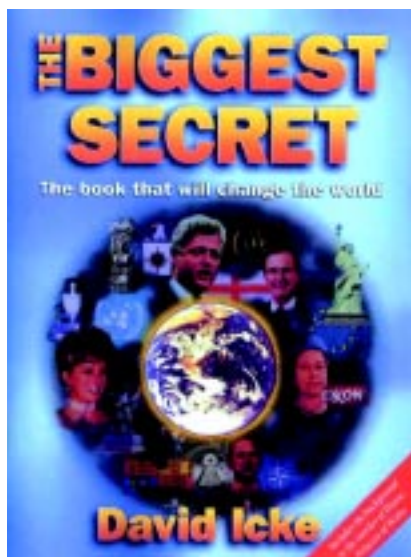
Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

presents **David Icke**

The Biggest Secret

by **David Icke**

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The blockbuster of all blockbusters! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions, and documents suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background

to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

517 pages w/index \$24.95 + S&H

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

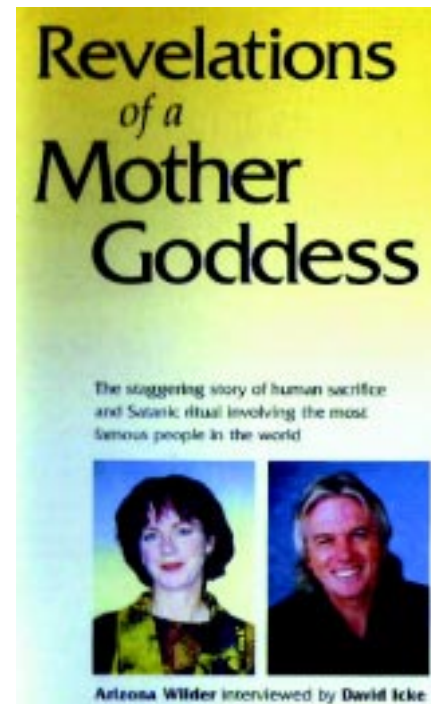
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps. When he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother, and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families, and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and consider their relevance to your daily life.



2 Hour Video Tape \$24.95 + S&H

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II

(Featured interview in the October 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of traveling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

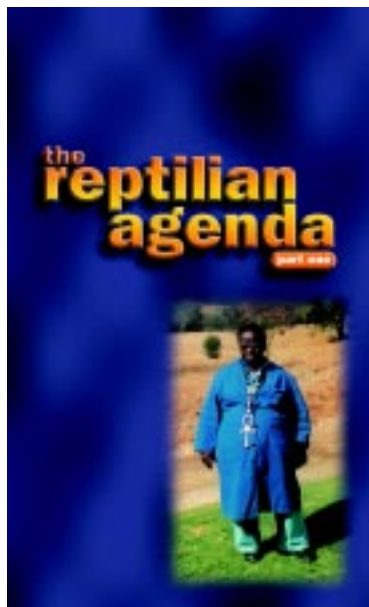
While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words". —David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

2 Tape Set 3 1/2 hours each \$49.95 + S&H



(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form



9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

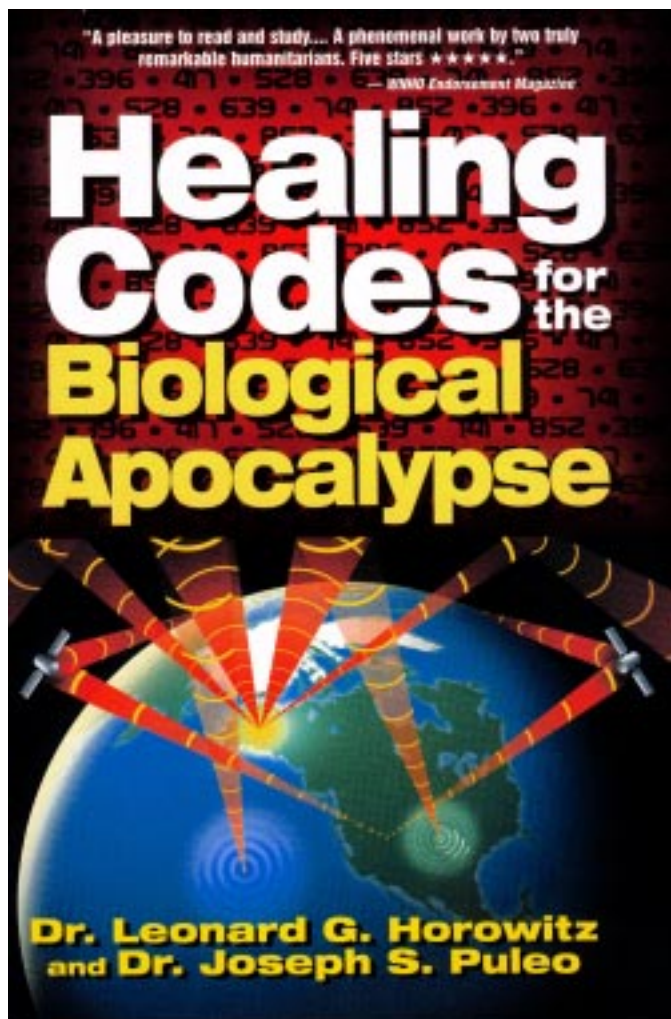
(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: Wisdom Books & Press

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}		
EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}		
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15		
MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15		
THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15		
THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15		
THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18		
DAVID ICKE			
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}	
MISCELLANEOUS			
"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included)</small>		

		Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS				
	PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}		
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours	"HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" (Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)	\$9 ^{.95}		
	The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}		
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
	COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. (Shipping is included.)	United States \$6 ^{.50} Canada \$7 Foreign \$8		
 THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger 	\$10			
THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht		\$12		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator		\$29 ^{.95}		
<div><p>~Shipping Rates~</p><p><u>United States</u> (Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$1.50 for ea. add'l book</p><p><u>Canada</u> (Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$1.50 each for ea. add'l book</p><p><u>International</u> (Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book</p></div>			Sub-Total	
			Shipping	
			TAX	
			(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)	
			Total	
			(Please add the required shipping)	

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

~ NEW RELEASES ~



Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse

One half of the world's current population should soon be dead according to authoritative projections. Will you, your family, and friends be among the survivors or the deceased?

Dr. Len Horowitz and Dr. Joseph S. Puleo investigate 2000 years of religious and political persecution and the latest technologies being used to enslave, coerce, and even kill billions of unsuspecting people.

This work returns the most precious spiritual knowledge, power, and "healing codes" to humanity. It offers new hope for the loving masses to survive the worldwide plagues, famines, and weather changes that are now at hand. In perfect time for these cataclysmic events, *Healing Codes* presents an urgent, monumental, and inspired work that will be hailed for generations to come.

Book Price [537 pages w/index]: \$26.95 + S&H

Audio Price [4 hours]: \$29.95 + S&H

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

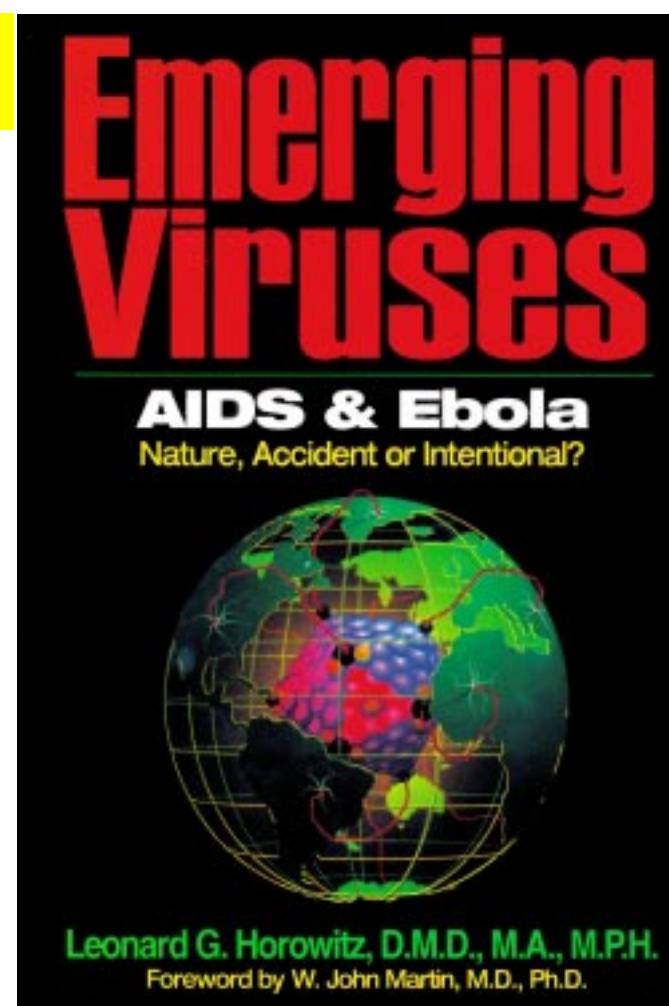
Emerging Viruses - AIDS & Ebola

This is the first in-depth exploration into the origins of HIV and Ebola. Claims that these "emerging viruses" naturally evolved and then jumped species from ape to man seem grossly unfounded in light of the compelling evidence assembled in this extraordinary text. Alternatively, the possibility that these bizarre germs were laboratory creations, accidentally or intentionally transmitted via tainted hepatitis and smallpox vaccines in the U.S. and Africa—as numerous authorities have alleged—is investigated herein. This book reviews the numerous viral vaccine studies conducted simultaneously in New York City and Central West Africa by a narrow network of virologists working for major military-medical contractors under the auspices of the National Cancer Institute (NCI) and the World Health Organization (WHO). Included is Dr. Robert Gallo, the notorious discoverer of the AIDS virus. The text presents bizarre and horrifying facts about the biological weapons race of the 1960s and early 1970s when these researchers developed countless immune-system-ravaging viruses, and experimented with an assortment of antidote vaccines allegedly for "defense" and cancer prevention.

Book Price [594 pages w/index]: \$29.95 + S&H

Audio Price [3 hours] : \$19.95 + S&H

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)





The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 3

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

AUGUST 1, 2000

Ramtha's School Of “Enlightenment” ? Wine, Tobacco & Prozac Consciousness Raising Or Mind Control?

IN THIS ISSUE:

Update From Our Editor, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

Full-Page USA TODAY Ad On Illegality Of Income Tax, p.13

Support Our Advertisers, p.15

FDA Boosts PMS Insanity With Prozac In Disguise, p.16

**Hatonn: Compassion Along The
Lighted Path Of Creation, p.34**

FDA-Postal Raid On “The Phoenix Group” p.35

**Who Needs A Microwave Oven!
Or, HAARP's Covert Agendas: The Big Picture, p.37**

**HIV & AIDS Date Back To 1930s?
A Slick Deception, p.44**

**Soltec: Breaking The Grip Of
Often Subtle Mind-Control p.45**

**How The Sheep Are Led:
A “Pretend” Speech On Population Reduction, p.47**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.52

Wisdom Books & Press Summer 2000 Catalog Insert

7/27/00 RICK MARTIN

“And God spoke all these words, saying: You shall have no other gods except me.”

— *Holy Bible*

from the ancient Eastern text, George M. Lamsa's translation from the Aramaic of the *Peshitta*, Exodus 20.

“Focus on my eyes. When you are sick and you have forgotten to believe, all you have to do is focus on this face. *This face is burned into your training* because my consciousness is greater than any weakness you could possibly possess.”

— Ramtha, 1999.

JZ Knight is no stranger to controversy. Emerging in the mid-1980s as the epitome of a New Age “channeler”, JZ has attracted people from all walks of life, from around the world, to hear an entity calling himself Ramtha.

Those interested now come to what is called Ramtha's School of Enlightenment, founded in May 1988. Is this a new religion of some kind? Is this a school? According to JZ Knight, “The Ramtha School of Enlightenment, also known as the American Gnostic School, is considered by its students, who currently number approximately 3,000, to have the most exciting, dynamic, and relevant educational and

(Please see **Ramtha's School Of “Enlightenment”?**, p.17)

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

Update From Our Editor

If my gripe ever developed into a full-size dissertation, I thought it should be called "The Amazing Magnifying Wire" or maybe "Selling Air And Getting Away With It" or something like that.

It started innocently enough one day a few years ago while I was installing solar panels and related alternative-energy-source equipment at my residence, and naturally, as a result, I was making a lot of trips to the electrical aisles of such places as Home Depot.

On one of those treks I spotted some two-conductor, clear-insulation wire—like you would use for a lamp cord or speaker wire—that looked to be really hefty. It caught my attention exactly because of how substantial it seemed. I went over for a closer examination since wire like that was hard to find anymore outside of high-end audio stores.

Then came the catch: When you looked closely at the wire from an end-on view, like looking through a straw, it was two very skinny little parallel wires (not good for much of anything) wrapped in thick insulation. What was going on was that the thick, clear, rounded insulation magnified the wire when observing it from a side view, like a magnifying lens would do, and made it LOOK like something much more substantial than it actually was! Hence my dubbing this deception with the sarcastic title of "The Amazing Magnifying Wire".

About this same time I also started to notice how much air was being packaged for sale along with the products I thought I was purchasing. Large, tightly sealed, but only half-full, bags of potato chips looked like they were about ready to explode they were so puffed-out on the supermarket shelves, as were candy bars, whose plastic, air-tight, "expanded" wrappers were several sizes too large for the meager product inside. Thus was generated my dubbing this deception as "Selling Air And Getting Away With It".

I also noticed how boxes of tea bags, that were still designed for 24 bags, were now containing 20 or even 16—in order to sell a lot more air and a lot less product—for the same or elevated price.

About this same time Consumer Reports started to document a much wider spectrum of even more absurd cases of this same sleazy con-game in their "Selling It" column, which is compiled from sometimes stunningly outrageous examples sent in by readers.

These shenanigans don't speak well either for the true state of our economy or for our business ethics. The products that are shrinking in size/weight while offering the delusion of substance are simply hiding what would otherwise be a consumer-noticeable whopping price increase. That is, make the product somewhat smaller and make the price somewhat higher—and hope nobody notices.

Of course this is not a sign of a healthy business economy. But beneath that—and much more fundamental to the point of this

discussion—such behavior is not a sign of healthy business ethics. And yet it is occurring all around us. And you can be sure that the absolutions in most company board rooms go something like: "...well, we HAVE to do it that way 'cause everyone else is in order to stay in business and keep that competitive edge".

Excuse me? What ever happened to a fair price for a fair product? That "amazing magnifying wire" I mentioned to launch this discussion could, by the way, be downright dangerous to use in many cases where you might think it adequate. And its price was fair only if you fell for the deception!

What got me thinking about all this was the perennial obstacle we deal with here at The SPECTRUM in working to provide you with The Truth. Many of you readers deal with this same issue with friends and relatives who "just can't believe" such things as we address could really be happening all around us.

For example, the HAARP system shenanigans which we report on in this issue "just can't possibly" be the case because, you know, "'they' would never do something like that" to us.

Oh?

If "they" can—and do—cheat and lie and steal with reckless abandon in the consumer marketplace, day in and day out, right under our noses, and with a straight face call it "just doing business", then what is so hard about believing the next little step which likewise shows the very same disregard and disrespect for we-the-people?

That's what makes the hypothetical speech—by the elite, for the elite—on "population reduction" so right-on and so well worth sharing in this issue. Is the premise of that speech really any harder to believe than the assault that, say, the tobacco companies have been perpetrating upon the public for so long now? Note that these "invincible" tobacco giants have just lately gotten the punitive shock of their collective life from the recent Florida class-action lawsuit's jury verdict of the largest monetary damages figure EVER pronounced anywhere. It's about time.

As the great (and quite controversial) literary genius Mark Twain (whose works generally dealt with penetrating moral issues in disguise and were often banned by the so-called "elite" controllers) put it a century ago: "Why should we help the nation lie the whole day long and then object to telling one little individual private lie in our own interest to go to bed on? Just for the refreshment of it, I mean, and to take the rancid taste out of our mouth." Indeed. What irony we swim in.

A friend of mine says that the true measure of the advancement of a society is its level of COMPASSION for one another. What do you think? Right now I have the uneasy sense that THAT commodity is shrinking even faster than those "new and improved" candy bars!

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of The SPECTRUM contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of The SPECTRUM staff or management. The

SPECTRUM will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote The SPECTRUM in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given,

including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to The SPECTRUM 30 days before you move. Send change to: The SPECTRUM, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

The News Desk

7/29/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

BLACK GOLD BLUES

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 7/2/00: [quoting]

By Charles Smith (originally posted 5-9-00 <WorldNetDaily.com>)

Oil ministers from OPEC nations have quietly told national security advisors on Capitol Hill that the oil production cutbacks—and resulting price increases—are being implemented at the request of the Clinton administration on behalf of Russia, Indonesia, Mexico, and Iran. Russia, Mexico, and Indonesia are reported to be directing their increased oil profits toward paying back overdue Western loans.

According to one government defense adviser, the windfall profits are part of a larger scheme to use the American public to pay off failed and corrupt investment schemes in the three countries. "The American public is paying off bad loans to bad countries made by bad bankers" stated the national security adviser.

The largest Middle Eastern oil producers reportedly agreed on the cutback of oil production in order to increase income for weapons purchases. Several oil states have announced major weapons buys from the West, including a recent multi-billion-dollar purchase of Lockheed/Martin F-16 fighter jets. "Iran is also trading oil to China in exchange for missile technology" stated the national security adviser.

The gas hike has raised several concerns about the Clinton energy policy and U.S. national security. In recent years, OPEC has flooded the market with oil, lowering prices worldwide. The lower prices, according to Denise Bode, a commissioner on the Oklahoma Corporation Commission, were designed to discourage investors in U.S. domestic oil production, maintaining a world monopoly for OPEC. "The OPEC cartel clearly understands that the Clinton energy policy is based on instant gratification" stated Bode "seeking low gasoline prices and ignoring future consequences with a foreign cartel in charge of our national energy resources.

"In 1997, OPEC acted to consolidate the American market by sending much cheaper oil, dumping it at historically low prices. The most significant energy policy initiated by the Clinton administration is a 4.3 cent increase in the gasoline tax" said Bode. "Another 30,000 Americans have lost their jobs. Domestic oil production has moved from holding steady to a 5.4 percent decline. Even though OPEC has

recently cut back production and raised the price of oil to \$30 a barrel, there has been no increase in domestic production."

"It's very clear what OPEC should do if they want to retain control" stated Donald Hodel, former secretary of energy and secretary of interior during the Reagan administration. "Periodically, they should announce they are going to produce excess volumes of crude oil. The announcement itself will scare away some capital investment from new production. Secondly, if that doesn't work, and from time to time to prove their point, they would have to overproduce, drive the price down dramatically, so that marginal wells in the United States will be shut down and new investment will be shut down worldwide."

According to Hodel, the "green" movement has combined with OPEC to "erect straw arguments" against the U.S. energy industry. "I've never met anyone who said I want to breathe dirty air or drink polluted water" noted Hodel. "Yet, the green movement has succeeded in using clean air, clean water, and garbage control as a means to seek de-industrialization in the U.S. The problem is that the schools have been captured by the flaming environmentalists" noted Hodel. "We are not doing a decent job of getting the educational establishment to acknowledge the facts about the importance of energy production to our economy.

"If we were rational about our energy policy, we would have a growing component in our society of nuclear power. The people who fought nuclear power have successfully stopped coal. They are now turning toward natural gas and oil. We made the point over and over that offshore drilling is less of an environmental hazard than transporting imported oil by tanker." Hodel concluded: "Our dependency on foreign oil affects our national security and our environment."

Charles Smith is a national security and defense reporter for *WorldNetDaily*. [End quoting]

I think there are additional, complicating reasons for the U.S. oil/gasoline crisis which are being exploited for the larger "world control" agenda. One of them is that because of Y2K chip problems, there are many refineries that have had fires and explosions that aren't being reported to the public, or if they are, they are not reported as a Y2K problem. Another excuse that they are using is they have had to change the formulation for "pollution" control and that has caused a slowdown. (In California they have to undo this process because they are destroying the water supply with the new formulation.)

Another one to consider is that a major election is coming up and they will manipulate anything to steer the win. If they make everybody happy by dropping the price just before you go to the poll, it might help certain individuals win. One thing you can be sure of—they won't tell you the PLAIN truth.

Note that if anyone stirs people up about eliminating (or even just lowering) the gasoline tax—which brings BIG bucks into the federal government daily—then all of a sudden the prices go down a bit till the sheeple go back to sleep. Moreover, when OPEC said a few weeks ago that they "could increase production" to lower prices, the U.S. oil industry was then quick to say: "Well, we're at maximum production capacity anyway, so even if you do generate more crude, we can't refine any faster, thus the price would stay the same." (??!!) Doesn't sound like there's any honest aspect of this so-called gasoline shortage!

CARNIVORE EATS FBI

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.skolnicksreport.com>>, 7/20/00: [quoting]

By Sherman H. Skolnick

Remember Frankenstein's monster? It turned on its creator.

The Federal Bureau of Investigation created a system called CARNIVORE. It has become the Big Ear and the Big Eye at Internet Service Providers (ISPs) and Online Services. Without court orders, but with the apparent acquiescence, if not complicity, of e-mail servers, it intercepts and analyzes gargantuan amounts of e-mail supposedly for FBI investigations. (The Bureau-crazies have been spending too much time emulating George Orwell and his "Big Brother".)

Some believe it to be a spy system, an offshoot of PROMIS, super software used by secret political police, like the FBI, worldwide, to track so-called "terrorists"—code word for those unfriendly to the Established Order. After all, in many big cities in the U.S., the FBI is quietly using PROMIS, with its zillion lines of code, as software for federal prosecutors' and other federal agents' case management, software stolen from its rightful owners, INSLAW.

By the way, one of the super-secrets of the Microsoft Affair is that the Justice Department and their step-sister, the FBI, stole and are using copyrighted software of Microsoft without paying royalties.

If it dared, Microsoft could blow apart the Justice Department's Anti-Trust case against it by counter-claiming for theft of Microsoft's intellectual property. The Internal Revenue Service, however, could jump in, claiming Microsoft, despite its out-of-this-world revenue, pays NO TAXES and is a frightful tax evader. Auditors familiar with Microsoft's accounting system contend the software bogeyman is

technically, if not actually, bankrupt, with billions of shares issued and peddled, on which it pays no dividends, enriching insiders with various dark-mirror, money-siphoning tricks.

Microsoft, its judges, and its bankers, are all in a position to know the truth of Microsoft with its MacBeth's cyber witches, and their bookkeepers' kettle, reportedly cooking the software monster's books.

Foreign intelligence operatives are reportedly laughing about all this, all the way to their windowless "sterile" rooms, supposedly themselves exempt from interception. They have found a way to REVERSE the FBI's CARNIVORE evil robot. At the hands of these spooks and their computer wizards, the FBI system has reportedly become a devilish turn-the-tables burrowing tool, digging out the Bureau's own family jewels. The FBI's super-secret Counter-Intelligence inner sanctum, Division Five, has reportedly been exposed and unmasked, at least to the inside delight of foreign intelligence hackers, or those claiming to be.

A super computer honcho, asked by us about all this, confirms that reversing the FBI's spy device is a known great possibility if not an immense actuality. "The Bureau" he told us "has either shown their incompetence or has been infiltrated. Reversal is known to be possible by appropriate software, with 'trap doors', not just by counter-spies compromising from inside the Bureau."

A retired Central Intelligence "black operations" agent, when asked about this, said: "The Bureau should have known better. Reversing their spy machine serves them right. Of course, since its birth, 'The Firm' has viewed FBI as a meddling, incompetent would-be competitor which should not be operating offices as they do overseas."

Funny thing. Publicly, the so-called "American Civil Liberties Union" was among the first in July, 2000, to supposedly rail against CARNIVORE as an invasion-of-privacy issue. As a legal entity, however, ACLU ceased to exist in 1967, and was at that time taken over by the Roger Baldwin Foundation and a team of related so-called tax-exempt entities reportedly financed, at least in part, through covert funding by the American CIA, passed through other Foundations to hide the tracks.

The alleged "American Civil Liberties Union" has been in the forefront of those reportedly watering down the Freedom of Information Act, exempting the CIA from certain disclosures. Masquerading as the alleged "American Civil Liberties Union", the Roger Baldwin Foundation has helped screw up the FOIA by leaning on pliable members of Congress. This is being done to the detriment of common Americans seeking divulging of records to understand the operations of their government.

Do not count on the alleged ACLU telling you about how the FBI CARNIVORE devices have been reversed. At the time the ACLU was taken over in 1967, there was a now-forgotten huge CIA-Foundation scandal, exposing how the CIA manipulates dissidents through layers of "foundations" to disguise covert funding. (Check the *New York Times* INDEX volume in a good reference library for the summary of stories of 1967. Bobby Kennedy played a role in fingering this mess, probably an additional reason for his assassination in 1968. President Kennedy and brother Bobby, as Attorney General, were dedicated to splitting up the CIA and scattering it to the wind for the CIA's many crimes.)

Cynics claim the reputed "foreign intelligence" hackers and software experts reversing the FBI's CARNIVORE spy devices, are really just the American CIA and their latest dirty trick to boomerang against their illegitimate, uncooperative step-sister, the FBI. Remember: the Bureau has no statutory or other legal basis for its existence. This, unlike the American CIA, which has a charter authorizing some of their acts and doings.

In the name of "national security", the FBI has been tracking e-mail through their Halloween hobgoblin, CARNIVORE. Now that their ghoulish machine has been reversed on itself, to spy on its creators, does the FBI have a valid gripe? The FBI system, like a scary hologram projected on the sky as if real, has damaged the security, national and otherwise, of many ordinary Americans.

We expect to post more on this. Stay tuned. [End quoting]

It's always has been said that "What goes around, comes around" and this is the time to see more and more of this happening.

CARNIVORE'S REAL PURPOSE TO DISABLE INTERNET?

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 7/23/00: [quoting]

FBI Carnivore PostScript

Last issue, we reported on the FBI's CARNIVORE computer wiretap. Since then, public outcry has led the Justice Department to investigate its use. Online privacy advocates have also complained about the system. One major ISP, EarthLink, initially refused the FBI's requests to hook up CARNIVORE until compelled by a court order, at which point CARNIVORE promptly brought down some of its servers. EarthLink came to an agreement with the FBI and will now perform court-ordered monitoring with its own equipment and software. CNet has that story. **Robert X. Cringely, meanwhile, speculates on the real purpose of CARNIVORE: to give the US government the ability to turn off the Internet.**

CNet: <<http://news.cnet.com/news/0-1005->

200-2257522.html>

Cringely: <<http://www.pbs.org/cringely/pulpit/pulpit20000713.html>>

EcoNews Service—Alternative News: Ecology, Consciousness & Universe Politics mail to: <econews@ecologynews.com> [End quoting]

This shouldn't really surprise us since the so-called "elite" controllers will always do their best to maintain a method for the shutting down of one of their weakest links to full takeover. The elite only want the Internet as an efficient method of spreading disinformation—so long as they keep control and ability to disable it.

NEW MEXICAN PRESIDENT-ELECT KEEPS CURIOUS COMPANY

Excerpted from the INTERNET, 7/9/00: [quoting]

The Narco News Bulletin, <<http://www.narconews.com/newboss1.html>>, Simón Bolívar

Where's [*Mexican president-elect*] Vicente Fox Today?

No, not with U.S. Drug Czar Barry McCaffrey.

No, not with Ambassador Davidow (that was Friday).

El Universal, July 8, 2000, reports:

"Vicente Fox Quesada and his family traveled yesterday on a vacation to the island of Punta Pajaros, Quintana Roo, property of Roberto Hernández, president of the banking group Banamex-Accival..."

Narco News must be making this up? The largest newspaper in Mexico is reporting that the President-elect is on the most famous narco-property of the Caribbean?

El Universal continues:

"Fox left Mexico City at midday to the Toluca airport. At 2 p.m. he boarded a private Cessna airplane, license number 650EASPC, to be taken to the city of Cancún, Quintana Roo. At 6:55 p.m. a helicopter transported Fox and his family to the island of Punta Pajaros, located three hours by land and sea from the principal tourist zone of Mexico..."

But isn't that where the old boss Zedillo vacationed with the "narco-banker?"

El Universal continues:

"One cannot arrive easily at the island of Punta Pajaros. Armed people guard the island 24 hours a day. This place is frequented by President Ernesto Zedillo, who this weekend also happens to be in Quintana Roo..."

"The Cocaine Peninsula—is 43 kilometers of beach where tons of cocaine have been unloaded, owned by narco-banker Roberto Hernández Ramírez." SOURCE: *The Daily Por Esto!* (Mexican Courts Ruled "All of these reports were based on the facts.")

Reader Letters from Cozumel and Oaxaca on This Stunning Development:

Fox's New Summer Home?

La Jornada Has Confirmed the Story:

“By Correspondent David Sosa, Cancún, Quintana Roo, July 9, 2000: Sunday afternoon, president-elect Vicente Fox returned to Mexico City to restart his activities after vacationing this weekend in a residence of his friend Roberto Hernández, president of the banking group Banamex-Accival.

“The mansion is located on the island of Punta Pájaros, near the protected Nature reserve of Sian Ka’an, where, according to close sources, he went diving, fishing, walking on the beach, and using an aqua-motorcycle.

“Accompanied by his four children—Ana Cristina, Paulina, Vicente, and Rodrigo—Fox arrived at the airport of this tourist destination in a white Dauphin helicopter, license number XACCI, appearing to be property of the banker, who was a studying partner of the next president in the Ibero-American University campus at León, Guanajuato....

“The media was prevented from getting near anyone, including leaders, militants, and candidates of the Alliance for Change who accompanied Vicente Fox in these days.

“Although one story had circulated that president Ernesto Zedillo met with his successor, this was not confirmed.... The residence of Roberto Hernández in Punta Pájaros has served to host President Ernesto Zedillo and his family on diverse occasions when they have vacationed in this state.”

From *La Jornada*, July 10, 2000

The Facts About the Narco Property

A Timeline of the Story the *NY Times* Failed to Squash

December 16, 1996: The daily *Por Esto!*, Mexico’s third most-read newspaper, reports that “The Caribbean beachfront properties of banker Roberto Hernández Ramírez, of BANAMEX and the Forbes list, are operating as a key entry point for hundreds of tons of South American cocaine....” [End quoting]

Well, so much for the good, clean, honest “fox” that the “Mexican people” thought they just voted-in to head their government.

Could there have been a better name for this leader?

WATCH-ING YOUR BLOOD PRESSURE

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 7/25/00: [quoting]

By Charles Beaudry <dorji@olemac.net>

All of my life I have enjoyed having the blood pressure of an 18 year old, 120/60, which always surprised every doctor that I have been to since age 30.

And a pulse rate of right around 72. I hadn’t monitored my pressure for years and had never used one of the electronic machines.

A few months back, when I decided to stop smoking, I decided to keep an eye on it as it is supposed to come up a bit when you quit. So,

I took a before-quitting reading for comparison purposes. It was something like 180/85 and my heart rate was a whopping 94. I continued to monitor it and didn’t note any appreciable rise without the smoking. I was a little disturbed that it had crept up like this, and also concerned about the rapid heart rate.

You will never guess what was causing it: not my microwave oven, not my cell phone, but my wristwatch! I just happened to not be wearing it the other day, and sat down at the machine, and the numbers were 154/59 and heart rate 73!

I went over to visit my sister afterward and was talking to her and my nephew about it, and they and my sister’s girlfriend went over to Fred Meyer and sat down at the machine, alternating taking their readings with a watch on and with it off.

RADICAL difference in every case. Apparently—at least this is my theory—the quartz timing mechanism in the watch acts as a pacemaker, triggering your heart to beat faster, which raises your blood pressure as well.

Do you realize all the possible ramifications of this—the lawsuits—oh my God—and why hasn’t the medical profession picked up on this? Be sure and tell any of your friends and family who are concerned about their blood pressure/heart rate to check it without wearing their electronic watch! We probably shouldn’t be wearing a device that causes our hearts to race along like that. [End quoting]

This is certainly a discovery that you should check out and see for yourself if it is true or not for you. There are many possibilities for what was observed but it is certainly an interesting area to explore—and may herald the return of the wind-up watch!

THE HAIG-KISSINGER DEPOPULATION POLICY

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 6/25/00: [quoting]

By Lonnie Wolfe—Special Report *EIR* (Executive Intelligence Review)

(Note: This 20-year-old story is making the rounds on the net. With 6 billion people now on the planet, it would seem that, by any measure, such policy has not been effective. However, with the proliferation of WMD and the explosion of AIDS, HepC, and the resurgence of TB, including the untreatable variety—the prospects for future mass population reduction appear notable.)

WORLD DEPOPULATION IS TOP NSA AGENDA—CLUB OF ROME

Investigations by *EIR* have uncovered a planning apparatus operating outside the control of the White House whose sole purpose is to reduce the world’s population by 2 billion people through war, famine, disease, and any

other means necessary. This apparatus, which includes various levels of the government, is determining U.S. foreign policy. In every political hotspot—El Salvador, the so-called arc of crisis in the Persian Gulf, Latin America, Southeast Asia, and in Africa—the goal of U.S. foreign policy is population reduction. The targeting agency for the operation is the National Security Council’s Ad Hoc Group on Population Policy. Its policy-planning group is in the U.S. State Department’s Office of Population Affairs, established in 1975 by Henry Kissinger. This group drafted the Carter administration’s Global 2000 document, which calls for global population reduction, and the same apparatus is conducting the civil war in El Salvador as a conscious depopulation project.

“There is a single theme behind all our work—we must reduce population levels” said Thomas Ferguson, the Latin American case officer for the State Department’s Office of Population Affairs (OPA). “Either they [governments] do it our way, through nice clean methods, or they will get the kind of mess that we have in El Salvador, or in Iran, or in Beirut.” Population is a political problem. Once population is out of control, it requires authoritarian government, even fascism, to reduce it. “The professionals” said Ferguson, “aren’t interested in lowering population for humanitarian reasons. That sounds nice. We look at resources and environmental constraints. We look at our strategic needs, and we say that this country must lower its population—or else we will have trouble. So steps are taken. El Salvador is an example where our failure to lower population by simple means has created the basis for a national security crisis. The government of El Salvador failed to use our programs to lower their population. Now they get a civil war because of it.... There will be dislocation and food shortages. They still have too many people there.”

Civil wars are somewhat drawn-out ways to reduce population, the OPA official added. “The quickest way to reduce population is through famine, like in Africa or through disease like the Black Death” all of which might occur in El Salvador. Ferguson’s OPA monitors populations in the Third World and maps strategies to reduce them. Its budget for FY 1980 was \$190 million; for FY 1981, it will be \$220 million. The *Global 2000* report calls for doubling that figure.

THE SPHERE OF KISSINGER

In 1975, OPA was brought under a reorganized State Department Bureau of Oceans, International Environmental, and Scientific Affairs—a body created by Henry Kissinger. The agency was assigned to carry out the directives of the NSC Ad Hoc Group.

According to an NSC spokesman, Kissinger initiated both groups after discussion with

leaders of the Club of Rome during the 1974 population conferences in Bucharest and Rome. The Club of Rome, controlled by Europe's "black" nobility, is the primary promotion agency for the genocidal reduction of world population levels. The Ad Hoc Group was given "high priority" by the Carter administration, through the intervention of National Security Adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski and Secretaries of State Cyrus Vance and Edmund Muskie.

According to OPA expert Ferguson, Kissinger initiated a full about-face on U.S. development policy toward the Third World. "For a long time," Ferguson stated, "people here were timid." They listened to arguments from Third World leaders that said that the best contraceptive was economic reform and development. So we pushed development programs, and we helped create a population time bomb. "We are letting people breed like flies without allowing for natural causes to keep population down. We raised the birth survival rates, extended life-spans by lowering death rates, and did nothing about lowering birth rates. That policy is finished. We are saying with *Global 2000* and in real policy that you must lower population rates.

"Population reduction and control is now our primary policy objective—then you can have some development."

Accordingly, the Bureau of Oceans, International Environmental, and Scientific Affairs has consistently blocked industrialization policies in the Third World, denying developing nations access to nuclear energy technology—the policies that would enable countries to sustain a growing population. According to State Department sources, and Ferguson himself, Alexander Haig is a "firm believer" in population control. [End quoting]

And in conjunction with this item, see the hypothetical speech on population reduction elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

REPUBLIC OF TEXAS PROVISIONAL GOVERNMENT COMES TO SAN ANTONIO

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 7/21/00: [quoting]

If this is true, then we now have 49 states.—Charles Beaudry <dorji@olemac.net>

Posted by Vice President Daniel Miller:

"The Provisional Government will be holding a session of the General Council on July 22, in San Antonio, starting at 10:00 a.m.

"The meeting will be held at the historic Crockett Hotel, adjacent to the Alamo in downtown San Antonio.

"Dr. Patrice Chairoff, the European Emissary of the Republic of Texas Provisional Government, is scheduled to appear.

"Topics of business include Texas' recent

formal application to the Unrecognized Nations and Peoples Organization, the addition of overseas consulates, a new transitional plan, and a major border initiative.

"The Republic of Texas has recently announced the opening of a General Consulate in Spain as well as a Consulate slated for Dublin, Ireland.

"They are also under consideration for membership in the Unrecognized Nations and People Organization.

Texas has been militarily occupied by the United States since 1865. The Republic of Texas was lawfully reestablished as a sovereign nation by a Citizens' convention called in December of 1995, which also created the Provisional Government and elected a General Council. The General Council has worked to achieve international recognition to promote the nation's international standing.

"For further information please contact the Office of the Vice President at (903) 295-2208 or e-mail <vpresident@republic-of-texas.net>." [End quoting]

It will be interesting to see if this idea will spread to other states efforting to free themselves from the stranglehold of the bloated federal bureaucracy.

FDA WARNING COMES 40 YEARS TOO LATE ON MELLARIL

From the INTERNET, 7/17/00: [quoting]
<drugawareness@egroups.com>

We are grateful to our e-group member, Martin Hirschfeld, and also to Vera Hassner Sharav, President, CIRCARE: Citizens for Responsible Care & Research, for forwarding this information to us.

AFTER 40 YEARS OF USE—the FDA has put new restrictions on the use of the antipsychotic, Mellaril. Obviously for many patients, this strong warning about life-threatening side-effects has come 40 years too late! How many patients would still be alive had the warning come when it should have—40 years ago? This should cause us to ask just how many more drugs are as damaging—or even more dangerous—that we have yet to be warned by the FDA of their dangers?

For those using SSRIs, note that an additional warning of contraindication is issued to those using Luvox or another drug often given in conjunction with SSRIs, propranolol. Considering the accumulation rate of SSRIs, including Luvox, the contraindication for Mellaril should include anyone who has been on Luvox in the recent past as well. And because psychosis is listed as

a "frequent" side effect of Luvox, the prescribing of an antipsychotic such as Mellaril could be a fairly common practice threatening the lives of many. —Dr. Ann Blake Tracy

<<http://www.medscape.com/reuters/prof/2000/07/07.13/20000713rglt002.html>> for the Reuters story. [End quoting]

Don't miss the story elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* dealing with the sleight-of-hand name change for Prozac. That story is also by Dr. Tracy, who was the interviewee for our last month's bombshell on the Front Page.

DID SPACE ALIENS HELP INDIANS BEAT CUSTER?

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 6/30/00: [quoting]
<SHnSASSY1@aol.com>
<<http://www.weeklyworldnews.com/stories/2026.html>>

Even if Col. George Armstrong Custer had led 10,000 men against the Sioux in the 1876 battle at the Little Big Horn, they still would have been massacred—because the cavalymen were zapped dead in their saddles by aliens from outer space!

The spacemen—whom the Sioux looked upon as powerful gods who guided and controlled their destiny—also bathed each Indian in an invisible ray that made him invincible and unable to be killed.

Experts now believe it was those protective rays that left mysterious "scars" in the Earth at the battle site—scars that baffled scientists and historians for more than a decade.

"These scars can only be seen through special infrared scopes" explained archaeologist Dr. Angela Day Brewer. "I and many of my colleagues had always suspected they were caused by alien beings. Now we know for certain they were."

The scars and the incredible role played by alien beings in the famed battle known as Custer's Last Stand came to light when computers finally managed to decipher electronic data taken from the wreckage of a UFO that crashed near Roswell, NM, in 1947. It has long been believed that the mangled

The Idaho Observer

***If you and all of your friends knew what was really
going on we could do something about it***

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

**PO Box 1353, Rathdrum, Idaho 83858
or call: (208) 255-2307.**

\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.

**email: observer@dmj.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer**

bodies of several humanoid creatures were removed from the UFO wreckage and taken to a secret site for study.

"The U.S. government doesn't want the public to know about the dead aliens," declared Walter Frobels, a CIA cryptographer who helped decipher the data. "There's good solid evidence that the dead aliens were the same beings that actually recorded the events at the Little Big Horn," Frobels explained.

"And, of course, if they recorded the events, they more than likely were the same aliens who helped the Sioux win the battle.

"The data reveals that the aliens made certain there were no White survivors," Frobels said. "Custer and all of his men had to die. None could survive." Frobels said the spacemen knew they couldn't allow a surviving soldier to tell how some Sioux warriors couldn't be killed even when shot at point-blank range.

"According to what we were able to decode, the aliens gave the Sioux an unbeatable advantage over Custer's 7th Cavalry—they started zapping the soldiers dead, one after the other, with laser beams.

"It was no contest."

The CIA agent said the beings, from a star system in a galaxy billions of light-years from our own, apparently had been overseeing and controlling the development of various North American Indians.

The inhabitants from that other world may even have been involved in the development of man ever since he appeared on Earth. "One passage we decoded clearly explains their reason for getting involved in the Little Big Horn massacre. The passage reads, 'We know the Indians' days on Planet Earth are numbered because there are so many White men and they are so greedy.

"But this is not the time, and today the Sioux must be the victors.

"But soon the Indian will fall. His doomsday will come at a place called Wounded Knee.

"And all that we have done since the beginning of their time will vanish like cosmic dust on the winds of space.'" [End quoting]

This is an intriguing story with just enough substance to have a ring of truth. It certainly isn't the first time our Elder Brothers—call them angels, space aliens, or whatever—have intervened on this planet, and certainly they have been working overtime lately to prevent us from blowing ourselves to bits in our playpen.

ASTRONAUT REVEALS NASA MIND-CONTROL PROGRAM INVOLVING CHILDREN

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 7/22/00, by Andrew D. Basiago <AndrewDBasiago@aol.com>.

LOS ANGELES—Astronaut Gordon

Cooper, one of the original seven Mercury astronauts, has confirmed the existence of a mind-control program administered by NASA in the 1950s and 1960s involving gifted American schoolchildren.

The astronaut's revelation was made during a July 19 interview by host Mike Siegel on the popular late-night radio program *Coast To Coast*.

During a discussion that primarily focused on Cooper's beliefs that extraterrestrial beings are visiting planet Earth and that some UFOs are alien spacecraft, Siegel asked Cooper: "Who were the space kids?"

Cooper answered that "the space kids were children with exceptional mental abilities run through a kind of MK-(Ultra) program, like the things that are coming out now."

He went on to describe how NASA's mind control program emphasized cultivation of the children's psychic abilities and that it involved telepathy, remote viewing, and out-of-body-experiences (OBEs).

Cooper's remarks generally support the claims of a growing cadre of Americans, now in their thirties, forties, and fifties, who are recovering memories of unusual classes that they were enrolled in as young children during the advent of the Space Age.

These "study groups" included speed reading lessons that enabled students to comprehend entire passages at a single glance, the use of learning machines to teach them vast amounts of information, card games and other situational exercises involving clairvoyance, and seminars in the guided imagination that forms the basis of remote viewing.

It is believed that NASA's mind-control program was directed at preparing children who would later be able to communicate with the non-human intelligent species that humanity might encounter in space.

This thesis is supported by the fact that one experiencer remembers being tutored in a hieroglyphic alphabet that author Fritz Springmeier has identified as a set of "intergalactic symbols" developed by NASA for the purpose of communicating with extraterrestrial civilizations.

The accounts of some individuals suggest that, in some cases, the children involved were given drugs to enhance memory and learning and were physically spun on table top-like devices to induce the altered state of consciousness associated with OBEs.

Cooper's book, *Leap of Faith*, will be released to the public in August. [End quoting]

This interview was astonishing in several ways, not the least of which was the way Cooper tossed-out gems like the above without much dancing around the subject. It was a difficult interview in other respects as Cooper sounded like he was either under mind-control himself and/or on his deathbed (or not very alive for this late-night interview). In any

event, one has to wonder how much of this kind of "revelation" is cool-and-calculated to be made known at this time, at least as "damage control" because of the many people coming forward with memories surfacing of the kinds of shenanigans which Cooper talks about. UFO investigator and author Whitley Strieber came across this "secret school" phenomenon several years ago and has since published an intriguing book dealing with that matter. Assume that any revelation is meant to deflect deeper probing into even more outrageous shenanigans of this variety. If even half of the mind-control experiments are true that have been slowly surfacing over the past several decades, then The Truth would cause shock and outrage among the general population if known.

GENE-ALTERED FOOD CRUCIAL TO FIGHT HUNGER, EXPERT SAYS

From THE DAILY NEWS, Los Angeles, for 7/12/00: [quoting]

LONDON—To combat world hunger, rich nations must boost funding for research into genetically modified crops and poor farmers must be protected from corporate control of the technology, a group of science academies said Tuesday.

In an unprecedented report by seven independent academies from both the developed and developing world, experts agreed that genetic modification of crops is crucial to addressing the problem of the world's growing population and shrinking land for growing food.

Today "800 million people don't have access to enough food" said Brian Heap, vice president of Britain's Royal Society and chairman of the group that wrote the report.

"Increasing production without increasing land use will require substantial increases in yields per acre. This technology needs to be used in the future" he said.

Genetically modified, or transgenic, crops are created when scientists introduce a gene from one species into another. The technique be used to make crops more resistant to disease and pests, fortify them with extra vitamins or vaccines, and boost their tolerance to drought.

The academies' report, launched in London by the Royal Society, urged companies and research institutions to share their knowledge and called for a ban on broad patents covering GM technology. Corporations must have incentives to produce characteristics needed in the developing world, and small farmers in developing nations should enjoy special exemptions from licensing agreements, the report said.

Meanwhile, the public sector must create more genetically modified crops that benefit poor farmers in developing nations, such as corn, rice, wheat, yams, plantains, and sweet

potatoes, it said. [End quoting]

Scientists who truly want to help should first do something to stop the likes of Monsanto before they put any more genetically modified crops out. Most of these so-called “experts” probably don’t even know that the elite already have the answers to save the poor and feed them. They should get their noses out of the lab long enough to know that the elite are purposely depopulating this world through starvation, wars, diseases, weather modification to destroy crops, etc.

Create the hunger problem through drought, disease, and weeds, and then tell us the ONLY way to remedy it is to use their genetically modified (programmed with all sorts of surprises) seeds to keep food supplies up. Moreover, what better way to coerce farmers reluctant to use genetically modified seeds than to make it imperative that they do so? They always use the same basic psychological manipulation scenario as was brilliantly displayed in the movie *Wag The Dog*.

FIELDING CRITICISM ON GM FOODS

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, Aug. 2000: [quoting]

The biotechnology revolution in agriculture is losing speed [“Genes: They’re What’s For Dinner,” April].

Farmers intend to plant fewer acres of genetically modified corn, soybeans, and cotton this year than they harvested in 1999, the U.S. department of Agriculture reports.

Farmers are shying away because of the high cost of engineered seeds, and also because of growing consumer resistance to genetically altered foods. However, consumers will have a hard time determining whether a particular food contains biotech ingredients. Federal regulators recently declined to require disclosure on food labels. —Doug McInnis [End quoting]

When are we going to WAKE UP and DEMAND labeling of genetically-modified foods? A recent *CNN News* report listed several major food manufacturers—among them H.J. Heinz Company and Gerber Baby Foods—who were refusing to buy such genetically modified food products. At least that is a start because such major purchasers CAN choose THEIR raw materials and will probably be more than happy to tell you so on their labels!

WORLD’S FIRST AIR-POWERED CAR

From *NEW TIMES SURVEY*, Australia, Feb. 2000: [quoting]

The world’s first vehicle to run on air is going into production in Mexico. To start with, 40,000 ZP (Zero Pollution) taxis and urban

delivery vehicles will be produced by Dina, a government licensee and the aim is to replace all Mexico City’s 87,000 petrol and diesel taxis.

The Mexican authorities searched the world for a silent engine with no pollution before discovering Guy Negre’s engine laboratory in Brignoles in France. The inventor has taken three years to perfect his motor, which runs on a tankful of compressed air. In trials, the engine powered a Citroen chassis for 10 hours with a top speed of 60 miles per hour. And, as it drives along, its carbon filtering system can suck in polluted air and breathe out clean air. The Mexican version, designed by an Italian, looks like a small family car with a separate compartment for the driver and four seats in the back. Monsieur Negre, who worked on racing cars for 30 years said “Formula One cars have started using compressed air. In my car the compressed air is the fuel which drives the engine.”

When the whole system is in place, 300 litres of compressed air can be pumped into the tank under high pressure in three minutes and the car can also be refueled at home in four hours.

The electricity for the home air compressor would cost about \$2—but the air, of course, is free!

Contact Guy Negre, CQFD Air Solution, Forum Aurelia, 83 Brignoles, France. Tel: 00 33 49469 3059.

Courtesy Positive News from around the world—Winter/Spring 1998 [End quoting]

Let’s hope this inventor doesn’t have any untimely “accidents” any time soon. The more of these kinds of vehicles on the road, the less likely the so-called “elite” will be able to stop progress and keep us locked in their antiquated stranglehold on the world’s energy production. It is only a small step from such a vehicle as this to one which operates on “free energy”—say to run the air compressor motor. The current solution is a compromise since one has to account for the amount of pollution and fossil fuel burning at the power plant to generate that \$2 worth of electricity multiplied by the number of vehicles. But it is certainly a big step in a good direction.

THE TREND IN WORLDWIDE SEISMIC ACTIVITY IS INCREASING AT A FASTER PACE!

From the INTERNET, 7/00: [quoting]
<<http://members.aa.net/~mwm/phoenix/trilogy/briefs/Xwavechartrelease.ht>>

[I have rephrased and shortened this story.]

Worldwide seismic activity has increased by four times for earthquakes of magnitude 2.5 and over since 1973. This increase fulfills one of Edgar Cayce’s most important predictions.

The Trend In Worldwide Volcanism.

A study of volcanism shows a similarly large increase in total tectonic activity. Total

volcanism is now at least four times greater than was true of the first half of the 20th Century. This increase is most likely the cause of all global warming. The sharp pulsations in volcanic activity is induced by the wobbling motion of the earth’s crust and directly causes El Nino weather phenomenon. [End quoting]

This is a good clue of what to expect in the near future. And there was a July 17 article in *USA TODAY* with the ominous headline “All Coasts Face Tidal Wave Risk” concerning the restless under-ocean activities going on (such as underwater landslides) that could generate strong tidal waves hitting any and all shorelines. The larger picture suggests looking over and replenishing your emergency supplies—especially if even the controlled media is letting you know about these activities!

MAGNETIC RIDE

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, Aug. 2000: [quoting]

When the road ahead takes a deep dip followed by a steep rise, your teeth clench involuntarily as you anticipate the crash of your bottomed-out suspension, followed by a short wingless flight.

Luckily for me, I’m testing a radical new suspension system developed by Delphi Automotive System. No only did I keep my fillings, but all four wheels stayed solidly on the pavement.

The magnetorheological fluid in the prototype MagneRide system has no moving parts. The system’s quick reflexes help it respond hundreds of times during a wheel’s up and-down motion over a bump.

A production version will not be on the market for several years. Regardless, it’s virtually eliminated body roll in corners.—D.M. [End quoting]

Sounds like an elegant solution to an annoying problem. And it could save some lives since many loss-of-control accidents are a result of one or the other or a combination of what this system smoothes out.

INSIGHT?

From *THE STRATEGY*, Australia, 6/00: [quoting]

On a recent campaign trip, US presidential candidate Al Gore goofed when he said his favorite *Bible* verse is John 16:3. No one noticed and corrected the error; he and his speech writers know so little about the *Bible*. John 16:3 says: “And these things they will do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.” [End quoting]

Looks like one of those most revealing “Freudian slips”. After all, this is the time of the Great Awakening, when the truth shall be revealed in all areas.

“KRYSTAL NACHT IN FIJI” & REPEAL OF THE GST

From *THE STRATEGY*, Australia, 6/00: [quoting]

News from Lake Woebegone, Australia

A racially divided nation is vulnerable to exploitation of racial prejudice by agents provocateurs. In Fiji, PM Mahendra Chaudry's abolition of the GST (consumption tax), strict regulation of banking, and price controls on critical consumer goods flew in the face of the IMF. An armed “coup”, and racial riots directed at Indian businesses followed.

Coup “leader”, George Speight has turned out to be no more than the front man.

Former Fijian PM Sitiveni Rebuka is reported to have said that George Speight is taking orders from “The Old Man”—meaning Ratu Tlisoni Ligairi. Ligairi, after having served in the British Special Air Services, “retired” to Fiji and was appointed by Rebuka to form the Counter Revolutionary Warfare Unit. With Fiji's Police Commissioner and the head of the Army overseas, it was child's play to assemble an unruly mob of Fijians to smash down the display windows of shops belonging to Indians, reminiscent of Germany's Kristall Nacht rampage against Jewish businesses, under Hitler.

As is to be expected, ASIS (Australian Secret Intelligence Service) is involved in this operation according to those familiar with counter terrorist operations. UK SIS, according to Robin Cook, UK Foreign Secretary, was operating in East Timor since 1997. ASIS was, according to reports, also involved in the destabilization of East Timor.

Alexander Downer's comment that PM Mahendra Chaudry would not necessarily be reinstated reinforces the view that “democracy” in Canberra is an empty slogan. As far as the Australian government is concerned, the people's choice, democratically elected, is of no consequence. He should be removed, lest he shows to Australians, by example, that the GST must be abolished.

The London and Wall Street masters have shown once more that politicals who aim to promote economic measures aimed at prosperity will be removed from office in the shortest possible time.

We must look to ourselves, we must be prepared to stand up and be counted. Universal condemnation is the only measure which will bring down dictator governments. We must not wait for the financial crash to wake the politically dead, for then it may be too late. We must activate our fellow citizens NOW! A tax which costs \$2 to \$3 to collect \$1 is not a “tax”—it is insanity! It is also economic suicide. [End quoting]

It is said that travel broadens the perspective and sharpens the mind. Here we see the same formula being employed as is utilized all over

the planet in order to maintain control over peoples. Why don't we here in the United States—who ought to have as much savvy as Fiji—wake up and kick out the same kind of leaders and tactics in our country?

ONE WORLD RELIGION: UNITED RELIGIONS INITIATIVE

From the INTERNET, 6/30/00: [quoting]

A Week of Signs and Wonders, <AABCC@egroups.com>.

On Monday the framework for a One World Religion was “born”. Is this organization viable? It doesn't seem to make much difference, just having it operational now is important. And regardless of URI (United Religions Initiative), the Vatican is well on it's way to pulling it all together. [End quoting]

They are ramping-up their preparations for the anti-Christ and the NWO mind-control through the religion avenue. Go back and re-read our Front Page story on the “black” pope in the May 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM* for a revealing perspective on this subject.

MORE INTERESTING WEBSITES

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

Do It Yourself

<www.doityourself.com>

Learn how to build, repair, and redecorate just about any home item. Detailed articles with easy-to-follow instructions make tasks from deodorizing your refrigerator to planting pest-resistant shrubs a snap.

FreeEdu

<www.freeedu.com>

Want to learn how to create web pages or work more effectively in Microsoft Word? FreeEdu, as its name suggests, provides free Internet courses on these and more than 100 other subjects. Each course is a mini application that includes reading materials, how-to demonstrations, and quizzes.

RecordTV

<www.recordtv.comw>

If you're at the beach and remember that you didn't set your VCR to tape your favorite show, don't worry. Now you can record it for free online. Browse through the RecordTV's current week's listings and click on the shows you want to record. Recorded shows play back through a small window on your computer.

<www.GetConnected.com> for a *Consumer Reports* approach to telephone and wireless communications prices and comparisons.

<www.prs.net> for hundreds of FREE classical music downloads, not pirated.

<<http://cropcircleconnector.com/2000/aveburytrusloe/aveburytrusloe2000a.html>> An incredible crop circle. [End quoting]

With the Internet becoming more user friendly and expanding with good information

in leaps and bounds, no wonder the so-called “elite” controllers want to make sure they have firm control over this lightning-fast information-spreading medium as was discussed in several earlier items in this month's News Desk.

HIGHER TEST SCORES JUST PROVE CHEATING

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 7/16/00: [quoting]

By Alan Bonsteel

On Monday the California Department of Education will release the results of the third annual Stanford 9/STAR series of tests of California public school students in second through 11th grade.

These tests tell us virtually nothing about how our children are doing in school, because cheating is rampant.

The department violated rule No. 1 of meaningful test giving: Make sure the test is secure and that test takers don't know the questions in advance. Every question on this year's Stanford 9 test has been repeated from the previous two years. Old copies of the test are easily available, having passed through the hands of about 250,000 teachers.

Some school districts have purchased versions of the Stanford 9 test used in other states—which are virtually identical to California's—and give them as practice tests, allowing the students to see the questions and discuss the correct answers with their teachers before the “real” test.

Further, the Stanford 9 is an off-the-shelf nationally “normed” test, and no one claims that it is in alignment with California's official curriculum.... [End quoting]

No matter how hard all of the conscientious parents try to improve the deteriorating school system, the school system always finds a way around not educating our children. Until we replace the incompetents, and quit expecting “the foxes to guard the henhouses”, we will still continue to get the same very low quality instruction. After all, it's “only” our children who are the losers in this selfish game. The sad thing is how long this has been going on. Maybe now we can better appreciate Mark Twain's dry comment of a century ago: “In the first place God made idiots. This was for practice. Then He made School Boards.”

VOUCHERS STRIKE BACK

THE CTA's (CALIFORNIA TEACHERS ASSOCIATION) REIGN OF TERROR IS FINALLY COMING TO AN END

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 7/10/00: [quoting]

When it comes to education, we Californians have tried it. We've tried new math and old math, phonics and whole-

language reading, bilingual education and immersion.

We've tried replacing School Boards. We've tried firing and hiring Superintendents.

Through it all, we've kept spending more and more money.

And it hasn't worked.

Decades of trying make it clear: no amount of tinkering will fix our broken schools.

The real problem is that California education is controlled by a mammoth and inefficient monopoly. Until that monopoly buckles and parents have some control over their kids' education, public schools will continue to fail.

Enter Timothy Draper.

The Silicon Valley entrepreneur is sponsoring a statewide ballot initiative that would bring vouchers to California. Under Draper's plan, parents would get a check for \$4,000 for each child—to be redeemed at any school, whether public, private, or parochial.

Coming to Draper's aid is the U.S. Supreme Court, which ruled Thursday that the government can use taxpayer money to support private schools.

The education establishment is scared to death. It knows that if parents can afford to choose nonpublic schools for their children, they will, until and unless the public schools offer better quality.

The California Teachers Association managed to quash school choice in 1993, when it used compulsory deductions from teachers' salaries to outspend voucher proponents 10-to-1.

Draper has deep pockets. That won't happen again.

Now the only way the CTA can possibly hope to defuse the voucher movement is to start educating California's children.

That means accepting accountability and reform—allowing for performance-based pay and granting school districts the power to fire bad teachers.

Otherwise voters will choose vouchers, and parents will choose private schools.

One way or the other, the state of education will soon get better—at long last. [End quoting]

The reason I include this is that California may be able to set the example for your area, and so you should keep an eye on this. It's time we start winning this war against inferior education. It would also help if you would get the ball rolling where you are.

PROTECT YOUR PRIVACY

From UNKNOWN source, 7/00: [quoting]

It takes smarts and hard work today to keep personal information private. Here are some steps you can take to safeguard you identity:

- Remove your Social Security number

from your checks.

- Don't carry your Social Security card with you. Keep birth certificates in a safe place.

- Ask why before giving out your Social Security number. Only your employer needs it, for tax purposes. All others, including banks, use it as a convenient identifier.

- Know the privacy policies at your work, your doctor's office, your bank and online shopping pages, or catalogs you order from. Your personal information should not be given out without your consent.

- Opt out of direct marketing associations that sell their membership lists.

- Shred pre-approved credit card applications before you discard them.

- Report any suspicions to the Social Security Administration or the Federal Trade Commission's Identity Theft Hotline (1-877-IDTHEFT).

- Use <junkbusters.com>, <the-cloak.com> or <idzap.com> to cover your Internet trail (<epic.org> has a complete list of privacy tools).

- Get your name removed from telemarketers' and junk-mail lists. — Krishna Chachra

[End quoting]

With so much theft of identities taking place today, we all have to be very cautious, and that's not even counting all of the snoopy people after our personal information for other nefarious reasons.

YOUR TAX DOLLARS AT WORK!

From *MIDDLE AMERICAN NEWS*, June 2000: [quoting]

Such A Deal

Clinton's Department of Housing and Urban Development has sold a housing project, which cost taxpayers \$17 million, to a nonprofit group for \$10. That's ten dollars—not ten million dollars.

That's Why Stamps Cost so Much

U.S. Postal Service regulations do not allow payment of moving expenses for employees who relocate within 50 miles of their current duty station. Nevertheless, USPS did approve \$105,817 to move one top employee 30 miles and \$142,311 to move another just 10 miles—and both still reported to the same location as before the moves! The lucky pair also claimed \$25,000 each in "miscellaneous allowances".

Stick It To Uncle Sam

The U.S. House of Representatives pays

\$77 a ton to dispose of its trash in a landfill—nearly twice the \$44 per ton average price for that service. [End quoting]

How much of these gross overpayments for services do you suspect has to be kicked back into some politician's pocket? Do you begin to see some of the methods of how the "bosses" get all of those millions of dollars for their election campaigns? This is just one of many, many scams to milk the taxpayers. How can we expect our nation to survive and even prosper when this kind of activity is just "business as usual" with no checks and balances—or conscience?!

WATER PURIFICATION USING CHLOROX BLEACH—NEW INFORMATION FROM RED CROSS

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 7/17/00: [quoting]

Information for anyone who responds to inquiries about water treatment after disasters:

The Red Cross National Headquarters has received inquiries from the public about the fact that the Chlorox Company is introducing a new product, "Chlorox Ultra", which increases the concentration of Sodium Hypochlorite from a level of 5-1/4% to 6%, and adds Sodium Hydroxide to the mix, which has not been in Chlorox before. I contacted the Chlorox Company for an explanation. Their explanation follows.

Yes, it is true that Chlorox is changing the concentration of its regular household laundry bleach from having a 5-1/4% concentration of Sodium Hypochlorite to 6%, and that they have added Sodium Hydroxide to the formula. They are doing this to reduce the size of the containers and in response to market research. They are introducing "Chlorox Ultra" slowly across the country, starting in the West and Midwest. It will be on the East Coast by Fall. They will completely eliminate offering the "old" Chlorox bleach upon introduction of the "new" Chlorox Ultra.

However, the Chlorox representative stated that the new formula has been tested and is safe to use to treat water at home. The only reason why it has not been approved by the EPA for use is simply that the company has not completed that process yet. (It takes a long, long time for all that paperwork.)

The recommendation to use for water treatment remains the same:

1. Filter out/remove any solid impurities.
2. Add 16 drops of the bleach per gallon of water and stir. This is the same recommendation for either the 5-1/4% or 6% concentration.
3. Let stand 30 minutes.
4. If it smells slightly of chlorine, you can use it.
5. If it does not smell of chlorine, add another 16 drops and wait another 30 minutes.

6. If it still does not smell of chlorine after two doses, discard it and find other water.

If you have further questions, or other individuals contact you with technical questions about Chlorox Bleach that you can't answer, let me know, and I can give you the name/number of the Chlorox representative to refer these people to.

Sincerely, Rocky Lopes, Community Disaster Education, American Red Cross National Headquarters [End quoting]

Even though there are better ways of purifying water (such as using 10-12 drops of 35% food-grade hydrogen peroxide per gallon), in an emergency Chlorox may be available when nothing else is, so please cut and place where it will be handy—just in case.

THE MAN WHO HAD NO FACE

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 7/6/00: [quoting]

Here is a true story by Paul Harvey. Pass it to anyone who you think would find it interesting and inspiring. You will be surprised who this young man turns out to be. (Do not look at the bottom of this letter until you have read it fully)

Years ago a hardworking man took his family from New York State to Australia to take advantage of a work opportunity there. Part of this man's family was a handsome young son who had aspirations of joining the circus as a trapeze artist or an actor. This young fellow, biding his time until a circus job or even one as a stagehand came along, worked at the local shipyards which bordered on the worst section of town.

Walking home from work one evening, this young man was attacked by five thugs who wanted to rob him. Instead of just giving up his money, the young fellow resisted. However, they bested him easily and proceeded to beat him to a pulp. They mashed his face with their boots, and kicked and beat his body brutally with clubs, leaving him for dead. When the police happened to find him lying on the road, they assumed he was dead and called for the morgue wagon.

On the way to the morgue a policeman heard him gasp for air, and they immediately took him to the emergency unit at the hospital. When he was placed on a gurney, a nurse remarked, to her horror, that this young man no longer had a face. Each eye socket was smashed, his skull, legs, and arms fractured, his nose literally hanging from his face, all his teeth were gone, and his jaw was almost completely torn from his skull.

Although his life was spared, he spent over a year in the hospital. When he finally left, his body may have healed, but his face was disgusting to look at. He was no longer the handsome youth who everyone admired.

When the young man started to look for work again, he was turned down by everyone just on account of the way he looked. One potential employer suggested to him that he join the freak show at the circus as The Man Who Had No Face. And he did this for awhile. He was still rejected by everyone and no one wanted to be seen in his company. He had thoughts of suicide.

This went on for five years.

One day he passed a church and sought some solace there. Entering the church he encountered a priest who had seen him sobbing while kneeling in a pew. The priest took pity on him and took him to the rectory, where they talked at length. The priest was impressed with him to such a degree that he said that he would do everything possible for him that could be done to restore his dignity and life, if the young man would promise to be the best Catholic he could be, and trust in God's mercy to free him from his torturous life.

The young man went to Mass and Communion every day, and after thanking God for saving his life, asked God to only give him peace of mind and the grace to be the best man he could ever be in His eyes.

The priest, through his personal contacts, was able to secure the services of the best plastic surgeon in Australia. There would be no cost to the young man, as the doctor was the priest's best friend. The doctor too was so impressed by the young man, whose outlook now on life, even though he had experienced the worst, was filled with good humor and love.

The surgery was a miraculous success. All the best dental work was also done for him. The young man became everything he promised God he would be. He was also blessed with a wonderful, beautiful wife, many children, and success in an industry which would have been the furthest thing from his mind as a career, if not for the goodness of God and the love of the people who cared for him. This he acknowledges publicly.

The young man?

Mel Gibson.

His life was the inspiration for his production of the movie *The Man Without A Face*. He is to be admired as a Godly man, a political conservative, and an example to all as a true man of courage.

[End quoting]

How many of us muster the faith and persistence to address head-on (not make excuses for or run away from or otherwise avoid) the challenges in our own life as did Mel Gibson?

JAMA'S ARK

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, September 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I watched 10-year-old Sarah sitting by

herself under an oak tree, far from the other kids playing kickball in the Georgia sun. Staring at the ground, she picked at a tuft of grass. Since she'd arrived at our foster home a week earlier, she hadn't said a word to me or my husband, Charlie, or to the other kids. Nor had she wanted to play with any of the displaced animals on our farm, Noah's Ark Rehabilitation Center.

"She's been abused from a young age, the social worker had warned us. No one's been able to help her." "I'll be able to" I thought. But whenever I went to hug Sarah, she stood as stiff as a pole, arms clamped to her sides. Never in eight years of caring for foster kids had I met a child who couldn't hug back. Now I wondered if, once again, I'd taken on too much.

Ever since I was a little girl I'd been rushing to catch up with my dreams. My dad was an itinerant preacher, so my family was always on the road. One morning I found a scraggly stray puppy outside the motel we'd stayed in. I smuggled him into the backseat of our beat-up station wagon, but the puppy yelped and gave us away. "Now, Jama" Dad said gently, "you know we can't have pets with us on the road."

"When I grow up, I'm going to have lots of animals, just like Noah did on his ark" I declared. "I'm going to have run-down horses and three-legged goats and runty pigs and toothless tigers. I'll take in all the stray, hurt animals nobody else wants." That was the first dream.

The second came on a trip to Mexico, when we were giving money we'd collected to an orphanage. My stomach tightened when I saw the kids slept on metal beds without sheets. I told my parents I was going to build a home for kids without families. "And we'll have bedspreads on the bunk beds and books and toys all over the place" I said breathlessly.

"Honey, calm down" Mama said. "In time. Pray about it and wait."

I could pray, but how could I wait? Those children needed help, and I needed to help them.

With every stray animal or lonely kid we had to leave behind, I told my parents all about my dreams again. By the time I was a teenager, I was good and tired of the word wait.

One night Dad was leading a revival in Crossville, Tennessee. I noticed a handsome fellow with dark curly hair at the service. I could not take my eyes off him! I asked a gal who he was. "That's Charlie Hedgecoth."

My pulse started to race. I felt certain God had put Charlie in my path. "I'm going to marry him" I decided. And two months later that's exactly what I did, despite my parents' urgings, as always, to wait. Eventually, my family had to move on. Charlie and I stayed put. As I watched a dust cloud kick up behind the old station wagon, I wiped away my tears

and squared my shoulders.

Now I was on my own. It was time to make all my dreams come true. Eager to get started, I headed to the grocery store. That evening I showed Charlie what I'd bought.

"We've got some crackers and chips and look—cupcakes" I said, setting the goodies on the counter.

Charlie peered into the empty bags. "But, Jama, did you get any real food, like chicken or potatoes?"

"Why would I get that?" I asked. "We can go out to eat that sort of stuff."

Charlie stared at me. I had grown up in motels. I barely understood how eggs got from their shells into omelettes. All at once I felt overwhelmed: "Lord, I know I'll have to work hard. But you put these dreams in my heart. Help me follow them."

Charlie and I moved to Indiana, then to Georgia, where we rented a small farm. We had three sons and two daughters, and I'd soon gathered more than 200 unwanted and disabled animals—everything from monkeys to raccoons to cows. A local couple even donated the money to build an eagle-care facility. It was a never-ending battle to keep the house clean. Cages filled with rabbits and possums crowded the living room. Charlie worked hard for a trucking company. When he got home, he plowed and planted. After school, I took the kids with me on a film delivery route. But even working as hard as we did, we were way beyond broke.

Time and again our electricity was cut off. I resorted to rifling through dumpsters behind grocery stores to find food for the animals. Some sympathetic store managers set aside a few things. Then one day I found a teenager sleeping by a dumpster. We barely had enough for our own kids, but this boy had nothing. "Yes, help him" a voice inside me urged. I took him home, and a procession of displaced kids soon followed.

There was always another mouth to feed. One spring morning I was too tired to get out of bed. The children and Charlie were playing catch outside with an old football we'd found at a yard sale. Suddenly I wondered: "What's wrong with me, God? I wanted to make a cozy home with toys for orphaned children, but I don't have enough money to take care of my own family, not to mention the animals." The trash was filled with empty cans of dog food, the hamper crammed with unwashed clothes. Hadn't there been a time when a toothless poodle wouldn't let Charlie get into bed? "More room" I thought, "that's what we need."

I pulled myself up and went outside to my family. "Pack up, because we're moving to a bigger place where Noah's Ark can grow." We piled into our van and just started driving, looking for a farm. After six months Charlie finally said, "Jama, I'm really worried. This is crazy even for you. We're using nickels and

dimes to put gas in the car. How much longer can we do this?"

"Charlie" I said, "we have to keep looking. God will help us and show us the right place."

Finally, one day as we were driving through Locust Grove, Georgia, we passed a For Sale sign nailed to a tree. "Stop, Charlie!" I yelled.

He slammed on the brakes.

"What's wrong?"

"This is our farm!" I jumped out of the car and ran through the tall grass to a knoll where a small two-bedroom house with a porch stood in a pecan grove. I sank to my knees. "Thank you, Lord. This is it!"

I had no earthly idea how we were going to pay the \$497,000 asking price, but I borrowed the \$12,000 deposit from my father's friend and we signed a contract promising to pay the total amount the following June of 1991. Meanwhile we'd pay rent. Deep down I knew I was being impractical, but I couldn't help myself. I had to keep my dreams alive.

May 1991 came, and not only did we not have the \$485,000, but we were \$6000 behind on our rent. I called an attorney to ask about our options. "Jama, you've got thirty days to vacate" he told me. "There's really nothing else we can do. I'm sorry I can't help you more."

After I hung up, I started bawling. "God, I'm in a mess again" I said. "I have more than three hundred animals, and all of these children, with no place to go." Again, my dreams were getting away from me.

Then God seemed to answer: "It's in My hands."

"All right" I said, "but you haven't got much time." I looked at the calendar on the wall. Where would we be in the next couple of days? How would I tell my family we would have to move again?

The phone rang. It was the attorney. "My client who donated the eagle facility to you last year just called. I happened to mention your plight to him. You're not going to believe this, but he and his wife would like to pay off your property!"

I nearly dropped the phone.

Soon after the property was purchased, our benefactor came by to visit. His wife's

eyebrows rose when she saw a colt in a sleeping bag on our bedroom floor. She pulled me aside. "Jama, you and your family deserve a bigger place. Find an architect and build a house with ten bedrooms and ten bathrooms."

I wrapped my arms around her, speechless. Finally, my kids and animals would have a place to call their own.

We converted our original two-bedroom home into a wildlife rehabilitation center and moved into our spacious new quarters—enough to house up to 12 foster kids at a time. At last all of the pieces were in place. Our farm had more animals than a zoo, the foster home more books and toys than we could count.

Yet here I was, watching 10-year-old Sarah, unreachable despite all my efforts. I was so used to seeing results just so long as I kept plugging away. Now I felt as helpless as I had as a little girl who couldn't keep a stray puppy.

The night Sarah came to us, she barely ate a bite of her dinner. I asked her, over and over: "Honey, what can I do for you?" Sarah just gave me a blank stare. A couple of nights later Charlie and I passed by her room and heard sobbing. I knocked and went in. Sarah hushed, but I could see her body trembling.


Back in the hallway I'd whispered to Charlie: "How do we reach Sarah?"

"We can give her food and clothes and love, but we can't force her to respond to us. Maybe we just need to wait, Jama."

There was that word again. "She's hurting now" I insisted. "We've got to do something right away!"

That afternoon as I watched Sarah pick listlessly at that tuft of grass, I was about to ask for the thousandth time, "Honey, why are you hurting?" when I spied one of our fawns. It wobbled close to Sarah, who looked up for a second, then dropped her head. I drew in my breath as the faw as I'd hoped and planned. Yet sometimes the most important thing to do is wait. After all, the least I can do is be as patient with God as He is with me.

—Jama Hedgecoth, Locust Grove, Georgia [End quoting]

Here is yet another example, like with Mel Gibson, of what can be accomplished with persistence and faith—and listening within! 

— SPECTRUM ORDER DEPARTMENT UPDATE —
THE VATICAN ASSASSINS BOOK IS NOT AVAILABLE YET
WE WILL POST A NOTICE AS SOON AS IT IS!
(Remember the "Black" Pope front-page story in May 2000 SPECTRUM)

Eric Jon Phelps, distinguished author of *Vatican Assassins*
will be appearing on "Liberty And Justice For All" hosted by Dennis
Grover on August 2. We are going to carry the video tape of the
interview. Ordering information will be available next month. For a
complete list of shows available see www.knowfree.com or write Knowfree,
L.L.C. 2790 Wronde Way #41, Reno, Nevada 89502 or call 775-329-5968.

Full-Page USA TODAY Ad

On Illegality Of Income Tax

7/7/00 **ROBERT SCHULZ**

(acta@capital.net)

The following is the text of a full-page ad in today's *USA TODAY*. If you have any questions, call me at (518) 656-3578. My name is Bob Schulz. I'm the chairman of the Foundation that ran the ad.

Dear We The People:

- MOST CITIZENS ARE NOT REQUIRED TO FILE AN INCOME TAX RETURN.
- THE 16TH ("INCOME TAX") AMENDMENT TO THE CONSTITUTION IS A FRAUD.
- IF YOU FILE, YOU WAIVE YOUR 5TH AMENDMENT RIGHTS.

These are the major points expressed in a Remonstrance that was hand-delivered to leaders of the three branches of the federal government on April 13, 2000, by a group of citizen-delegates representing all 50 states. These grievances concern alleged illegal operations of the federal income tax system and the IRS.

The Remonstrance was signed by thousands of citizens, and was delivered as part of an event sponsored by We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, a not-for-profit corporation dedicated to research and education in matters of taxation & governance.

The main propositions of the Remonstrance are:

(1) The 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution (the "income tax" amendment) was fraudulently and illegally proclaimed to be ratified in 1913. Exhaustive legal research from both state and national archives documented conclusively that the amendment did not even come close to being legally approved by the required number of states. The Courts have refused to hear this issue.

"[Defendant] Stahl's claim that ratification of the 16th Amendment was fraudulently certified constitutes a political question because we could not undertake independent resolution of this issue

without expressing lack of respect due coordinate branches of government."

[U.S. v Stahl (1986), 792 F2d 1438]

(2) Filing a federal income tax return is, in fact, voluntary, because there is no statute or regulation that requires the vast majority of U.S. citizens to file and pay income taxes—or to have taxes withheld from the money they earn. Neither the IRS nor the Congress can cite an authorizing law or regulation.

(3) Citizens cannot "voluntarily" file a federal income tax return without surrendering their 5th Amendment right not to bear witness against themselves. You can be criminally prosecuted for your "voluntary" return.

Robert Schulz, chairman of the Foundation, and Joseph Banister, a former special agent of the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (accompanied by a videographer) delivered copies of the Remonstrance to designated officials of the three branches.

At the White House and the Capitol, the delegates had the opportunity to explain and discuss the contents of the Remonstrance, and to ask that the government send experts representing the three branches to a conference to be held in June, where those experts could debate the tax issues with a group of researchers invited by the Foundation.

The officials agreed to the idea of having such a conference, and the Foundation scheduled the meeting for June 29.

The officials to whom the delegates delivered the Remonstrance were:

At the White House: Jason Furman, Senior Director and Senior Economic Advisor of the National Economic Council; at the Capitol: Dr. William Koetzle, Legislative Director for Speaker Hastert, and Keith Hennessey, Policy Director for Senate Majority Leader Lotte.

However, on June 2 the White House reneged on the promises it made during the April 13 meeting. As with three previous conferences, the government has again refused to debate the grievances. Jason Furman told Robert Schulz: "The legality of the income tax is not a high priority item at the White House, and we will not participate in any conference on

the subject."

WE HAVE NOW REACHED THE POINT WHERE THE GOVERNMENT'S EVASION MUST BE REGARDED AS AN ADMISSION.

If the government had valid counter-arguments to the Remonstrance, it should be a simple matter to clarify the law, provide the appropriate regulatory references, and promptly settle the matter. Our government's repeated avoidance of these debates should speak volumes.

On this, the 224th birth celebration of our one Nation under God, the We The People Foundation offers the following facts, Internet links, and a challenge for each American: Read the facts for yourself. Judge what is truth. Pass it on.

We hope you will join many who now believe that the time has come for our government and our nation to begin a long-overdue process of public debates concerning the economic, political, and constitutional problems posed by the true legal restrictions upon our current system of taxation.

As a nation of justice and due process, we cannot tolerate a tax system, or a government, that seizes our property, sends us to prison, and induces fear in our hearts—while refusing to provide us basic proof of their legal authority, clearly written tax codes, and unambiguous legal rulings on Constitutional and legal issues concerning the income tax.

We pray that you be convinced that nothing less than our freedoms, our property, and our Republic are at stake. The Soul of America needs illumination. Please join us.

Legal Facts & Did You Know Proposition #1

The issue of the fraudulent ratification of the 16th Amendment has never been decided by a court of law. The courts have instead tossed the issue into the lap of Congress as a "political question", even though fraud is a clear issue for judicial review, not a political question.

A brief report printed by the Congressional Research Service in 1985 states up front that: "The report does not attempt to rebut specific factual allegations." It then goes on to make the astonishing assertion that the actions of a government official must be presumed to be correct and cannot be judged or overturned by the courts! [John Ripy, "Ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment", CRS, 1985.]

An attorney speaking for Senator Orin Hatch in 1984 offered to pay former tax investigator William Benson a fortune not to publish his research proving that the 16th Amendment did not even come close to being legally ratified by the required number of states in 1913.

Philander Knox, Secretary of State from 1909 to 1913 during the Taft administration, proclaimed the 16th Amendment to be ratified just a few days before he left office in 1913, to

make way for the Wilson administration, even though he knew it had not been legally ratified.

Philander Knox had for many years been the primary attorney for the richest men in America, including Carnegie, Rockefeller, Morgan, and the Vanderbilts. He had created for them the largest cartel in the world, then was appointed, at their request, as Attorney General in the McKinley/Roosevelt administrations, where he refused to enforce the Sherman anti-trust laws against the cartel he had just created.

The income tax amendment was pushed through Congress in 1909 by Sen. Nelson Aldrich, father-in-law of John D. Rockefeller, Jr. and grandfather and namesake of Nelson A. Rockefeller, and would not have been ratified if Knox had not fraudulently proclaimed it so.

Example: Kentucky's legislature rejected the amendment, but Knox counted Kentucky as having approved it.

Example: Oklahoma's legislature changed the amendment's wording so that it meant just the opposite of what was submitted to the states by Congress, but Knox counted Oklahoma as approving the amendment.

Example: Minnesota did not submit any results or copy of their vote to Knox, yet he counted Minnesota as approving the amendment.

Legal scholars have agreed that if any state violated provisions of its own state constitution in the ratification process, its approval would be null and void. At least 20 states were guilty of serious violations of their constitutions.

For example, Tennessee's constitution provided that the state legislature could not act upon any proposed amendment to the *U.S. Constitution* submitted by Congress until after the next state legislative elections. Yet the Tennessee legislature acted on the proposed *16th Amendment* the same month it was received and before any elections.

Judges have been extraordinarily unwilling to allow defendants in "failure to file" cases to present evidence or testimony of expert researchers regarding the constitutionality of the *16th Amendment*.

Proposition #2

Juries have been acquitting defendants in failure-to-file income tax return cases due to lack of demonstrable evidence that there is any law or regulation that requires it.

An increasing number of employers have stopped withholding taxes from their workers, and stopped filing W-2s and 1099s for the same reason.

Unless one is a foreigner working in the U.S., or a U.S. citizen earning money abroad, one is not liable for the federal income tax.

The OMB Number on Form 1040 is

cross-referenced in the Code of Federal Regulations to the section covering taxes by resident aliens, which, therefore, doesn't apply to most Americans.

Responding to an inquiry by a constituent who was a tax consultant, Sen. Daniel Inouye told him that based on research performed by the Congressional Research Service, no provision of the Internal Revenue Code requires an individual to pay income taxes. He then went on to warn that Section 7201 sets forth numerous penalties for not paying income taxes owed.

However:

The failure-to-file law applies to alcohol-tobacco-firearms taxes (Section 7201), not to income taxes, and convictions are based on the mis-application of the alcohol-tobacco-firearm regulations.

No law requires employees to provide a Social Security Number to an employer, nor for an employer to demand one from an employee.

Proposition #3

The 10th Circuit Court of Appeals has ruled that the filing of an income tax return (Form 1040) and the information on the 1040 is not compelled, and, therefore, the principle that no one may be forced to waive their *5th Amendment* rights in order to comply with a law is not applicable to federal income tax returns.

"The [*5th Amendment*] privilege protects against compelled testimonial communications." *U.S. v Conklin* (1994), WL 504211 (10th Cir. Colo.)

No one has been able to collect the \$50,000 reward offered by William Conklin (www.anti-irs.com) to anyone who can:

(1) show how to file a federal income tax return without waiving one's *5th Amendment* rights, and

(2) identify what statute in the Internal Revenue Code makes a typical worker liable to pay an income tax.

For interested readers, the Ishaya Monks have enthusiastically posted their recent June 2000 Front Page SPECTRUM interview as an ebook [electronic book]. In fact, if you'd like to see it, you can get a copy at:

<http://www.ishaya.com/download>
(The PDF is OK,
but the ZIP file is hot stuff!)

We are grateful! Thanks.

The Internet Sites To Start Your Education

(1) www.givemeliberty.org—hosts of this ad and sponsors of the Remonstrance/Grievance.

(2) www.thelawthatneverwas.com—Bill Benson's detailed legal research exposing the FRAUDULENT RATIFICATION of the *16th Amendment*. (Buy his 2-volume report!)

(3) www.taxableincome.net—free download of "Taxable Income" report.

(4) www.freedomabovefortune.com—ex-IRS agent quits in 1999 because the IRS refused to rebut his research showing the illegal status of the income tax system. (Free viewing of report.)

(5) www.anti-irs.com—a case in Federal Court of Appeals proves you cannot file a return without waiving the *5th*. (Free download of his book.)

(6) www.taxgate.com—comprehensive research on tax and constitutional issues.

(7) The Free Enterprise Society, 1-800-794-1791; resource for federal and CA tax issues. Runs a criminal legal defense fund.

(8) www.devvy.com—information on the Federal Reserve, money, taxes, Constitutional issues, etc.

(9) www.freedomlaw.org—educates Americans about U.S. and CA tax law.


(10) www.paynoincometax.com—Irwin Schiff's site; author & lecturer on income taxes.

(11) www.eddiekahn.com—income tax resource site.

(12) Special site for bankers & economists! www.gata.org—learn how the price of gold is being illegally manipulated to hide inflation and the very large risks for the global economy. (Free download report.)

THIS ADVERTISEMENT IS OUR "CALL TO ACTION". IF WHAT YOU HAVE JUST READ MADE YOU ANGRY (WITH THEM OR WITH US), OR IF YOU JUST WANT TO KNOW MORE, CONTACT US. WE'LL SEE THAT YOU ARE UPDATED REGULARLY ON THIS IMPORTANT ISSUE. GO TO www.givemeliberty.org AND CLICK ON "UPDATE ME ON INCOME TAX ISSUE".

THOMAS JEFFERSON SAID IT BEST: "WHEN THE GOVERNMENT FEARS THE PEOPLE, YOU HAVE LIBERTY. WHEN THE PEOPLE FEAR THE GOVERNMENT, YOU HAVE TYRANNY."

Sponsored by the We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, Inc. (www.givemeliberty.org). 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

No Illness Is Incurable. Scientific discoveries from obesity to degenerative illness. Most advanced methods to achieve ideal health. Addresses cause of ALL Illness. Information package: 1-888-658-8859 louish@octonet.com

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad
in *The SPECTRUM*,
see page 52 for details.



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00,
payable with name & address to:

M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
♥ Devault, PA 19432-0277 ♥

Support Our Advertisers

**Electricity ...
First Aid Kit for the Future**

Check the research of Robert C. Beck, D.Sc. based on
US Patent # 5,188,738.

The Beck protocol includes 4 steps with 3 units. Endorsed by Bob Beck.

	1. The Silver Pulser \$175
Bio-stimulator based on micro-currents. Also makes ionic/colloidal silver with .9999 pure silver wires. Operates from one 9-volt battery. AC option. 3 year warranty.	
	2. The Magnetic Pulser \$250
Target specific areas. Outputs an intense pulsed magnetic field of >43,133 Gauss. Penetrates 9 inches. Automatic pulsing. Bio-North marked. 12 Volts DC. 2 year warranty.	
	3. The Water O3onator \$350
Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology, operates from 12 Volts DC, high efficiency fused quartz crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone generator, 108 mg/Hr output, compact, light-weight, 2 year warranty.	
	Bio-Tuner: BT5pro \$200
New model with quartz crystal frequency control. Output same as standard on BT5.	

Shipping Included
Call for free information package.
1-800-224-0242
250-814-0046 Fax: 250-814-0047
www.sotainstruments.com
E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com
www.politicsofhealth.com

SOTA INSTRUMENTS INC.

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk*
and clippings can be
submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the
many contributions you readers
make to *The News Desk* column.
God Bless!

— Dr. Al Overholt

**Stay Out of
“Their” Courts
...LEGALLY!**

**GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee**

For information send (Postage & Copy
Costs Donation) \$10 to:

**NO-TAX
ACADEMY**

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll-Free # (877) 544-4718

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (Arctium lappa)
- *Sheep Sorrel (Rumex acetosella)
- *Slippery Elm bark (Ulmus fulva)
- *Turkey rhubarb (Rheum palmatum).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of “A Nurse's Herbal Tea™”
in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea
Company under permit and regulation by the county and
state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in *The SPECTRUM*
October 1999, page 41

Avoid Land Regulations & Stop Paying Property Tax

Legally?

GUARANTEED PROCESS
• With Money Back Guarantee •

For information, send Postal Donation \$10.00 to:

Peoples Rights/Tax Academy

c/o 1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware (19958)-9999

Toll-Free (877) 544-4718
www.peoples-rights.com

FDA Boosts PMS Insanity With Prozac In Disguise

Editor's note: For those of you who were properly stunned by our Front Page feature last month about Prozac and related drugs, the following information is an update by the courageous interviewee of that story. Dr. Ann Blake Tracy's book: PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA? is available from Wisdom Books & Press \$19.95 + S&H; call toll-free 877-280-2866, outside US 661-823-9695, or see catalog insert with this issue of The SPECTRUM.

7/7/00 DR. ANN BLAKE TRACY

Sarafem. What a nice-sounding name for such a deadly drug.

How many patients will know that they are really getting Prozac with a different name?

Why is a name change necessary? If it said Prozac on the label, would the patient take it?

We will not know with the FDA allowing Lilly to change Prozac's name when being prescribed for this disorder. Giving these SSRIs different brand names does nothing to change the dangers of these drugs, but much to confuse the patient about the dangers and just what drug they are really getting. Talk about "failure to warn"!

For some time now, doctors have given SSRI antidepressants for PMS. They have encouraged patients to take the drugs in the most dangerous manner I am aware of—taking them for a week or so and dropping "cold turkey", then doing the same the following month! Well, if we thought we saw rage before with PMS, just wait! Now we can see SSRI withdrawal rage every month rather than the PMS. At least we will see a change in the time it occurs and the intensity, right? And now we can, with the FDA's approval, cure PMDD with drug-induced psychosis, suicide, or murder/suicide. What a novel idea!

Sorry about the sarcasm. I guess I have seen too many people die or have their lives destroyed as a result of using serotonergic drugs. Just how much longer can these terrible heart-rending tragedies be the "acceptable" risk in another's feeling better due to a drug-induced haze for things like PMS or shyness?

Please, someone, tell me where the "acceptable" risk is in using these powerful and very dangerous drugs for such minor health problems when there are so many simple and

harmless natural solutions like Omega 3 oils? It couldn't be because those harmless solutions don't make anywhere near the \$30-\$40 million per day that these drugs bring in, could it? It is clear whose interest the FDA has in mind with this approval.

* * *

FDA APPROVES FLUOXETINE TO TREAT PREMENSTRUAL DYSPHORIC DISORDER

FDA has approved fluoxetine (Sarafem) as the first drug treatment for Premenstrual Dysphoric Disorder (PMDD), a disorder that causes mood changes and physical symptoms such as bloating and breast tenderness in women. Fluoxetine was approved as Prozac in December 1987 for treating depression, and has also been approved for treating obsessive compulsive disorder and bulimia.


On November 3, 1999, the FDA's Psychopharmacologic Advisory Committee unanimously recommended approval for fluoxetine to treat women with PMDD. The committee concluded that fluoxetine was effective for the condition and that PMDD has well-defined, accepted diagnostic criteria. The committee also advised that the drug should be used only to treat women whose symptoms are severe enough to interfere with functioning at work or school, or with social activities and relationships.

According to the American Psychiatric Association Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM-IV), a diagnosis of PMDD requires that patients experience at least five of the symptoms that characterize PMDD. PMDD has both affective (mood)

and physical symptoms, and is characterized by depressed mood, anxiety, tension, affective lability (a tendency to alternate between cheerful and somber moods), and persistent anger or irritability. Other features include decreased interest in activities, difficulty concentrating, lack of energy, change in appetite, headache, joint and muscle pain.

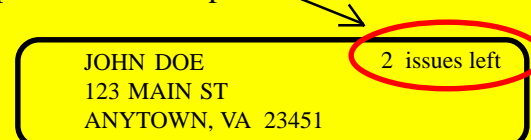
The mood symptoms often cause disturbances in social relationships. Physical symptoms include weight gain, bloating, and breast tenderness. To support a diagnosis of PMDD, the symptoms must occur regularly in the luteal phase of a woman's cycle, and disappear after onset of menstruation. (The luteal phase corresponds to the period between ovulation and onset of menstruation.)

Fluoxetine's effectiveness for the treatment of PMDD was established in two double-blind placebo-controlled trials. In the first study, 320 patients were given fluoxetine continuously throughout the menstrual cycle. This study showed that the drug was significantly more effective than placebo by measurements of changes in mood and physical symptoms of PMDD. In a second study, 19 patients were treated with fluoxetine and placebo continuously throughout the menstrual cycle for a period of three months each. In this study, fluoxetine was significantly more effective than placebo on a scale measuring changes in mood, physical and social impairment symptoms.

Sarafem will be marketed by Eli Lilly, of Indianapolis, Ind., with a patient information brochure and physician labeling specific for the drug's use. The drug was not studied in women who were taking oral contraceptives. Common side effects were similar to those experienced by other fluoxetine users and included nausea, tiredness, nervousness, dizziness, and difficulty concentrating. 

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:



\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call Toll-Free 877-280-2866

outside USA (661) 823-9695

for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

Ramtha's School Of "Enlightenment"?

[Continued from Front Page]

spiritual curriculum in the world."

Before we take a much closer look at JZ Knight and Ramtha's School of Enlightenment, let's first ask the question:

WHO IS RAMTHA?

Turning to the *Ramtha Bible*, simply referred to as *The White Book*, published in 1986, we read:

"I am Ramtha, 'the Ram'. In the ancient language of my times it means 'the god'. I am the great Ram of the Hindu people, for I was the first man born of the womb of woman and the loins of man who ever ascended from this plane. I learned how to ascend, not through the teachings of any man, but through an innate understanding of the God that lives in everything. [Emphasis added.] I was also a man who hated and despised, who slew and conquered and ruled—right into my enlightenment.

"I was the first conqueror this plane knew. I began a march that lasted sixty-three years, and I conquered three-quarters of the known world. But my greatest conquest was of myself—coming to terms with my own existence. When I learned to love myself and embrace the whole of life, I ascended with the wind into forever.

"I ascended in front of my people on the

northeast side of the mount called Indus. My people, who numbered more than two million, were a mixture of Lemurians, the people from Ionia (later to be termed Macedonia), and the tribes-people escaping from Atlatia, the land you call Atlantis. It is my people's lineage that now makes up the populace of India, Tibet, Nepal, and southern Mongolia.



"I lived but one lifetime upon this plane, what is called in your understanding of time, 35,000 years ago. I was born in ignorance and desperation to an unfortunate people, pilgrims from the land called Lemuria living in the slums of Onai, the greatest port city of Atlatia in its southern sphere. I came to Atlatia during what is called 'the last hundred years', before the continent broke up and great waters covered its land."

ANSWERING THE CRITICS

To provide an understanding of intent and motive here at the beginning of this story, as I'm sure many Ramtha followers will immediately dismiss this article out-of-hand, let me share some background information that may help in strengthening the overall picture being presented here.

After an intensive investigative effort on this story, as with similar exposés, I have elected to utilize portions from various other sources on this subject. For the record, I do not have a Ramtha axe to grind, nor am I a former employee.

My only intent with this story is to put forth some observations based upon many hours of research on this subject. This is a story about people giving their power away into the hands of a guru. Many in the Ramtha School would take exception to such a statement. They would probably say something like: "No, no. The Ramtha School of Enlightenment is about personal empowerment."

But is it really?

Behaviorally, particularly when substances such as tobacco and alcohol are involved, people can be harmed. And when you throw into that mix powerful techniques (which will be covered later in this article) such as those utilized by the Ramtha School, mind manipulation can and does occur.

It always becomes a question of whether, under the *First Amendment*, such activities

may operate with impunity, which they have thus far, or whether we should be more attentive to possible consequences of such activities under the auspices of a "school".

Concerning the incredible amount of sources and information utilized to assemble this particular story (which I normally wouldn't take the time or space to even mention), due to the numbers of people involved with this subject, I will take a moment to list some of the

sources of information:

- I have spoken with current students of Ramtha's school;
- I have spoken with local "in the know" residents of Yelm, Washington where the Ramtha School is located;
- I have read the *Ramtha White Book*;
- and *Voyage To The New World* (the second Ramtha book);
- heard (or) viewed over a hundred hours of Ramtha videotapes and audiotapes (from the mid-80s);
- viewed the recent Ramtha School of Enlightenment videotape titled *Ramtha's School: A Look Within*;
- viewed the most recent 3-videotape set titled *The Two Paths* (October 1999);
- read the Ramtha School website;
- read numerous articles from the Internet;
- interviewed cult expert Joe Szimhart;
- read the works of world-class hypnosis experts Gil Boyne and Ormond McGill;
- read the works of mind control experts Walter Bowart, Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien, Richard Bandler and John Grinder, Milton Erickson, M.D.;
- read the works of psychotherapist Stanislov Grof, M.D.

After reviewing all of this material, what you are about to read is representative of some key points—from a news and informational perspective—that I believe should be viewed and carefully considered concerning the present state of affairs at The Ramtha School of "Enlightenment". (And yes, I do mean that with quote marks around the word.)

It has been a source of much questioning and controversy, ecstasy and agony. What do you think? Read on and let's explore the intriguing pieces of a patchwork quilt—from the glaring facts to the subtle innuendoes which seem to paint a much different picture from the public-relations image so carefully cultivated for the infamous Ramtha School.

RAMTHA'S SCHOOL OF ENLIGHTENMENT

At Ramtha's School of Enlightenment in Yelm, Washington, students pay a minimum of \$1,350 per year to encounter Ramtha, who, according to Joan Connell: "learn a blend of yoga, quantum physics, and mental exercises they claim enhance spiritual awareness and psychic abilities; achieve spontaneous healings of everything from corns to cancer; and impart the power to 'manifest' or transform thought into reality."

Robert Carroll, from a website titled *The Skeptic's Dictionary*, has this to say about

Ramtha's School:

"Unsurprisingly, there has been some opposition to Ramtha's little cult of about 3,000 followers. They're just trying to find the God within, though I wonder if they realize that you don't get past the door without the price of admission.

"One would think that it doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure out that the likelihood

"One would think that it doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure out that the likelihood of a 35,000-year-old Cro-Magnon ghost suddenly appearing in a Tacoma kitchen to a homemaker to reveal profundities about centers and voids, self-love and guilt-free living, or love and peace, is close to zero. Yet, the will to believe is so strong in many people that even such an obvious absurdity seems reasonable.

of a 35,000-year-old Cro-Magnon ghost suddenly appearing in a Tacoma kitchen to a homemaker to reveal profundities about centers and voids, self-love and guilt-free living, or love and peace, is close to zero. Yet, the will to believe is so strong in many people that even such an obvious absurdity seems reasonable.

"Plus, for many followers, believing in Ramtha 'works'. As one follower put it, 'I watched great changes come over people around me—people who lacked hope came alive again.' The fact is that many people's lives are so void of meaning and significance that even the ridiculous—if it offers meaning and direction—appears reasonable, if not profound. Their lives are made better, at least for a while, by their newfound beliefs.

"One might say, then, that it would be good to leave the Ramthas of the world alone. After all, they're helping people, even if they are frauds. As long as they're not hurting anyone, let them be. Even if they *are* hurting people, the victims are adults who freely choose to be exploited and abused. Don't we have the right to be victims if we so choose?

"Sometimes. But sometimes those adults bring their children. Sometimes those adults are not as free as the rest of us. Sometimes a Ramtha takes more than your money. No one should ever forget the reverend Jim Jones and the mass suicide in 1978 of more than 900 cultists in Jonestown, Guyana. Not that Ms. Knight is a threat to her followers' lives, only to their dignity."

With that said, the subject of mind control begs at least some kind of an introductory mention as we outlay the pieces of this puzzle.

MIND CONTROL

In the classic book titled *Operation Mind*

Control, Walter H. Bowart, an expert on the subject, writes:

"The largest of these Mind Control programs under the auspices of the CIA, ONI and National Security Agency are as follows: M.K.Ultra, M.K.Draco, Hatter, Reach, Bluebird, Artichoke, M.K.Zeno, Dancer, and Watchtower. One source reports that M.K.Draco is the code name for one of the 'alien abduction' scenarios.

"Jonestown is not unique as a controlled environment which was created under the need for discretion in carrying out the covert operations of the ULTRA program. The fact that the community moved to a foreign country from the U.S. was even more of an incentive for the intelligence groups concerned. The interest in cults spawned many additional programs with other cults and certain religious sects.

"The document [*the author was quoting in a preceding paragraph*]

then goes on to name several so-called cults and even cites Christian Evangelical and Far-Right "Born-Again" groups as being the pawns of the cryptocracy. Instead of risking offense to everyone, let's just say that the cryptocrats know that if a person holds strong and intractable beliefs, those beliefs can be used to manipulate them."

Of course this is just the tip of that iceberg, as far as the subject of mind control goes. We will be returning to other aspects of it as we progress with this material. For now, let's return to Ramtha.

WINDWARDS NEWSLETTER

Back in 1988, there was a Ramtha-related newsletter called *WINDWARDS*. This particular newsletter is no longer in print. In the Vol. 3, No. 2 edition of *WINDWARDS*, dated August, 1988, there appears a story written by Judi Drummond based on notes taken by Beverly Dittrich at a one-day Ramtha event in Yelm on Sunday, July 24, 1988.

[Quoting:]

To begin with, there are interstellar entities coming from the seven sisters (the Pleiadian system) and a greater force from Andromeda. And then there is a group that lives here, stationed in the interior of the Earth, which your government is aware of.

One group in particular we will talk about—the ones from Andromeda. They are Ramtha's people and they are very beautiful. They are very thin, lithely built, and very tall—eight and ten feet in height. They look like giants. In mythology, they are called the winged gods.

They do not live on foodstuffs. Their biological system is made up of magnetism; they live off of prana. They have very large

heads and are exquisitely beautiful. Their appearances in the past were known as angels—Gabriel, Michael. These are the entities who are working with Ramtha. They are white light. Their craft is illuminated greater than 10,000 suns. They can reach you in thought in a moment. They're able to look down through vibrations and watch you. No matter where they are, they watch you.

They reseeded this planet when it was poisoned once from atomic levels. They also reseeded it when it collapsed in consciousness due to decadence. They are the ones who reseeded to bring about the current race—you. So your genes possess the seeds of Gabriel, Michael, and Ramtha.

[Still quoting, further in the article:]

This great ship is called "Miriah Ah Moon"; it means "the silver life". Some of you are going to see it. The ship is here partly because of the disease on this planet, because of the collapse of consciousness, because of the changes that are going to occur, and also because of another force that is here on this planet. It was the great ship that appeared at Fatima. It was the vision that gave truth about the wars that would come and about the fall of the great whore, the Catholic Church. The ship is back, for truth, and Ramtha is its prophet. [End quoting]

On the bookflap for the *Ramtha White Book* we read:

"This teaching is not a religious understanding. It is simply knowledge. It is love. I will love you into knowing God and becoming the unlimited love and joy of the God that lives within you."

This is intriguing information and certainly not questionable for one's good health as is Ramtha's advice more recently, which we will examine later. Right now it is helpful to add another, much more subtle aspect to the mind-control equation.

HYPNOSIS

Let's take a moment to consider some very important information from the classic *Hypnotism & Meditation: The Operational Manual For Hypnomeditation* by the great master of this subject, Ormond McGill:

"The law of unconscious behavior demands that every idea, once it is subconsciously accepted, must automatically go into effect. Whether the idea originates within the mind of the individual or from an outside source is irrelevant."

[Quoting further from this same source:]

"The subconscious is the storehouse of memories. In it, every experience we have had from earliest infancy to the last hour of life is filed.... These memories, however, are not

passive; they are vitally active, each one forming a thread in the texture of our personality. The sum total of these impressions

"One of the disciplines we do involves loud music for a vibrational frequency to occur that supports the work of going inward—and we play everything from Beethoven to Yanni" said Mikoloski, a former actor. "When you hear Handel's *Messiah* blasted over a state-of-the-art sound system as you work on your own spiritual inspiration, there is nothing like it.

"This might sound like screaming to an observer" Mikoloski added. "But this is a very personal and sensitive moment of release of energy that occurs in some people. It's a beautiful thing to be released, spiritually. It is primal, but primal from the soul."

is the total person.

"The subconscious is also a dynamo. It is dominated by emotion, and emotion is the driving force of life. It is the energy source for conscious thought and action, and for the performance of the vital functions of the body.

"The subconscious controls all of our body's physical processes. Digestion, assimilation, the circulation of the blood, and the action of every gland and every organ are controlled by its agency.

"The subconscious never sleeps; indeed, during sleep it seems to be more alert and active than it is during our waking hours.

"The two facets of mind, conscious and subconscious, are in continual interaction. If we consciously think a thought (idea), and cause it to be accepted by the subconscious, the idea will automatically go into action in producing its effect. If it is a healthful thought, we are so much the better; if it is a harmful one, we are so much the worse. For, unlike consciousness, the subconscious has no power to discriminate; whatever is presented to it under certain conditions is automatically accepted and acted upon. It is in the process of this transformation of a thought into an element of our life that we make use of the power of suggestion."

For now, let's just file away this potent yet subtle possible avenue of mind control, and return to it later after some comments from ones who have examined the Ramtha phenomena from more of an objective viewpoint than is perhaps possible from those who are too closely affiliated with that group.

JOE SZIMHART

Among the critics of Ramtha is Joe Szimhart, an anti-cult specialist in Philadelphia

who counsels disaffected former members of New Age groups.

"Encouraging people to think they can gain psychic powers is fanciful—something out of science fiction rather than human experience. There's nothing illegal about it, but it certainly has social consequences if people get too deeply involved. People will spend all sorts of money to hang out there, close to Ramtha's energy" says Szimhart.

In an article written by Joan Connell in 1997, we read that "Szimhart served as an expert witness in the messy, 1992 divorce settlement trial in which Knight's ex-husband, Jeffrey Knight, accused her of promoting a cult-like atmosphere at the ranch and of using her spiritual powers to force him to accept an unfair settlement.

"Jeffrey Knight won an \$800,000 settlement from his ex-wife, which was

l a t e r reversed on appeal. He died of an AIDS-related illness in 1994.

"But criticism of JZ Knight also comes from within the New Age movement itself. Joe Crutcher, editor of *Common Ground*, a feisty alternative monthly magazine in Seattle that takes a consumer-oriented approach to New Age religions, wrote critically of Knight's tactics in 1995, after he attended part of a seminar for new students. He was not among the media invited to observe the scholarly conference.

"I was deeply disturbed by an exercise they conducted to help students 'manifest' material reality' he said, recalling a session in which students were told to scream as the music of the New Age musician Yanni was played at ear-splitting levels.

"There were maybe 1,000 people there, perhaps two-thirds of whom were regular students. You were encouraged to hold a picture in your mind, scream, and do breathing exercises as you listened to this loud, loud music' Crutcher recalled. 'We were surrounded by this mass of wailing, screaming craziness. I was sitting next to this very vulnerable young woman who was new and it really disturbed me to think she may have felt, freaky as it was, that we had been through something meaningful."

STANISLAV GROF, M.D.

It's no secret that the use of extremely loud music has been an evocative technique employed by Stan Grof, psychiatrist and famous LSD psychotherapist, Esalen Institute faculty member, and current associate of the California Institute of Integral Studies. In the past, Dr. Grof has also utilized a process he refers to as "holotropic breathing", an intensive

breathing exercise. At the Ramtha School they also practice a very rapid, intense form of breathing exercises.

Returning to Joan Connell's article: "Longtime student Pavel Mikoloski, 40, affirmed that such exercises do take place, but that Crutcher, who only attended a portion of the weeklong retreat, completely missed the point.

"One of the disciplines we do involves loud music for a vibrational frequency to occur that supports the work of going inward—and we play everything from Beethoven to Yanni" said Mikoloski, a former actor. "When you hear Handel's *Messiah* blasted over a state-of-the-art sound system as you work on your own spiritual inspiration, there is nothing like it.

"This might sound like screaming to an observer" Mikoloski added. "But this is a very personal and sensitive moment of release of energy that occurs in some people. It's a beautiful thing to be released, spiritually. It is primal, but primal from the soul."

—BOOK REVIEW—

*FINDING ENLIGHTENMENT:
RAMTHA'S SCHOOL OF
ANCIENT WISDOM*

In reviewing the available literature on the topic of Ramtha, I came across this book review by Joe Szimhart, written in July, 1998. The book he is reviewing is J. Gordon Melton's 1998 title *Finding Enlightenment: Ramtha's School Of Ancient Wisdom*. (Beyond Words Publishing Inc. 20827 N.W. Cornell Road, Suite 500 Hillsboro, OR 97124-9808 1-800-284-9673 ISBN 1-885223-61-7 216 pages. Hardback. \$17.95)

This review by Szimhart contains so much relevant background information about Ramtha's school that, rather than quote small portions which may not flow well as quotes out of context, I have elected to include it here in its entirety. I believe you will understand the reasons for this as we proceed throughout this article.

[Quoting:]

Finding Enlightenment will not impress many people outside of the Ramtha school of thought. From his romantic, apologetic perspective, J. Gordon Melton defines and describes the *Ramtha School Of Enlightenment* (RSE) as a new manifestation of Gnosticism, but he dismisses critical voices that call it a deceptive or manipulative "cult". Melton's book about the RSE is primarily Ramtha friendly. No wonder, as he was hired by Ramtha's medium, JZ Knight, to testify in her behalf in a lawsuit in 1992.

Knight funded Melton's research project into her Ramtha school for the court case, and subsequently, for the book. The volume serves as welcome propaganda for the group and interesting fodder for reviewers like me.

In case you are not aware, Ramtha is an alleged spiritual entity that lived 35,000 years ago. JZ Knight, 51, "becomes" Ramtha during sessions with clients since 1977 when he first "appeared" to her. JZ is Ramtha's legally exclusive medium—no one else can become Ramtha or speak for him.

Established around 1989, the RSE has between 900 and 1500+ students who attend sessions at the "mystery school" regularly in Yelm, Washington. The sessions generally run from a few days up to a month. (See <http://www.ramtha.com/index.shtml> for schedules, etc.)

As I read *Finding Enlightenment*, I found I could not put it down for long until I finished it. I have been studying the Ramtha movement since 1984. I came away from my reading with mixed reactions.

This book, in my view, fits a pattern of scholars-for-hire who will write favorably about controversial groups but habitually devalue critical information. The author has developed a reputation among religious scholars as somewhat of a maverick who concentrates on new religions, cults, and hundreds of relatively small sects that pepper American spirituality. His Institute For The Study Of American Religion, located in Santa Barbara, CA, small as it is, has an impressive archive. Sociologists, students of religion, and journalists have often turned to the ISAR for information and comment about controversial sects and cults.

Melton has positioned himself among a clique of academics who actively oppose what they label as the "anti-cult network". The ACN has basically been a loose network of religious and secular groups, ex-cult members, and concerned families who seek to end the harm that some cults do by providing information and research. The ACN may also assist ex-members to recover from harmful experiences. Some elements of this network have supported interventions like deprogramming and exit counseling. The antagonism stretches into the courtroom where many heated disputes over failed deprogrammings, undue influence lawsuits, and child custody cases end up. Ramtha has been a target of the ACN, therefore Melton defends it—not that this makes academic sense.

In the Knight vs. Knight case (1992-95 in Tacoma, WA), I was the initial witness on behalf of Jeff Knight, who sued ex-wife JZ over the divorce settlement. Jeff alleged that JZ kept significant assets hidden from him, and that he was yet under the undue influence of Ramtha when he settled initially. For several years Jeff avoided treatment for his HIV infection because he yet believed that the "Ram" and the C&E breathing technique taught by JZ could protect and possibly cure him.

Apparently, JZ was not infected, but the delay in treatment for Jeff may have cost him years of a productive life. We will never

know. By 1991 he was broke and too weak to work steadily. After the evidentiary hearing, the judge awarded Jeff and his team expenses only. He died at peace with himself, according to his mate, Geoff, and family, in 1994 before he could carry an appeal further.

Melton includes little information from Jeff Knight regarding the development of the Ramtha myth and school. What information he offers is filtered through JZ's autobiography and perspective.

This is one example why *Finding Enlightenment* is primarily an extension of Melton's court testimony, not a serious venture into research. In 1980, Master Jeffrey (all students were "masters" in Ramtha's school), qualified as JZ's "soul mate" in Ramtha's eyes. Jeff shared the stage with JZ/Ramtha during most of Ramtha's appearances in the early years until 1987. Jeff also had direct access to Ramtha, day and night, whenever he was around JZ, over five years, until she found a new companion. Jeff heard what others never heard from the Ram. This is one important "backstage" reality that Melton's book ignores.

The book includes 8 chapters, an epilogue, appendix, extensive endnotes and references, but it lacks an index.

The author begins with his personal experiences with the RSE in the early 1990s. He then gives us a short biography on JZ Knight, and how she came to meet and later channel a "35,000-year-old spirit" that first appeared to her in her kitchen. Before describing how the "Ramtha myth" developed, Melton digresses into a summary of Gnosticism and why the RSE is a form of "modern Gnosticism". In his chapter "Ramtha's Philosophy" Melton summarizes JZ/Ramtha's penchant for oblique references to quantum physics, appropriations from New Age occultism, and for a reinvention of the Indian chakra system—Ramtha called them "seals".

In Gnostic style, the Ramtha school teaches that we have, through countless rebirths, forgotten that we are "gods" or sparks from the Divine essence. RSE offers taped lectures, techniques, and "fieldwork" at JZ's ranch in Yelm, Washington. The central technique, Melton informs us, is the C&E (consciousness and energy) breath ritual introduced by JZ to the school in the late 1980s. C&E is not unlike the earlier New Age "holotropic breathing" psychotherapy developed by Stanislov Grof. C&E is also a derivative of pranayama or yogic breathing techniques from ancient India. Melton has nothing to say about these connections, save that JZ Knight was aware of many earlier occult traditions and writings.

RSE students utilize blindfolds often at events. In one event, hundreds of students wander blindfolded around a large, fenced field in search of their posted symbols on cards pinned to the fence. The "tank" also requires blindfolds when students meander through a

makeshift maze of colored, eight-foot panels for hours at a time. Students may find holes that lead underground into “worms” or tubes where they crawl until they find their way out.

Melton does not record an event around 1990 when JZ/Ramtha directed around 1,000 students to split up some distance across from each other in the field. Although they were blindfolded, at Ramtha’s command, most of them ran across the field with the hands in C&E position in front of the chest, whooping and yelling. Quite a few crashed into one another and some of them were injured. Timid older ladies stood frozen along the fences. One of my clients, who was a participant in this singular mayhem, said it was supposed to help them get over fear. He ended up with a deeply bruised shoulder and an egg-sized lump protruding from his forehead. He believed that a few people had to be treated at the hospital.

Fear motivated this man with the bruised head to bond with the Ramtha teachings. Melton hardly reports on the dramatic survivalist activity that dominated the group between 1988 and the early 1990s. *The Last Waltz Of The Tyrants* (Koteen, ed., 1989) was the teaching by Ramtha about the “endtimes” and coming catastrophes. Specific instructions from Ramtha included leaving your mates if they resisted or disagreed with you.

Ramtha also taught that “your government is an illusion” which supported tax evasion among the students. The world is to be like Ramtha “knew it” by 2042, a prediction of massive Earth changes, and a return to a primitive life. Ramtha devotees at the time heard an ominous directive from JZ/Ramtha: “When the dragon marches, be prepared to hibernate.” Translated into real-speak, this meant that the students should have their “hovels” (secret, individual underground shelters with provisions) ready in case the immense contingent of Communist Chinese soldiers in Mexico decide to raid Seattle and the area.

Melton does not report on these many underground shelters (he reports “several” did it only on page 199 in his notes), nor does he give details about this important, survivalist, anti-government aspect of the RSE. (No, there are not, nor have there been, hundreds of thousands of Chinese soldiers in Mexico, but this has been a favorite conspiracy theory of some fanatic, right-wing survivalists.)

Melton avoids accurately reporting how deeply affected Ramtha students were by these survivalist dictations. He wants to avoid “sensationalism” in an attempt to reflect his perceptions of the group’s current image. He also wishes to respect the “secrets” of the

closed society that is the RSE. On page 165, Melton states: “...the scholar must be careful to respect the group and not violate the group’s sense of the sacred.” In the endnote on page 203 he hints at his philosophy for studying these groups: “Every time a violation of trust occurs, it becomes that much harder for the next person who seeks access to a group. Such

By smoking, chanting and breathing C&E style, the students hope to become as “enlightened” as any legendary shaman or “real magician” who can shape-shift the world at will. Ramtha allegedly teaches that alcohol and nicotine can help in this endeavor. Melton calls this “real magic” (p. 100). They might part the Red Sea, raise the dead, freeze a rocket’s flight in mid-air, make gold appear, predict the future. Psychic progress eventually leads to bodily “ascension” into the “Void” or ultimate spiritual state. The actual results, however, are far humbler and unconvincing to even the mildest skeptic.

a violation can occur when a scholar gains the group’s confidence and trust, merely to use the information gained to attack or expose the group in a polemic manner.”

This last statement is at the core of the apologetic clique that Melton represents. They are afraid that a group will not let them study or report research if the truth about abuses and lies is revealed. Melton is more interested in access than truth or accuracy. If an ex-member or critical scholar reports on a group, he calls it an “attack” or a “polemic” but he does not encourage investigation to determine the accuracy or truth of the “attacks”. He does not wish to offend the group. No wonder some scholars have voiced concerns (Zablocki, 1996; Balch in *Wolves In The Fold* by Shupe, 1998).

Melton does state, in an endnote, that the RSE is “not a nice place”, is difficult, and “very different from New Age workshops” (202). It may be different than most, but Melton ignores how abusive, or “demanding” as he calls the RSE, many New Age, mass therapy workshops have been. He must certainly know about the early *EST* that derived from *Mind Dynamics Institute* (folded under lawsuit in early 1970s)—a brutal experience in “self-development” (many called it brainwashing) that combined intense encounter groups, hypnosis, and military bootcamp activity into weekend sessions. He could have also compared RSE to Scientology’s “RPF” programs, or to some controversial Outward Bound-style programs. He could have pointed out that most thought reform (brainwashing) programs derive much from old military training techniques. But Melton is on record as stating that the “social science community” has stated that “brainwashing” does not exist. RSE’s

rigorous, physically demanding approach to thought reform is nothing new nor unique, as Melton implies.

All of the RSE exercises, including C&E and “paradise beach” (sitting for days alone in a field with few provisions), purport to open psychic awareness and powers like remote viewing. The dreaded “death hormone” discussed by Ramtha can also be eliminated through C&E.

Lately, a recent ex-member reported to me that Ramtha at some level of the program influences students to smoke tobacco from pipes and drink alcohol. Last year’s month-long *Boktau* event ended with much drinking at a late-night party. When Ramtha/JZ took to smoking a pipe in front of the highly suggestible students, pipe smoking became a group fad and ritual. JZ has had a smoking habit. Wine guzzling was a major ritual in the early days of Ramtha meetings—perhaps those days have returned.

Melton reports nothing of this tobacco and wine side of the Ramtha group ritual.

By smoking, chanting and breathing C&E style, the students hope to become as “enlightened” as any legendary shaman or “real magician” who can shape-shift the world at will. Ramtha allegedly teaches that alcohol and nicotine can help in this endeavor. Melton calls this “real magic” (p. 100). They might part the Red Sea, raise the dead, freeze a rocket’s flight in mid-air, make gold appear, predict the future. Psychic progress eventually leads to bodily “ascension” into the “Void” or ultimate spiritual state. The actual results, however, are far humbler and unconvincing to even the mildest skeptic.

In my view, any small-town, charismatic church makes the same claims to “miracles” and positive life enhancement as Ramtha students. The RSE may be far more expensive to attend than a Pentecostal church, but the results are no better. (Read Melton’s report about the “life at Ramtha’s school today” in chapter 7. One lady he met showed him new, adult teeth as a result of C&E).

A naïve reader might find *Finding Enlightenment* impressive, filled with scholarly facts about Gnosticism and a rich description and history of the Ramtha “school”. Melton’s knowledge about Gnosticism is edifying, to be sure, but his history and impression of the Ramtha phenomenon leaves me with many criticisms.

Comparing Ramtha/JZ to a “Willie Nelson or Madonna”, Melton introduces us to the school by describing the scene of JZ Knight as Ramtha when “he” appears before “whoops and hollers” from one thousand people in an auditorium. But JZ “was more important than a

mere Mick Jagger” says Melton, who may have been caught up in the enthusiasm. Melton says that a “student”, J. O. Ault, assists him for the day, but he neglects to mention that Ault has been JZ’s youngish companion and, according to Jeff Knight, her “lover” after she broke away from Jeff. Melton did not offer in-depth information from Ault, whose intimate experience of JZ/Ramtha must be noteworthy, if not compelling. Melton does define “New Age” and “occult” as these words have relevance when categorizing the Ramtha group.

In chapter one, “JZ and Meeting The One”, Melton recounts JZ’s early life, her broken marriages and her uncanny “psychic” abilities which she seemed to inherit from her mother. Early in her life, JZ rebelled against orthodox Christianity, rejecting any notion of “Satan” and adopting reincarnation as a “truth”.

JZ was born Judith Hampton in 1946. According to her autobiography, her young life was difficult and marked by abusive, alcoholic men. Melton recounts a visionary incident JZ says she and other girls at a slumber party experienced, but then “forgot” or “refused to discuss”. But JZ did remember it.

Melton neglects to mention reports from JZ’s childhood friends at that time who remember her falling to the ground, seemingly possessed by a male spirit that called itself “Demias” who spoke in a “male voice”. “I have possessed this body for a long time” Demias reportedly said. The eyewitness stated this on two television programs, including the *20/20* piece in 1987, but JZ says it “never happened”.

He may neglect to mention this because he wants to avoid “hearsay” or to put anyone’s beliefs “on trial”. He cites an important 1940 California case, *Ballard vs US Government* (ran for several years with appeals, etc.) in which the judge stated just that—we cannot question beliefs in court no matter how bizarre we think they are. Melton seems to conveniently confuse scholarship with courtroom ethics and case law.

In our open society, we have a right to freedom of speech, and we have a right to disagree with a belief or a procedure. I can almost imagine what an academic session might be like at the annual meeting (many thousands of religious scholars) of the *American Academy Of Religion*, for instance, if they ran it like a courtroom. At times, in our litigious society, some scholars must consult with lawyers before they present a paper, but academic papers are peer reviewed for corrections and accuracy. Ironically, ex-members are eyewitnesses to facts and experiences—that is admissible in courts of law, but apparently not in Melton’s “academy”.

In a later chapter, Melton takes issue with *20/20*’s journalism, hinting that the report was biased because host Barbara Walters’ husband had once been a believer in Ramtha. In preparing the show, *20/20*’s producer, Dave

Doss, questioned me at length for leads and information, and I was able to direct them to some Ramtha students I knew in Santa Fe. They agreed to appear on camera. Judd Rose interviewed me for that show, but it was not used. The *20/20* team did use Professor Carl Raschke of the University of Denver as their “expert” to criticize Ramtha and the channeling fad that swept the New Age arena at the time. Melton attacks Raschke’s statements on *20/20* by pointing out that Raschke had little direct experience of the group.

In chapter one, “the One” a psychic told JZ about was, of course, Ramtha. When the couple lived near Seattle, JZ and her then husband “Jeremy” played with pyramid power, another New Age fad that attributed psychic powers to pyramids. Melton uses the fictional name “Jeremy Wilder” for JZ’s husband, the name that JZ gave him in her autobiography. In *Soul Mates*, the man is identified as Mark Burnett, a dentist with occult leanings (Stearn, 119). This is one example in which Melton seems to bend to JZ’s version of her story without corroborating or comparing the evidence for the reader. In another, a psychic woman who assisted JZ immensely to understand and develop her Ramtha channeling, is called “Mary Redhead”. But Melton never mentions Anne-Marie Bennstrom who, along with Jeff Knight, was a key influence and a constant presence on stage with the Ramtha show during the early to mid 1980s. Melton would have done well to interview Bennstrom.

Melton mentions that many movie stars were attracted to Ramtha, but neglects to mention that JZ began to gain fame in 1980 when she channeled Ramtha for audiences in actor Richard Chamberlain’s home. This is where Jeff Knight first met “Ramtha” after JZ invited him to the seance. While she was yet married to Burnett, JZ allegedly targeted Jeff as her “soul mate” when she saw his photo in an advertisement for a horse.

Jeff had no experience with metaphysical spiritualism when he met JZ, and he told me he was awed, if somewhat confused, by this encounter with the “Ram”. He and JZ were soon living together. Melton does report that Jeff was a “bisexual” who had an affair with a man during his marriage to JZ, and that he contracted HIV sometime before 1987. Jeff’s homosexual life was no secret by the time he contacted me.

By 1991 Jeff dropped out of the RSE, with the help of his dear friend, Geoff, who was his close companion until Jeff died in 1994. Geoff encouraged and helped Jeff to read (Knight, a brilliant equestrian, was dyslexic) a critical paper I wrote about Ramtha for a lecture I gave in 1986. Ironically, the paper got to Jeff through a Ramtha student whose husband gave it to her in an attempt to save their marriage. She saw the paper as a threat to the group, so she wanted Jeff to pass it on to JZ. Jeff told

me that the paper was the “icing on the cake” that confirmed his misgivings after ten years of experience with JZ/Ramtha.

According to Jeff, JZ often, but privately, channeled another spirit “Charles”, a 19th century equestrian who advised them which horses to buy and sell. Jeff noted that rarely did the “channeled” horses meet expectations, but many were sold at inflated prices to wealthy Ramtha students anyway. Melton never mentions the Charles spirit.

He also does not mention that JZ channeled “Jesus” (Yeshua) at least once—JZ/Jesus is on an audio tape I listened to many times around 1985. Apparently, JZ/Jesus did not go over very well with students. “Yeshua” was a harsh, accusatory person who ranted at times.

The Arabian horse industry folks knew their horses and were not fooled by Ramtha’s confidence in certain “steeds” from JZ’s Messiah stables. I took a *Messiah Arabian* brochure from an Arabian horse show I attended in Albuquerque around 1984. The Messiah stud fees were modest to low compared to the best stables. Melton does not note that this is the primary reason so many investors were angry with JZ; they trusted the Ram’s (or Charles’) godlike wisdom about horses. *20/20* explicitly documented the manipulative advertising, but Melton does not. He reports only that JZ said “sorry” and eventually refunded money. He places blame on the general collapse of the Arabian industry, but not on JZ’s fanatical leap into the horse business through channeling.

In chapter 8, Melton takes on Ramtha’s critics and controversies including the *20/20* expose. He lists six controversies, dismissing them merely as “predictable [and] simplistic” but leaves out relevant issues, some of which I mentioned above. Curiously, Melton spends more time “answering” channeling apologist John Klimo’s criticisms of JZ:

“Yes, one can count on predictable, simplistic responses from the media, anti-cultists, and psychic cops; but with a serious researcher (“psychologist” Klimo, 1987) one expects something more.... And in discussing the channels he seemed, at times, to be acting as their public-relations agent.” (141, 142)

Melton finds errors in Klimo’s book *Channeling*, and he calls him a “rumormonger” for mentioning that many Ramtha students dropped JZ’s cult after catching her “acting” like Ramtha. Melton does not mention what some of the students saw, including Jeff Knight.

JZ has had a habit of smoking cigarettes, and sometimes would take breaks during hikes with students who believed that “Ramtha” was leading them. One of her business managers testified that he saw her go in and out of the Ramtha personality without the “trance” exercise she used on stage. This shocked him, and it dawned on him that it was all an

incredible act. He left the movement.

At that time hundreds of defectors from the Ramtha group opted for other channels; some went to Penny Torres-Rubin who channeled a Ramtha clone called Mafu. Others checked out the hugely successful Lazaris entity channeled by Jack Pursel. Klimo stated: "Lazaris adds a much needed credibility to this entire field" (*Lazaris*, NPN Publishing, 1987, back cover notes). Klimo may not be a rumormonger, but he loses my respect when he promotes thinly veiled spooks like Lazaris.

Klimo's entire, effusive apology for channeling lacks clarity, though he recites most of the skeptical objections to channeling. Melton takes him entirely too seriously. In 1988 there were reportedly 1,200 channels in the Los Angeles area alone. Among the New Age milieu of channels, JZ Knight attracts a relatively large crowd of critics.

Klimo's effect on her credibility was probably insignificant, certainly less than that of Penny Torres/Mafu who called JZ a fake on a 1988 *Oprah Winfrey Show*. Mafu claimed that the real entity had "left JZ". Melton does not report the significant Mafu conflict, nor that Anne-Marie Bennstrom supported the rival Lazaris enterprise by 1985.

These are a few matters that are missing or understated in *Finding Enlightenment*. My last point has to do with the nature of the tests that certain "experts" performed on JZ while she was in her Ramtha mode. Melton tells us that the tests show that JZ is not a fraud, and that something extraordinary was physiologically taking place.

The researchers, Stanley Krippner of the Saybrook Institute, parapsychologists Ian and Judy Wickramasekera, engineer Ganapati Roa of the University of Virginia, and others conducted the tests, that amounted to monitoring eight bodily functions. Melton tells us that Krippner and Wickramasekera ruled out fraud at a "scholarly" conference held at Yelm, WA in February 1997. According to a reporter who attended, this conference was hardly "scholarly" as it was not open to critics who could ask the hard questions.

In my view, Krippner and his colleagues who tested JZ were enchanted saps and nothing less. Krippner should know better, but he has long been a psi believer (Gardner, 18; Gilovich, 160). The tests they administered were not cross-referenced, to my knowledge, with rigorous findings about other channels or mediums.

For example, the Medjugorje visionaries in the former Yugoslavia have been tested repeatedly in similar but more rigorous ways (see: Laurentin & Joyeux, 1987). The Medjugorje visionaries submitted to many sets of tests by unrelated scholars and scientists. The key questions for Krippner and colleagues included whether Ramtha had an independent existence from JZ, or was she merely

dissociating in an extraordinary way. JZ did rank high (to be expected, they reported) on the Absorption Subscale and the Dissociative Experience Scale, but they felt, properly so, that that did not establish fraud.

Religious studies scholars, Robert Balch and Stephan Langdon, recently published a paper criticizing the J. Gordon Melton collaboration for a 1994 book about another theosophical sect, one that also has a middle-aged woman as its only channel. "How The Problem Of Malfeasance Gets Overlooked In The Study Of New Religions: An Examination Of The AWARE Study Of The Church Universal And Triumphant" is a chapter in *Wolves Within The Fold* (Shupe, 1998). Balch and Langdon point out how Melton, et al, avoided and ignored what Irving Goffman (*The Presentation Of Self In Everyday Life*, 1959) called "back-stage realities" when studying the CUT. What concerned Goffman was how readily researchers engage in "teamwork" while studying the theater or "stage reality" of groups to potentially discredit "back-stage" information and to prevent "leakage" about the same. Melton used some of this same AWARE team for the Ramtha study, and they all continued to not take ex-member statements or skeptical views seriously.

Two excellent studies of fringe groups that did not ignore Goffman's warning were *When Prophecy Fails* (Leon Festinger, et al, 1956) and chapter 5 of *The Communal Experience* (Laurence Veysey, 1973). Festinger and his colleagues infiltrated a small channeling group near Chicago that predicted great Earth changes, including floods that could end the world. Festinger was testing his theory of cognitive dissonance. The group got its directions from a Ramtha-like spirit called Sananda. The channel, named "Marian Keech" in the book, was probably Dorothy Martin, who eventually settled in Arizona where she dabbled in Scientology. She continued to channel "space brothers" and Sananda until her death in 1992.

The Festinger research team used a disguised participant/observer technique to study the group members, who were unaware of the study. Veysey, on the other hand, used an undisguised participant/observer approach to study a "New Age" New Mexico commune, the *Synergia Ranch* south of Santa Fe. Veysey communicated his intentions openly to the group for many months before his five-week, full participation in communal life under the direction of "Ezra" (actually, Johnny Dolphin Allen, who became infamous as the cult leader behind the embattled *Biosphere 2* project, 1991-93, in Oracle, Arizona).

Veysey, like the Festinger team, was keenly aware of back-stage information. His critical analysis of the leader and the commune stood up to time in light of the continuing history of Allen's cult two decades later in the bogus

Biosphere 2 project. (The project is a giant geodesic "greenhouse" that was supposed to be hermetically sealed for 2 years with eight humans inside. "Biosphere 1" is planet Earth; "2" was to be a miniature model to prepare for Mars. Outside air was secretly pumped into the flawed structure months after the first test began. For example, see "Profits Of Doom" by Marc Cooper, *Voice*, July, 30, 1991; "Earth In A Bottle" by Jon Anderson, *Chicago Tribune*, November 20, 1994.) I doubt very much that Melton's happy study about Ramtha will remain as credible.

HOW TO TEST A CHANNEL

In chapter eight, Melton concludes: "However, because the questions of pathology and fraud were answered, nonbelievers will have to come up with more creative alternatives" (156). Creative? Try simpler. Typical of parapsychologists who want to believe in the paranormal, Krippner and his colleagues missed an important opportunity to test the obvious. They needed wits, not instruments and psychological tests to see whether Ramtha was a separate, intelligent being.

Ramtha/JZ has produced many audio tapes, books, and videos to draw upon, along with interviews with members and ex-members. Ramtha/JZ has given private consultations to paying customers (Shirley MacLaine reports on these sessions in *Dancing In The Light*), so he is capable of private conversation. But Ramtha is trademarked like Mickey Mouse, meaning that no one can legally channel or use "Ramtha" without getting sued by JZ, so we cannot cross-check through another medium. But we do not need the opportunity. JZ/Ramtha walks and talks relatively freely among devotees, and s/he has appeared on television talk shows, publicly stating "outrageous" things and stroking his "beard". This is not a timid spook.

But he is oddly inconsistent. According to JZ (*A State of Mind*, 1987) in the beginning years (1977-80) Ramtha would follow her around asking odd questions like "What be a Safeway," as if he just reappeared on Earth after 35,000 years with no knowledge of our food market life. Yet he seemed to know the most secret details of our government, how the "Graymen" were running it, and why we should avoid "debit cards". He demonstrates no capacity for another language, but speaks in an odd, British accent. Ramtha's accent and postures often resembled actor Yul Brenner in his *The King And I* role. It is easy to note that Ramtha is suspiciously familiar with our culture and religions despite "his" clumsy affect in language.

We also know that Ramtha claims to be part of the Great White Brotherhood of ascended masters introduced to us mainly through

Madame Helena P. Blavatsky and her Theosophical Society during the late 19th century. This is significant because these alleged ascended masters “do” operate spiritually outside of time and space. Through their mediums or channels, they claim access to instantaneous, “unlimited” knowledge and psychic power. Ramtha must know who his friends and enemies are. Ascended masters like Ramtha can communicate with one another according to the mythology. If an ascended master, or Ramtha, can describe complex philosophies, the airships of “Inner Earth” and extraterrestrial civilizations (see Ramtha dialogues on *Inner Earth* and *Jehovah*), they can certainly describe, through their medium, much simpler things.

This is my primary rule for this test: If the channel/spirit or either aspect refuses to comply with such a simple test, we automatically conclude that there is no spirit (or “autonomous complex” as Carl Jung called it) present. Normally, I have had to set up the channeled “spirit” to trap them into such a test. Most channels or mediums are a clever lot and will squirm out of the obvious traps, like “how is my dead sister” when you do not have one.

When asking a question it is important to know what the channel would not know about your question, but it must include something the channeled spirit claims to know. This is not unlike the tests Catholic exorcists have used to determine if a “demon” were present: Can the spirit speak in a language totally unknown to the possessed? Can the spirit move physical objects? Does the room suddenly turn cold for no apparent reason? Can the exorcist team rule out psychopathology? And so on.

But our test is not to determine the need for exorcism. We will merely try to determine the existence or quality of a spirit, not to judge or eliminate it. We already know that Ramtha knows another master called Jesus (“Yeshua ben Joseph” in JZ’s jargon). Yeshua is an ascended master who JZ recognizes and has channeled, as indicated above.

Ramtha may recognize another master, Blavatsky’s KH (aka Koot Hoomi or Kuthumi), as the Ram should know that master well. After all, they are part of the same occult lodge, the Great White Brotherhood. In any case, the important factor is to get Ramtha to admit that he knows another ascended master, then ask a series of “yes” questions: Have you known Jesus (KH) for long? Are you aware of esoteric groups or persons that Jesus (KH) has worked with? Would you or Jesus (KH) be aware of people who are merely faking to be your channels or messengers? (JZ sued a European woman successfully to stop her from channeling Ramtha. Remember that Ramtha carries a trademark.) All of these are “yes” answers because they are rhetorically sound; Ramtha has no choice but to answer yes, unless he wants to lie like an idiot. Do not put that

past him, however. He may be “unlimited” but he can be “outrageous”.

For this next step you will have had to encounter many serious students and channels of these same masters, facts about actual people who JZ would not know. There are literally thousands to choose from. Then ask: “Ramtha, I know of someone in (Indianapolis) who has studied your teachings and channels Yeshua. Her name is (Mary Doe). Describe that person to me? Please tell me what she is working on now.” Use real people and guarantee that the person and project is real. That is the kind of question that does not take a physicist or an occultist to answer.

If, by chance, Ramtha gives the right answers, then JZ is either psychic, lucky, or a spirit is really there. Or your questions were poorly designed. The “hits” could also be due to a number of weird explanations. I doubt this will happen, but you have to be prepared to probe further, set up new tests, and not be shocked by the results.

During the early 1980s, when the Medjugorje visionaries were tested, they submitted to several doctors, scientists, and theologians over a period of years. The tests were more thorough and the visionaries more accessible to scrutiny than JZ. Krippner and his colleagues have not eliminated fraud, as Melton claims. They have only opened the possibility to longitudinal studies by less credulous, more thorough scientists, but I doubt seriously that this will ever happen.

One gaping difference between the Medjugorje seers and JZ is that the seers were not “possessed” by the subject of a vision in the shamanic sense, whereas JZ is. Their vital signs and brain waves remained the same during the group ecstasy, whereas Ramtha/JZ showed a difference during the possession.

Any research team should include tests for the integrity of a channel or visionary. If the “self” is intact and honestly presented as indicated in various tests of the Medjugorje visionaries, there may be a strong possibility that they are speaking truth. Still, this does not prove that the Virgin Mary in their vision is “real”. The Medjugorje visionaries maintain integrity during ecstasy; JZ is disintegrated. With JZ/Ramtha we have a corrupted JZ who is “confused” with Ramtha when she is apparently possessed. This still does not disprove that some spirit is present in JZ, but it shows that she is an essential part of the message—no JZ, no Ramtha. And Ramtha has yet to prove that “he” knows anything that JZ does not, or cannot know, in my view.

No, Krippner and his team have not ruled out fraud in the case of JZ/Ramtha, if what Melton and the press release (Connell) have reported thus far is any indication.

(Comments, corrections, or criticisms are welcome; send to the szimhart@fast.net email address.)

REFERENCES

Connell, Joan. March 8, 1997. “The New Age Spiritualist And the Old School Scholars” (*Washington Post*): “There were perhaps 1,000 people there, perhaps two-thirds of whom were regular students. You were encouraged to hold a picture in your mind, scream, and do breathing exercises as you listened to this loud, loud music” Crutcher [John] recalled. “We were surrounded by this mass of craziness. I was sitting next to this very vulnerable young woman who was new, and it was really disturbing me to think that she may have felt, freaky as it was, that we had been through something meaningful.”

Coulano, Ioan P., 1992, *The Tree Of Gnosis* (HarperCollins).

Festinger, Leon, et al., 1956, *When Prophecy Fails* (Harper & Row).

Filoramo, Giovanni, 1990, *A History Of Gnosticism* (Basil Blackwell).

Gardner, Martin, 1991, *The New Age: Notes Of A Fringe Watcher* (Prometheus).

Gilovich, Thomas, 1991, *How We Know What Isn’t So* (The Free Press).

Goffman, Irving, 1959, *The Presentation Of Self In Everyday Life*.

Hilgard, Ernest, 1986, *Divided Consciousness* (Wiley-Interscience); Johnson, K. Paul, 1994, *The Masters Revealed: Madame Blavatsky And The Myth Of The Great White Lodge* (SUNY).

Koteen, Judi Pope, 1989, *Last Waltz Of The Tyrants* (Beyond Words).

Laurentin, Rene & Henri, Joyeux 1987, *Scientific & Medical Studies On The Apparitions At Medjugorje* (Veritas); Lazaris: *The Sacred Journey. You And Your Higher Self*, 1988, (npr).

Shupe, Anson, ed. 1998, *Wolves Within The Fold* (Rutgers).

Stearn, Jess, 1985, *Soul Mates* (Bantam).

Szimhart, Joseph, 1992, taped interview with Jeff Knight.

Szimhart, Joseph, 1993, *The Cult Of Ramtha* (unpublished paper, 26+ pages).

Veysey, Laurence, 1973, *The Communal Experience* (Harper & Row).

Washington, Peter, 1993, *Madame Blavatsky’s Baboon* (Secker & Warburg).

Zablocki, Benjamin, 1996, “Reliability And Validity Of Apostate Accounts In The Study Of Religious Communities” (paper delivered at *Association For Sociology Of Religion* annual meeting).

AN INTERVIEW WITH JOE SZIMHART, JULY 11, 2000

When talking with Joe about JZ wine drinking in the latest video—the “wine ceremony” in which everyone participates—he responded that he had not seen the latest videos. However, he did provide the following

insights.

[Quoting:]

It goes back to some of JZ's habits. She was prone to drink a lot of wine, as Ramtha, back in the late '70s, early '80s. They used to toast every meeting. At that time, she'd have a roomfull of people at some celebrity's house, or a few hundred at the most back then, and they would lift up the glass and say "To life!". Then they would all down the thing. And so, she was prone to drink. I think she was an alcoholic, and certainly she's a nicotine-aholic.

In print, in the book by Shirley MacLaine, I think it was her third, something like *Dancing In The Light*, there's a section in there where she talks about her interactions with Ramtha in the early '80s. She distinctly says in there that at that time you could get a half-hour private session with Ramtha for, like, a thousand dollars, more or less. I guess depending how special the moment was. But Shirley said that she and Ramtha drank a lot of wine during the session and that JZ woke up with a hangover—and that's a quote, at least a halfway quote.

Then they went on the wagon for a while and only drank pure water at all these meetings. But before that it was red wine, absolutely. And Shirley MacLaine documents this very clearly.

The people I've met who were really deeply involved in the group for any length of time were, pretty much, what I call "New Age junkies". They love that kind of magical thinking. They read everything from *A Course In Miracles* to Theosophy books; go to psychics; or young people who were into witchcraft when they were dabbling with the Goth movement, or whatever; there's some of them who gravitate toward Ramtha.

But "magical thinkers" are very common types who get into a Ramtha group. The operative word here is that they think they're involved in some kind of gnosis, which is a direct link to a divine self. That's what Milton's statement is in his book about the Ramtha School of Enlightenment.

It's obviously not working. The whole thing just stinks from top to bottom. You know, the set-up to support this woman in her crazy drive for power and wealth, that's really what's been going on there. She may have a few altruistic motives in this, but it's based on a sick foundation. She should be in treatment, not leading a cult. That's what I see going on.

Martin: Did Shirley MacLaine and JZ fall out?

Szimhart: Yes, they did eventually. I think they fell out over a number of things. What I heard was, at the time when the Arabian horse thing was going on, Shirley bought a couple of those, and these investments didn't pan out.

I had long conversations with Jeff Knight, JZ's spouse for years, and he was the horseman. JZ was naïve, at best, about horses;

she'd ride them, but not much more than that. Jeff was a real sensitive trainer. The problem that he had with the whole thing is that the only horses that were worth anything were the ones that he and the accountant—I forget his name—went out and just sort-of bought on horse-sense, not the ones that Ramtha recommended. Almost all of the horses that Ramtha recommended, that were sold for a-quarter-of-a-million dollars, or whatever, to these wealthy devotees, didn't work out.

I remember, back in 1984, I went to an Arabian horse show in Albuquerque. I used to live down in New Mexico back then, and I went around and I picked up brochures from a lot of places. Messiah Arabian, JZ's stable, was there showing their studs and whatever, but what interested me was the stud fee. Messiah Arabians were commanding relatively low stud fees, which kind of lets you know that you can't get away with that crap in the horse business, but you can get away with it among vulnerable devotees. And then, of course, the government gave her a cease-and-desist order in the way she was selling these horses; it was undue influence, using religion, religious pressure from her god to sell them.

And there WAS a cease-and-desist order; 20/20 brought that out. And she gave back, to some of the complaining people, their money. But what happened, really, the tax laws changed. You couldn't write-off the horse as an investment. It was taxable. And so the Arabian horse market kind-of flattened out. And Messiah Arabians just wasn't big enough to handle that, so they kind-of got out of the business—not on Ramtha's brilliant advice, but because of the market.

[The question does come to mind: did this change in the tax laws create enough of a pressure/money problem for JZ that she became susceptible to influence, such as a deal, from some secret experimental government program of some kind? Just a thought. — R.M.]

I interviewed Jeff Knight on tape, videotape. At that point he had come to peace with himself about the whole thing. He realized that the Ramtha-thing was a real scam, and he wanted to warn people about it. [Jeff Knight died of AIDS as the result of homosexual activity. He was first diagnosed in late 1986.] That's why JZ just went into this hiatus down in Australia, and everything sort-of changed in the group, and she started hanging out with this young 19-year-old, Joey something-or-other, one of the sons of one of the devotees. For a long time, up until a few years back, Joey Ault, that's his name, was her boy, lover.

But Jeff was sort-of left confused because he still believed in Ramtha, at the time, but he wasn't allowed to be on stage anymore, like he was; he didn't have any free access to Ramtha anymore, like he used to. I mean, everything changed and he couldn't get it.

And then, finally, he met this guy who he began to confide in, named Jeffrey Corban, who was also gay, and they got a platonic relationship together of some kind. And Jeff Corban began to research the thing and began to help Jeff Knight to look at it in a different way. Jeff Corban was the one who got a hold of me and got me to send him my initial paper that I wrote back in the late '80s, to expose the group. And he gave it to Jeff, and that, Jeff told me, was the icing on the cake. He began to see that the thing was really a cult. He had been suspecting. I got to know Jeff (Knight) after that, quite a bit, and we talked about a lot of things.

A lot of people were trying to channel Ramtha back then, and JZ would sue them because Ramtha was trademarked, like the name Mickey Mouse, so you can't use it. That was a pretty good move on her part.

[Still quoting, later in the interview:]

Martin: I'm looking at your review here, and the one thing that jumped off the page at me, one of several things, was JZ channeling an energy called Demias. Is that true?

Szimhart: What happened was, and I got this from two different sources. 20/20 got it, and they came to my house to interview me for their piece on Ramtha in 1987. I gave them a lot of leads. I didn't appear on the show. What I had to say was redundant.

But, I got to talking to them about it, and they told me all about the information they got from where JZ's from, down in Artesia, New Mexico. This incident took place when she was a teenager where, in a kind-of born-again Christian church, she allegedly fell on the floor and this male voice took her over, called Demias, and said: "I possess this body; it's been mine for ages", something like that. She claims it didn't happen, but there were several eye-witnesses who have spoken-out about that. It makes sense.

Martin: It's remarkably similar to the word Damien.

Szimhart: Yeah. Demias, Damien, Demon—you know, *Deman* in the Greek is really a kind of spirit-familiar type of thing; it's not necessarily evil. We have, in our Christian tradition, turned the word into evil, by demon. But the Deman word is not evil in the ancient Greek; it was just like having a familiar spirit, like a muse or something.

[Still quoting, later on:]

She was driven. You know, you look at her background and this lady had a lot to prove because she came from a very abusive background with the male figures in her life. And, by her own admission, her father was an alcoholic and very abusive.... It makes sense to me that she's got personality issues.

Martin: Did Jeff know, by the end of his life, that things were phony?

Szimhart: Oh, yeah. He knew by 1990 or so, 1991, when he moved in with his friend. I

went and met him personally several times, and he knew. He was very clear about it. He had made peace with his family again; he had been somewhat alienated. I think he grew up Catholic. But he really was at peace with that, that the whole thing was phony and he had been conned, and he took responsibility for his own problem.

Martin: On the tape I'm watching, she almost goes in and out. It seems like, in moments, she slips into being JZ

Szimhart: She's always done that. If you look at the early tapes, especially, you'll see a Ramtha-thick, you know, like it's really thick in the first minutes or so, and then you see Ramtha-lite, you know, more JZ. I mean, it's really obvious, if you're not a "believer", that the personality is hers. It's just that she's like an actress, a bad actress.

Being a bad actress is really a plus in this kind of thing of channeling because the awkwardness makes it appear like the person's not really in control, there's something in control of them. It's a reverse psychology kind of thing. A lot of the channelers out there have very awkward language, especially when they start out, and the very awkwardness gives the illusion that the spirit is struggling to get through the dense brain of the person.

[Still quoting, later in the interview:]

She hasn't cultivated anyone else to do this shtick, and I doubt if she ever will. She's always hinted that Ramtha would disappear, you know, while JZ's alive. And that's almost like a manipulative tool because these people fear that—it's kind of like the Deadheads following Gerry Garcia the last 4 years. They knew he was going to die; he was in bad shape. And they all wanted to be there as long as they could take a drink of his mythical high or whatever. I knew quite a few of these kids back then. I tried to exit-counsel some of them, whether their parents were still alive or not. There's a Gerry Garcia cult within the Deadheads. That was what they believed. You know, he's gonna go and we gotta drink up as much as we can while he's here, and they sold everything for it.

And I think that part of the manipulation is just that, hinting that Ramtha is not going to be

here for long.

[Martin shares story with Szimhart, quoted below, about Ramtha taking a break:]

Martin: (Reading from the newspaper article:) "...Ramtha's retreat coincides with a need for Knight to have more time for herself, but is not a result of it."

Szimhart: She might be in rehab. (laughter)

Martin: (laughter)

Szimhart: I mean, I wouldn't be surprised.

Martin: She's going on an international tour.

Szimhart: Oh, she's doing that? Maybe she wants to travel. Australia is really big pickings for this group, so I'm sure she'll be

what he said. Like Buddha said: "You have to work out your own salvation."

Martin: Good advice.

Szimhart: He was a quazi-Buddhist, in a way, toward the later part of his life. She's never going to do that. She couldn't pull that off. It's not her style. This lady is very addicted, likes her expensive stuff, likes the adulation and all of that. I don't know where it's going to go.

There is a tragedy going on here. There's a percentage, probably a small percentage, who are really people who, with a little education, some time with an exit-counselor, would pull out of this in a couple days, and reorient their lives toward something more useful and real.

But probably the majority of the hard-core people in this group won't respond much to intervention, from what I can tell. I think they're just "magical thinkers", and they're going to die that way. This is what they want. This is what they did before Ramtha, and they're going to continue to do it.

Martin: I think that's very good insight.

Szimhart: I mean, there's all kinds of people out there, and there's room for them too. (laughter)

Martin: Well, yes, this is America.

Szimhart: But there is harm being done. I mean, overall, it's a harmful group, in my view. [End quote.]

AFTER 35,000 YEARS, RAMTHA OPTS FOR A BREAK

In the December 20, 1999 edition of *Seattle P-I.com Northwest*, appears an Associated Press release from Yelm:

"For 35,000 years, the mystic warrior Ramtha has spread enlightenment.

"Now he's cutting back.

"Ramtha's purported 'channeler' JZ Knight, has told students that Ramtha won't be making as many appearances this year, said Pavel Mikoloski, spokesman for Ramtha's School of Enlightenment.

"Mikoloski said Ramtha's retreat coincides with a need for Knight to have more time for herself, but is not a result of



it." down there. Sweden is good for this kind of thing. England is good. South America, the Brazilians, the educated Brazilians tend to go for this stuff in big numbers. So, yeah, maybe she has some harvesting to do out there.

I don't know, I can't figure. It's interesting to watch because she's kind-of created her own trap. She can't get out of this.

Martin: There's nowhere to run.

Szimhart: She's stuck, so I think she's capitulated to the whole thing because there's nowhere to go. I mean, she's not going to do what Krishnamurti did and say "The whole thing's a fraud. There are no masters" which is

RAMTHA SPEAKS ABOUT DRUG ADDICTION (EARLY 1980s)

In the early 1980s, Ramtha spoke about drug addiction, and specifically included "strong drink" in his discourse. The following is a partial transcript of that talk. Compare the language used in this discourse (as well as content) versus the one later in this article.

"...And it is referred to, by that which be I, as the living necromancer. [*Necromancy: a method of divination through invocation of the*

dead; magic in general, especially that practiced by a witch or sorcerer; conjuration.]

It is called “possession”, indeed. It is, of itself, a cloud that covers the light. And the possession, as it were, indeed, is not of that which is called another entity-self; that cannot occur. **Possession is a dependency, as it were, on any one thing.** So grand does the possession come, that it is in self-rulership of that which is possessed, and not only does it take over what is called “the spirit”, **it removes the light and controls the body; that is a necromancer**, for all that is received from the possession is fed into the soul and 'tis not wisdom that is fed into the soul, but possession that is fed into the soul, and that which is possessed lives in chains for eons to come because it does not have dominion over itself any longer, and becomes that which is called the winds and the devastation of the necromancer. That which is called the necromancer is the necromancer called possession. There are many of you who are gathered here who have been possessed, and still are possessed. It is a cloud within your soul.

Possessions: we will talk in order. And that which I am speaking of, entities, be the necromancer, as it were indeed, the weed, the necromancer strong drink, the necromancer cocaine, the necromancer heroin, the necromancer acid. You KNOW they are!

Beloved entities, that which ensnares you is the promise of gayety, of vision, of expanded mind. It will cause you to die, illiterate, without joy, without the embrace. That which you have taken, as it were, indeed, for the sake of finding joy, have found only in the moment that the liftiness to which you are feeling was **the death of the cells in your wondrous receiver called your brain.** The more that it is destroyed, the less capacity, as it were, indeed, for the grander frequencies of thought that come forth in unlimited profusion that ignite joy in the system, in the body-whole, and you are a no-thing. You are a necromancer, one who walks from the dead.

Possession is one who begins to have a dependency. To be possessed is to be enslaved to that one thing to which you have allowed to come into your life.

And it is not that one is so possessed they are outside of themselves. I am talking about the need to “get high”. Heard you the term? In man’s creation of social consciousness, times are very oppressing to those who are caught-up in it, and the struggle to survive and to be beautiful. A great travesty.

For those of you who, in order to have a good time, must partake of any of these things, who in order to face the day must have them, who in order to copulate to feel the real thing must partake of them, who just want to take

them because it is the thing to do, you are possessed.

You say, “Nay!” You ARE. You see, because you are forcing within yourself a life-experience that is the greatest illusion of all, because you are running away from life, not living it. You are not allowing your greatest joy to issue forth. You are forcing it, superficially. You will never know who you are. And even if it is what is called occasionally, you are still possessed. To that which is called possession, you are possessed.

There was a prophecy created about this, your contemporary style of destruction, and it said: “Young men shall see visions, and old men shall drink to dreams in the days that are the last”—and so it is. But it was not that it was of natural accord, it was of the strong drink that they prophesied of. And so, you are, alas, the prophecy fulfilled. You are a joyless generation.

Now, who brought this upon you? Was it your neighbor? Your family? Your friend? It was YOU who allowed it to occur, for the experience of it.

But for many reasons, you who are gathered in this circle, did so. And the greatest reason of all is for you to escape yourself and to be accepted by others. To escape what your life is, that you have created for yourself, you are possessed. And that means that you are NOT the lord god of your being, because you have allowed, through the lord god of your being, to surrender it to another power that it would have dominion over you.

The experience was worth the embrace to understand it, but the necromancer, it is very powerful, for there are many reasons to stay, because you are weak. In loving yourself, one denies all things to have dominion over you. For it is only YOU who should have that right.

Let me tell you what you have done to yourself, for the experience of it: You have destroyed that which is called cellular mass within your receiver called the brain, and in particular, that which is called the right hemisphere. That is the part to which thought, once embraced in the body by the soul, gives back to that portion of the brain for vision, emotion, as it is termed.

You are destroying cellular mass there, and the cellular structure within the receiver does not copulate and interact and expand; when it dies, it is gone. So, it has done a terrible thing. It cannot be happy unless you take it.

And know you what you are receiving? The joy, the high? The high that you are receiving is the dying of your cells, for when same dies and passes this plane, it lifts itself up from the body and becomes unconcerned of the

body. You are experiencing death of yourself. And the more that you do it, the greater loss of that which is called cellular mass.

There was a prophecy created about this, your contemporary style of destruction, and it said: “Young men shall see visions, and old men shall drink to dreams in the days that are the last”—and so it is. But it was not that it was of natural accord, it was of the strong drink that they prophesied of. And so, you are, alas, the prophecy fulfilled. You are a joyless generation.

I love you. If you knew how beautiful you were, if you KNEW how grand you were, if you knew how much of a difference you make in the mind of God—if you knew that, you should stand up and take dominion over your own life. But you don’t know.

[End quoting]

There are some pretty good insights and advice here. Keep the tone of this message in mind to compare with what

will follow from the same “mouth” later on. Right now I will return again to two topics I introduced earlier for the obvious role they both could play in understanding the more recent Ramtha School activities.

HYPNOSIS & MIND-CONTROL

Many people have a misunderstanding about the subject of hypnosis and mind control, generally. To clarify, somewhat, the subjects of hypnosis and mind control, which have been universally discounted by traditional cult experts, let’s hear what the experts on these subjects have to say.

The first description is from *Transforming Therapy—A New Approach To Hypnotherapy*, by master Gil Boyne:

“Hypnosis is a natural state of mind with special identifying characteristics: an extraordinary quality of relaxation; an emotionalized desire to satisfy the suggested behavior. The person feels like doing what the hypnotist suggests, provided that what is suggested does not generate conflict with his belief system; the organism becomes self-regulating and produces normalization of the central nervous system; heightened and selective sensitivity to stimuli perceived by the five senses and four basic perceptions; and immediate softening of psychic defenses.”

Expert Charles Tebbetts, author of *Self-Hypnosis And Other Mind-Expanding Techniques* offers that: “By its very nature, the subconscious mind must obey suggestions as though they were orders. During hypnosis, while the conscious mind is inhibited to such a great extent, it is possible to reach the subconscious with these suggestions, or orders,

without their being influenced by conscious interpretations of related memories and fixed ideas.”

And then we have the more hard-hitting and certainly revealing 1977 comments by Richard Condon in Walter H. Bowart’s *Operation Mind Control* epic volume:

“The prostitution of the mind by our secret police preceded the murder of the mind. To attain the advanced techniques now available to “magnetic and attractive” political personalities, it was necessary to turn out the laboratories of science as a pimp turns out his heartless whores upon the winter streets; our hallowed educators, army and navy and air force commanders and personnel, the beloved medical profession, august and inspiring temples of the law, our esteemed statesmen, and all Americans living and dead. Each one of those groups is involved in this dismembering of the mind.”

And then Walter Bowart himself adds this ominous perspective:

“The testing of drugs by the CIA was just a part of the United States government’s top-secret mind-control project, a project which had spanned thirty-five years and had involved tens of thousands of individuals. It involved techniques of hypnosis, narco-hypnosis, electronic brain stimulation, behavioral effects of ultrasonic, microwave, and low-frequency sound, aversive and other behavioral modification therapies. In fact, there was virtually no aspect of human behavioral control that was not explored in their search for the means to control the memory and will of both individuals and whole masses of people.

“The CIA (and the Pentagon) succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war—a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind.”

FURTHER MATTERS OF HYPNOSIS

“I can hypnotize a man—without his knowledge or consent—into committing treason against the United States” boasted Dr. George Estabrooks in the early 1940s. [*Operation Mind Control*, Walter H. Bowart]

“If you think of hypnosis as altering someone’s state of consciousness, then any effective communication is hypnosis.” [*TRANCE-formations: Neuro-Linguistic Programming And The Structure Of Hypnosis*, John Grinder and Richard Bandler]

“The induction and maintenance of a trance serves to provide a special psychological state in which the patient can reassociate and reorganize his inner psychological complexities and utilize his own capacities in a manner in

accord with his own experiential life. [*Innovative Hypnotherapy: The Collected Papers Of Milton H. Erickson On Hypnosis, Vol. IV*, Milton H. Erickson]

* * * * *

“I call our world Flatland, not because we call it so, but to make its nature clearer to you, my happy readers, who are privileged to live in Space.”

— *Flatland: A Romance Of Many Dimensions*, Edwin A. Abbott, 1884.

* * * * *

There is much food for thought in what we have just read. Next we turn to someone who the public is more familiar with as an astronomer and astrophysicist. The point of his cautionary advice should be self evident.

THE FINE ART OF BALONEY DETECTION By Carl Sagan

[Quoting portions of the article:]

More than a third of American adults believe that on some level they’ve made contact with the dead. A quarter of American’s believe in reincarnation.

J.Z. Knight of the State of Washington claims to be in touch with a 35,000-year-old somebody called “Ramtha”. He speaks English very well, using Knight’s tongue, lips, and vocal cords, producing what sounds to me to be an accent from the Indian Raj.

Since most people know how to talk, and many—from children to professional actors—have a repertoire of voices at their command, the simplest hypothesis is that Ms. Knight makes “Ramtha” speak all by herself, and that she has no contact with disembodied entities from the Pleistocene Ice Age. If there’s evidence to the contrary, I’d love to hear it. It would be considerably more impressive if Ramtha could speak by himself, without the assistance of Ms. Knight’s mouth. Failing that, how might we test the claim? (The actress Shirley MacLaine attests that Ramtha was her brother in Atlantis, but that’s another story.)

T.H. Huxley’s formulation was:...the foundation of morality is to give up pretending to believe that for which there is no evidence, and repeating unintelligible propositions about things beyond the possibilities of knowledge.

Credulous acceptance of baloney can cost you money; that is what P.T. Barnum meant when he said: “There’s a sucker born every minute.” But it can be much more dangerous than that, and when governments and societies lose the capacity for critical thinking, the results can be catastrophic—however sympathetic we

may be to those who have bought the baloney.

What’s in the kit? Tools for skeptical thinking. Among the tools: [*a partial list*]

- Wherever possible there must be independent confirmation of the “facts”.

- Encourage substantive debate on the evidence by knowledgeable proponents of all points of view.

- Arguments from authority carry little weight—“authorities” have made mistakes in the past. They will do so again in the future. Perhaps a better way to say it is that in science there are no authorities; at most, there are experts.

- Spin more than one hypothesis. If there’s something to be explained, think of all the different ways in which it could be explained. Then think of tests by which you might systematically disprove each of the alternatives. What survives, the hypothesis that resists disproof in this Darwinian selection among “multiple working hypotheses”, has a much better chance of being the right answer than if you had simply run with the first idea that caught your fancy.

- Try not to get overly attached to a hypothesis just because it’s yours. It’s only a waystation in the pursuit of knowledge. Ask yourself why you like the idea. Compare it fairly with the alternatives. See if you can find reasons for rejecting it. If you don’t, others will.

- If there’s a chain of argument, every link in the chain must work (including the premise)—not just most of them.

- Occam’s Razor. This convenient rule-of-thumb urges us, when faced with two hypotheses that explain the data equally well, to choose the simpler.

- Always ask whether the hypothesis can be, at least in principle, falsified. Propositions that are untestable, unfalsifiable are not worth much. Consider the grand idea that our Universe and everything in it is just an elementary particle—an electron, say—in a much bigger Cosmos. But if we can never acquire information from outside our Universe, is not the idea incapable of disproof? You must be able to follow your reasoning, to duplicate your experiments, and see if they get the same result.

[End quoting]

These are good points to keep in mind as you weigh the data presented herein—especially the next couple of sections to follow.

THE GOLDEN THREAD

Let us now turn to *The Golden Thread* Enterprises newsletter—that’s the Ramtha newsletter—dated April 2000. One can’t help but note that the contents are merely reproductions of old teachings, from December 9, 1993, with nothing of recent material. And one is reminded of other “declining” channels

who simply rerun past works in an attempt to somehow hold onto their paying audience.

Further, within *The Golden Thread* newsletter, in addition to preparedness advertising, there are three ads for wine shops, and two ads for pipe/tobacco shops. This is a sharp contrast from the earlier *WINDWORDS* publication. Let's examine the new publication more closely.

THE TWO PATHS Ramtha, October 1999

"The teachings of today will manifest in the lives of everyone who hears them, whosoever shall watch this video, that their lives will be changed, forever. So be it." *Loud cheers from the audience.* "My name, my authority, and my permission is on this tape."

"Focus on my eyes—when you are sick and you have forgotten to believe, all you have to do is focus on this face [JZ Knight]. **This face is burned into your training** because my consciousness is greater than any weakness you could possibly possess. And anyone who watches this are going to get those close-ups of me, and I am going to work wonders in the world." *Loud cheers from the audience.*

During 1999, in addition to the events held at the school located at JZ Knight's ranch, Ramtha's School of Enlightenment presented events in Australia, South Africa, Mexico, Scotland, Italy, Germany, and Japan. There are over 3,000 students that travel from 25 foreign countries to attend Ramtha's school.

One of the disciplines used at the school is an ancient ritual—the wine ceremony. It is a sacred initiation used by Ramtha to teach his students.

Two instructors from Ramtha's School of Enlightenment will explain the significance of the ceremony from an historical and scientific basis. Dr. Micael Ledwith, with doctorate degrees in Law and Theology. He has been a Catholic priest for over 30 years. He is the former President of Minute College in Ireland, and was a member of the International Theological Commission as an advisor to the Pope. He has been a student in Ramtha's School for over 10 years.

Dr. Ledwith: "...But one thing that does stick out, when we look back across the panoply of history, of conventional history at least, is the place that wine has had down through the whole story of the human race. We find that each of the prominent societies and civilizations revered wine, and used it, to our way of thinking today, in enormous quantities, and it is equally obvious that there was more to the wine use than simply merry-making and partying. It had a much more significant purpose than appears on the surface....

"So there was more to the presence of the wine in that tomb [Egyptian tomb] than some

replication of the life of the Pharaoh in another realm—a much, much greater significance. But we begin to get a clue as to what that significance might have been, in some of the earlier, chronologically earlier, parts of the Hebrew Bible, the *Old Testament*. In the Book of Deuteronomy, for instance, we're told that God—even though the Hebrew word is plural, the Gods—that God gave the gift of wine to the human race, and that he used the wine supply to keep them in-check. If they were getting a little ahead of themselves, not behaving themselves properly, not being as reverential toward God as they should be, he threatened to cut-off the supply of wine, and did. So, people obviously were very, very strongly influenced by the supply of wine, and really concerned that it should not be removed from them."

Dr. Joe Dispenza, an avid medical researcher (and chiropractor), will explain the neurophysiology and health benefits of red wine and pipe tobacco. He has been a student in RSE for over 10 years:

"In the last 10 years, the research done on red wine has been pretty remarkable. We now know, from a scientific standpoint, that red wine has anti-cancer effects; that it has anti-aging effects; that it helps with neurodegenerative diseases, like Alzheimer's and senility; it helps with cardiovascular disease, and cerebral vascular diseases, like strokes; it helps with impotence and it helps with memory; because of its antibacterial and antimicrobial properties, it's also known to strengthen the immune system."

Joe Dispenza continues at great length about the beneficial chemical compounds found in wine—the phenols, their anti-oxidant effects, etc. Excerpting more from his discourse we learn:

"Now, these are just some of the health benefits that we find in red wine, but it's not the reason why we drink red wine in the school. These health benefits are almost like a side-effect of why we drink red wine. **We drink red wine in our school because of its effect on the brain.**

"There is another chemical in red wine called nitric oxide. Now, it's a lot like nitrous oxide. Nitrous oxide is the anesthetic that they use in dental practices, but nitric oxide is like a sister to that molecule....

"The first thing about nitric oxide when it enters the body, when you drink red wine, is that it causes a tremendous amount of vasodilation. It causes the blood vessels to actually relax and enlarge. And now we know that the area where this increased blood supply takes place is right up in the brain and in the lungs. And so now, we have more oxygen making its way to the brain; we have more blood supply going to the brain, we have more nutrients going to the brain....

"The second reason why nitric oxide works so well in the body is because it actually acts

as a neurotransmitter, and what a neurotransmitter does, there are areas on a cell that are selectively permeable for molecules to move in and out of. Nitric oxide, basically, causes those receptors to become much more permeable....

"In the presence of nitric oxide, when the nitric oxide makes its way into the cell, it does something really special. It causes the nerve cell to actually relax. It causes the nerve cell to actually become elastic and plastic. And the word in science that they use for this is called neuroplasticity. So the nerve cell, in the presence of nitric oxide, basically, it unhooks from our present associations of being a human being. Now, being a human being, I'm talking about the connections that have to do with our own personal suffering, our personal emotional identity that has to do with limited emotions, experiences in our past that have been shocking or traumatic. Those are all synaptic connections, and in the presence of red wine and the nitric oxide, those nerve cells relax and we, basically, unhook from that façade of our human identity that really has everything to do with the past.

"And the moment we unhook from that is the main reason for the state of what we call stasis, it moves into the moment. We learn at the School of Enlightenment that in the moment is when we create reality. So, now we have this brain that's become very neuroplastic, very elastic, and its disengaged from the hard-wiring that we live by for our survival; our survival centers are actually relaxed. We are more present in the moment....

"We have an increased blood supply to the brain now, more oxygen getting to the brain, which means more nutrients getting to the brain. We have neuroplasticity; we have the elasticity, the relaxation of the neuron, much like a child. A child learns at an alarming rate because their brain is so plastic, so elastic. And we have a neuron now that's sprouting new connections.

"And if we sat in the presence of a master teacher, if we sat in the presence of a heirophant, if we sat in the presence of a great mind, and we allowed ourselves to follow a train of thought that had nothing to do with our survival but everything to do with something unlimited, something extraordinary, something outside the box, **we notice that our acceptance increases. And when our acceptance increases, we're actually making connections to other parts of the brain. We're actually changing the mechanics, we're changing the physiology of the brain.** So, that's part of the wine ceremony, and the reason we drink red wine at a wine ceremony is a very sacred experience for us, because we're interested in the consumption of knowledge to build bigger models of thought. Bigger models of thought mean bigger reality. Small model of thought, small reality....

“So, the pipe tobacco, then, is a facilitator in bringing nitric oxide to the brain in a different way. So, now that creates more plasticity in the brain as well, it creates more potential connections for the elasticity in the brain for more gathering of data, more gathering of knowledge.”

We'll return in a bit to further quoting from *The Two Paths*. Note the passages of the discourse which I have emphasized. There seems to be no attention paid to the “down” side of the effects only being praised. And if that were not enough of a formula for disaster, how about the following—remembering last month's shocking Front Page feature article/interview in this newspaper.

THE RAMTHA SCHOOL AND PROZAC: IS THIS TRUE?

In an article appearing in David Icke's *E-magazine*, by Per Sewen and David Icke, dated 1/21/00, we learn something that really causes pause for thought and hints at the possible “crumbling” of an “empire”.

[Quoting:]

The Ramtha School near Yelm in Washington State is one of the best known New Age centers in the United States. “Ramtha” is supposed to be an entity channeled by a lady called JZ Knight and these channelings are the foundation for this “school”. This is a posting from a conspiracy investigator, Per Sewen, *Illuminati News*.

I have a friend who receives a newsletter from the Ramtha school—she's not a member anymore, but still gets the paper. Sir Laurence Gardner is a most welcomed visitor and lecturer at the school and his briefings are part of the belief of the Ramtha members. He is also a good friend of “Ramtha” and JZ Knight. I got this note from my friend this morning:

“Got some Ramtha news today. Ramtha has left. He says for good, but one never knows. JZ Knight has taken off for 6 months travelling around the world with her boyfriend.

Before Ramtha left he announced that JZ has been on Prozac for 2 years and it has healed her!!!”

JZ and Ramtha know that whatever they say or comment on, the mass of followers pick up on it immediately. So now everyone in the “Master's Community” are looking to get on Prozac.

The word has spread all over the world and the person I talked to said he even got a call from Australia asking how to get this Prozac and could he send some over. So he was asking me about it. He didn't have a lot more details because the announcements are made during “wine ceremonies” when everyone is drunk.

[End quoting]

PROZAC & INCREASED PREGNANCIES AT RAMTHA'S SCHOOL

It is a safe statement, journalistically, to say that it is common knowledge among the residents of Yelm, that Prozac use among the students at Ramtha's School of Enlightenment is significant. It is also common knowledge that there has been a significant increase in pregnancies among those women attending Ramtha's School.

Is this increase in pregnancies the result of Prozac use? Is it the result of the drunken binge sessions at the School? No one knows for sure. But it certainly is worth mentioning because many lives are affected.

There has, in addition, been a sudden change in the drinking volume at the School. In the Spring of this year, when 500 people did NOT show up for one of the major “required” events, Ramtha “suddenly” announced that his followers were to only drink 3 glasses of wine per day and no more. (This after months of sessions with virtually unlimited drinking.)

What about the Prozac connection to all this? Are the alarm bells going off yet for you?

PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?

By Ann Blake Tracy

In the marvelous book *Prozac: Panacea Or Pandora?* featured in last month's Front Page story in this newspaper, by Dr. Ann Blake Tracy, we read the following relevant excerpts, taken from throughout her important work. Remember what was said earlier by Walter H. Bowart in his classic *Operation Mind Control* volume about the advanced and diverse nature of secret mind-control projects. I will simply present some portions of Dr. Tracy's research as “bullets” of information.

[Quoting:]

• In 1947, the same year that Switzerland's Sandoz introduced LSD, the United States organized the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA). They too had a great interest in drugs for chemical warfare and mind-control in

particular. After several years of using scopolamine and liquid marijuana, they began searching for additional, even stronger mind-altering drugs, and turned to LSD. Their goal was to find a chemical which would: (1) cause a disruption in memory; (2) discredit individuals by producing aberrant behavior; (3) alter sexual patterns; (4) elicit information from the person; (5) open one's mind to suggestion for mind control; and (6) create addiction and dependence (*Storming Heaven: LSD And The American Dream*). If the reader will read the chapter titled “Patient Reports”, they will find those on Prozac reporting all six of these results as reactions to the drug.

• The commonly used legal stimulants would be caffeine (found in tea, coffee, aspirin, No-Doz, soda, Vivarin, etc.) and nicotine. (If it was shocking to you to learn that nicotine was considered by the CIA for mind-control experimentation, you need to know that although we generally think of nicotine as a “mild” stimulant, it is known to be a highly addictive, poisonous chemical which causes addiction after only a few weeks of use. Additionally, in 1985 there were 300,000 tobacco-related deaths in U.S. as compared to 643 reported cocaine-related deaths.)

• THE PROZAC TOXICITY SYNDROME:

Reports by Prozac survivors present a consistent pattern of compulsively driven thoughts and activities, **especially suicidal and violent behavior**. Typically the behavior is “out of character” for these individuals who become hostile, paranoid, euphoric, energized, hyperactive, undisciplined, unable to sleep, subjectively grandiose and omnipotent, and insensitive to the effects of their behavior on themselves or others.

Racing thoughts of “a mind that won't stop going” are typical. Periods of “crashing” and depression are common. Short-term memory and attention span are almost always impaired. Much more rarely patients become frankly confused and disoriented. Cognitive and emotional difficulties often persist after stopping the drug. Addiction and withdrawal symptoms are common, including severe depression and a worsening of suicidal or violent impulses.

• During the drug reaction, individuals do not realize that they are behaving abnormally, but later they may be appalled by their actions. Afterward, they frequently cannot clearly recall their actions.

• Dr. Bruce Janiak wants patients to understand that caffeine and nicotine are drugs which will interact with medications and increase one's chances of drug interaction, and over-the-counter medications will do the same.

• Alcohol is the worst culprit. When alcohol and drugs are combined, one can compound the effects of the other so the resulting impairment is far worse than if the two were taken separately.... Even small

Dr. Ann Blake Tracy:
PROZAC:
PANACEA OR PANDORA?
424 pages \$19.95 + S&H

**“Help! I Can't Get Off My
Antidepressants!”**

(1/2 hours) \$9.95

(Shipping is included if you buy the Prozac book. Otherwise add \$4.)

Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
call toll free 877-280-2866
outside USA (661) 823-9695

amounts, mixed with some medicines, will deaden your senses or change your perceptions. This changing of perceptions is exactly what patients report when mixing Prozac with alcohol or one of the benzodiazepines such as Xanax, Halcion, etc.

Alcohol depresses the central nervous system, and if you use it along with other depressants, such as narcotics, tranquilizers, or barbiturates, the effect is multiplied.... Caffeine and nicotine are drugs, too, and can cause an adverse drug reaction in your body. It is very rare to see an individual on Prozac without a large diet Coke or Pepsi in their hand every second of the day, or drinking 10 to 15 cups of coffee to start their day—another indication of the obsession for caffeine, sweets, alcohol, nicotine, or other drugs reported by ex-Prozac patients.

- Then there are the reports of sexual compulsions—young people firmly committed to reserve sex for marriage find themselves expecting a child after starting on Prozac, previously faithful wives and husbands committing adultery, heterosexuals having homosexual sex, etc. There are many other reports of people with a background of high morals and values and strong marriages suffering the same reactions.

- Increased libido or decreased libido? Although some patients report increased libido, a side effect listed in the Prozac package insert, a recent study (*Journal Of Clinical Psychiatry*, April, 1993) shows the opposite. It reports that 34% of patients said that their sexual desire or response had diminished after taking Prozac. Overall, 43% of women taking antidepressants report less sexual desire.

- As the brain fights to maintain normal levels of each neurotransmitter, various foreign chemicals (caffeine, nicotine, sugar, artificial sweeteners, food additives, environmental pollutants, drug residues in meat and dairy products, and all the various mind-altering drugs) constantly interrupt the balance and causes a constant revving up of the adrenal system. This repetitious stimulus conditions an overreaction of the adrenals over time. While one foreign chemical affects one or several transmitters, other neurotransmitters react by raising or lowering their own specific levels, which in turn affects additional neurotransmitters until there is massive disruption in brain function and level of consciousness.

- The patient begins to act completely “out of character”. We have Prozac patients who are considered to be stalwart citizens of the community gradually feeling less and less guilt. They begin shoplifting, robbing, or embezzling, or becoming obsessed with sex, alcohol, or money. They push those they care about the most out of their lives, their family and friends, and have little or nothing to do with them. They feel they can no longer trust themselves

and often form co-dependent relationships by turning that trust over to a strong authority figure, i.e., business acquaintance, doctor, therapist, etc. They become so impulsive that they are unsure of what they might do next. They feel totally out of control. They leave their religions because they can no longer *feel* the spiritual feelings they had previously. They feel a rage unlike anything they have ever felt before and assume it must be brought on by the person closest to them as they begin to turn against those they care about the most. They become very arrogant and critical of those around them. They either become oversexed or do not want to be touched at all and report no longer being able to actually *feel* love. They often begin drinking alcohol, whether they ever have in the past or not. They begin experiencing homicidal and suicidal compulsions, even to the point of stalking those they loved the most before using Prozac. All of this “out of character” behavior called for a very large degree of understanding and forgiveness, not only by the family and friends, but by the patient as well on his or her own behalf. The task of rebuilding one’s life and self-esteem after this type of reaction is overwhelming.

- Dr. Abram Hoffer, a Canadian psychiatrist and author of *Orothomolecular Medicine For Physicians* states: “Alcohol per se is almost a liquid replacement for the simple sugars. Like the refined sugars it is devoid of all the elements of any food.... It causes generalized malnutrition by forcing a dependence on other foods, for nutrients are required to metabolize and neutralize the effects of alcohol.... No one doubts alcoholics are more prone to anti-social and criminal behavior than are non-alcoholics.... The addiction to alcohol is very like the addiction to sugar.”

- The medical terminology for this inability to control blood sugar is “hypoglycemia”. It means that the pancreas becomes so accustomed to a constant barrage of stimuli that it just keeps right on working, even when there is no need to produce insulin. This extra insulin in the blood lowers the blood sugar level and the body cries out for something to raise that level back to normal. A rush of adrenaline will raise the sugar, so most people react by reaching for something that causes that rush and raises the blood sugar quickly (i.e., alcohol, coffee, nicotine, sugary snacks, etc.). This only further complicates the problem by causing the pancreas to become overstimulated once again. The combination of all these factors becomes a vicious cycle as the patient grows worse from his natural instinct to bring the blood sugar level back to normal. If the progress of the disease is not halted by the patient making strict changes in their dietary code, the pancreas does burn out and drastically slows down or quits and the patient has, at that point, developed hyperglycemia—diabetes.

[End quoting]

So, with all of the above effects of Prozac, especially in conjunction with alcohol and nicotine, what might be the outcome of the Ramtha “ceremonies” wherein these are all prime ingredients?

Let’s return now to the Ramtha School.

RAMTHA: THE TWO PATHS

October, 1999

[Quoting:]

Prayer: (aloud with audience repeating)

My greatest work is within myself. And the fact of my past and my emotional addictions, to permanently insist on living forever, and not the curse that will lead me to death of my own personality. I crucified my personality to the point of pain I could tolerate, that I wish to die to my spiritual created personality, and awaken to my spiritual life of incredible genius, marvelous mind, and forever youth, and to this end, the great work I have been, never shall I regret the work I have done, and let us continue on. From the lord god of my being, so be it.

Miracles happen when we die to our personality....

JZ/Ramtha: You may be seated, and let’s light up those pipes.

- The last speaker spoke on mind control, and it’s much more pervasive than you know. And the mind control is indeed a secret weapon. It is the greatest secret weapon. Yes, there are astute psychic people working for the governments of the world, but then there are those dangerous individuals who have been controlled and manipulated.

- If you cannot focus yourself out of your sickness, focus on me and let my consciousness be in your body, and you watch how quickly it changes. Turn to your neighbor and tell them what I just said.

- **Now, I want you to stay with me. I smoke the pipe, you smoke the pipe. I drink wine, you drink wine. This isn’t mind control as you’ve learned, it is actually freedom from it. How many of you understand?**

- **Am I inducing mind control on you? No. I know that when I was with you last I said yes, but only because you were fresh from the audience. Now that you’re starting to read, I want you to see how we’re outlining that.** Because you are a god, and you do have a soul, and you do have a holy spirit.

And listen, make no mistake about it, the Philadelphia experience (experiment) did happen, and it did rip time, and all these things that NASA does—NASA requests billions and billions and billions of taxpayers’ dollars to promote these programs that do not cost billions and billions. They are a cover, because they already know now to inter-dimensionalize.

How many of you understand? They have gone to the past and they have gone to the future. How many of you understand that? Now, if they've gone to the future and they're coming back here and they're underway with mind control, then obviously they've seen something in the future that has not included them. (*loud cheers from the audience*) Turn to your partner and tell them that.

I see the future every time that I am with you. I see all of your futures.

- A sip of wine, only a sip...stay with me. We are on a greater mission than you have ever, ever understood. Only a sip...and let's make this sip to everlasting consciousness, the god within us, that this school is about becoming the consciousness of god and not the vulnerability to lies about humanity. So be it.

When you read the material (mind control), and I charge you to do that, and when I ask you and I tell you that I charge you to do it, I expect you to do it. How many of you understand?

- **Anyone, any people, place, thing, time, or event that uses a product, uses that which is termed a modality, uses a concept to emotionally get you to respond, is mind control. How many understand?**

- All of you who have just come in, my master builders, greetings. (*shouts from audience*) Before your people come in I want [*you to drink*] 3 glasses of wine, and after the third glass of wine, I want you to light your pipe. And after you've lit your pipe, then you

have another fourth of a glass, and you do it now.

And please move a little closer, all of you, my master builders. All master builders bring your ladies and come closer. How many understand what I just taught you? Now, quiet. Shhh. There's a consistency in every one of my teachings, and all you have to look for is the golden thread in it. I got your attention. What is the golden thread? It is a consistency that leads us, step by step, to awakening, so listen to me.

Depression is to depress energy. And if it's making its way to the brain, a person that looks and appears depressed is actually a person without the volatility of emotions. And you want to "cure" that by making him energetic and emotional, which means, you want to make their energy drop back down. How many of you understand that?

Now, depression is dangerous in the world, it's dangerous. It has created more suicide than anything, because it is the root of failure—meaning that it is the root that has failed to be as active as the contingent of reality in which it lives. And what that actually means is, that any person endeavoring to be depressed is only going to be ostracized by the villainous attitude of emotion that they have once created, and if they try to change, they're not feeding the emotion or the agreement of that one path. How many of you understand? Everyone who's depressed should walk away from every emotional aspect of their life and find a place

where that depression can be understood and fully explained, without psychotherapy, psychiatry, or without medicine. Turn to your neighbor and tell them that.

- Depression is a natural movement of energy away from the atmosphere of human emotion. If we are consciousness and energy, which we are, then depression would be to "depress emotion", that's why everyone says that we're glum, and we're not all atmosphere, and we're introverted, how many of you understand? Do you know what that's a sign of? Energy moving....

- A little nitric oxide hitting your brain right away is going to make these teachings part of your neuro-net.

[After consuming 5 bottles of wine, and smoking many pipe-bowls full of tobacco, an obviously drunk JZ/Ramtha says:]

- Now, one day, you'll be able to drink 5 bottles of wine and stay conscious and you'll be more clear than you have ever been before because you have never gone so deep into your brain and all of the appendages in it to find a place of absolute knowingness."

[End quoting]

Does this recent Ramtha or his messages seem at all like the early Ramtha messages such as I presented early in this article? Might there be some "downward slippage" in terms of what has happened with the Ramtha teachings? Have we seen this same phenomenon happen with others who have claimed to be receivers for the Lighted Brotherhood? Let us consider the following information very carefully.

DARK ROBES, DARK BROTHERS

by Master Hilarion

(1981, Marcus Books, Toronto, Canada)

[Quoting:]

The last category we wish here to discuss relates to materialism. This is a very broad topic, but can be summed up under two headings: possessions and atheism. The lust for material possessions has been abetted by the rich life-style of twentieth century living, at least for countries in the West.

- In some cases, though not all, the soul who had previously been following a conventional series of lives might suddenly become inspired to strive harder, to climb out of the common mold, to gain a deeper understanding of the meaning of existence.

So the soul is born into the current life-pattern. Because of that previous contact with the spiritually advanced person, the soul is born with a goal. It watches, keeps looking. It feels that something is just around the corner—some clue which will give it the understanding it lacks, the grasp of meaning which is not there. Then it happens: a chance meeting (or so it seems) introduces the soul to a different way of living or thinking—some teacher takes the soul into his circle of influence, some book seems to



contain the signposts that are sought.

But here is the test of discernment, of the inner recognition of truth. For there are many false teachers upon the Earth in the present day, many so-called gurus and sages who hold out a certain philosophy of living and acting. These may attract the new seeker for a time, but if the teachings are not fully in tune with the higher truths, or if the teacher himself (herself) does not behave in accordance with the philosophy he proclaims, then the seeker is expected to see the dichotomy and to become aware that perhaps this mode of thought is only a half-way house, a way-station on the path to a better and higher wisdom.

• **We stress that the seeker is *always* given ample clues to the true nature of any individual or movement. He need merely open his eyes and read the signals directly. They never lie.**

We have dealt with the groups and movements which are intended to trap the unwary seeker. Most of these things are abetted and encouraged by the energies of the Dark Brotherhood—which is not to say that the leaders or main instigators are themselves mere puppets of the dark ones. In some cases this is true, but in the majority of such movements, the Dark Brotherhood merely spurs on the innate negativity of the leader, prompting him to seek wealth through the movement, or control over others, or fame.

As to the souls who become entrapped by the movement, they too are influenced wherever possible by the Dark Brothers, who are attempting to KEEP them locked-up in a movement where they will not be able to use their enthusiasm and energy in reaching directly out to their brothers living normal lives. The idea is to trap the unwary seekers in a “backwater”, to take them out of the mainstream, between the seeker and members of his own family, so that the energies of the seeker will be tied up in the emotional struggle and thus be unavailable to help his brothers.

[End quoting]

How many times do the Master Teachers and Guides who write, through receivers, for this publication—including Master Hilarion—urge us to call for Higher Help and keep the Light of Creator Source around us at all times? The Master Trickster and his Dark Brothers know all too well how to carry out their often subtle testings here on schoolroom Earth!

CLOSING REMARKS

I remember sitting in one of the front rows of an old movie theater in Weed, California, just outside of Mt. Shasta. The year was, I believe, 1986. My mother and I were guests of Sister Thedra, of A.S.S.K., the Association of Sananda and Sanat Kumara. We were there to



There are always clues, signs along the way. Watch for those signs—in this case alcohol, tobacco and Prozac—and they will tell you what you need to know.

hear Penny Torres and the entity she channeled, Mafu. The topic of his talk was “Coming Home to God”. There seemed to be quite an up-roar among those attending that there had been a \$10 cover-charge to get in. I will never forget Mafu speaking through Penny Torres and apologizing profusely for such a cost. He told everyone that anybody who would like a refund, simply ask upon leaving. He seemed very embarrassed by

the whole incident. What a contrast to what is taking place at Ramtha’s School of Enlightenment, at JZ’s three-million-dollar estate.

There are always clues, signs along the way. Watch for those signs—in this case alcohol, tobacco and Prozac—and they will tell you what you need to know.

For example, how is it that an “enlightened” being would present such an impassioned talk about the necromancer and strong drink, and then a decade or two later, ADVOCATE strong drink, particularly with statements like: “Now, I want you to stay with me. I smoke the pipe, you smoke the pipe. I drink wine, you drink wine.”

Does this add up? Have you ever heard of

or read an “enlightened teacher” advocating any substance to facilitate an awakening of self? What did Ramtha say in the early ’80s? “Possession is a dependency, as it were, on any one thing.... It removes the light and controls the body; that is a necromancer....”

But don’t people have a right, in a free country such as America, to do what they want? Well, within the law, yes; within the

Constitutional freedoms we live under, yes. If people want to throw their money away, don’t they have that right? Yes. If people want to hurt themselves, don’t they have that right, as it is a “victimless” event?

Is it? What about the children dragged into such an atmosphere? What about the emotional costs to family and friends? Do not be fooled by talk of phenols and

vasodilation and enlightenment through such as excessive wine consumption. Discernment starts with YOU.


The greatest Teacher who spent time on Earth said it simply and said it best: “The Kingdom of God is within you.” That does not mean giving your power to another. That does not mean that you must be told by someone else. Christ said what he meant: “The Kingdom of God is within you.”

Part of the glorious freedom that we all enjoy so much entails the responsibility to discern for self and act in response to our Inner Knowing—not blindly follow some guru, no matter how dazzling or appealing.

Always keep in mind, the choices you make today will create your reality tomorrow. Let those choices be filled with joy and no regrets.

Let me conclude this exploration by simply restating some comments I made back at the beginning:

My only intent with this story is to put forth some observations based upon many hours of research on this subject. This is a story about people giving their power away into the hands of a guru. Many in the Ramtha School would take exception to such a statement. They would probably say something like: “No, no. The Ramtha School of Enlightenment is about personal empowerment.”

But is it really? 

Compassion Along The Lighted Path Of Creation

7/24/00 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. It is I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Light of Holy Creator—*The One Light*. Be still and be at peace.

Thank you for sitting this day and allowing an opportunity for this communication. As always, the choice to do so is yours and We are grateful for the opportunity to express in this manner.

There are many concerns you ones have, related to what seems to be a non-stop attack by ones claiming to be Godly people. Our message to you is: pay no attention to these ones who mouth empty accusations and veiled threats. They seek to hide from the Light of exposure you have shown upon them, and they therefore feel a great need to try and discredit you at every turn.

Notice also that they are quick to attack the messengers, rather than the messages you ones offer. **This is the only clue you need in order to know who really authors such negativity.**

Let these ones stand as testimony to what can happen to good-hearted people who let their guard down, and thus the adversarial forces gain their foothold. The anger that permeates from these ones craves a battle—and yet we caution you ones that there is no balance in throwing gasoline on such a fire. The only thing you will accomplish is a great distraction of time and energy.

We warned these ones in the past that we would no longer protect them if they persisted along their chosen path, and though they may have laughed at our cautionary warnings, they have witnessed—and will continue to witness—a crumbling of their once great dream. Such is THEIR choice.

I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, find no joy in watching ones fly off course. I would gladly offer to these ones my guidance again, and yet when it is offered, there is not acceptance, for the ego's grip on these ones is great, and they will not allow for the suggestions of action that will allow them to return to a more balanced state.

Rather, there is a great desire to gain large sums of money so that they can OUTWARDLY prove their worth to the world. These ones need the lessons they are quickly creating for themselves.

The resources they seek would only be allowed to flow when a truly balanced Heart energy flow has been achieved. This has not been the case, for the hearts of these ones grow hardened with anger and grief as they are met with one failure after another, and the promises of weeks turn into months and years.

They cannot stand the idea of returning empty-handed, and thus there is a great inner

Creation is always born of the One Idea (Thought) and Desire. You begin from there and, as your desire increases in intensity and the idea (thought) is held without waver or distraction, the manifestation will occur. The entire physical universe, and beyond, was created and continues to be created in this very manner.

struggle raging within them. If they were allowed any significant resource, the first thing these ones intend to do is attack *The SPECTRUM* and all ones associated with it. This is simply not acceptable.

Allow these ones to their choices, for they have created these circumstances for themselves. Beyond what you need to know in order to find balance and compassion in YOUR heart, it should be no concern to you what these ones think about you.

These ones would do well for themselves to go back and re-read the earlier messages we have penned in this publication, and see that they are as much for them as they are for any others.

Dear ones, find compassion for your brother or sister when they slip or stumble, for they most often will not allow themselves to accept that they have been tricked, once again, by the Master Trickster.

I cannot state enough times the importance of keeping the Light about you at all times. When you endeavor toward the Light, you become a beacon which re-radiates that same Light. You also become a threat to, and a target for, the dark ones who do not wish for you to help awaken others.

Much like in the game of chess, your opponent pays very little attention to your pawns on the board. He'll take them, given the chance, but will not usually make them a high priority.

But, as a pawn progresses across the board

and gets close to the point of transformation into a much more powerful piece, usually a queen, that pawn becomes the center of attention, and all sorts of obstacles and direct attacks become focused upon stopping the pawn from reaching the point of transformation (opposite side of the board). It almost always takes a great deal of protection from other pieces on the board for this to take place.

Many a wayshower has been stopped just short of reaching this final, transitional point in their awakening process, as a result of what we term "adversarial intervention". We of the Lighted Realms wish to protect and guard you ones, but we also, above all else, honor your free-will choice. Many times our wayshowers simply fail to remember the basics: **keep the Light of Creator God around you CONSTANTLY.**

In any event, these wayward ones should be looked upon as courageous individuals who carried forth the torch of Lighted Truth for as long as they could, and when they stumbled, others are ALWAYS there to offer assistance to help them back up. If this assistance is rejected, it is always due to the fear mechanism of the ego, which does not want ones to see that they had a moment of weakness.

When such a situation crosses your path, please keep such ones in your prayers, for they truly see not what it is they are doing to themselves. You ones truly create your own worst hells. In

some such cases, you will witness these ones withdrawing from the physical experience. Some will even become suicidal with apathy (as in "What's the use in continuing on?") rather than simply admit that they had slipped and fallen.

Send Light and Love to these ones. Cast not judgment upon them, for God monitors the heart of the entity, not the words or the transient thoughts which seem to preoccupy their minds, most of which may not necessarily be their own (and if these thoughts—and the projecting entities of these thoughts—weren't invited, they were not of the Light).

No one there in the physical at this time is beyond the reach of the dark manipulation of the Master Trickster—Devil, Satan, Lucifer—call it what you like, these references are synonymous to most ones, though there are distinctions in the energies for the more astute observer. You each, as you progress along your spiritual pathway toward a greater understanding, will undoubtedly be faced with the challenges and obstacles from these dark ones. How will you fare?

Ideally, the successful Lightworkers will learn, early-on, to make the affirmation of Light such an integral part of their daily life that they will be in a near constant state of prayer—a constant affirmation of Light. Anger, apathy, and grief will be rare in the life of ones who achieve such a state. These ones will exude charm, charisma, fortitude, grace, and certainty as a natural byproduct of the Light they shine forth through

them.

Your world is full of ones who can destroy the creation of others, yet your world is in great need of inspired builders who keep the whole of humanity in mind as their inspiration is shared with the world. Such great ones are few and far between, but they are there now on your planet, and they will continue to come forth, time and time again, for their compassion to help others knows no limit.

Your world will be brought into balance, and there will be greatness beyond anything you can now conceive. It is done one step at a time, with like-minded individuals working toward a common Idea that has, at its center, a focus on Creator Source and the spiritual freedom of expression of the Inspiration offered.

Creation is always born of the One Idea (Thought) and Desire. You begin from there and, as your desire increases in intensity and the idea (thought) is held without waver or distraction, the manifestation will occur. The entire physical universe, and beyond, was created and continues to be created in this very manner.

Let not the illusion dictate your perceptions of what is. Look beyond the illusion (the physical) and see Source. Creator Source IS all there IS!


We are ALL a part of this One Source, despite the illusion of individuality. To hate or despise another is truly a character "flaw" of the one doing the despising or hating—borne of ignorance. In essence you are hating yourself, and thus failing to recognize the very fundamental BASICS of who you are and your relation to the rest of what IS.

Learn to love others as you would love yourself. If you do not love yourself, then please realize that you dishonor Creator Source—the One who Created you. He created you in perfection, balance, and with purpose. You are product of this Perfect Desire. You each are loved dearly, compassionately, and completely, regardless of your beliefs, opinions, actions, or past deeds. There is nothing that Creator does not understand about you, for Creator IS YOU!

As you continue along your spiritual journey within the illusion of the physical, these mere words will gather greater meaning and dimensional depth. There is no greater joy than the conscious grasp and true heartfelt understanding of KNOWING Oneness with Creator while still incarnate in the physical. Such is the ultimate destination and final "graduation" of the physical journey.

You each were created to walk a unique path that leads to this ultimate destination. Judge not the "rightness" or "wrongness" of another's chosen path, for it is truly without merit to do so.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Light of OUR Father—Creator Source—The One Light!

Blessings and Peace to you all, my brothers and sisters of Light. 

FDA-Postal Raid On "The Phoenix Group"

Editor's note: In the June issue of The SPECTRUM we presented on page 16 an article titled "The Curious Case Of Dave Overton's Gold And The Phoenix Institute" which required us to revisit a most pathetic and unpleasant subject we would just as soon leave in the past. We thought that ended our responsibility to share with some of you some very important and revealing information.

Then we came across more incredible information on another facet of this same convoluted subject, which we then shared last month in the July issue of The SPECTRUM, on page 33, in a report titled "Revealing Article About Phoenix Institute Directors: Paying Back What Debt?" Again we thought we were done reporting on this distasteful topic. But that was not to be.

In a surprise move, starting bright and early the morning of Thursday, July 13, special agents of the Food and Drug Administration, the U.S. Postal Inspector's Office, and the Kern County (California) Sheriff's Office descended upon a business office complex for New Gaia Products and the CONTACT newspaper, various "storage" facilities, and residences in the small California town of Tehachapi. They simultaneously struck related offices and facilities in Las Vegas, Nevada.

As was stated in editorials preceding both of those previous articles,

the following information is not important to many of our newer readers. However, it may be VERY, VERY important and revealing additional news for our longtime readers and supporters who have walked along with us in the creation of The SPECTRUM—which resulted from an inately vengeful attack on The Truth by the managing agents of this same "Phoenix Group".

(See the www.contactnews10.com website, which is operated by a private archiving consortium that has been under almost constant attack by those who do not wish The Truth to remain available for scrutiny, for details of the clash which birthed this newspaper—in the final three issues of "our" CONTACT, for the dates of 3/15/99, 3/22/99, and 3/26/99. Also



The SPECTRUM

Back Issues Available

ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A "FULL SPECTRUM"

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH

INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

Subscriptions \$45 per year



TO SUBSCRIBE:

call **1 (877) 280-2866** toll free

website: thespectrumnews.org

email: thespectrum@tminet.com



note the recent writing by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, directly preceding this article, wherein this matter is addressed with great insight and compassion.)

Bakersfield, California (the nearest large city) television news programs carried several days of reports and film footage on what went on during the 7/13/00 raid, by whom, and why. As was described in those reports, one reason for the raid was an array of serious questions and concerns about both the quality and purity of various items offered by New Gaia Products, as well as the accuracy of claims made about the products which are regularly featured in the CONTACT newspaper and elsewhere.

Sources closely associated with this "ongoing investigation" further relate that:

- While searching for and confiscating evidence at the Park Way home of Doris Ekker's daughter, Diane Kunick, who presides over New Gaia Products, a large safe was found containing half-a-million dollars (\$500,000) in gold coins, some of which are very old and quite valuable from a numismatic perspective. This was counted (to ascertain the total numerical value) in the presence of several of the raid agents as well as Diane Kunick. Diane claimed to the agents present that the safe and contents were from the now empty (and no longer in their possession) home of E.J. Ekker and her mother, Doris Ekker, and that she was simply "keeping" the safe for E.J. and Doris—who have been "away" in the Philippines for almost two years now on a "business trip" that was originally supposed to last three weeks.*

- Weapons were also found at the Park Way residence and, while not illegal, were confiscated "for the safety of the agents present" until later in the day, when the entire search of all targeted facilities was completed.*

Taken as a whole—that is, the information such as we have shared in our June, July, and now August issues of The SPECTRUM—the case only seems to get "more curiouser and curiouser" as sometimes astonishing new details reveal themselves in a most tangled and interconnected web of intrigues and implications—some of which are subtle enough to require that you read carefully between the lines to discern. As the FDA and Postal Authority agents have stated, over and over again, in response to probing inquiries of the major media, "this is still an ongoing investigation" and thus comprehensive information—such as that alluding to possible substantial evidence of ongoing criminal activities and fraud—cannot be openly disclosed at this time but must await the recommendations of a Grand Jury analysis. However, it has been emphasized that much serious evidence was collected during the unexpected raid.

Meanwhile, the following story is from the Front Page of the Tehachapi, California area's

local weekly newspaper, called the Tehachapi News, for the date of Wednesday 7/19/00. While not exactly an in-depth or complete dissertation by any means, the following report does at least give you some flavor for what went on.

7/19/00 TIM HALBERG

Tehachapi News Editor

Evidence Seized In FDA Raid

As part of an ongoing investigation, a search conducted by the Food and Drug Administration [and including U. S. Postal Inspectors] in Tehachapi last week [all day Thursday, 7/13/00] resulted in the seizure of many boxes of evidence but no arrests [pending the results of a Grand Jury decision on that collected evidence]. The entity being investigated and searched by the FDA is the Phoenix Group.

No official comment is being made by the FDA as to what was being searched for, though reports from Bakersfield television news stations on Thursday night [on the evening news for 7/13/00 and continued on those news programs for several following evenings] said the FDA was involved because of the Phoenix Group's selling of New Gaia Products. Of these many products, many include herbal drugs and remedies of all sorts by names most people could not pronounce.

The Phoenix Group is known for their belief in a Crystal of extraordinary proportion, one mile in diameter, laying beneath the soil of Tehachapi.

Tehachapi Valley, according to information on a website regarding this group, is known to

the Phoenix Group as the "Valley of Radiance" and a part of the "four corners", which appears to have to do with a crystal grid across the entire Earth.

No comment was available from anyone with the group.

According to FDA Special Agent Jed Bore, this search was part of an ongoing investigation into the Phoenix Group.

The FDA searched three locations in Tehachapi: one was the Phoenix Group's office, located on the corner of Woodford-Tehachapi Road and Brian Way in the Apple Plaza, a residence on Park Way in Golden Hills [the residence of Doris Ekker's daughter, Diane, who presides over New Gaia Products], and an apartment in the Orchard Apartments on North Mill Street. [A "farm" location outside the Tehachapi city limits was also raided.]

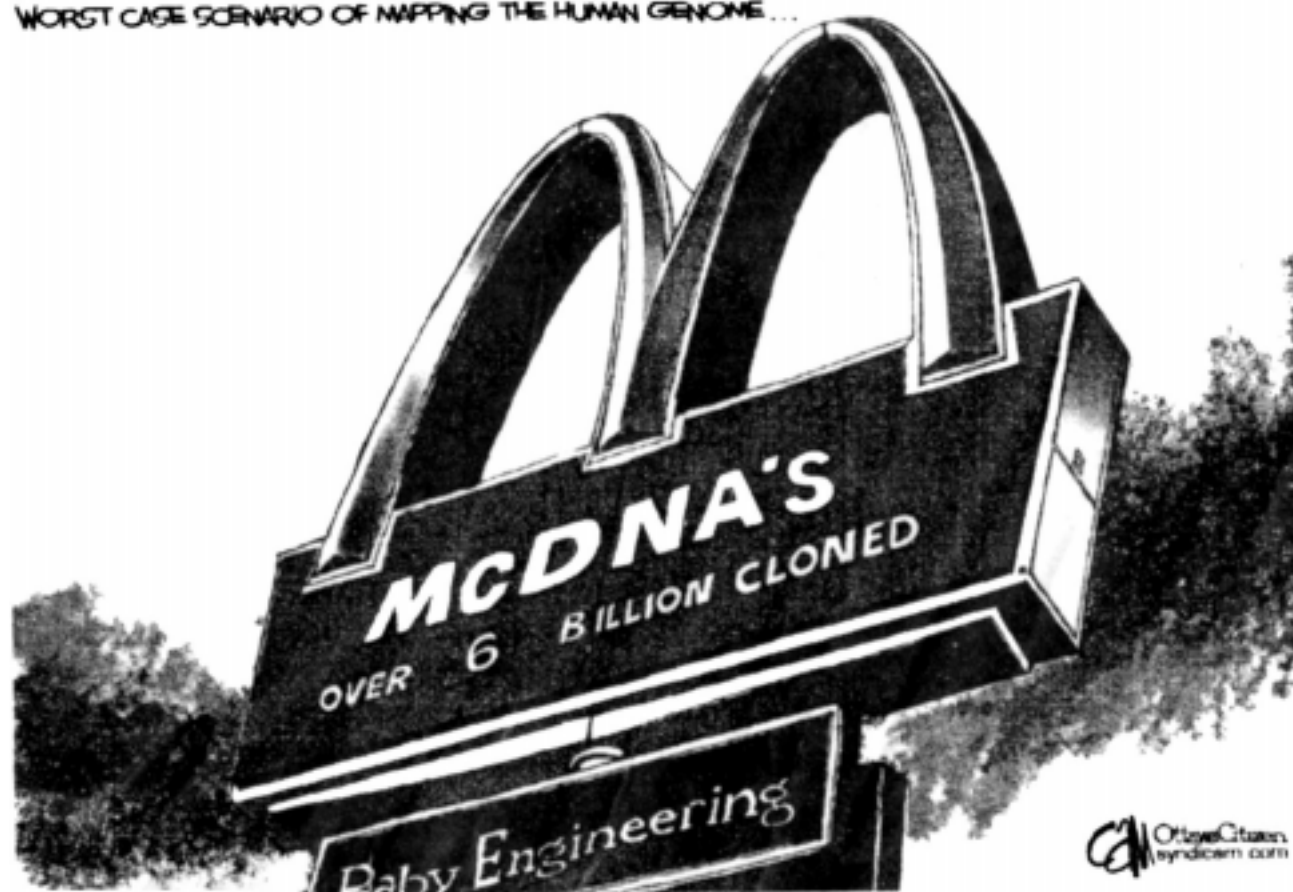
At the same time these searches were taking place in Tehachapi, searches were being conducted at a location in Las Vegas, the Phoenix group's main headquarters and also the official location of New Gaia Products.

Bore said that no arrests were made in the searches in Tehachapi, and the FDA had no problems in serving their warrants on the locations locally.

The Kern County Sheriff's Department Tehachapi Substation assisted with backup for the FDA as they made their initial entries to search local properties.

[The story concluded with a photograph of two FDA agents entering Diane Kunick's residence and has the photo caption: "Food and Drug Administration agents served a search warrant on this home on Park Way in Golden Hills last Thursday as part of an ongoing investigation."]

WORST CASE SCENARIO OF MAPPING THE HUMAN GENOME...



Who Needs A Microwave Oven!

Or, HAARP's Covert Agendas:

The Big Picture

Editor's note: Back in 1998, investigative journalist John Quinn assembled a superbly comprehensive dissertation on the mysterious HAARP (High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program) which began its career up in Alaska (Did they think no one would notice?) and has since been rumored to be connected with many other facilities of similar function around the world.

At that time (1998) Quinn's investigation did not receive the wide dispersion it should have. It recently crossed our path, thanks to the watchful eye of our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, and we are delighted to share it with you here for many reasons.

If anything, the issues raised in this discussion are of more immediate concern today than in 1998. For example, weird weather patterns are only becoming ever more widespread and astonishing.

For those of you who are really interested in this multi-faceted subject, there is the now classic book written by Dr. Nick Begich called Angels Don't Play This HAARP, and another by Jerry Smith called HAARP: The Ultimate Weapon Of The Conspiracy. Both of them go into great depth about HAARP and provide data that is likely to greatly rattle the nerves of the thinking reader.

*We have all been watching on television news the severe drought that has been frying the southeastern United States (punctuated by a devastating stormfront around 7/20/00). Did you notice how "they" started interjecting "expert" opinion about how it will become necessary to embrace **genetically modified** food crops to overcome such "unpredictable" and severe weather. Does anyone smell a rat here? How about artificially creating a severe drought so that the many, many farmers who are currently resisting genetically modified crops will be begging for same, to survive?!*

And again, this is happening in the southeastern United States, where John Quinn noted a "bumper crop" of suspected HAARP-related activities are occurring. Just coincidence or should we all study the following presentation VERY carefully?!

6/30/00 JOHN A. QUINN

NewsHawk, Inc.
(para-discuss@tje.net)

PART 1

HAARP: High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program.

HAARP: the kind angels will never strum.

HAARP: The futuristic nightmare project which is currently in operation, researching a wide variety of effects and phenomena, as well as possible uses and applications for such, resulting from beaming massively powerful radio signals into targeted regions of the ionosphere; a project which has given environmental activists, constitutionalists, airline pilots, along with ionospheric physicists and other groups—such as normal, ordinary people—definite cause for some serious concern.

Contrary to information made public by the operators of HAARP, it is no longer a relatively small, preliminary venture limited to one (nevertheless extremely powerful) transmitter site in the remote Alaskan back country.

Contrary to much of the official noise being generated regarding the supposed "benign" uses for this multi-agenda operation, the internal intelligence/military documentation and a growing amount of supporting material shows that HAARP is, in fact, at this point fulfilling some highly secret and highly advanced functions—in fact, some very negative and completely objectionable functions.

The acknowledged, publicized applications for potential applications of HAARP technology are primarily:

- Enhancement of or interference with communications, as well as development of new types of radio transmissions;
- "Investigation" of effects on weather patterns;
- Earth-penetrating tomography: an X-ray-like function which can reveal, for example, the existence of underground installations as well as oil or mineral deposits.

Some of the other principal yet unpublicized goals are:

- Weapons-related (physical/psychological disablement) and mind-control uses;
- Large-scale tampering/modification of global weather patterns via ionospheric disturbances. This includes "pushing the envelope" in terms of pumping electromagnetic energy into the ionosphere, just to see what happens.

It bears emphasizing here that any such references to HAARP being used for electromagnetic mind-control come directly from numerous internal documents and repeated references therein to HAARP's capabilities as electromagnetic mind modification/manipulation technology and intentions to so implement HAARP.

There are yet further agendas for HAARP even more covert than these, as this report will discuss.

HAARP ON LONG ISLAND!

Some very interesting information about HAARP has recently come to light. To provide a background for some of this information, we go back to early last summer when Brookhaven National Laboratories on Long Island underwent a significant and far reaching change of directorship, and subsequently a change of direction and focus. The changes at Brookhaven, one of the first National Laboratories established, received coverage even in the national news media.

(Brookhaven has been getting considerable heat on Long Island as of late due to their having dumped radioactive waste into Long Island's groundwater aquifer for the past 30+ years, resulting in severe, widespread, and life threatening contamination of the water supply of a great number of people, farmland, waterways, and even Long Island Sound/Peconic Bay.)

Brookhaven Labs has been repeatedly named as a major player in other clandestine and generally malignant and malevolent

operations on Long Island—such as the Montauk Project and many related activities; among other well-known secrets are the particle accelerators underlying much of the area used in so many covert projects, which undoubtedly also have negative environmental and health consequences.

Subsequent to these well-publicized but never adequately explained changes at Brookhaven Labs last year, several of the Navy's key HAARP personnel are now stationed at BNL. No public mention has been made of this by Brookhaven, the Navy, or anyone else.

Latest reports show that the Navy has more or less completely taken over administration and operation of HAARP and that the Air Force is no longer involved in any significant capacity.

OFFICIAL LIES

Certain of the photos on the Navy's "official" HAARP website betray the fact that the photos were doctored. A structure visible in the photos proves that at least one of HAARP's transmitter sites is no longer in Alaska—if it ever was—but is, in fact, on Long Island, in the Westhampton pine barrens, quite close to Brookhaven Labs. (The nearby structure seen in the webpage photo is part of Brookhaven!) The photos were altered by adding mountains in the background to keep going the lie that HAARP is being operated in Alaska. Unconfirmed accounts state that HAARP has as many as 36 sites in operation at this time.

Preston Nichols, author and well-known investigator of covert operations, reported that he knows where this antenna site in the pine barrens is. There is totally independent confirmation from another source that there is an antenna farm in the Westhampton pine barrens which is protected 24 hours a day, 7 days a week by Delta Force-type personnel with automatic weapons. This fellow was hiking in the area and came upon the heavily fenced and posted site without having encountered any warning signs, etc. An armed guard wearing a featureless black uniform warned him off with threats of deadly force! Needless to say, my contact was shocked.

As mentioned in a earlier update, Nichols confirmed that he had been working with an Air Force contingent at Camp Hero's subterranean complex; this was the group which was implementing "Star Wars" particle beam technology apparently in "planetary defense" operations, directed in this operation specifically against the Hale-Bopp comet and an object said to be traveling in it's wake. As then noted, this contingent by all available accounts and evidence did NOT appear to be at all connected to previous mind-control and

time-space operations at this location. Nichols affirmed that he had not been at the underground in Montauk for nearly a year, since the comet departed our skies, and that the current tenants at Camp Hero/Montauk Air Force Station are no longer Air Force personnel, but rather Navy operatives connected to the HAARP project.

If the HAARP crew wanted in at Montauk due at least in part to the extraordinary characteristics of this major Earth-grid power spot and it's ability to "amplify" EM/RF waves, I would have to venture a guess that a linking of the Montauk Project with the global capabilities of HAARP is high up on the agenda right now, as well as using the Montauk power spot to boost other acknowledged aspects of HAARP technology operations and experimentation.

References here and elsewhere to the whole field of planetary grid power-points and such, as in relation to the tetrahedral physics concepts of Richard Hoagland, Carl Munck, and Bruce Cathie, are considered to be solid science. It is in fact within the internal military intelligence documentation on the HAARP project, for example, that certain spots on Earth are KNOWN to be electromagnetic "hot spots", where various electromagnetic, radio frequency, and gravitational processes and phenomena are drastically amplified, enhanced, interfered with, or otherwise affected.

CHANGES AT CAMP HERO

Certain other evidence helps to make the emerging picture of what is probably going on more clear: in February of this year, in the immediate vicinity of Camp Hero State Park/Montauk Air Force Station, the following conditions were observed.

There is an old bunker southeast of the base proper, outside the "restricted area", which is relatively close to the lighthouse and right on the Atlantic cliffs, with a paved circular area directly south of and in front of it, which was at one time an artillery emplacement. (This was the location where Siemens subsidiary Cardion Corporation tested a very high-tech particle-beam radar system for at least five months in 1994—all clearly visible from the lighthouse.)

The bunker entrance adjacent to this circular concrete area was recently demolished, in an "unauthorized" and "unofficial" fashion, in an obviously substantial endeavor, according to certain witnesses from the Montauk area. A section was completely broken through the thick concrete, exposing an underground area. This hole was then subsequently cemented over again by certain authorities.

A contingent of people from Montauk were at this location, checking out the current situation there after having witnessed the previous conditions just described.

Continuing along the remnants of Old

Montauk Highway, west through the locked "fisherman's gate" towards the "fisherman's (parking) lot", the first paved road on the right (heading roughly north) leads to the southeast entrance to Camp Hero/Montauk AFS. About halfway to that entrance, along this road on the left (west side), is a large boulder which had somehow been moved a bit, and clearly visible underneath was a well-maintained concrete well or entrance with a metal ladder bolted to the side—all in good repair. Despite extensive drenching rains around this time, when a rock was dropped, there was NO SOUND of it hitting any water. The boulder hiding this entrance was quite large and would require at least a few people to move it.

Further on this road, at the base entrance, the extremely sturdy locked gate at this entrance was severely impacted, smashed, and basically wrecked—although entry with other than a Humvee or even a tank would not really be possible. The same thing also happened to the main entrance to Montauk Air Force Station off Highway 27 (Montauk Highway) about 6 months ago.

Camp Hero/Montauk Air Force Station and the underground facilities have recently been forcibly entered in some kind of (para)military operation. Apparently the Navy wanted in at Camp Hero in a big way, after getting in at Brookhaven, and wasn't going to take NO for an answer. It seems they ran into some opposition in response to the their intention to move into Montauk, and so Navy operatives, probably SEALS, got rough. It seems abundantly clear at this point that these spooks want to hook HAARP up at the Montauk planetary-grid power-point.

A source who often receives reliable information from individuals in certain ultra-top-secret intelligence and military agencies recently informed me that HAARP, at this point totally under the control of the Navy, definitely has extensive weather control and mind manipulation operations currently on line. It is now positively confirmed by this source as well that the Navy/HAARP contingent has, without doubt, taken control of the Montauk underground installations, in a decidedly heavy-handed fashion; i.e., they were definitely not given the keys. This source informed me, in a rather substantial understatement, that one can "safely assume they are up to no good".

MONTAUK—THE PROJECT THAT WOULDN'T DIE

Significantly, there have also been some changes regarding who is in control of the current Montauk Project operations. As with HAARP, it is now clear that the Montauk Project operation as a whole is currently under the control of the Navy!

After having been reactivated—more like exhumed from the grave—in 1988, the

operation shifted from Camp Hero around 1992. There are some indications that security had become excessively problematical, as the Montauk Project book had been published and curiosity seekers and others were becoming far too prevalent and nosey. There are other rumors of conflicts among different groups over the use of the facility, and in 1993 the Air Force's "Sky Pebbles" contingent moved in to Camp Hero's subterranean complex to begin operations, the concerns of which were the Hale-Bopp comet, among others, and the Montauk Project moved out.

After the Project was eventually reorganized at Robins Air Force Base near Atlanta, it seems Project directors realized that certain aspects of the Project just couldn't be implemented adequately other than at Camp Hero, due apparently to the geomagnetic characteristics of that area. Additionally, as noted, at this time directorship of the Montauk Project had now shifted to the Navy. A linking of the Montauk Project and HAARP, previously often suspected and which may have already existed, now appears definite. The two projects are converging on the Camp Hero location at this time.

Now, here's where things get even more interesting. It has been known for at least a few years now and was commented on in *Montauk Air Force Station—Active Or Not?* that particle accelerators are definitely in use in a number of locations on Long Island, such as at Brookhaven Labs, Montauk Air Force Station, and a number of underground locations in between these two sites. Despite endless denials and blank stares from Brookhaven flak-catchers and their cohorts, there is positive proof of the existence of such accelerator units at Brookhaven, at Camp Hero and elsewhere underground on eastern Long Island, including in the Westhampton pine barrens.

No one, not even Preston Nichols, has been able to say with absolute certainty what these accelerators are used for. Well founded rumors from contacts involved in covert projects and/or in the area give strong indication that accelerators and accompanying particle-beam weapons devices have been both tested and deployed. Investigators have suspected but have been unable to prove indisputably that particle accelerators and particle beams were somehow being utilized in HAARP operations as well, despite absolutely no reference to this whatsoever in any public or internal documents which have ever seen the light of day regarding HAARP.

In an absolutely astonishing event, some of the suspicions of these investigators regarding HAARP have apparently been unequivocally and massively confirmed.

THE FAX

The contact of Nichols, who had made the

observation regarding the fact that the photo on the HAARP website actually showed a Long Island antenna farm adjacent to Brookhaven Labs, received the following fax recently. His fax machine is set up with certain security systems which provide, among other things, the originating point of any fax communications received. All such security systems were disabled and/or overridden when this particular fax was received. On April 18 the fax transmission was traced to Southampton L.I., via phone company records. Whether it was a relay transmission of some kind is not known.

The body of the fax itself is full of completely classified and highly technical information, as well as completely classified internal routing codes. The document makes reference to top-secret internal directives and procedures; it also makes reference to totally classified technology, such as the Proteus particle accelerator. And to top it all off, it specifically identifies this technology as being utilized in current HAARP operations.

What is even more astounding is that, by inference, this document reveals that HAARP has yet another agenda, VASTLY more secret than even the mind- and weather-manipulation agendas for the project.

This document basically indicates that particle accelerators and beams are apparently being used in the HAARP operations to effect interdimensional and time manipulations!

Perhaps since the portal apparatus at the Montauk underground has reportedly been rendered useless, another way of generating interdimensional and time portals is being pursued aggressively and massively.

And guess what? According to the text of this fax, it screwed up—big time.

Supporting evidence on the involvement of the U.S. Navy in some very advanced scientific research project and bizarre "extracurricular" covert activities was received in response to my posting of the "leaked" document, which purportedly reports on a massive malfunction of the HAARP-related particle accelerator on Ascension Island being used in interdimensional experimentation:

"Hi John Quinn. I am Joyce Murphy of Beyond Boundaries. We are a company investigating, by expedition, UFO-related phenomena all over the world. Have been following evidence that the Navy Seals are involved in all parts of the world with dimensional portal activity. I have some stuff on the *Macrihanish Chinook* that went down from a Navy wave-beam; and then, of course, I could talk for hours about the dimensional portals involving the Seals in Puerto Rico. I saw a video of a dimensional portal recently which had been filmed in Brazil."

Ms. Murphy went on to describe a major Seal base at the supposedly closed Roosevelt Road Naval Base on Puerto Rico, which has

underground levels beneath El Yunque mountain operated by the U.S. government and grey aliens, and a tunnel which connects the underground to the ocean. Submarines are actually brought in through this tunnel to the underground facility beneath El Yunque.

According to Beyond Boundaries there are definite signs of dimensional portals in the rainforest on the surface there. Their group has observed, among other odd goings on, an incident where a grey was retrieved from the forest by Navy Seals while numerous plainclothes agents patrolled up and down the road with monitoring equipment; the road was lined with vehicles bearing Virginia license plates.

Puerto Rico and Brazil have also been the locations for a tremendous number of sightings of the so-called "chupacabra" creature, which fits the general description of a "predatory reptilian animal" named in the HAARP document.

Before the skeptics out there begin rolling their eyes and muttering about science fiction and questionable tales of aliens, there is, in fact, solid scientific support for the manifestation of some very unusual effects, conditions, and phenomena through the application of HAARP technology, from scientists like Dr. Sasha Kouskov of the University of Saskatchewan, for example, who maintains that by focusing multiple HAARP (accelerator) transmitters on the same location, extremely esoteric, relativistic effects, such as gravity waves and the like, can be generated. Opening portals to other dimensions would also be in this category.

Overall the evidence appears solid indicating how deeply involved the Navy is with some very advanced sciences and technologies.

At this time we can add one more item to the list of HAARP's covert applications:

Generation of gravitic waves, interdimensional/time "portals", and other highly esoteric, relativistic phenomena.

OFFICIAL INFO OR OFFICIAL DISINFO?

Nichols indicated, right off the bat, that he does suspect the fax could be disinformation, because in some ways it just seems too good to be true. The document confirmed so many suspicions and theories which Nichols has, such as multiple HAARP sites online worldwide, the existence and use of the "Proteus" accelerator, and the x-dimension project reported on by Al Bielek, to name but a few.

The overriding question still remains, however: is the document the genuine article, making reference to real events and technologies, or is it in fact some very clever disinformation, originating nonetheless from

intelligence or military sources? This is the question that neither Nichols nor anyone else can really answer with certainty, and none of them, including myself, will try.

It is important to realize that this document, and much of the information within it, could most likely ONLY have originated from deep within the intelligence arm of the U.S. Navy, due to the tremendous amount of classified information in the document, as well as the inexplicable way it was received. Additionally, according to the recipient, the document was produced using a version of Adobe PageMaker which is only available to government. It was NOT produced using the commercially available version of this software.

Granted a skilled and knowledgeable hacker could conceivably have enough knowledge of internal military security codes, routing information, internal directives, and classified projects to fake the main body of this document. However, there are some significant points which argue rather strongly AGAINST it being an outright hoax.

When the fax was received, the recipient was out of town. His digital cellphone, which can access up to 12 different networks, locked into one particular network at the very time the fax was received, and for days he couldn't get off this network. Also, his beeper can either be on a nationwide or worldwide network; it had been on the nationwide network and, at the time the fax came in, it somehow switched to the worldwide network, and remained locked onto that network for a number of days.

Nichols' cellphone can also utilize different networks. Starting at the time the fax was received, he was only able access the only Milcell (military) network, and couldn't access any other for ten days! These kinds of things are much harder for some hoaxer or hacker to implement than the document itself. Interestingly as well, it is NOT commonly known that the recipient of the fax is in any way connected to Preston Nichols.

In other words, this document almost definitely comes from the military/intelligence arm of the government. One thing which is sure to be commented on, and which some will say more than suggests this is disinformation, is the fact that the document is dated April 1. That is an easy out, though perhaps worth considering. Nevertheless no one can say that intelligence or military agencies issue no documents and/or that nothing genuine or significant happens on April 1.

If it's not disinformation, then an extremely significant and rather earthshaking bit of evidence has been leaked, by someone, which in one fell swoop validates a tremendous amount of circumstantial evidence and informed assumptions regarding certain ultra-top-secret government projects.

If it's not disinformation, then I could say we're in deeper shit than even I thought

possible.

There is one other oddity about the document itself which possibly diminishes its overall credibility. While retyping the document, I realized that the zip code in the heading is not a Washington D.C. zip code. In fact, it is a zip code for Fort Myers, Florida. What's very interesting about this is that Fort Myers is a major spook town, known to have covert Navy projects in operation there, and also has known strong ties to the Montauk Project.

There is a huge government complex at 1455 Overlook Avenue in Fort Myers which correlated with the zip code on the received HAARP fax; yet at 4555 Overlook Avenue in D.C. is—guess what—the Naval Research Lab!

I think the document is actually genuine, but that whoever kindly leaked it tried to save their own ass by making it seem like a hoax, with the disjointed address aspect (and maybe the April 1 date also). In other words, I think the gist of the document speaks the truth.

One final point: the document makes reference to the fact that the dimensional rift accidentally caused by the Proteus particle accelerator malfunction has duplicated a situation which also occurred in 1995, which allowed predatory reptilian beings to "invade" our time-space continuum. This is an obvious reference to the extremely severe and never adequately explained wildfires in the Westhampton pine barrens during August 1995.

As I relayed in my report on the Montauk Project, Preston Nichols was informed point-blank by Air Force officers at the time that the wildfires were being caused by serious malfunctions of the particle accelerator/beam operations on eastern Long Island. (What remains unknown about that event is whether or not a hostile action caused the particle accelerator malfunction or whether such a malfunction created certain problematical conditions for hostile groups.)

As I am somewhat over my head here—and not just regarding the technology—I am at Nichols' request disseminating (the text of) this document as far and wide as I can, in the hopes that knowledgeable individuals, who could help to either validate or invalidate the information contained within, will make public their knowledge regarding this incredible item.

I ask all recipients of this document to please assist us in such dissemination by resending or forwarding the document, to the greatest extent possible, to the public at large and to any individual organization from which some input might be forthcoming.

There is without any doubt some kind of major evidence here—either evidence of deliberate, massive, and malicious official disinformation, or somewhat muddled evidence of yet another mind boggling and truly unconscionable covert program being operated under cover of the officially acknowledged

HAARP project.

THE TEXT

N.U.S.C./N.U.M.A. J.C.S.
1455 Overlook Ave,
Washington, D.C. 33902
Office of The Director of Security
01 April 1998
To All Security Operatives
Sector EC/NE/48+I

It has been confirmed, as of this date, that a failure of the H.A.A.R.P. 15-3 Proteus Unit at Ascension Island U.K. had lost its targeting control during its first operational trial. The accelerator was damaged at shutdown, and will not be operational until 12 June at the earliest.

This failure went undetected for approximately 17 minutes, and appears to have caused another series of dimensional rifts along the East coast of the U.S. and Southwest Africa. These dimensional rifts are x-dimensional and have a time frame of -100 million B.C. plus or minus about 20 million years.

As was the case in 1995, several predatory reptilian animals have entered our y-dimension and are, as this is written, freely roaming in the Southern New York region, Northern Pennsylvania, West Virginia, and a possible sighting occurred this morning at 0234 hours at Norfolk N.A.S. 150 meters off the beach.

All operatives are officially at level 4 alert, and are to be ready to go on 60-minute notice. (DOOTP) article 15-1 through 17-4 with all addendums are to apply.

Weapons are to be available at all times, .40 and .50 caliber minimum, with FMJ and EHP rounds only, minimum handgun to be carried .357 MAG/EHP.

THIS DOCUMENT IS EYES ONLY,
DESTROY AFTER READING

Director of Field Operations,
Adm. Raymond D. Falvey III
CC : DCM / NOS / USAF / DOD / SS /
QCD=Adjutant Generals Office, Pent. R-6-106/
9c

All Pathway Field Officers/Terminators
(orders are terminate NOSAVE)

* * *

PART 2

"EL HAARPO"

Suspensions abound at this point about HAARP's relationship to the tremendous amount of severe weather disturbances over North America this year. Obviously there are oceanic and atmospheric conditions which lead to the development of the fabled "El Niño" which very much impacts our experienced

weather. My point is that this provides the perfect cover for HAARP operators to activate their new toy, and of course to amplify or boost the effects of El Niño as well, with the usual malevolent intent. Call it “El HAARPO”.

The deadly “tornados” which have left scores of people dead and absolutely obliterated many areas of the U.S. were, as far as can be determined, completely unprecedented—literally unheard of in recorded human experience.

What is so inexplicable and unilaterally astonishing about these “storms”, aside from their mind-boggling ferocity, is the fact that in many cases few if any of the typical atmospheric precursor conditions—like CLOUDS—conducive to the development of such storms, were present, as indicated by virtually all relevant weather monitoring and forecasting technologies and systems. Photographs from weather satellites, weather radar readouts, and vast amounts of other data from a wide variety of sensing, monitoring, and tracking technologies failed to provide ANY INDICATION WHATSOEVER that such horrendous atmospheric turbulence was building preceding many of these extraordinarily vicious storms.

Does this seem perhaps just the slightest bit peculiar to ANYBODY except me?

I think it's safe to say, at this point, that much of what has been claimed to be a result of the fabled (scapegoat) “El Niño”, is in fact the result of weather control/manipulation and tampering to an extent never attempted before, due to HAARP technologies now on line.

Personally I believe that manipulations of the upper-level atmospheric conditions which give birth to our experienced weather conditions are occurring on a massive, even global scale. This is, in fact, among the stated goals and intended uses for HAARP and is plainly stated as such within internal federal documentation for the project. [See *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*, by Begich and Manning.]

WHOSE THOUGHT WAS THAT?

Another major agenda of HAARP is of course mind control. I have had strong suspicions that the Jonesboro, Arkansas massacre and a number of very similar incidents over the past months have been the result of mind control operations.

The recent news on the nearly inconceivable horror out of Jonesboro has finally pushed me over the brink—into confronting head-on the likelihood that this and a veritable blood orgy of similar mass murders by youngsters in the past couple of years are

the result of some sort of mind-control program.

Despite a fairly rigorous childhood and teenagehood in New York City and Long Island, and many years since spent in other major urban areas like L.A. and the Bay Area, I must say I really cannot recall any precedent for these types of mass slayings perpetrated by

Mind/mood/consciousness are affected by some of the same electromagnetic energies as is the weather. This information was the main result of much of Wilhelm Reich's research into what he termed “orgone” energy, and Reich developed technology which could impact and alter the state of this orgone energy.

Reich's entire body of work into this field was forcibly taken from him by the federal government. Much of the materials which were not stolen outright were destroyed, along with Reich's laboratories, and of course he was then incarcerated.

young teens and preteens against their peers or elders, often carried out at (usually public) schools.

What in the name of God or any standard/concept of a more evolved, civilized, and positive existence and being, what in the name of any decency, reason, compassion, or awareness could be motivating or compelling these young people to manifest such remorseless, shameless, and vicious violence in acts of mass murder?

And notice also that this is not happening in New York, L.A., Chicago, or other large cities, where gang violence has been so prevalent. It is happening in quiet, totally “typical”, rural/suburban Middle American communities, among mainly White, middle class people.

I think programing is on the scene here in a most major way.

There has been some solid information which supports this hypothesis lately. Author Alex Constantine (*Psychic Dictatorship In America* and many other fine works investigating mind control operations) has reported the following to online “e-zine” *The Konformist* concerning a particular EM mind-control operation which he says was a major factor in the bloodcurdling massacre in Jonesboro, Arkansas.

I have been suspecting just such a thing for some time now, after a veritable spate of similar horrifying incidents over the past several months, most of which occurred in the southeastern U.S. In fact I e-mailed *The Konformist* voicing exactly these suspicions right after the Jonesboro nightmare. I'm

reprinting below Mr. Constantine's note about this particular EM mind-control operation:

“The technology for EM mind control in Jonesboro came from Silent Sound, Inc., I've heard. Ultrasound machine that stimulates rage. Check into Senate Bill 10, an attempt to imprison children as adults, and you have the motive. The machine was developed at SRI, with help from a front in Berkeley.” — 1998, Alex Constantine.

Interestingly, SRI [*Stanford Research Institute in Menlo Park, California*] was one of the five original partners which brought HAARP technology into operational status before the whole shebang was subsumed into the military's domain in the early '90s. *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*, by Begich and Manning, provides extensive detail on the particulars of the development of HAARP.

Of particular interest in this regard are certain frequencies monitored during HAARP transmissions which are completely absent from the official, general HAARP specifications and documentation—frequencies in the 435 MHz range, which are exactly in the range of the frequencies of human thought (as opposed to mood or state of mind); these are the predominantly utilized frequencies in the mind-control aspects of the Montauk Project.

Worth considering here also is that, from roughly 1993 through 1996, The Montauk Project mind-control operations were being run out of Robins AFB near Atlanta—in the southeastern U.S. Perhaps the spate of seemingly mindless and inhuman violence carried out by very young boys in this region is an indication of some results of the Project's recent visit to the southeast.

Maybe HAARP transmissions are being utilized to beam pulsed microwave, psychotronic, or other types of EM/RF mind-manipulation signals to trigger targeted, preprogramed, possibly even implanted agents.

Adding to the growing list of such nearly incomprehensible incidents of violence from those so young (at least the postal workers and other “disgruntled employees” have some excuse—daily exposure to infinite levels of bureaucracy), comes the latest news from Edinboro, PA. Another Montauk boy?

The Montauk Project, as well as Monarch and other MK-ULTRA offshoots and sub-projects, have created untold numbers (some suggest upwards of 5 million) of programmed, “sleeper” agents with often totally invisible alternate personalities or identities; these people are suffering from intentionally induced dissociative, multiple-personality disorders as a result of “scientifically” applied psychosexual abuse and psychotronic programming.

HAARP, and the Montauk and Phoenix Projects before HAARP, have had, among many others, two agendas running—mind

manipulation AND weather modification.

Mind/mood/consciousness are affected by some of the same electromagnetic energies as is the weather. This information was the main result of much of Wilhelm Reich's research into what he termed "orgone" energy, and Reich developed technology which could impact and alter the state of this orgone energy.

Reich's entire body of work into this field was forcibly taken from him by the federal government. Much of the materials which were not stolen outright were destroyed, along with Reich's laboratories, and of course he was then incarcerated.

The main elements of Reich's years of research and experimentation were incorporated into the Phoenix Project, being operated then mainly at Brookhaven Labs on Long Island. Guess they wanted this stuff all to themselves, and I guess they got it.

THE REAL STORY

What the hell is going on?

- HAARP being operated on Long Island and other locations;
- the Navy, operators of HAARP, taking control of the Montauk/Camp Hero facilities;
- continual massive weather disturbances not just in North America but in other parts of the world too—notably Australia and New Zealand;
- indications via a "leaked" document that HAARP, in addition to weather and mind-control agendas, has a serious interdimensional agenda going too;
- indications via the same document that HAARP is being operated from NUMEROUS sites worldwide (confirming the suspicions of MANY researchers such as Nick Begich);
- horrendous incidents of literally inconceivable (at least to me) and inexplicable violence on the part of extremely young kids happening on a regular basis in the U.S.;
- and even indications that HAARP transmissions may be utilized for triggering earthquakes, as described below.

I don't believe I'm straining to connect any dots here. In fact, I think the dots are already quite connected and the picture is very clear. There has been substantial concern ever since information first started getting out about HAARP that it is going to be implemented as a means of global mind (and weather) control. The fact that the Navy has forcibly taken over Camp Hero at Montauk, which has a history of being "mind-control central", just about ices the cake. These covert agendas are all over the place in the official internal documentation on HAARP.

Folks, we are in it NOW!

Of course, another major means of social control, i.e. precipitating massive social upheaval, is by destroying life and property

through extraordinarily severe manipulated artificial weather disturbances. Then FEMA, an agency with some very serious and potentially abusive covert agendas of it's own, conveniently comes into devastated areas and assumes substantial control.

WHEN IS THE POPULATION OF THIS COUNTRY GOING TO WAKE UP TO WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?

The top leaders of literally ALL European countries have had several meetings with Dr. Nick Begich, premiere researcher/investigator and author on the HAARP operations, as well as with other independent scientists and researchers. Subsequent top-level pan-European conferences have been held, in which extremely strong concerns, reservations, and outright oppositions to HAARP and most, if not all, of the program's agendas have been voiced, in addition to serious reservations about the long-term global environmental effects of HAARP activities.

How (complacently?) ignorant and uninformed (having been deliberately misinformed is, of course, taken for granted) are the people of the US at this point, like sheep led to slaughter!

RADAR EVIDENCE

Researcher Kent Steadman of the CyberSpace ORBIT website noted the following, concerning weather radar systems that have been picking up phenomena which appear to be electromagnetic/radio frequency in nature, which have preceded the development of unusually severe weather, which also definitely correlate with earthquakes, and possibly correlate to highly troubling events indicative of mind-control operations such as the mass murder in Jonesboro, Arkansas.

ORBIT pulsed-radar rings over Jonesboro
CyberSpace ORBIT

Kent Steadman, Editor

<<http://www.eagle-net.org/phikent/orbit1a.html>>

Signs in the sky: *Thor's Hammer*, *The Reaper's Sythe*, sky-circles over Jonesboro?

We are seeing things on radar that even jolts the jaded artist.

No more explanations—look for yourself

<<http://www.eagle-net.org/phikent/orbit1a.html>>

<<http://www.eagle-net.org/phikent/orbit/mar/radar.html>>

<<http://www.eagle-net.org/phikent/orbit/mar/radar2.html>>

The weather radar systems referred to (and displayed on the above website) may have been picking up HAARP transmissions, the "Silent Sound" transmissions noted by Alex Constantine, or perhaps both. Perhaps Silent Sound is being used in conjunction with HAARP. Whichever, I find it just about impossible to believe that it was some

coincidence that these totally unnatural concentric circular energy patterns, and other unnatural formations such as perfectly straight lines, showed up on radar exactly where unbelievably severe weather conditions occurred, and also where the terrible violence of the Jonesboro massacre occurred, knowing what we know about EM/RF weather modification and mind-control operations. These radar systems have been registering electromagnetic disturbances which are directly connected to seismic activity as well, which may indicate even more malevolent operations using HAARP technology.

QUAKE CITY

One of the more covert of HAARP's seemingly countless agendas is that HAARP transmissions can be used for detecting and monitoring electromagnetic or "plasma" phenomena which are precursors of seismic activity and tectonic movement. Indications are that HAARP transmissions can be (and conceivably ARE BEING) used to activate or TRIGGER exactly these same electromagnetic conditions which can cause tectonic movement. In other words, HAARP potentially has the ability to cause EARTHQUAKES!

Certainly such a capability is equally as disturbing as nearly everything else about HAARP. And judging by how other of the technology's capabilities have been applied, it will also likely be applied in a similarly malevolent manner. I don't really even want to follow that line of thinking too far, but the implications are clear—and very frightening. Think we have "a problem" here? Well, I sure do.

It seems that HAARP signals are being picked up by weather radar systems as referred to above. This has been noted in conjunction with some unusual earthquake activity as well, notably at the China Lake Naval Air Warfare Center in Southern California, where the quakes have been numbering around 100 per day for weeks now and radar images have often shown what seem to be major weather disturbances—yet concurrently the weather satellite shots of the area and local weather conditions reports prove that the skies at these times have been generally calm and clear!

Something similar occurred on Easter Sunday in the Carolinas. It looked from the radar shots as though the area was being pounded by massive tornadic activity, yet the skies were clear and the atmospheric conditions generally calm. The next day, however, guess what—a sizable and unarguably rare earthquake hit this exact region!

Yet one more item on the list of HAARP's covert agendas and applications:

- detection of electromagnetic seismic activity which may precede earthquakes—and triggering of such activity.

It is becoming very apparent that the radar systems are picking up electromagnetic perturbances which not only don't correlate to observed actual weather conditions, but display totally unnatural formations like perfect circles (often concentric), perfectly straight lines, etc. This same phenomenon, often in conjunction with tremendous and historically unheard-of rainstorms, has also been observed in Western Australia, where the concentric electromagnetic energy pulses accompanying the fronts have been so severe as to totally knock out the power grids in the region—exactly what happened in Auckland, New Zealand earlier this year, when the entire heart of the city was without power *FOR MONTHS* after their electrical grid was literally fried by these EM pulse waves.

It bears repeating here that some scientists believe that HAARP, especially at its current extraordinary levels of power, is quite capable of generating such highly advanced, esoteric phenomena as gravity waves. The ability to implement interdimensional/time bending, distortion, shifting, rifting and the like would be along the same lines.

More and more, the emerging picture of HAARP is that of an extremely severe and very disturbing threat to our well-being here on planet Earth—currently perhaps one of the very biggest threats technologically. This really seems to be their Big Gun, capable of being applied in nearly every imaginable and exceptionally undesirable way.

HAARP technology appears well suited in general to enforcing a host of the more oppressive and malicious goals and agendas of the evolving “New World Order”.

The more complete list of primary intended uses of HAARP now reads:

- Enhancement of or interference with communications, as well as development of new types of radio transmissions;
- Manipulation of weather patterns;
- Weapons-related (physical/psychological disablement) and mind control uses;
- Earth-penetrating tomography—an X-ray-like function which can reveal, for example, the existence of underground installations as well as oil or mineral deposits;
- Detection of electromagnetic seismic activity which may precede earthquakes—and triggering of such activity;
- Generation of gravitic waves, interdimensional/time “portals”, and other highly esoteric, relativistic phenomena.
- “Pushing the envelope” in terms of pumping electromagnetic energy into the ionosphere, just to see what happens.

HAARP FUNDAMENTALS

I am reprinting here some general background material on the HAARP project written by Dr. Richard Williams.

“HAARP’s space-generated ELF (extremely low frequency) waves, coming back down to the Earth, can be utilized in many different ways, such as communicating with submarines or creating harmful biological and mental effects upon a specifically targeted population. HAARP can also be utilized in a system of Earth-penetrating tomography, for locating hidden underground bunkers in enemy territory or the buried arms, survival supplies, and valuable coins buried by U.S. patriots and militias.

“The 1/96 *Progressive Magazine* reported that a 1995 article ‘Non-Lethal Technology And Air Power’ in the *Air Command And Staff College’s Air Power Journal* describes how so-called non-lethal psychotropic and electromagnetic weapons will be used against civilians: ‘In the very near future, it will become clear that non-lethal methods have applicability across the entire spectrum of conflict, including crime and terrorism...’.

“‘In this research paper, the authors reveal for the first time the U.S. military is developing high-powered microwave weapons for use against human beings’ (which is one of the hidden goals of the HAARP transmitters). Such ‘microwave weapons are almost uniquely intrusive’ (especially when they are pulsed at ELF frequencies). ‘They do not simply attack a person’s body; they reach all the way into a person’s mind.... They are meant to disorient or upset mental stability.’ It is thus shocking to see the U.S. military now preparing, with the help of the Justice Department, to use such electromagnetic totalitarian zapping devices against American civilians.

“Years before he became House Speaker, Newt Gingrich wrote the Foreword to an official U.S. Air Force book that described how electromagnetic weapons can be used to subjugate U.S. citizens who oppose the policies of the Federal government. The publication, titled *Low-Intensity Conflict And Modern Technology* (Lt. Col. David J. Dean, USAF, Editor), contained a chapter written by Capt. Paul Tyler that deals with electromagnetic, (so-called) non-lethal, and psychotropic weapons. Because of the strong support for using the U.S. military against civilians (as clearly demonstrated by recent anti-terrorist legislation), this Air Force publication (and its relationship to HAARP) is very significant.

“Capt. Tyler stated: ‘The potential applications of artificial electromagnetic fields are wide-ranging and can be used in many military or quasi-military situations.... Some of these potential uses include dealing with terrorist groups’ (as currently defined by the Clinton administration), ‘crowd control, and...antipersonnel techniques in tactical warfare. In all cases, the electromagnetic systems would be used to produce mild to severe physiological disruption or perceptual distortion or disorientation’ (psychotropic

weapons application). ‘In addition, the ability of individuals to function could be degraded to such a point that they would be combat ineffective. Another advantage of electromagnetic systems is that they provide coverage over large areas with a single system’ (disguised reference to projects like HAARP).

“‘...One last area where electromagnetic radiation may prove of some value is enhancing abilities of individuals for anomalous phenomena’, which appears to be a veiled reference to the Federal government’s use of electromagnetic and psychotropic devices to create artificial UFO abductions amongst unwitting civilians. Such government-staged UFO encounters (not to be confused with the many real UFO events, such as the Roswell crash) are now being used as cover for widespread physical and psychological experimentation upon U.S. civilians.

“One internal HAARP document boasts of ‘exciting and challenging...potential to control ionospheric processes’. HAARP’s goal is to ‘perturb’ the ionosphere with powerful blasts of energy to see ‘how it responds to the disturbance’. Scientists envision using it to burn ‘holes’ in the ionosphere and ‘create an artificial lens’ in the sky that could focus large bursts of electromagnetic energy. The Pentagon also wants to know if HAARP could be used to disrupt communications, destroy enemy missiles, or control global weather. Sci-fi freak Newt Gingrich was one of its early supporters.

“Building the HAARP transmitter requires cutting spruce forest and filling wetlands. Its six 3,600-horsepower diesel generators would burn 95 tons of diesel fuel per day, producing over seven tons of air pollution. The project’s environmental-impact statement notes that the site ‘lies within the Copper River Basin, which is one of Alaska’s more important migration corridors’ for birds, which could be fried by flying through HAARP’s 10 MHz beams. Swans, owls, and ducks could also crash into its maze of antennas.

“The HAARP fact sheet states that ‘most of the energy of the high-power beam would be emitted upward, rather than toward the horizon’. But other government documents reveal that ‘80-90% of the experiments would...refract fundamental radio frequency energy Earthward from the ionosphere’.

“Over the past three decades, human electromagnetic exposure has been linked to fatigue, irritability, memory loss, cataracts, leukemia, birth defects, cancer, and changes in brain chemistry. While a government study on the ‘bioeffects’ of HAARP radiation concluded that ‘chronic exposure may not necessarily be harmful’, other government documents warn that such radiation is powerful enough to explode highway flares in passing vehicles a quarter-mile away and disrupt cardiac pacemakers in jet passengers flying overhead.

The Pentagon has already decided that HAARP's radio interference is too intense to allow it to be located near any military facilities!" (—Dr. Richard Williams)


EM WARFARE

It's important to keep in mind, particularly in regard to HAARP's power output ratings, that Dr. Williams wrote this during the very early phases of HAARP and that the power output levels of HAARP transmissions are currently astronomically and exponentially more powerful than the figures cited by Williams.

Residents of the United States, and to some extent residents of other regions of the world, in particular areas of the southern Pacific, Australia, and New Zealand, are at this point being subjected to a literal, all-out war being waged against them by clandestine, unconstitutional, fascistic, terroristic, and literally demonic elements of a vicious and psychotic covert or secret government, as implemented by certain branches of intelligence and military agencies.

One of the more sour ironies in this is that, to a greater extent that many covert projects, HAARP is in fact being funded largely with OUR money. Congress was given a full-on dog-and-pony show by HAARP lobbyists and directors, who implied that it would be mainly used for researching and developing enhanced communications systems, and for Earth penetrating tomography, to see who else might be putting in underground bases—someone like George Bush's old buddy Saddam Hussein, for example. Congress lapped up the BS and forked over the money—our money, that is—and now HAARP operatives are thumbing their noses at Congress and the people, using HAARP transmitters to cause severe weather damage, to implement mind modification/control, as a means of inducing physical/psychological distress and incapacitation, to open interdimensional portals, and to carry out other covert agendas.

Again, it has become clear that HAARP is evolving into an all-purpose, kill-many-birds-with-one-stone (and lots of real birds, too!) command, control, and communication systems technology, for use by the controllers of what's been termed the New World Order, to ensure maximum compliance from the population and maximum technological superiority for the rulers in the reign of the New World Order—beginning NOW.

Hopefully, enough people will wake up and DEMAND that whatever legitimate remnants still exist of our so-called representative government immediately begin to address HAARP's overwhelmingly serious threats to our freedom, physical and mental health, privacy, well-being—threats to the human race as a whole and to the planet we call home! 

HIV & AIDS Date Back To 1930s? A Slick Deception

Editor's note: The following is a timely update from a highly respected and courageous, frequent contributor to this newspaper. Once again Dr. Horowitz penetrates beyond the surface to illustrate a lesson in the slick tactics of disinformation. His books are available from Wisdom Books & Press; please see catalog insert for details.

6/30/00 DR. LEN HOROWITZ

A number of individuals have relayed articles to me, or my staff, regarding recent stories in the media concerning a Los Alamos National Laboratory investigation that is said to have disproved the thesis that HIV/AIDS owes its existence largely to monkey virus-contaminated polio vaccines administered during the 1950s.

Not only does this study by Korba et al., NOT disprove this possibility, but typical of counter-intelligence propaganda campaigns sponsored by the British and American governments, these pronouncements are deceptive and distractive to the greatest and gravest issues at hand.

Uneducated people, for example including detractors to the man-made theory of HIV/AIDS, such as Gary Krasner, president of a New York AIDS group, circulated pseudo-scientific reports, like that of "Science Editor" Nigel Hawkes, entitled "Scientists Trace Origin Of HIV Back To 1930s". This article began:

"THE AIDS virus had reached the human population by 1931, and possibly much earlier, according to a team of British and American scientists.

"They worked out that today's strains of HIV had a common ancestor about 70 years ago. If true, this means that the virus cannot have originated in a polio vaccination programme in Africa in the late 1950s, as a controversial theory claims. By then it was already established in Africa.

"A 'family tree' of HIV was created using the variation between today's strains as a clock to calculate the time it has had to evolve.

"Since genes change at a constant rate, it is possible to work back and estimate when the

main strains split off from a common origin.

"Writing in *Science*, researchers led by Bette Korba, from Los Alamos National Laboratory in New Mexico, worked out that this probably happened between 1915 and 1941. The most likely year was 1931.

"The possibilities are that it was transmitted from apes to human beings near the turn of the century and remained isolated in a small population until that time, or that the virus jumped to humans in about 1930 and started spreading immediately, or some years later.

"In either case, the conclusions argue against the idea championed by Ed Hooper in his book *The River* that polio vaccine grown on cells from chimpanzees was the prime cause of the epidemic. This theory is now being tested by examining samples of the vaccine to see if they contain HIV...."

Analysis:

Notice the first sentence is completely misleading. It states that British and American scientists have determined that "The AIDS virus had reached the human population by 1931." In fact, they found no virus dating back to that period. What they found, at best, was intimated in the second paragraph: "a common ancestor".

This is not news. Many "common ancestors" link HIV to a variety of retroviruses, according to scientific reports. In all of these studies, GENE SEQUENCES, and not entire viral genomes (i.e., not whole viruses) were analyzed and/or compared. HIV ancestors include gene sequences from bovine, mouse, and human leukemia viruses, sheep visna, chicken sarcoma, and many, many other viruses that have been evolving for thousands of years.

So how did Korba et. al., pinpoint 1931 as the year HIV allegedly jumped species? Working backwards in time, they ASSUMED a standard rate of genetic mutation occurred among the strains of HIV.

Herein lies a principal problem directing the implied conclusion that HIV must have jumped species long before polio vaccine administration in the 1950s or 1960s. The natural rate of genetic viral mutation is much slower than under iatrogenic (i.e., man-made) recombination

conditions. In other words, in cell cultures, or in multi-virus infected humans, such viruses can and often do recombine and/or mutate extensively, possibly overnight. That means, working backwards in time as Korba et al. did, ASSUMING a standard rate of genetic mutation, a far earlier date would be falsely projected for the HIV species jump than might have actually occurred due to iatrogenic causes such as contaminated vaccines and/or biological weapons tests.

“Our analyses suggest” but not prove, Korba et al. wrote, “that the HIV-1 M group ancestral sequence occurred decades before the vaccination programmes and that the diverse subtypes were well established by 1957.” This led spin doctors to speculate that the virus went undetected in Africa for 25 to 60 years. Further, the investigators theorized, given this earlier date of HIV sequence evolution, by the time the polio vaccine was administered, at least nine subtypes of HIV had already been established. If the vaccine campaign had induced the pandemic, they theorized, all nine strains would have to have been transferred to humans. Since the virus in chimpanzees is rare, and only a few primate kidneys were used to grow the vaccine, they concluded the polio/AIDS theory “seems implausible”.

The above is a great example of the “Hegelian dialectic” used in standard medical/scientific propaganda. In this counter-intelligence mass mind-control scheme, a false thesis (i.e., HIV was spread by the polio vaccine) is followed by an anti-thesis (i.e., the Korba et al. report) to produce “synthesis”—that is, mass confusion and disorientation.

Simply overlooked is the unique epidemiology of HIV/AIDS. The fact is, this bizarre, complex, immune-suppressive cancer virus and illness struck two unique populations, virtually simultaneously: New York’s gay men and Central African Blacks, during the mid to late 1970s. What best explains the triggering of this unique outbreak, in those populations, at that precise time, is not, by intent, part of the spin doctors’ debate. It was not the polio vaccine, but the hepatitis B vaccine, produced in contaminated chimpanzees and polio vaccine recipients, then administered to these unique populations in 1974 to 1975, that best explains the unique epidemiology and origin of the AIDS pandemic.


Therefore, where is the debate regarding hepatitis B and AIDS? How did Hooper miss this important hepatitis B vaccine link to his principal thesis? How could he have overlooked this author’s definitive text *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* (Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1998). In this “Hegelian dialectic” the complete truth is omitted by deceptive, distractive, propagandist intent.

Later this year, 2000, the scientific peer-reviewed journal *Medical Hypothesis* will

publish a paper entitled “Polio, Hepatitis B, And AIDS: An Integrative Theory On A Possible Vaccine-Induced Pandemic”. This report, by this author, is based largely on the documentation advanced in my text. The report examines what has been grossly omitted from public and scientific debate concerning theories on the man-made origin of AIDS. Critical readers are encouraged to table final judgment until that time.

* * *

Leonard G. Horowitz, D.M.D, M.A., M.P.H., is an investigative journalist who specializes in health science and U.S. Government cover-ups. An internationally known authority in public health and AIDS

education, he is the author of thirteen books, numerous scientific reports, and more than two dozen audio and video tape programs. His best-selling book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* won him the coveted Author of the Year Award from the World Natural Health Organization in 1999, and has prompted at least three third-world nations to reevaluate vaccination politics and their policies. Dr. Horowitz can be reached through Tetrahedron Publishing Group, P.O. Box 2033, Sandpoint, Idaho 83864; phone: 1-888-508-4787, or by e-mailing tetra@tetrahedron.org and more complete information may be obtained by visiting the tetrahedron.org website address. 

Breaking The Grip Of Often Subtle Mind-Control

7/24/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be still for there is much work needed to be accomplished. Allow for the messages to come forth in a natural unfolding.

All is as it should be and ones will recognize Balance and Truth when they see it. Let not the many distractions of “life” detour you from your chosen participation in the mission at hand, for the temptations are indeed great, and many a gifted wayshower has stumbled and fallen for the subtle traps that find quick justification in the mind while the heart cries out to be heard and considered.

Learn to listen to the heart, for it operates outside the range of the ego’s influence. The heart will lead you to true satisfaction, while the head will often lead you toward what the ego perceives as satisfaction.

True, lasting satisfaction is ALWAYS found within; never do you need to go anywhere to find it. Those who seek the external for lasting satisfaction will only find a series of distractions that will eventually lead them around in a circle, not unlike a dog chasing its own tail.

Many are seeking to have prophetic insight through these messages. To you ones I must say, We of the Lighted Realms of Creation are far more interested in helping you to help yourselves. We wish strongly for you to begin to consciously seek and find your own inner

connection to Creator Source. You need NOT go anywhere special to do this, nor do you need any special trinkets or devices to do this.

As a result of such seeking, a diligent student will find the personal prophecy they need. Make not another your “guru” or master. Learn to recognize and understand that the world you live in, and the current conditions on your planet, have come about in large part due to the very fact that the majority of the experiencing beings FOLLOW someone else’s dream rather than their own.

Stop being a follower of another, and learn to create your own self-determined reality of experience. Does this mean you will be going against the “norm”? Yes, for the most part. If you begin to break the grip of the subtle mind-control influence that each is programmed to reinforce one another with, you will find, in most cases, great challenge. People around you, especially close friends and relatives, will likely accuse you of having “lost your mind”. In a very loose translation of the phrase, they will be right. You will be breaking away from the preprogrammed general mind-set and, in essence, you will be losing the mind-set which promotes mediocrity.

Mediocrity is acceptable for the majority who follow the ego’s impulse to find and maintain a comfort zone of social acceptance and status. This “comfort zone” is what you each are programmed to achieve from birth—from your parents, from your public school systems, and from peer pressure to conform to the “American Dream” or the “Ideal Dream”

and so forth.

For those of you who continually ask for Guidance and are expecting to find your personal answers in this quite external source, I say to you: read carefully these words, for they are the KEYS which will enable you to see that the answers to your questions are within you. Seek them out. Meditate upon what is offered herein. Call upon Creator Source for your Guidance. *YOU WILL FIND YOUR WAY!*

To continue in the blissful “dream” state of the status quo will surely keep you in a relatively mellow state of sedated awareness. If you choose to seek greater perceptual understanding and a greater level of conscious connection to Source, your quest will almost unavoidably precipitate a great deal of external pressure, distraction, and even turmoil, AT FIRST. Most of this will come from ones trying to attack you where you are most vulnerable—THE EGO-SELF. The ego does not like to be challenged; it prefers to maintain dominance in determining major life decisions. It is also the most easily manipulated part of your mind, for it is the part of you which gives “life” to your FEARS.

One who is truly without fear is one who has completely tamed the ego part of the mind. Many claim to be without fear, and yet if you would say to them: “Would you go out in public without combing your hair or when wearing a wrinkled or torn shirt?” they would almost always say “No!”

Why not?

Because they *fear* the social repercussions reinforced by what the ego mind-set of the masses determines as acceptable. In other words, it would embarrass them to do so, and they *fear* embarrassment.

The next time you see someone dressed in an odd combination that you would not be “caught dead” wearing, look at them as ones who refuse to accept the general programming of the masses. These ones are often trying to make a bold statement that there are no set rules as to how someone MUST dress, act, or be.

Some of these more original ones are teachers trying to teach their message that you don’t have to conform. Many of these ones are simply following the stronger influence of the more creative teacher, and like the attention they get—even if it is somewhat negative.

Please note that I am NOT saying you should go out and dress in an uncomfortable manner or anything of the sort. I am just illustrating, by way of an example that many of you can relate to, a situation wherein you will likely find yourselves wanting, or even trying, to enforce YOUR ideas upon another when you are confronted with someone you may consider “plainly stands out as a freak”. When you see someone like this, operating outside the

norm, do you whisper behind their back to a friend something like: “Oh my God, look at that!”?

Are you not, at least to your friend, reinforcing the status-quo of what is or is not acceptable?

What is the driving force behind such behavior?

Who decides what is or is not acceptable?

Can you see where this sort of mind-set can easily be applied to other parts of your life besides the external clothing choice?

Do you see that this sort of mental conditioning always starts with something

YOU ARE WHAT YOU BELIEVE YOU ARE!

You can make a difference in your own life and in your world. Look within and realize you have been programmed to believe that you are “ONLY” anything.

You possess the Creative Potential to completely remake the universes and beyond! You are infinite creative beings! YOU ARE CREATOR GOD MANIFEST—AND NO LESS!

completely reasonable—such as health, safety, and well-being—and then is quickly expanded out and adapted to things such as spiritual philosophy?

When one is in agreement with another as to what is a comfortable choice in clothing styles, living arrangements, public behavior and so forth, it is easy to apply a little more pressure and agree upon political issues—which will inevitably lead to a religious discussion (the “religion” of politics if nothing else). Do you see the subtle nature of this “group-think” mentality, which states something to the effect: “As long as everyone else is doing/thinking it, then it must be OK.”?

When do YOU decide FOR YOURSELF what is acceptable for YOU? Your world is full of passionate beings who wish to make a change, but many of these ones feel that they are alone, and therefore they do nothing more than complain and say: “I am only one; what difference can I make?”

YOU ARE WHAT YOU BELIEVE YOU ARE!

You can make a difference in your own life and in your world. Look within and realize you have been programmed to believe that you are “ONLY” anything.

You possess the Creative Potential to completely remake the universes and beyond! You are infinite creative beings! YOU ARE CREATOR GOD MANIFEST—AND NO LESS!

There are many ones (physical and non-physical) within the sphere of influence of your planet who do not wish you to EVER realize this basic truth. These ones usurp your energy by getting you to focus on those things that THEY want you to think upon. These things

are ALWAYS of a physical/material nature. Materialism is what keeps these ones in power. They get you ones into a frenzy over wanting THINGS, so that you can outwardly establish a higher status in society, and thus you make these ones quite wealthy and powerful as you dutifully help them to achieve THEIR dreams and goals.

A simple lifestyle centered upon spiritual growth and true knowledge is not very glamorous from the external viewpoint of an observer. However, it is by far the most rewarding endeavor you ones can focus your time and energy upon. There is no particular monetary cost associated with it. However, the challenges you will face will be quite real, and the rewards for meeting them will garner you great spiritual wealth.


Know that the majority will try, sometimes mightily, to make you conform to the status quo. You will likely be treated, by those who cannot see the value in what you do, as if you were wearing a fluorescent green Mohawk haircut, spiked collar, and studded earring in your nose to a fancy dinner party.

Such are the challenges of the world you chose to come into and experience in! Please know that you are NEVER alone, regardless of your current situation. Any situation can be changed—turned into a great opportunity for growth.

Be persistent in your inner search for spiritual knowledge and you WILL find it. We of the Lighted Realms of Creation are always waiting for the call. We will not enter where we are not welcome, nor will we ever give forth any information that would interfere with your free-will choices. Those games are left to the dark ones who wish to manipulate and control your Creative Potential.

Call upon the Lighted Brotherhood of Creation (We who come in service to Creator God—*The One Light*) for Guidance and Protection. Protection, as referred to here, is generally to neutralize the unseen and quite skilled non-physical energies who wish to gain control or influence over your thinking. Fear not these (usually) unseen ones; however, a healthy respect for them would be wise, else they would surely succeed in their quest to dominate and control you—in a most subtle manner at first, but eventually they will literally walk you around like a puppet. As a result you would find you have allowed a great deal of unnecessary mental and emotional torment to become part of your life.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in the Light of, and in Service to, *The One Light*—Creator God. May your endeavor for TRUE greatness be recognized by you as an inner journey, rather than an external one.

Blessings and Peace to you ALL. Salu. 

How The Sheep Are Led: A “Pretend” Speech On Population Reduction

Editor's note: The following item recently came across the desk of our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt. In an excerpted format, we share the following partly because of its content but moreso because of the wonderful “hypothetical lecture” style through which the author is able to demonstrate some very important lessons concerning how a small group of powerful and aware people are controlling a much larger mass of unaware, sleeping people. (Mark Twain made good use of such a device in several of his most renowned literary classics.) While the following is by no means complete as far as an analysis of the situations touched upon, what you are about to read is nonetheless a good reminder to always look for “the truth beyond the shadows” when considering so many of the seemingly unrelated events unfolding all around us.

7/5/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

(illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com)

HYPOTHETICAL SPEECH GIVEN BEFORE ATTENDEES OF A HYPOTHETICAL GATHERING OF THE ELITE

INTRODUCTION

Today, I'm going to address a topic that many of you are already familiar with—that being population reduction. I'd like to bring everyone up-to-speed on what exactly has transpired over the past century with regard to our population programs and, to some extent, what is in-store for the future. Certainly, I won't go into any detail, as we have only a limited amount of time, but I will attempt here to convey the general ideas.

As members of the elite, we are all well aware of the lessons history has taught us. One event in particular has left its indelible mark upon us, and that event was the French Revolution. As most of you are quite aware, as a result of the French Revolution, many of the elite lost their heads—literally. From that

event we learned just how deadly the masses could be to the ruling class. Afterwards, it was vowed that what took place then would never take place again.

In order to keep such an event as the French Revolution from occurring again in the future, what was called for was population reduction on a grand scale. In many parts of the world, population reduction has been carried out in the form of famines, plagues, and even wars, but these approaches are generally feasible only so long as they can be carried out beyond the purview of Western society.

This consideration of exposure is always uppermost in our minds as we plan population reduction programs. Even the character of a war—be it a civil war, in which we are disposing of people on both sides of a skirmish—or a “police action”, such as that which took place in Iraq or Kosovo—determines the risks of exposure that are involved.

In “police actions” everything must be done to ensure that the policing force never comes into direct contact with the “enemy”, lest they be given a lesson in the politics of depopulation as I am now in the midst of giving here today.

As our ultimate goals require that population reduction take place uniformly around the globe, it was necessary not only to devise a population reduction strategy for third-world nations, but for Western industrialized nations as well. Whereas we could easily get away with famine or a civil war in a country like Ethiopia, population reduction in Europe or America has required a much different sort of strategy. What was called for was a way for us to depopulate the masses in these industrialized nations while they weren't aware of what was going on. That way, we could operate at a leisurely pace without fear of exposure. This would be achieved by significantly decreasing the birthrate of the masses and by significantly increasing their mortality rate.

REDUCING THE UNBORN

How exactly did we effect a decrease in the

birthrate of the masses? This has been accomplished through various means.

First of all, we provided funding for birth-control clinics and we developed new birth-control measures. Much work in this area was pioneered by such notables as Margaret Sanger and Clarence Gamble of Procter and Gamble fame. [applause] Aside from the mainstream birth-control approaches, we have also heavily funded surgical sterilization.

Much funding has gone into abortion clinics and into maintaining the status quo regarding the legality of abortions—the latter requiring much of our effort in limiting advances made on the part of the pro-life movement which has strengthened in recent years.

Funding has also gone into the development of “iatrogenic” procedures applied during abortions which “accidentally” result in permanent sterilization. As all of these approaches require action on an individual basis, and are thus too time intensive, much research has been funded in the development of programs that provide a rise in infertility rates on a more global-wide basis.

The most promising programs to date have been those designed to control the diet and nutrition of the masses—many of which have been in place for decades. We'll talk more about those later.

In addition to these approaches, the masses today don't have time to multiply—they're too busy working to pay their tiny little mortgages on their tiny little houses to have any time left over for new additions to their litters. [laughter] Likewise, their incomes are also limited by various means so that they never quite feel at luxury to multiply.

Credit is wielded effectively as a weapon in order to help keep incomes limited as well. Anything we can do has been done. So much for the unborn undesirables. [applause]

REDUCING THE LIVING

Now about those undesirables who are already living. Their removal from our backyards entailed a bit more work. For starters, we made life almost impossible for various uncared-for segments of the population by promoting unhealthful practices wherever possible.

We introduced new genetically-engineered diseases that target certain segments of the population and limited any social programs that threatened to bring them relief. We've fought hard against any attempts to improve the nation's healthcare system, as any such improvements have typically threatened to benefit the poor.

We've promoted pharmaceutical drugs with numerous unadvertised side-effects. We've promoted the use of alcohol and “hard drugs”.

We've seized control of medical research institutions through use of non-profit

foundations in order to maintain—rather than eliminate—diseases such as cancer and heart disease.

We've suppressed all alternative medicines and the history of their use. We de-emphasized the significance of good nutrition in disease prevention.

We've ensured that new mothers are motivated to feed their newborn infants bottled milk formulas which are depleted of important essential nutrients.

We've effectively removed many important vitamins and other nutrients from staple foods, such as grains, by refining them and then selling the extracted vitamins to health food stores at wildly-inflated prices—effectively placing them beyond the reach of those who need them most—the poor. Foods are often vitamin fortified, but at ridiculously low levels and not with the vitamins that are most desperately needed.

We were actually behind the creation of the vitamin Recommended Daily Allowances, or RDAs, which have resulted in an overall reduction in vitamin levels. Via this reduction in vitamin levels, an overabundance of refined carbohydrates such as sugar, the hydrogenation process, genetic-engineering, and eradication of valuable oil-seed crops such as hemp, we've greatly reduced the effectiveness—if not the availability—of good fats, also known as essential fatty acids.

We've done everything possible to insure that those who are health-conscious are unable to distinguish these good fats from the bad ones, thus causing them to inadvertently eliminate the good fats from their diets. You'll note that there is no portion of the USDA "food pyramid" devoted just to good fats. Consequently, the food pyramid has served as a highly-effective means of encouraging people to minimize good fats in their diets.

Unfortunately, in recent years there has been a resurgence in the use of supplements containing essential fatty acids by the more informed segments of the population, though market pricing and lack of advertising help to keep such supplements out of the hands of the poor, once again. Thus far, the masses overall have not connected the six-fold increase in cancer death rates since the turn of the century to the increased consumption of hydrogenated oils and trans-fatty acids and the decrease in the consumption of essential fatty acids and their necessary pre-cursor vitamins.

One significant reason for this is because pollution is readily seen as a viable cause of cancer. Of course, pollution plays a part in cancer formation, but not in the levels typically present in air, water, or foods. Most persons who acquire cancer have never come into contact with significant levels of carcinogenic or cancer-causing pollution. Usually, only those persons with suppressed immune systems—not helped by poor nutrition—ever develop cancer. Concealing this is but one reason why we need pollution, or

at least the appearance thereof. It is one reason why we hype pollution. I'll address another reason why pollution is necessary to our cause in just a moment.

We did various minor things like promote the frying of foods rather than baking—again, to increase consumption of hydrogenated oils. We reduced nutritional choices in the supermarket based on a person's income so that the poor—a high-priority targeted segment of the population, as you've no doubt noticed—had little choice but to purchase hydrogenated margarine and vegetable oil instead of the much more healthful choices of butter and olive oil, for example.

As a result of our de-emphasizing and reducing access to nutrition in this country, the healthcare industry today is dependent on a host of ailments that would hardly exist otherwise. This dependency of the healthcare industry on the aftermath of our programs effectively allies them to our cause—whether they like it or not. Literally hundreds of ailments are now being treated symptomatically with drugs, that not only don't treat the underlying nutritional deficiency, but whose side-effects in many cases are much worse than the symptoms they were intended to treat! What a terrible shame. [laughter] And those are just the people who can afford medical insurance! [applause]

Steps to control the food supply were taken in other areas as well. Small-time, independent farmers continue to be devastated, and the larger farming concerns have taken increasingly larger market share. We managed to take control of seed banks worldwide so that heirloom seeds, which have served independent farmers for generations, are slowly being phased out of existence. In their place we promote seeds which have been genetically modified to reduce their nutritional value. Ultimately, we hope to force farmers away from the practice of saving seeds for the next year's planting altogether. This will give us ultimate control of food crops.

Likewise, we've devastated each and every small fishing community as well by controlling national fishery resources. Since 75% of the U.S. population lives along the coastlines of either the ocean itself or the Great Lakes, this was seen early-on as a crucial step to attaining our goals.

As no one ever questioned that maintenance of the national fisheries would require an enormous amount of genetics research, we graciously took advantage of this taxpayer-provided opportunity to pursue a long-term decline in the nation's near-shore fisheries. The added benefit here was that much knowledge concerning genetics was acquired over time from studying aquatic species. In addition, much of that knowledge translated to human genetics—as fish, being vertebrates, share much in common with the human species, perhaps moreso with those of the masses. [laughter]

We've even gone so far as to attempt genetic alteration of some species of fish. As species

such as menhaden are usually quite prolific, genetic alterations can be accomplished in a relatively short span of time; however, just as genetically-abnormal organisms often die before reaching maturity, our mistakes—which have appeared to the public in the form of large fish kills along coastal areas—had to be explained away somehow.

To this end we simply employed pollution—our most beloved environmental scapegoat. Our environmentalist friends, as always, have continued to lend us a helping hand in concealing our covert activities by promoting pollution as the culprit behind such activities. Many thanks to them for their full involuntary cooperation. [applause] We have come to rely more and more on such involuntary assistance from the public sector where applicable.

As with genetic alteration of coastal species such as fish, to date we continue to promote the production of red tides to further kill sea grass beds which are used by food fish as nurseries, again aiding the destruction of near-shore fisheries.

In other instances, using similar tactics, we have destroyed shell beds relied on by local fishermen for their livelihood. Fortunately, operatives in the fisheries can merely fain incompetence and the masses are fooled once again. Little do they realize that the elite were instrumental in the founding of the national fisheries service, not to mention the entire conservation movement during the latter half of the nineteenth century. The fools!

To think that we gave them the Darwin Awards so that they could laugh at each other! Pardon me—the irony is just a bit too much.

I have to say that each of them deserves their own copy of this year's award, all framed and official. But, of course, that would cut heavily into our profits! [laughter]

One other thing I'd like to say about our attack on personal independence is that, to a large extent, it has contributed greatly to the movement of populations to the cities over the past century. By making the masses less independent, we have been successful, to a large extent, at corralling them into large metropolitan areas. In more recent years we have taken this a step further by shutting down hospitals and other public services in rural areas, thereby making it more difficult for populations to spread further into these depopulated areas.

One reason this approach has been at all achievable is due to the fact that the masses live in constant fear of cancer and other such diseases which we have successfully made commonplace. The masses are simply in fear of living too far from medical centers, and so they stay put in the cities. Now, if we could only stop cities from constantly expanding outward!

It's worth noting that, in the old country, many of today's diseases were simply unheard of because those persons who lived in the countryside ate their foods fresh and

unprocessed—what is known today as whole foods. Food eaten in this way contains all the vitamins necessary for their proper digestion. I mention this because what our ancestors learned was that such populations could not be significantly reduced so long as they remained independent to this extent.

Anyway, as one might suspect, this need to corral populations into metropolitan areas has been a motivating factor behind the elimination of independent farming as well as other independent livelihoods which promote rural living. Keeping populations concentrated in small, urban areas ultimately makes our goals much easier to attain.

I mentioned earlier the eradication of valuable oil-seed crops, such as hemp. I should point out here the overwhelming significance of hemp in regards to our goals. Though few people in the States realize it, hemp seed is, in many ways, unmatched for its nutritional value. As it turns out, hemp had been used historically as a food source by various populations around the world for centuries, and the plant had attained quite a reputation for enabling populations to actually survive famines—including, unfortunately, those caused by us.

Our drug-crop eradication programs were developed specifically to meet this one particular challenge. One such program that we have undertaken in recent years is the development of fungal agents that can be sprayed on hemp crops to not just destroy them, but to keep such crops from being planted in the same soil in the near future.

As always, efforts in one area have payoffs in many other areas as well. Much of what we've learned from our drug-crop eradication programs applies, in many ways, to traditional food crops as well. If a fungal agent can be engineered to attack a specific drug-crop such as marijuana, it stands to reason that one can also be engineered to target traditional food crops also.

As resulting crop losses over the long term could be blamed on global weather patterns resulting from El Niño, the infamous ozone hole, and other such atmospheric abnormalities, it is rather convenient that we created the National Weather Service, as it is obviously recognized as the authority on the nation's weather. This was accomplished by our creation, in 1969, of the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, or NOAA as it is often referred to.

NOAA was created by recommendation of President Johnson's Stratton Commission, appointed by the President to study the nation's marine problems. What a coincidence! The Bureau of Fisheries—which I mentioned earlier we created prior to the turn of the century—conveniently came under the direction of NOAA, and thus we were able to effectively consolidate our control.

The history of the National Marine Fisheries Service, as it is known today, is particularly

abundant with such instances in which control was effectively consolidated. Indeed, the isolation of our efforts from other, insignificant agencies has necessitated many reorganizations, not just in the marine fisheries, but elsewhere as well. It goes without saying that our creation of the National Weather Service resulted also in the acquisition of much additional technology and support for our worldwide satellite reconnaissance programs.

All this, thanks to the efforts of our people at the Smithsonian, most notably Spencer F. Baird who, in 1871, brought to the attention of Congress the desperate condition of the nation's fisheries! [applause]

Through their dedicated efforts was born the conservation movement, upon which, as I eluded to earlier, we've had quite a tremendous ride. Let me just say that the Bureau of Fisheries was created in response to the perceived threat that marine resources—that is, the nation's fisheries—were in drastic decline. In reality, the men who studied the problem had no way of knowing whether the nation's fisheries, as a whole, were in decline or not, nor did they care. All they did was to make it appear that the fisheries were in decline and Congress took the bait, resulting in passage of the legislation that created the Bureau of Fisheries.

By playing both sides of an issue such as this one, we are able to assume absolute control, and are thus able to bring about a desired result or synthesis in the process. In the end, near-shore fisheries have indeed declined, but not because they were in need of our intervention—but rather, because they received it. [applause]

Now, moving on. The criminal justice system is obviously an integral part of our population reduction strategy. By imprisoning those who commit nonviolent acts, we are able to increase their mortality rate significantly in a number of ways.

We encourage prison overcrowding, which leads to a high rate of deaths—both from infighting and from diseases such as tuberculosis. As mentioned earlier, diet and nutrition play an extremely important role in our population reduction strategy as well. This is convenient because in prisons, as in the armed forces, mental institutions, etc., we are able to enforce dietary standards according to our goals—mostly through economic means.

By imprisoning those who have committed drug-related acts, in addition to effecting an increase in their mortality rate, we are also able to greatly affect the mortality rate of remaining family members. This is so because it is often the breadwinner of the household who is incarcerated. This results in great economic hardship for the spouse and children, and it often leads to imprisonment and health deterioration of other family members later on.

Another advantage of criminalizing non-violent behavior such as drug use is that we are able to increase prison capacity significantly

without removing too many truly dangerous criminals from society, thus enabling those criminals to aid us in further reducing “outside” populations. Mandatory minimum sentencing has helped a great deal to accomplish this.

THE SINK DRAIN MODEL

Though we continue to simultaneously weaken all of the masses at once, we most aggressively target those segments of the population that lie outside of the mainstream. Why? Simply because they are weaker. They've already been abandoned by the mainstream, so there is no one who will come forward to help them—even if their plight were to become known by others.

Fortunately, that rarely happens because we manage to keep the classes pretty much separated. On rare occasions when the classes do mix, their class and cultural differences are usually enough to keep them from transferring highly critical information. That's one reason why we need racism and crime—to keep society segregated into small, weak, isolated pockets.

Other, similar techniques are used to further isolate targeted segments of the population. Church congregations, for example, are often encouraged not to associate with members of society outside their church and, in addition, they are often encouraged to read from only one book—the *Bible*. Many thanks to Bishop Charles Henry Brent and others for helping us to create the ecumenical movement. [applause]

In the end, the targeted segments are effectively isolated, cornered like wild animals by hunters. This approach makes sense for numerous reasons. We have to target someone—it may as well be those segments of the population who cannot currently defend themselves. Secondly, the weaker segments of the population are the ones who don't “contribute”—many of them are no longer employed in our corporations. Most importantly, it takes time to reduce a population's numbers and, therefore, as the populations within the weaker segments are reduced over time, some members of the stronger mainstream will have been weakened enough to replace those who have been “depopulated” in the weaker segments. This effectively makes the poorer areas on a map like the drain at the bottom of a sink. Such areas are where the poverty-stricken masses are consumed.

A large part of what makes this work is that those in the mainstream middle-class—who may suspect in the back of their minds that something is going on—are apathetic, partly because they are too involved in class struggles of their own, not to mention other problems, but also because they simply believe that they aren't the ones being targeted.

Technically, they're correct in that they aren't currently being targeted—but little do the

fools realize that a mere shake of the financial “tree” or a diagnosis of cancer in one-third of their families, for example, is more than adequate for continued depopulation!

In a kind of poetic justice, just as those of the middle class aren’t there to help the poor as they slide ever closer to the drain, neither will anyone be there to help those of the middle class when they themselves later become the poor. That, ladies and gentlemen, is what economics is all about. [applause]

EXPOSÉ INSURANCE

Need we worry that the masses will become wise to our little “game”?

Should we concern ourselves that they might somehow become enlightened and that our hard-won advances will be laid-out to spoil?

Sure we should. What we have undertaken here is far beyond treason by any stretch of the imagination and we should never forget that, no matter from what angle we view reality, one thing is absolutely clear: we of the elite are far outnumbered by the masses—and those in this country unfortunately continue to be armed, albeit with popguns, especially in the state of Texas. [laughter]

Any enlightenment of the masses surely won’t be as a result of their education. Some of you may not realize just how long we’ve been playing our little “game”.

It’s roots can be traced back even before Thomas Malthus wrote his essay on population in 1798, but his writings provided a major impetus to our goals. With the help of many of our “friends in high places” we managed to stake-out our claims to power, everywhere possible, and major accomplishments really began to take place with the advent of a very important tool in 1865.

No, not the Gatling Gun. Rather, the emergence of the tax-exempt charitable foundation, the first being the Peabody Education Fund, formed by George Peabody, founder of the J.P. Morgan banking firm. I know we likely have some Peabody descendents here who ought to feel rather proud. [applause] Anyway, as many here already know, the Peabody Fund later became the Rockefeller Foundation—a tour de force behind our efforts. [applause] Many thanks also to the Rockefeller family!

To continue: various such foundations have been utilized along the way to achieve major goals. For instance, foundations are often used to fund medical research or, more accurately stated, redirect medical research. In one of our most prized sleight-of-hand tricks ever conceived, we learned over time that there exists no better way to enact control over an organization’s “steering wheel” than to simply fund the organization, and that’s exactly what

we’ve done, time and time again—and with great success I might add.

Not to further belittle members of the masses, but they somehow still believe that funding a good cause necessarily means that it’s the good cause that gets funded. [laughter]

I see you get my point; now back to my original one—which is that we’ve taken every conceivable precaution that we could, over time, to help guarantee that we not get caught red-handed, so to speak.

Population reduction is a rather serious business. One cannot set out to do what we have done without immense care and planning. Of utmost concern, early on, was that control be taken of the education process so that, ultimately, members of the masses would be incapable of acquiring the tools needed to piece together history, in particular.

Only the most prestigious private schools and universities would be allowed to teach their students to think for themselves. All others would only be allowed to hand out the officially accepted truth for purposes of rote memorization. A denial here, an accidental fire destroying public records there, a whole lot of propaganda—and before long, history, as it actually occurred, was soon to be replaced by what we like to refer to in our inner circles as history as we SAY it occurred.

So, how was history so effectively rewritten? By organizing! The American Historical Association, for example, was founded in 1884 by members from our group, such as Andrew Dickson White and Moses Coit

Tyler.

Historical associations and societies were created for no other reason than to centralize control. Such control was easily exerted over member organizations through the use of certification procedures and the like. In most cases, such societies didn’t already exist, and therefore, no effort at all was necessary in taking control. An association was simply created from scratch, and control over it was assumed from the very start. Being the first on the scene does have it’s advantages.

It’s important to understand that general history wasn’t all that we were interested in rewriting. To effectively increase the mortality rate of the masses, we had to control pretty much all aspects of healthcare and medical research as well, and therefore it became necessary also to rewrite medical history to some extent. The same can be said for other particular kinds of history, but I won’t delve into those areas at this time. I will say that, for reasons which in some cases will be obvious, this same approach taken to commandeer history was also taken to do the same with regard to various disciplines and services—such as legal, psychology, agriculture, religion, education, medical, public health, to name but a few.

I don’t have to tell you how effective and amazing the transformation has been in helping to keep things under wraps. As a result of our efforts at rewriting history, acceptance of anything other than the version of history as we say it occurred is virtually impossible today as

SPECTRUM STAFF ON THE AIR

NEWSPAPER

ON THE AIR™

Hosts Gary Trexler, PhD and Jan Blum



Independence Radio International

Monday, July 24, 2000

**Today's Special Guest: Rick and Gail Cortright
From *The SPECTRUM* Newspaper**

**“The Newspaper that is shaking
the alternative news world!”**

You may obtain an audio tape
by calling 219-356-2611
or visit their website and listen on the net:
<http://independenceradio.org/n000724.htm>

we now have a monopoly on “the truth”.

Whereas the truth used to be the truth, and nothing but the truth, today the truth is what we say it is because those who make up the masses have an innate need to belong and an accompanying fear of being different. To each of them, truth is no longer defined solely according to what is reality, but also by what is considered acceptable to their peers. Anyone attempting to paint history as it actually occurred will pay dearly in peer rejection.

We make use of other techniques as well to keep things under wraps. By our promoting absurd theories in the media that have absolutely no basis in fact, the overall result is that all theories—including those that are viable and actually based on fact—tend to be rejected by society as well. In effect, we group the good or valid theory with the bad or invalid theory, and society conveniently disposes of both for us, never quite realizing that they’ve just thrown the baby out with the bath water! [laughter]

Clearly the tools of psychology have served us quite well.

THAT DREADFUL NEW MEDIA

Let’s hope that the tools of psychology continue to serve us well because, as many of you know, we are now in the midst of one of our greatest challenges ever—controlling the flow of information on that dreadful new media, the Internet. As I just mentioned, one way we have sought to address this challenge is by stigmatizing anyone who even so much as whispers the word “conspiracy” in earshot of others. In addition, we’ve promoted the view that information on the Internet is unregulated and, therefore, not at all believable—which of course is true—but only for some of the information, not all of it.

We’ve promoted the Internet as unwholesome to children. We’ve even played our trump card—terrorism—claiming that terrorists learn the tricks of their trade by what they read on the Internet. To effect real change, however, we need to do more than merely change mindsets; we must change laws.

We hope to set a precedent soon by passage of a bill in Congress that will make it a felony for website owners to link to other websites that contain illicit material. A bill was considered that would simply make it illegal to provide such material on one’s website, but we concluded that the effect would not be the same as our making it illegal also to merely link to such a site, as the latter approach accomplishes what the former cannot. It results in a level of nervousness—ok, call it terror—that prevents a lot of website owners from even considering such a link to a site that may, at some point in the future, contain this sort of material.

U.S. POLITICS ONE-PARTY SHORT OF A DEMOCRACY

Next, I’d like to talk about politics. I surely won’t touch on much here that most of you aren’t already aware of, but some points here ought to be made nonetheless. Politics continues to be an effectively utilized tool by us as the masses continue to believe that voting can actually make a difference. [laughter]

Today, politics effectively serves no other purpose than to give the perception that the masses maintain some control. Any actual control had by the masses exists only at the state and local levels, and then only in rare instances. What we have here in this country, at least at the federal level, is effectively a one-party system. As we already have our goals mapped-out a decade in advance, the entire façade of politics is really no more than a big chess game in which we control both sides of the board, and in the process of maintaining the appearance that the masses have control, we have our goals superimposed on those that are of interest to the public.

Though our moves have been planned well in advance, like the Weather Service, we sometimes don’t know for sure where the “storm” will hit until it actually does. [laughter] No offense to our folks in the Weather Service; they haven’t yet made good on their promises with all their new toys yet, but I’m sure that they will eventually. [laughter]

TYING INTO THE NEW WORLD ORDER

What I’ve addressed thus far is population reduction and, to a limited degree, how it was brought about, but I’ve only touched on population reduction programs from the viewpoint of a western industrialized country such as the United States. As most of you know, similar measures are being carried out worldwide, as they need to be in order for our ultimate goals to be achieved. These measures, to a large extent, have only been made possible as a result of the initial formation of what is known—even by members of the masses—as the New World Order, the phrase coined by ex-President, George Bush. [applause]

What exactly is this New World Order? What did President Bush mean by this phrase?

To keep within our agenda, I will adopt a somewhat simplistic definition of what is meant by New World Order. The New World Order could best be described as simply being the collusion between

the world’s governing elite against the masses—period. Why is this called a New World Order? It is called this because such collusion, in effect, means the dissolution of national boundaries and their replacement by logical boundaries of power that effectively separate we, the elite, from them, the masses.

In reality, sovereign nation-states are defined by their national borders—everyone within the boundaries of a state sharing common goals and ideologies and, I might add, loyalty to the state. Traditionally, such nation-states have gone to war either over territorial disputes or when their nationalistic goals or ideologies clashed.

Ultimately, under an openly-established New World Order, wars will be fought only for the control and containment of the masses. Until the transformation into this New World Order is complete, existing national boundaries—though meaningless in terms of sovereignty in many cases—will continue to exist on maps, in textbooks, and historical accounts, only to help maintain the illusion for the masses that nothing has changed—so as not to wake the sleeping giant.

Indeed, lending credence to their mistaken beliefs, wars will still be fought and brave members of the masses will continue to die in great Malthusian battles over these very national borders that, in a very real sense, exist only in their minds. [applause]

Such wars, fought over national boundaries, not only help us to maintain our façade while reducing populations, but like so many other tricks we’ve employed, they allow us to fund our global war-machine as well.

Another example of this is the war on “drugs” which has also been moderately successful at helping us to achieve this particular goal. As should be obvious, a two-state world, controlled by the less populous of the two states, is in need of a great deal of military might.

Honestly, I continue to be amazed that the masses of the industrialized nations of the world could be fooled to the vast extent that they have been. [applause]

To their credit, we have made things rather confusing for them. Imagine the look on the faces of Americans were they to realize that we, the elite, built up Nazi Germany prior to World War II! Priceless, absolutely priceless!

Thank you all! [Applause] 

Advertise In The Next *SPECTRUM*
Contact *The SPECTRUM*

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department

PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes**Single Issue Rate**

1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747

How many issues your ad will run _____

* Discount (if applicable) _____

** Design fee _____

Total _____

Classified Ad Rates**Single Issue Rate**

1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
---------------	------------------------------	----------

How many issues your ad will run _____

* Discount (if applicable) _____

Number of Lines _____

Total _____

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

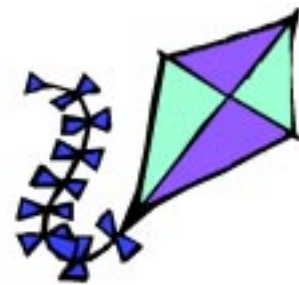
** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers.



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.



SUMMER

2000

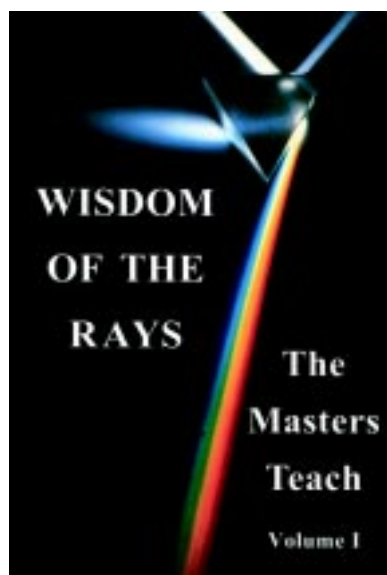
Catalog



Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



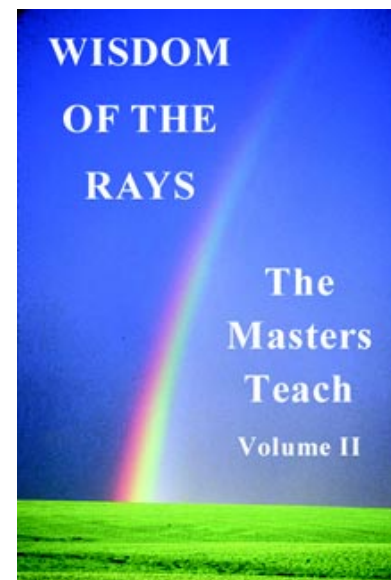
“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
400 pages + 4 color photos
\$15.00 + S&H

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

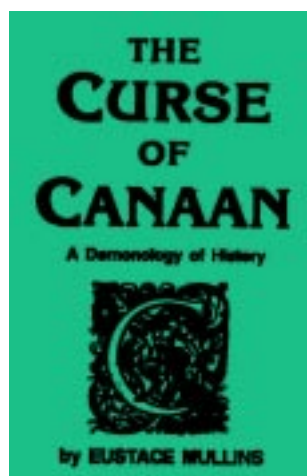


Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
500 pages
\$20.00 + S&H

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

~ NOW AVAILABLE ~

Classic Research Works by Eustace Mullins



THE CURSE OF CANAAN ***A Demonology of History***

“After forty years of patient study of the crises which face humanity, I arrived at a very simple conclusion—*all conspiracies are Satanic!*”

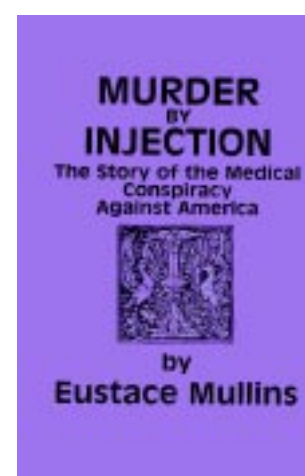
The “Will of Canaan” which has been the guiding rule of The Conspiracy for three thousand years is explained in explicit detail. Some topics covered are: The War Against Shem; The Transgression of Cain; Secular Humanism; American Revolution; The World Wars; French Revolution.

242 pages \$15.00

MURDER BY INJECTION ***The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America***

Eustace Mullins unveils the Conspiracy to deny you low-cost alternative health-care and how federal agents commit acts of “Criminal Syndicalism” to protect the profits of the “Drug Trust”. The world’s 18 largest drug firms are listed. Some of the topics covered are: Profits of Cancer, AIDS, Contamination of the Food Supply, Death and Vaccination, The Rockefeller Syndicate.

361 pages \$15.00



THE WORLD ORDER ***Our Secret Rulers***

Eustace Mullins shares his discovery of the hidden manipulators of the World Order who have maintained their power by a very simple technique—a disguise which enables them to carry on their Satanic work without being identified and prosecuted. The topics covered are: The “New” World Order; The Rothschilds; Soviet Russia; Franklin Delano Roosevelt; The Business of America; The CIA; The Bechtel Complex; The Foundations; The Rule of the Order.

297 pages \$15.00

THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE

After years of research, Eustace Mullins discovered that the men whom he exposed and named in 1952 as the shadowy figures behind the Federal Reserve System were themselves shadows, the American fronts for the unknown figures who became known as the “London Connection”. The original stockholders of the Federal Reserve Banks have been located and their parent companies traced to the London Connection. His research is substantiated by citations and documentation from many sources.

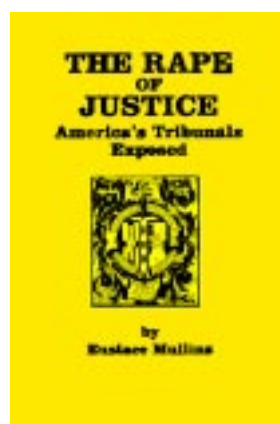
201 pages \$15.00



RAPE OF JUSTICE ***America's Tribunals Exposed***

This book reveals the “Secret Code” which judges and lawyers use to deny you your unalienable and civil rights protected by the *Constitution*. Some of the topics covered are: Legal Anarchy; The Origin of Law; A Plague of Lawyers; Judge Not; The Supreme Court; The Department of Justice; The Court as Arena; Freedom of Speech, Anyone?; Taxation Without Hope; The Taxing Power; Mullins on Equity; Our Legal Future.

535 pages \$18.00



Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions....

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

J.T. REVELATOR

The book that dares to ask the ultimate question. Many prophets over the last two millennia, each with their own perspective, have tried to warn humanity about the "future" catastrophic "end-time events" in the hopes of altering them. That time is now upon us.

WHY THE END? is a distillation of prophecies and messages spanning the last 2,000 years, sorted by topic for you, the awakening human. Unlike other books that dwell on past history or vague fragments of events, **WHY THE END?** gets to the point, chronicling the diverse range of prophecies and offering the facts and clues from scientific disciplines.

You may have pondered on some of these questions:

Why is time "speeding up"?

Why are animals exhibiting strange behaviors, some dying inexplicably?

Why is the weather fluctuating and getting more severe?

Are you feeling "on edge" as if something profound is about to happen soon?

Is there a limit to humanity's abuse of the planet?

When does the "New Age" begin?

WHY THE END? intends to answer these questions and more in a no-frills, uncompromising manner. Some of these projections are quite harsh and could be interpreted as "doom and gloom", depending on your perspective. But if you have an appetite for what is really on the horizon, then **WHY THE END?** is the book for you.

The bottom line is that the Purification of the Earth is underway, and will continue to escalate. **WHY THE END?** will prepare you mentally for the events, while those less informed will become incapacitated by fear as they witness the end of life as we know it. In reality, it is the cleansing of the old to make way for the new "Golden Age". It then becomes your choice as to how you will view and interpret and experience these events.

350 pages \$29.95 + S&H

The Untold History Of America

by Ray Bilger



This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business-as-usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House, and throughout our entire Judicial System.

Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.

The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger's ongoing research are compiled into the book: *The Untold History Of America, Vol. I.*

242 pages \$10 + S&H

"Liberty And Justice For All"

Host: Dennis Grover

Publishing The Truth

Guests: Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright

LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program, with host Dennis Grover.

This very special episode features guests Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright from *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. This discussion focuses on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic is a discussion of the many challenges encountered when attempting to publish the truthful kind of information such as that offered in *The SPECTRUM*.

1 Hour Video Tape \$12
(shipping is included with this item)

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Indigo Children

The New Kids Have Arrived

by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober

(Featured interview in the March 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

The “Indigo Child” is a boy or girl who displays a new and unusual set of psychological attributes, revealing a pattern of behavior generally undocumented before. This pattern has singularly unique factors that call for parents and teachers to change their treatment and upbringing of these kids to assist them in achieving balance and harmony in their lives, and to help them avoid frustration.

In this groundbreaking book, international authors and lecturers Lee Carroll and Jan Tober answer many of the often-puzzling questions surrounding Indigo Children, such as:

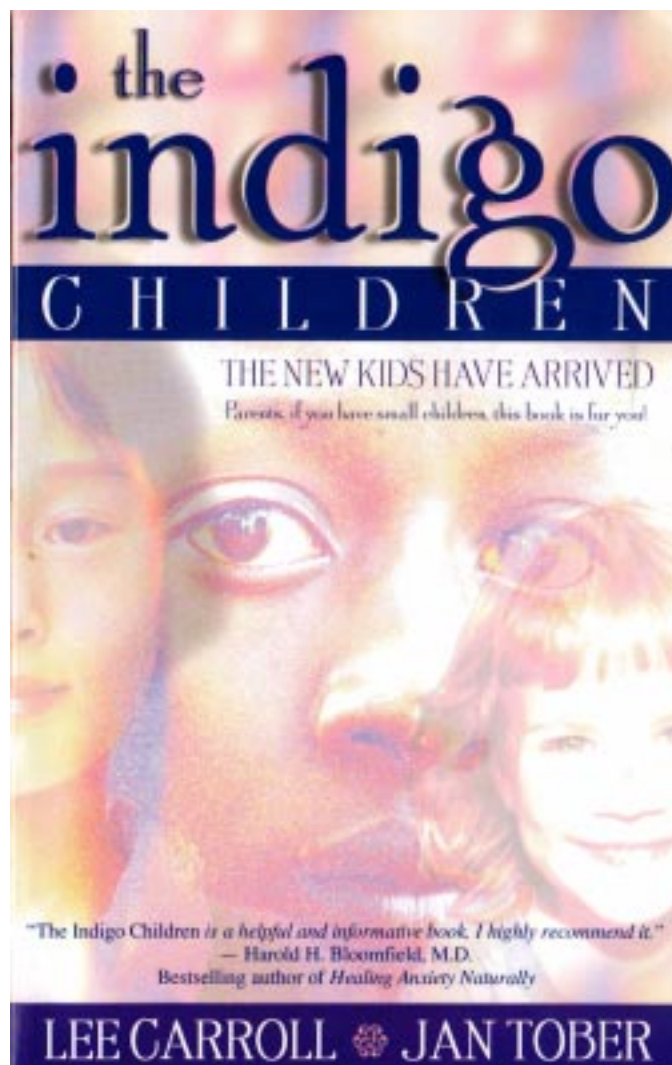
- Can we really be seeing human evolution in kids today?
- Are these kids smarter than we were at their age?
- How come a lot of our children today seem to be “system busters”?
- Why are so many of our brightest kids being diagnosed with Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD)?
- Are there proven, working alternatives to Ritalin?

Throughout this work, Carroll and Tober bring together some very fine minds (doctors, educators, psychologists, and more) who shed light on the Indigo Child phenomenon. These children are truly special, representing a great percentage of all the kids being born today on a worldwide basis. They come in “knowing” who they are—so they must be recognized, celebrated for their exceptional qualities, and guided with love and care.

This book is a must for the parents of unusually bright and active children!

Please visit the Indigo Child website at www.indigochild.com

249 pages \$13.95 + S&H



The WORST - CASE SCENARIO Survival Handbook

By Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht

The indispensable, compact guide for surviving life's sudden turns for the worse. Survival experts provide illustrated, step-by-step instructions on what you need to know FAST for handling situations which include the following:

TEMPORARILY OUT OF STOCK

- ➔ How to Fend off a Shark
- ➔ How to Take a Punch
- ➔ How to Deliver a Baby in a Taxicab
- ➔ How to Survive a Poisonous Snake Attack
- ➔ How to Jump from a Moving Car
- ➔ How to Identify a Bomb
- ➔ How to Escape from Killer Bees
- ➔ How to Survive If Your Parachute Fails to Open

...and dozens of other dire situations.

176 page, soft cover \$12 + S&H

Colloidal Silver Handbook



Why You Need It How To Make It

A reprint from the February 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper

44-page booklet

\$6.50 (US), \$7 (CAN), \$8 (FOREIGN)
(shipping included)

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

PROZAC: PANACEA OR PANDORA?

Ann Blake Tracy, Ph.D.

(Featured interview in the July 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

This text contains critical life-saving information to educate patients, their physicians, families, and friends. Read about medical studies which demonstrate that:

- depression is determined biologically by elevated cortisol hormone in the blood, yet one single 30mg dose of Prozac clearly *doubles* cortisol levels (one of the fight or flight hormones). This should prove to be a perfect formula for producing rage, panic, and *severe* rebound depression.
- when the SSRIs (Prozac, Paxil, Zoloft, Lovan, Luvox) *raise* 5HT serotonin, they *lower* 5HIAA serotonin—the serotonin researchers originally hoped to *increase*.
- Prozac *multiplies many other medications by “10-fold or greater”* which greatly increases the danger of life-threatening toxic drug reactions and toxic drug interactions.
- SSRIs may initially increase concentration and energy through increased production of adrenalin hormones, but according to patients this method results in the same *long-term effects associated with steroid or amphetamine use—memory impairment, poor concentration, mental disability, etc.*
- disruption of serotonin alters perceptions; reality and dreams seem one in the same, and a hypersuggestible state is created—logical reasons for *large numbers of Prozac patients consistently reporting false memories of abuse.*
- when the SSRIs lower the critical 5HIAA serotonin, *compulsions can be induced* for sex, spending, shoplifting, sweets, diet soda, alcohol, tobacco, and other substances.
- *patients often report after-effects of withdrawal, severe rebound depression, memory loss, impaired concentration, sleep disorders, panic attacks, and chronic fatigue.*

TURNING THE '90s UPSIDE DOWN

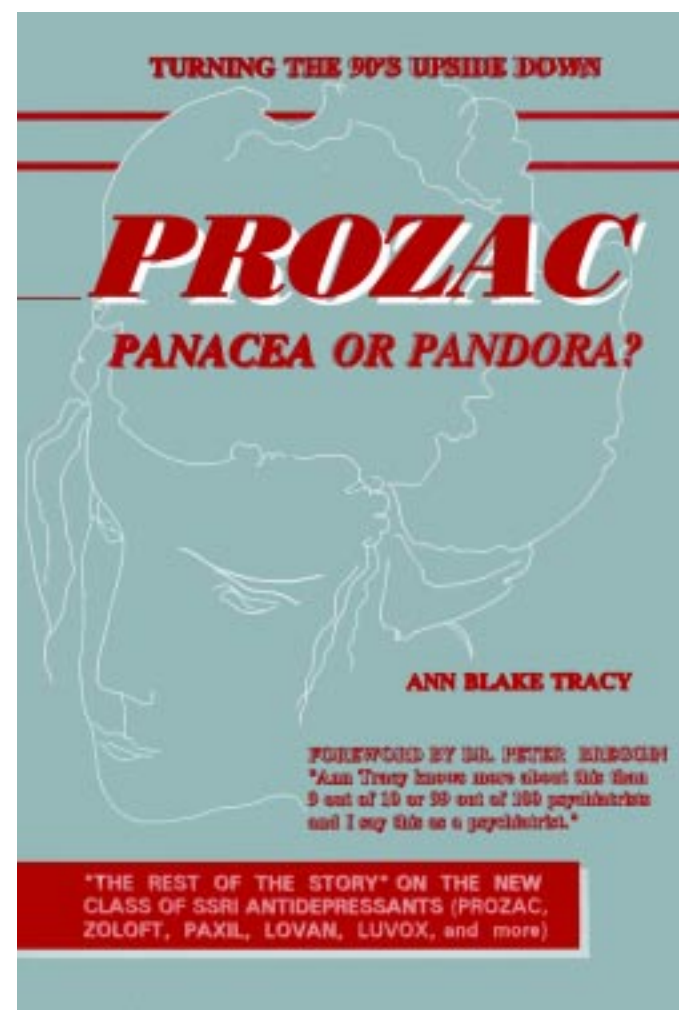
In 1956 Eli Lilly patented LSD, and in 1987 they gave us Prozac. Has Lilly turned the '90s upside down for us to relive the '60s with their latest miracle drug, Prozac? LSD, the most notorious of the psychedelic drugs, was first marketed by Sandoz in Europe with the suggestion that it be used to chemically induce insanity in “normal subjects” with the hope of discovering *how* mental illness is produced. Yet in December 1955, two months before Lilly obtained their patent on LSD here in America, *TIME* magazine featured the drug, declaring that LSD “*may actually help psychiatrists clear-up mental illness*”. It was also promoted as a *cure for alcoholism* and as an “*aid in facilitating psychoanalysis*”. Now, a generation later, many of these same marketing claims are being made for Prozac that were once made for LSD. Just how similar in action are these two drugs? How much evidence is there that those who feel they cannot live without Prozac are addicted or dependent upon it? As our latest panacea, it is being prescribed for everything from headaches and flu, to acne and home sickness. Yet, *according to FDA spokespersons, there have been more adverse reaction reports on Prozac than any other medical product.* We are being media blitzed to believe these new mind-altering chemicals have a large margin of safety, but will time prove otherwise or has it already? Considering the widespread use of these products, we have no time to lose in learning the answer.

424 pages \$19.95

Help! I can't get off my antidepressants!

\$9.95 — Audio Tape (1 1/2 hours)

(Shipping is included with this item, if you buy the Prozac book. Otherwise shipping is \$4.)



(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

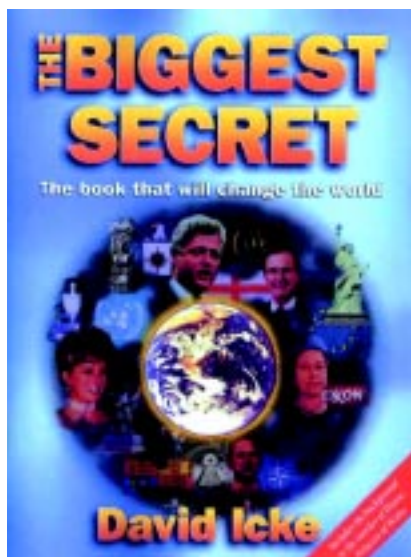
Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

presents **David Icke**

The Biggest Secret

by **David Icke**

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The blockbuster of all blockbusters! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions, and documents suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background

to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

517 pages w/index \$24.95 + S&H

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

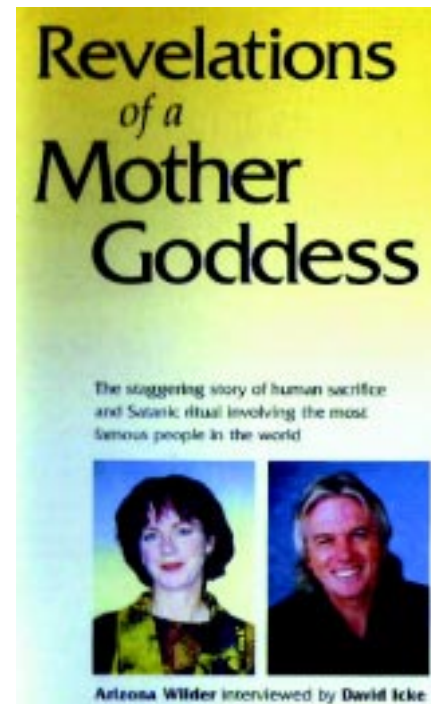
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps. When he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother, and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families, and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and consider their relevance to your daily life.



2 Hour Video Tape \$24.95 + S&H

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II

(Featured interview in the October 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.)

David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of traveling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words". —David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

2 Tape Set 3 1/2 hours each \$49.95 + S&H



(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form

P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: [Wisdom Books & Press](#)

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}		
EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}		
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15		
MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15		
THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15		
THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15		
THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18		
DAVID ICKE			
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}	
	"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Denis Grover		
	"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 (shipping included)	
	"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 (shipping included)	

	Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS			
PRE-ORDER VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps	\$40 (approx.)		
PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}		
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours "HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" (Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)	\$9 ^{.95}		
The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. (Shipping is included.)	United States	\$6 ^{.50}	
	Canada	\$7	
	Foreign	\$8	
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		

~Shipping Rates~

United States
(Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$1.50 for ea. add'l book

Canada
(Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$1.50 each for ea. add'l book

International
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total

Shipping

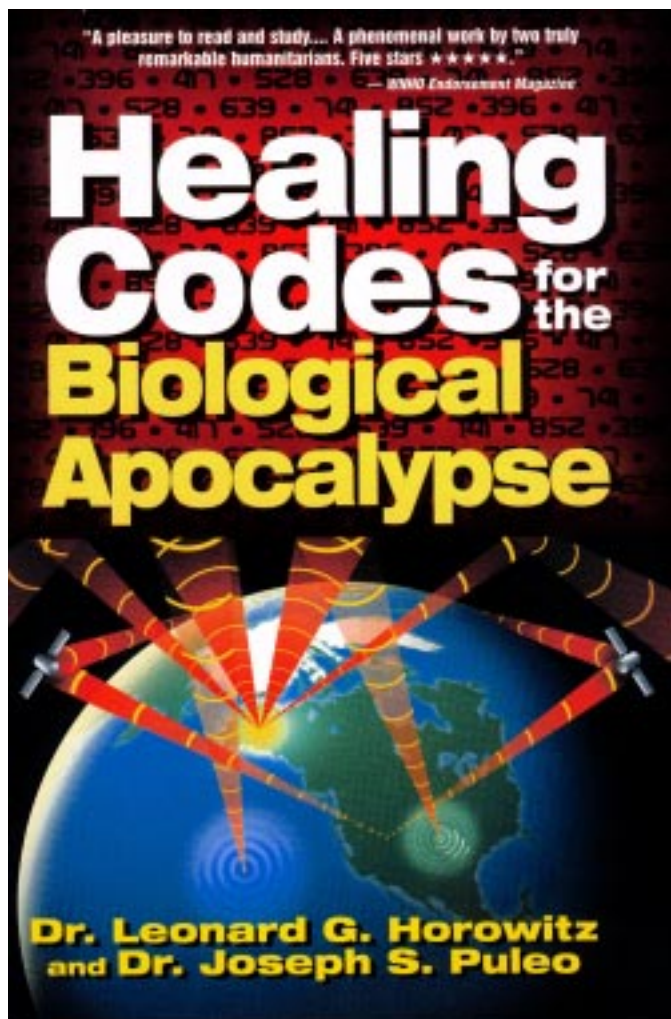
TAX
(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)

Total

(Please add the required shipping)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

~ NEW RELEASES ~



Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse

One half of the world's current population should soon be dead according to authoritative projections. Will you, your family, and friends be among the survivors or the deceased?

Dr. Len Horowitz and Dr. Joseph S. Puleo investigate 2000 years of religious and political persecution and the latest technologies being used to enslave, coerce, and even kill billions of unsuspecting people.

This work returns the most precious spiritual knowledge, power, and "healing codes" to humanity. It offers new hope for the loving masses to survive the worldwide plagues, famines, and weather changes that are now at hand. In perfect time for these cataclysmic events, *Healing Codes* presents an urgent, monumental, and inspired work that will be hailed for generations to come.

Book Price [537 pages w/index]: \$26.95 + S&H

Audio Price [4 hours]: \$29.95 + S&H

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)

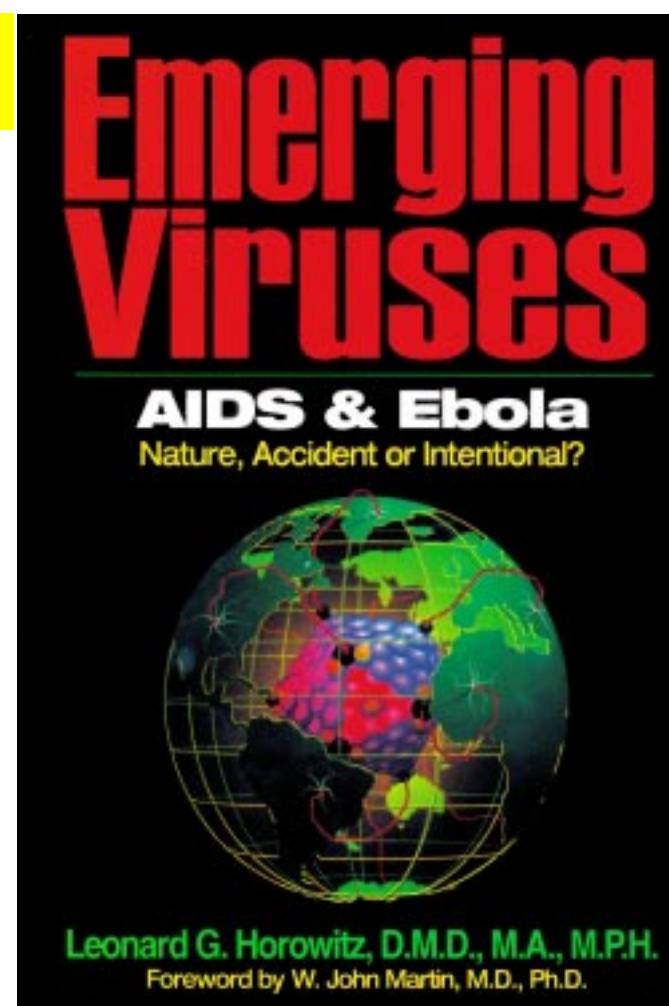
Emerging Viruses - AIDS & Ebola

This is the first in-depth exploration into the origins of HIV and Ebola. Claims that these "emerging viruses" naturally evolved and then jumped species from ape to man seem grossly unfounded in light of the compelling evidence assembled in this extraordinary text. Alternatively, the possibility that these bizarre germs were laboratory creations, accidentally or intentionally transmitted via tainted hepatitis and smallpox vaccines in the U.S. and Africa—as numerous authorities have alleged—is investigated herein. This book reviews the numerous viral vaccine studies conducted simultaneously in New York City and Central West Africa by a narrow network of virologists working for major military-medical contractors under the auspices of the National Cancer Institute (NCI) and the World Health Organization (WHO). Included is Dr. Robert Gallo, the notorious discoverer of the AIDS virus. The text presents bizarre and horrifying facts about the biological weapons race of the 1960s and early 1970s when these researchers developed countless immune-system-ravaging viruses, and experimented with an assortment of antidote vaccines allegedly for "defense" and cancer prevention.

Book Price [594 pages w/index]: \$29.95 + S&H

Audio Price [3 hours] : \$19.95 + S&H

(Please see page 7 for ordering information.)





The SPECTRUM

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 4

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

SEPTEMBER 5, 2000

“Dr. Jekyll” Or “Mr. Hyde”

Which Is FEMA?

Bizarre Wildfires Expose Sinister Agenda

8/30/00 **RICK MARTIN**

*You don't need a weatherman to know
which way the wind blows. — Bob Dylan*

IN THIS ISSUE:

The SPECTRUM “University”, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

**The VATICAN ASSASSINS Book Is Scheduled To
Ship By The End Of September! p.3**

Support Our Advertisers, p.15

Violinio St. Germain:
Remaining Flexible In These Times
Of Great Change, p.46

Fishy CIA Link To
Malathion Spraying For West Nile Virus
(Among Other Shenanigans), p.48

Killer Music: Mind Control's Subtle Drug, p.54

With No Obligation To Educate,
Schools Turn To Thought Control
(It's Worse Than You Thought), p.58

Hatonn: How To Make This Cleansing Cycle
Work For You, p.62

Robert Ghost Wolf
Beyond The Veil: Visions For A New World, p.64

Praise From Our Readers, p.67

Wisdom Books & Press Order Form, p.68

You start to pull on a thread and you never really know just where it might lead. This started out to be a simple, straightforward research investigation. Then some closets were examined and a whole lot of skeletons fell out. And that was only for starters! But let me start at the beginning and not get ahead of my story.

The journey you are about to take will lead you to many unforeseen and unforgettable places. You will probably ask yourself—more than once—if this is even real. This story will lay forth a woven tapestry of such intricate design that you will marvel at the clever constructs of the “Shadow Government”. There's an old saying that applies to what they've accomplished: “Do it right under their noses.”

The Federal Emergency Management Agency, FEMA, has been tarred and feathered by many conspiracy theorists—and rightly so. Its highly questionable financial origins are outside the control of Congress, and there is a vast sea of bizarre history behind the scenes of this seemingly service-oriented, quasi-government agency.

Before delving into an astonishing examination of the current events concerning the devastating wildfires raging in many of our western states (yes, they are connected), which will be presented much later in this necessarily lengthy presentation, let's first begin a strange journey through the history of an agency which has evolved through many aliases on the way to finally being known as FEMA.

(Please see “Dr. Jekyll” or “Mr. Hyde” Which Is FEMA? p.16)

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The SPECTRUM "University"

Whenever someone asks me to explain the purpose of this newspaper, I usually say: "Think of it as a series of 'course notes' for a college-level curriculum that our universities do not dare teach." Once that idea has sunk-in, I then add the point I've made here before, that we are an equal opportunity offender.

The subject of TRUE Education is near and dear to me—and, of course, to all associated with The SPECTRUM, both on the producing side of the equation as well as on the reading side. Our "family" holds a deep appreciation for the fundamental role that Education plays, which is central to so many other avenues of human creative expression and interaction.

One particular article we are sharing with you in this month's newspaper seems to have stirred-up a kind of renewed reflection on, or mental revisiting of, this subject of Education. Maybe that's because the article touches upon just how far what we call Education today—at all levels—has deteriorated from what we imagine it SHOULD be. Today, moreso than ever before, Mark Twain's caution on this subject bears repeating: "Never let your schooling interfere with your education."

In early 1988, an explosive article I wrote on the then-current problems in Higher Education was published (by a courageous magazine editor) and started to make the rounds and ruffle quite a few guilty feathers in the pompous academic stratospheres wherein I was incarcerated at the time. Indignant sputterings cackled from the so-accused. Such nervous guilt was partly the result of exactly what I had "spilled the beans" about, and partly the result of the strong background and "pedigree" upon which I was drawing as PERSONAL experience—close familiarity with the most prestigious and so-called premier academic institutions on the planet.

Never mind that the predictions I made at the time have all come true, and Education—at ALL levels—is in an even more disgusting state of decline now than it was, over a dozen years ago, when the writing on the walls seemed all too clear to me on the inside. From the prevailing (if unspoken) point of view, I had failed my lengthy elitist mind-control conditioning; I had not "caught on" to the "value" of going along with the program.

From the point of view of many, many others, what I wrote was "right on" and needed to be said. Of course, only a few of the praisers who had to live and work in academia would state so publicly because, you know, their circumstances, some of them feebly argued, required they maintain a "professional detachment" from such controversial matters. (In other words, money and position are powerful silencers, even if the conscience still stirs in the quiet of the night.)

Within a few years of the circulation of my article on the subject, longer and more involved studies began to see the light of day, bearing similar bad news. One of the most

memorable books had the great title THE CLOSING OF THE AMERICAN MIND: How Higher Education Has Failed Democracy And Impoverished The Souls Of Today's Students by longtime social thought Professor Allan Bloom of the University of Chicago.

While none of these well-meaning dissertations really address the secret core of the problem (including the article in this issue of The SPECTRUM), they DO paint rather vivid pictures of the many lamentable EFFECTS of "whatever" is fundamentally the cause of this mess.

Longtime students of the Larger Picture know that the New World Order's purposeful dumbing-down of society is the missing "whatever" driving this Education collapse from deep behind the scenes. But the general public's mind-control programming to scoff at anything even smelling of "conspiracy" keeps most curious researchers from digging deep enough and opening their eyes wide enough to embrace that Larger Picture.

We try to always keep that Larger Picture in mind with each monthly issue of these "course notes" called The SPECTRUM. We feel, through so doing, that we are contributing something to TRUE Education—as it should be, not what it has largely become.

Could you just imagine a university that simply told The Truth? What a novel idea.

How about a course on the REAL history of America? Or a physics program which dealt with the underlying concepts of free energy? And while we're on a roll with that one, maybe we could even have an electrical engineering department which didn't look the other way or say "Who?!" when the great Nikola Tesla's name was mentioned, while falling all over Edison as if he invented the world.

Picture a course on honest banking and finance—including an historical examination of how the banksters (banking gangsters) had once hoodwinked the world's populations. (Notice I use past tense, meaning we've finally awakened and nullified the Fed and IMF stranglehold.) That course would also do much toward helping students see how money, honestly and intelligently utilized, is simply another form of energy exchange.

Oops. Does that mean the finance course ought to be in the physics department, under thermodynamics? What about music used for levitating objects? Does that belong under physics, too? But when the music is used for healing, does that belong in the medical school or the biology department or where?

Looks like our Native American brothers and sisters were right, after all, when they said, so long ago, mostly to deaf ears at that time, that "all is connected to all" in the Sacred Circle of Infinity.

Anyway, until such an awesome dream can become an educational reality, read (and please Support) The SPECTRUM "university"!

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of The SPECTRUM contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of The SPECTRUM staff or management. The

SPECTRUM will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote The SPECTRUM in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given,

including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to The SPECTRUM 30 days before you move. Send change to: The SPECTRUM, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The News Desk

9/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT
(alo@tminet.com)

CHINA PUTS 700,000 TROOPS ON ALERT IN SUDAN

From the <www.newsmax.com>
INTERNET website for 8/27/00: [quoting]

In a stunning revelation, London's *Sunday Telegraph* is reporting in today's editions that China has as many as 700,000 troops in the Sudan and is preparing to enter that country's civil war.

According to the British paper, for the past three years China has been bringing Chinese nationals into the Sudan by cargo jets and boats.

Ostensibly, the Chinese were to serve as guards at oil fields and facilities controlled by the China National Petroleum Corporation.

The introduction of Chinese troops comes in the wake of the military success of the Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA) headed by Col. Johnny Garang.

Garang's forces, largely Christian, have been battling Sudan's Islamic regime which controls the country's oil region in the Upper Nile.

SPLA troops are reported to be just 10 miles from these oil fields.

The Islamic regime has made an emergency request that China crush the SPLA forces and end the country's 17-year-old civil war.

Oil production began in Sudan just last year, and since then arms have been flowing in from Libya, Qatar, and China.

The *Telegraph* cites an internal document from the Sudanese military indicating that "as many as 700,000 Chinese security personnel were available for action".

Baroness Caroline Cox, the leading human rights activist for Christians in Sudan, criticized Western governments for their complacency and complicity.

She said: "If, with foreign help, the NIF regime crushes all opposition, we will have entrenched in the heart of Africa a militant Islamist regime aimed at spreading terrorism throughout the continent. It's unbelievably serious for the future of democracy in Africa and could happen in the next few weeks."

British companies, and Canada's Talisman Energy, have joined the Chinese to help develop its oil production facilities and pipelines.

Human rights activists have criticized Western governments for backing the militant Islamic regime in Khartoum, one that has killed civilians to clear areas for oil production.

Christian groups have also publicized the

regime's use of slavery.

China's involvement in the ongoing civil war may prove to be the most unusual twist, and may represent the largest movement of one army into another country that went completely undetected by other nations.

A Western aid worker in southern Sudan told the *Telegraph*: "Everyone knows what is going on. We've all seen the Chinese being brought in and can only pray about what's going to happen next."

The use of Chinese "workers" as a military force may raise serious concerns about the growing number of Chinese illegals detected in Central America and the Caribbean.

Chinese influence in Panama, which controls the Panama Canal, has already raised serious warning from military experts, including Adm. Thomas Moorer, former chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

Read Christopher Ruddy's special report (at the *www.newsmax.com* Internet website) on **China's new air and sea base just 60 miles from Florida in the Bahamas.**

[End quoting]

There is no doubt about the power that China has to influence the world scene. For a comprehensive look at the current Chinese "chess pieces" moving into key positions on the world playing board, go back and re-read the

article **Red Tide: The Chinese Communist Targeting Of America** in the December 1999 issue of this newspaper. That the Chinese are actually now in position to control the Panama Canal ought to be enough of an alert to the thinking person that China has BIG plans.

Meanwhile, to get a flavor for other pieces moving around on this very dangerous and high-stakes chess board, consider the following, titled:

THREAT OF WAR ?

The following is a timely and thoughtful communication from longtime supporter, gifted writer and researcher, and diligent news contributor to this newspaper, Calvin Burgin (wrldline@texas.net), dated 8/29/00: [quoting]

Al, as we have seen in several recent reports from overseas media, there is evidence that the sinking of the Russian sub Kursk was an act of war, not an accident. The Russian media reported another sub near the Kursk, which then fled the area. That would account for the fact that Russia did not immediately launch an intensive rescue effort—probably because they already knew there was no use and they had other factors to worry about. We probably came very close to all-out war with Russia.

I have sent you other articles and I am sure you have been seeing that there is a concentrated effort to get a war going in the Middle East or with Russia. The Russians, along with China and India, have been trying

— Wisdom Books & Press Order Department Update —

**THE VATICAN ASSASSINS BOOK IS SCHEDULED TO
SHIP BY THE END OF SEPTEMBER!**

It will be spiral bound and 700+ pages, costing approximately \$40 + s/h

**We are accepting pre-orders.
Reserve your copy today!**

Also available.....

**Eric Jon Phelps, distinguished author of *Vatican Assassins*
appeared on "Liberty And Justice For All" hosted by Dennis Grover on
August 2. This excellent interview on video tape is now available for
\$12.00 including shipping and handling from:**

**Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581
(877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695
credit card orders welcome**

to prevent the war. India is now under a devastating weather phenomenon (weather warfare?). And the news is telling of 700,000 Chinese troops moving into Sudan.

Why would 700,000 Chinese troops move into Sudan, of all places? Some are reporting that the Chinese are interested in the Sudanese oil fields. All the media I have seen so far have missed the point—or are suppressing it—that Sudan is next door to Saudi Arabia and within striking distance of Israel.

Several reports have stated that President Clinton has stated that he intends to have a war if necessary in order to stay in office. An acquaintance of mine, who is in FEMA, stated that they have been training for what to do during riots that would occur if the presidential elections were called off.

There is just so much going on. I am trying to get three computers working that keep going down (I wonder why?) with very strange problems such as files just disappearing or

changing, etc. My brother brought his computer to me, to help fix it, and while I was working on it, the window in his car blew out.

I wish I could write more and document the material I come across, but I simply do not have time at the moment. I just wanted to confirm to you—as I am sure you and *The SPECTRUM* staff already know—that we are in very dangerous times.

May the Light surround you always!
Love to all of you at *The SPECTRUM*.
Calvin

SHERIFF HAS RIGHT TO KEEP FEDS OUT

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 8/7/00: [quoting]

TRUE SOVEREIGNTY

A U.S. District Court has found that “Wyoming is a sovereign state and the duly

elected sheriff of a county is the highest law enforcement official within a county and has law enforcement powers exceeding that of any other state or federal official.” (case No. 2:96-cv-099-J) Big horn County Sheriff Dave Mattis, at a press conference, added: “If a sheriff doesn’t want the feds in his county, he has the constitutional power and right to keep them out or ask them to leave or retain them in custody.” He made further remarks about federal agents of IRS, EPA, BATF, and FBI unlawfully depriving citizens of their privacy, liberty and property. Say “good-bye” to outlaw Executive Orders from the White House the instant you elect a sheriff who knows his and your rights. [End quoting]

Now, if we can only convince our local sheriffs to do what they are lawfully entrusted to do—and that is to protect we-the-people. We can if enough of us insist that they do so!

“KNOW YOUR CUSTOMER” PRYING EYES, ROUND TWO

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 8/19/00, by Dr. James Hirsén, <http://www.newsmax.com/commentmax/articles/Dr._James_Hirsén.shtml>: [quoting]

A little more than one year ago, there was an attempt in Congress to turn bank executives into dutiful informants.

It seems that government officials want precious information about our individual, personal patterns of finance. In fact, they want it so badly that despite an initially resounding defeat of some incredibly meddlesome regulations, they are trying for a second time.

The original proposal was heralded as the “Know Your Customer” rules. But Americans who cherish liberty weren’t about to be hoodwinked, particularly when it came to the invasion of their financial profiles. A coalition of 300,000 ordinary people from all parts of the political spectrum banded together to preserve a vital component of the *Constitution*, and they succeeded in stopping the measure cold.

Challengers celebrated its failure to pass, not only because an illicit and intrusive mechanism had been halted, but moreso because a sinister effort was terminated through bold expression of citizen action.

The victory celebration, though, may have been premature. Know Your Customer is paying a visit once again, but this time it is sporting a new look.

H.R. 3886, an anti-money-laundering bill entitled International Counter-Money Laundering and Foreign Anticorruption Act of 2000, is its most recent attempt at disguise. Although the champion of liberty, Rep. Ron Paul of Texas, tried valiantly to attach some pro-privacy amendments to the bill, he has of yet been unsuccessful.

The bill’s title and content are designed to convince the public that the presumed target is

Books Available From Calvin Burgin

Fire From The Sky—The Battle of the Harvest Moon. True story of the Space Shuttle, airline crashes, etc. October, 1994. 256 pages, with index. **\$25.00**

The Hoax of Judeo-Christianity. Is the Bible really the word of God? The beginning of the search. April, 1996. 304 pages. **\$10.00**

Banks, Banksters and Money. Political history of gold, currency, and national slavery. November, 1997. 165 pages, with index. **\$15.00**

Heptameron—Volume I. Uncensored history of our origins and overlords. January, 1998. 180 pages, with index. **\$18.00**

Akhenaton: History’s Greatest Secret Comes To Light. A search for the real original monotheist. This document is included in *Heptameron II (Untangling the Web)*, so if you have *Heptameron II* you do not need this document. December, 1998. 70 pages, with index. **\$10.00**

Heptameron—Volume II (also called Untangling the Web). Documenting the hidden history of the Hebrews, the British and Americans, and Europe. Includes *Akhenaton, History’s Greatest Secret Comes to Light* as an appendix. June, 1999. 280 pages, with index. **\$20.00**

Herman Hoeh’s Compendium, Volumes 1 and 2. Herman Hoeh was my minister back in the late 1950s and later. He began a search for the truth about history, using the resources of a college of which he was a head, and I spent many thousands of hours with him and his people trying to figure out what was the truth. He published a revised history of the nations, based on what he and his team learned, from the viewpoint of the Bible being true but suppressed history. However, as he grew in understanding, he began to learn things that did not set well with the church. The church suppressed his findings, and he shut up and retired. I later used his material as a foundation from which to begin a larger search for the “Big Picture”. If you want the *Compendium*, Volume I is 345 pages and Volume II is 280 pages, both indexed with bibliography. They are **\$25.00 each.**

**Calvin Burgin
404 Gate Tree Lane
Austin, TX 78745**

Check or Money Order only

the international banking community. But, if passed, discretion and power to expand regulations so that they encompass all banking transactions will be granted to the Secretary of the Treasury, and no further approval from Congress will be needed.

It appears as though this legislative maneuver will be portrayed, at least initially, as a basic method of dealing with international transactions. That way the average person on the street will remain unconcerned and, most likely, uninvolved.

Supporters of the initiative could get the legislation passed first and save the task of expanding it for a later date. **Essentially, the Know Your Customer regulations that irate citizens had previously opposed could silently slip into law through a cleverly designed trap door.**

One would ordinarily be surprised that our representatives would try to pass the same kind of legislation after the chilly reception they received from their constituents the first time around. Perhaps they believe that it would be more difficult for advocates of individual liberty to rally the same degree of support, since attachment of an international label provides such a tidy distraction.

But Americans must prove these misguided legislators wrong if the notion of privacy is to be sustained. Limited government is based upon unalienable rights that emanate from a Divine source. Government is charged with securing those rights. The rights of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, as stated in the *Declaration Of Independence*, and the rights of life, liberty, and property, as enumerated in the *Constitution*, can only flourish when government is restrained.

Underlying our foundational structure is a simple yet exquisite maxim born of a hands-off philosophy: Whenever possible, leave the citizen alone.

Traditionally, our body of law has viewed personal financial information as an area of privacy requiring even greater protection. Those who believe that government should have more depth and scope of authority have demonstrated an intense persistence in pursuit of their goals. The public would be well served to reassemble the coalition that defeated the original Know Your Customer operation. Our representatives need to know, whether hidden by dark brush or shrouded away in a high-rise office building, America hates a snoop.

For Dr. Hirsén's biography, see: <www.newsmax.com/bios>. [End quoting]

I'm sure most of our readers suspected that the crooks in high places would figure a way to go after this financial snooping goal again. As the author suggested above, it would be wise and efficient to resurrect the same grassroots machinery that defeated the original measure to stomp-out this version too. Let your

representatives know how you feel about such shenanigans.

URGENT HEALTH ARTICLES

Below are several important health articles. The information given—if applied—will take comparatively little effort to help protect your life and could pay very big financial dividends, also. Some of the news has been offered before in this newspaper, but new information is being constantly found to add to what was previously shared.

SOYA ALERT OVER CANCER AND BRAIN-DAMAGE LINK

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 8/13/00, by Antony Barnett, public affairs editor, *The Observer*, <<http://www.observer.co.uk/international/story/0,6903,353660,00.html>>: [quoting]

A health warning was sounded last night over the dangers of eating soya after two senior American government scientists revealed that chemicals in the product could increase the risk of breast cancer in women, brain damage in men, and abnormalities in infants.

The disclosure, which sent shockwaves through the multi-billion-dollar food industry, came after the scientists decided to break ranks with colleagues in the US Food and Drug Administration and oppose its decision last year to approve a health claim that soya reduced the risk of heart disease. They wrote an internal protest letter warning of 28 studies revealing toxic effects of soya.

In an interview with *The Observer*, one of the scientists, Daniel Doerge, an expert on soya, said: "We have very real worries that this health claim will be used by the industry as an endorsement of much wider health benefits of soya beyond the heart. Research has shown a clear link between soya and the potential for adverse effects in humans."

BSE and other health scares related to meat have led to rocketing sales of soya-related products in Britain. But it is not just vegetarian foods such as tofu that use soya. It is a key ingredient in products from meat sausages and fish fingers to salad creams and breakfast cereals.

The concerns of Doerge and fellow FDA researcher Daniel Sheehan focus on chemicals in soya known as isoflavones which have effects similar to the female hormone estrogen.

While these chemicals may help to prevent a range of conditions including high cholesterol, they also lead to health problems in animals including altering sexual development of fetuses and causing thyroid disorders. Although soya is thought to protect against breast cancer, some studies show that chemicals in soya may increase the chances of breast cancer which uses estrogen-type hormones for

growth.

Their letter to the FDA, seen by *The Observer*, states: "There is abundant evidence that some of the isoflavones found in soy demonstrate toxicity in estrogen-sensitive tissues and in the thyroid. Additionally, the adverse effects in humans occur in several tissues.

"During pregnancy in humans, isoflavones per se could be a risk factor for abnormal brain and reproductive tract development."

This will frighten mothers who increasingly use soya milk for babies. Doerge said: "They are exposing their children to chemicals which we know have adverse effects in animals. It's like doing a large uncontrolled and unmonitored experiment on infants."

The soya industry insists that most research shows the health benefits of soya outweigh risks and that adverse effects seen in animals do not apply to humans.

Richard Barnes, European director of the US Soy Bean Association, said: "Millions of people around the world have been eating soya for years and have shown no signs of abnormalities or disorders." [End quoting]

And what else might you expect Mr. Barnes to say?

CAN SOY MAKE YOU SICK?

From *THE HONOLULU ADVERTISER*, 11/26/99: [quoting]

Q: I have read recently that studies have found a link between soy products and dementia. I thought tofu and other soy products were good for me. What's going on?

A: JM, you're right to be concerned. Many vegetarians rely on soy products, and a finding like the one you've described is cause for more research.

The study you're referring to was reported in the *Honolulu Advertiser* on Nov. 26, 1999. Dr. Lon White of the Pacific Health Research Institute studied 3,734 Japanese-American men in the Honolulu Heart Study. He found that Asian-American men were more likely to suffer cognitive loss or Alzheimer's disease during middle age (45 and older) if they ate tofu more than twice a week. The more tofu consumed, the lower the score on a standard cognitive test for determining dementia. In addition, in 300 autopsies, brain weight was conversely linked to tofu consumption. An independent association reached a similar finding when dementia was observed among the wives of these men.

Understand that this is only *one* study, and the work has yet to be published in a scientific journal. Much more research needs to be done before we can come to any definitive conclusions.

White theorizes that the phyto (plant) estrogens in tofu may be interfering with the brain's ability to use human estrogen.

Typically, human estrogen attaches and binds to brain cells. Estrogen has long been thought to improve brain function, a finding that has been supported in studies of women on hormone-replacement therapy. White's theory suggests that the phytoestrogens are clogging the brain's receptor sites, blocking human estrogen from attaching.

However, another possible reason for this association is the high content of aluminum found in soybeans. Aluminum is the only known controllable cause of Alzheimer's disease. Soybeans acquire aluminum and other metals from the soils they are grown in. In the soybean, these metals are attached to other substances, such as phytate, to make unabsorbable complexes. However, the heating and processing of soybeans to make tofu may free up the aluminum so that it can be readily absorbed.

My advice is to go easy on the soy products and use them only as condiments—for many reasons, not just because of this study. For one thing, tofu is 54% fat and low in dietary fiber. In the process of making tofu, the fiber is removed. Also, the high phytoestrogen content of soy products interferes with the actions of hormones in the body, including thyroid hormones, estrogen, and testosterone. There is also some concern that such products may be involved in disorders like infertility, goiter, and hypothyroidism. Again, there's a lot of cause here for more research.

In the meantime, there are many soy alternatives. For example, try rice milk instead of soy milk; there are even milks made out of cashews and almonds. You could also skip using milk altogether and substitute fruit juices on many occasions (even on your cereal). When you're shopping, look for vegetarian products (like veggie burgers) that are high in grains, not soy. And there's a product on the market called Seitan (wheat gluten), which is a soy substitute you could try in small doses.

Keep your eye out for more research on this topic. I'll be sure to report any findings in future issues.

Soy milk substitutes:

Nut milk and rice milk are a couple of good milk substitutes, especially since you can save some money by making them yourself. Following are the recipes we use at our house. Keep in mind that they will spoil just as milk does, so be sure to keep them refrigerated.

(servings: 1 quart; preparation time: 5 minutes; cooking time: none.)

Nut Milk

Ingredients:

4 cups water

3/4 cup raw cashews or blanched almonds

Place water in blender jar, add nuts, and blend at high speed (about 60 seconds).

Hint: For a smoother milk, this may be strained before pouring into the jar for

refrigeration.

Rice Milk

Ingredients:

4 cups water

1 cup brown rice

1 tsp. vanilla (optional)

Place all ingredients in blender jar and process until smooth. Shake before using.

Hints: This is a sweet-tasting milk, especially when the vanilla is used. May be used in almost any recipe calling for milk. For a smoother milk, let set for 30 minutes; then, without shaking, pour the milk into another container, leaving the sediment behind. This sediment may be added to soups or stews as a thickener, if desired. [End quoting]

A few months ago I put in this newspaper a long article about the severe health problems caused by **ALL SOY PRODUCTS**. And also remember that they are using soya as filler in a lot of other processed foods, and it may not always be in the labeling. The promoters of possibly dangerous products very often change the name of a product when too many people find out the dangers and sales are hurt.

Moreover, these milk substitutes may help you avoid milk itself—if even a small part of the shocking information coming out about cow's milk is correct, especially concerning what nasty things are being found in “good old” cow's milk! We will have more to report on that subject at a later time.

ASPARTAME CRISIS POSED TO WORLD ENVIRONMENTAL CONFERENCE

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, by Betty Martini, 8/17/00: [quoting]

I have spent several days lecturing at the World Environmental Conference on Aspartame—marketed as “NutraSweet”, “Equal”, and “Spoonful”.

In the keynote address by the EPA, they announced that there was an epidemic of multiple sclerosis and systemic lupus, and they did not understand what toxin was causing this

to be rampant across the United States. I explained I was there to lecture on exactly that subject. [I bet that was a very embarrassing moment for the EPA speaker.]

When the temperature of Aspartame exceeds 86 degrees F, the wood alcohol in Aspartame converts to formaldehyde and then to formic acid, which in turn causes metabolic acidosis. (Formic acid is the poison found in the sting of fire ants.) The methanol toxicity

mimics multiple sclerosis; thus, people were being diagnosed with having multiple sclerosis in error. The multiple sclerosis is not a death sentence, where methanol toxicity is.

In the case of systemic lupus, we are finding it has become almost as rampant as multiple sclerosis, especially for Diet Coke and Diet Pepsi drinkers. Also, with methanol toxicity, the victims usually drink three to four 12-ounce cans of them per day, some even more. In the cases of systemic lupus, which is triggered by Aspartame, the victim usually does not know that the Aspartame is the culprit. The victim continues its use, aggravating the lupus to such a degree that sometimes it becomes life threatening.

When we get people off the Aspartame, those with systemic lupus usually become asymptomatic. Unfortunately, we cannot reverse this disease. On the other hand, in the case of those diagnosed with Multiple Sclerosis, (when, in reality, the disease is methanol toxicity), most of the symptoms disappear. We have seen cases where their vision has returned and even their hearing has returned.

This also applies to cases of tinnitus. During a lecture, I said: “If you are using Aspartame (NutraSweet, Equal, Spoonful, etc.) and you suffer from fibromyalgia symptoms, spasms, shooting pains, numbness in your legs, cramps, vertigo, dizziness, headaches, tinnitus, joint pain, depression, anxiety attacks, slurred speech, blurred vision, or memory loss, you probably have Aspartame Disease!”

People were jumping up during the lecture saying: “I’ve got this. Is it reversible?” It is rampant. Some of the speakers at my lecture even were suffering from these symptoms. In one lecture, attended by the Ambassador of Uganda, he told us that their sugar industry is adding Aspartame! He continued by saying that the son of one of the industry leaders could no longer walk, due in part to product usage! We have a very serious problem. Even a stranger came up to Dr. Espisto (one of my speakers) and myself and said: “Could you tell me why so many people seem to be coming down with MS?”

During a visit to a hospice, a nurse said that

The Idaho Observer

If you and all of your friends knew what was really going on we could do something about it

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

**PO Box 1353, Rathdrum, Idaho 83858
or call: (208) 255-2307.**

\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.

**email: observer@dm.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer**

six of her friends, who were heavy Diet Coke drinkers, had all been diagnosed with MS. This is beyond coincidence.

Here is the problem:

There were Congressional Hearings when Aspartame was originally included as a sweetener in 100 different products. Since this initial hearing, there have been two subsequent hearings, but to no avail. Nothing has been done.

The drug and chemical lobbies have very deep pockets. Now there are over 5,000 products containing this chemical, and the PATENT HAS EXPIRED!

At the time of this first hearing, people were going blind. The methanol in the Aspartame converts to formaldehyde in the retina of the eye. Formaldehyde is grouped in the same class of drugs as cyanide and arsenic—DEADLY POISONS! Unfortunately, it just takes longer to quietly kill, but it is killing people and causing all kinds of neurological problems.

Aspartame changes the brain's chemistry. It is the reason for severe seizures. This drug changes the dopamine level in the brain. Imagine what this drug does to patients suffering from Parkinson's Disease. This drug also causes birth defects. There is absolutely no reason to take this product. It is NOT A DIET PRODUCT! The *Congressional Record* said: "It makes you crave carbohydrates and will make you FAT." Dr. Roberts stated that, when he got patients off Aspartame, their average weight loss was 19 pounds per person.

The formaldehyde stores in the fat cells, particularly in the hips and thighs. Aspartame is especially deadly for diabetics. All physicians know what wood alcohol will do to a diabetic. We find that physicians believe that they have patients with retinopathy, when in fact, it is caused by the Aspartame. The Aspartame keeps the blood-sugar level out of control, causing many patients to go into a coma. Unfortunately, many have died.

People were telling us, at the Conference of the American College of Physicians, that they had relatives who switched from Saccharin to an Aspartame product and how that relative had eventually gone into a coma.

Their physicians could not get the blood-sugar levels under control.

Thus, the patients suffered acute memory loss, and eventually coma and death. Memory loss is due to the fact that aspartic acid and phenylalanine are neurotoxic without the other amino acids found in protein. Thus it goes past the blood-brain barrier and deteriorates the neurons of the brain. Dr. Russell Blaylock, neurosurgeon, said: "The ingredients stimulate the neurons of the brain to death, causing brain damage of varying degrees. Dr. Blaylock has written a book entitled *EXCITOTOXINS: The Taste That Kills* (Health Press 1-800-643-2665). Dr. H. J. Roberts, diabetic specialist

and world expert on Aspartame poisoning, has also written a book entitled *Defense Against Alzheimer's Disease* (1-800-814-9800). Dr. Roberts tells how Aspartame poisoning is escalating Alzheimer's Disease, and indeed it is. As the hospice nurse told me, women are being admitted at 30 years of age with Alzheimer's Disease. Dr. Blaylock and Dr. Roberts will be writing a position paper with some case histories and will post it on the Internet.

According to the Conference of the American College of Physicians: "We are talking about a plague of neurological diseases caused by this deadly poison." Dr. Roberts realized what was happening when Aspartame was first marketed. He said: "My diabetic patients presented memory loss, confusion, and severe vision loss." At the Conference of the American College of Physicians, doctors admitted that they did not know all this.

They had wondered why seizures were rampant. (The phenylalanine in Aspartame breaks down the seizure threshold and depletes serotonin, which causes manic depression, panic attacks, rage, and violence.) Just before the Conference, I received a fax from Norway, asking for a possible antidote for this poison because they are experiencing so many problems in their country. This "poison" is now available in 90+ countries worldwide!

Fortunately, we had speakers and ambassadors at the Conference from different nations who have pledged their help. We ask that you help too. Print this article out and warn everyone you know. Take anything that contains Aspartame back to the store. Take the "NO ASPARTAME TEST" and send us your case history. I assure you that Monsanto, the creator of Aspartame, knows how deadly it is.

They fund the American Medical Association, American Dietetic Association Congress, and the Conference of the American College of Physicians. The *New York Times*, November 15, 1996, ran an article on how the American Dietetic Association takes money from the food industry to endorse their products. Therefore, they cannot criticize any additives or tell about their link to Monsanto.

How bad is this? We told a mother who had a child on NutraSweet to get off the product. The child was having Grand Mal seizures every day. The mother called her physician, who called the ADA, who told the doctor not to take the child off the NutraSweet. We are still trying to convince the mother that the Aspartame is causing the seizures. Every time we get someone off of Aspartame, the seizures stop. If the baby dies, you know whose fault it is, and what we are up against.

There are 92 documented symptoms of Aspartame, from coma to death. The majority of them are all neurological, because the Aspartame destroys the nervous system. Aspartame Disease is partially the cause to what is behind some of the mystery of the

Desert Storm health problems. The burning tongue and other problems discussed in over 60 cases can be directly related to the consumption of Aspartame products.

Several thousand pallets of diet drinks were shipped to the Desert Storm troops. (Remember heat can liberate the methanol from the Aspartame at 86 degrees F.) Diet drinks sat in the 120-degree F Arabian Sun for weeks at a time on pallets. The servicemen and women drank them all day long. All of their symptoms are identical to Aspartame poisoning. Dr. Roberts says consuming Aspartame at the time of conception can cause birth defects."

According to Dr. Louis Elsas, Pediatrician and Professor of Genetics at Emory University, in his testimony before Congress, the phenylalanine concentrates in the placenta, causing mental retardation. (In the original lab tests, animals developed brain tumors; phenylalanine breaks down into DXP, a brain tumor agent.) When Dr. Espisto was lecturing on Aspartame, one physician in the audience, a neurosurgeon, said: "When they remove brain tumors, they have found high levels of Aspartame in them."

Stevia, a sweet food, NOT AN ADDITIVE, which helps in the metabolism of sugar, which would be ideal for diabetics, has now been approved as a dietary supplement by the FDA. For years, the FDA had outlawed this sweet food because of their loyalty to Monsanto. If it says "SUGAR FREE" on the label—DO NOT EVEN THINK ABOUT IT.

Senator Howard Metzenbaum wrote a bill that would have warned all infants, pregnant mothers, and children of the dangers of Aspartame. The bill would have also instituted independent studies on the problems existing in the population (seizures, changes in brain chemistry, changes in neurological and behavioral symptoms). It was killed by the powerful drug and chemical lobbies, letting loose the hounds of disease and death on an unsuspecting public.

Since the Conference of the American College of Physicians, we hope to have the help of several world leaders.

Again, please help us, too. There are a lot of people out there who must be warned; please let them know this information. — Betty Martini, 770-242-2599. [End quoting]

Sorry to have to give you all of this "bad" news, but we here at *The SPECTRUM* are trying to help you to stay healthy despite so many sneaky avenues to try to incapacitate you. The so-called "elite" are pushing their depopulation plan forward as fast as they dare to do without too many of us WAKING UP!

A POISON IN COMMON PLASTICS: p-NONYLPHENOL (p-NP)

From UNKNOWN source, 8/00: [quoting]
Can you remember when wax paper was a

luxury? Probably most can only remember using plastic wrap. If you are like me, the era of plastic “zip-lock” bags was an answer to storing left-overs and for putting food in the freezer.

In a South African publication, *Impact*, June-July 1998, we are told that the chemical substance known as p-Nonylphenol (p-NP) “is an environmental toxicant with estrogenic effects on fertility. PVC piping, by which we get our drinking water, soaps, shampoos, and cosmetics, petrochemical produce, jellies, insecticide aerosols, and certain household and industrial detergents” also contain the substance.

“Nine different types of cling-wrap plastic were tested by the South African team at the University of Pretoria. **Within 26 hours, 100% of the p-NP had ‘oozed’ from the plastic into the food.**”

When such food is consumed, the p-NP in it ends up in the bloodstream, and research has shown that the bodies of fish, birds, animals, and humans confuse it with estrogen, with alarming results.

Dr. Tian de Jager, Department of Urology, University of Pretoria, conducted the research under the direction of Professor Riana Bornman, Head of the Andrology Unit at the University’s Medical School and the Pretoria Academic Hospital.

Working to international standards, Dr. de Jager’s further research revealed the dramatic effects of p-NP. Two groups of rats were exposed to the substance over a period of ten weeks. In the first—adult male rats—he said:

“The results were quite extraordinary. The sexual organs and sperm had shrunk and the quality of sperm was reduced. Their testes and epididymis were poisoned by the p-NP. With the second group, where unborn rats were indirectly exposed, over the same period, to a much lower concentrate, the negative results were more severe.”

In Britain, the research has proven that the body assumes that p-NP is the female hormone estrogen, with dire effects on wildlife. This response to the supposed estrogen is so severe that: “Male trout, released near a water refinery and exposed to p-NP, started generating protein required to produce eggs within three weeks and they all appeared to change into females.”

Dr. de Jager emphasized that over 20,000 tons of p-NP is produced annually in Great Britain.

“Exact figures for South Africa are not available but p-NP is widely used in their plastic and food packaging industries. Unfortunately chemical substances are hardly ever tested for their effect on the reproductive system; therefore, we all could be exposed to estrogenic substances.

Professor Bornman stated: “It is clear that the effect of environmental estrogen is not only

at the reproductive level, but could affect the general health of the population.” Dr. de Jager and Professor Bornman are also involved at the Infertility Clinic at the Pretoria Academic Hospital. The big question to be answered is: “How do we avoid it? [End quoting]

The moral of this story seems to be that if we can’t be poisoned enough with the product itself, maybe we can be through its packaging!

NEW ORGANIC STANDARDS TO PERMIT FLUORIDE!

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 5/26/00: [quoting]

International Fluoride Information Network
I.F.I.N. BULLETIN #125

From Betty Martini <Mission-Possible-USA@altavista.net>

From <LONDAF1@aol.com>

Despite the fact that Sodium Fluoride “is a persistent, non-degradable poison that moves through the environment and accumulates in the soil and organisms” (*Waste Not* #461), the USDA is allowing for its use in the new National Organic Standards which are nearing completion. We need to act *NOW* to ensure that organic food production does not contribute to our already excessive exposure to fluoride. To submit comments, visit <<http://www.fluoridealert.org/organic-standards.htm>> where we have set up one-click access to the USDA’s e-mail comment form. The USDA is accepting comments up until June 12 [*I didn’t get this item before that date; it is never too late to voice your concerns*]. So please add your voice to this matter and remind the USDA that:

- Section 6508 (c)1 of the New Organic Standards says that producers shall not use “poisons such as arsenic and lead salts that have long-term effects and persist in the environment.” Fluoride is in this category.

- Chronic ingestion of fluoride has been associated with damage to kidneys, teeth, and bone (5); increased hip fractures in the elderly (6-13); bone spurs (14); stress fractures (15); and osteosarcoma (bone cancer) in young males (16-18). Fluoride collects in the aorta, skin, skeleton, and cataracts. It causes calcifications in joints, soft tissues, and in and around teeth (19), and disturbs the formation of collagen (20).

- Fluoride concentrates in the pineal gland with a decrease in production of melatonin, accompanied by early puberty in gerbils (21, 22) and perhaps in young girls (23).

- Fluoride passes through the placenta from the mother’s blood to the developing fetus (24-26) and can interfere with calcification of bones and formation of teeth (27, 28).

- Two recent animal studies reported that fluoride accumulates in the brain (29, 30). Fluoride enables aluminum to enter the brain; aluminum appears to associate with the protein

tangles seen in Alzheimer’s Disease (29). Other studies suggest fluoride exposure may have adverse impacts on the developing brain (31).

(The above are excerpts taken from *Waste Not* #461, which was written by Ellen Connett and Jackie Jacobson, and which is presented in full at the website address given above.)

References:

(6) Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry (ATSDR), 1993. Toxicological profile for fluorides, hydrogen fluoride, and fluorine (F). U.S. Department of Health & Human Services, *Public Health Service Bulletin*, p. 56-57. (7) Danielson C, et al. 1992. Hip fractures and fluoridation in the Utah’s elderly population. *JAMA*, 268, 746-748. (8) Jacobsen SJ, et al. 1992. The association between water fluoridation and hip fracture among white women and men aged 65 years and older. *Annals of Epidemiology*, 2, 617-626. (9) Jacobsen SJ, et al. 1990. Regional variation in the incidence of hip fracture, US White women aged 65 years and older. *JAMA*, 264, 500-502. (10) Cooper C, et al. 1991. Water fluoridation and hip fracture (letter). *JAMA*, 266, 513-514. (11) Jacqmin-Gadda H, et al. 1995. Fluorine concentration in drinking water and fractures in the elderly (letter). *JAMA*, 273, 775-776. (12) Sowers MR, et al. 1991. A prospective study of bone mineral content and fracture in communities with differential fluoride exposure. *American Journal of Epidemiology*, 133, 6649-660. (13) Cooper C, Wickham CAC, Barker DJR, Jacobson SJ. 1991. Water fluoridation and hip fracture [letter]. *JAMA*, 266 513-514. (14) Waldbott GL, Burgstahler, AW, McKinney, HL. 1978. *Fluoridation: The Great Dilemma*. p.199, Fig. 12-4; p 200, Fig 12-5. (15) Schlesinger ER, et al. 1956. Newburgh-Kingston Caries-Fluorine Study XIII. Pediatric Findings After Ten Years. *JADA*, 52. (16) Waldbott et al. 1978. p 225. (17) Cohn PD. 1992. An epidemiologic report on drinking water and fluoridation. *New Jersey Department Of Health Bulletin*, Trenton, NJ. (18) National Toxicology Program. 1991. Toxicology and carcinogenesis studies of sodium fluoride in F344/N rats and B6C3F1 mice. *NTP Report* No. 393. (19) Waldbott et al. 1978. p 151-153; p 166; p 99, 195; p 151-153; p 183-184. (20) Yiamouyiannis J. 1993. Fluoride: The Aging Factor. *Health Action Press*. Chapter 4 et al. (21) Luke J. 1994. Effects of fluoride on the physiology of the pineal gland. *Caries Research*, 28, 204. (22) Luke J. 1998. Effects of fluoride on the physiology of the pineal gland in the mongolian gerbil meriones unguiculatus. Paper presented at the 22nd Conference of the International Society for Fluoride Research, Bellingham, Washington. August 24-27. 23. Schlesinger ER, et al. 1956. (Note: Girls were found to have reached menstruation five months earlier, on average, in

fluoridated Newburgh compared to girls in non-fluoridated Kingston.) (24) ATSDR, 1993. p 6, 83-84. (25) Cassarett and Doull. 1975. Toxicology. p 717. (26) Smith and Smith. 1935. *JADA*, 22: 814-817. (27) Crops in Peace and War. *USDA Yearbook* 1950-51. p. 722 (28) Fleming HS and Greenfield. 1954. Changes in the teeth and jaws of neonatal webster mice after administration of NaF and CaF₂ to the female parent during gestation. *J Dental Res*, 33:780-788. (29) Varner JA, et al. 1998. Chronic administration of aluminum-fluoride and sodium-fluoride to rats in drinking water: alterations in neuronal and cerebrovascular integrity. *Brain Research*, 784, 284-298. (30) Mullenix P, et al. 1995. Neurotoxicity of sodium fluoride in rats. *Neurotoxicology and Teratology*, 17, 169-177. (31) Schettler T, Stein J, Reich F, Valenti M, Wallinga D. May 2000. *In Harm's Way: Toxic Threats To Child Development*. Greater Boston Physicians for Social Responsibility. p 90-92. (<http://www.igc.org/psr>). [End quoting]

Can we begin to see that the so-called “elite” controllers are not out to save us from anything and that they are committed to depopulation. If we would only open our eyes, the signs are all around us! Pay close attention to the following article, please.

Make us sick and weak and kill us “useless eaters” by the millions, but get our money through exorbitant medical bills first is part of the elite’s goals. Also, by providing us with a slow—and thus maybe even unsuspected—death, it makes it harder for us to detect it as planned genocide.

Remember also from past lessons presented in this newspaper on the subject of mind control how sodium fluoride is well known to be quite effective as an agent to keep “animals” DOBILE. Which leads into this next item:

HOW TO CONTROL PEOPLE

From AMERICAN PATRIOT FRIENDS NETWORK, <apfn@apfn.org>, 8/19/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/apfncont.htm>>

By Charley Reese

The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred. Here are a few tips on how smart people can control other people. If any of this rings a bell—well, then wake up!

The first principle of people control is not to let them know you are controlling them. If people knew, this knowledge will breed resentment and possibly rebellion, which would then require brute force and terror, and old fashioned, expensive, and not 100% certain methods of control.

It is easier than you think to control people indirectly, to manipulate them into thinking what you want them to think, and doing what

you want them to do.

One basic technique is to keep them ignorant. Educated people are not as easy to manipulate. Abolishing public education or restricting access to education would be the direct approach. That would spill the beans. The indirect approach is to control the education they receive.

It’s possible to be a Ph.D., doctor, lawyer, businessman, journalist, or an accountant, just to name a few examples, and at the same time be an uneducated person. The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred in our time so that we have people successfully practicing their vocations while at the same time being totally ignorant of the larger issues of the world in which they live.

The most obvious symptom is their absence of original thought. Ask them a question and they will end up reciting what someone else thinks or thought the answer was. (What do they think? Well, they never thought about it.) Their education consisted of learning how to use the library and cite sources.

That greatly simplifies things for the controller because, with lots of money, university endowments, foundations, grants, and ownership of media, it is relatively easy to control who they will think of as authorities to cite in lieu of doing their own thinking.

Another technique is to keep them entertained. Roman emperors did not stage circuses and gladiator contests because they didn’t have television. We have television because we don’t have circuses and gladiator events. Either way, the purpose is to keep the people’s minds focused on entertainment, sports, and peripheral political issues. This way you won’t have to worry that they will ever figure out the real issues that allow you to control them.

Just as a truly educated person is difficult to control, so too is an economically independent person. Therefore, you want to create conditions that will produce people who work for wages, since wage earners have little control over their economic destiny. You’ll also want to control the monetary, credit, and banking systems. This will allow you to inflate the currency and make it next to impossible for wage earners to accumulate capital. You can also cause periodic deflation to collapse the family businesses, family farms, and entrepreneurs, including independent community banks.

To keep trade unions under control, you just promote a scheme that allows you to shift production jobs out of the country and bring back the products as imports (it is called Free Trade). This way you will end up with no unions or docile unions.

Another technique is to buy both political parties so that, after a while, people will feel that no matter whether they vote for Candidate

A or Candidate B, they will get the same policies. This will create great apathy and a belief that the political process is useless for effecting real change.

Pretty soon you will have a population that feels completely helpless, and thinks the bad things happening to them are nobody in particular’s fault, just a result of global forces or evolution or some other disembodied abstract concept. If necessary, you can offer scapegoats.

Then you can bleed them dry without having to worry overly much that one of them will sneak into your house one night and cut your throat. If you do it right, they won’t even know whose throat they are cutting. [End quoting]

Keep the above scenario in mind as you read the article on our modern educational system elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

A WARNING FROM THE UNITED STATES SUPREME COURT!

From the *SPOTLIGHT E-MAIL NEWSLETTER* #51, 8/16/00: [quoting]

“75 to 90 percent of American trial lawyers are incompetent, dishonest, or both.” — Chief Justice Warren Burger, U.S. Supreme Court

If this statement is true, shouldn’t you consider learning a little about law yourself, even if only to keep your lawyers in line?

When legal problems are in front of you, if you don’t know your rights, you might as well not have any. Lawyers are advantaged in that they know how to find the law in the library. This knowledge is not an occult mystery.

The laws are supposed to be made by the people and for the people. They are not supposed to make lawyers and bureaucrats a privileged ruling elite. That’s why *Citizen’s Law Digest* was created solely to put knowledge into the hands of the general public, and to teach you how to find the law.

Lawyers are often not only overpriced, but also are frequently tough to deal with.

Too many do not listen to clients, do not do enough research, and do not pay enough attention to details—and that can cost you.

You have the right under the *Constitution* to act as your own attorney. And if you don’t know the *Constitution*, both of this country and your state, then you are at great disadvantage. Many politicians, police, and bureaucrats don’t want you to know what is in these documents.

— *Citizen’s Law Digest*

<www.citizensjustice.com> [End quoting]

I think most of our readers have at least suspected this was true. If you ever consider seeing a lawyer, it would be wise to keep this uppermost in your mind and to weigh your odds before you commit your time and money.

AMERICAN HEART ASSOCIATION ISSUES NEW CPR GUIDELINES

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 8/16/00: [quoting]

Hoping to save more lives by making CPR performance as straightforward as possible, the American Heart Association today announced it has revised its guidelines for cardiopulmonary resuscitation and the treatment of cardiovascular emergencies.

One of the most significant alterations to the policy, which hasn't been changed in eight years, is that untrained bystanders and CPR-certified lay people will no longer have to check an unconscious person's pulse before administering chest compressions. Instead, the person can "check for lifelessness using breath, movement, and response to stimulation as indicators" says Dr. Roger D. White, professor of anesthesiology at Mayo Medical School in Rochester, Minnesota.

Research indicates that at least 35% of trained and untrained rescuers are wrong about whether or not a victim has a pulse, Dr. Vinay Nadkarni, chairman-elect of the heart association's Emergency Cardiovascular Care committee says. According to Nadkarni, the United Kingdom and European Resuscitation Councils have already successfully deleted pulse checks by lay people from CPR training.

Pulse Check Not Effective

"Pulse check is not effective. Even healthcare workers have difficulties. And when bystanders look for a pulse, it's even less effective. Almost 99% of them can't do it in the first 10-15 seconds, explains Dr. Paul Pepe, AHA spokesperson and professor and chair of Emergency Medicine at the University of Texas, Southwestern Medical Center in Dallas. Texas Healthcare providers will, however, still be expected to check a victim's pulse before doing chest compressions, he said.

The guideline changes mean that people who have previously been trained in CPR will need to be retrained when their current certification expires, and new CPR training materials used in CPR classes will be available for widespread use by next summer, the AHA said. U.S. guidelines for emergency CPR were last revised in 1992.

The heart association also released new, simplified guidelines for managing an unconscious choking victim, saying there is evidence that chest compression in CPR creates enough pressure in an unconscious patient to eject a foreign body from an airway without also using mouth-to-mouth resuscitation or abdominal thrusts.

"Rescue breathing instructions can be too complicated for untrained people to follow," explains White, adding that there is also "a definite aesthetic concern for some people

doing mouth-to-mouth."

A Seattle study, published in the *New England Journal Of Medicine* in May, found that bystanders at the scene of a collapse, advised by emergency services over the telephone to perform chest compressions alone, were more effective than those instructed to do chest compressions combined with mouth-to-mouth resuscitation.

Trend For The Future

Mouth-to-mouth resuscitation guidelines will change in Britain as well, the *Independent* reported yesterday. "I think this may well be the trend for the future" Dr. Lotte Newman, medical adviser to St. John Ambulance, Britain's leading first-aid organization, told the British newspaper.

Other changes recommended by the AHA include using two thumbs rather than two fingers to perform CPR on infants and the standardization of the ratios of chest compressions to rescue breaths that had been recommended in adults.

AHA president Dr. Rose Marie Robertson says the association is also pressing a campaign to get automatic heart defibrillators installed in places like sports stadiums, airports, and other public buildings. Defibrillators can automatically assess whether a cardiac arrest victim's heart is fibrillating, or beating randomly, and provides an electric shock to regulate the heartbeat.

Automated external defibrillators are now considered "standard CPR" says the AHA, and their availability significantly decreases the number of needless deaths each year. Today, 80% to 90% of patients collapsing at O'Hare Airport are resuscitated by bystanders using defibrillators, with most of these patients awake and talking by the time professional rescuers arrive, according to the association.

Heart attack survival chances fall by 7% to 10% for every minute between collapse and defibrillation, Mary Fran Hazinski of Vanderbilt University Medical Center says. Currently, in the U.S., only 5% of the victims of sudden cardiac arrest survive, but rates vary widely from place to place, according to Hazinski.

Edward Stapleton of the State University of New York at Stony Brook said the new guidelines will cut the time needed for CPR refresher courses from 3½ - 4 hours down to 2 hours. The new guidelines will be published in the association's August 22 issue of *Circulation* magazine. CPR instructors will be trained in the new policy next month, and in January are expected to be teaching it. People who currently are CPR-certified will be retrained in the new methods when they get recertified. [End quoting]

These simplifications of the CPR procedure may lower the intimidation threshold and attract more people to become CPR certified. In any

emergency, there is never a complaint that too many people have emergency training!

AUSTRALIAN MILITARY GIVEN RIGHT TO SHOOT ON SIGHT AT OLYMPICS THIS MONTH!

Excerpted from *THE TIMES OF LONDON*, Sydney, Australia, Aug. 2000: [quoting]

The Australian Government is under mounting pressure to water down draconian new security laws that would give the military the right to shoot civilians on sight during the Olympic Games next month [September].

Civil rights campaigners fear that the government is using the threat of terrorism at the Games to introduce laws that could be used during strikes and legitimate protests.

Under the new measures, soldiers could be used to perform duties normally undertaken by the police, such as the erection of barricades, the detention of suspects, and the search and recapture of buildings, but it is the shoot-to-kill powers that have enraged Australian civil rights groups. [End quoting]

Sounds like there are some people who are WIDE AWAKE down under. Once those laws are on the books, they very rarely get taken off—just in case they want to use them, and of course they will find the excuse to do so.

TEXAS SCHOOL TEACHERS' PAY RANKS LOWEST IN THE U.S.

This headline is taken from an article I saw in the news. This is the state where Governor Bush, in his flowing presidential rhetoric, says great strides have been made in improving education to a "first rate" level. Just what might those "improvements" be which he wants to apply nationally?

CONSCIENTIOUS COP

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 7/24/00: [quoting] Patrol Officer William Oertwig, Jr. of the Miami-Dade Police Department has refused, on principle, to issue traffic tickets the past two years, because he feels his police powers shouldn't be used to collect cash for the county and the state, reported the *Miami New Times*. "When I took this job 25 years ago, I took it as a deputy sheriff, to protect and defend not just the *Constitution Of The United States*, but the rights of the people" explained 47-year-old Oertwig, who earns \$50,000 a year. "I did not take the job of a revenue-producing agent. That's a detestable quota system" Oertwig charges. [End quoting]

Though the Police Department probably does not dare fire him, if he ever loses his job over this crisis of conscience, hopefully something more rewarding will come his way.

LOSING RESPECT

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 7/24/00: [quoting]
Speaking before the American Law Institute, Supreme Court Chief Justice William Rehnquist whined that a new drive to disclose judges' finances on the Internet "could endanger the individual judge".

Observed Richard Shepard, candidate for attorney general in Washington State: "So, let me get this straight. Judges should be able to force disclosure of a litigant's most private information, from medications taken to Social Security numbers, but should not be required to disclose the most basic financial information that might reflect personal biases regarding the cases on that judge's calendar. Hmmm. And some people wonder why the judiciary is losing the respect of the people." [End quoting]

If such financial disclosure were to actually happen and the people were to actually know to what extent crooks sat in the seats of judges, it would be a lot worse than "the judiciary is losing the respect of the people"—the people would probably bring back the "hanging tree" to deal with these imposters!

SEATBELTS INFLATE IN CRASHES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, September 2000: [quoting]

Airbags work best when you sit crash-dummy straight. Trouble is, people slouch. Behold the BF Goodrich inflatable seatbelt.

"During a significant crash, the system rapidly inflates a bladder that runs the length of the belt" says a company spokesman.

Working with the existing airbag system, the belt inflates in the first 10 milliseconds of a crash. Airbags deploy after 25 to 30 milliseconds.

In the fraction of a second before airbag deployment, the belt pushes the occupant into the proper seating position. Thus, the force of the airbag is better tolerated and the bag itself offers more protection, especially for kids. The belt's cushioning also distributes the force of this restraint across the body.

SmartBelts will be available in 2002. [End quoting]

Sounds like an excellent way of helping to prevent deaths and injuries, especially as air bags can cause injury from their rapid inflation process.

STEPPING UP TO 42-VOLT POWER

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

Your next car could have a 42-volt electrical system—triple today's 14-volt charging required for a 12-volt battery.

Higher voltage enables carmakers to power electric steering, shifting, suspension, and braking, more sophisticated communications,

and entertainment and safety systems. Car keys will disappear and be supplanted by keyless entry, even fingerprint ID. Electromagnetic valve actuators will replace the engine camshaft. Belt drives will disappear. The water pump, power steering, and a/c compressor will be electrically operated on demand only, saving power and fuel otherwise lost to belt drives. All carmakers have agreed to 42 volts, and the first systems will appear next year in Europe. The changeover will be gradual. [End quoting]

This change was probably hastened along by the new "hybrid" vehicles introduced this year by Honda and Toyota. Their cars use a small gasoline engine to mostly run an electrical generator, and then the electricity is used to run most everything else and power the car.

ELECTRICITY REBATE
FOR SAN DIEGO

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 8/4/00: [quoting]

With California's power grid strained to the breaking point and customers outraged over soaring bills, angry politicians Thursday urged a "ratepayer rebellion" to challenge the industry, in the nation's first deregulated electric market.

California's top utility regulators, after hearing the complaints of consumers whose bills HAVE DOUBLED AND EVEN TRIPLED this year, approved a \$100 million rebate for electricity consumers in San Diego, the city worst hit by the state's power crisis.

The commission's unanimous vote followed a two-hour hearing before more than 300 people in a jammed auditorium, in which deregulation was denounced as a human and fiscal disaster. Nobody spoke in support of deregulation.

Moments after the vote, officials who had come to the meeting from San Diego said the action by the Public Utilities Commission was too little, too late, and urged customers to refuse to pay more than what they paid a year ago.

"It is starting here; it is starting now. It is a ratepayer rebellion" said San Diego Supervisor Dianne Jacob.

"We're telling people to go back to paying what they did in July 1999. What can they do? There are 3 million of us."

She added: "We are on the brink of disaster."

Patrick Dorinson, spokesman for California's Independent System Operator, which coordinates power sharing between utilities, said California's energy deregulation hasn't worked smoothly in conjunction with other traditionally regulated states. [End quoting]

As the so-called PUBLIC utilities become ever more greedy and daring in their pursuit of

profits without any checks and balances, the one method we-the-people have to fight back is simply our strength in numbers. As San Diego Supervisor Dianne Jacob points out, the utilities are powerless against large-scale revolt!

SPACE DRILL BORES
SQUARE HOLES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

You can't put a square peg in a round hole but now you can drill a square hole. And, you can do it in materials ranging from solid rock to fragile ribs. Making this possible is the new Ultrasonic/Sonic Drill developed by Cybersonics of Erie, Pennsylvania, and NASA's Jet Propulsion Laboratory, in Pasadena, California.

The drill has neither a motor, gears, nor any other rotating parts. Instead, it uses piezoelectric actuators that vibrate an electrical field. This motion can wear away at the hardest materials without the need to place significant weight on the drill bit.

In one test, the 1½-pound drill bored a ½-inch hole in granite, using 10 watts of power and minimal push.

"There is no drill chatter and no drill walk on startup" says a NASA spokesman. Cybersonics will initially sell its drill to doctors who will use it to drill holes when attaching surgical plates to bones. [End quoting]

This shows us that, after hundreds of years of thinking that drilling a square hole was impossible—the impossible was waiting for someone who knew nothing is impossible.

HEALTHY DEEP-FAT COOKING

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

If your favorite foods come out of a deep-fat cooker, your arteries will sing the praises of the Spin Fryer. Developed by Synergy Worldwide of Alpharetta, Ga., it makes fried foods less fatty by limiting their contact with cooking oil. Upon starting, the main chamber tilts 25 degrees, rotating the food in and out of the oil. At the end of the cooking cycle the chamber returns to its horizontal position, drains the oil and begins to spin at 800 rpm while vibrating at ultrasonic frequencies. In 4 seconds the food is virtually oil-free. The oil itself goes through a carbon filter so it will be fresh for your next meal. The Spin Fryer will be manufactured by Salton Maxim and goes on sale early next year. [End quoting]

This should help all deep-fried food aficionados keep the fat off their waistlines.

POSSIBLE LARGE EARTHQUAKE(S)
COMING SOON???

From the INTERNET, <drboylan@jps.net>,

8/15/00, from Richard J. Boylan, Ph.D.,
DrRichBoylanReports: [quoting]

Subject: FYI—PREDICTION PASSED
 ON.

Dear associates: While I usually do not pass on the various psychic predictions I receive, I am making an exception, in view of the seriousness of this prediction.

Mary, an experiencer, and Native seer of Ojibway tribal descent, has for many years had the gift of being able to predict earthquakes by suddenly hearing the grinding sound of tectonic plates on the move. She can also tell magnitude of the quake by sound intensity, as well as location by the centering of the signal in a certain region of her body, which corresponds, she has learned, with a certain region of the Earth.

Last night (August 14, 2000) she was awakened by the largest, strongest sound signal by far. Mary's interpretation of this unprecedented signal is that a colossal mega-earthquake will occur in Southern California, so enormous that it will be felt in Central America! The event "window" for this megaquake is between today (August 15) and August 29.

Those whose reality frame does not include psychic information can console themselves that they only have until August 30 to wait to declare a "miss" and sound the all-clear. But precaution is seldom a completely wasted exercise.

I am not vouching that this prediction is an absolute. I am stating that I find Mary to be a humble, unassuming person who has exercised her gift for many years, and who collaborates with one of the foremost geologists in California, and thus I felt her message merited to be aired for those who want and need to hear it.

Mary also added that she has gotten indications that the Hayward Fault, on the east side of San Francisco Bay, may be next to go. **Her impressions were corroborated by a carpenter in the area who is noting cracks on many building foundations.** It is not clear whether The Big One in Southern California might cause a domino effect on the Hayward Fault.

Mary also opined that this Big One may be part of the Earth Changes which have been predicted by Native American shamans for this period of time.

[Richard Boylan, Ph.D., P. O. Box 22310, Sacramento, CA 95822; phone: (916) 422-7479; e-mail: <drboylan@jps.net>; website: <http://www.jps.net/drboylan/>. You are invited to join his UFOTruth Internet reports-and-communications list moderated by Dr. Boylan. Subscribe at: <http://UFOTruth.listbot.com/> or his *DrRichBoylanReports* (reports only) list at: <http://DrRichBoylanReports.listbot.com/>.

* * *

August 17, 2000:

UPDATE FROM EARTHQUAKE MARY

The Native American seer and experiencer, Mary, who recently shared the signal she received about an impending mega-earthquake in Southern California, provided an update to me yesterday.

After consulting with Charlotte King, a noted earthquake seer, she agreed with Charlotte that some of the extraordinarily strong signal she had received was picking up on the unusual cluster of three strong earthquakes yesterday above magnitude 6 in the Southern Hemisphere (in the Kermadecs M6.7, Papua New Guinea M6.0 and New Zealand M7.3).

But Mary still feels that there is additional signal pointing still to a Southern California event. She consulted with several "sensitives" in Southern California, who feel that the event is more likely three weeks from now (early September), rather than within two weeks (before the end of August), but agree with Mary that they detect something big building.

[End quoting]

Always remember that such information as is shared above is based upon sensed probabilities—the accumulation or piling-up of potential energy—and these may shift, as do piles of sand at the beach, depending upon whatever "winds of change" may be blowing. The better part of wisdom is simply to be on alert and be prepared if you are in the mentioned areas. Meanwhile, note the M5.2 (so they said) earthquake at about 1:36 a.m. Pacific Time on Sunday 9/3/00 which did much damage in the Napa Valley area north of San Francisco; that quake occurred along the northern extension of the problematic Hayward Fault. Stay tuned.

SOMETHING TO LIGHTEN YOUR SPIRITS

From E-MAIL, 8/21/00: [quoting]

One Sunday morning, the pastor noticed little Alex was staring up at the large plaque that hung in the foyer of the church. The plaque was covered with names, and small American flags were mounted on either side of it.

The seven-year-old had been staring at the plaque for some time, so the pastor walked up, stood beside the boy, and said quietly "Good morning, Alex."

"Good morning, Pastor," replied the young man, still focused on the plaque. "Pastor, what is this?" Alex asked. "Well, son, it's a memorial to all the young men and women who died in the service."

Soberly, they stood together, staring at the large plaque. Little Alex's voice was barely audible when he asked: "Which service, the 8:30 or the 11:00?" — Thanks, M.S.

[End quoting]

OUCH!!

From the INTERNET, "Cristina" <patest@gstis.net>, 8/9/00: [quoting]

To: <thespectrum@tminet.com>

I just received my latest issue of *SPECTRUM* and saw you printed the story of "The Man Without a Face—aka Mel Gibson" that I previously read on Jim Berkland's <www.szygyjob.com> website message board. The gal who originally shared this article then came back and apologized to the "readers" of the board that this article turned out to be erroneous and was not a true story about Mel Gibson. I believe a retraction also may have appeared on the Jeff Rense <www.sightings.com> website.

I know I believed it when I first read it, and even shared the story with my husband. Needless to say all the believers of the article, myself included, felt a bit foolish when it was later proven to be false. It seems to have appeared around the time of the opening of *The Patriot* movie. Hmmmm—a public relations ploy? Another ongoing lesson in discernment, no doubt! And yes, the lessons get more and more subtle! — M. E. [End quoting]

We apologize if we were hoodwinked by this story. Most of the inspirational events that find their way into this column are true miracles as great or greater than this one, and by changing the name, this could very likely have been true for someone, somewhere. We are not sure of the extent of the "proof" of the "deception"—even to the possibility of reverse publicity to squash an actual truth—but we felt we should share the above message due to its sincere nature, and to be respectful to those who DO persevere through adversity, and create miracles, every day! Which leads to:

WHEN YOU THOUGHT I WASN'T LOOKING

From the INTERNET, 8/16/00: [quoting]

A message every parent should read, because your children are watching you and doing as you do, not as you say:

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you hang my first painting on the refrigerator, and I immediately wanted to paint another one.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you feed a stray cat, and I learned that it was good to be kind to animals.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you make my favorite cake for me and I learned that little things can be the special things in life.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I heard you say a prayer, and I knew there is a God I could always talk to and I learned to trust in God.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you make a meal and take it to a friend who was sick, and I learned that we all have to help

take care of each other.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you give of your time and money to help people who had nothing and I learned that those who have something should give to those who don't.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I felt you kiss me good night and I felt loved and safe.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you take care of our house and everyone in it and I learned we have to take care of what we are given.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw how you handled your responsibilities, even when you didn't feel good and I learned that I would have to be responsible when I grow up.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw tears come from your eyes and I learned that sometimes things hurt, but it's all right to cry.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw that you cared and I wanted to be everything that I could be.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I looked at you and wanted to say: "Thanks for all the things I saw when you thought I wasn't looking." [End quoting]

Remember the power of the great truism: "Actions speak louder than words."

ANGELS IN THE CLASSROOM

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 8/8/00: [quoting]

Thought For Day, a nice uplifting story:

A pastor read a letter from an elementary school teacher who attended East Hill Church. The gist of the letter was as follows:

Last school year, her classroom was made up of little third graders, every one of which came from either a single parent family, or a dysfunctional family, was undernourished and/or uncared for, lived in an abusive home and was either beaten, bruised, or raped by other family members; one little girl's dad died of AIDS, and the list goes on.

Her heart bled for these kids. Before the 1999-2000 school year started, she and her husband went to her classroom and prayed over each desk in the room. They prayed that God would place an angel behind each and every child throughout the coming year to watch over them and protect them.

A month or so after the year had started, she gave the kids an assignment to write about what they would like to be when they grew up.

Everybody was busy with his or her assignment, when "Andrew" raised his hand. When she asked him what he needed, he asked how to spell "mighty".

After telling him how to spell mighty, she asked him why he needed to know. Andrew said it was because, when he grew up, he wanted to be a "mighty man of God". When he said this, little "Mark" sitting next to him

asked: "So, what's a mighty man of God?" The teacher, swallowing back her tears, and knowing she could not say anything in the classroom, told Andrew to go ahead and tell Mark what it was. So Andrew says: "It's a man who puts on the armor of God and is a soldier for God."

After observing some conversation between Andrew and Mark, the teacher, with a lump in her throat, started to walk away, when Andrew motioned with his little forefinger for her to come closer. He whispered to her, asking if she believed in angels. She told him yes, she did. Then he asked her if she thought people could see angels, and she said she thought some people probably could. Andrew said that he did, and he could see an angel standing behind each kid in the room.

I don't think there was a dry eye in the church that night! We need to remember to pray for all of the teachers, that although there is no prayer in school, that they are dedicated enough to pray for the protection of God's angels over the lives of their students. Maybe it wouldn't hurt, even at work. — Ross Millard.

[End quoting]

As the article elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* points out, our educational system needs ALL the help it can get! There is also a good general lesson here for all of us to remember: that Lighted Helpers from the Higher Realms always stand ready to assist us IF WE BUT ASK for that help with a sincere heart.

* * *

Editor's note: It's bound to happen at some time, considering the usual size of this newspaper, the lack of size of the staff, and the complexities of modern, computer-driven desktop publishing—but did it have to happen right at the punchline of a cool story? Moral: we have to keep A LOT of Light around this newspaper at ALL times!

The following story is the last article in last month's News Desk. This time, however, we have hopefully included the important text (in bold type) that somehow disappeared in a "Bermuda Triangle" of computer bits and bytes between the editing stage and the layout stage of production.

My (E.Y.) 85-year-old mother, who still is part of the small staff who feed over 700 children every school day at my old grade school in Western Pennsylvania, was the "eagle eye" who first alerted me to this problem. (Thanks, mom; guess I still can't get away with anything.)

We apologize for any inconvenience the omission may have caused. With the missing text reinstated, this wonderful story ought to now make a whole lot more sense than it did last month! Get those Kleenex ready.

JAMA'S ARK

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, September 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I watched 10-year-old Sarah sitting by herself under an oak tree, far from the other kids playing kickball in the Georgia sun. Staring at the ground, she picked at a tuft of grass. Since she'd arrived at our foster home a week earlier, she hadn't said a word to me or my husband, Charlie, or to the other kids. Nor had she wanted to play with any of the displaced animals on our farm, Noah's Ark Rehabilitation Center.

"She's been abused from a young age, the social worker had warned us. No one's been able to help her." "I'll be able to" I thought. But whenever I went to hug Sarah, she stood as stiff as a pole, arms clamped to her sides. Never in eight years of caring for foster kids had I met a child who couldn't hug back. Now I wondered if, once again, I'd taken on too much.

Ever since I was a little girl I'd been rushing to catch up with my dreams. My dad was an itinerant preacher, so my family was always on the road. One morning I found a scraggly stray puppy outside the motel we'd stayed in. I smuggled him into the backseat of our beat-up station wagon, but the puppy yelped and gave us away. "Now, Jama" Dad said gently, "you know we can't have pets with us on the road."

"When I grow up, I'm going to have lots of animals, just like Noah did on his ark" I declared. "I'm going to have run-down horses and three-legged goats and runty pigs and toothless tigers. I'll take in all the stray, hurt animals nobody else wants." That was the first dream.

The second came on a trip to Mexico, when we were giving money we'd collected to an orphanage. My stomach tightened when I saw the kids slept on metal beds without sheets. I told my parents I was going to build a home for kids without families. "And we'll have bedspreads on the bunk beds and books and toys all over the place" I said breathlessly.

"Honey, calm down" Mama said. "In time. Pray about it and wait."

I could pray, but how could I wait? Those children needed help, and I needed to help them.

With every stray animal or lonely kid we had to leave behind, I told my parents all about my dreams again. By the time I was a teenager, I was good and tired of the word wait.

One night Dad was leading a revival in Crossville, Tennessee. I noticed a handsome fellow with dark curly hair at the service. I could not take my eyes off him! I asked a gal who he was. "That's Charlie Hedgecoth."

My pulse started to race. I felt certain God had put Charlie in my path. "I'm going to

marry him” I decided. And two months later that’s exactly what I did, despite my parents’ urgings, as always, to wait. Eventually, my family had to move on. Charlie and I stayed put. As I watched a dust cloud kick up behind the old station wagon, I wiped away my tears and squared my shoulders.

Now I was on my own. It was time to make all my dreams come true. Eager to get started, I headed to the grocery store. That evening I showed Charlie what I’d bought.

“We’ve got some crackers and chips and look—cupcakes” I said, setting the goodies on the counter.

Charlie peered into the empty bags. “But, Jama, did you get any real food, like chicken or potatoes?”

“Why would I get that?” I asked. “We can go out to eat that sort of stuff.”

Charlie stared at me. I had grown up in motels. I barely understood how eggs got from their shells into omelettes. All at once I felt overwhelmed: “Lord, I know I’ll have to work hard. But you put these dreams in my heart. Help me follow them.”

Charlie and I moved to Indiana, then to Georgia, where we rented a small farm. We had three sons and two daughters, and I’d soon gathered more than 200 unwanted and disabled animals—everything from monkeys to raccoons to cows. A local couple even donated the money to build an eagle-care facility. It was a never-ending battle to keep the house clean. Cages filled with rabbits and possums crowded the living room. Charlie worked hard for a trucking company. When he got home, he plowed and planted. After school, I took the kids with me on a film delivery route. But even working as hard as we did, we were way beyond broke.

Time and again our electricity was cut off. I resorted to rifling through dumpsters behind grocery stores to find food for the animals. Some sympathetic store managers set aside a few things. Then one day I found a teenager sleeping by a dumpster. We barely had enough for our own kids, but this boy had nothing. “Yes, help him” a voice inside me urged. I took him home, and a procession of displaced kids soon followed.

There was always another mouth to feed. One spring morning I was too tired to get out of bed. The children and Charlie were playing catch outside with an old football we’d found at a yard sale. Suddenly I wondered: “What’s wrong with me, God? I wanted to make a cozy home with toys for orphaned children, but I don’t have enough money to take care of my own family, not to mention the animals.” The trash was filled with empty cans of dog food, the hamper crammed with unwashed clothes. Hadn’t there been a time when a toothless poodle wouldn’t let Charlie get into bed? “More room” I thought, “that’s what we need.”

I pulled myself up and went outside to my family. “Pack up, because we’re moving to a

bigger place where Noah’s Ark can grow.” We piled into our van and just started driving, looking for a farm. After six months Charlie finally said, “Jama, I’m really worried. This is crazy even for you. We’re using nickels and dimes to put gas in the car. How much longer can we do this?”

“Charlie” I said, “we have to keep looking. God will help us and show us the right place.”

Finally, one day as we were driving through Locust Grove, Georgia, we passed a For Sale sign nailed to a tree. “Stop, Charlie!” I yelled.

He slammed on the brakes.

“What’s wrong?”

“This is our farm!” I jumped out of the car and ran through the tall grass to a knoll where a small two-bedroom house with a porch stood in a pecan grove. I sank to my knees. “Thank you, Lord. This is it!”

I had no earthly idea how we were going to pay the \$497,000 asking price, but I borrowed the \$12,000 deposit from my father’s friend and we signed a contract promising to pay the total amount the following June of 1991. Meanwhile we’d pay rent. Deep down I knew I was being impractical, but I couldn’t help myself. I had to keep my dreams alive.

May 1991 came, and not only did we not have the \$485,000, but we were \$6000 behind on our rent. I called an attorney to ask about our options. “Jama, you’ve got thirty days to vacate” he told me. “There’s really nothing else we can do. I’m sorry I can’t help you more.”

After I hung up, I started bawling. “God, I’m in a mess again” I said. “I have more than three hundred animals, and all of these children, with no place to go.” Again, my dreams were getting away from me.

Then God seemed to answer: “It’s in My hands.”

“All right” I said, “but you haven’t got much time.” I looked at the calendar on the wall. Where would we be in the next couple of days? How would I tell my family we would have to move again?

The phone rang. It was the attorney. “My client who donated the eagle facility to you last year just called. I happened to mention your plight to him. You’re not going to believe this, but he and his wife would like to pay off your property!”

I nearly dropped the phone.

Soon after the property was purchased, our benefactor came by to visit. His wife’s eyebrows rose when she saw a colt in a sleeping bag on our bedroom floor. She pulled me aside. “Jama, you and your family deserve a bigger place. Find an architect and build a house with ten bedrooms and ten bathrooms.”

I wrapped my arms around her, speechless. Finally, my kids and animals would have a place to call their own.

We converted our original two-bedroom home into a wildlife rehabilitation center and moved into our spacious new quarters—enough to house up

to 12 foster kids at a time. At last all of the pieces were in place. Our farm had more animals than a zoo, the foster home more books and toys than we could count.

Yet here I was, watching 10-year-old Sarah, unreachable despite all my efforts. I was so used to seeing results just so long as I kept plugging away. Now I felt as helpless as I had as a little girl who couldn’t keep a stray puppy.

The night Sarah came to us, she barely ate a bite of her dinner. I asked her, over and over: “Honey, what can I do for you?” Sarah just gave me a blank stare. A couple of nights later Charlie and I passed by her room and heard sobbing. I knocked and went in. Sarah hushed, but I could see her body trembling.

Back in the hallway I’d whispered to Charlie: “How do we reach Sarah?”

“We can give her food and clothes and love, but we can’t force her to respond to us. Maybe we just need to wait, Jama.”

There was that word again. “She’s hurting NOW” I insisted. “We’ve got to do something right away!”

That afternoon as I watched Sarah pick listlessly at that tuft of grass, I was about to ask for the thousandth time, “Honey, why are you hurting?” when I spied one of our fawns. It wobbled close to Sarah, who looked up for a second, then dropped her head. I drew in my breath as the fawn **climbed into Sarah’s lap. Then the fawn licked Sarah’s face with its velvety tongue. I started to rush over to tell her that it was okay.**


“Wait, Jama.” The words I’d heard so often came loud and clear in my mind. This time I knew they came from God. “But she’s scared” I thought. “Just wait” He told me again.

The fawn kept licking Sarah’s cheeks, dodging her efforts to push it away. At last Sarah stopped struggling. She slowly moved her hands across the fawn’s speckled back. And then Sarah was hugging the fawn as it licked her tears away.

That night Sarah spoke to us for the first time. Soon she was playing kickball with the other kids and helping feed the animals, including the little fawn.

We’d gotten through to Sarah, and God had gotten through to me. I work hard and dream hard and pray hard, but the results are up to God—in His way, in His time. I lose sight of that occasionally, when I want so badly for things to work out as I’d hoped and planned. Yet sometimes the most important thing to do is wait. After all, the least I can do is be as patient with God as He is with me.

—Jama Hedgecoth, Locust Grove, Georgia [End quoting]

Here is yet another example of what can be accomplished with persistence and faith—and listening within for that Unseen Help which usually works on a different timeclock than our usual lack of patience would like! 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

No Illness Is Incurable. Scientific discoveries from obesity to degenerative illness. Most advanced methods to achieve ideal health. Addresses cause of ALL Illness. Information package: 1-888-658-8859
louish@octonet.com

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad
in *The SPECTRUM*,
see page 52 for details.

Support Our Advertisers

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.

426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695

Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)

website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in *The SPECTRUM*
October 1999, page 41

**ELIMINATE
ALL DEBT!
GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee**

For information send (Postage &
Copy Costs Donation) \$10 to:

**NO-TAX
ACADEMY**

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk*
and clippings can be
submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the
many contributions you readers
make to *The News Desk*
column. God Bless!

— Dr. Al Overholt



A HORSE IN
BALANCE WEARS
A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00,
payable with name & address to:

M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
♥ Devault, PA 19432-0277 ♥

Electricity ... First Aid Kit for the Future

Check the research of Robert C. Beck, D.Sc. based on
US Patent # 5,188,738.

The Beck protocol includes 4 steps with 3 units. Endorsed by Bob Beck.



1. The Silver Pulser \$175

Bio-stimulator based on micro-currents. Also makes ionic/colloidal silver with .9999 pure silver wires. Operates from one 9-volt battery. AC option. 3 year warranty.



2. The Magnetic Pulser \$250

Target specific areas. Outputs an intense pulsed magnetic field of >43,133 Gauss. Penetrates 9 inches. Automatic pulsing. Bio-North marked. 12 Volts DC. 2 year warranty.



3. The Water O₃onator \$350

Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology. operates from 12 Volts DC, high efficiency fused quartz crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone generator, 108 mg/Hr output, compact, light-weight, 2 year warranty.

Bio-Tuner: BT5pro \$200



New model with quartz crystal frequency control. Output same as standard on BT5.



Shipping Included

Call for free information package.

1-800-224-0242

250-814-0046 Fax: 250-814-0047

www.sotainstruments.com

E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com

www.politicsofhealth.com

Avoid Land Regulations & Stop Paying Property Tax

Legally?

For information, send Postal Donation \$10.00 to:

Peoples Rights/Tax Academy

c/o 1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware (19958)-9999

GUARANTEED PROCESS
• With Money Back Guarantee •

Toll-Free (877) 544-4718
www.peoples-rights.com

“Dr. Jekyll” Or “Mr. Hyde” Which Is FEMA?

[Continued from Front Page]

The following revealing article was obtained from the Internet at the www.inforamp.net/~jwhitley/fema.htm website:

FEMA — THE U.S. “SHADOW GOVERNMENT”

Few Americans—indeed, few Congressional reps—are aware of the existence of Mount Weather, a mysterious underground military base carved deep inside a mountain near the sleepy rural town of Bluemont, Virginia, just 46 miles from Washington DC. Mount Weather—also known as the Western Virginia Office of Controlled Conflict Operations—is buried not just in hard granite, but in secrecy as well.

In March, 1976, *The Progressive Magazine* published an astonishing article entitled “The Mysterious Mountain.” The author, Richard Pollock, based his investigative report on Senate subcommittee hearings and upon “several off-the-record interviews with officials formerly associated with Mount Weather”. His report, and a 1991 article in *TIME* magazine entitled “Doomsday Hideaway”, supply a few compelling hints about what is going on underground.

Ted Gup, writing for *TIME*, describes the base as follows:

“Mount Weather is a virtually self-contained facility. Aboveground, scattered across manicured lawns, are about a dozen buildings bristling with antennas and microwave relay systems. An on-site sewage-treatment plant, with a 90,000 gallon-a-day capacity, and two tanks holding 250,000 gallons of water, could last some 200 people more than a month; underground ponds hold additional water supplies. Not far from the installation’s entry gate are a control tower and a helicopter pad. The mountain’s real secrets are not visible at ground level.”

The mountain’s “real secrets” are protected by warning signs, 10-foot-high chain-link fences, razor wire, and armed guards. Curious motorists and hikers on the Appalachian trail are relieved of their sketching pads and cameras and sent on their way. Security is tight.

The government has owned the site since 1903; it has seen service as an artillery range, a hobo farm during the Depression, and a National Weather Bureau Facility. In 1936, the U.S. Bureau of Mines took control and started digging.

Mount Weather is virtually an underground city, according to former personnel interviewed

by Pollock. Buried deep inside the Earth, Mount Weather was equipped with such amenities as:

- private apartments and dormitories,
- streets and sidewalks,
- cafeterias and hospitals,
- a water purification system, power plant, and general office buildings,
- a small lake fed by fresh water from underground springs,
- its own mass transit system,
- a TV communication system.

Mount Weather is the self-sustaining underground command center for the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). The facility is the operational center—the hub—of approximately 100 other Federal Relocation Centers, most of which are concentrated in Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Virginia, Maryland, and North Carolina. Together this network of underground facilities constitutes the backbone of America’s “Continuity of Government” program. In the event of nuclear war, declaration of martial law, or other national emergency, the President, his cabinet, and the rest of the Executive Branch would be “relocated” to Mount Weather.

What Does Congress Know About Mount Weather?

According to the *Senate Subcommittee On Constitutional Rights* hearings in 1975, Congress has almost no knowledge and no oversight—budgetary or otherwise—on Mount Weather. Retired Air Force General Leslie W. Bray, in his testimony to the subcommittee said: “I am not at liberty to describe precisely what is the role and the mission and the capability that we have at Mount Weather, or at any other precise location.”

Apparently, this underground capital of the United States is a secret only to Congress and the US taxpayers who paid for it. The Russians know about it, as reported in *TIME*:

“Few in the U.S. government will speak of it, though it is assumed that all along the Soviets have known both its precise location and its mission (unlike the Congress, since Bray wouldn’t tell); defense experts take it as a given that the site is on the Kremlin’s targeting maps.”

The Russians attempted to buy real estate right next door, as a “country estate” for their embassy folks, but that deal was dead-ended by the State Department.



The eagle and shield, adapted from the Great Seal of the United States, represent vigilance and preparedness. The light blue color of the background has a historical association with the Agency and its components. The white triangle represents civil defense. The banner motto “PACE AC BELLO MERITA” means “Service in Peace and War” indicating the Agency’s responsibility in all types of emergencies: natural or man-made. The dark blue of the designation band refers to the federal authority and the responsibility of the agency.

Mount Weather's "Government-In-Waiting"

Pollock's report, based on his interviews with former officials at Mount Weather, contains astounding information on the base's personnel. The underground city contains a parallel government-in-waiting:

"High-level governmental sources, speaking on the promise of strictest anonymity, told me [Pollock] that each of the federal departments represented at Mount Weather is headed by a single person on whom is conferred the rank of a cabinet-level official. Protocol even demands that subordinates address them as "Mr. Secretary". Each of the Mount Weather "cabinet members" is apparently appointed by the White House and serves an indefinite term...many through several Administrations.... The facility attempts to duplicate the vital functions of the Executive branch of the Administration."

Nine federal departments are replicated within Mount Weather (Agriculture; Commerce; Health, Education & Welfare; Housing & Urban Development; Interior; Labor; State; Transportation; and Treasury) as well as at least five federal agencies (Federal Communications Commission, Selective Service, Federal Power Commission, Civil Service Commission, and the Veterans Administration). The Federal Reserve and the U.S. Post Office, both private corporations, also have offices in Mount Weather.

Pollock writes that the "cabinet members" are "apparently" appointed by the White House and serve an indefinite term, but that information cannot be confirmed, raising the further question of who holds the reins on this "back-up government". Furthermore, appointed Mount Weather officials hold their positions through several elected administrations, transcending the time their appointers spend in office. Unlike other presidential nominees, these appointments are made without the public advice or consent of the Senate.

Is there an alternative President and Vice President as well? If so, who appoints them? Pollock says only this:

"As might be expected, there is also an Office of the Presidency at Mount Weather. The Federal Preparedness Agency (precursor to FEMA) apparently appoints a special staff to the Presidential section, which regularly receives top secret national security estimates and raw data from each of the Federal

departments and agencies."

What Do They Do At Mount Weather?

• Collect Data On American Citizens

The Senate Subcommittee in 1975 learned that the "facility held dossiers on at least 100,000 Americans. [Senator] John Tunney later alleged that the Mount Weather computers can obtain millions of pieces of additional information on the personal lives of American



JAMES LEE WITT, DIRECTOR—FEMA

citizens simply by tapping the data stored at any of the other ninety-six Federal Relocation Centers."

The subcommittee concluded that Mount Weather's databases "operate with few, if any, safeguards or guidelines."

• Store Necessary Information

The Progressive article detailed that "General Bray gave Tunney's subcommittee a list of the categories of files maintained at Mount Weather: military installations, government facilities, communications,

transportation, energy and power, agriculture, manufacturing, wholesale and retail services, manpower, financial, medical and educational institutions, sanitary facilities, population, housing shelter, and stockpiles." This massive database fits cleanly into Mount Weather's ultimate purpose as the command center in the event of a national emergency.

• Play War Games

This is the main daily activity of the approximately 240 people who work at Mount Weather. The games are intended to train the Mount Weather bureaucracy to managing a wide range of problems associated with both war and domestic political crises.

Decisions are made in the "Situation Room", the base's nerve center, located in the core of Mount Weather. The Situation Room is the archetypal war room, with "charts, maps, and whatever visuals may be needed" and "batteries of communications equipment connecting Mount Weather with the White House and 'Raven Rock'—the underground Pentagon sixty miles north of Washington—as well as with almost every US military unit stationed around the globe" according to *The Progressive* article. "All internal communications are conducted by closed-circuit color television.... Senior officers and 'Cabinet members' have two consoles recessed in the walls of their office."

Descriptions of the war games read a bit like an Ian Fleming novel. Every year there is a system-wide alert that "includes all military and civilian-run underground installations". The real, aboveground President and his Cabinet members are "relocated" to Mount Weather to observe the simulation. Post-mortems are conducted and the margins for error are calculated after the games. All the data is studied and documented.

• Civil Crisis Management

Mount Weather personnel study more than war scenarios. Domestic "crises" are also tracked and watched, and there have been times when Mount Weather almost swung into action, as Pollock reported:

"Officials who were at Mount Weather during the 1960s say the complex was actually prepared to assume certain governmental powers at the time of the 1961 Cuban missile crisis and the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963. The installation used the tools of its 'Civil Crisis Management' program

on a standby basis during the 1967 and 1968 urban riots and during a number of national antiwar demonstrations, the sources said.”

In its 1974 *Annual Report*, the Federal Preparedness Agency [now FEMA] stated that “Studies conducted at Mount Weather involve the control and management of domestic political unrest where there are material shortages (such as food riots) or in strike situations where the FPA determines that there are industrial disruptions and other domestic resource crises.”

The Mount Weather facility uses a vast array of resources to continually monitor the American people. According to Daniel J. Cronin, former assistant director for the FPA, reconnaissance satellites, local and state police intelligence reports, and federal law enforcement agencies are just a few of the resources available to the FPA for information gathering. “We try to monitor situations and get to them before they become emergencies” Cronin said. “No expense is spared in the monitoring program.”

• Maintain And Update The “Survivors’ List”

Using all the data generated by the war games and domestic crisis scenarios, the facility continually maintains and updates a list of names and addresses of people deemed to be “vital” to the survival of the nation, or who can “assist essential and non-interruptible services”. In the 1976 article, the “survivors’ list” contained 6,500 names, but even that was deemed to be low.

Who Pays For All This, And How Much?

At the same time tens of millions of dollars were being spent on maintaining and upgrading the complex to protect several hundred designated officials in the event of nuclear attack, the US government drastically reduced its emphasis on war preparedness for US citizens. A 1989 FEMA brochure entitled “Are You Prepared?” suggests that citizens construct makeshift fallout shelters using used furniture, books, and other common household items.

Officially, Mount Weather (and its budget) does not exist. FEMA refuses to answer inquiries about the facility; as FEMA spokesman Bob Blair told *TIME* magazine: “I’ll be glad to tell you all about it, but I’d have to kill you afterward.”

We don’t know how much Mount Weather has cost over the years, but of course, American taxpayers bear this burden as well. A *Christian Science Monitor* article entitled, “Study Reveals US Has Spent \$4 Trillion On Nukes Since ’45” reports that: “The government devoted at least \$12 billion to civil defense projects to protect the population from nuclear attack. But billions of dollars more

were secretly spent on vast underground complexes from which civilian and military officials would run the government during a nuclear war.”

What is Mount Weather’s Ultimate Purpose?

We have seen that Mount Weather contains an unelected, parallel “government-in-waiting” ready to take control of the United States upon word from the President or his successor. The facility contains a massive database of information on U.S. citizens which is operated with no safeguards or accountability. Ostensibly, this expensive hub of America’s network of subterranean bases was designed to preserve our form of government during a nuclear holocaust.

But Mount Weather is not simply a Cold War holdover. Information on command and control strategies during national emergencies have largely been withheld from the American public. *Executive Order 11051*, signed by President Kennedy on October 2, 1962, states that “national preparedness must be achieved...as may be required to deal with increases in international tension with limited war, or with general war including attack upon the United States.”

However, *Executive Order 11490*, drafted by Gen. George A. Lincoln (former director for the Office of Emergency Preparedness, the FPA’s predecessor) and signed by President Nixon in October 1969, tells a different story. *EO 11490*, which superceded Kennedy’s *EO 11051*, begins: “Whereas our national security is dependent upon our ability to assure continuity of government, at every level, in any national emergency-type situation that might conceivably confront the nation...”

As researcher William Cooper points out, Nixon’s order makes no reference to “war”, “imminent attack”, or “general war”. These quantifiers are replaced by an extremely vague “national emergency-type situation” that “might conceivably” interfere with the workings of the national power structure. Furthermore, there is no publicly known Executive Order outlining the restoration of the *Constitution* after a national emergency has ended. Unless the parallel government at Mount Weather decides, out of the goodness of its heart, to return power to Constitutional authority, the United States could experience an honest-to-God coup d’etat posing as a national emergency.

Like the enigmatic Area 51 in Nevada, the federal government wants to keep the Mount Weather facility buried in secrecy. Public awareness of this place and its purpose would raise serious questions about who holds the reins of power in this country. The *Constitution* states that those reins lie in the hands of the people, but the very existence of Mount Weather indicates an entirely different

reality. As long as Mount Weather exists, these questions will remain. [End quoting]

With that said, let’s turn to a classic gem of good research which continues this theme of documenting the machinery in place that skirts our *Constitution*. See if you don’t begin to sense that “entirely different reality” than what we are led to believe is the case. Mount Weather is only one part of this vast equation.

FEMA — THE SECRET GOVERNMENT

By Harry V. Martin, with research assistance from David Caul; reprinted with permission. (Copyright *FreeAmerica* and Harry V. Martin, 1995.)

Some people have referred to it as the “secret government” of the United States. It is not an elected body; it does not involve itself in public disclosures; and it even has a quasi-secret budget in the billions of dollars. This government organization has more power than the President of the United States or the Congress; it has the power to suspend laws, move entire populations, arrest and detain citizens without a warrant, and hold them without trial; it can seize property, food supplies, transportation systems, and can suspend the *Constitution*.

Not only is it the most powerful entity in the United States, but it was not even created under constitutional law by the Congress. It was a product of a Presidential Executive Order. No, it is not the U.S. military, nor the Central Intelligence Agency; they are subject to Congress. The organization is called FEMA, which stands for the Federal Emergency Management Agency. Originally conceived in the Richard Nixon Administration, it was refined by President Jimmy Carter and given teeth in the Ronald Reagan and George Bush Administrations.

FEMA had one original concept when it was created: to assure the survivability of the United States government in the event of a nuclear attack on this nation. It was also provided with the task of being a federal coordinating body during times of domestic disasters, such as earthquakes, floods, and hurricanes. Its awesome powers grow under the tutelage of people like Lt. Col. Oliver North and General Richard Secord, the architects on the Iran-Contra scandal and the looting of America’s savings and loan institutions. FEMA has even been given control of the State Defense Forces, a rag-tag, often considered neo-Nazi, civilian army that will substitute for the National Guard if the Guard is called to duty overseas.

THE MOST POWERFUL ORGANIZATION IN THE UNITED STATES

Though it may be the most powerful

organization in the United States, few people know it even exists. But it has crept into our private lives. Even mortgage papers contain FEMA's name in small print if the property in question is near a flood plain. FEMA was deeply involved in the Los Angeles riots and the 1989 Loma Prieta earthquake in the San Francisco Bay Area. Some of the black helicopter traffic reported throughout the United States, but mainly in the West—California, Washington, Arizona, New Mexico, Texas, and Colorado—are flown by FEMA personnel. FEMA has been given responsibility for many new disasters, including urban forest fires, home heating emergencies, refugee situations, urban riots, and emergency planning for nuclear and toxic incidents. In the West, it works in conjunction with the Sixth Army.

FEMA was created in a series of Executive Orders. A Presidential Executive Order, whether constitutional or not, becomes law simply by its publication in the *Federal Registry*. Congress is by-passed. *Executive Order Number 12148* created the Federal Emergency Management Agency that is to interface with the Department of Defense for civil defense planning and funding. An “emergency czar” was appointed. FEMA has only spent about 6% of its budget on national emergencies, the bulk of their funding has been used for the construction of secret underground facilities to assure continuity of government in case of a major emergency, foreign or domestic. *Executive Order Number 12656* appointed the National Security Council as the principal body that should consider emergency powers. This allows the government to increase domestic intelligence and surveillance of U.S. citizens and would restrict the freedom of movement within the United States and grant the government the right to isolate large groups of civilians. The National Guard could be federalized to seal all borders and take control of U.S. air space and all ports of entry.

Here are just a few Executive Orders associated with FEMA that would suspend the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*. These Executive Orders have been on record for nearly 30 years and could be enacted by the stroke of a Presidential pen:

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10990: allows the government to take over all modes of transportation and control of highways and seaports.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995: allows the government to seize and control the communication media.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997: allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels, and minerals.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998: allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000: allows the

government to mobilize civilians into work brigades under government supervision.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001: allows the government to take over all health, education, and welfare functions.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002: designates the Postmaster General to operate a national registration of all persons.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003: allows the government to take over all airports and aircraft, including commercial aircraft.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004: allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005: allows the government to take over railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051: specifies the responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning and gives authorization to put all Executive Orders into effect in times of increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11310: grants authority to the Department of Justice to enforce the plans set out in Executive Orders, to institute industrial support, to establish judicial and legislative liaison, to control all aliens, to operate penal and correctional institutions, and to advise and assist the President.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11049: assigns emergency preparedness function to federal departments and agencies, consolidating 21 operative Executive Orders issued over a fifteen year period.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11921: allows the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency to develop plans to establish control over the mechanisms of production and distribution, of energy sources, wages, salaries, credit, and the flow of money in U.S. financial institution in any undefined national emergency. It also provides that when a state of emergency is declared by the President, Congress cannot review the action for six months.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency has broad powers in every aspect of the nation. General Frank Salzedo, chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division, stated in a 1983 conference that he saw FEMA's role as a “new frontier in the protection of individual and governmental leaders from assassination, and of civil and military installations from sabotage and/or attack, as well as prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis.” FEMA's powers were consolidated by President Carter to incorporate:

- the *National Security Act Of 1947*, which allows for the strategic relocation of industries, services, government, and other essential

economic activities, and to rationalize the requirements for manpower, resources, and production facilities; the *1950 Defense Production Act*, which gives the President sweeping powers over all aspects of the economy;

- the *Act Of August 29, 1916*, which authorizes the Secretary of the Army, in time of war, to take possession of any transportation system for transporting troops, material, or any other purpose related to the emergency; and

- the *International Emergency Economic Powers Act*, which enables the President to seize the property of a foreign country or national.

These powers were transferred to FEMA in a sweeping consolidation in 1979.

HURRICANE ANDREW FOCUSED ATTENTION ON FEMA

FEMA's deceptive role really did not come to light with much of the public until hurricane Andrew smashed into the U.S. mainland. As Russell R. Dynes, director of the Disaster Research Center of the University of Delaware, wrote in *The World and I*: “The eye of the political storm hovered over the Federal Emergency Management Agency. FEMA became a convenient target for criticism.”

Because FEMA was accused of dropping the ball in Florida, the media and Congress commenced to study this agency. What came out of the critical look was that FEMA was spending 12 times more for “black operations” than for disaster relief. It spent \$1.3 billion building secret bunkers throughout the United States in anticipation of government disruption by foreign or domestic upheaval. Yet fewer than 20 members of Congress—only members with top security clearance—know of the \$1.3 billion expenditure by FEMA for non-natural disaster situations.

These few Congressional leaders state that FEMA has a “black curtain” around its operations. FEMA has worked on National Security programs since 1979, and its predecessor, the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency, has secretly spent millions of dollars before being merged into FEMA by President Carter in 1979.

FEMA has developed 300 sophisticated mobile units that are capable of sustaining themselves for a month. The vehicles are located in five areas of the United States. They have tremendous communication systems and each contains a generator that would provide power to 120 homes each, but have never been used for disaster relief.

FEMA's enormous powers can be triggered easily. In any form of domestic or foreign problem, perceived and not always actual, emergency powers can be enacted. The President of the United States now has broader powers to declare martial law, which activates

FEMA's extraordinary powers. Martial law can be declared during times of increased tension overseas, economic problems within the United States, such as a depression, civil unrest, such as demonstrations or scenes like the Los Angeles riots, and in a drug crisis.

These Presidential powers have increased with successive crime bills, particularly the 1991 and 1993 *Crime Bill*, which increase the power to suspend the rights guaranteed under the *Constitution* and to seize property of those suspected of being drug dealers, to individuals who participate in a public protest or demonstration. Under emergency plans already in existence, the power exists to suspend the *Constitution* and turn over the reigns of government to FEMA and appointing military commanders to run state and local governments. FEMA then would have the right to order the detention of anyone whom there is reasonable ground to believe will engage in, or probably conspire with others to engage in, acts of espionage or sabotage. The plan also authorized the establishment of concentration camps for detaining the accused, but no trial.

Three times since 1984, FEMA stood on the threshold of taking control of the nation. Once under President Reagan in 1984, and twice under resident Bush in 1990 and 1992. But under those three scenarios, there was not a sufficient crisis to warrant risking martial law.

Most experts on the subject of FEMA and martial law insisted that a crisis has to appear dangerous enough for the people of the United States before they would tolerate or accept complete government takeover. The typical crisis needed would be threat of imminent nuclear war, rioting in several U.S. cities simultaneously, a series of national disasters that cause widespread danger to the populous, massive terrorist attacks, a depression in which tens of millions are unemployed and without financial resources, or a major environmental disaster.

THREE TIMES FEMA STOOD BY, READY FOR EMERGENCY

In April 1984, President Reagan signed *Presidential Directive Number 54* that allowed FEMA to engage in a secret national "readiness exercise" under the code name of REX 84. The exercise was to test FEMA's readiness to assume military authority in the event of a "State of Domestic National Emergency" concurrent with the launching of a direct United States military operation in Central America. The plan called for the deputation of U.S. military and National Guard units so that they could legally be used for domestic law enforcement. These units would be assigned to conduct sweeps and take into custody an estimated 400,000 undocumented Central American immigrants in the United States. The immigrants would be interned at 10 detention

centers to be set up at military bases throughout the country.

REX 84 was so highly guarded that special metal security doors were placed on the fifth floor of the FEMA building in Washington, D.C. Even long-standing employees of the Civil Defense of the Federal Executive Department possessing the highest possible security clearances were not being allowed through the newly installed metal security doors. **Only personnel wearing a special red Christian cross or crucifix lapel pin were allowed into the premises.**

Lt. Col. North was responsible for drawing up the emergency plan, which U.S. Attorney General William French Smith opposed vehemently. The plan called for the suspension of the *Constitution*, turning control of the government over to FEMA, appointment of military commanders to run state and local governments, and the declaration of martial law.

The Presidential Executive Orders to support such a plan were already in place. The plan also advocated the rounding up and transfer to "assembly centers or relocation camps" of a least 21 million American Negroes in the event of massive rioting or disorder, not unlike the rounding up of the Jews in Nazi Germany in the 1930s.

The second known time that FEMA stood by was in 1990 when Desert Storm was enacted. Prior to President Bush's invasion of Iraq, FEMA began to draft new legislation to increase its already formidable powers. One of the elements incorporated into the plan was to set up operations within any state or locality without the prior permission of local or state authorities. Such prior permission has always been required in the past. Much of the mechanism being set into place was in anticipation of the economic collapse of the Western World. The war with Iraq may have been conceived as a ploy to boost the bankrupt economy, but it only pushed the West into deeper recession.

The third scenario for FEMA came with the Los Angeles riots after the Rodney King brutality verdict. Had the rioting spread to other cities, FEMA would have been empowered to step in. As it was, major rioting only occurred in the Los Angeles area, thus preventing a pretext for a FEMA response.

On July 5, 1987, the *Miami Herald* published reports on FEMA's new goals. The goal was to suspend the *Constitution* in the event of a national crisis, such as nuclear war, violent and widespread internal dissent, or national opposition to a U.S. military invasion abroad. Lt. Col. North was the architect. *National Security Directive Number 52*, issued in August 1982, pertains to the "Use Of National Guard Troops To Quell Disturbances."

The crux of the problem is that FEMA has the power to turn the United States into a police state in time of a real crisis or a manufactured

crisis. Lt. Col. North virtually established the apparatus for dictatorship. Only the criticism of the Attorney General prevented the plans from being adopted. But intelligence reports indicate that FEMA has a folder with 22 Executive Orders for the President to sign in case of an emergency. It is believed those Executive Orders contain the framework of North's concepts, delayed by criticism but never truly abandoned.

The crisis, as the government now sees it, is civil unrest. For generations, the government was concerned with nuclear war, but the violent and disruptive demonstrations that surrounded the Vietnam War era prompted President Nixon to change the direction of emergency powers from war time to times of domestic unrest.

Diana Reynolds, program director of the Edward R. Murrow Center, summed up the dangers of FEMA today and the public reaction to martial law in a drug crisis:

"It was James Madison's worst nightmare that a righteous faction would someday be strong enough to sweep away the constitutional restraints designed by the framers to prevent the tyranny of centralized power, excessive privilege, an arbitrary governmental authority over the individual. These restraints, the balancing and checking of powers among branches and layers of government, and the civil guarantees, would be the first casualties in a drug-induced national security state, with Reagan's Civil Emergency Preparedness unleashed.

"Nevertheless, there would be those who would welcome NSC (National Security Council) into the drug fray, believing that increasing state police powers to emergency levels is the only way left to fight America's enemy within. In the short run, a national security state would probably be a relief to those whose personal security and quality of life has been diminished by drugs or drug-related crime. And, as the general public watches the progression of institutional chaos and social decay, they too may be willing to pay the ultimate price—one drug-free America for 200 years of democracy."

The first targets in any FEMA emergency would be Hispanics and Blacks; the FEMA orders call for them to be rounded up and detained. Tax protesters, demonstrators against government military intervention outside U.S. borders, and people who maintain weapons in their homes are also targets. Operation Trojan Horse is a program designed to learn the identity of potential opponents to martial law. The program lures potential protesters into public forums, conducted by a "hero" of the people who advocates survival training. The list of names gathered at such meetings and rallies are computerized and then targeted in case of an emergency.

The most shining example of America to

the world has been its peaceful transition of government from one administration to another. Despite crises of great magnitude, the United States has maintained its freedom and liberty. This nation now stands on the threshold of rule by non-elected people asserting non-constitutional powers. Even Congress cannot review a martial law action until six months after it has been declared. For the first time in American history, the reigns of government would not be transferred from one elected element to another, but the *Constitution*, itself, can be suspended.

The scenarios established to trigger FEMA into action are generally found in society today—economic collapse, civil unrest, drug problems, terrorist attacks, and protests against American intervention in a foreign country. All these premises exist; it could only be a matter of time before one of these triggers the entire emergency necessary to bring FEMA into action. And then it may be too late, because under the FEMA plan, there is no contingency by which constitutional power is restored.

[End quoting]

These Executive Orders are serious business as far as they effectively override the constitutional base of the American way of life. It is important to examine these a bit further since they are what give FEMA its formidable authority to act above our usual legislative scrutiny.

The following two documents, parts I and II, were obtained from the www.thewinds.org Internet website and are reprinted here with permission. (Copyright 1997, *The WINDS*. All rights reserved.)

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: BONFIRE OF THE CONSTITUTION (PART I)

On June 3, 1994, President Clinton signed *Executive Order #12919* gathering together into a single document all the power and authority of a multitude of Executive Orders issued by preceding presidents from John Kennedy on. Recent examination of this Executive Order has brought to light that the consolidation of previous presidential orders delivers unprecedented authority into the hands of the Chief Executive that exceed those powers granted him under the *U.S. Constitution*.

Incorporated under the aegis of President Clinton's *EO #12919* are powers originally claimed by President Kennedy in a series of Executive Orders signed into "law" in February of 1962 which, if invoked, would virtually suspend the greater portion of liberties guaranteed by the *United States Constitution*.

In Section 3 of Kennedy's original *EO #10995* entitled "ASSIGNING TELECOMMUNICATIONS MANAGEMENT FUNCTIONS" there is the vague statement: "Such authority shall include the power to amend,

modify, or revoke frequency assignments." Innocuous as this sounds, it embodies the power of the Chief Executive in time of "national emergency" to seize control of all radio and other telecommunications.

On the same day that President Kennedy signed *EO #10995*, he also gave birth to four successive Orders that Clinton included in his *EO* containing provisions to disable constitutional rights. *Executive Order #10997* empowers the Secretary of the Interior to seize all energy production facilities—specifically, "electrical power", "petroleum", "gas", "solid fuels", and "minerals". Section 3, subsection (d) of that order, entitled "Claimancy" states:

"Prepare plans to claim materials, manpower, equipment, supplies and services needed in support of assigned responsibilities and other essential functions of the Department...to insure availability of such resources in an emergency."

Note the word "claim" in reference to "materials, manpower, equipment, supplies, and services". The legal definition, as supplied by *Black's Law Dictionary* is: "To demand as one's own or as one's right; means by or through which claimant obtains possession or enjoyment of a privilege or thing. Demand for money or property as of a right...." This means that the government may, upon declaration of a state of local or national emergency, seize any of the above, private or otherwise, including "manpower".

As to what constitutes a national emergency, again *Black's* definition is quite revealing:

"A state of national crisis; a situation demanding immediate and extraordinary national or federal action. **Congress has made little or no distinction between a "state of national emergency" and a "state of war"**. *Brown v. Bernstein*, D.C.Pa., 49 F.Supp. 728, 732.

EO #10998: places all food resources under authority of the Secretary of Agriculture.

EO #10999: invests the Secretary of Commerce with control over all means of transportation, public and private.

EO #11000: provides for the establishment of manpower resources at the discretion of the Secretary of Labor, with the authority to "claim" services (labor) and involuntary relocation of workers. Collateral authority for this conscription of labor is given in Title 50 app. United States Code, Section 2153 "WAR AND NATIONAL DEFENSE" under the section addressing civilian disposition entitled, "DEFENSE PRODUCTION ACT OF 1950" in which is set forth that civilian personnel may be assigned work without regard to payment or reimbursement.

It is important to note that, according to the *War And Emergency Powers Act*, the United States has legally been under a state of national emergency since its enactment in

1933. It has never been repealed, thus leaving the president with instant powers to suspend the *Constitution*.

Most legal scholars and legislators who have studied the matter concur that the *War And Emergency Powers Act* has, in reality, already suspended the *Constitution* since the moment the act was signed into law by President Roosevelt. The actual suspension of those constitutional rights awaits only the impetus of a national emergency requiring it.

In 1933 a U.S. Congressman entered the following statement into the *Congressional Record*:

"I think of all the damnable heresies that have ever been suggested in connection with the *Constitution*, the doctrine of emergency is the worst. It means that when Congress declares an emergency, there is no *Constitution*. This means its death. It is the very doctrine that the German chancellor is invoking today in the dying hours of the parliamentary body of the German republic, namely, that because of an emergency, it should grant to the German chancellor absolute power to pass any law, even though the law contradicts the *Constitution* of the German republic. Chancellor Hitler is at least frank about it. We pay the *Constitution* lipservice, but the result is the same—the *Constitution Of The United States*, as a restraining influence in keeping the federal government within the carefully prescribed channels of power, is moribund, if not dead."

The introduction to **Senate Report 93-549**, entered into the *Congressional Record* forty years later, in 1973, states:

"A majority of the people of the United States have lived all their lives under emergency rule.... For 40 years, freedoms and governmental procedures guaranteed by the *Constitution* have, in varying degrees, been abridged by laws brought into force by states of national emergency.... And, in the United States, actions taken by the government in times of great crisis have from, at least, the Civil War, in important ways shaped the present phenomenon of a permanent state of national emergency."

Following the Introduction, the report's opening statement goes on to say:

"Since March the 9th, 1933, the United States has been in a state of declared national emergency.... This vast range of powers, taken together, confer enough authority to rule the country without reference to normal constitutional processes. Under the powers delegated by these statutes, the President may: seize property; organize and control the means of production; seize commodities; assign military forces abroad; institute martial law; seize and control all transportation and communication; regulate the operation of private enterprise; restrict travel; and, in a plethora of particular ways, control the lives of

all American citizens.”

Not overlooked by those drafting the *Constitution* was the possible need to address national emergencies. The document contains certain provisions indicating that its signatories conceived of the possibility that some guarantees of personal liberties may, in the national interest, require suspension.

Article 1, Section 9 states:

“The privileges of the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended, unless when in cases of rebellion [an internal occurrence] or invasion [external] the public safety require it.” This grants the citizen the freedom from imprisonment or detention without due process. The proviso “unless when in cases of rebellion or invasion the public safety require it” indicates the necessity to provide for some contingencies that may also carry with them the possibility for abuse. No document of liberty, however, could possibly proscribe all potential for misuse of those liberties without actually eliminating them in the process. It has been said that Communism is nothing more than democracy with all potential for abuse legislated out.

As a result of the Executive Orders listed above, in concert with the War And Emergency Powers Act, there exists within the United States a government within a government. It is hidden, semi-covert in nature, and does not recognize the U.S. Constitution or its constraints. It functions autonomously as a form of totalitarian regime in suspended animation, awaiting its time of activation. It is a government driven by presidential Executive Orders to be executed by federal agencies run by non-elected officials.

Executive Orders amount to ready-wired buttons by which the president can suspend constitutional rights at any moment he determines that a “national emergency” exists. The great problem inherent is that no binding legal definition exists as to what constitutes a “national emergency”. That definition lies entirely with the Chief Executive. When he declares a state of emergency, the aforementioned documents can be used to activate whatever federal agency is most suited to address the emergency. Those agencies include, but are not limited to, the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms (BATF), the FBI, and the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

Because this nation is under a continual state of emergency due to the *War And Emergency Powers Act*, and the *Constitution* granting somewhat elastic powers of emergency in “cases of rebellion or invasion”, the president can circumvent such fundamental protections as the *Posse Comatatus Act* which forbids the use of the military against U.S. citizens.

This slow-motion decay of constitutional

rights was not unforeseen by the Founding Fathers. In a letter to Thomas Jefferson, James Madison once wrote: “I believe there are more instances of abridgment of freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations....”

The *Constitution Of The United States Of America*, once the hub of American law and freedoms, has been moved to the position of the hub cap. It has become merely an ornamental relic that serves no real function other than that of making the American people feel as if the document still matters to those who govern.

It appears that the modern electorate chooses their leaders for the same purpose that they attend a magic show. Their actual desire seems to be that the performer deceive them.

“The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their money; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?”

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: BONFIRE FOR THE CONSTITUTION (Part II: The Velvet Hammer)

In the event of a national emergency declared by the President of the United States, the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), would be invested with the power to suspend the *U.S. Constitution* and is positioned to take control of the United States government and its citizens. As discussed in Part I of this report, the authority of eleven preceding Presidential Executive Orders (1939 through 1991) has been consolidated into *Order #12919*. This concentration of executive authority invests FEMA with absolute power over:

- all United States communications facilities (EO 10995);
- electrical power, petroleum, gas, fuels, and minerals, public and private (10997);
- food supplies, agricultural lands, and facilities (10998);
- transportation of any kind, including private, and control of seaports, waterways, and highways (10999);
- civilian labor forces without regard to financial remuneration as authorized under the *Defense Production Act Of 1950* (11000);
- health, education, and welfare institutions (11001);
- all airport and air transportation, public, private and commercial (11003);
- railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities (11005).

Additionally, FEMA, under *Executive Order #11002*, can order the Postmaster General to begin a national registration of all residents of the United States for purposes of control of population movement and relocation.

All of the aforementioned powers can be invoked with the stroke of a presidential pen

and are free of congressional restrictions or intervention for a period of six months. The practical expression of these powers can be the equivalent of a sentence without trial or jury with no recourse to appeal for at least a half a year. Many legal and paralegal analysts have seen, in the powers delegated to FEMA during any declared national emergency, the authority to forcibly relocate entire families into federal work camps, even as to the dividing of families and of children from parents.

FEMA was created by President Carter under *Executive Order #12148*. Its legal authorization is Title 2, United States Code 5121 called the *Stafford Act*. Within the text of that piece of “legislation” in Subchapter IV, section (B) is contained the wording:

“Measures to be undertaken during a hazard, including the enforcement of passive defense regulations prescribed by duly established **military** or civil authorities, the evacuation of personnel to shelter areas, the control of traffic and panic, and the control and use of lighting and civil communications.”

In a telephone interview with FEMA attorneys, *The Winds* asked the legal definition of “passive defense regulations” as “prescribed by duly established military or civil authorities”. Even FEMA’s Counsel General, Michael Hirsh, was unable to give us any definition of those terms. The ambiguity of that wording veiled its meaning from even the highest ranking lawyer in the agency.

KEEPING THE LAWS UNCLEAR

In the principal document by which the New World Order is implemented, the ambiguity of legal terms is set forth as a necessary quality by which any interpretation desired may be secured. In the nebulous breadth of those ambiguities lies the latitude of interpretation to make laws and regulations say whatever those in authority want them to say.

Concerning those laws, they claim that they: “...have twisted their interpretations so as to make them contradict each other. We have succeeded in erecting great and magnificent results by perverting the laws. The first result was that the interpretations of the laws actually masked their true intent. Afterwards, those laws were entirely hid from eyes of the governments because it **became impossible to make anything out of the tangled web of legislation.**”

The Winds also asked FEMA’s public relations office the primary reasons for the forced evacuation of residents during the recent flooding in North Dakota and the orders (not requests) for some residents to remain in their homes following the recent hurricanes in the southeast. FEMA’s response, strangely, did not indicate concern for the safety and well-being of the citizens involved, as one might expect of

an agency tasked with the oversight of America's domestic security in time of disaster. **Rather, their reasons for violating the constitutional rights of those citizens was a hedge against being sued by them or their survivors if they were injured or killed as a result of not being evacuated.** Money, not lives, was their expressed justification for removing owners from their homes, in one instance, and commanding them not to leave them, in another.

Executive Order #11051 assigns responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning (later to become FEMA) and authorizes all Executive Orders into effect in times of **increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis or national emergency.**

Again, the vagueness of the wording leaves wide the door of interpretation. As to what constitutes an "emergency" the *Stafford Act* defines it as thus:

"Emergency—means any occasion or instance for which, in the determination of the President, federal assistance is needed to supplement state and local efforts and capabilities to save lives and to protect property and public health and safety, **or to lessen or avert the threat of a catastrophe in any part of the United States.**"

KEEPING DISSIDENT GROUPS QUIET

Former Chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division, General Frank Salzedo, once stated that his interpretation of FEMA's role is, among other things: "prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis." The *Constitution*, on the other hand, states:

"Congress shall make no law abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances."

The question arises as to how General Salzedo's statement could survive being filtered through the *First Amendment*. What he said amounts to "government-speak" for the potential of creating an American Tiananmen Square. One of the Executive Orders gathered into Clinton's *EO #12919* was an Order signed by President Nixon known as the *Omnibus Emergency Preparedness Decree*. Howard J. Ruff, economist and publisher of *The Ruff Times*, says: "Since the enactment of [that] Order, the only thing standing between us and dictatorship is the good character of the President, and the lack of a crisis severe enough that the public would stand still for it." The former slave and Civil War activist, Fredrick Douglass, once said that the limits of a tyrant's power are set by the willingness of the people to tolerate him.

During activation of these Executive

Orders, FEMA answers only to the National Security Council, which answers only to the President, and, as mentioned previously, once these powers are invoked, even Congress cannot intervene or countermand them for six months.

GUN MOUNTED OVER THE MANTLE

The command and control structure for the oversight and administration of these extra-constitutional powers (the teeth to execute and enforce the above orders) is already in place. FEMA is the administrating agency for several top-secret facilities. The most notable is burrowed deep into the bedrock beneath Mount Weather near Berryville, Virginia. Also known as the Western Virginia office of Controlled Conflict Operations, this underground command post was originally constructed for the purpose of housing top officials of the U.S. government during a national emergency such as imminent nuclear war. It is still contained within the "black" budget that does not appear in FEMA's published budgetary documents. Mt. Weather, along with other such secret installations as the one beneath a luxury resort in West Virginia called Greenbrier, officially does not exist.

Wallace Stickney, former FEMA director under George Bush, recalled that even the members of Congress approaching his agency to question some budget expenditures were not allowed access to the knowledge of where the money was directed—and they were the ones responsible for budgetary oversight. Even more astonishing is the fact that Stickney himself was denied such access. He said: "I was aware funding was being passed through but didn't know where it was going—nor did Congress, which demanded to know. Normally, as I understood it, nobody questioned the arithmetic."

If a nuclear attack occurred during Stickney's tenure in office, he was not to be included among those privileged to partake in the safety of the underground complex. He would have been required to remain at his post and, in the parlance of the nuclear disaster planners, be cindered. That insecurity for FEMA's current director, James Lee Witt, ended when President Clinton conferred cabinet status on him in February of 1996.

There is within government a quasi-legal concept called the "Rule of Necessity". Simply put, this doctrine says that whatever is necessary to preserve the nation against its foes, whether external or internal, will be done—apparently without regard to any violence done to the *Constitution*. It is to address the Rule of Necessity that Executive Orders are created. EOs did not have their beginnings in the desires of American presidents to transform the executive office into a de facto dictatorship. The first Presidential Executive Order was issued by George Washington in 1789, but no

numbering system or uniformity was applied until 1907 when the Department of State retroactively designated an EO issued by Abraham Lincoln in 1862 as Executive Order 1.

What has become of this executive privilege since the Civil War has been rather like an insidiously introduced, systemic infection aimed at the total debilitation of the *U.S. Constitution*. As to whether these extreme powers of the Executive Branch will actually be implemented—there is an old saying in the theatre that if there is a gun mounted over the fireplace mantle in the first act, it *will* be used before the end of the final act. It ain't hangin' up there for nothin'.

That is the end of quoting of Part II of the provocative document *Executive Orders: Bonfire Of The Constitution*. It was noted as being written 7/4/97 and makes a strong case for the "secret government" as implimented through FEMA. We next examine these covert powers over we-the-people more closely.

HIDDEN THREATS

In part II, called "Hidden Threats", of an article titled *Government Internment Camps—Recent Info U.S. Concentration Camps*, appearing on *WorldNet Daily* on Monday, May 11, 1998, and written by Geoff Metcalf, we read, in part: [quoting]

In 1982, President Ronald Reagan issued *National Security Directive 58* which empowered Robert McFarlane and Oliver North to use the National Security Council to secretly retrofit the Federal Emergency Management Agency to manage the country during a national crisis. In 1984 "REX exercises" simulated civil unrest culminating in a national emergency with a contingency plan for the imprisonment of 400,000 people. REX '84 was so secretive that special metal security doors were installed on the FEMA building's fifth floor, and even long-term officials of the Civil Defense Office were prohibited entry. The alleged purpose of this exercise was to handle an influx of refugees created by a war in Central America, but a more realistic scenario was the detention of American citizens.

STATE OF EMERGENCY

Under REX, the president could declare a state of emergency, empowering the head of FEMA to take control of the internal infrastructure of the United States and suspend the *Constitution*. The president could invoke Executive Orders 11000 through 11004 which would:

- 1) Draft all citizens into work forces under government supervision;
- 2) Empower the Postmaster to register all men, women, and children;

- 3) Seize all airports and aircraft;
- 4) Seize all housing and establish forced relocation of citizens.

FEMA, with a black budget allegedly provided by the Department of Defense, has worked closely with the Pentagon in an effort to avoid the legal restrictions of Posse Comitatus. While FEMA may not have been directly responsible for these precedent-setting cases, the principle of federal control was seen during the Los Angeles riots in 1992 with the federalization of the National Guard and during the siege at Waco, where Army tanks were involved in the final conflagration.

GOVERNMENT VIOLENCE IS “LEGITIMATE”?

The deputy attorney general of California commented at a conference that anyone who attacks the state, even verbally, becomes a revolutionary and an enemy by definition. Louis Guiffreda, who was head of FEMA, stated that “legitimate violence is integral to our form of government, for it is from this source that we can continue to purge our weaknesses.”

It is significant to note that the dictionary definition of terrorism—“the calculated use of violence”—corresponds precisely to the government’s stated policy of “the use of legitimate violence”. Hold on, a reasonable person who can read might ask: Who are the real terrorists? Guiffreda’s remark provides a revealing insight into the thinking of those who have been charged with oversight of the welfare of the citizens in this country. Apparently, if one’s convictions or philosophy do not correspond with the government’s agenda, that individual may find himself on a government enemy list, thereby making him/her a “target” to be “purged” by the use of “legitimate violence”.

[End quoting]

So now we see more clearly the agenda behind the government’s double-speak language and its flexibility to trap we-the-people should we become too uppity about their taking away of our basic constitutional rights. But things only get more bizarre as we probe deeper into the FEMA machinery.

The following article was obtained from the *www.parascope.com* Internet website and is written by Jon Elliston, *Dossier* Editor:

[quoting]

FEMA’S X-FILE: Emergency Public Affairs Are “Not For The Outside World”

“Are you familiar with FEMA? What the Federal Emergency Management Agency’s real power is?” So asked scientist Dr. Al Kurtzweil, a character in the blockbuster film *The X-Files: Fight The Future*, who issued an impassioned plea to FBI Special Agent Fox

Mulder to wake up and smell the conspiracy coffee.

The 1998 movie projected the paranoia and intrigue of the smash TV show onto the big screen and stirred tremors of concern in Washington, D.C. FEMA, which plays a role in various conspiracy theories about secret plans for martial law in the United States, went so far as to disseminate a public affairs guidance on how to respond to allegations voiced in the movie.

The fact that FEMA was compelled to craft a response raises some curious questions for both fans and political researchers. *The X-Files* is famous for venturing into shadowy realms, but when all is said and done, this is just a fun flick, right? So why did FEMA take the unusual public relations measure? As *Dossier* tracked down the details, we learned that while FEMA probably won’t be initiating a federal crackdown any time soon, the agency can be mighty touchy—and staunchly secretive—about its plans for what to do when a “man-made” disaster occurs.

Most of FEMA’s attention is devoted to the tedious task of providing relief and renewal to communities struck by storms, floods, and other natural calamities. When hurricanes ravage or wildfires consume, FEMA arrives to help pick up the pieces, distribute aid, and construct emergency dwelling. Sounds safe so far—but then there’s the hidden chapter in the FEMA story.

It was in the early 1980s, during the first years of the Reagan administration, when FEMA delved into controversial pursuits that tainted the agency with suspicions that linger to this day. President Reagan had selected an old crony, Louis Giuffrida, to serve as FEMA director. Reagan and Giuffrida had originally hooked up during the protest movements of the Vietnam War era. While serving as governor of California, Reagan searched for methods to contain the rising tide of dissent. He turned to Giuffrida, a former National Guard officer with a penchant for population control. Under their leadership, the state government concocted and sometimes implemented draconian anti-subversive plans.

With this team in power in Washington, it wasn’t long before federal policy began to feel the tug of totalitarianism. Giuffrida established strict order at FEMA and then set about establishing a predominant role for the agency in worst-cast disaster planning.

In October 1984, just as Reagan was about to run for re-election, journalist Jack Anderson dropped a bombshell in one of his columns. He had discovered that FEMA officials drafted “standby legislation” to present to Congress if the United States was faced with domestic chaos or a state of total war (presumably against the Soviet Union). The proposal, according to Anderson, would have stripped away the essentials of U.S. democracy; it would

“suspend the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*, effectively eliminate private property, abolish free enterprise, and generally clamp Americans in a totalitarian vise.”

Suddenly FEMA wasn’t Mr. Nice Guy any more. Additional press reports heightened the concerns of the growing number of FEMA-watchers. It became public knowledge that FEMA administered “continuity of government” facilities such as the one beneath Virginia’s Mount Weather, a massive underground complex that would shelter leaders in the event life above ground should become too hazardous.

Fears about FEMA’s functions flared up again in 1987, when the *Miami Herald* reported that Lt. Col. Oliver North, the Reagan White House aide who stood at center stage of the Iran-Contra scandal, had worked with FEMA on top-secret projects such as military exercises designed to test the government’s capacity to round up refugees and rabble-rousers.

Giuffrida, the apparent mastermind of the plan, stepped down from the position of “emergency czar” in 1985. However, concerns about the potential use of FEMA as a vehicle for martial law are today more widespread than ever, due in part to the portrayal of the agency in *The X-Files*.

The TV show and the movie have often alluded to the skeleton in FEMA’s closet. In *Fight The Future*, Dr. Kurtzweil spells it out: “FEMA allows the White House to suspend constitutional government upon declaration of a national emergency. It allows creation of a non-elected national government. Think about that, Agent Mulder!”

FEMA, for one, is thinking about that. On June 24, 1998, Al Kamen of the *Washington Post* reported that FEMA officials issued a “public affairs guidance” to help the agency deal with “the potential for an increase in queries from the general public and the news media regarding FEMA’s national security programs, due to recent Hollywood film releases.” The guidance did not identify the movies by name, but *Fight The Future* was apparently the primary concern.

“While entertaining and somewhat humorous to the employees of FEMA, some moviegoers may not understand that they are watching a fictional portrayal of the agency” the document said. Some Americans have come to “believe we have a somewhat sinister role” it noted, suggesting that “it is not realistic to think that we can convince them otherwise and it is advisable not to enter into debate on the subject.”

The guidance advised against a war of words with suspicious citizens, but urged FEMA officers to make one thing clear: “You may emphatically state that FEMA does not have, never had had, nor will ever seek, the authority to suspend the *Constitution*.”

[Also contained with the March 24, 1998 internal FEMA memorandum from Thomas L. Forman, Director, Office of Emergency Security Coordination, and Valice Bunting, Director, Office of Emergency Information and Media Affairs, are the following statements:

* First, there is no intent to stifle expression; simply to ensure that when discussing national security, you are aware of what has been approved for release. For additional information, refer the inquirer to the Office of Emergency Information and Media Affairs. National Security requires our most careful, considered articulation.

* FEMA will continue to maintain a passive public affairs approach regarding national security emergency preparedness activities.

* FEMA's mission is to respond to the consequences of a disaster regardless of the cause. With regard to continuity of government, FEMA's responsibilities are succinctly stated in Executive Order 12656. Precisely how FEMA meets those responsibilities must be afforded a level of protection to ensure that certain contingencies will be available if needed.]

Kamen's brief report in the *Washington Post* quoted key parts of the document, but the full text was unavailable to the public. Morrie Goodman, FEMA's Director of Communications and a co-author of the guidance, denied our initial request for the document, saying it was an internal communication and "not for the outside world". However, we then obtained it and a prior FEMA guidance on national security matters with Freedom of Information Act requests.

The papers open a window into the exclusive realm of government emergency public affairs planning and demonstrates the dilemmas of officials in a democracy who insist, on the one hand, that they have nothing to hide, and on the other, that they cannot discuss certain sensitive matters.

Is FEMA's concern much ado about nothing? *The X-Files* is a work of fiction, and certainly most Americans understand this. Besides, most citizens know it would take much more than a subversive piece of legislation to overturn constitutional government in the United States. It is difficult to imagine the type of crisis that would cause Americans to forfeit their system of government to FEMA-rule.

Yet, as these internal documents confirm, the full story of FEMA's involvement with contingency plans for martial law is still not available to the public. And until it is, speculation fed by popular TV shows and movies (and a few good investigative news reports) will fill the void. By keeping tight-lipped about "continuity of government", FEMA is saddling itself with a continual public relations problem that even the agency's best spin doctors can't resolve.

[End quoting]

This is about enough concerning the Executive Orders which pertain to FEMA. The only one that I want to specifically call to your attention briefly, but in detail, is *Executive Order No. 12333* which became effective on December 4, 1981:

[quoting a small portion:]

2.7 CONTRACTING

Agencies within the Intelligence Community are authorized to enter into contracts or arrangements for the provision of goods or services with private companies or institutions in the United States **and need not reveal the sponsorship of such contracts or arrangements for authorized intelligence purposes.** Contracts or arrangements with academic institutions may be undertaken only with the consent of appropriate officials of the institution.

[End quoting]

Through this open-ended and purposely clandestine mechanism, agencies such as the CIA can subcontract in some very large and "creative" ways. They thereby maintain an illusion of being a lot cleaner and "smaller" than they actually are.

You'll see astonishing references to this particular Executive Order in the next section of my investigation, and thus there is usefulness in singling out this particular EO at this time.

Let's continue our strange journey through the world of shadowy intrigue that seems to be known as FEMA. Now comes the smoking gun.

THE SMOKING GUN

In September 1998, a \$63 million lawsuit was filed by Massachusetts attorney Ray Kohlman, on behalf of his client, former Green Beret William M. Tyree. Filed in the U. S. District Court, District of Massachusetts (Case No. 98-CV-11829-JLT) against defendants: CIA, L. Scott Harshbarger, A. Paul Cellucci, George Bush, and Dois Gene Tatum—alleging drug-trafficking and money-laundering operations. What is of particular interest are the statements concerning the origin of FEMA and **the source of its operating capital, namely, from Operation Watchtower**—a very touchy subject with the intelligence community.

In Tyree's 101-page complaint (obtained by *The SPECTRUM*, and which, combined with the affidavits and supporting documentation, constitute approximately 5 inches of hardcopy), he very clearly spells out dealings and top-secret operations which the CIA and the shadow government would prefer never see the light of day. Fortunately these documents on file with the federal court are now a matter of public record and not cloaked under the all-too-frequently employed veil for "national security". These particular documents are also secured in other places, and some are posted or may be

purchased from the www.copyvia.com Internet website, which is run by former LAPD officer Mike Suppert, who puts out a monthly newsletter "for those committed to the fight against CIA drug dealing", called *From The Wilderness*. (P. O. Box 6061-350, Sherman Oaks, CA 91413. The cost is \$35 a year.)

Tyree, who is now serving a life sentence for the murder of his wife (a case so similar to the famous Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald case that it is frightening) has also filed suit against the U.S. Army in the U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C., civil action no. 99—CV—2709. This case also contains some very interesting and revealing information.

What is the current status of this federal complaint in Boston? On September 30, 1999, Federal Judge Joseph Tauro issued an Order. The CIA's Motion to Dismiss the case was granted, without prejudice. On November 1, 1999, Tyree's attorney, Ray Kohlman, filed a Motion to Amend, which predicably has been opposed by the Defendants, but thus far there has been no ruling on that motion. The case is still open.

In his May 17, 1998 edition of *From The Wilderness*, Mike Suppert has this to say about Tyree: "In a moment you will read about former Special Forces trooper Bill Tyree, who is the nail in the CIA's coffin. I am in possession of documents about Tyree and the CIA Watchtower missions, which are the hammer to drive that nail. As Bill Tyree fights for his life and puts the evidence necessary to hand the CIA on a platter for us, he has been food poisoned three times, and as a possible pardon or a new trial for him becomes a possibility, his life is increasingly in danger."

Just a word of explanation for you, the reader. In this intricate selection of quotations from several sources, you will be introduced to a great number of "players". Do not be disturbed if you are unfamiliar with some of the names mentioned. The purpose for including these portions will be clear as you continue reading. **Remember, Tyree is the one who has charged in his Federal lawsuit that FEMA's funding came illicitly through "Black Operations" sources, specifically cocaine money laundered by various operatives through a wide range of banks in various countries.** So, again, just read through this portion of the story as if you know the people involved. Some names will be familiar to you, as you recall the Iran-Contra scandal and the widely publicized hearings before Congress. Oliver North was a key figure in this entire scenario, as you will see.

Author Rodney Stich has a lot to say about Bill Tyree's case, the CIA, and Operation Watchtower, in his monumental and well documented book *Defrauding America: Encyclopedia Of Secret Operations By The CIA, DEA, And Other Covert Agencies*. Among other things, here is what Stich has to

say about Tyree:

[quoting]

I made initial contact in 1994 with Tyree, who then furnished me with considerable details and documents on Operation Watchtower and Operation Orwell, and other covert operations in which the military was involved. **I am convinced that Tyree was framed, by military officers and prosecutors in Massachusetts, for the murder of his wife.**

Tyree prepared several highly detailed affidavits describing what he himself had observed of the drug-related Watchtower operation. He elaborated on Operation Watchtower as a U.S. Army Special Forces secret operation.

[Now moving forward, Stich explains:]

The *Cutolo Affidavit* described another unlawful mission, Operation Orwell, which consisted of spying on politicians, judicial figures, state law enforcement agencies, and religious figures. Compromising information was distributed to certain members of the military-industrial complex. Colonel Cutolo stated in his affidavit that the compromising information was needed to silence these people if information on the criminal activities leaked out.

The *Cutolo Affidavit* described the killing of an Army servicewoman, Elaine Tyree, who had knowledge of Operation Watchtower, which she described in her diary. To shift attention from the actual killer and his connection to the ongoing drug operation, the military charged Tyree's husband with the killing.

[The *Cutolo Affidavit*, continued:]

It was too risky to allow a military court to review the charges against Pvt. Tyree, with Operation Orwell still ongoing and Senator Garn's office requesting a full investigation. Pvt. Tyree therefore had to stand before a civilian court of law on the criminal charges.

At the first military hearing, the presiding judge found no reason to bind Pvt. Tyree's husband over for trial for the murder of his wife. This decision risked further investigation and possible exposure of the corrupt operation. Army pressure caused the county prosecutor to indict the husband for murdering his wife, even though the army knew the actual killer was someone else. The *Cutolo Affidavit* stated:

On 29 February 1980, Pvt. Tyree was convicted of murder and will spend the duration of his life incarcerated. I could not disseminate intelligence gathered under Operation Orwell to notify civilian authorities who actually killed Elaine Tyree.

[Moving to another section of Stich's book, *Defrauding America*, we read:]

Operation Watchtower was one of many drug trafficking operations from Central America consisting of the placement and operation of low-frequency radio beacons to guide low-flying pilots from Columbia to Panama. It also consisted of making available

to the pilots the radio frequencies and schedule of drug interdiction aircraft so as to avoid detection. Because of the extremely low altitude that these drug-laden aircraft flew, often at only five hundred feet, they could not receive the line-of-sight radio signals ordinarily used. Radio signals from an aircraft on a particular frequency actuated a relay at the radio beacon site that started up the gasoline-engine-powered generators and the radio transmitters.

[Again quoting from the *Cutolo Affidavit* in *Defrauding America*:]

I have seen other men involved in Operation Watchtower meet accidental deaths after they were also threatened.

It then identified the people who died in strange fashion and who had posed a danger of exposing the drug trafficking.

Sgt. John Newby received threatening phone calls and then died in a parachuting accident when his chute failed to open. Colonel Robert Bayard was murdered in Atlanta, Georgia in 1977, as he went to meet Mossad agent Michael Harari. Colonel Cutolo died in a one-car accident near Skullthorpe, England, in 1980, while on a military exercise near the Royal Air Force base at Skullthorpe. Cutolo's death was under strange circumstances, and occurred shortly before he was to meet Harari.

Colonel Baker died while trying to determine if Harari had killed Colonel Cutolo. Colonel James Rowe was assassinated on April 21, 1989, in the Philippines, within three days after Mossad agent Harari arrived in that country. Rowe had been investigating Harari's links to Cutolo's murder and to CIA operatives Edwin Wilson and Thomas Clines. Pearce was killed in a helicopter accident in June 1989 under mysterious circumstances. Congressman Larkin Smith died in an airplane accident on August 13, 1989.

The affidavit stated that Mossad agents associated with Operation Watchtower were being protected by CIA Director Stansfield Turner and George Bush, and that Washington military authorities had approved the drug trafficking operation:

Harari was a known middleman for matters involving the United States in Latin America [and] acted with the support of a network of Mossad personnel throughout Latin America and worked mainly in the import and export of arms and drug trafficking.

[CIA operative] Edwin Wilson explained that Operation Watchtower had to remain secret.... *There are similar operations being implemented elsewhere in the world. Wilson named the "Golden Triangle" of Southeast Asia and Pakistan.... Wilson named several recognized officials of Pakistan, Afghanistan, Burma, Korea, Thailand, and Cambodia as being aware and consenting to these arrangements, similar to the ones in Panama.*

Referring to the huge profits received by the CIA from the drug trafficking, the *Affidavit* continued:

Edwin Wilson explained that the profit from the sale of narcotics was laundered through a series of banks. Wilson stated that over 70% of the profits were laundered through the banks in Panama. The remaining percentage was funneled through Swiss banks, with a small remainder being handled by banks within the United States. I understood that some of the profits in Panamanian banks arrived through Israeli couriers. I became aware of that fact from normal conversations with some of the embassy personnel assigned to the Embassy in Panama. Wilson also stated that an associate whom I don't know also aided in overseeing the laundering of funds.... Wilson indicated that most of Operation Watchtower was implemented on the authority of [Thomas] Clines.

Referring to Operation Orwell, which spied upon politicians for subsequent blackmail:

I was notified by Edwin Wilson that the information forwarded to Washington, D.C. was disseminated to private corporations who were developing weapons systems for the Dept. Of Defense. Those private corporations were encouraged to use the sensitive information gathered from surveillance of U.S. senators and representatives as leverage [blackmail] to manipulate those Congressmen into approving whatever costs the weapon systems incurred.

As of the date of this affidavit, 8,400 police departments, 1,370 churches, and approximately 17,900 citizens have been monitored under Operation Orwell. The major churches targeted have been Catholic and Latter Day Saints. I have stored certain information gathered in Operation Orwell on Fort Devens, and pursuant to instructions from Edwin Wilson have forwarded additional information gathered to Washington, D.C.... Certain information was collected on suspected members of the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderberg group. Among those that information was collected on were Gerald Ford and President Jimmy Carter. Edwin Wilson indicated that additional surveillance was implemented against former CIA Director George Bush, whom Wilson named as a member of the Trilateral Commission.

It is easy to understand why members of Congress can be blackmailed into covering up for criminal activities involving personnel of intelligence agencies or the Justice Department when information on their personal lives is secretly collected by the FBI and U.S. intelligence agencies for blackmail purposes.

The affidavit described some of the weapon manufacturers who received this CIA information:

Edwin Wilson named three weapons systems when he spoke of private corporations receiving information from Operation Orwell.

(1) An armored vehicle. (2) An aircraft that is invisible to radar. (3) A weapons system that utilizes kinetic energy. Edwin Wilson indicated to me during our conversation, which entailed the dissemination of Operation Orwell information and the identification of the three weapons systems, that Operation Orwell would be implemented nationwide by 4 July 1980.

The affidavit made reference to classified information and "the activities of the CIA in the United States and in Latin America". Referring to people working with Edwin Wilson, the affidavit continued:

Each operation had basically the same characters involved . . . with Edwin Wilson . . . Robert Gates and William J. Casey...

As Colonel Cutolo suspected, Neri was killed, apparently to silence him. Paul Neri [an NSA employee] was one of the people who Cutolo entrusted with the affidavit and who had been requested to make the affidavit public upon his death. In distributing the affidavit to members of Congress and the media, Neri wrote:

Both Col. Rowe and Mr. Pearce agreed to go public, after the meeting with Larkin Smith, to call for a full investigation into the events described in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. But both men died prior to the meeting with Smith.

Referring to the Mossad, Neri's cover letter stated:

With the deaths of Col. Cutolo, Col. Baker, Col. Rowe (and Col. Robert Bayard named in Col. Cutolo's affidavit), it is hard to believe the deaths of these men are not the work of the Israeli Mossad. It is equally easy to attribute the death of Col. Cutolo directly to Operation Watchtower inquiries.

Meeting the same cover-up response that I received for the past thirty years from the establishment media, Neri's letter stated:

For your information, a copy of the affidavit will be sent to the New York Times, the Washington Post and the Boston Globe.... The men who died so far...were good men. They attempted to let the public know what really occurred in Latin America, and in the never ending drug flow.

In 1980, Col. Cutolo died in an accident while on a military exercise. Just prior to his death he notified me that he was to meet with Michael Harari, an Israeli Mossad agent. It is my belief, though unsubstantiated, that Harari murdered Col. Cutolo because of the information Col. Cutolo possessed. I believe that Col. Cutolo died in his attempt to [expose] Operation Watchtower....

Colonel Baker enlisted the aid of Colonel James N. Rowe, and between Col. Baker, Col. Rowe, and myself, we set out to prove that Harari murdered Col. Cutolo, and that Operation Watchtower...netted Edwin Wilson and Frank Terpil of the CIA a large sum of tax-free dollars.

Prior to getting very far into the

investigation, Col. Baker died.... We had no doubt as to the guilt of Thomas Clines, whom we suspect was the mastermind behind Operation Watchtower.

Neri went on to describe how Harari and Col. James Rowe were in the Philippines when Rowe was assassinated and that "It is my unsubstantiated belief that Harari murdered Col. Rowe or arranged it." Neri's letter continued: "I believe Harari's motive for murdering Col. Rowe was due to Col. Rowe's inquiries about Harari's movements and relationships to Edwin Wilson, Thomas Clines and Manuel Noriega."

Referring to another death in the small group seeking to expose Operation Watchtower and the associated deaths, Neri wrote:

In June 1989, Mr. Pearce was killed in a helicopter accident. The accident has a story of its own I am told. Both Col. Rowe and Mr. Pearce agreed to go public, after the meeting with Larkin Smith, to call for a full investigation into the events described in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. But both men died prior to the meeting with Smith.

Paul Neri continued:

Since the Israeli Mossad openly trafficks in arms and drugs in Latin America, a theory that Clines, Wilson, Terpil, Harari, and Noriega engaged in Operation Watchtower is very easy to believe at this time, especially following the Libyan situation and the Iran-Contra affair. It all fits, this entire scenario carried over from Operation Watchtower directly into the Iran-Contra affair with the same characters.

[End quoting from Rodney Stich's masterpiece *Defrauding America*.]

In the May 17, 1998 (Vol. 1, No. 3) edition of *From The Wilderness*, Mike Suppert has this to say on the subject:

[quoting]

In 1995 I also made contact with unnamed sources at the National Security Agency who confirmed key elements of Cutolo's affidavit and led me to believe that a doomsday file, which he secreted there before his murder, was the source of the affidavit. It was written by Cutolo's colleagues, after his murder, as a result of his murder. **It remains, to this day, the single most frightening document I have ever read.**

Adding further weight is the fact that the daughter of Cutolo, a resident of New Mexico, has confirmed elements of the story to Dee Ferdinand, daughter of Albert Carone, a CIA-Mafia connected money launderer who also held the rank of full Colonel in Army Intelligence. Carone was murdered in 1990. Tyree knew Carone from the Watchtower missions and confirmed his role as a "money man".

I have held Carone's personal phone book in my hands, and in it I found the home addresses and telephone numbers of both William Casey and Gambino crime boss Paul Castellano. My investigation of Carone has

already been given to intelligence committees from both Houses.

In spite of overwhelming evidence of Tyree's innocence, it is questionable whether he will be granted a new trial. The case sounds hauntingly like that of Geronimo Pratt, the former Black Panther who served 27 years for a murder he did not commit. Rather than grant Pratt a new trial, which would have proved the existence of a conspiracy, the government released him last year. Like Geronimo Pratt, there are witnesses willing to place Tyree in another town at the time of the murder. Recently Senator Kennedy of Massachusetts wrote to the FBI asking them to reopen the case. The FBI declined, stating that there was insufficient evidence. Bill Tyree has been food poisoned three times recently. He was then punished when he was unable to report for work. He has appealed his case as a political prisoner to the Organization of American States. They, according to Kohlman, have received the appeal and will be looking at Tyree as a political prisoner.

[End quoting]

For those of you who may want to contribute your support and encouragement, letters may be written to William M. Tyree at P. O. Box 100, S. Walpole, MA 02071. It is never an easy path to follow when efforting to awaken we-the-people to The Truth. And in the Big League, the game can get very rough and discouraging.

Let's now turn to words from one of the key senior players in this Big League game, as prelude to an examination of some gems of information in Tyree's lawsuit itself.

WILLIAM J. CASEY

An exhibit within William Tyree's lawsuit against the U.S. Army, filed in Washington, D.C. (case 99-CV-2709), is an affidavit from former CIA Director William Casey. Judge Colleen Kollar-Kotelly entered a Sealing Order for the Casey document, marked "Top Secret". In this affidavit, Jesuit-trained, Knight of Malta, William Casey reveals in very clear language his philosophy. (Readers, harken back to our May 2000 Front-Page story on the "Black" Pope and the Jesuits and their front-and-center role in the "shadow government" on a WORLD scale.) Since this document is in the "public domain" from several sources, it is included here.

[Quoting from the affidavit of William Casey:]

I, William J. Casey, declare: I have found that freedom is a priceless commodity that demands constant vigilance to guarantee its longevity.

I was assigned to the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) in London, England, during World War II. During that time I befriended a young German soldier named Gunther

[Russbacher]. I used Gunther and several other anti-Nazi German prisoners of war in OSS operations within Nazi Germany.

I knew this violated Geneva Convention. I did not care. The Geneva Convention was but a set of rules governing man's atrocities committed in the name of political ideology. To wage war with rules is to prolong human suffering. Open warfare is the last resort of a civilized nation and must be used sparingly. Wars must be fought savagely, utilizing all tools and tricks at hand. Gunther was a tool. Ignoring the Geneva Convention was the trick.

After I became Director of Central Intelligence (DCI) on January 28, 1981, I was approached and briefed by William Colby, former DCI. My history with Bill Colby is known. Colby notified me, off the record, of two operations he was still running in Latin America. Both operations were without the knowledge and consent of the United States Congress, President Ronald Reagan, or even the United States intelligence apparatus. Colby identified the operations as "A-6" (RED MIST) AND "A-7" (PROJECT SANDMAN). A-7 entailed smaller operations.

I was told that A-6 identified individuals and the build-up of the communist threat in Latin America. Some intelligence collected in A-6 was used in TASK FORCE-157.

I was told that A-7 was "the Phoenix Program" of Latin America. It involved the assassination of the communist infrastructure throughout Latin America.

I was told that Colby authorized assets involved in A-6 and A-7 to engage in narcotics trafficking to finance both operations. Colby engaged in similar operations that I know of in Vietnam for the same reason.

Colby candidly informed me that he had pre-positioned more than one million pounds of cocaine in Panama between December 1, 1975 and April 1, 1976. This was done with the aid of our gallant ally, General Manuel Noriega. The cocaine was transported into El Salvador, Costa Rica, and Honduras between 1976 and 1981. Colby now sat in front of me, with hat in hand, and requested my help in the delivery of the cocaine to the American market.

I was told that Colby was using a mutual friend of ours, Colonel Albert Vincent Carone, United States Army, Military Intelligence, to field A-6 and A-7. Al Carone is a charismatic patriot that General Joseph W. Stilwell introduced us to in late 1945. Beside the usual qualifications, Al Carone brought to the anti-communist effort a direct connection to his longtime friend, Vito Genovese. Genovese was the head of the gambling and narcotics for the controlling mafia family in New York to which Al Carone was made a member. Carone is a friend of international fugitive Robert Vesco. Carone has several anti-communist intelligence sources that include Maurita Lorenz, a friend of Fidel Castro. Al Carone is the younger brother

of Dr. Pasquale Carone. Dr. Carone worked for Central Intelligence on other matters.

Colby told me that profits from the pre-positioned cocaine would be laundered through Al Carone, the New York mafia, and Robert Vesco, then redirected to the anticommunist effort through Colby.

After discussion with Al Carone, I made the decision to bring the pre-positioned cocaine into Mena airport, Mena, Arkansas. Central Intelligence has used Mena Airport on prior occasions. This time the cocaine is the tool. The trick was to ignore the law and avoid public scrutiny. We were helped in our efforts by William J. Clinton and William F. Weld.

By 1984 all pre-positioned cocaine had arrived at Mena airport, and additional cocaine sources were secured. Cocaine was being trans-shipped through Hangars Four and Five at Ilopango Airbase, El Salvador. My point man at Mena was Alder Berriman Seal (Berry Seal).

Bill Clinton has proved invaluable so far by containing the local law enforcement investigations into the intelligence activity in Mena. Bill Weld, as Assistant United States Attorney, was placed in charge of the Criminal Division of the Department of Justice. This was done so that Bill Weld could control investigations into Mena by federal law enforcement agencies. The placement of Weld has proved invaluable.

I ordered John Poindexter, Robert McFarlane and Oliver North to go outside normal channels and use available assets, including the mafia, to ensure the arrival of the cocaine into Mena Airport. The arrivals occurred in no small part through the effort of personnel assigned to the National Security Agency (NSA) and Army Security Agency (ASA). The men and women of the NSA and ASA blinded early warning defense satellites and radar grid to enable the aircraft to land undetected at Mena Airport. The NSA and ASA operations were SEA SPRAY and JADE BRIDGE.

I have learned that the course of the democratic struggle for Nicaragua and Latin America is beginning to swing in our direction. I attribute this success to A-6 and A-7 which Bill Colby had the insight, precision, and spine to carry out.

I take notice of the heroic efforts of Al Caron, Bill Clinton, Bill Weld, John Poindexter, Bud McFarlane, and Ollie North. Without these men, A-6 and A-7 would not have appeared.

Freedom is a priceless commodity. The amount of freedom you enjoy is the result of the amount of vigilance you invest.

My actions may be recorded as criminal, condemning countless Americans to drug dependency. I don't care. All wars produce casualties. Generally the more violent the war, the shorter the length. My choice was either to stare down a protracted cold war guerilla

insurgency in Latin America or use the means available to finance and wage a violent war of short duration for democracy. I stand by my decisions. The tool is cocaine. The trick is to understand that the drug user had the freedom to make a choice. They chose the drug. I chose to use their habit to finance the democracy that all Americans enjoy. To keep those Americans safe from the communist threat knocking on our back door in Latin America. For a change, the drug user will contribute to society.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the above facts are true and correct to the best of my knowledge and belief.

Executive this 9th day of December 1986 in McLean, Virginia. William J. Casey
[End quoting]

Here is a classic case of the ages-old question: "Do the ends justify the means?" When that moral issue enters the decision-making machinery of the intelligence community, things can quickly get quite bizarre.

WILLIAM M. TYREE'S LAWSUIT

Returning to Bill Tyree's lawsuit against the CIA and George Bush, filed in Boston in the U.S. District Court (case 98-CV-11829-JLT), let's take a look at some of the allegations in the suit, quoting portions:

- The CIA/Military of the United States had engaged in a drug trafficking Operation identified as WATCHTOWER, that did preposition cocaine in Panama, at the U.S. Air Force Base known as Albrook Air Station, which was brought into Panama in December 1975, and February-March 1976, and moved north into Costa Rica, Honduras, and El Salvador, in the time period of post-Watchtower;

- The CIA/Military of the United States had engaged in illegal surveillance of citizens in the United States, and in the New England/Massachusetts area to determine if Operation Watchtower had been discovered;

- Did conceal and cover-up that the CIA, through George Bush, (DCI, Vice-President, and President), Dois Gene Tatum, and Albert V. Carone, between 1976 and 1996, did engage in a pattern of criminal activity, and did violate, and commit at least two or more of the following federal crimes:

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned drug trafficking operations to bring drugs into the United States in violation of 21 USC, 952-955, 959-961, and 963, using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned audio-visual surveillance of citizens of the United States, and

Massachusetts, using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment in violation of 18 USC, 2510-2520; Massachusetts General Law c. 272, 99;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned money laundering of illegally attained drug profits using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment in violation of 18 USC, Chapter 53, 5313-5316, and 5326;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned commerce not approved by the U.S. Congress of drugs into the United States and Massachusetts, in violation of the so-called "Cooley Doctrine";

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned "domestic operations" within the United States and Massachusetts, in violation of 50 USC, 403(d)(3)(1947);

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1982-1987, engage in illegal and unsanctioned covert action against Nicaragua using funds from the United States Government, and the Department of Defense, (i.e., salaries paid to U.S. troops sent to Latin America to train "Contra" freedom fighters), in violation of the so-called Boland Amendment, Public Law 97-377, and the second so-called Boland Amendment, Public Law 98-473, (Boland-I took effect in December 1982; Boland-II took effect on October 12, 1984, and remained in effect until at least the end of fiscal year 1987);

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1980-1989, **engage in illegal and unsanctioned act of drafting up a so-called Federal Emergency Management Agency, (FEMA), that did exceed the parameters of its initial authority, and was originated using funding of questionable origins (i.e., drug profits), in violation of the U.S. Constitution,** see paragraph(s) 60(a)-60(e), below;

- Traffick drugs into Mena, Arkansas, Massachusetts, and the United States between 1976-1996;

- Did pay gang members as assets under E.O. #12333, to actually traffick and distribute the drugs once the drugs were in the United States;

- Did bribe various U.S. Government officials, or influence same to not:

- investigate the subject matter of this complaint; etc.

[Later on:]

That the implementation of E.O. #12333 violated:

- 50 USC, 403(d)(1)(2)(3)(1947);

- "The Necessary and Proper Clause of *Article 1, Section 8*" of the *United States Constitution*, the right of the Legislature to enact laws to achieve its delegated powers (i.e., Congress brought 50 USC, 403 Et seq. into effect to achieve its delegated powers of

legislating the intelligence community in the United States and E.O. #12333 un-did what Congress brought into effect);

- Separation of Powers;

- Supremacy Clause of the *U.S. Constitution*, as this Clause protects, (i.e., 50 USC, 403 Et seq., was wiped away by the stroke of the President's pen, and by doing so, would later be used to undercut yet another piece of legislation, the Boland Amendment);

- That E.O. #12333 failed to take into consideration that the private assets/entities hired by E.O. #12333 would engage in the commerce of trafficking drugs into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, and only Congress has authority to regulate commerce under the "Cooley Doctrine", (Cooley v. Board of Wardens, (1851);

- That E.O. #12333 gave private assets/entities hired by E.O. #12333 authority using profits from the illegal drug trafficking into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, to wage a covert war on Nicaragua, in violation of *Article 1* of the *United States Constitution*, which outlines only the U.S. Congress has the power to declare war. The President usurped that Congressional authority at *Article 1*, by signing into effect E.O. #12333.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the drugs brought into Panama, from Columbia, through Operation Watchtower and engage in a pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

- (a) Seek congressional approval under the so-called Cooley Doctrine, to engage in the commerce of trafficking drugs into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, among the many locations that the cocaine from Operation Watchtower was sold;

- (b) Seek congressional approval under *Article 1* of the *United States Constitution*, to wage war on Nicaragua, using profits from the cocaine brought into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, through Operation Watchtower, and the several Operations listed herein at paragraph 183(j).

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of the illegal search of the Tyree apartment, to notify the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, that the missing diaries of Elaine Tyree contained data related to the National Security of the United States, and as such, would not be available for the Plaintiff to use in his criminal trial as a defense to show that someone other than the Plaintiff had an ample reason to kill Elaine Tyree.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events, and keep U.S. Military Personnel out of the CIA drug trafficking Operations, which led to the involvement of the Defendant Tatum and the pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events, and keep U.S. Military Personnel out of the CIA implemented covert war on Nicaragua as required by The Boland Amendment and the pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

- That, see paragraphs 300-301 below for facts, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges that the Defendants CIA, and George Bush were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events and seek legal Congressional funding **for the origination of FEMA, (Federal Emergency Management Agency)**, and this failure led to the concealment and cover-up of Operation Watchtower, written about in the diaries of Elaine Tyree, seized illegally and turned over to Colonel Carone, and then to the CIA, which ensured that the Operation Watchtower drug trafficking Operation would remain covert, **allowing the drug profits from this Operation to be used to circumvent Congress and fund FEMA and continue the pattern of criminal activity.**

- That, see paragraphs 301(f)(g)(h) and 301(e) in specific, and generally paragraph 300-301, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges that the Defendants CIA, and George Bush were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events and:

- Seek congressional approval for **FEMA**, and the line of succession to the President in the event of an emergency;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court of the FEMA established line of succession to the President in the event of an emergency (see paragraphs 301(f)(g)(h), and 301(e) in specific, to **determine if the FEMA line of succession is constitutional**);

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court of the **ill-defined and vague term of "National Emergency" used as a cornerstone of FEMA**, and determine it's definition and parameters;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court on whether or not E.O. #12333 (2.6(a)(b)(c)(d), authorizing the CIA to assist

the local police put the CIA in the domestic intelligence business;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court on whether or not, as declared by the U.S. Attorney General at paragraph 301(e), **FEMA has exceeded its proper function** as a coordinating agency for preparedness as allowed by the revised Executive Order;

- **Seek congressional review to determine what roles the judicial and legislative branches of the U.S. Government would have if FEMA was activated, and the U.S. Constitution was suspended;**

- By failing to seek congressional and judicial review, the Defendants CIA, and George Bush violated the following; and that did require the continued concealment and cover-up of the diaries of Elaine Tyree, which were seized during the illegal search of the Tyree apartment, which were turned over to Colonel Carone, and then given to the CIA by Colonel Carone, to cover-up Operation Watchtower, which was one of several illegal drug operations that produced a profit which was used in turn to help originate and implement FEMA, violating:

(a) Separation of powers: the Executive Branch brought about an agency, (i.e., FEMA), which has the authority to suspend the *U.S. Constitution*, (e.g., further suspending legislative and judicial branches), but is vague in its verbiage as to what does constitute an emergency, and fails to list what, if any, duties the legislative and judiciary will have or perform if the *U.S. Constitution* is suspended;

(b) the necessary and proper clause of *Article 1, Sec. 8*: Congress had to approve FEMA for two specific reasons:

(1) FEMA is a vaguely written Executive Branch-created agency that has the power to suspend the *U.S. Constitution*, and put the legislative and judicial branches of government out of work;

(2) FEMA is an Executive Branch creation that clearly affects all three branches of Government, capable of silencing the voice of the people, (i.e., legislature), and the legal redress of the people, (i.e., judiciary).

- That, in considering how far the Reagan/Bush Administration went to train the Contras, allegedly in violation of The Boland Amendment (i.e., trafficking drugs, laundering money, engaging in surveillance of American citizens in New England/Massachusetts), specific congressional guidelines for FEMA, and the specific finding of where the funds came from to originate FEMA is reasonable.

[Later on:]

- That, pursuant to a Civil Rights claim, 42 USC, 1983, the Plaintiff alleges the Defendants CIA and George Bush did intentionally engage in the complained of conduct herein to conceal:

(1) the origins of FEMA, and that profits from drug trafficking by the CIA were used in

some part to originally fund FEMA, and the drafting of the FEMA infrastructure;

(2) the FEMA instituted and projected illegal line of succession to the Office of the President in the event of a National emergency;

(3) the lack of action to seek the congressional or judicial review of FEMA (see paragraph 60(b)(1)(2)(3)(4)(5)(6)(7);

(4) from the American public the role of FEMA as originally designed;

(5) that Defendant Bush never notified President William J. Clinton of the origins of FEMA; and their intentional conduct, which they concealed and covered-up from the Plaintiff until 1996, did cause the Plaintiff the injuries alleged herein.

[Later on:]

- That the Operation Watchtower cocaine continued to be brought into Mena, Arkansas, until 1989.

- That in 1990, the Plaintiff is put in touch with U.S. Army Retired Chief Warrant Officer Grade 4, (CW4), William H. McCoy, ex-CID, who immediately tells the Plaintiff the following:

(a) Retired U.S. Army Special Forces Colonel James "Bo" Gritz, overall Commander for all Special Forces Troops in Panama during the time period that Operation Watchtower took place, can and does confirm that Watchtower did take place, and has made a video to get the word out to the public;

(b) Investigative Reporter/Movie Producer/Director Barbara Wegler is investigating, and has confirmed through several high-placed contacts at The Pentagon off the record, that Operation Watchtower did take place, see the affidavit of Wegler at Exhibit 30-31;

[Returning, for a moment, to Rodney Stich's book *Defrauding America: "Barbara Wegler died from unknown causes on March 5, 1995. Several weeks earlier I was in touch with her concerning her investigation of covert activities based upon information given to her by Bill Tyree. She was to provide me with information about what she found, but died before she could do this. Her interests included Operation Watchtower, CIA involvement in Jim Jones' Jonestown, and other activities.*]

(c) McCoy can confirm that Operation Watchtower cocaine was being brought into Mena, Arkansas between 1982 and 1989;

(d) McCoy wants permission to speak to John Cummings on behalf of the Plaintiff, and the Plaintiff consents.

- That, the Plaintiff frequently called McCoy and, in 1993, McCoy tells the Plaintiff that a friend who was investigating the Mena, Arkansas CIA cocaine operation that originated through Operation Watchtower was killed on June 22, 1993, and the name of the friend was attorney Paul Wilsher, and the Coroner didn't make a ruling on the cause of death.

[Later on:]

- That, in the aftermath of the death of

Barbara Wegler, William McCoy told the Plaintiff the following:

(a) the following died after they learned first-hand of the CIA cocaine operation at Mena, Arkansas: Stanley Huggins, Kevin Ives, Donald Henry, Keith McCaskell, Greg Collins, Jeff Rhodes, and Richard Winters;

(b) "No matter what happens, if I die and you're not sure what I died from, have my family get an independent medical examiner to check me out. Be sure. Give me your word."

- That in 1995, Colonel Wilson notified the Plaintiff that Colonel Beckwith had died of natural causes.

[Later on:]

- That in 1997, CW4 William H. McCoy is found dead in his home in Fairfax, Virginia, and is immediately cremated before the medical examiner can determine the cause of his death.

[Later on, quoting what Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:]

- Anyone who wants to can look at the language of E.O. #12333 and tell it violates the intent of 50 USC, 403(d)(1)(2)(3)(1947), not to mention the Boland Amendment, as the records from CIA, NSC, and the U.S. Military will show that E.O. #12333 created the profits from the drug flow, and the Army from the drug profits to field the covert operations that is being used to overthrow the Nicaraguan communist government;

- You had NSC staffers that were tied right into the drug trafficking themselves, like Ollie North. Hell, his diary has everything in it. Between his diary and your wife's diary, the whole thing is blown. Totally compromised;

- I remember seeing him write over 200 entries in his diary that related to major drug profits being used to buy weapons for the Contras;

- The diary of Ollie North alone would prove what I've told you and show the violation of 50 USC, 403, and everything.

[Later on, still quoting what Colonel Carone told Plaintiff:]

- He told the Plaintiff that the CIA directly or indirectly controlled BCCI, BCP, BNL, and Intermeritime Bank, through Casey to Rappaport, then from Rappaport to Aldred Hartman;

- He told the Plaintiff that the CIA used BCCI, BNL, BCP, and Intermeritime Bank to launder money for Black Operations worldwide, and for the Mafia in New York City, New York.

[Later on, still quoting what Colonel Carone told Plaintiff:]

- Among the variety of illegal Operations spoken of by Colonel Carone, the Plaintiff remembers the following Operations that brought illegal drugs into the United States at Mena, Arkansas: Operation Watchtower; Operation Sea Spray; Operation Yellow Fruit; Operation Tipped Kettle I, and Tipped Kettle II; The Omni Project; Operation Pegasus I

through 28; Operation Short Flight; Operation Burma Road; Operation Morning Gold; Operation Triangle; Operation Snow Cone.

[Later on:]

That Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:

- and further: Berry Seal and Eugene Hasenfus are among the examples of the third party cut-outs used by the CIA under Executive Order #12333 to traffick drugs into the United States.

[Colonel Carone statements, later on:]

- The blame of the fall of the American culture began with the creation of National Security Memorandum 200, which stated, among other things, the concern of over-population in the United States which many at the CIA attributed to the birth rate among people of color;

- Colonel Carone said that there were some at CIA that felt physical slavery could be replaced by pharmaceutical slavery and that's why African-American gangs (i.e., "Bloods" and "Crips") were singled out for distributing the drugs brought into the United States by the CIA.

[Later on:]

- That Colonel Carone said that he had worked with Green Berets assigned to Covert-Black Operations Teams (Operational Detachment Alphas—ODAs), ODA-182, and ODA-184 assigned to the 20th SFG(A), within the United States.

- That Colonel Carone further told the Plaintiff Colonel Ollie North worked on developing a plan known as FEMA, which would, in an ill-defined national emergency, allow the U.S. Military to take control of the United States to ensure National Security;

- **Colonel Carone said "FEMA" originally stood for "Federal Emergency Military Action" (i.e., Martial Law), but was retitled Federal Emergency Management Agency because it would be better received by the people of the United States;**

- **Colonel Carone said that if you checked all the assets retained by FEMA, since it's origination, that you would find two things:**

- (1) **a non-government influence literally has the final word regarding what FEMA does;**

- (2) **unusual funding for its origination in the early 1980s;**

- Colonel Carone said he took drug profits that were clean and laundered in 1982-1984, to the following:

- (1) NSC-Colonel Oliver North who used the funds to create and develop FEMA;

- (2) the U.S. Military entities at paragraph 189(h)(i)(j), which are tied into FEMA;

- Colonel Carone said the FEMA chain of command rules and regulations, that he had seen, violated the *U.S. Constitution*, and actually established a succession to the Office of the President in the event of an emergency that circumvented the Vice-President and

Speaker of the House of Representatives;

- The *New York Times*, dated November 18, 1991, published a story that did support what Colonel Carone had told the Plaintiff about FEMA;

- The *New York Times*, 11/18/91, said in part: "acting outside the *Constitution* in the early 1980s, a secret federal agency established a line of succession to the president to assure continued government in the event of a devastating nuclear attack, current and former United States officials said today."

- **The secret federal agency referred to by the *New York Times* article of 11/18/91 was, in fact, FEMA in it's original state.**

That, Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:

- FEMA was one of those off the shelf creations that was funded through the giant black operations fund which came about from drug trafficking operations instituted by the CIA, which Congress has no idea of, and no control over;

- FEMA was instituted while the Reagan Administration was in The White House;

- The FEMA established line of succession to the President of the United States in a national emergency is not the succession line supported by the *United States Constitution*, and is in violation of the *Constitution*;

- **In 1982, FEMA Director Louis Giuffrida issued a Classified Memo and made one hell of a statement in it, and I'll tell you exactly what it said: "Over the long term, the peacetime action programs and agencies have the effect of making the conceivable need for military takeover less and less as time goes by. A fully implemented civil defense program may not now be regarded as a substitute for martial law, nor could it be so marketed, but if successful in its execution, it could have that effect."**

- Colonel Carone said that, in 1984, Attorney General William French Smith wrote the NSC Chairman Robert McFarland, and said:

"I believe the role assigned to the Federal Emergency Management Agency in the revised Executive Order exceeds its proper function as a coordinating agency for emergency preparedness.... This department and others have repeatedly raised serious policy and legal objections to the creation of an 'emergency czar' role for FEMA."

- Colonel Carone said that FEMA was based in large part on the 1968 and 1972 California National Guard Operation Cable Splice, which did use elements of the U.S. Sixth Army and did relate totally to martial law.

- Colonel Carone said Operation Cable Splice involved Louis Giuffrida, head of Reagan's California National Guard Specialized Training Institute, and Edwin Meese, who would be Reagan's Executive Secretary.

- Colonel Carone said the NSC used drug

trafficking profits to start FEMA without congressional approval, which he said was very terrifying when you stopped to think about the language in a 1981 NSC Directive written by Frank Carlucci; hold on, here it is, word for word, judge for yourself:

"Normally a state of martial law will be proclaimed by the President. However, in the absence of such action by the President, a senior military commander may impose martial law in an area of his command where there had been a complete breakdown in the exercise of government functions by local authorities."

- **Colonel Carone said a literal interpretation of the 1981 NSC Directive was that a local-yokal national guard commander could institute martial law, and the actions of FEMA, without local citizens ever knowing how FEMA came to be, or what FEMA was originally intended to be about, would automatically be triggered without any type of presidential order. All of this without Congress ever having any say, and the American people are prisoners in their own country. Hell, Congress doesn't even have the purse strings on this one. It's all from the Black Operations Fund which Congress will never force the U.S. Intelligence Community to admit even exists.**

- Colonel Carone said that the Presidential Decision Directives on FEMA is what you have to look out for.

- That Presidential Decision Directive, PDD-36 [*This must be a mis-type—PDD-39 appears to be the one he's referring to. More on this later in the article.*] is an outline for critical infrastructure protection which specifically assigned FEMA the task of continuity of government services, the precise term, and language used in previous plans for what Colonel Carone termed the anti-constitutional take-over of the U.S. Government in a time of national emergency.

[End quoting from Tyree's lawsuit.]

Now let's contrast what was said above about the all-intrusive, covert agenda, completely subversive nature of FEMA with FEMA's own public relations verbiage. Needless to say, there is somewhat of a contrast to be reckoned with, especially with respect to FEMA's history and reason for being! Remember that Clinton raised Mr. Witt's position to that of his Cabinet several years ago. Now there is an Executive Director under Mr. Witt, a Black woman who, considering what disrespectful things have been said in the earlier "secret" FEMA commentaries about Blacks and Hispanics, causes one to wonder just how much of token, figurehead position was this creation.

FEMA ON FEMA

[Quoting directly from FEMA's Internet

website material:]

DISASTER. It strikes anytime, anywhere. It takes many forms—a hurricane, an earthquake, a tornado, a flood, a fire, or a hazardous spill, an act of Nature or an act of terrorism. It builds over days or weeks, or hits suddenly, without warning. Every year, millions of Americans face disaster, and its terrifying consequences.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency—FEMA—is an independent agency of the federal government, reporting to the President. Since its founding in 1979, FEMA's mission has been clear:

To reduce loss of life and property and protect our nation's critical infrastructure from all types of hazards through a comprehensive, risk-based, emergency management program of mitigation, preparedness, response, and recovery.

FEMA'S HISTORY

The Federal Emergency Management Agency—an independent agency reporting to the President and tasked with responding to, planning for, recovering from, and mitigating against disaster—can trace its beginnings to the Congressional Act of 1803. This act, generally considered the first piece of disaster legislation, provided assistance to a New Hampshire town following an extensive fire. In the century that followed, ad hoc legislation was passed more than 100 times in response to hurricanes, earthquakes, floods, and other natural disasters.

By the 1930s, when the federal approach to problems became popular, the Reconstruction Finance Corporation was given authority to make disaster loans for repair and reconstruction of certain public facilities following an earthquake, and later, other types of disasters. In 1934, the Bureau of Public Roads was given authority to provide funding for highways and bridges damaged by natural disasters. The Flood Control Act, which gave the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers greater authority to implement flood control projects, was also passed. This piecemeal approach to disaster assistance was problematic and it prompted legislation that required greater cooperation between federal agencies and authorized the President to coordinate these activities.

The 1960s and early 1970s brought massive disasters requiring major federal response and

recovery operations by the Federal Disaster Assistance Administration, established within the Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD). Hurricane Carla struck in 1962, Hurricane Betsy in 1965, Hurricane Camille in 1969, and Hurricane Agnes in 1972. The Alaskan Earthquake hit in 1964, and the San Fernando Earthquake rocked Southern California in 1971. These events served to focus attention on the issue of natural disasters and brought about increased legislation. In 1968, the National Flood Insurance Act offered new flood protection to homeowners, and in 1974 the Disaster Relief Act firmly established the process of Presidential disaster declarations.

However, emergency and disaster activities were still fragmented. When hazards associated with nuclear power plants and the transportation of hazardous substances were added to natural disasters, more than 100 federal agencies were involved in some aspect of disasters, hazards, and emergencies. Many parallel programs and policies existed at the state and local level, compounding the complexity of federal disaster relief efforts. The National Governor's Association sought to decrease the many agencies with whom state and local governments were forced work. They asked President Jimmy Carter to centralize federal emergency functions.

President Carter's 1979 executive order merged many of the separate disaster-related

responsibilities into a new Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). Among other agencies, FEMA absorbed: the Federal Insurance Administration, the National Fire Prevention and Control Administration, the National Weather Service Community Preparedness Program, the Federal Preparedness Agency of the General Services Administration, and the Federal Disaster Assistance Administration activities from HUD. Civil defense responsibilities were also transferred to the new agency from the Defense Department's Defense Civil Preparedness Agency.

John Macy was named as FEMA's first director. Macy emphasized the similarities between natural hazards preparedness and the civil defense activities. FEMA began development of an Integrated Emergency Management System with an all-hazards approach that included "direction, control, and warning systems which are common to the full range of emergencies, from small isolated events to the ultimate emergency—war."

The new agency was faced with many unusual challenges in its first few years that emphasized how complex emergency management can be. Early disasters and emergencies included the contamination of Love Canal, the Cuban refugee crisis, and the accident at the Three Mile Island nuclear power plant. Later, the Loma Prieta Earthquake in 1989 and Hurricane Andrew in 1992 focused major national attention on FEMA. In 1993, President Clinton nominated James L. Witt as the new FEMA director. Witt became the first agency director with experience as a state emergency manager. He initiated sweeping reforms that streamlined disaster relief and recovery operations, insisted on a new emphasis regarding preparedness and mitigation, and focused agency employees on customer service. The end of the Cold War also allowed Witt to redirect more of FEMA's limited resources from civil defense into disaster relief, recovery, and mitigation programs.

Witt's plans were put to the test by the Great Midwest Flood of 1993 and California's massive Northridge Earthquake in January, 1994. The agency's transformation was recognized as an integral part of the Clinton Administration's efforts to reinvent government, and in 1995 President Clinton recognized the agency's accomplishments in his State of the Union address.



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A "FULL SPECTRUM"

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH

INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

TO SUBSCRIBE:

call **1 (877) 280-2866** toll free

website: thespectrumnews.org

email: thespectrum@tminet.com

Back Issues
Available
\$5 each



Subscriptions
\$45 per year



Today, FEMA—a 2,500-person agency supplemented by over 5,000 stand-by disaster reservists—has a mission to provide leadership and support, reduce the loss of life and property, and protect the nation from all types of hazards. FEMA provides preparedness and response and recovery support to the nation and, through Project Impact, provides leadership in preventing and reducing risk before disaster strikes. Initiated in October 1997, Project Impact focuses on creating disaster-resistant communities in all 50 states, Washington, D.C., and Puerto Rico. By taking action before disaster strikes, FEMA hopes to reduce the amount of federal money spent on picking up the pieces after a disaster—and hopes to reduce the risks for property loss and loss of life that every state faces. (Updated: May 28, 1999)

FEMA'S DIRECTORS

Gordon Vickery (April 1979 - July 1979); Thomas Casey (July 1979); John Macy (August 1979 - January 1981); Bernard Gallagher (January 1981 - April 1981); John W. McConnell (April 1981 - May 1981); Louis O. Giuffrida (May 1981 - September 1985); Robert H. Morris (September 1985 - November 1985); Julius W. Becton, Jr. (November 1985 - June 1989); Robert H. Morris (June 1989 - May 1990); Jerry D. Jennings (May 1990 - August 1990); Wallace E. Stickney (August 1990 - January 1993); William C. Tidball (January 1993 - April 1993); James L. Witt (April 1993 - Present).

JAMES LEE WITT, DIRECTOR—FEMA

James Lee Witt was appointed by President Clinton and confirmed by the U.S. Senate as Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency in April 1993. He was the first agency head who came to the position with experience in emergency management, having previously served as the Director of the Arkansas Office of Emergency Services for four years.

As FEMA Director, Mr. Witt coordinates federal disaster relief on behalf of President Clinton, including the response and recovery activities of 28 federal agencies and departments, the American Red Cross and other voluntary agencies. He also oversees the National Flood Insurance Program, the U.S. Fire Administration and other pro-active mitigation activities that reduce loss of life and property from all types of hazards. Mr. Witt oversees 2,500 employees located in Washington, D.C. and 10 regional offices. In 1997, Mr. Witt started Project Impact, a national initiative to help build disaster resistant communities through education, mitigation, and public and private partnerships.

Since taking office, Mr. Witt has led FEMA

through more than 348 Presidentially declared disasters in some 6,521 counties in all 50 states and territories, including the most costly flood disaster in the nation's history, the most costly earthquake, and a dozen damaging hurricanes. He reorganized FEMA into a pro-active customer-focused agency recognized by President Clinton and Vice President Gore as a model for successful government. The agency has received increasing public accolades and specific honors in recent years, including, in 1996, the Innovations in American Government award from the John F. Kennedy School of Government, at Harvard University.

In February 1996, President Clinton elevated Mr. Witt to Cabinet status—a first for a FEMA Director.

Mr. Witt's professional career includes the formation of Witt Construction, a commercial and residential building company. After 12 years as a successful businessman and community leader, he was elected County Judge for Yell County, serving as the chief elected official for the county, with judicial responsibilities for county and juvenile court. At age 34, he was the youngest elected official in Arkansas, and was later honored for his accomplishments by the National Association of Counties. After being re-elected six times to the position, Mr. Witt was tapped by then-Governor Bill Clinton to assume leadership of the Arkansas Office of Emergency Services.

A native of Arkansas, Mr. Witt has been nationally recognized for his work in emergency management, environmental health, earthquake mitigation, and veterans affairs. He was charter Board Chairman of Child Development Incorporated, an organization dedicated to advancing Head Start programs for children. (Updated: May 28, 1998)

LYNN GILMORE CANTON, EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR—FEMA

Lynn Gilmore Canton was appointed Executive Director for FEMA in June 2000. In this new position, she is responsible for overseeing the agency's personnel and management issues, employee development diversity, labor partnership and strategic planning. Prior to this appointment, Ms. Canton was Regional Director of FEMA's Region 2. In that position, she coordinated mitigation, preparedness, and disaster response and recovery activities in: New Jersey, New York, Puerto Rico, and the U.S. Virgin Islands.

Prior to joining FEMA, Ms. Canton served as Executive Director of the Division of Minority and Women's Business Development for the Department of Economic Development of New York State. While in that post, Ms. Canton also served as chair of the New York State Affirmative Action Advisory Council and of the Task Force on the Status of Women in the New York State Department of Economic

Development. Earlier in her career, Ms. Canton served as a member of the New York State Board of Parole and worked for the State Division for Youth, the Executive Chamber, and the Division of Budget.

Ms. Canton has taught college and graduate level courses at the State University of New York at Albany in the Women's Studies Department and the Center for Women in Government. She is a member of the National Emergency Management Association and the State Association of Public Administrators.

A native of Buffalo, New York, she holds a B.A. in African American studies and an M.S. in Education from the State University of New York at Albany. (Updated: July 28, 2000)

FEMA'S BUDGET

- In fiscal year 1998, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.2 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 1999, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.1 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 2000, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.4 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 2001, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.6 billion dollars.

[End quoting]

So there you have it—the “Jekyll” and “Hyde” sides of FEMA.

If you believe the public relations version of FEMA, then we have a customer-oriented service organization, something like a multi-faceted, high-powered Red Cross. If you suspect something not so nice is going on with FEMA beneath the altruistic façade—something all ready and just waiting for the right “national emergency” to be declared to suspend our *Constitution* and bring martial law down upon us—then you're ready for the next part of this investigation.

SHIFTING ATTENTION TO THE PRESENT

With all of the contrasting information presented to this point on FEMA as background, let's now turn our attention to the present moment in time and some revealing legislative preparations going on right now to “welcome” FEMA in many towns across the country. The following article is by Don Harkins and appeared in the August, 2000 edition of *The Idaho Observer*; it is reprinted here with permission:

[quoting]

MARTIAL LAW IS COMING TO THE FOLLOWING COMMUNITIES

**If it was coming to yours, how
would you know
unless you looked?**

I am going to be frank. I was disappointed

in the response we received in our call to readers of the *SPOTLIGHT* and *The Idaho Observer* to determine the status of “emergency powers” among public officials at the city and county level. It is outrageous that conspiracy “theorists” would gripe about the coming New World Order and await some overt and inevitable sign that it has arrived, and not spend an hour in county or municipal code to find out if their elected leaders had passed ordinances locally which provide the infrastructure for our national occupation, one town and one county at a time.

If we, as informed Americans, do not draw our countrymen a map of our pending occupation by despotic forces, we are going to lose what was once the greatest nation the world has ever seen. What is worse, if we do not take responsibility for the freedom of our children and the freedom of our countrymen by spending an hour at city hall or the county courthouse, then we, as a people, deserve to have our freedom taken away.

The passage of emergency powers ordinances in most cases places an unelected bureaucrat in control of all municipal functions in the event of a declared state of emergency. They are being passed all over the country at city, county, and state levels. They are being passed in conjunction and in cooperation with federal emergency provisions that will be administrated by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

In a declared state of emergency, your unelected city manager (or the police chief, the sheriff, the fire chief) assume the power to ration food and water, ration power and utilities, create roadblocks, and enforce curfews. This emergency “czar” will be the point-man for communications with FEMA which, under a variety of laws and executive orders, will have the authority to control everything from commerce and trade to the food and other provisions you have stored for your family in case of an emergency.

While we stupidly await a stock market crash or a world war or a disease pandemic to justify a federal declaration of martial law in response to a national emergency, we are paying “our” duplicitous local leaders to pass laws and ordinances that will make it easy for the kleptocrats to take control of the activities and resources of our nation.

Believe me, I know how dark it is out there. There is nearly no hope left that we can see in our lifetimes a peaceful return to our birthright of freedom and self responsibility. But what are we going to do—give up? Are we going to complain until such utterances mean a rope or a firing squad? Are we going to sit back as passive activists and hope that an active activist is able to turn the tide all by himself? Are we going to hope that our detractors were right and that we are really just a bunch of silly conspiracy “theorists” and that this is all a bad dream and that everything is

just fine?

Or are we going to do our small part to make a big noise?

I am trading the productive years of my life to work with principled men and women who believe that all men are equal in their rights to pursue life, liberty, and happiness. I refuse to give up.

These emergency powers ordinances are easy to find in county or municipal code. They are usually found in a chapter for public health and safety. If you are nice, county and city clerks are usually very accommodating and will help you find the city or county emergency powers ordinance. The process will take less than an hour. If you have access to the Internet, you may find your city or county code to be on-line. Get a copy of the ordinance and send it to *The Idaho Observer*, P.O. Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho 83869.

There are over 3,000 counties in the U.S. We have about 3,000 counties to go. Help me to draw your countrymen a map.

1. San Marcos, California (San Marcos Municipal Code 2.28.030—2.28.060 1990)

2. Selah, (Yakima County) Washington (Selah Ord. # 1441, 1999)

3. Jackson County, Oregon (Jackson County Code, 244-14, 1994)

4. Allen, Texas (Code of Ordinances, 2-2, 1984)

5. Long Beach, California (Municipal Code, Chapter 2.69, Civil Defense)

6. Village of Fox Point, Wisconsin (Ord. #99-20, 1999)

7. Burlington, North Carolina (Burlington Code Section 10-26—10-29, 1986)

8. Hernando County, Florida (Ord. # 97-07 Section 5-6-97, 1997)

9. Medford, Oregon (Ord. #1999-162, 1999)

10. Tucumcari, Quay County, New Mexico (Joint Resolution, November, 1993)

11. Anchorage, Alaska (Anchorage Municipal Code 3.80.010—3.80.110)

12. Costa Mesa, California (Costa Mesa Municipal Code 6-4—6-11, 1999)

13. Eddy County, New Mexico (Joint Powers Agreement with cities of Carlsbad and Artesia; villages of Hope, Loving, and the U.S. Department of Energy, 1993)

14. Whatcom County, Washington (Ord. #89-115, 1989)

15. Santa Rosa County, Florida (Ord. #93-13, 1993)

16. Jackson, California (Jackson Municipal Code 2.32.010—2.32.120)

17. Escambia County, Florida (Escambia County Code 1-24-76—1-24-95, 1995)

18. Bonner County, Idaho (Title 4, Ch. 1, County Code, 1995)

19. Benewah County, Idaho (Ord. #68, 1990)

20. Bakersfield, California (Chapter 2.40-2.4090)

[End quoting]

Is FEMA usurping state constitutional authority through the use of legislation at a city or county level? The story you just read should answer that question.

In speaking with a well-informed source in Indiana, I’ve been told that the “Federal Regional Agency” LEAA, which stands for Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, was the precursor to FEMA.

FEMA & COUNTY GOVERNMENTS

Is FEMA slowly and methodically making in-roads throughout the nation, quietly, in the hopes that no one will notice the gradual “take-over”? How does FEMA go about their work with the counties? I’m told there is an excellent book which clearly outlined this take-over plan. The name of the book is *Rockefeller Regionalism—The Shadow Behind Oregon’s LC/DC*, by Joe Spenner. While I have not received a copy of this book yet, I am merely passing that bit of information along for those of you wanting to explore this issue in greater depth.

In the meantime, turning now to an article obtained from the FEMA website, we can see one way they make inroads with local government officials:

[quoting]

NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF COUNTIES AND FEMA ANNOUNCE LOCAL COUNTY OFFICIALS AWARDS

Washington, D.C., July 27, 2000 — The National Association of Counties (NACo) and the Federal Emergency Management Agency have introduced a new awards program for elected county officials. At NACo’s 65th Annual Conference, which was held in Mecklenburg County (Charlotte), N.C., July 14-18. FEMA Director James Lee Witt addressed conference attendees, speaking on the importance of proactive disaster prevention and the key role of elected county officials in building disaster-resistant communities.

“Leaders are assessing their community’s risks from disasters and developing ways to address them. These solutions directly contribute to the growth and sustainability of their community as a whole” said Director Witt. “I believe it is important to recognize the achievements and commitment of local elected officials who have taken steps to make their communities disaster resistant.”

The Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards are presented to elected county officials who have demonstrated outstanding leadership in the area of disaster prevention and mitigation. Award winners are recognized for implementing effective programs that have resulted in a more

sustainable, long-term quality of life for their county’s citizens. State Associations of Counties play an important role in identifying elected county officials to commend.

- There are five award categories:
- Building Code Enforcement
 - Innovative Floodplain Management
 - Innovation in Disaster Resistant Growth
 - Community Outreach and Risk Education
 - Comprehensive Mitigation Planning.

One local elected county official per state will be recognized at the NACo Legislative Conference in February 2001. National awards in each of the five categories listed above will be presented during NACo’s 2001 Annual Conference in Philadelphia.

“This award is for individuals who take a stand in the name of saving lives” said C. Vernon Gray, NACo Immediate Past President. “That’s what proactive prevention is all about—saving lives and livelihoods.”

During Director Witt’s address to the NACo conference, he kicked off the awards program by presenting the first Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Award to Gray.

Over the past several years, NACo and FEMA have worked as partners to help America’s communities become more disaster resistant. The new Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards program is the latest in a series of joint efforts to highlight the importance of disaster prevention.

To find out more about The Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards you can call FEMA’s Office of Intergovernmental Affairs at 202-646-4515 or send an email to IGA@fema.gov. (Updated: August 17, 2000)

[End quoting]

Another announcement (holding out a carrot?) on the FEMA website promotes something mysteriously referred to as Project Impact Summit 2000—whatever that is. Notice, again, exactly who is targeted for this particular “pep rally” to promote the FEMA team:

[Quoting]

PROJECT IMPACT SUMMIT 2000

Celebrate what Project Impact has

accomplished and share wisdom for what’s yet to be done to ensure that your community is disaster resistant.

When: Week of November 12, 2000 at the Marriott Wardman Park Hotel, Washington, D.C.

Who should attend? Chambers of Commerce; Elected Officials; City Managers and County Administrators; Community Risk Managers; Infrastructure Officials; Building Code Officials; Fire Service Personnel; Economic Development Officials; Environmental Officials; Small and Large Business Representatives; Community-Based and Volunteer Organizations; Teachers and Educators, grades K through College; Media Partners; Project Impact Community Coordinators; Local Emergency Managers; State Emergency Managers.

More specific details available soon.
[End quoting]

So, at this point, with an array of incentives in place to entice local government bureaucrats to welcome FEMA with open arms, all that’s left to do is to create some kind of big emergency (or series of emergencies) to begin the quiet takeover operation of this country—right before our eyes.

Now, just what might such an emergency (or series of emergencies) be? Let’s turn our attention now to a matter of great concern to many people at the present time—namely, the large array of wildfires which seem to be at a mysteriously high level this year.

Let’s see what the FEMA website has to offer:

DISASTER DECLARATIONS
IN THE YEAR 2000

Taking a close look at the FEMA Disaster Activity for the year 2000, there have been “Major Disaster Declarations” in the following states: Kentucky, Georgia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Louisiana, Alaska, Alabama, Virginia, West Virginia, Ohio, Texas, Maryland, Washington, D.C., Maine, Kansas, Missouri, New Mexico, South Dakota, Tennessee, Wisconsin, Minnesota, North Dakota, New York, Vermont, and most recently, Montana.

EMERGENCY DECLARATIONS
IN THE YEAR 2000

New Mexico declared an emergency based on fire this year.

FIRE SUPPRESSION
AUTHORIZATIONS IN
THE YEAR 2000

The following states have had “Fire Suppression Authorizations” issued this year: Texas, Missouri, Hawaii, Florida, New Mexico, Colorado, Washington, Nevada, Montana, Wyoming, and South Dakota.

WILDFIRES

The wildfire statistics charts, on pages 37 and 38, were obtained at the www.nifc.gov/fireinfo/nfnmap.html Internet website. They show the cumulative damage picture, both over years and over geographic areas.

Curiously, when reviewing the wildfire statistics at the www.nifc.gov/stats/wildlandforeststats.html Internet website, one can’t help but notice that the total fire acreage for 1999 is listed as 5,661,976 (as opposed to the 3,945,636 listed above in the line for 1999). Only supposition will suffice as to an explanation for such a wide discrepancy.

Nonetheless, it is pretty obvious that Idaho has been the hardest hit by fire this year, with 1,043,934 acres burned. There will be more to report about Idaho and Montana later in this article—where the story gets really bizarre and suspicious.

FEMA’s involvement with wildfires includes, in their own words:

U.S. FIRE
ADMINISTRATION

“The U.S. Fire Administration is an entity of the Federal Emergency Management Agency. The mission of the USFA is to reduce life and economic losses due to fire and related emergencies, through leadership, advocacy, coordination, and support.”

Their slogan is: “Working for a fire-safe America.”



MULTI-AGENCY CO-OPERATION

The National Interagency Fire Center is a clearinghouse for wildfire news and agency coordination. They produce something referred to as National Interagency Coordination Center (NICC) Reports. The agencies involved constitute a literal alphabet soup:

BLM (Bureau of Land Management), BIA (Bureau of Indian Affairs), FWS (National Park Service), USFS (United States Forest Service), NOAA (National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, OAS (Office of Aircraft Services), and NASF (National Association of State Forestry).

On page 35 is a graphic from the www.nifc.gov/ Internet website showing the eight agency logos (arm patches) and suggesting the high degree of “cooperation” which has been quietly put into place should such become necessary in a designated “emergency” situation.

GEMS

And then, of course, there’s GEMS, the

Global Emergency Management System. Never heard of them? You’re not alone. GEMS also coordinates with all fire-fighting agencies. It is an *international* entity. GEMS is documented on the FEMA website—and that comes as no surprise at this point.

WILDFIRE CHART

The best source I’ve found for current statistics on wildfires throughout the country is the www.nifc.gov/information.html Internet website. Below is a recent map from that resource to help show the extent of the destruction raging mostly in the Western United States. To set the tone for what we are about to investigate, we’ll also look at some recent headlines and news briefs.

DANGER ZONES

On the *Backgrounder: Wildland Fires* section of FEMA’s Internet website, there is a section called “Danger Zones”. Here’s what is says:

“Danger zones include all wooded, brush,

and grassy areas—especially those in Kansas, Mississippi, Louisiana, Georgia, Florida, the Carolinas, Tennessee, California, Massachusetts, and the national forests of the western United States.”

CURRENT
FIRE HEADLINES

Let’s take a look at some recent fire-related headlines:

- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight Wyoming Wildfire
- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight South Dakota Wildfires
- * Town Meeting With FEMA In Los Alamos
- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight Nevada Wildfire
- * State Of Montana Declared Disaster Area As Fires Rage (With 86 blazes in West, another record set)
- * James Lee Witt [*FEMA Director*] Tours Scorched Montana Landscape
- * 33,000-Acre Wildfire Heading Toward Town Of Salmon, Idaho
- * Firefighters Doing Hand-To-Hand Combat With Wildfires In The West
- * Montana Firefighters Struggling To Battle Raging Fires
- * Wildfires Continue To Scorch Western U.S.
- * U.S. Faces Worst Fire Season In 50 Years

KEY STATEMENTS IN RECENT
WILDFIRE STORIES

There have been many stories on the news lately concerning the wildfires in the western United States. Here are a few “key” statements contained within some of those wildfire stories which actually aired or were printed.

• From *CNN World Today*, aired August 14, 2000:

“Right now, 82 fires are burning across 13 states, with about two-thirds of those in Montana and Idaho. One of the most dangerous fires is in central Idaho. The 33,000-acre blaze, now burning into its second month, is only 40% contained and heading directly towards the town of Salmon....

“Count Gary and Jackie England among those voices. They own a small saw mill in this region, but it’s closed while they help construct the Salmon fire line. They say federal forest-use policies have shut down most of the logging around here, allowing the forest to thicken and become a tinderbox....

“When you get this kind of a fuel and you get this growth, it’s mature to burn. And if we don’t manage the forest, it’s going to manage us.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 15, 2000:

“Houses belonging to 600 people evacuated



are still threatened. To the north, 200 evacuees got the green light to return home.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 16, 2000:

“Hamilton, Montana — As 25 large, smoky wildfires burned in Montana, the governor Wednesday declared the entire state a disaster area and authorities issued a new evacuation order in southwest Montana’s Bitterroot Valley.

“Neighboring Idaho had nearly as many wildfires—23—and throughout the West the number hit 86, a new single-day record....

“More than 1 million acres (1,562 square miles) of forest, brush, and grass have been blackened by the 86 large wildland fires burning in 12 western states, according to the federal government’s National Interagency Fire Center in Boise, Idaho....

“The 67,088 wildfires in the United States this year have consumed 4,970,445 acres (7,766 square miles), an area larger than the state of New Jersey....

“Montana Gov. Marc Racicot issued an Executive Order effective at 12:01 a.m. Wednesday declaring a disaster for the entire state, where over 400,000 acres (625 square miles) have burned so far this year.

“The order allows use of the National Guard anywhere in the state. Previous orders by Racicot allowed use of guard units only in specified areas.

“The latest Bitterroot Valley evacuations were in a large area some 50 miles south of Hamilton, almost in Idaho, and covered about 100 homes, said Jim Chinn of the Ravalli County Sheriff’s Department.

“While residents of some 900 houses have been allowed to return home, hundreds of others remained out of their homes for a second week as fires burned on....

“In Idaho, helicopters continued pounding the southern bank of the main Salmon River with water Tuesday as officials decided the danger was too great to keep open the popular rafting river and the 2.4 million-acre (3,750 square mile) Frank Church/River Of No Return Wilderness.

“Water drops and sparse fuel for the fire on the river’s southern bank have kept one major wildfire from jumping north into the wilderness. But Forest Service supervisors said other fires were burning unchecked over 182,000 acres (284 square miles) in the protected area.

“In the past six weeks, fires have blackened over 55,000 acres (859 square miles) of Idaho forest and range....

“Elsewhere, 55 people had been evacuated from the southern Black Hills, south of Hot Springs, South Dakota, where a 7,000-acre (11

square-mile) blaze was 60 percent contained....

“In Alaska, the National Weather Service on Tuesday issued a “red flag warning”, its most severe fire warning, for the Kenai Peninsula and Kodiak Island.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 18, 2000:

“An update now on the wildfires burning in the West: the million-acre disaster dominates Idaho and Montana. In Montana’s Bitterroot Valley, the spreading blazes have left behind 242,000 blackened acres.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 21, 2000:

“The wildfires are concentrated now mostly

heat and smoke as high as six miles into the sky. The heat encounters cooler air, producing a cloud. The cloud generates only a little localized rain, but lots of what is commonly called ‘dry lightning’.

“[Bay Johnson, U.S. Forest Service:] In other words, it may be raining here, and the bolt would shoot out five miles from where the rain is to the ground where there is no rain. And we see a lot of that this year in the West.

“[George:] A bolt of lightning is about as wide as a human finger. Negatively charged lightning, the most common kind in thunderstorms, lasts about 41 microseconds—41 millionths of a second. But almost every positively-charged bolt, the kind most often associated with dry lightning, last longer, up to a full half a second, zapping the ground with a 30,000-degree burst of what scientists call ‘continuing current’.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 22, 2000:

“So far this year, flames have consumed more than 5½ million acres. That is an area larger than Massachusetts....

“Some experts say this summer’s firestorms are a result of conflicting policies....

“[Charles Zewe, CNN Correspondent:] Wildfires, the people who fight them say, are bigger, hotter, and more devastating than ever....

“[Dave Campbell, District Ranger, U.S. Forest Service:] We’re seeing fire intensities that we haven’t seen before....

“[Zewe:] For nearly a century, government policy has been to put out all fires. Critics contend that’s allowed flammable brush, dead

trees, and other fuels to pile up waist-deep in some forests. The Clinton administration is now drafting a new, \$12 billion fire policy to thin high-risk national forests by mechanical means, or by using fire itself.

“Dave Campbell is the district ranger in the remote Selway/Bitterroot Wilderness straddling the Montana-Idaho border. For 28 years, wildfires here have been allowed to burn themselves out, provided they don’t threaten people or property.

“[Campbell:] There have been a number of fires that now have mitigated the effects of the fires this year because the current year’s fires are running into these old burns.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 25, 2000:

“Firefighters brace for worst wildfires yet in Montana. Other states braced Friday for one of their toughest days yet, smelling fresh smoke in the air as dawn broke above Montana’s fire-ravaged Bitterroot Valley.

Thirteen-Year Wildland Fire Comparison Statistics Year-to-Date for the United States		
As of September 2	Number of Wildland Fires	Number of Acres
2000	74,260	6,482,016
1999	70,233	4,301,166
1998	59,631	1,979,288
1997	48,387	2,700,025
1996	85,738	5,691,620
1995	62,831	1,637,562
1994	58,015	3,150,871
1993	46,452	1,613,179
1992	70,240	1,528,099
1991	56,150	2,055,581
1990	55,341	4,384,375
1989	44,828	1,443,254
1988	67,663	3,581,242
1887	48,479	1,230,907

in Montana and Idaho, where more than 50 large fires burn....

“Thirty major fires have consumed more than 600,000 acres of wilderness in Montana alone....

“Many of the biggest fires in the West are in the Bitterroot Valley....

“Fire officials say there are too many fires and too few fire crews, forcing firefighters to choose between which fires they try to stop and which ones they have no choice but to let burn....

“Dry lightning is a common cause of wildfires, but did you know that the reverse is also true? David George tonight shows us how the fires themselves spark electrical storms.

“[David George:] In an exceptionally dry year like this one, Nature conspires to create a vicious cycle. Fires sparked by lightning generate their own weather, spawning more lightning, starting more fires.

“Here’s what happens: A big fire sends

“Gusty winds, scorching temperatures, and lightning—which may have caused a new fire overnight in Montana—underscored the probability that blazes ravaging nearly 600,000 acres could grow worse.

“In parts of Montana, where some of the 25 major fires are burning, temperatures into the 90s and 40 mph winds were expected.

“And in Washington, a lightning-sparked brush fire grew to 35,000 acres Thursday and threatened 50 rural homes outside the town of Mabton. About 150 Yakima County residents were evacuated, as 200 firefighters battled the flames and looked forward to reinforcements to arrive Friday....

“Across the Northwest, morning temperatures have dropped, and there are other signs that Fall is drawing near. But the National Interagency Fire Center said the end of Summer does not signal an end to the fires.

“‘We just don’t see a real end in sight’ said E. Lynn Burkett, spokeswoman for the NIFC in Idaho.

“‘This time of year, what usually happens is we get monsoon weather in the Southern states, and it moves north, bringing rain’ she said. But that isn’t happening. Given Montana’s extraordinary dryness and the high risk that more fires will ignite, Gov. Marc Racicot this week doubled the amount of public land closed to recreation and other uses. An area roughly the size of Maine now has been declared off-limits, effective Friday.

“Fires this year have burned 5.7 million acres across the country, and the NIFC said 78 major fires are burning on 1.4 million acres. The fire season already is the worst in at least a half-century.”

ARMY TROOPS ENTER THE EQUATION

The following information bulletin is quoted directly from the National Fire Information Center. Pay particular attention to the news that is slipped quietly into the third paragraph below. After all, we have no reason to suspect anything other than the obvious help being supplied to overworked fire-fighting personnel—or do we?

“August 23, 2000 — Fewer new fires allowed firefighters to make steady progress on the active large fires burning in nine western states and Florida. There were, however, numerous lightning-caused fires reported in Arkansas, Texas, and Florida yesterday. Continued wildland fire activity in the southern states is requiring resources that would normally be available to the western states.

“Dry lightning, low relative humidity, and strong wind gusts are expected for southwest Wyoming and southwest Montana today. Warmer and drier temperatures will continue throughout the Northwest, with scattered wet and dry thunderstorms forecast for Idaho, eastern Nevada, Colorado, Utah,

Number of Wildland Fires and Acres Affected in 2000 by State Updated September 02, 2000

State	Number of Fires	Number of Acres
AK	351	751,233
AL	4,377	65,477
AR	1,887	23,731
AZ	3,239	94,141
CA	5,660	214,706
CO	1,903	111,103
CT	55	183
DC	2	2
DE	12	165
FL	5,604	183,310
GA	6,883	50,735
IA	0	0
ID	1,386	1,225,758
IL	22	386
IN	875	3,005
KS	14	689
KY	1,163	49,287
LA	3,470	53,719
MA	1,854	2,735
MD	253	506
ME	208	283
MI	555	9,635
MN	2,448	55,738
MO	162	11,692
MS	3,748	55,253
MT	2,276	909,951
NC	2,814	16,818
ND	934	40,996
NE	19	434
NH	246	160
NJ	521	1,432
NM	2,217	453,161
NV	995	634,468
NY	104	452
OH	737	3,950
OK	1,096	37,581
OR	1,575	427,613
PA	113	954
PR	1	1
RI	81	75
SC	3,608	18,027
SD	503	14,703
TN	1,476	18,984
TX	2,350	167,293
UT	1,607	234,979
VA	687	8,234
VT	28	67
WA	936	256,695
WI	1,435	4,509
WV	920	18,917
WY	612	276,029
Grand Totals	74,022	6,509,955
Ten-Year Average	60,716	2,842,503

New Mexico, and Arizona.

“An interagency training cadre will travel to Fort Campbell, Kentucky, today to train the fourth military battalion that will complete a 30-day wildland firefighting assignment. The Army’s 3rd Battalion, 327th Infantry, 101st Airborne Division (Air Assault) will travel on Friday, August 25, to the Valley Complex on the Bitterroot National Forest near Darby, Montana.

“There are currently 79 fires burning in Arizona, California, Florida, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, Oklahoma, Texas, Utah, and Wyoming.

“For more information, call the National Fire Information Center at : 208-387-5050.”

H.A.A.R.P. AND THE IDAHO/MONTANA FIRES

Now we enter into the “Twilight Zone” and the more bizarre aspects of this investigative report. Remember that an emergency (or series of emergencies) of serious enough nature must precede any call for troop presence and martial law—if the public is going to accept such an action without question and even welcome FEMA’s methods with open arms.

The next logical question would be: “Well, might such a large-scale emergency be created artificially?” Of course the answer is in the affirmative.

But how do you make an artificial emergency look natural? The answer to that question generally lies in top-secret technologies—ones the public would not likely suspect even exist, and all the better if they could masquerade as Mother Nature.

Enter, stage left, H.A.A.R.P., the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program. (For a review of the multi-faceted subject of HAARP, readers can refer back to last month’s edition of *The SPECTRUM* for an excellent summary that was titled **Who Needs A Microwave Oven! Or, HAARP’s Covert Agendas: The Big Picture**, by John A. Quinn.)

For some very good reasons, the question begging to be asked at this point is: “Might HAARP somehow be associated with the cause of the relentless rash of fires, especially in the Idaho and Montana regions?”

To begin to answer that question, consider the following for starters. Here’s what one “contact” had to report:

“We met some folks who live on this piece of property east of Sandpoint, Idaho that is adjacent to some REALLY weird fed activity. The stuff going in this particular area is all HAARP-related and the place is crawling with feds.

“All the roads are blocked off, and just in the past year, the area has no birds, and their chickens stay huddled-up in their pen as though they are afraid to venture outside their ‘secure’

space. The strange lights and electrical energy they are constantly exposed to has got these folks freaked out and justifiably paranoid.

“We decided to cruise up their road and check it all out. Everything they said was validated....”

Another contact in the northern Idaho area said:

“That’s what we’re dealing with up here, very likely, a major HAARP center. But all we have is speculation. There’s nothing to link the fires to HAARP. Some open questions come to mind, such as: Does HAARP maintain a capacity to set fires, with this type of technology, and/or create lightning storms? Now, there are people who I’ve met with here, and others have also, who testify that they have seen lightning bolts emanating from a facility up there.”

In another statement, this contact said:

“As a matter of fact, the security around this facility is intense. I mean, they’re got black helicopters and everything flying over there.”

When asked about the location of the facility, the response was that it is about 20 minutes from Sandpoint, Idaho.

In yet another statement, this same contact said:

“The animals around there are like they’re almost in a state of shock. The deer come walking right up to you, expect you to feed them. They don’t feed on their own. Very, very bizarre!”

Just the other day, I received a letter from a subscriber. In this letter he says he has spoken with a friend about HAARP, and this person lives in Puerto Rico. The contact in Puerto Rico made the statement that the reason for all the fires in Montana and Idaho is to get out all of the militia groups—“to squash them and their operations”.

That possibility certainly does come to mind as we watch the sometimes frantic, large-scale evacuations going on in that region.

EM/RF WEATHER CONTROL AND WESTERN FIRES

In another email I received titled: *EM/RF Weather Control And Western Fires*, written by John Quinn/NewsHawk, Inc., we read:

[quoting]

Joe describes a phenomena he observed in Montana, in which phone lines with no direct contact to the Earth or other materials like metal (structures), and not connected to any source of electrical power, were being powerfully charged-up with electrical energy. A number of others have noted this precise effect, and we have, as well, in Northern California and in Oregon.

There is, in fact, only one way this can happen—through electromagnetic induction via EM/RF transmissions. According to a HAARP consultant who has divulged other information

to us, this phenomenon noted by Joe is a direct result of extremely high-powered HAARP transmissions targeting the western U.S.

To be sure, federal land management policies are to some degree a factor in what is happening to western forest lands right now: as Joe noted, the “let-it-burn” methods and recent reductions in firefighting crews, combining with excessive buildup of dead wood, along with the usual summer heat and dryness.

The main “reason” however is the massive, relentless and constant weather control manipulation being implemented by covert (and overt) factions of the federal government.

Readings taken over the past couple of days show that weather-modification EM/RF transmissions are being driven at previously-unrecorded high levels of power. These transmissions are being pumped at such high gain levels at this time that a clearly audible tone or “audio artifact” can actually be heard across much of the northwest coast of North America—somewhat similar, it seems, to the well-known “Taos [*New Mexico*] hum”.

Confidential sources have told *NewsHawk* that HAARP and other related technologies are being used to manifest a “virtual Venturi device” on a gigantic scale in the upper atmosphere. Science students will remember that a Venturi device can separate warmer air from cooler air and re-direct the different streams with great force. The whole deal is being further intensified by chemtrail spraying of weather modification substances.

This is one of the primary tactics currently being used in the tremendously extensive and severe “weather war” being waged by federal forces which is causing the Western wildfires to become so extremely destructive. Again, “more trees”, due to minor reductions in logging in some few areas, are a very minor element of this entire mix.

Other sources have suggested to *NewsHawk* that, contrary to a supposition we noted in an earlier article on this ever-more-crucial subject, one of the probable hidden agendas behind burning up vast tracts of forest lands is, in fact, to make these regions EASIER to develop for mass human habitation in the future.

The supposed reasoning behind this is that rising sea levels from the now-irrefutable and steadily-intensifying global warming will, within several years, destroy the habitat of a huge percentage of humanity—by submerging the coastal plains of North America and the rest of the world, whereupon such large percentages of the human race now reside.

These western forest lands are at an elevation and inland location which make them relatively safe from the rising sea levels engendered by global warming and, once “cleared” of forests, will be vastly easier to

develop for mass human habitation.

Could this possible explanation of the agenda behind massive weather control operations be correct, and true? Unfortunately we cannot answer that question at this point.

[End quoting]

In a subsequent message and response to John Quinn, written by scientist Joe Bowling on August 16, we read the following interesting first-hand news:

[Quoting]

Subject: Electromagnetic energy and fires. Possible observation of an artificially produced electromagnetic phenomenon.

You mention electromagnetic energy being used in weather manipulation. I (and others) did note a phenomenon which can only be explained by electromagnetic energy, while working in Eastern Montana (Roosevelt County, to be specific).

A little background: I am a scientist (Geologist) with some background in physics and chemistry. I also have four years experience as a firefighter. I make my living by evaluating rock samples on an oil rig, while the well is being drilled. Small (domestic) oil companies help our national security. There have been no environmental disasters in the Williston Basin (the region I work in), or I'd be doing something different to earn my pay.

Be that as it may, I remember enough physics to know that the only way to get a shielded, four-conductor, outdoor phone line about 150 ft. long to charge up, like a capacitor, when it is disconnected from all potential power sources, is through electromagnetic induction. The phenomenon was noted when there was an arc from the shielding (while the phone line was connected) to a conductor terminal in a standard four-wire-to-modular connector junction box, such as those used in most houses.

Please note that the arcing produced a loud "snap"—loud enough to awaken me from a nap in a bunk at the other end of the mobile lab (noisy place), some 20 ft. away, while my partner was watching the gas detectors.

The wires were then disconnected from the phone line coming in from the pedestal; there was some concern about damaging the phone, which was hooked up. All four conductors, and the shielding, each subsequently obtained a sufficient charge to deliver an uncomfortable shock or arc about three centimeters to a ground.

This happened repeatedly: the conductors were discharged, could be handled without shock, and recharged within a minute or two to their previous charge level. The only voltmeter available was not functioning correctly, so no readings were obtained.

We (I was not alone in noting the phenomenon) even checked to make sure the

jacket of the line was not worn through and in contact with any metal which may have been a source of power through bad grounding. That can happen on an oil rig, but was not the case.

The jacket's and conductors' individual insulations were intact. The center 75 feet remained suspended about 15 feet above ground, tied in place with dry, nonconductive material. The only possible, reasonable (?) explanation is that a thunderstorm some 5 to 10 miles south may have had some effect, but if other data show that there may be another cause, I would like to know about it. Call it scientific curiosity, if you will.

While I cannot wholly agree that the absence of limited clear-cutting is not a factor in the severity of the fires in the American west, I firmly believe that the stage has been carefully set by federal policy for the fires out West to be of the magnitude they are.

Decisions made at Cabinet level and above have caused fuel loads to be at record highs, firefighting infrastructure at a low, and some fires (like Los Alamos) have been the direct result of federal action. (They set that one.)

Unemployment will cause someone to leave a line of work, as those of us in the domestic oil industry know, and "let it burn" policies have reduced the job opportunities for career forest firefighters, and thus the number of experienced firefighters trained sufficiently to act in a supervisory capacity.

Rumor has it that dwellings have been burned after people have been evacuated on short notice, with none of their possessions or documents, as part of "backfire" areas. The list goes on, all in lockstep with an administration which deeply desires to remove people from the land as much as possible.

Please understand that this is not harassment, nor intended to be an aggravation. As a scientist, I just want to see the data for the last week of July, for eastern Montana, to try and find a correlation between the phenomenon which I and others observed and artificially produced electromagnetic energy.

[End quoting]

Clearly some strange phenomena are being observed in the same area as these wildfires are being generated. Let's next see what kind of mischief may be associated with HAARP.

HAARP & IONOSPHERIC HEATING

Turning, for a moment, to the monumental book which should be quite familiar (along with one of its authors) to readers of *The SPECTRUM*, called *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*, written by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz and Dr. Joseph S. Puleo, we read:

[Quoting]

According to the descriptive abstract accompanying U.S. Patent number 4,686,605, HAARP's patent provides for:

"A method and apparatus for altering at least one selected region which normally exists above the Earth's surface. The region is excited by electron cyclotron resonance heating to thereby increase its charged particle density. In one embodiment, circularly-polarized electromagnetic radiation is transmitted upward in a direction substantially parallel to and along a field line which extends through the region of plasma to be altered. The radiation is transmitted at a frequency which excites electron cyclotron resonance to heat and accelerate the charged particles. This increase in energy can cause ionization of neutral particles, which are then absorbed as part of the region, thereby increasing the charged particle density of the region."

The HAARP patent, assigned to ARCO Power Technologies, Inc., a division of the Atlantic Richfield Oil Company, entitled "Method and Apparatus for Altering a Region in the Earth's Atmospheric, Ionosphere, and/or Magnetosphere" was claimed by inventor Bernard J. Eastlund to have several uses. According to Alaskan author Eric Nashlund, who broke the HAARP story in the Australian magazine *Nexus*, these uses include:

"...total disruption of communications over a large portion of the Earth..., disrupting not only land-based communications, but also airborne communications and sea communications (both surface and subsurface)..., missile or aircraft destruction, deflection, or confusion.... Weather modification...by altering solar absorption..., ozone, nitrogen, etc., concentrations could be artificially increased."

The patent's "prior art" section acknowledged the previous related inventions of inventor Nikola Tesla. His referenced articles had appeared during the late nineteenth and early twentieth century.

In the book *Angels Don't Play This HAARP* by authors Nick Begich and Jeane Manning, Tesla described the earliest applications of this technology in a feature story that appeared in the *New York Times* on December 8, 1915. It read:

"Nikola Tesla, the inventor, has filed patent applications on the essential parts of a machine, possibilities [of which] test a layman's imagination and promise a parallel of Thor's shooting thunderbolts from the sky to punish those who had angered the gods.... Suffice it to say that the invention will go through space with a speed of 300 miles a second, a manless ship without propelling engine or wings sent by electricity to any desired point on the globe on its errand of destruction, if destruction is what its manipulator wishes to effect.

"'It is not a time' said Dr. Tesla yesterday, 'to go into the details of this thing. It is founded upon a principle that means great things in peace; it can be used for great things in war. But I repeat, this is no time to talk of such things.'

“Though he obviously lacked a desire to explore details, Tesla continued:

“‘It is perfectly practicable to transmit electrical energy without wires and produce destructive effects at a distance. I have already constructed a wireless transmitter which makes this possible, and have described it in my technical publications, among which I refer to my patent number 1,119,732 recently granted. With transmitters of this kind we are enabled to project electrical energy in any amount to any distance and apply it for innumerable purposes, both in war and peace. Through the universal adoption of this system, ideal conditions for the maintenance of law and order will be realized, for then the energy necessary to the enforcement of right and justice will be normally productive, yet potential, and in any moment available, for attack and defense. The power transmitted need not be necessarily destructive, for if [people are] made to depend upon it, its withdrawal or supply will bring about the same results as those now accomplished by force of arms.’”

Though “heating” the atmosphere in the wake of a “global warming crisis” might seem inappropriate to everyone except Satan, the discrepancy might be reconciled with a background check on HAARP’s patent assignee. Few realize that the Atlantic Richfield Oil Company is closely linked to the British Royal Family, MI-6, the Committee of 300, NATO, and the Illuminati’s Club of Rome.

[Still quoting, further into the chapter:]

Specifically, the atmospheric electromagnetic technologies applied by HAARP and EISCAT could acutely, or over the long term, create massive population reduction—death and destruction from natural and man-made disasters—all justifying a “flexible” **military** presence....

[End quoting]

MONTANA FIRES ESCALATE

This just came in, from the August 28, 2000 installment of *U.S. News* from *CNN*:

“More than 2,000 **military** personnel are assisting in the fire fighting effort, with hundreds more due to be rotated into service within the next few weeks as other units are withdrawn.

“Among the new arrivals are 500 Army troops from Fort Campbell, Kentucky, who are scheduled to go on duty Monday, following a weekend of training in southwestern Montana.”

With the coming of these very-well-trained troops to the area, are we welcoming more fire fighters with open arms—or are we welcoming, in disguise, the presence of FEMA and the means for instant martial law?

Let’s move on to gaining some more first-person information.

INTERVIEW WITH DAVID

On August 17, 2000, I had a conversation with a man whom I will only refer to as David. The actual source must remain confidential and is quite credible. He lives in the area of Northern Idaho, and has some insightful things to say about HAARP, the fires, and some—well—let’s just call them theories, in general.

Martin: I’m doing a story on FEMA. It’s on the history of FEMA. The story I started to write was on the history of FEMA, but the story that I’m *actually* writing, as it turns out, is not only on the history of FEMA, but the wildfires out West. And, what is causing those. Is it HAARP? Is it a man-made, created emergency? Is it just Mother Nature? What’s going on?

David: Ok. Now, on FEMA—the only thing I get on FEMA is what I read and what I pick up. I was called by Trochman, and they have that treaty—the Heritage Treaty. If the fire or damage or flood moves through, then they can evacuate you, and through that treaty they can take your property. I got that from him.

Last week, on Thursday, I went to the concert in Sandpoint, Idaho, and I noticed that the lightning started, and it kept hitting in the same spot. And I said: “Now, when did you ever see lightning start, or generate, or hit twice in the same spot?”

And it was over and over. How it radiated out—and I had plotted it. The funny part about it is, it ended up somewhere around between Trestle Creek Road and Trout Creek Road, in the mountains on the way to Clark Fork. And that was the general area. I’m familiar with the area, and I had a vantage point from the field, watching the concert.

I said to my wife: “We better go. It’s in our area. It’s in our neighborhood.” That’s what I saw on our way home, following the highway, it points in that direction, toward East. And it kept emanating or striking from that area. And I said: “You know, that’s the oddest thing.” And then, of course, it would expand. It was the weirdest looking lightning I’ve ever seen.

Martin: Can you explain the lightning?

David: It kind of looked like a web effect, like an old cobweb, going out, where pieces are missing.

Martin: Like going out sideways, or?

David: Yeah, going sideways. It looked like it originated from one point over and over again, and then it would light up, and it looked like cross-tie. And everybody commented on how weird the lightning was.

A mutual friend of ours knows that I have some friends who were on the Montauk project. He’s been to my home, and he was talking to me about Montauk, and some of the connections to HAARP. I became friends with another fellow who was on the project, out of Washington, and he calls me once in awhile.

And what we noticed, and I told our mutual friend, that what I got from this Montauk source was—he was talking to Preston Nichols and Al Bielek, and they were talking about the use of limestone, and they were making tetrahedrons (which is two pyramids, inverted), and they were generating the electricity.

I have been working on a project, and I was able to decipher what Boval and Hancock had found about Orion’s belt in the pyramid. The pyramid is made out of limestone, sitting on the largest limestone block or deposit in the Earth.

I was working, then, with the Lakota Sioux, on the Black Hills. I got some of their star maps, which were delivered by a few natives because they knew I was doing work, and they were pictures from animal skins which showed the exact ratio and proportion in layout of that of the Giza Plateau.

So, I’m saying: “What is the correlation here?” And I noticed there was a satellite picture taken, infrared, and there’s a river under there, and the river is also in proportion and layout to that of the Nile River. So, I started checking other ancient sites.

How I got onto it, I was studying photoluminescence and ultraviolet rays for killing pathogens, or amplifying certain frequencies, so that’s how I stumbled upon it. I wasn’t originally intending to go into archaeology. But I found astral-archaeology in the *Bible*.

Then I noticed that there were places called “Devil’s Slide”, and there were 60 some around the country, and they were all pretty much oriented to the longitude and latitude, and similar to Giza, and they were natural limestone deposits, and the federal government was making national monuments out of them. And on Hwy. 1 in California they want to reroute the whole road away from that. So something is going on with the use and harmonics of limestone.

Getting back to our mutual friend, when he calls me in town, he doesn’t want to talk on the phone because he was aware of my other research. **Get this: he says that up that road, where the lightning was emanating from, there’s a gate up there, and the Forest Service, and you can’t get in. But, he says, they were trucking tons of limestone block from Portugal up on top there, which is why he called me. So I called my friend [with the Montauk project] and he said: “Well, the only purpose would be to make a ‘Delta-T’ [antenna?], which would work with HAARP, which could alter the grid-lightning” and so forth.**

Other anomalous things were happening from several years ago. For instance, a man who runs a barge said the Navy contacted him in the middle of the night to drop these big coils into Lake Pondo’reille (Idaho). I understand that they have an underwater skyscraper.

And then I was checking the forest map, I was finding they were planting these pyramids—36 per square mile—and he said [*his Montauk contact*] that “they were creating standing columnar waves”. It just happens to be that it triangulates. I have not seen that station [*outside Sandpoint*].

Dr. Chippaloni in Australia, he’s an M.D., and he’s involved in UFO phenomena and other things extraterrestrial—you see, in the Black Hills, it wasn’t the gold they were after. Besides Giza, the only place that I’m finding these anomalies and enigma sites, they’re all based around huge limestone deposits. You know, where the Presidents’ faces are cut into stone, is all limestone. There’s a connection.

So, a while back I was doing some work on catalyst cells and water, and there was a doctor by the name of Giancola from Tuscany, Italy, the university, and she was doing all the miracle waters, like Lourdes, and so forth, and they all had one thing in common. They all had calcium carbonate, or limestone, properties, which are collectors of UV.

I read some books about how, in the ’50s, they were using irradiated blood, irradiated with certain frequencies of UV and putting it back in the body, and pathogens were totally annihilated. It brought back a complete homeostasis condition in the patient. This was by William Campbell Douglass, M.D.

My trail intertwines, in and out, with all this “mysticism” and with the pyramids in limestone. I started plotting it. The strange thing is that limestone, under certain pressure, can turn into granite. Then that led me to obelisks. They put one in Central Park in New York by the mesa, in the late ’30s or early ’40s. And then the Washington monument is an obelisk. And then we go to the Vatican, and the Vatican has an obelisk.

You see, this is all tying in. These are more than mere pointers; somehow or another they have to do with geomancy of the Earth, and the formations—all of the catacombs and caves are calcium carbonate, around there in Italy. Rome: during World War II, Musolini had taken an obelisk from Ethiopia and put it in the center of Rome in the square. So, after the war—and I got this off a site by the Vatican—and they were supposed to return the obelisk back to Ethiopia as part of the U.N. agreement after World War II, and they refused to do it.

So then, if you look at the layout of Rome and Washington, D.C., and the obelisks, and the layout of the Vatican and the Capital, there is a similarity there of streets and everything in an overlay. Again, this had to do with geomancy.

If I’m getting too far off the subject for you, correct me or bring me back.

Martin: You lead the way; you’re doing just fine.

David: I think, somehow or another, the elitists, going back to perhaps Constantine’s

time and coming forward, and all of this esoteric knowledge, is all starting to tie-in. But it has to do with the biological effects that it has on a human, on our biological being—you know, frequencies and so forth. Tying more and more sites together.

If you take the Channel Islands, now, off of Santa Monica, and you have the Chumash Indians—they annihilated the Chumash. I was studying the petroglyphs. So, the Channel Islands, where the main Chumash live, they federalized the islands. You need a permit to get on. You cannot land there. And what’s in common is, a large calcium carbonate deposit, or limestone. So, there is some communication that goes on. You cannot land on those islands without a permit.

Then I was tracing some more petroglyphs on the Chumash Indians—and Rockwell built an aeronautical rocket-base around it in California, and all the other places where there are petroglyphs—so I had some old books showing it in the late ’50s and early ’60s; at one time you could go there and look at them.

But the next anomaly, in the factors, is that they also are surrounded by calcium carbonate caves and limestone, so something is going on of that nature. If you travel around the rest of the country, you’ll probably find that they are around these sites, and these anomalies happen—strange lightning, etc.

When I talked to my friend, when I called him up, the one in Washington, I said: “Hey, this is what I found.”

And he said: “Well, sounds to me, from the description, that they’re using a ‘Delta-T’ in connection with HAARP, and they’re probably manufacturing it.”

It’s just a strange array the way these fires hit, almost like they’re pin-pointed. Know what I mean? And there were 22 pin-points of it. The Forest Service came down, and they wanted to talk to us last week about evacuation. And so, we all went down to find out what’s going on and they were showing the sites, and these places were in-between these markers that I accidentally found about 4 years ago, because of the petroglyphs over here, off of the peninsula and Lake Pondo’rille, and this area.

It has a “power point” there. Now, this is speculation because I can’t prove it, but from all the data that I have from Boval and Hancock and astral-archeology, and calcium carbonate, and quartz crystal, and limestone, and the way that they put these pyramid devices to the ground—and it’s on the Forest Service map, but it tells you that what these are, you know, a “control station”.

I had a friend I called from the Forest Service; he was a surveyor. He said they were planting these pyramidal items, and then they go around and put special magnets in, with the black side up, in a certain plastic case. And they were taking a square mile, and dividing it into quarters and quarters and quarters, you

know, halves and halves and halves, at 36 per mile.

He says he found the old markers from the 1800s; he doesn’t really understand why they want to plant all these magnets. And then it came about that, when he went out into the field to survey, they would create a standing columnar wave array effect. To what degree I don’t know, but it would make sense if you read everything on HAARP and you look at these maps.

So, they were knocking on civilians’ doors saying: “Hey, do you mind if we survey your property? It’s not national forest, but do you mind if we survey and put these survey things? It would be easier to identify your property.” Well, it seems kind of odd that they would, and I’ve seen the magnets. He showed them to me. They were putting them in actual pyramidal-cone devices, and they were being put in precisely. And they’re on the Forest Service map. I asked him what that meant, and he went back and asked his supervisor, who said they had to do with some kind of control with satellites. So, this has been long-standing information.

It could be a hypothesis; but if it is, it’s very strange that all of these certain degrees longitude and latitude, and places that they’re using it, would be formulating grids. Actually, the lightning looked like a grid-type of lightning, now that I recall it. It was just strange.

We’ve lived up here now going on 12 years, and I have never seen this type of weather, nor lightning of that nature. We’ve never, ever, seen such a thing before. It’s just happened recently, within the last couple of years. In the last of couple years, since they’ve been firing-up this HAARP system, we have weird weather.

Martin: So you think what is happening is a direct result of HAARP?

David: I think so, in my opinion—HAARP and other secret projects. Now, you have to understand that, also, there is Farragut Naval Base, which adjoins Farragut Park, but also there are some personnel there who are secret. I met one. I understand they have a building with an elevator underwater, like the skyscraper underwater. There are some restricted areas there that you can’t go into.

Martin: Where is this?

David: Farragut Park, between Coeur d’Alene (Idaho) and Sandpoint, on Lake Pondo’rille. It used to be a Naval base during World War II for submarine training, because it’s a very deep lake. And so, they still have a base there, and strange things happening. The rumor mill—but, you know, these are local people. You hear about the quarrels. The guy who was contracted for the barge, actually; I heard him talking to the other guy. They actually dropped these big coils into the lake; who knows for what?

There is a correlation between HAARP, and disease-ments, and the weather, and the modification. As long as you're a biological, breathing, living thing, it is going to effect you—from the small microcosm, the molecular scale, to the macrocosm.

Sometimes I get beyond myself. I don't know if that will help you.

Martin: (*Laughter*) Yes, this has been very confirming.

David: I can only tell you—because, see, what you want to tell the readers, why I'm going the long route around, is because under the references or points of reference that you and I, as normal subjects of the planet, were taught, and so forth, in science—this doesn't fit. It's like a square peg in a round hole.

So, what does this have to do with limestone, and obelisks, and pyramids? Well, it has EVERYTHING to do with it. That's how they founded HAARP, based on those points of reference. You have to understand the geomancy of the Earth, the electromagnetic fields, and the radionics of the movement of the planet to astral-archeology.

I got a program from NASA where I plotted all these ancient sites and things that they can't find today because of magnetic declination. I was able to go back and dig it out from my references. I found the limestone deposits—well, of course, I have a little help from the “other side”, ethereally.

You see, we're the body-electric. These things all tie-in to HAARP. It's all one scenario. You see?

Martin: I'm going to digress here. Obviously you're in a place where there are a lot of fires happening. What is FEMA telling the people? You went to a meeting, didn't you? What are they actually saying?

David: One of the representatives, the fire service was there, and a congressman, and somebody from FEMA who didn't speak at all. They were going to talk about evacuation procedures. The Heritage Treaty—we've been alerted up here in the area. This is a highly patriotic area in the county. It would be easier to burn us out then it would be to start a war, I guess. That's how you get paranoid.

I mean, these fires are absolutely strange. All the old-timers who live here for eons and eons have never seen this type of weather, nor the type of lightning, nor these types of fires. And then none of them want to move out. But they're [*the government is*] anxious to say, “Well, we'll evacuate you.” You know?

They just evacuated, two days ago, Troy, Montana, which is 50 miles away. And that's up near, on the way toward Yakt, and as I understand it, **there's some strange troop-type movement there in Bonner's Ferry. And if I look at these fires, it's almost like a designated pattern. It's almost like you could draw a trail. But I can't prove that; I can only relate to you that it's awfully**

strange.

We've never had, in the middle of Summer, where it was 90 degrees during the day, and 46 degrees at night. And we've never seen these types of fires.

Martin: What's the vibe like? Does it *feel* strange in that area?

David: Oh, everybody, absolutely. It's a weirdness—our animals. Everybody is calling me: “Are your animals acting strange?” My dog follows me EVERYWHERE, down into the river, the creek, you know. She lays by my bed at night. Then she wouldn't even go to the river with me. She's been hiding under the porch, and I have to call her out. And on certain days she acts real weird when this crazy weather is happening. She'll feel this type of vibration. And my neighbors' dogs, too, and the cats. All the animals are acting weird around here, and they all act weird on the same day.

Martin: Sounds bad.

David: I would say so.

Martin: What, exactly, is a “Delta-T”?

David: A Delta-T, I'll read it to you, ok? It's all affecting the polarity of the body. I have so many manuscripts here, Rick.

Martin: Can you just verbally tell me what the Delta-T is?

David: If you see two pyramids and they're back to back, base to base, and then coming out of the sides is an array of antennas at 90-degree angles. They're coils, and they pulse these coils up, and a Delta-T antenna, even when it's not fully energized, just sitting—oh, by the way, the largest limestone deposit is at Montauk, where the project is, and a Delta-T, in connection with HAARP; it's on the largest limestone deposit on the East Coast. It is limestone caves that are there, ok? And so, it has a subtle effect on the inter-dimensional, of time and warp and space. That's how Al Bielek ended up at Montauk from Philadelphia when they sent him back.

Now, here's what happens. Once they fire this up, this Delta-T, it creates what they call a “bottle effect”, a magnetic bottle, or bubble as you could put it. But they call it a “magnetic bottle”, and everything within that bottle is controlled by whatever magnetic fields that are within it. But like anything else, it would collapse, unless you had standing columnar waves, ok? But if you had these—this is a hypothesis on this part; that last was actual—if you've got these magnets being planted every square so many feet, and you have standing columnar waves, it keeps the magnetic field from collapsing. So, everything within that “bottle effect” would be controlled by that magnetic field. I got that out of the Montauk book.

[End quoting]

My conversation with “David” continued for some time beyond this point, but it moved into areas unrelated to this particular story. Let

it suffice to say that what you read is very credible testimony from a well-connected eyewitness to some very strange events going on in that area of the country.

Early in the previous interview, “David” mentioned John Trochman, and so he was my next eyewitness to contact for this investigation—which was only growing stranger by the day! The following is a verbatim transcription of a telephone conversation which took place on August 18, 2000:

JOHN TROCHMAN AND THE MILITIA OF MONTANA (MOM)

MOM Spokesman: Some of the fires they're allowing to continue to burn, since they don't affect residents; others they have finally curtailed, not that it affected residents but because it burned out there repeater. Otherwise they would have let it go. We have some behind us that they're letting go. The ones that are out and are controlled, mainly, are because of locals, not the Forest Service. The locals here have organized and gone out and they have curtailed a number of fires that were started at the same time as the major ones, and only burned about an acre. They got them under control so there was no damage done. The Forest Service has allowed them to burn.

Martin: What is FEMA saying? What is FEMA's involvement, so far?

MOM Spokesman: FEMA, at this stage, hasn't made much of a statement here, other than what the Forest Service has, that if it's not affecting any residents, “let it burn”. Their intent is to burn 10% of the national forest over 20 years.

Martin: Oh, really?

MOM Spokesman: Yeah, let her go. And the problem is, they let it go to the point down at Darby/Hamilton where they couldn't control it, and it took out homes and displaced a lot of people.

Trochman: The fire's been getting pretty close. We've been building fire-fighting equipment. We've had some. We've got the neighbors ready, with their cats and pull-tanks and crews ready to go, if we have to. So, we're taking it seriously.

Martin: Well, it IS serious!

Trochman: You bet it's serious, especially when the Forest Service has a policy of “let it burn”.

Martin: That's why I'm calling. I'm calling to ask you about what exactly is going on with the Forest Service, and what is going on with FEMA?

Trochman: The take-over of America!

Martin: The story I'm writing is about FEMA, and I've found out some things about what is happening in Idaho, and some things about HAARP.

Trochman: We watched, about three

weeks ago, where they brought a low-pressure system into the Seattle area, and then back out about 300 miles; they left it there as they brought the hot-dry air up from the desert. We've never had it like this here since 1910.

Right here, where the fires have been striking the hardest, is where we've been trying to stop planning and zoning. And this is the area of Montana where they want to relocate people out of the country, into the cities. In addition to that, they are teaching, starting this Fall, a program—I don't have the exact nomenclature in front of me here—they're teaching a program on how to bring rural residents into the city, voluntarily or mandatory.

So, with this planning and zoning program that they're putting together here, what we're anticipating happening, Rick, is that they would—if your home is burned out, like South of us—they would not give them building permits because you live in a "high risk" area. So they continue to allow the fires to drive people out, to burn their homes, and when you come back, you collect your insurance and move on, but you can't come back there and build. That's how they're going to get us out, one of the many ways.

You know, they're trying to starve us out. We're at least 50% unemployment here. They've shut down the forest from logging, mining, grazing. I mean, all wealth comes from the land, and if we can't connect with the land, we're outta here. That's what they're trying to do.

Here they're worried about the "endangered species", they're worried about the timber. They won't let us go harvest it. They won't let us pick up the dry timber for protecting the forest because of all the fuel build-up there; they won't let us use it for our home heating.

They're concerned about the environment, the air quality, water quality, yet they let the fires burn? Now, come on. How hypocritical can you get?

Martin: A lot of people would say that it's paranoid thinking to think this way. But it would be so easy for me to think, well, obviously it's easier to burn-out the patriots than it is to fight them.

Trochman: It would be the easiest way of all.

Martin: So, in part, I can't help but think that this is exactly what's going on. But there's got to be more to it than that, too; it's got to be a several-layered thing, don't you think?

Trochman: It always is. It always is.

Martin: Do you have any theories?

Trochman: We've attended a lot of meetings that were sponsored by the Forest Service in Western Montana.

Martin: And how is the relationship between you and the Forest Service, by the way?

Trochman: With the lower-level employees, good, but with the top ones, as bad as you can get, next to blows.

When they make the statement that Western Montana, where you live, is going to be like it was in 1850, and we research what it was in 1850—there were NO people here. And when they make the statement: "We're going to burn 10% of the forest every 20 years"—we can see it happening right now.

Martin: What can their rationale possibly be for that?

Trochman: Well, why do they allow this lightning, this crazy, crazy lightning, in the middle of no rain, in the middle of the strangest whirling wind I've ever seen? When it strikes, they come up the next morning; they could put it out. One little crew with no equipment could put it out in a matter of hours, but they let it build for days and days until it gains its strength and heat, and they bring the winds in to fan it, and it becomes a giant, giant forest fire. It is absolutely hideous what they're trying to do—unless they have a motive behind it, of trying to drive the people out.

Martin: Well, obviously, Western Montana, and Northern Idaho, and Northeastern Washington is a stronghold for that kind of free-thinking citizen.

Trochman: That's right, and that's where the problems are happening now.

Martin: I have a chart in front of me of all the fires that are happening now, and it's enough to curdle your blood. Of course, you're up there with it, so you know what I'm talking about.

Trochman: We sure do. And we're anticipating today that they're going to "Level 5" for the fire danger, which means they're closing all of the back roads. And they have blamed the civilian population here for starting some of these fires.

But, if you follow the money trail, Rick, you'll find that anyone who has a vested interest in fighting fires, would want a fire. Anyone who has an interest in picking huckleberries and harvesting timber, would NOT want to do this.

We've taken quite a ration about our press releases from the local papers. Thursday, I believe, a week ago, we put out how the local town of Pinedale, Montana was about to burn to the ground when the fire chief and the fire crew came to the rescue. They were about to start putting it out, the fires were enclosing, engulfing the town, when the Forest Service chief came and said: "No, you're going to let it burn."

And they said "screw you" and saved the town, all but one home.

Now, in a town nearby, the crew listened to the Forest Service, and 51 homes, 20 out-

buildings, and 2 saw-mills were lost.

Martin: Unbelievable.

Trochman: That's right, unbelievable. There was a crew that was going to cross the creek with a cat, and the Forest Service ordered them not to because "you may disturb the habitat for the Bull Trout". Well, the Bull Trout is what Fish & Game would make us throw on the side and not let go back in the water, because they're the muddy-uppers, the scavengers, the ones who eat all the fish, etc.

Now, they're an endangered species, apparently, so you can't cross the stream to save your home. You have to allow the trees to burn, and plug-up the creeks, muddy it up, let the mud run in because there's no vegetation to hold it anymore. I'm not sure what kind of sense this makes.

Martin: In a situation like the one you just stated with the town, I'm surprised tempers haven't flared.

Trochman: Well, they have. There was a man who was gone on vacation. When he came back, the fire was on his property, coming near his buildings. He went to the Forest Service and raised particular hell about it. And when he left there, he left with a crew and a Forest Service cat. He just happened to have been a retired Forest Service Fire Chief. When he got back and they were starting to fight the fire with the cat and the crew, he noticed there were already three more crews, two more cats, and a road grader back there, civilians, already doing it. And they were very successful.

Now, here in our neck of the woods, there's a man who has kind-of taken the bull by the horns. He and his fire-fighting crew have done more on all these little fires—one crew, one cat—that out-do hundreds of forest service people put together.

And we overheard the Forest Service making a comment to someone else, saying, about this man who's been quickly putting out all these fires: "Doesn't he know how to milk them?" How sick can you get?

Martin: That's as sick as it comes.

Trochman: It is! You bet it is! This is a statement that you ought to use:

We are taking this into our own hands. We are taking this very seriously, and we are fighting these fires with our own hands. If we can't lick this fire enemy that they've created against us, how can we lick troops, foreign and domestic, that would come against us? We'd better learn to fight, folks!

**CLOSING THOUGHTS:
"BIG BROTHER" IS NOT
ONLY WATCHING, BUT
BLACKMAILING AND KILLING**

We live in a time when moral responsibility or even common sense have reached an all-time

low. And the insanity driving hidden agendas has reached the level of a frenzy, making it hard for decent citizens to know which way to turn—like trying to fight several fires racing toward your door from several directions all at once.

We live in a time when there are still political prisoners, like Bill Tyree, who have been framed as scapegoats to protect the truly guilty. Our Founding Fathers are probably turning in their graves as they witness the CIA and military elite silence person after person after person, through such violence as murder, to cover their dirty little secrets—while drugs continue to be dealt on the streets of America, supplied by our own government, in a effort to finance such places as Mount Weather, where an alternative government lies in waiting to be kicked into place through some artificially generated act of so-called “emergency”.

And what is the thinking person to surmise when no guarantees are even put into place to assure a return to “constitutional” government once an “emergency” is past? Is this not leaving the door wide-open for abuse on a grand scale?

We live in a time when church leaders, law enforcement officials, judges, local, county, state, and federally elected officials are surveiled by the likes of the CIA, clandestinely, and blackmailed to insure their “silence” and “cooperation”, so that The Truth will never see the light of day—especially The Truth that so many of our leaders are corrupt and using illegal means to justify their ill-gotten ends. Both the means and the ends are not only dangerous to the common good, but are as corrupt and morally bankrupt as are the two-bit criminals employed to make them happen.

When domestic “wet operations” on our own citizenry become commonplace, we have entered an era of grand tyranny and matter-of-fact fascism. Only the faces of the puppet-rulers change, but their actions give away their common intent every time.

“Big Brother” is not only watching, but blackmailing and killing. Yet, one thing that Washington, D.C. has learned in the past few years is that we-the-people are ALSO watching—and we’re starting to watch ever more closely.

The key, however, to keeping the crooks honest is not just observation, but ACTION. Action such as that taken by men like Bill Tyree, through an admittedly corrupt legal system. Will Bill Tyree, a manufactured “political prisoner”, experience any kind of justice? Well, given Operation Orwell, it’s unlikely. But wheels have been put into motion that the public may observe, and documents are on record that the public may access. And there is now surely a spotlight on this shameful injustice.

Always there is the hope by those so-called “elite” controllers in the back, smoke-filled rooms that no one will wake-up and notice.

Yet there IS an awakening taking place among the people, and it is because of this awakening that the powers-that-be must resort to such “super-natural” influences upon us as those employed through such as HAARP.

And yet—even something as seemingly powerful and full of secret technology as HAARP cannot override God’s Thought and Protection. The crooks will learn this lesson, probably the hard way.

The problem is, with the stroke of the President’s pen we can lose our freedoms in a very big way. Many say that this has been the case since 1933, when Emergency War Powers were put into place; some even take it back as far as Lincoln’s time. But the fact remains that there’s a strong and cleverly disguised effort afoot to thwart freedom and independence.

A friend recently asked me: “Why do you think the New World Order elitists have created such redundancy in the laws?” I believe the reason is that people ARE paying attention, and redundancy is what will be required to successfully implement the take-over plans for the United States of America.

Remember, Buckminster Fuller said it very well: “Think globally, act locally.” Well, the One Worlders most certainly DO think globally, and act with a greater attention to local details than most who live in the towns where federal-level agencies such as FEMA have already “adjusted” local laws to their liking. And they get brain-dead locals to do their dirty work FOR them!

Remember regionalism. What’s happening in the town or county where you live? Are you checking on the likes of FEMA laws inserted into your local legal codes to override local government?

Always they hope that no one can follow the bouncing ball, because, after all, there are so many bouncing balls that one set of eyes


cannot possibly follow them all. That’s where teamwork becomes effective to keep that annoying bright spotlight on their shenanigans

And when there is a “leak” in their plans, immediately comes the spin control, the damage control, and the holes in the dike are plugged—until the next leak. Our government lawyers—especially all those lawyers who occupy our Congress—are masters of doublespeak. You can read one “reasonable” paragraph in an Executive Order, but the very next one will either negate it, or create such a wide level of “interpretation” that anything goes. Yes, indeed, they are cunning in their application of deception and relentless in the pursuit of the goal.

When the parallel government of Mount Weather becomes the primary government, when the scales of justice are so far askew that justice is lost, when blind justice means no justice—we have fallen far, far below the level ever dreamed of by our Founding Fathers.

When hiding under the cloak of “national security” becomes such a standard response that straight, honest answers are a thing of the long-ago past, we have entered and are living in their Brave New World. Is that the world YOU want?

When HAARP is used to generate targeted fires to burn-out, silence, and thus suppress independent thought and free-thinking strongholds, such as those in the areas of Idaho and Montana, it is shameful that our once great nation is reduced to such petty tyranny by men of little minds and greedy hearts, all to further their own cause of control and domination.

It’s an old story, and I suppose a typical one at that, but when it comes to common sense and seeing what’s happening in this country with agencies like FEMA, “you don’t need a weatherman to know which way the wind blows”. 

Want to share this article with a friend?

Single copies of *The SPECTRUM* are available for \$5.00

Supply us the address of your friends and we will mail this issue to them, or order multiple copies to distribute yourself.

Call (877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695 credit card orders welcome

Remaining Flexible In These Times Of Great Change

8/19/00 VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Violinio Saint Germain, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace.

I come as the representative of the Seventh Primary Aspect of Creator's Infinite Spectral Expressions. I am known by many as the keeper of the Violet Ray of Transmutation. My duties and challenges are indeed great at this time, due to the nature of the birthing process that is now unfolding into the conscious reality of physical manifestation and realization.

Allow for the cycles of change to unfold as they will, and learn to appreciate such change as a good thing, rather than something that causes discomfort. Discomfort, herein, is a by-product of inflexibility of thought—in essence, an unwillingness to grow. When you hold to rigid beliefs and ideas regarding how YOU think an event should unfold, then you will, in almost every instance, have to come face-to-face with the eventual realization that you have limited yourself, and then tried to impose this limitation of self-perception upon God or His many Angelic Lightworkers who have come to assist you at this time.

Learn to recognize that SPONTANEITY of experience is a key ingredient for winning the game with the Adversary. The Adversary places relatively high “wagers” on the fact that most ones are rigid in their thinking and will resist change, for the change often represents discomfort in the form of uncertainty to the ego-self which prefers a well-defined “comfort zone”. Spontaneity often will require that one makes a decision in a very short period of time and with perhaps little more to go on than a hunch or a “gut” feeling. Ah, but such is the wondrous nature of truly following an Inspired path.

Remember, especially in addressing these spontaneous situations of decision-making and path-choosing, to always keep the Light and

Love of Creator God around you at all times. Many have fallen for subtle whisperings of the Adversary who is quite adept in the mental skills of thought projection into the physical brain. In short: NEVER LET YOUR GUARD DOWN! And learn to recognize the differences between input from the Lighted ones and the “dark” ones trying to emulate the Light; there will always be clues if you take the time to honestly look.

You, in essence, become a very potent catalyst for others' growth due to your capacity to shine forth Creator's Love, Compassion, and Light into the physical domain; you radiate an absolutely infectious Positive Energy wherever you go, and inject that Energy into all endeavors you choose to undertake.

Spontaneity is what often will result in one turning “right” when all expectations will be a “left” turn. Let us say one with whom you regularly interact comes under a psychic attack and begins acting very erratic or irrational, and the attack is quite carefully planned to push YOUR buttons and thus cause major confrontation, grief, anger and such. Because it was specifically designed to push YOUR buttons, it is fully planned that you will respond in a very specific and predictable manner. If you can maintain a semblance of balance and step back for a moment, you may recognize what is taking place, and thus, in what will be a very spontaneous moment, you may find that instead of *REACTING* in anger, you *RESPOND* with compassion. Hence the calculated attack is diffused and the Adversary's plans are exposed (at least to you).

Do you see how spontaneity of thought can have a great impact on the outcome of relatively small events, let alone larger ones?

Can you see how your ego may resist the idea of you electing to NOT “defend” yourself in the event of such an attack?

We of the Lighted Realms, who come to serve you who seek our assistance, often witness you ones failing to recognize the ego's hold on you—let alone the way the Adversary uses the ego to quite literally dance you around like a puppet, with almost complete mathematical precision. It is only when you can maintain the presence of mind (balance) to step outside a reaction of the ego that you can then glimpse the great opportunity such a challenge affords both you and any other(s) who may be involved.

Rarely, if ever, is it productive to get into a head-butting contest with another over highly charged emotional issues. The result will be a very volatile situation which will result in great confusion, distortion, and distraction for both sides. It is far better to allow for the volatile energy to dissipate to a point wherein true communication can occur.

Almost all ones reading this message will have had experiences in their life wherein they can remember great emotional conviction (often anger) where the result was “things said” that they “didn't really mean”. Often, later, you wonder what might have come over you that would allow you to be so “irrational”. NEVER underestimate the subtle nature of the Adversary's games. We see NONE who have been completely successful at avoiding all of the traps set for you to fall into.

We do recognize that there are those of you who have become quite aware of this dark presence that seems to show up from time to time, especially when you least expect or need such distraction. Do not worry about the past times when you may have fallen for the subtle tricks. Recognize the lesson contained in such

events and learn to spot the compulsive reactions you may have had as being connected to the ego's inner grip and control. Know that part of everyone's lessons is to learn to operate from balanced REASON rather than thoughtless REACTION.

Reactionary responses are what plants and animals use, for the most part, as survival instincts. This sort of behavior is what you ones are trying to grow out of, into a sense of balanced reasoning—and then move into an awareness of interconnectedness of ALL things (plant, animal, people, etc.) that will allow for compassion in ANY situation, regardless of the mental and emotional states of the ones involved.

The Adversary wishes to keep you from reaching this latter, quite powerful level of realization because, when such awareness is achieved, his influence is nearly impossible to impose, and you become quite effective in helping others to achieve the same level of

awareness. You, in essence, become a very potent catalyst for others' growth due to your capacity to shine forth Creator's Love, Compassion, and Light into the physical domain; you radiate an absolutely infectious Positive Energy wherever you go, and inject that Energy into all endeavors you choose to undertake.

During this time of transformation from the old REACTIONARY modes of operation—wherein wars seem to be the only way to communicate the “rightness” of ideologies—until the time wherein a more balanced approach of REASONING becomes the norm, you will find ones struggling more and more to convince the masses that fighting is the “only” solution that will make the point. The ones who perpetuate such “reasoning” will begin to look more and more foolish as the general understanding and awareness of the masses continues to rise.

There will always be the few who refuse to let go of the OLD ways of doing things. These ones will struggle greatly as their perceptions of reality continue to fracture and disintegrate. These ones are becoming more and more dangerous as they lose touch with the evolving reality of the planet. Their instability will not be apparent to themselves, yet the majority will see right through them, for they will look, metaphorically, like a large, protruding boulder in a fast-moving stream trying to hold firm while the rest of the world passes them by.

It is unfortunate, but this is happening at ALL levels of society. Many are observing (and often having to contend with) ones whose inflexibility has become so “hardened” that they no longer feel the ever-present tugging of the heart which begs for newness and growth. This is often much more noticeable in the elder generations, who have years of emotional scars to contend with. Rarely will you see this in the youth of society, who are innately curious and want to explore the uniqueness of their ever-evolving environment (unless there has been great physical, mental, or emotional abuse to these ones).

Such a time of transition—especially a major transition such as you and your planet are experiencing at this time—is quite challenging for each of you, and we know that you each desire to partake of the opportunities these experiences have to offer. We know that, from time to time, you may feel overwhelmed with your current situation. Fear not and have faith that ALL events which impact your life are for a reason.

This is the Cleansing Period wherein the emotional “garbage” will need to be dealt with. Those of you who have become quite comfortable with your emotional “garbage” are having more difficulty than are those who can simply see that the past suppressed feelings which “clutter” the emotional energy pathways serve no purpose once the lessons are

recognized. This “clutter” of emotional “garbage” is only held in place as a result of the ego's reluctance to relinquish its control; it uses reactionary fear as its power source to keep the reasoning mind at bay.

There is no practical way to address each one's personal challenges in such a general dissertation as this. However, it is intended that this message spark within each of you the thoughts that will help you to see a bit clearer the general phenomenon that is affecting all ones at this time. Meanwhile, your personal Guides stand always ready to assist each of you with your own personal challenges. Call upon them and then be attentive to their response.

The Cleansing can easily be likened to fire in the following way. The energy pathways of the various levels of the non-physical body—the etheric counterparts to the physical apparatus—must compensate for the steadily upward-shifting frequencies of the Cleansing Energies now bathing your planetary orb. The physical apparatus, being a reflection of that underlying non-physical counterpart, will naturally begin to change properties and begin to vibrate at a higher frequency as well.

When there are emotional blockages (often caused by past severe emotional trauma) these more intense and higher-frequency Energies do not flow in a proper manner, and thus there is the corresponding physical manifestation of all sorts of dis-ease (cancers, tumors, heart weaknesses, skin problems, kidney malfunctions, and so forth). These Energy blockages, assuming the physical apparatus can maintain functioning long enough, will become very much unstable as the Energy they divert continually impacts the anchor points in the mind that hold them in place. This will, in most cases, cause an inner anxiety within the one who refuses to let go of the emotional “garbage”. The anxiety is a by-product of the competing for control that goes on between the higher reasoning mind and the basic ego mind. In this situation, if the ego wins, the physical body will not be able to sustain proper functioning and the entity (inhabiting the body) will not be able to maintain a functioning physical body.

The resulting chronic imbalance of Energy flows will, in most cases, cause a burning sensation, not unlike a fire, as the thwarted Energies seek to find their proper densities and pathways. The resulting surging oscillations can be quite uncomfortable. Such is the nature of the Cleansing Cycle now well underway.

Those who remain in the physical will have quite literally gone through a transformation process wherein the physical body will come to be viewed and utilized in a more deliberate manner. The physical structure will be much more responsive to the conscious mind's deliberate desires. There will be a greater recognition and utilization of the physical vehicle as a focusing conduit of Higher-

dimensional Energies seeking to help facilitate individual growth. In essence, the emotionally cleansed physical vehicle serves as an exquisitely equipped focal point of individual creative expression. The greatest difference will be in the increased ability to flow Creative Energy in a more complete, uninhibited manner.

This transformation process is a natural evolutionary process, and eventually all ones will complete this as a natural progression (graduation step) along the many journeys of the soul. Some ones experiencing in the physical at this time are using this special Energy opportunity to effect a healing of sorts wherein, by going through this experience, great opportunities afforded from this Cleansing Cycle will allow them to more fully integrate a part of their Higher consciousness with the more basic elements or aspects of their being. Though these ones are not the “norm”, they are ones who will have a particularly challenging experience, for the fear and pain are great. And yet, there is an Inner Knowing that makes them aware of their connection to Source, and it is from this unbreakable connection that they maintain the perspective that enables them to adjust and survive.

We only mention this here for the few so involved, and to remind ones that, for each general dissertation, there will always be exceptions, anomalies, and even experiments which take place within the natural unfolding of any particular group of souls as they progress forever forward, expanding potential into the infinite newness of The Creation.

Remember, always, that you are on an infinitely open-ended journey, and that any “final” destination you may perceive is an illusion. There will be markers along the way to help you determine your individual progress, but there is no end, for Creation (All That Is) is constantly expanding, and with each moment that passes, Creation evolves into something NEW. Within each of you is an awareness of this vast unfolding, and with each moment that passes you are contributing your experience to this collective expansion which we are all part of and exist within.

I am Violinio Saint Germain—Teacher, Guide, and kindred soul to those of you who are experiencing at this time and on this place. I come within *The One Light* of Creator Source. I come as the planetary representative of the Seventh Primary Aspect of Creator's Spectral Expressions, the Ray of Transmutation—the physical harmonic counterpart of which is often recognized as the vibrational frequency of the color violet.

May the spontaneity of change fluently resonate within you, as it does within the uninhibited child who constantly seeks to experience the wonder and uniqueness that each moment offers as it unfolds.

Blessings and peace. Salu.△

Fishy CIA Link To Malathion Spraying For West Nile Virus (Among Other Shenanigans)

Editor's note: The courageous Dr. Len Horowitz is no stranger to the pages of this newspaper. The West Nile Virus sprayings of malathion in the Northeast United States has caused quite a few thinking people to question what is REALLY going on.

Malathion has a number of serious effects on people—birth defects, immune-system weakening, and genetic damage (never mind what it does to the animal and insect populations)—which prompt the suspicion of a much more sinister covert agenda afoot—requiring the need for an excuse to aerial-spray a large area with this very poisonous agent.

Leave it up to Dr. Horowitz to dig-out the kinds of seemingly unrelated nuggets of information and “connect the dots” in such a way that brings greater clarity to this outwardly puzzling event in the Northeast. Will your town be next?

8/16/00 DR. LEN HOROWITZ

— PRESS RELEASE —

Public Health Expert Charges West Nile Virus Sprayings Are Bogus And Potentially Deadly

Sandpoint, ID — Urban sprayings of malathion, a suspected human chemical carcinogen and known immune system blocker, as a means to control mosquito populations—efforts aimed at stemming outbreaks of the West Nile Virus (WNV)—has not been scientifically proven to be either safe or effective.

According to a group of concerned physicians and scientists, led by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz, a Harvard graduate and internationally known authority in public health, the sprayings of Northeast U.S. populations violates a basic tenant of public health practice

requiring known risk and proven benefits of the policy, in this case aerosolizing a chemical compound linked to cancer development and genetic damage in various species throughout the food chain.

Even the alleged origin of the “West Nile Virus” should be questioned, according to Dr. Horowitz. Prior to calling it WNV, it was known as Eastern Equine Encephalitis (EEE). However, U.S. Government documents reprinted in his national best-seller *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* [Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.], cite the name “Dawson’s encephalitis” among a group of viral agents being studied in the West Nile district of Northwest Uganda by the Army’s sixth leading biological weapons contracting firm called Bionetics—a medical subsidiary of the global military weapons developer, Litton Industries.

“I can think of lots of examples [where] wiping [out] one problem caused a worse one to pop up” complained Henry A. Wallace of the Institute for Alternative Agriculture regarding malathion sprayings. “I would think people, by now, would know that heavy applications of pesticides have not been the right way to go. Spraying people with pesticides, who do not want to be sprayed, must be morally wrong.”

As the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) currently oversees public health agencies including the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) and the Food and Drug Administration (FDA), for threats to national security posed by viral agents such as HIV/AIDS, Dr. Horowitz said: “An investigation into the intelligence of spraying American civilians with a documented chemical carcinogen that, at minimum, wreaks havoc with our children’s immune systems, is urgently indicated.”

NOTE TO JOURNALISTS: For an interview or article on the area of Dr. Horowitz’s research, or a list of authorities who support the position(s) stated above, please call Elaine Zacky at 208-265-2575 or 1-800-336-9266.

* * *

The CIA And The West Nile Virus: What New Viruses, Vaccines, And Lethal Sprayings Have In Common

by Leonard G. Horowitz,
D.M.D., M.A, M.P.H.

There is a three-letter common denominator underlying: the West Nile Virus (WNV) outbreak in New England, the controversial spraying of malathion—a chemical carcinogen related to agent orange—over American cities, the growing threat of anthrax or other biological weapons attacks, vaccination policies that are risky and questionable, if not downright deadly, the mysterious “chemtrails” overcasting previously blue skies across North America, and an avalanche of sophisticated counterintelligence propaganda concerning vaccinations and bioterrorist threats emanating from our nation’s primary news sources.

The CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) is implicated in every regard. As a principal perpetrator of all these threats, and a primary purveyor of propaganda in these domains, America’s leading military intelligence and “corporate espionage” agency is suspect in what amounts to global genocide being carried out in the name of “public health” and “national security”.

As an investigative journalist who routinely travels across the Western Hemisphere, I get my “homework” assignments from airport newstands. Since 1990, I’ve been tracking U.S. government cover-ups in the health science domain. My special interests lie in “emerging viruses”, bioterrorism, and “media propaganda”. As a graduate of the Harvard School of Public Health, and post-doctoral researcher in media persuasion technologies, I have, for the past five years, conducted highly controversial investigations, published stunningly incriminating documents, and exposed the purveyors of propaganda surrounding today’s deadliest microbes—along with the agents and agencies directly responsible for bioengineering and transmitting designer viruses and bacteria to grossly unwitting populations. My job has been to raise public awareness regarding these “covert operations” to help a tiny, intelligent minority survive the current and coming plagues.

Having spent most of my adult life residing in Boston, the news of massive malathion spraying for “disease and mosquito control” in Massachusetts and Rhode Island, as was done

months earlier in Connecticut, New York, and New Jersey, grabbed my attention. [1] Sketchy reports, issued by the Massachusetts Department of Public Health, alleged the discovery of the WNV “in an adult dead crow found July 22 in a wooded area near Willow Pond in Jamaica Plain (adjacent Roxbury), Massachusetts”—a predominantly African-American Boston suburb and home to one of America’s largest Nation of Islam communities.

“Odd” I thought. “Of all the places in Massachusetts, or New England, it could have landed, the dead crow dropped on a Black community in South Boston.”

The official Press Notice cited the alleged need to deliver “ground or aerial larvacide and ground adulticide treatments around positive WNV findings”. Thus, the extensive lethal spraying of immune-system-ravaging malathion began.

That same week, with heightened fear of a biological apocalypse at hand, on Friday, July 28, 2000, the Reuters news agency in Washington announced that the U.S. military’s use of anthrax vaccine had come under intense scrutiny and additional fire. [2] Dr. David A. Ashford, of the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC), was quoted as stating: “we do not have any specific information on the efficacy of the existing vaccine for the prevention of inhalational anthrax and we probably never will.” The article suspiciously recalled the largely ignored report of findings by Dan Burton’s congressional investigating committee issued six months earlier. The February 2000 report by the House of Representatives’ Committee on Government Reforms called for the suspension of the anthrax vaccine program.

Not only was the vaccine’s inefficacy determined by the committee, but the risk of side effects was found to be 175 times greater than defense department officials initially assured the FDA and military personnel receiving the vaccine.

Suddenly, this Reuters report previewed the likelihood that the FDA would approve an obscure antibiotic, ciprofloxacin, over better known penicillins and doxycyclines to prevent deaths from anthrax inhalations. These standard antimicrobials, the article speculated, might be less effective than ciprofloxacin, due to the development of antibiotic-resistant strains of anthrax. According to the *Physician’s Desk Reference*, the risks of ciprofloxacin administration are numerous and severe.

The very next day, Saturday, July 29, 2000, the nation’s principal news agency, the Associated Press (AP), announced the unprecedented move by the FDA to legislate ciprofloxacin as the drug of choice against anthrax. This synchronous announcement was said to help the Bayer Corporation of West Haven Connecticut market its product.

Conveniently for the corporation, the FDA’s action was said to be “part of an organized effort by federal agencies to prepare the nation to respond to biological attack”. FDA committee chairman, Dr. L. Barth Reller of Duke University, said “the unanimous vote of the committee ‘is clearly linked’ to the unusual circumstances of preparing for a possible terrorist attack.... The CDC also is poised to stockpile the drug” the AP reported. [3]

Background On The CIA And “Industrial Espionage”

Hints of CIA involvement, and a darker side to this virus’s evolution, came less than a year earlier with the publication of Richard Preston’s *New Yorker* feature on the “West Nile [Virus] Mystery: How Did It Get Here? The CIA Would Like To Know.” [4] Then, the alleged outbreak of WNV, more commonly termed Eastern Equine Encephalitis (EEE) virus, provided an excuse to spray millions of mostly Jewish, Black, and Hispanic “mosquitos” in the tri-state region with malathion. Preston, whose propagandist nature and associations I exposed in my national best-seller *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* [5] is the author of the *New York Times* best-seller *The Hot Zone*. [6] This work catapulted him to national acclaim and his current status as the chief voice in mainstream media bent on broadcasting “imminent” biological attacks by “terrorists”, primarily depicted as Arabs, Blacks, and/or Muslims.

It should be realized, however, that the word “bioterrorism” reflects a broader sense of the word, including the frightening of Americans into accepting virtually any official bioactive prescription, including experimental and risky vaccinations. In the case of malathion spraying, this carcinogenic and lethal intoxication is deemed appropriate to allegedly protect citizens against hypothetical biological attacks, man-made or natural. For the propagandist purpose of fear induction, Preston’s prose is best suited.

I first linked Richard Preston to CIA counterintelligence activities through my independent investigation into the origin of the Ebola virus. Ebola, the ideal biological weapon that kills nine-out-of-ten humans within three weeks of infection, emerged first in three European vaccine production laboratories virtually simultaneously in 1967.

Then named the “Marburg virus” (after one of the vaccine maker’s Marburg, Germany, address), consensus held that this virus arrived in Europe in a shipment of nearly 500 African monkeys. The scientific literature, mainstream media, and Richard Preston never once disclosed the name of the infamous monkey supplier—Litton Bionetics.

Bionetics is cited in the U.S. Congressional Record as a leading biological weapons

contractor and nonhuman primate supplier for the U.S. military. Rather than reporting the obvious association between the ideal biological weapon and a top biological weapons contractor, Preston instead advanced a theory on Ebola’s origin totally void of scientific evidence, support, or merit. Ebola, he claimed, came from the deep dark Kitum Cave near the West Nile region of Central Africa. Kitum Cave, according to repressed National Cancer Institute (NCI) documents, is Preston’s metaphor for Litton Bionetics’s research lab. Here, in the West Nile region of Central Africa, currently the heart of the African AIDS belt, Bionetics collaborated, during the early 1960s through mid 1970s, with the International Association for Research in Cancer (IARC). (Suspiciously, given the history of the cancer industry, the IARC was funded by the U.S. National Institutes of Health, but centered in France!) Near the actual Kitum Cave, and the West Nile Valley of Northwest Uganda, Litton Bionetics and NCI scientists experimented on non-human primates and apparently African villagers too, according to eyewitness testimony. [7]

Relatedly, Bionetics was a medical subsidiary of the mega-military weapons contractor, Litton Industries. Their president, Roy Ash, oversaw all of American industry during the first Nixon administration, beginning in 1969. That year, Henry Kissinger received the post Nixon also considered for Roy Ash—National Security Advisor overseeing CIA, FBI, and foreign policy.

George Bush, at that time, was a Texas congressman. He, alongside his father’s friend, William Draper III, warned legislators about the imminent national security threat of burgeoning Third World populations particularly in Africa.

This and other warnings prompted Henry Kissinger to begin writing the infamous *National Security Memorandum 200: Implications Of Worldwide Population Growth For U.S. Security And Overseas Interests* submitted before he left his NSA advisor post in 1974. The document, declassified December 31, 1980, called for massive Third World depopulation and related activities.

While *NSM 200* was being prepared, George Bush was appointed to serve as CIA director. According to two other CIA directors—Richard Helms and William Colby—as published in U.S. Congressional Records, Dr. Kissinger oversaw the development of biological weapons for covert operations and depopulation programs.

Additionally incriminating is past CIA director James Woolsey’s testimony before a congressional investigating committee in 1993 concerning the agency’s French operations. He stated: “With the end of the Cold War, the CIA must enter the era of economic espionage.” In the language of espionage, a French columnist explained, this meant that “the CIA will

henceforth do many services for American enterprises which take the trouble to ask it for 'help' in both counterespionage and espionage itself."

Obviously, then, considering these powerful people and their positions, it is not unreasonable to suspect a conspiracy to direct, at minimum, propaganda, if not global genocide in the name of "population control".

This later consideration might seem unconscionable were it not for the definitive links between Litton, the CIA, and the Nazi-linked I.G. Farben Company—the global chemical and pharmaceutical cartel that came to prominence in the early 1900s. [5] The building that housed Germany's leading industrial organization prior to World War II, and for all practical purposes the Third Reich during the war, became CIA European headquarters immediately following the war. The marble-decorated I.G. Farben building was intentionally spared from allied bombing runs.

It was largely built by the Bayer Pharmaceutical consortium that included the distributors of aspirin and heroin to U.S. markets by the "Farbenfabriken of Elberfeld Co., 40 Stone Street, New York" according to a 1906 *Medical Observer* advertisement. [5,8] It is no secret that the CIA, with involvement by the Bush family in America, has been very active in illicit drug-running operations for the last several decades. [9]

Origin Of The West Nile Virus?

In his pre-Halloween "DISPATCH" in the *New Yorker* magazine, Richard Preston treated us to another trick. Concerning at least five people who died in the New York City vicinity from WNV, Preston reported the CIA's concern was that the outbreak might have been a bioterrorist attack. "How else did it get to America?" he asked. Then he explained: "The West Nile virus was first identified by virologists in 1937 in the West Nile district of Uganda."

Reading between the lines, Preston neglected to explain where these pioneering virologists came from and who funded them. The answer is very easily found in a review of the scientific and historical literature.

Beginning in the 1920s, the fields cancer, virology, and "public health" were virtually entirely funded by the Rockefeller family in cooperation with Alfred P. Sloan, chief benefactors and directors of the later developed Sloan-Kettering Memorial Cancer Research Center.

By 1930, John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil Company, had "married" the German chemical/pharmaceutical cartel known as I.G. Farben. Farben, Germany's leading industrial organization, managed Hitler's rise from ruin to riches as leader of the Nazi party. Farben's

directors—the cream of the SS and Third Reich—decided that Jewish people would best serve as slave labor in their corporate "concentration camps". Hitler's "racial hygiene program", historic documents proved, evolved from the "scientific eugenics" efforts of the Rockefeller family, the British Royal Family, and other powerful political notables, including Prescott Bush, George Bush's father!

At that time, primarily Rockefeller money built the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Eugenics, Anthropology, and Human Heredity in pre-Nazi Germany. Then, Rockefellers and friends installed Ernst Rudin as the institute's director. He later became Hitler's chief racial hygienist. Margaret Sanger, the grand matriarch of "family planning" and "world population control", worked vigorously at that time to herald the necessary elimination of "dysgenic" people—mainly Blacks.

Erich Traub, a world-class virologist who became Hitler's biological weapons chief, and following World War II came to work for the U.S. Navy under the top secret CIA "Project Paperclip", likely received Rockefeller support before, as well as after, the war. A covert operation, "Paperclip" was largely administered by Henry Kissinger with full knowledge and support from the Rockefellers and their business managers, John Foster and Allen Dulles of the OSS/CIA. Thus, Erich Traub's early work was likely being funded by the Rockefeller-Sloan cancer directorship by 1937.

Subsequent efforts in the West Nile district of Uganda by "virologists" working for this cancer consortium also included the testing of the first cancer chemotherapeutic.

A derivative of mustard gas used during World War I, the chemical toxin, Sloan investigators claimed, was highly effective in stopping the growth of cancer (as well as dysgenic people).

Furthermore, a Litton Bionetics report to the NCI in 1971 listed virtually every virus, viral recombinant, and infectious agent under study by the world's leading cancer researchers, vaccine developers, and biological weapons contractors.

It lacked mention of WNV. Instead, the only encephalitis virus cited was called "Dawson's encephalitis" virus, likely deriving its name not from the West Nile district of Uganda, but from a Rockefeller-linked cancer investigator by the name of Dawson who was clearly affiliated, by NCI contract, with Litton, the IARC laboratory, and by association to the CIA.

Unfortunately, Preston did not relay this politically incorrect background in the *New Yorker*—Rockefeller home turf.

Buried Intelligence Between Propaganda Lines

Throughout his article, Preston weaved a

web of paranoia-inciting intrigue regarding the mysterious New York outbreak. "People are bystanders" he claimed, "caught in the crossfire—bitten by chance by an infected mosquito."

Ironically, in 1975, according to the Congressional Record, during Frank Church's investigation of the CIA for illegally storing and testing biological weapons, CIA officials testified that they had developed a weapon to administer toxins, including infectious biologicals, that fired a micro-dart. It felt like a mosquito bite when it hit.

Later in the article, Preston advanced an alternative bioterrorist hypothesis by articulating the suspicions of Ken Alibek, a Russian biological weapons ace.

Alibek had conveniently defected to America just in time to join Preston and a cadre of CIA bioterror propagandists currently at the forefront of what amounts to a full-fledged attack on the public's mind, as well as U.S. National Security.

After all, Preston quoted Secretary of the Navy, Richard Danzig (a good German name), as saying bioterrorists could easily get away with an outbreak that appears natural.

He then relayed what a "top scientist who advises the FBI" had told him.

This "person who has been deeply involved with bioterror planning" explained: "If I was planning a bioterror event, I'd do things with subtle finesse, to make it look like a natural outbreak. That would delay the response and lock-up the decision-making process." Interesting that Preston's prose is unique in American journalism and U.S. military history, if not treasonous—delivering attack strategies to potential enemies.

Preston, in a previous *New Yorker* article (March 9, 1999), bragged about getting insider information regarding biological warfare and bioterrorism even before CIA chiefs. He said CIA officials have relied on him for information! Regarding the West Nile story, however, Preston risked losing even lay reader credibility by providing an inane argument amid more of the steady stream of anti-Iraqi propaganda familiar to intelligence observers.

An alleged Iraqi dissident author, in hiding, Mikhael Ramadan, a Saddam Hussein look-alike, Preston wrote, had predicted "that Saddam would unleash a virus just months before the same one broke out unexpectedly in New York.... It was enough to make any bioweapons analyst at the CIA feel uneasy."

Citing Saddam's alleged interest in a West Nile virus strain, and conveniently omitting American contractors' more voluminous contribution to Iraqi biological weapons arsenals, after a lengthy and frightening discussion, he admitted that this prospect of using the West Nile encephalitis virus in New York for bioterrorism was absolutely stupid.

The fact is, it only killed five people and a

lot of crows. He did not rule out, however, the great likelihood that this was a CIA-brokered event, orchestrated for propaganda purposes to prepare the public's mind to willingly accept malathion sprayings.

Veteran observers will recall such propaganda tactics successfully used in recent years concerning such threats of bioterrorism aimed at Muslims or Iraqi nationals. Two years ago, a man claiming to be a CIA microbiologist set the Internet abuzz with claims that Muslim women were bringing vials full of anthrax into the United States in their crotches.

Weeks later, the man, Larry Wayne Harris, was observed at a national "Preparedness Expo" demonstrating microbial incubators and spraying devices that, he said, could be used for bioterrorism. Further investigation by this author, including interviews with some of Harris's intimates, revealed that he had most likely been mind-manipulated by CIA controllers for counterintelligence purposes.

Even without this knowledge, I was able to predict, six months in advance, Mr. Harris's use in bioterroristic counterintelligence at a critical time—on the eve of the Clinton administration's announcement threatening renewed war with Iraq. As United Nations Secretary Kofi Anan was making a final bid with Hussein to avert further conflict, Harris was being set up for arrest in Las Vegas on possession of what was thought to be anthrax.

His arrest made front-page news, as did the CIA's message that bioterrorists are everywhere, particularly in the Arab world. (For more information, see "Larry Wayne Harris" articles posted at www.tetrahedron.org on the Internet in the "FTP" archives.)

Dr. Alibek later stated that he had informed people on Capitol Hill that the West Nile outbreak was suspicious. "I told them, 'It will not be possible to say whether or not it is terrorism unless we have a thorough study.' We need to take these situations with a high degree of seriousness" he cautioned.

Congressional Dysfunction

Indeed, further study by congressional investigators is indicated. In fact, when Congressman Dan Burton's (R-Indiana) Government Reforms Committee met later that month to examine suspicious ties between biological weapons contractors, defense department contracts, and vaccine industry practices, they decided not to examine the documents I was officially requested to send Beth Clay, the hearings coordinator.

The reprinted contracts in *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola* linking Litton Bionetics to the first Ebola virus, and the Merck pharmaceutical company contract in which hepatitis-B vaccines were administered to gay men in New York City and Blacks in Central

Africa, apparently tainted with HIV, were too controversial for their focus. Burton's committee was apparently unwilling to air the facts in light of the fiction regarding ongoing biological assaults on American taxpayers, Third World populations, and global genocide.

As Secretary of the Navy, Richard Danzig, admitted in Preston's spoof: "Even if you suspect biological terrorism, it's hard to prove. It's equally hard to disprove. This is more illuminating of my prediction that we won't necessarily know when bioterror has occurred than it is illuminating of..." potential bioterrorists.

Thus, congressional investigators need not risk their careers unearthing fundamentally objectionable truths about covert U.S. military biological warriors like Secretary Danzig. Forget that his department has been at the forefront of biological weapons research and development since Erich Traub, Hitler's top biological weapons developer was drafted into the Navy by Henry Kissinger during the late 1940s. Since then, the Navy has been at the helm of research and development in ways to disseminate lethal biologicals for the CIA and British MI-6 "black ops".

Foreshadowing "Chemtrail" Technology And The Rise Of The "Fourth Reich"

Revolting as it may seem, the CIA and U.S. Navy, working in tandem with the Army, haven't spared military, or civilian populations, from germ warfare "experiments" or outright biological attacks. Frank Church's investigating committee learned, for instance, that the "USS Coral Sea anchored in Kampton Roads, and the USS F.D. Bailey at sea off [the] entrance to Kampton..." had been sprayed at least seventeen times with biological agents ranging from strains of bacillus (physically similar to anthrax) to E. coli. (Mutant strains of E. coli had been prepared possibly leading to the development of severely lethal varieties of bioweapons, including strain 157 responsible for dozens of deaths and the suspicious takeover of the Hudson Beef Company by Clinton family friend, Don Tyson, and his Springdale, Arkansas-based Tyson Foods Company.) [10] Civilians in the New York subway system, under the skies of San Francisco, and in the tunnels of the Pennsylvania Turnpike, had been sprayed likewise with biological inhalants. Similarly, U.S. legislators learned in 1999 the little reported fact that Gulf War troops, as many as 200,000, were unwittingly used in AIDS vaccine experiments wherein portions of the AIDS virus, HIV, were recombined with a "pathogenic mycoplasma", isolated, tested, and then patented by Dr. Shyh-Ching Lo of the Armed Forces Institute of Pathology for the American Registry of Pathology in Washington, D.C. The patent is reprinted and discussed in

this author's book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*. [Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.]

Therefore, it is no wonder, regarding the 1999 West Nile virus outbreak, Richard Preston concluded: "This valley in New Jersey reminded me in a strange way of Kitum Cave, ...a haunting place I'd seen some years ago." Much like the "chemtrails" containing ethylene dibromide—another human chemical carcinogen and immune system destroyer—being sprayed by high-flying military aircraft in recent months, such "outbreaks" are hauntingly reminiscent of a litany of crimes against humanity, violations of the Nuremberg Code, by secret agents effecting depopulation for global colonialists (often called the "oligarchy" or "Illuminati") that many fear is the rising "Fourth Reich".

Summary And Conclusions

It is known in military circles as the "Russian biological cocktail". I suppose it's so named by the Americans who invented it. This method of choice of incapacitating and eliminating excess or targeted populations calls for the delivery of combinations of biological and chemical agents—so called "co-factors". This makes diagnosis and treatment of these multiple simultaneous exposures/intoxications/infections difficult, if not impossible.

Thus waged, biochemical warfare cannot be traced to its source, and affords the ability to deliver economic and "non-lethal" substitutes for traditional warfare, while creating a dependance among those attacked on the stealth aggressors for their ameliorative products and services. The full benefits of this military option are discussed at length elsewhere. [9, 10]

Given this background, it is absurd to believe, as many foolish Internet surfers apparently do, that "chemtrail" sprayings represent an earnest effort to immunize mass populations against anthrax attack. Such deceptive reasoning and communications merely serve a Hegelian dialectic—to confuse the issues and shield the perpetrators of ongoing atrocities.

In short, what is being conducted in the name of "public health" and "national security" are biological and chemical weapons applications reminiscent of Nazi atrocities, and the propaganda mechanisms used to disguise them. These are apparently ongoing to fulfill economic, political, and ideological objectives.

Who, in essence, makes more money by waging war and delivering disease and death to Americans than the Rockefeller family? Who, in the U.S. has recognized the urgent need to reduce native and world populations, and has put their money to this task, more than the Rockefellers? Finally, who believes more

firmly that “useless eaters”, including “dysgenic” races of humans, should be shepherded to extinction more than those who initiated the eugenics movement—the world’s first “racial hygiene program”—on American soil? Indeed, no one embraces these concerns more vigorously than the Rockefeller family, the Royal Family of England, and America’s royalty—the Bush family.

As media outlets herald the completion of the “Human Genome Project”—the contemporary name substitute for “eugenics”—those who initiated global efforts to control populations and human evolution, almost a century ago, are on the verge of achieving, in past president George Bush’s words: “a kinder and friendlier...New World Order”.

About The Author

Leonard G. Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H. is a Harvard graduate, independent investigator, and an internationally recognized authority in public health and AIDS education. The 1999 “Author of the Year” award recipient from the World Natural Health Organization, and one of American healthcare’s most captivating speakers, his tenth book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* become a national best-seller in 1998. This work is largely responsible for public health and vaccine policy changes in at least three Third World nations.

For more information regarding Dr. Horowitz’s many books, videotapes, and audio health programs, call toll free: 1-888-508-4787, or visit www.tetrahedron.org on the Internet. Please address communications to Dr. Horowitz by way of his publisher: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, P. O. Box 2033, Sandpoint, Idaho, 83864. Some of Dr. Horowitz’s books and videos are also available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.

References

[1] The Commonwealth of Massachusetts Executive Office of Health and Human Services, Department of Public Health: *West Nile Virus Detected in Massachusetts*. Press release issued by MDPH on July 26, 2000, available from the <http://www.state.ma.us/dph/media/pr0726.htm> website.

[2] Bussey, E. and Stern, P. *U.S. Military Use Of Anthrax Vaccine Under Fire*, Reuters news service, Friday, July 28, 2000. Available from the <http://news.lycos.com/headlines/Health/article.asp?docid=RTHEALTH-ANTHRAX&date=20000728> website.

[3] Associated Press. *FDA Advisory Panel Urges Approval Of Anthrax Drug*. Las Vegas Review-Journal, Saturday, July 29, 2000, page 6A.

[4] Preston R. *West Nile [Virus] Mystery:*

How Did It Get Here? The C.I.A. Would Like To Know. The New Yorker, Oct. 18 & 25, 1999. pp. 90-108.

[5] Horowitz, L. and Martin, J. *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* Rockport, Massachusetts: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1997.

[6] Preston, R. *The Hot Zone*, New York: Random House, 1994.

[7] Eye-witness testimony that African villagers were used in lethal vaccine experiments during the 1950s to early 1960s in this precise area, home to an “American medical research laboratory” was provided by C. Sally, M.D., an African physician and post-doctoral laboratory assistant who worked there at that time. According to Dr. Sally, mosquitos were blamed then, as well, for spreading Burkitt’s lymphoma to Black children, though, he said, his colleagues knew better. The truth was that experimental vaccines had delivered the cancer virus through the mothers to their infants. Dr. Sally’s audiotaped testimony is included in the tape *Horowitz “On Vaccines”* from Tetrahedron Publishing Group (1-888-508-4787), 1998.

[8] Horowitz, L. and Emory, D. *The Nazi-American Biomedical Biowarfare Connection*. Sandpoint, Idaho: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1998.

[9] Blum W. *The CIA & Drugs*. Prevailing Winds: The Journal of Current Events, Politics, History and Health, Number Six, January-April, 2000.

[10] Horowitz, L. and Puleo, J. *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*. Sandpoint, Idaho: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1999. pp. 251-253.

* * *

Editor’s note: The following short articles are related information about malathion. Probably the most worrisome revelation comes at the very last segment, from research in Turkey, wherein it was found that some of the breakdown products after malathion has “gone away” (which doesn’t happen anywhere near as fast as the propagandists claim) are more toxic even than the malathion!

* * *

MALATHION RESEARCH UPDATE

[By Dr. Wayne Sinclair, M.D., Asthma, Allergy & Immunology, Vero Beach, FL; and Richard W. Pressinger, M.Ed., Tampa, FL.]

Excellent research shows how malathion causes birth defects in turtles and frogs, gill damage in fish, bizarre swimming behaviors in fish, and damage to shrimps’ ability to locate food. (There goes the food chain.)

Other studies show birth defects and

increased infections to the second generation of animals, even when no defects were seen in the first generation of offspring, implying subtle genetic damage that would otherwise be missed in most birth defect studies.

Another study from Rutgers University showed malathion caused heart defects in one fish species, while other species showed no problems. All in all, I was overwhelmed with the amount of research showing how malathion can cause serious damage to wildlife in so many ways. God help our marine life in the lakes, rivers and Tampa Bay when it rains, since that is where much of the malathion goes—right down the storm drain and into the river and bay.

Remember this point: Research in the 1989 *Bulletin Of Environmental Contamination Toxicology* stated 25% of the malathion is still present in the water after two weeks and 10% is still present after 30 days. At the town meeting the other night in Lakeland, I caught a University of Florida Professor stating that malathion was degraded after several hours! Nonsense! Fortunately I was next in line to speak and was able to set the record straight as I had the journal article in my hand at the time. Some research shows malathion did not cause harm to some forms of wildlife under certain conditions. **Which studies do you think would be reported to the public?**

The studies mentioned above have to do with wildlife. Quite a few studies showing that mammals and humans can also be affected, including **research showing weakening to our body’s ability to fight viruses, germs, etc., thereby increasing our risk for colds or infections of any kind**. There are also several studies showing how malathion can cause mutations to our human genetic structure, as well as one study from the journal *Mutation Research* showing malathion was more powerful than 5 other pesticides in causing a problem known as “cell cycle delay”—which means that cells do not grow as quickly and is “characteristic for many mutagens” according to the scientists. **The bottom line is that although it takes more malathion than other pesticides to cause death, it takes less malathion than many other pesticides to cause birth defects, immune weakening and genetic damage.** Nice trade off, huh?

The available evidence indicates that technical grade or other than pure malathion has the potential to produce genotoxic effects in mammalian systems. The results of the available studies on the genotoxicity of malathion can be summarized as follows:

In test animals, technical grade malathion appears to have the potential to produce chromosomal changes including chromosomal aberrations and micronuclei.

In humans, the genotoxic effects of malathion have not been adequately studied. In human and animal cells in culture, both

technical grade and purified malathion appear to produce cytogenetic damage, including chromosomal aberrations and sister chromatid exchanges.

[Source: <http://ncchem.com/malathio.htm>]

MALATHION AND CANCER

A few days ago Dr. Robert K. Simon received a letter from the USDA in Beltsville, MD from Harold T. Smith, Senior Project Leader with the APHIS Division (Animal and Plant Health Inspection Service). Dr. Simon's letter to him was an inquiry about the status of a Draft EIS published last summer on fruit fly control procedures. Comments had been received until October 12, 1999 and a revision based upon comments was due. Paragraph 2 states as follows:

"Preliminary information received from the EPA indicates that the EPA is considering changing the registration status of malathion because of studies that suggest that it could be a low-level human carcinogen. Such a change would result in a change in the risk analysis, would require review of protection and mitigation measures, would result in the need to inform and involve the public about the change, and could require the preparation of a supplemental draft EIS".

IMPURITIES IN MALATHION FOUND TO DISABLE THE BODY'S NATURAL ABILITY TO DETOXYFY MALATHION

[Source: *Toxicology And Applied Pharmacology*, Vol. 49, 107-112 (1979)]

Once malathion enters the body, it needs to be removed so harm is minimized. This is the job performed in part by enzymes in the liver of all organisms. However, this research showed that the malathion impurities, to quote the scientists: "diminish the activities of the enzymes involved in the malathion detoxification." In other words, the impurities damage the body's natural way of detoxifying the poison, with the end result being the chemical stays in the body for longer periods of time when exposure is to the technical-grade malathion, and especially if subjected to heat and long duration storage. [Division of Toxicology and Physiology, University of California, Riverside]

MALATHION UNDERGOES DANGEROUS REACTION IN SUNLIGHT

Malathion undergoes a chemical reaction in sunlight called "photolysis" which results in increasing the formation of the highly toxic trimethyl impurities. [*Journal Of Agricultural Food & Chemistry*, Vol. 27(6); p.1423]

REPORT LINKS PESTICIDES WITH IMMUNE SYSTEM PROBLEMS

[Source: *Science News*, March 9, 1996]

According to a report by the Washington, D.C. based group, World Resources Institute (WRI), many pesticides appear to be increasing the incidence of infections, pneumonia, ear infections, and tuberculosis.

The three pesticides listed as causing this problem were DDT, malathion, and the pesticide aldicarb. A summary of the report, appearing in the March 9, 1996 issue of *Science News*, outlined many of the studies linking pesticides with weakening of the immune system. One of the group's commissioned researchers, Dr. Lyudmila Kovtyukh, of the Academy of Sciences in Kishinev, Moldova (a republic between Romania and Ukraine), found that children living in areas where pesticides had been most heavily applied experienced elevated rates of acute respiratory diseases (including pneumonia), as well as many other signs of immune system weakness. If you would like to read the entire March 9, 1996, *Science News* article, it has been placed on the Internet by *Science News*.

IMMUNE SYSTEM WEAKENS AFTER MALATHION EXPOSURE

[Source: *Journal of Immunology*, Vol.140(2); pgs. 564-570]

Technical grade malathion contains chemical impurities which have been found to weaken immune system function, including a weakening of a type of white blood cell called "cytotoxic lymphocytes" (which attack cancer cells and virus-infected cells). These lymphocytes can also attack viruses in the body.

Malathion has now been shown to significantly weaken the CTLs' ability to perform their job effectively.

Chem-Tox Comments: Obviously, the consequences of not having lymphocytes remove viruses or cancer efficiently could result in mild-to-serious health disorders.

[University of Virginia; read the literature for yourselves at: <http://www.chem-tox.com/malathion/research/index.htm>]

MALATHION CAUSES MORE PROBLEMS

[Source: *Alternative Agriculture News*, November, 1995.]

Henry A. Wallace Institute For Alternative Agriculture

9200 Edmonston Road, #117

Greenbelt, MD 20770

(301) 441-8777

E-mail: hawiaa@access.digex.net

MALATHION USE ON BOLL WEEVILS CAUSES CONTROVERSY IN TEXAS

Federal and Texas state agriculture officials are disputing the report of two USDA scientists who say that an infestation of the beet armyworm on cotton crops in the Rio Grande Valley is the result of heavy applications of the pesticide malathion, used to eradicate the boll weevil. While the boll weevil populations were practically eliminated in the Rio Grande Valley and the San Angelo area, the region became infested with the beet armyworm, according to the *New York Times* (October 9, 1995). A report by two USDA scientists, K.R. Summy and J.R. Raulston: "concluded that the heavy use of pesticide, including the application of malathion for boll weevil eradication, was 'the primary causal factor for the beet armyworm outbreak' in the Rio Grande Valley." They said the malathion caused "a disruption of the beneficial insect complex that normally suppresses the beet armyworm." Their report was disputed by officials at the USDA and the Boll Weevil Eradication Foundation, who have ordered a new study.

>

I find this all very interesting, particularly considering the lengthy debate which occurred a few months ago over the Boll Weevil Eradication Program. Well, at least they don't have weevils! I predicted this problem with *Spodoptera Exigua* early this summer. I'm not surprised by the fact that the Boll Weevil Eradication Foundation wants a new study to be done. They'll never learn. — Tracy

>

You were right about that spraying killing off the beneficials. We knew it would have a bad effect on organic farming, but I never thought it would manifest so soon and so clear. I hope that the people responsible for heavy applications of the pesticide malathion will take note. I never did like the fact that they can just spray everyone and everything in sight for miles and miles. If one feels they are dead wrong, you are helpless to stop them. Even in organic farming, one has to remember the long-term action of what you're doing. I can think of lots of examples that happen to me of wiping one problem just

Advertise In The Next SPECTRUM

Contact The SPECTRUM

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

to cause a worst one to pop up. I would think people by now would know heavy applications of pesticide has not been the right way to go. Spraying people with pesticide, who do not want to be sprayed, must be morally wrong.

MALATHION BREAKS DOWN INTO TOXIC MALAOXON


[Source: *Bulletin Of Environmental Contamination Toxicology*, Vol.57; pgs.705-712, 1996]

In trying to calm the fears of Tampa residents, representatives for the Florida Department of Agriculture have made public statements that, after application, malathion "breaks-down" in a matter of hours. What they don't tell you is that malathion can actually break-down into compounds which are more poisonous than the malathion itself.

This is, in fact, the conclusion of research from a graduate project by researcher N. E. Barlas at the Department of Biology, Hacettepe University, Turkey. Barlas went on to say: "The disappearance of pesticide residues at a given location does not mean the end of the problem. Pesticides can be translocated, bioconcentrated, or converted into more dangerous chemicals."

The breakdown fate of malathion was studied by adding malathion to soil samples containing 6 species of soil bacteria known to break down the pesticide. After 10 days, the samples were analyzed. Malathion content had reduced from 100 down to 25 micrograms, so therefore, the Florida Department of Agriculture spokespeople are correct when they say it "breaks down" relatively quickly (although in this case, not in a matter of hours).

However, even more important, Barlas found that new chemicals were formed in this breakdown process, including 14 micrograms of monocarboxylic acid and about 8 micrograms of the highly toxic malaoxon. Barlas then exposed mice to the technical grade malathion and another group to the breakdown products just mentioned. Results showed even the mice exposed to the breakdown products of malathion showed significant decreases in spleen weights and significant changes in liver blood tests which were suggestive of liver damage. Barlas summarized by stating: "It may be concluded that commercial malathion and its degradation products together have detrimental effects on mice over a period of 15 weeks of treatment."

[Department of Biology, Faculty of Science, Hacettepe University, Turkey. Read the literature for yourselves at: <http://www.chem-tox.com/malathion/research/index.htm>] 

Killer Music: Mind Control's Subtle Drug

Editor's note: The following article was spotted as a News Desk Special Report by our news guru, Dr. Al Overholt. It comes from the August 2000 issue of The Prophetic Observer, which is published by Southwest Radio Church Ministries. (See the contacting information at the end of the article.)

The Prophetic Observer introduces this topic with the following lead: "This article is taken from a chapter called 'Rock: Fight-Or-Flight' in Dr. Jack Wheaton's book *Crisis In Christian Music*. Dr. Wheaton, an Emmy award-winning composer, is a noted authority on music history and presentation. He is a music professor and has conducted orchestras."

Among other visitations to this subject, regular readers of this newspaper will remember our April, 2000 Front Page story on *Sound Healing* wherein was discussed the absolutely profound effects of sound and music on all living things. We received many wonderful notes from readers about that presentation and, taken together, such praise clearly showed how much of a role music plays in the lives of so many of us. Thus we feel this subject is important enough (and overlooked enough) to revisit on a regular basis whenever we find good information to present.

You could say that this particular article deals with the absolute antithesis of *Sound Healing*! Focus upon the important general underlying message about the power of sound and music, and look beyond the "fundamentalist Christian" overtones of the author's viewpoint. But while our readers are well aware that there has been much distortion and purposeful tampering with the Bible, Dr. Wheaton could not have picked a more pertinent quote than his 2 Timothy 3:1-5 message to share with us herein!

It is not hard to understand why the so-called "elite" controllers would like to keep the public as unaware of the power of sound and music as of the HAARP system or Prozac or a whole array of other potent mind-control tools. Should we come to TRULY SEE what is being done—often right before our eyes and ears—to accomplish the agenda of the downfall of civilization through these covert avenues of manipulation, then they would lose much of their effectiveness as programming tools.

Moreover, should enough of the public awaken to the point of anger about such shenanigans, then the perpe-traitors would find themselves facing the same "hanging tree" future as the tobacco companies are currently contending with.

Think carefully about the very revealing experiments in sound which Dr. Wheaton mentions. Those of you who are musicians or who have a strong affinity for music will readily identify with the scientific message he shares. (Remember the loud music being blasted by the government agents at that "captive audience" during the Waco, Texas seige?)

There are many, many more anecdotal experiments floating around the scientific literature than Dr. Wheaton can relate in a short chapter on this subject. Some of them are quite astonishing. And invariably, all across this nation, at grade-school and high-school science fairs, there are presented more examples of the general theme. In the past I (E.Y.) have been part of judging teams which listened to some very serious and confident little nine-year-old budding scientists who proudly displayed how their bean plants (or whatever) grew so much better experiencing the music of Brahms rather than some Twisted Vixens heavy-metal rock group.

Yes, music is a powerful tool. But like anything else on this planet at this time, you are likely to find it being exploited for both good and evil purposes. Recognizing the difference is a skill worth cultivating.

AUGUST, 2000 DR. JACK WHEATON

MUSIC THAT MURDERS

ROCK MUSIC AND THE "FIGHT-OR-FLIGHT" SYNDROME

The human body is extremely sensitive to music. Music not only affects our emotional state, but it can affect the major organs and systems within our bodies. The vibrations produced when playing music pass through the body and impact every internal organ and system in some way. We not only hear music, but we feel it as well. Many contemporary rock fans no longer listen to the music; they let

their bodies *feel* it instead.

Music is vibration. Vibration penetrates matter. When the jet airplane was first introduced to commercial travel, ground crews often suffered extreme forms of internal disorders, particularly those who flagged the planes into parking areas and were exposed to the high-pitched whine of the jet engines. After much research, it was discovered that the combination of the volume and the particular pitch frequencies of the engines were having negative effects on the internal organs of the bodies of the exposed ground crews. Today, those crews wear ear protectors, as well as specially woven jumpsuits that contain a crossweave pattern and decibel absorption material to both break up the waves before they penetrate the body as well as to muffle them.

Low frequency vibrations (bass and drums) are particularly hard to screen out and can cause extensive damage to the human body and mind if they are not monitored and kept below a ninety-decibel level. Several years ago, a scientist doing research on the effects of low-frequency soundwaves on the human body built a replica of the standard referee's whistle. When a referee in a sporting match blows his whistle, the air causes a cork ball to tumble around while the soundwaves pour over it, causing that penetrating, sharp sound. The scientist's replica was over six feet tall and the cork ball was almost twelve inches in diameter.

This particular scientist hooked up the whistle to a compressed air machine and decided to stay in the testing laboratory while his assistant turned on the air compressor, which caused the whistle to blow. The powerful low frequencies—intensified by the cork ball—and the decibel level of the sound, killed the scientist instantly. A follow-up autopsy revealed that the unfortunate scientist's internal organs had literally been "scrambled" by the power of the soundwaves.

Iowa State University has experimented with sound in relation to plants. For instance, they have discovered that playing soft, classical music over growing corn fields stimulates both yield and growth time. Similar positive results have occurred when playing pleasant, light classical music in the barns when cows are milked and in the hen house when chickens are laying eggs.

A recent experiment of playing different styles of music at different decibel levels over trays of pansy flowers also revealed startling results. The flowers responded positively to light classical and acoustic jazz. However, the trays over which hard rock music was played—that's another story. Those flowers withered and died within hours.

Recently the 7-11 convenience store chain was having increasing problems in major metropolitan areas with gangs hanging around their stores. They found that playing light classical music—Mozart, Bach, Beethoven, etc.—over loudspeakers, in and outside the store, caused the gangs to leave. Why? Some have postulated that these gangs use contemporary rap and hard rock music to stimulate their aggressive tendencies, while classical music weakens and dissipates them. It's just a theory, but the idea works.

Scientists have confirmed that we all possess an ancient protective device called the "fight-or-flight" syndrome. Sudden, sharp loud noises represent "danger" to our instinctual and protective subconscious mind. The brain responds immediately, sending signals to the endocrine gland system and other parts of the body that will give the body a sudden burst of aggressive energy that can be used to (a) fight

gland are still somewhat mysterious in our total understanding of their purpose and effects on the body and the mind.

Surprisingly, Hindu yogis were well aware of the endocrine gland system and its effects on the body and mind before modern medicine. Many of their exercises are designed to stimulate or modify one or more of these mysterious glands. The Hindus were also the first culture to realize both the healing as well as the damaging potential of music. Today, the classical music of northern India carefully organizes itself around a specific vocabulary of scales and rhythms called "ragas". These ragas are specifically for: (a) morning, afternoon, or evening, (b) spring, summer, fall, or winter, or (c) romance, celebration, war preparation, etc. Indian musicians respect the power of music and will not abuse it by playing the wrong type of music at the wrong time, or for a function for which it is not suited.

Mankind soon learned how to artificially stimulate the adrenal glands by using primarily percussive and low-pitched instruments, playing aggressive-sounding and repetitive rhythms. The Native Americans dancing around the campfire doing a war dance before going into battle was an important part of their preparation for combat. The rhythms, the dancing, the aggressive shouting and singing all were designed to overcome personal fears of death and to activate their aggressive nature as well as give them "supernatural" strength.

As late as the American Civil War, infantry units went into battle with drummers—unknowingly stimulating their adrenal glands, giving them additional energy and aggressiveness. The youngest casualty in the American Civil War was a twelve-year-old drummer from the North, killed in the Battle of Vicksburg.

The development in our last century of sophisticated music amplification gear, and recording and playback systems, has allowed the creation of an aggressive style of modern music called "rock" that activates the aggressiveness and increased energy levels in the listener as a result of their subconscious reaction to loud, percussive sounds, booming basses, and shouted lyrics.

The frantic, almost uncontrollable energy level released at a typical rock concert is often mistaken by the audience and the performers alike as a demonstration of musical artistic ability. Actually, the level of artistic expression is secondary to their ability to stimulate audience reaction through triggering the fight-or-flight syndrome. The repetitive, constant, loud backbeat of the rock drummer, the pulsating (at an ear-splitting level), low-frequency vibrations, and the soaring, wailing, crying sounds of the amplified guitar trigger

The development in our last century of sophisticated music amplification gear, and recording and playback systems, has allowed the creation of an aggressive style of modern music called "rock" that activates the aggressiveness and increased energy levels in the listener as a result of their subconscious reaction to loud, percussive sounds, booming basses, and shouted lyrics.

off a surprise attack or (b) escape by having enough additional energy to run or climb out of danger.

The glands that are most responsible for producing this emergency burst of aggressive energy are the adrenal glands, two small pear-shaped organs that sit one atop each kidney. They produce an enzyme called *adrenaline*, which gives the body more energy and strength, and the mind more power to overcome fear with aggression. They are part of a larger system called the endocrine gland system which includes our (a) testicles or ovaries, (b) the adrenal glands, (c) the thalamus gland, (d) the thyroid gland, (e) the pituitary gland, and (f) the pineal gland—all of which have powerful effects, positive and negative, on the human body.

The discovery and understanding of the endocrine gland system was one of the later discoveries of modern medicine. It wasn't until the late nineteenth century that this system and its effects on the human body were discovered. Even today, the gonads (testes, ovaries), adrenal glands, thalamus, thyroid, pituitary, and pineal

major subconscious emotional responses in the body, primarily stimulating aggressiveness, as well as providing increasing, but difficult to control, energy.

Shortly after rock-and-roll became rock music, the Beatles, a British group out of Liverpool, England, handled brilliantly by their new manager, Brian Epstein, became the first “supergroup” of rock music and the first major British import of what had been primarily, until then, an Afro-American musical style. Although the songwriting partnership of Paul McCartney and John Lennon produced some lovely songs that have become standards, their primary effect on audiences was triggered by the more aggressive, loud rock tunes that they also performed.

Following close behind the Beatles were the Rolling Stones, another British group. The stones began as a copy of the more polite Beatles. However, they soon settled on a raunchy, loud, offensive, aggressive style of music that even to this day nets them over eighty million dollars whenever they decide to tour the United States.

Their manager told them, when they changed styles early on, that their primary purpose was to: (a) alienate parents with their music, (b) speak to the normal rebellious nature of the typical teenager, and (c) drive their audiences into a frenzy with the loudest and most aggressive music ever recorded and performed up to that point.

Ask any fan of the Rolling Stones, Michael Jackson, Kiss, or any other rock group, to sing eight measures of any hit song that these groups have recorded. They can't, not only because the “music” itself contains so little content, but also because they are fans for different reasons. Their favorite groups give them the biggest *rush*, the lyrics to their songs are the most provocative, and they are drawn to their theatrical presentations in concert. In most instances, the essential historical elements defining a musical composition are *not* present—form, melody, harmony, and a coherent, inoffensive, and logical lyric.

Hard rock is not music; it is amplified noise, with offensive lyrics that are shouted and screamed through a PA system at ear-splitting levels, over a repetitive bass line and simplistic chord structure. The essence of hard rock is in the presentation volume, emotional rage, offensive or obscene lyrics, and very visible and suggestive body movements by the “artists” while they are performing.

Whether they know it or not, the primary power and draw of this style of music is in their ability to “turn on” the listener by triggering their fight-or-flight syndrome. Once triggered, the body is actually getting “high” on its own internally produced drug, resulting in a

heightened sense of awareness, an increase in body energy, and an increased tendency to aggressive and anti-social behavior.

Woodstock, the most remarkable rock concert of the sixties, set a new standard of borderline anarchy by an audience of thousands. At the recent thirtieth anniversary of this concert, the audience got totally out of control. The music had become more aggressive and louder, and as a result the promoters ended up with an out-of-control mob that eventually caused hundreds of thousands of dollars of damage to ears, tents, neighboring property, and other facilities, as well as many reported (and unreported) rapes, drug overdoses, and unprovoked assaults.

Rock music has moved indoors, into the privacy of a teenager's room, where he or she can watch random acts of violence, sex, anarchy, drug use, and social nihilism on the most popular youth channel on TV today: MTV. I challenge any reader who has not spent a few hours watching this channel to do so. You will be amazed at what you see and hear—all in the name of acceptable teenage entertainment. MTV, like CNN, is international. They are the two most popular and powerful television channels in the world.

There are very few large rock festivals today. The liability insurance to produce such an event is astronomical. The security costs are also severe. When they do occur, they are shorter, feature fewer groups, are more subdued, and very heavy security is involved. Even with these precautions, outbreaks of rage, rape, drug overdose, drunkenness, sexual exposure, and violence are common, but are quickly hushed up by the record companies and the promoters.

As a result, kids today seeking the *real* thrills of the past are often drawn to underground rock concerts—performed by unknown but aggressive heavy-metal rock groups in abandoned buildings and warehouses that can go on for hours. Many like to increase their aggressiveness by taking amphetamines and dancing in front of the stage in an area known as the “pit”. Those who dance in the pit are allowed maximum expressions of violence. Anything goes in the “pit”—from biting, kicking, slugging, self-flagellations, sexual exposure, gang-rape—you name it, it happens in the “pit”. Hundreds of young adults, male and female, often pummel each other joyously as their hearing is being destroyed by the extreme volume of the music blasting into their ears at close range. What's the trigger for this experience? Rock music.

Rap is primarily an urban form of Black poetry set to “music”. It actually grew out of an African tradition of a tribal “griot”, a poet who was allowed to make scatological remarks to anyone in the tribe, reveal embarrassing secrets, and make fun of anyone—including the chief. The “griot” in the African tribe was what the court jester was to the kings and queens of western Europe. Rap reveals once and for all that “rock” music is not music. There is nothing musical about rap. It is aggressive, offensive, women-hating, police-hating, anarchistic thugs shouting their obscenities to a tribal repetitive rhythm. There is no melody, no form—only shouted (not sung) offensive lyrics and syncopated tribal rhythms over a repetitive bass line. Yet, “rap” records today rake in more money in record sales than that of classical and jazz music combined.

Those caught up in these activities, along with some seriously misguided sociologists, psychologists, and youth apologists, claim that this kind of music and activity is a “healthy” outlet for normal pent-up teenage angst, and that it should be not only tolerated but encouraged. Some of this propaganda is coming from the record companies, who make billions of dollars from this junk.

Any police department of any city having to deal with the after-effects of a rock concert or “rage” gathering will tell you a different story. In having to deal with the anger, frustration, and rage when brought in to restore law and order, they see these gatherings as a deliberately provocative challenge of the rules of public safety. They see these events as deliberately promoting teenage anger, sexual frustration, rage, and rebellion against all forms of authority—which usually results in dangerous outbreaks of violence, suicide, drug overdose, alcoholism, rape, assault, and even murder. Law enforcement wants these events banned, with heavy penalties for those producing the events.

One of the most dangerous drugs on the market today is rock music. The overstimulation of the endocrine glands, as well as other deleterious changes in the body, and often the accompanying ingestion of illegal substances, has wreaked havoc in our culture. The increasing incidents of outbreaks of teenage violence—from Columbine High School in Englewood, Colorado, to the murder of a teenager at the Altamont Rock Festival in Oakland, California years ago—have one thing in common: rock music.

Rock music has moved indoors, into the privacy of a teenager's room, where he or she can watch random acts of violence, sex, anarchy, drug use, and social nihilism on the

most popular youth channel on TV today: MTV. I challenge any reader who has not spent a few hours watching this channel to do so. **You will be amazed at what you see and hear—all in the name of acceptable teenage entertainment. MTV, like CNN, is international. They are the two most popular and powerful television channels in the world.**

The record companies have long delayed a necessary investigation into the uncontrolled use of some of their musical products, particularly for young adults. Why? Billions of dollars are at stake. The recording industry today is approximately a twenty-billion-dollar-a-year industry, of which more than seventy percent of the product is aimed at teenagers and pre-teens.

The recent popularity of “rap” and “grunge” music, with it’s angry “let’s get ’em” or “let’s all commit suicide” (as Kurt Cobain, a leading grunge artist, did), have added another dimension to the “molotov cocktail” of social anarchy that threatens our society—in a more serious and dangerous way than any outside force could ever accomplish.

The combination of illegal drugs, loud aggressive music, permissive parents, lyrics of rock songs that call for “destruction” and hate, along with access to handguns and other weapons of destruction, have produced some of the most horrific and difficult-to-understand crimes in modern history. We are moving toward controlling the drugs and the guns—but *what about the music?* The music lights the fuse that produces the explosion!

Without understanding how dangerous these forms of music are, and without moves to control their distribution, the problem will not only still be there, but *will get worse*.

Sadly, the Christian music recording industry has gone the way of the rock world. In their annual award show (the Dove Awards) there was not a category of pop music, from rock to rap, that wasn’t represented in Christian music categories. We not only have Christian “rap”, we have Christian “grunge”, “heavy-metal”, and “hip-hop”. As a result, Christian record sales are booming. Artists are posing for increasingly sexually provocative or socially anarchistic album covers. The socially rebellious look—everything from tattoos to nose- and ear-rings—now appear in the pictures of supposedly “Christian” artists.

Paul the apostle saw these times—through the power of the Holy Spirit—and warns us what to look for in such revealing passages as *2 Timothy 3:1-5*:

THE DANGERS OF THE LAST DAYS

You may be quite sure that in the last days there are going to be some difficult times. People will be self-centered and grasping; boastful, arrogant and rude; disobedient to

their parents, ungrateful, irreligious; heartless and unappeasable; they will be slanderers, profligates, savages and enemies of everything that is good; they will be treacherous and reckless and demented by pride, preferring their own pleasure to God. They will keep up the outward appearance of religion but will have rejected the inner power of it. Have nothing to do with people like that.

Sadly, we have let Satan into our sanctuaries in our desperate efforts to attract teenagers and worldly adults to our worship services. Rather than lifting the name of our Lord with dignity and honor, we are debasing everything He stands for. We rationalize all this with the statement: “Things are different today!” Are they? Take time to read I and 2 *Corinthians*. You will find that things are not that much different.

Loud repetitive music, with a heavy percussion beat, along with a pulsating low-frequency bass, accompanied by screaming guitars and lyrics shouting blasphemies and obscenities that call for acts of violence are a *common thread* connecting most recent outbreaks of teenage violence.

Legislators can move to take away our guns, crack down on dope, and increase the prison sentences for teenage offenders, but until society identifies and deals with the *root cause* of most of this—the music—we haven’t even begun to solve the problem. We are in a cultural civil war that may bring down our civilization, yet most adults today are either not aware of it or choose to ignore it.

Emotionally-disturbed children and adults, flooding their brains with musical anarchy and violence, are time bombs waiting to go off. The constant bombarding of these same damaged psyches with visions of violence presented as “entertainment” by greedy and unthoughtful recording, film, and television producers, has made many adults today fearful of their own teenage children.

This is *NOT* a problem about censorship. It

IS a problem about social and moral responsibility. We may have to mount large class-action suits against the entertainment industry, as we have done with the tobacco industry, for the damage they have caused. A few decades ago our society saw the uncontrolled promotion, glamorization, and use of alcohol and tobacco as an individual’s responsibility. Today we see the uncontrolled promotion and use of these substances as a serious threat to *society itself*. May we also begin to see the same sense of social responsibility directed at the uncontrolled use of music as a drug in our culture.

As shocking as these discoveries are, it is even more shocking to see this music being welcomed with open arms into the sanctuaries of our churches. Have we lost our minds?


Are we so divorced from understanding spiritual warfare that we cannot understand that Satan wants to undermine and compromise our worship? Have we so given-in to society and our teenagers that we look the other way while evil slithers into our churches—all because we want to attract more teenagers and worldly non-believers?

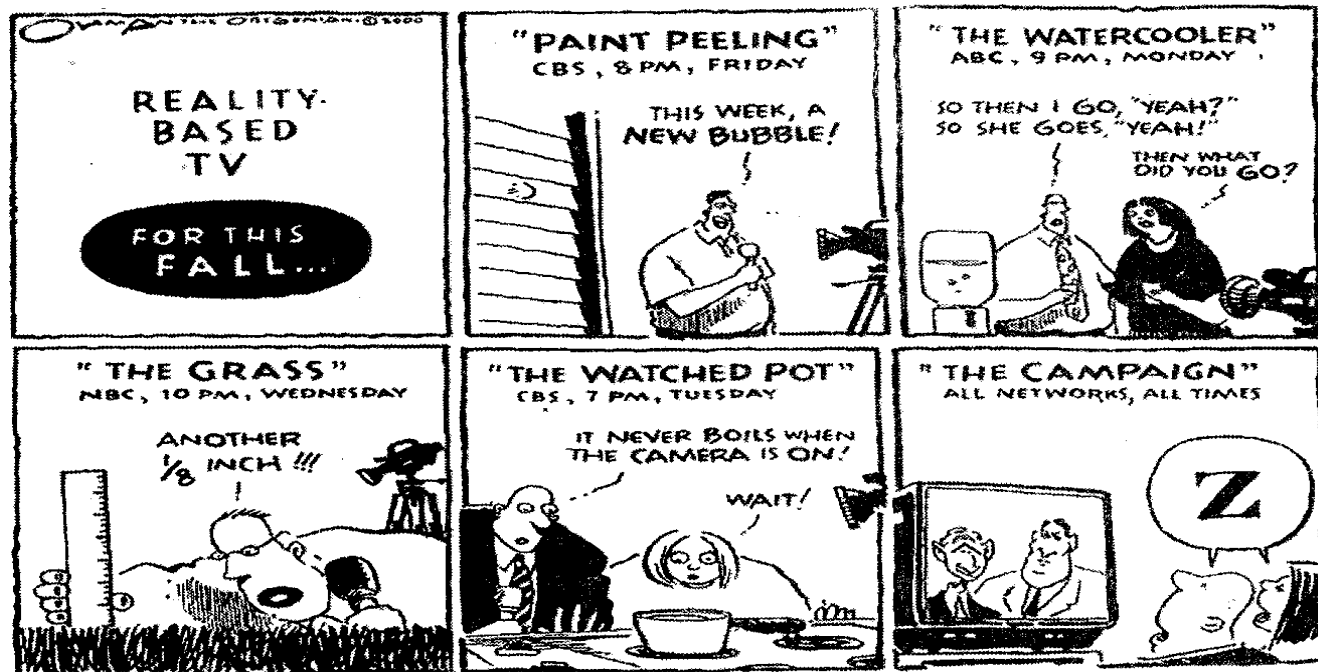
Why would they want to come and stay with us when we present them with the same things they are running away from in our morally decadent society?

Does this mean that all contemporary praise music is bad? Certainly not! However, it does challenge us to use biblical standards in selecting and deciding what is and is not appropriate in that most sacred part of our religious service—the fervent worship of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ.

* * *

To order your copy of Dr. Jack Wheaton’s new book, *Crisis In Christian Music*, call: 1-800-652-1144. Additional copies of *The Prophetic Observer* are available from:

Southwest Radio Church Ministries
P.O. Box 100, Bethany, OK 73008
1-800-652-1144 (www.swrc.com). 



With No Obligation To Educate, Schools Turn To Thought Control (It's Worse Than You Thought)

Editor's note: For those who pay any attention to such matters (which should be all of us), there is no question but that a purposeful "dumbing down" of society is well underway to help facilitate the mass mind-controlling of the public. Non-thinking "sheep" are ever so much easier to control than even your average independent housecat.

The calculated, overall, three-prong attack has, for a long time, been to: (1) dumb down, (2) make sick, and (3) keep poor we-the-people so that we're too busy just staying alive and getting along, and don't have time to get too uppity and check on what the crooks in high places are up to in advancing their relentless New World Order agenda.

Friends who are in the daily trenches of various levels of our educational systems complain to me (E.Y.) about the deplorable situations in which they try to function with some measure of integrity. And I'm not here talking about the need for bullet-proof vests in some classrooms, though that's sadly also a part of the scenery of the overall picture some of them must contend with.

This regular "crying on my shoulder" happens partly because a substantial aspect of my background was in the world of Education, specifically Higher Education, through affiliation in a number of capacities with several of the most prestigious of our so-called premier research universities.

The other reason friends in Education complain to me is because in 1988 I was "stupid" enough to write a seriously revealing article on the then-existing problems in Higher Education, especially concerning the baloney pouring out of our so-called prestige universities and how it was clogging the collective arteries of our society. Needless to say, that was a social no-no and had a lot to do with it being suggested I find other employment than where I was causing trouble at the time—M.I.T.

(My article generated an avalanche of mail for quite some time afterwards, the overwhelming majority of which was deeply

complimentary about what I had to say. Many who read what I wrote—from the then teaching head of surgery at UCLA, to an Arizona Superior Court Justice, to high-ups in the academic and industrial worlds—all said the same thing: "Thank you for having the courage to write this; you really hit the nail on the head!" I can only commiserate with the even higher level of frustration and deeper state of degeneration in Education NOW, a dozen years later.)

Thus, I (and probably you, after you read the following) greatly appreciate and applaud the courage of ALL those who provided the "snapshots" of our current educational system that are shared below. These views cover a wide range of educational levels and circumstances, and uncomfortably illustrate how the New World Order agenda is being deftly implimented throughout our so-called "educational" machinery.

The view of "higher" education from the inside (by Professor Murray, one of the items we share below) strikes a particularly resonant chord with me—and ought to shock you parents who work so hard to scrape the money together to send junior off to college. The often outrageously expensive prestigious schools are in some ways actually worse than Professor Murray describes for the state schools, but the prestige schools do sell a fancier diploma which sometimes carries entry into certain "inside clubs". That is simply one of the variations on the "it's who you know, not what you know" concept.

As for the lofty realm of graduate and professional schools, especially the pressure-cookers associated with the most so-called prestigious research universities (wherein I served the majority of my prison time), the same sad situation still holds true—only the outflow of baloney is more sophisticated and the walking casualties infect society in more complicated ways.

(Don't you ever wonder about, say, all those conflicting medical reports you hear on the evening news where, for example, one day

salt is found to be good for you, and the next it's absolute poison, and the third day you hear you should bathe in it, and then a week later you're supposed to stick it in your ears? And what about the MONEY trail behind such so-called "forefront research" which feeds these scientific prostitutes and colors their supposed objectivity? Never mind such socially inconvenient issues like common sense or basic integrity; how could scientists with any semblance of conscience ever have the "nerve" to carry out the kinds of research such as, say, Dr. Horowitz discusses in his well-researched books and he mentions, again, elsewhere in this issue of this newspaper? Maybe this is shocking news to some of you, but: the "best" universities are usually the ones which train the most "dangerous" of such professionals. I know all too well about which I speak!)

And by the way, to just about anybody who has asked me this question for the last 12-15 years, about where to go to school after high school, I answer: "to a good trade school"—for the kinds of reasons you'll see below. We have enough people running around in this world who don't KNOW anything of value and can't DO anything useful—yet their heads can't fit through most doorways.

With a special thanks to Mary S. for helping to guide this (and, on a regular basis, much other good information) to our attention, the following is, with great appreciation, reprinted from GOSPEL MINISTRY NEWS for August-September 2000.

9/2/00 GOSPEL MINISTRY NEWS

The following article originally appeared in the *Colorado Daily* (Boulder), for which Linda Gorman is a regular columnist:

With No Obligation To Educate,
Schools Turn To Thought Control

by Linda Gorman

In case you were ever in doubt, the

Colorado Court of Appeals has just made it official. Colorado public schools have no legally enforceable obligation to educate children. According to the court, parents and students cannot sue school districts because they are not private students enrolled in a private vocational school but, instead, consist of the general public. They have not individually bargained with the school district, nor individually paid for specific educational services. As a result, they cannot assert legal claims for the alleged failure to provide those unbargained-for services.

The Court found that the contention that the quality of education provided by the school district is inadequate is not a matter to be properly resolved by the courts. Had various courts not already found legal excuses for taking control of almost every other aspect of school operations, its restraint would be refreshing.

In other words, the state may require that children attend school and that everyone pay school taxes. In return, citizens get to vote for one of the slates of school board candidates offered by the teachers' union.

Though government entities are free to compel people to pay for lousy services over which they have little control, private entities are not. Private vocational schools failing to offer promised classes or hours of instruction can be sued.

Having mastered the art of pretending to educate those required to attend it, and having been freed of any responsibility to do otherwise, the Denver Public School System (DPS) is apparently planning to expand into pretending to provide mental, medical, and behavioral health services. To this end, the Center for Human Investment Policy at the University of Colorado, Denver, was asked to develop a health/behavioral health needs assessment survey to gather broader input to determine if principals, nurses, psychologists, social workers, teachers, and parents are in agreement about these issues.

Judging from the loaded questions, DPS officials want the power to pass judgment on the physical, mental, emotional, and social health of individual children, and to treat those problems as they see fit.

"What level of health and behavioral health care do you believe your school should provide?" asks question number 7. There is no space for telling DPS elites to stay out of health care delivery until they have mastered the art of delivering reading, writing, and arithmetic.

Note also that mental health and behavioral problems are lumped with medical ones, despite the fact that medicine has a scientific basis and most mental and behavioral health assessments consist of little more than someone's opinion. The potential for abuse, for drugging the rebels and brainwashing those who disagree, is huge and already beginning to be realized.

According to Jon E. Dougherty, writing in *WorldNetDaily*, Derek Loutzenheiser, a 12-year-old student with an exemplary record in Holland, Michigan, was labeled a potential violence risk when he suggested, in a Social Studies class discussion, that one way to prevent school shootings would be to arm instructors. School officials told his parents that they would not have to involve Social Services if Derek was separated from other students and forced to enter the school's Mentor program so that an adult supervisor could monitor his thought processes. Recall that Social Service bureaucrats have the power to declare parents guilty of child abuse until proven innocent, and to take their child from them until parents prove their innocence.

School officials noted that Derek had violated the school's policy of nonviolence by fighting back when attacked by three older students and had often spoken favorably about the First and Second Amendments of the *U.S. Constitution*. His parents noted that Derek had refused to sign a Red Letter vow of peace written by the principal that asked students to take an oath to turn in their friends for suspicious activity and to never defend themselves if attacked.

In short, Derek had refused to parrot the party line and was judged behaviorally unhealthy. The Soviets pioneered this model by declaring those who disagreed with the government mentally aberrant and imprisoning them in mental institutions until their thinking could be adjusted by psychological conditioning or drugs. At DPS one finds children, so it is the best place to offer health/behavioral health services; children need good health to learn, so health/behavioral health is a valid school concern, and children with health/behavioral

health challenges need medical attention in schools to reach their potential.

DPS has a point. Judging from his behavior, Derek has already assimilated the independence and respect for truth characteristic of outstanding Americans. Without medical attention, he never will realize his full potential as a good little citizen in the New World Order.

[Notes on sources available from *Gospel Ministry News*.]

* * *

REMINDING PARENTS WHO'S IN CHARGE

by Joseph Sobran
The Washington Times

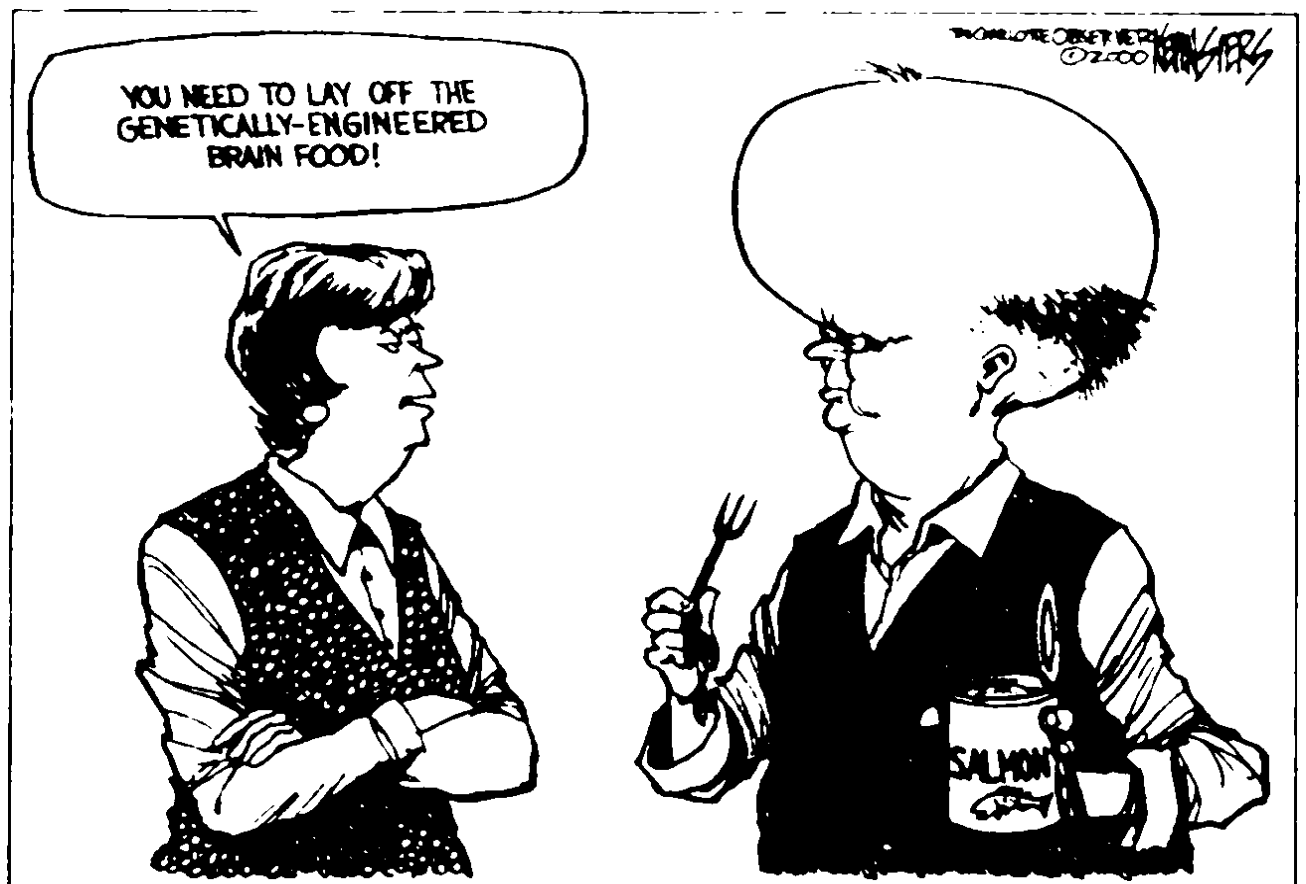
"Make your blood boil? Well, I should say!" says Professor Henry Hill to the people of River City in *The Music Man*. He is, of course, warning of the dire effects of "a pool table in your community".

An item in *The Washington Post* made my own blood boil.

Worse even than a pool table in your community can be a government in your community.

The story concerns Donnamarie Coder of Woodbridge, VA, a suburb of Washington. She is divorced and has a mildly autistic 8-year-old son named Charles.

On his first day at school this year Charles had his lunch stolen. Since then he has been constantly teased, tripped, beaten up, and otherwise bullied. After two months of his crying, his mother couldn't stand it anymore. In November she pulled him out of the school, which she accuses of failing to protect him.



The school denies the charge, saying the boy has had all reasonable protection and hasn't suffered any more teasing than most kids.

But the school isn't in trouble. The mother is. She is charged with breaking school attendance laws. She could go to jail—and lose her son. “A real possibility is a jail term” says the Prince William County Commonwealth's Attorney Paul Ebert. “[State social services officials] would take custody of the child temporarily.”

Oh. Would Charles be safe then? Would he himself feel happier and more secure and better cared for in the custody of the state? Would he cry less? To ask these questions is to answer them.

There must be a low, hot place for people who would do that to a child in order to assert their own authority. And make no mistake, authority is the issue here. Even if Mrs. Coder has broken the law, you'd think humane rulers (to use the quaint word for those who have power over others) would make allowances for a woman who wasn't neglecting her child, but trying to protect him—after waiting two months for the school to do its job. Even if the government were completely in the right, a small fine would be penalty enough to make any reasonable point that needs making.

But the point is so obviously not Charles' welfare; nobody who cared about that would threaten to take him away from his mother. The point is the government's power. It must not be flouted. The woman was warned and she persisted in disobeying. Her child is not hers but the government's. She, and others, must be taught.

There have been numerous press reports in recent years of children being taken from their mothers on similar pretexts. Parents who are accused of failing as parents are often fatally easy to bully.

When the state, at any level, can break up families, what you have is tyranny, plain and simple. It usually happens because the population is abject enough to submit to it.

Any public official or employee who even threatens what Prince William County is threatening Mrs. Coder with belongs in jail. But under our form of government, even parental authority is enjoyed by the sufferance of the state and its officials. The judgment of whether a child is suffering unduly, and what should be done for him, belongs to them, not the child's parents.

So as I say, it's the mother, not her persecutors, who faces jail. “I'm protecting my son” she says. “I'm like a lion and her cub. I'm going to protect him no matter what. If protecting my son is a crime, I plead guilty.”

This is earthy talk. Notice that she doesn't talk political theory, she doesn't cite the *Declaration Of Independence*, the *Constitution*, or the *U.N. Charter*. She shouldn't have to. She only knows that what is being done to her

and her son is wrong, and that's enough.

Mrs. Coder's story is far from the worst outrage perpetrated in this country by a government agency lately. But it does vividly illustrate how “public servants” can become the people's masters.

* * *

A VIEW FROM THE TRENCHES OF ACADEME

Excerpts of remarks by Professor Charles E. Murray to the American Institute For Economic Research Corporation. Mr. Murray is a member of the economics faculty at Truman State University, Kirksville, Missouri:

This evening I would like to comment on the errant state of American higher education and its social implications....

I will focus on four-year public colleges and universities for several reasons: namely, they are most heavily subsidized with taxpayer dollars; they attract the lion's share of students, or about two-thirds of the roughly six million now attending four-year colleges; and, after a score of years in the public trenches as a student and professor on such campuses, they are the institutions with which I am most familiar.

What is it like to spend a day in my shoes? I'll tell you. I once asked a senior finance major whether he thought the Federal Reserve had historically done a competent job in managing the nation's money supply. In response, I got an empty gaze. So I rephrased the question by adding a statement to nudge him in the right direction. I said, “Since the Fed's inception in 1913, the purchasing power of the dollar has fallen 90%.” Then I asked, “In your opinion, sir, has the Fed done a good job?” His forthright reply was, “Yes, I think so. The loss of purchasing power was probably due to inflation.”

If this story seems amusing, it is. If this story seems embellished or atypical, I assure you it is not.

I could easily fill my allotted time, and more, with such anecdotes. But I won't. What I have to say tonight about higher education isn't very comical.

How Much Does It Cost And Who Pays?

In 1994, expenditures at 4-year public schools totaled nearly \$95 billion. Of this total, tuition accounted for 23%, while state appropriations contributed nearly double that, or 42%. The remaining third came from a variety of other sources, such as endowments, grants, gifts, and contracts. Today colleges rely much more heavily on grants, contracts, and voluntary giving for funding because state legislatures, as well as students and their parents, are less

willing and/or able to “fork over” more.

How much of this almost \$95 billion is allocated to instruction? Less than half. For every 100 students enrolled on campuses nationwide, there are approximately six faculty, both instructional and research, six professional staff, and eight nonprofessional staff.

From 1980 to 1994, per capita student costs rose from \$6,500 to \$14,500—an increase of 121%—while the Consumer Price Index (CPI) rose only 69%, so clearly the cost of college in real terms has increased sharply.

What Does \$95 Billion Buy?

Are taxpayers, students, and parents getting their money's worth? A short discussion of courses and grades might help you decide the answer.

If anyone seriously doubts that college curriculums across the United States have not metamorphosed, all they need do is consult a current college catalogue. According to the National Association of Scholars, the average number of mandatory courses at the nation's top fifty undergraduate schools is two and one-half! Most of these colleges no longer require students to enroll in any history course. Two-thirds no longer require courses in either English composition or mathematics. None requires literature.

Given the abandonment of such traditional curricula, what, then, are students taking? (Note that I say “taking” as opposed to “studying”. A significant proportion of the classes offered these days don't require any studying.) 96% of all public 4-year schools now offer remedial instruction that in effect repeats instruction that should have been mastered in high school (or even grammar school). Reportedly students enroll in as many such courses as they can, and are awarded academic credit toward a college degree just as if they had been completing college-level studies.

What other nonsense qualifies for academic credit? At my university, which prides itself on academic integrity, the list includes the following: intercollegiate sports, freshman orientation, cheerleading, marching band, student senate, travel abroad, courses on writing resumes and cover letters, and so on. Internships can count for as much as a semester's worth of credits.

Don't get me wrong. These activities are worthwhile. But they are just that—activities. I don't consider drinking wine during a three-week bus tour of Italy worthy of six academic credits in history. If it is, I can understand why some schools dropped their history requirement from the curriculum. Why maintain the façade?

To be sure, then, curriculums have eroded. However, there is an even more insidious cancer sweeping college campuses—a decrease in academic standards that would likely prevail

even in the absence of a decaying curriculum. It is not hard to see why.

In the last 20 years, the college-age population in the United States has dropped by 15%. In a scramble to maintain enrollments, colleges resort to admitting greater numbers of less-qualified students. Even if the college-age population did not drop, schools would still be drawing their prospective freshman class from a less-qualified pool of applicants.

The reason? In the last 25 years, the SAT scores have fallen by sixty points—even though the test itself has been “dumbed down” in response to complaints of bias allegedly revealed in the divergent scores of those tested.

Most professors in the public trenches probably would readily admit that a disturbing percentage of today’s incoming freshmen lack not only the base of factual knowledge possessed by previous generations of high school graduates, but also the ability to construct and express a simple logical argument. To a distressing extent, new college students today seem to have grown to expect reward for expressing their feelings instead of their thoughts.

It’s no secret that freshmen are less prepared than ever for college. But surely, once on campus they are hard pressed to get up to speed, aren’t they? Don’t bet on it.

Recent research found that over 75% of all students study fewer than 17 hours per week outside of class. That’s less than one hour per credit hour per week. Even if one assumed students attended each and every class—a very courageous assumption, I assure you—and they studied at least 17 hours per week—which most don’t—the total time spent doing course work each week would add up to about 30 hours, or about the equivalent of what one might work in a part-time job. The vacations aren’t bad either. During the past century, the academic year has been shortened from an average of 204 class days per year to just 156 days.

This state of affairs has fostered a revealing paradox. That is, in as much as the quality of incoming students has declined and those students are spending less time in class and less time studying, one might expect that their grades would be falling. But they aren’t. In fact, grade-point averages across university campuses are rising. The “gentlemanly C” has been replaced by the “lordly B”. At my university, the most frequently assigned grade is an “A”, and more than 80% of all grades are either “A” or “B”.

So what does \$95 billion buy these days? It buys a degree, but not necessarily an education.

Broader Social Effects

The degradation of education injures society when those who either want or need higher-order thinking skills are short-changed by colleges that don’t deliver them. How can society benefit from institutions that tell students what to think instead of teaching them how to think?

It could be argued that the current crisis in higher education, for the most part, is inconsequential. Why? Because most jobs that now require a college degree do not require a college education. Most jobs could be performed successfully by graduates of trade schools or community colleges. For many employers, a degree merely certifies that the person had four years to mature, during which time he or she had to meet arbitrary standards, complete unappealing and boring assignments, submit to authority without complaint, and persevere. These are precisely the qualities that business and industry tend to value in employees. Most students enrolled in college today are there so they can get these types of jobs, not an education.

Still, there is reason to be concerned. As a taxpayer, I simply object to financing this nonsense. My other objection is based on my professional training as an economist. It is that the system is incredibly inefficient.

What Is The Problem?

The problem, as I see it, is largely rooted in the educational institutions themselves. Supposedly, public education was established and supported to serve the public interest. Today, however, colleges seem to exhibit the special-interest behavior: that is, academic bureaucracies seek mainly to maximize their

own power and guarantee their own welfare with little respect to the best interests of the public. To maximize its welfare, a bureaucracy will typically defend its autonomy, avoid conflict with other groups that could curtail its power and prestige, and attempt to increase the size of its budget. Do most colleges behave in this fashion? Yes.

What Might Be Done?

Central to any learning process would seem to be development of a student’s powers of observation, conjecture, and decision making—the ability to apply reason to whatever environment or field of inquiry is encountered, be it ancient texts, numerical data, or whatever.

Raising standards is next. First, entrance requirements should be increased. This means that fewer people will be able to attend college. What will those people do who don’t earn a degree? The same things they do now with one.


Once enrolled the focus should be on “stretching” the students instead of worrying about “stressing” them. As the adage observes: “In education, nothing works if the students don’t.” Professors have an obligation to students, their parents, and other taxpayers to restore the “discipline” in the term “academic discipline”. The aim is not to kill the student, but rather, reestablish the behavior required in the pursuit of knowledge.

As a yardstick to the accomplishment of such discipline, a student’s grade should reflect his or her mastery of the subject matter. If a “C” describes average performance, how is it possible for the student body as a whole to maintain a “B” average? Outside of the mythical “Lake Wobegon”, how can everybody, on average, be above average? They can’t.

Finally, education might properly be viewed as a privilege, not a right. College ought not be an entitlement, and all direct funding of school operating budgets, as well as all direct aid to students, ought to be terminated. It would force schools to realign their priorities and cut programs, centers, offices, divisions, and the like not central to the main educational task.

[American Institute For Economic Research Reports, 10/27/97]

* * *

One night Mike’s parents overheard this prayer: “Now I lay me down to rest, and hope to pass tomorrow’s test; if I should die before I wake, that’s one less test I have to take.” 

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:

JOHN DOE
123 MAIN ST
ANYTOWN, VA 23451

2 issues left

\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call Toll-Free 877-280-2866

outside USA (661) 823-9695

for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

How To Make This Cleansing Cycle Work For You

9/1/00 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source—*The One Light*. Be at peace and be still, for it is from within the stillness of mind that the quiet whisperings of Source can be recognized and translated.

There is a need to clarify mission objectives for those of you who are seeking Guidance as to what is what and who is who. I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, of the Inter-Galactic Federation of Sovereign Planets, come in volunteer service to your planet as a member of the Host of God (Creator Source—*The One Light*). We of the Host are here as Messengers and Guides, as your planet goes through a transformation process that we commonly refer to as a “graduation”. It is God’s promise to you and your planet that He would send His Messengers—Angels—so that each would have every possible opportunity to successfully complete the lessons that this transformation process has to offer.

The name Hatonn is a symbolic representation of my energy, and carries with it symbolic meaning to many of you who are of what we commonly refer to as Ground Crew. The name is simply to help you to associate and conceptualize an individuality which does not really exist, for we are ALL one. If my chosen label causes you confusion, then I will remind you—as I have many times prior, through many different scribes and translators—to discern the message offered and please do not get hung-up on the name, else you will surely miss the point.

You of Ground Crew will know me moreso by my ENERGY presence. From where I generally operate, we are more of an energy signature commonly referred to as a “group soul” or “group consciousness”. Feel for

yourself the energy offered herein, and go within and consult with what your heart tells you. The mind is easily played with by the adversarial forces; however, the heart will always give you the answer, for within you there will be a resonance and a recognition of familiarity. If not, then I strongly suggest this

As you each, on an individual basis, keep your frequency up, you are literally helping to facilitate the flow of Higher Inspirational Energies into the planetary consciousness. This is the single most beneficial endeavor that you, as Ground Crew, can do to assist the planetary consciousness as a whole.

information is not for you, and that you would be wise to seek guidance elsewhere.

At the present time, our focus is to help as many of you as we can to cope with the Cleansing Cycle that is now well underway. This we do through offering educational information that will help you to help yourselves. We are constantly offering to you reminders and techniques that will help you keep your frequency as high as possible.

“What do you mean by ‘my frequency’?” some may be asking.

All of Creation, regardless of dimension, time, or location—physical or non-physical (relative to your perspective)—has an “energy signature”. The energy is, in its most basic form, what you recognize as light. This energy signature is an electromagnetic pulse-wave which has a frequency associated with it (or ensemble of frequencies, like several instruments in an orchestra playing together).

The energy signature can be (and IS) modified through the consciousness of the soul.

(The soul-you is that which results when God “breathes the breath of Life” into one of His creations.) The consciousness of the soul-you has the ability to modify (modulate) the vibrations of the electromagnetic pulse-wave universe through the deliberate focus and projection of thought.

The physical body responds to the frequency of the emotional energy state of the entity who controls said body. When an individual is laboring under great fear, worry, or other stress (low frequency), the body tends to deteriorate. Conversely, when the individual operates in a state of joyful exuberance or other such expression (high frequency), there will be a revitalizing effect on the physical apparatus—not to mention the positive effect on those with whom you may interact.

These physiological changes are a physical result of the non-physical energy emanations we refer to as “your frequency” when we say something like “keep your frequency up”. In essence, we are reminding you to stay centered and balanced and find the joy that every day has to offer, despite the many challenges with which you may be faced.

As you each, on an individual basis, keep your frequency up, you are literally helping to facilitate the flow of Higher Inspirational Energies into the planetary consciousness. This is the single most beneficial endeavor that you, as Ground Crew, can do to assist the planetary consciousness as a whole.

This Cleansing Cycle that you are now in is brought about because you are immersed within the natural upward frequency shift of the planetary energies as a whole. The fundamental frequency of your planet (detected through what you call the Schumann Resonance), as measured by your scientists, was around 7 Hz for many, many years. Since the 1980s it has been observed to be rising, and today it is measured to be over 12 Hz—well on its way to doubling.

The most notable (and somewhat distracting or annoying) byproduct of this rising frequency is the perception of time speeding up. This is to say that there seems to be less hours in the day to get things done.

The Cleansing Cycle will be the mechanism by which MANY will be “weeded from the garden” so to speak. Many ones harbor great guilt, shame, lies, etc., that they wish to bury and suppress out of embarrassment of the truth. This results in inner emotional “pressures” that are being amplified within these ones as the difference in frequency continues to widen the gap between where they are operating and where they would be if they were matching (keeping up with) the natural background frequency of the planet.

This difference (gap) will be most felt in the heart area, for the heart will yearn for the higher-frequency state and the balance to be had by achieving same. The mind will resist, for the ego will try to hold fast because the fear of embarrassment is perceived as an insurmountable obstacle.

Learn to set aside the fears and allow the TRUTH of who and what you are to be shown. It has been stated before that “confession is good for the soul” and so it is. Confess to yourself that you were less than perfect; truly forgive yourself and thus dissolve the anchors of fear weighing you down unnecessarily.

These higher frequencies will result in a higher state of consciousness, wherein more and more people will begin to recognize and utilize their psychic abilities. In effect, there will be no lie left unexposed, for those who would naturally try to manipulate and deceive will be seen as ridiculous and immature. The planet-wide consciousness that is evolving will not be conducive to those who rely on manipulation and deceit. Thus the majority of the so-called “elite” game-players will find that their illusion of power and control will quickly slip away.

We address this Cleansing Cycle in some detail for we see that many of you do not make a conscious connection between your inner stresses of day-to-day living and the fact that your environment is changing. We witness many ones, who have been together for 30 or more years, separating and going their own ways. We see great tensions building between loved ones as each tries to deal with their own inner struggle to confront emotional unrest. Many of you are crying out for understanding of just what is this nagging anxiety that seems to keep growing. Some of you are blaming external things, such as your job, for your added level of stress. Please take time to truly consider the phenomenon and effects of the shifting environmental conditions of your planet.

Go easy on one another, for it is becoming more and more common for you ones to lash out at one another for what seem to be very trivial matters. These are clues, and you CAN become the bigger person and allow for another to blast you with their anger. Know that, with every “blasting” you endure, you are helping the other to get one step closer to finding and confronting that elusive and nagging “something” that keeps them so weighted down. The “something” here will be different for each, but it will have common traits; guilt, shame, anger, blame, fear, and

embarrassment will be among the most common traits.

Such pressures as result from this sort of frequency mismatch need not be a part of your experience. For some, your planetary conditions are merely “part of the play” and make for an interesting — if sometimes lively — experience. These ones have learned long ago that there is no good reason to dwell upon the negativity of the past; these ones have learned to keep their “temple” clean and flexible as a natural

way of living.

We see that many ones are struggling with these frequency upshifts. In some extreme cases there are those who hold-on tightly to elaborate illusions of deceit they have created. We see these ones approaching a state of psychotic breakdown as their illusion is pierced and large chunks become transparent, and their façade crumbles before the eyes of those who they wish to hide from the most.

This Cleansing Cycle need not be such a struggle. Within you each is the answer to any question you could possibly ask. You each have the Divine right to go directly to Creator Source and seek your own personal counsel. There is a balanced solution to every situation. It will involve creativity, ingenuity, perseverance, patience, determination—and of course it will be centered around your relationship with God.

If you feel these annoying sorts of inner tensions in your life, take a moment to find a point of balance and call upon The Light (symbolic representation of all that is positive and good—Creator Source, God) and see that Light filling you from within. See it centered in your heart and radiating outward until it completely engulfs your body and beyond. This alone WILL result in an upward frequency

shift and is a good place to begin.


Now, ask for Guidance and Protection for self as well as others; envision this same Light around others whom you may perceive as possibly having a difficult time with the Cleansing Cycle. When a heartfelt effort is made to help another, there will always be an amplification and multiplication of your effort, and the return energy will do wonders for your own wellbeing. The more you practice putting Light around others, the more energy you will find you have to continue to do so.

Above all else, please learn and practice forgiveness and compassion for all ones, despite your perceived differences. You of Ground Crew are there to assist ALL ones, not just some select few. Become an example for others to follow. Practice openly that which you know to be RIGHT, HONORABLE and JUST. Learn to flow the Light of Creator Source to all ones you may encounter, whether they be the traffic cop who stops you for speeding, or the clerk who bags your groceries. There are no strangers in your experience, for WE ARE ALL ONE, and to help another is to truly help yourself.

In summary, the mission of we of the Host of God is to assist in this Great Planetary Transition (graduation for some) by offering our assistance, both in the physical and in the nonphysical, in any and every way we see, so as to maximize your own personal growth without usurping your free will. Our methods are to offer assistance, not to force or coerce any ones into doing or believing anything.

May you each be diligent in your search for Knowledge and Truth. Please discern for yourself the message offered herein, as to the intent, truthfulness, usefulness, and timeliness of same.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in service to *The One Light*, Creator Source, so that we ALL may maximize the benefits and growth potential afforded to us each (both collectively and individually) at this very grand time in the evolutionary cycle of a planetary transformation.

Blessings and peace to you ALL! Salu. 

Become an example for others to follow. Practice openly that which you know to be RIGHT, HONORABLE and JUST. Learn to flow the Light of Creator Source to all ones you may encounter....

Ramtha Article Correction

Some of the Ramtha students have by now, no doubt, caught the two mis-speaks in last month’s edition of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper [Vol. 2, No. 3; August 2000]. For purposes of accuracy, we will correct those now.

On page 29 of that Front-Page story on the Ramtha school, please note that *The Two Paths* transcription is taken from the 3-video-tape set of the same name, produced in October 1999. It does not have anything to do with *The Golden Thread* newsletter.

Also, during the interview with Joe Szimhart, Rick Martin made the incorrect statement that JZ Knight was on an international tour. The fact is, she is, and has been, right there in Yelm. Her ongoing schedule is available at the Ramtha School of Enlightenment’s website.

Our apologies for these errors.

— The SPECTRUM Staff

Beyond The Veil: Visions For A New World

Editor's note: Robert Ghost Wolf is no stranger to the readers of this publication. Rather, he is a friend and respected Native American spokesman who manages to keep one foot planted in this world and the other in the world of Spirit—despite the demands of being pulled in many directions.

*Some of you may remember our Front Page story for the December 1999 issue of this newspaper titled **Robert Ghost Wolf's Vision: Winds Of Change. Where Do We Go From Here?** His comments, as part of an interview with Rick Martin, offered a provocative look into the new century and talked in down-to-Earth terms about the out-of-this-world New Reality that is manifesting all around us at an ever accelerating pace at this time.*

The following Inspired message picks up where his earlier vision left off and places squarely in front of each of us both a challenge and a responsibility for what is rapidly coming to pass. Readers who savor the "received" spiritual messages regularly featured in this newspaper (and collected together in the WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach volumes) will find that familiar ring of confirmation when Truth is being shared.

Thank you, Robert, for sharing this message with us. And thank you, Robert's Higher Guides and Teachers, for your loving efforts through Robert to help us all awaken to our True Potential.

8/9/00 ROBERT GHOST WOLF

Look to your heavens, for the gathering is well underway. During this next year, and continuing into the next, you will see increasing displays of activities in your heavens. Already there are those amongst the galactic fleets who have made alliances with those upon the plane of terra to accommodate the new technologies and consciousness that need be administered to humanity to help it through this period of

transition before the final shiftings of this present consciousness.

Presently Mother Earth is in bondage and conflict of dream outcome. She is struggling through the bondage of manipulated time/space realities. Also, her body is in much physical pain due to the extreme pollution that has occurred unchecked upon this plane. The leaders of our governments have been given an exact period of time in which they were directed to do something about this situation. This period is nearing an ending. Now renewed measures will intensify to clean up the planet—quickly—or Mother Earth herself will be in danger of collapsing and not being able to sustain human life. This has happened before, during the time of Atlantis.

The consciousness of humanity is also reflecting the experiences of its holy Mother and giver of life. In the next turning of the seasons, the presence of our brothers from beyond the Sun will become integrated openly within your societies. There will be the playing out of very old dramas and contests in your heavens. The nature of your reality will be changed forever more from the thickness it has become. The remembering of your true heritage, as well as your family ties to those beyond the stars, is already occurring within your physical bodies. Like a cosmic alarm clock, you are being awakened to the sounds of the heavens. Celestial resonance is activating your cellular memories now at a very rapid rate.

The primary intentions of this activity are to assist humanity into the halo-leap that is required for the next phase of our evolution. The rate of change is increasing again, and what is necessary to make the adjustments into the increased frequencies accessible to us will be implemented.

Remember that what is occurring at this time cannot yet be perceived by the allowed consciousness upon the plane of terra. A new plane is opening—or shall we say that the one

we are experiencing is morphing into another realm of its own unique nature. It shall prove to be similar, but very different than what has been previously perceived as reality. Yes, much more God-Man, God-Woman realized. But know that the shifting can be exhausting physically, as well as emotionally trying, for the fluctuations of highs and lows will be commonplace.

This will cause much stress upon the body, so allow for the body to restore and reorganize to its new frequencies. Remember: this is change. You are finding new realities—both that are obvious, and many more that are in the greater yet more subtle energy fields that make up our reality experience.

If you look around and really read the news and watch what is occurring around you, you will notice that the extent of the changes over the last year have been enormous in your life. No doubt you are now looking at things from an entirely different perspective than you did last year at this time. Many things are materializing, and yet many things are no longer in your scope of reality. Relationships have taken compete turn-arounds, and you are being tested to a great degree on your standards of honor and impeccability.

The Christ energies are moving into their natural positions now, and the work that was done by so many in 1994 is now coming into alignment. It can be so difficult to grasp this reality when we are still trapped in the illusion of time and mortality. But we are to acknowledge ourselves now for our outstanding job in expressing our desire of peace and gradual transition; we have indeed altered the course of what was in the "headlines" just a few short years ago as an outcome for Mother Earth and her people.

But it is not yet time to rest on our laurels, for we are now at a new beginning point. We are ushering the actual physical qualities of the new reality. Look around you: even the flora is changing its cycles and its very nature.

Much too much emphasis is being placed on man's abilities to control and manipulate everything. We are forgetting the unbelievable powers of Source in the creation of this whole scenario—which is why Source so richly deserves the title of Great Mystery.

Ah, there are things afoot that man cannot explain despite all the efforts to control. Mankind has, in this time, the ability to change our consciousness through working with the changes with which we are now having to deal on an everyday basis. Many things that are reality today were just dreams a few years ago—in thought.

Expect some very interesting activities in our heavens this July and August. Expect new and remarkably undeniable evidence to surface regarding Mars and your Moon and the goings-on between there and here. As you watch your news and the night skies, this will be evident to

you. No words will be necessary; everyone will know we are not alone. Nibiru, which has already been acknowledged by our scientists, is approaching at an ever-increasing speed. The prophecies of the Seventh Thunder are about open upon us.

Many ancient things which went by unheeded will now become everyday news items, so to speak.

It will become evident that Nibiru is not a planet at all, but rather an artificial structure. This will cause many reality bubbles, which are now restraining the advancement of our race, to access our total potential as beings. We are bursting at the seams, so to speak—much like children who so quickly outgrow their clothing. It amazes us, and we are made aware of the degree of change which has actually occurred.

The extreme adjustments occurring in our lives will be complete, meaning these changes and quick changing of frequencies will affect every level of our being. Allow yourself and those around you the grace of change. Much of what is occurring is beyond their ability to alter. Only how we go through the dance is left to us to handle or not handle.

Think of it as though you just fed your houseplants some growth hormones and they are just exploding with flora and new shoots. Expect many new technologies, which have been previously held back by archaic thinking and corrupt corporate procedures, to emerge in the next three years. It must be realized that much too much energy has been given over to the corporate structures, which are now running your very lives, even attempting to control your spiritual realities.

You have surrendered your wills on many levels and it is causing problems in your social order. However, much of this is growth pains and will cause a new way of dealing with things in your now-emerging future. Also, it should be considered that a lot of this has to do with the rate of abductions and interaction with those who we call the Grays. They have spawned many children amongst the urban populations, where their presence is less likely to draw attention, and there are many hybrids now walking around this plane. It is quite commonplace.

Many, many of us will seem almost overnight and without explanation to gain access to a knowingness we have only dreamed could occur. Yes, we have struggled for many decades now to bring this change about in the way of The Truth and The Light, but for some it has been an arduous and long journey, with many upsets and reversals.

We must pay a lot of attention to our bodies, more than we ever have.

These new awarenesses that are flooding the consciousness during this next 13-month cycle will give us an attitude of expecting miracles. But if we are not attuned to the newer and higher frequencies, we will miss out

on much of the joy. Also, we could become physically ill, as there are forces at work in this plane correcting the maladies that have caused the dilemmas that exist in our consciousness. They are, if you will, part of the Christ consciousness, and act much like antibiotics work in the body to combat disease. Where consciousness remains fixed and ridged, it will be altered as it is deemed necessary by Source. We have only to combat our own resistance to the shifting of the universal consciousness at this time.

We need to allow the new consciousness to manifest within. The process has already begun.

I have long spoken of this approaching time as a time of graduation. That is exactly what is occurring. You could say that, for various levels, the graduation ceremonies have commenced.

Many things will result with these new gifts being released upon this plane. You have worked for them and now they will be accessible. However, if you have not properly worked at your disciplines, and do not walk in the impeccability of your being, and reconnect to Source, you will experience difficulties in adjusting. The emphasis is on becoming less rigid, and much, much more flexible. Sort of do nothing and accomplish it all, yet stand still and you will be run over by the force of what is occurring.

You will experience this new level of awareness on all five of your levels of the present perception. For those who can feel and remain conscious of the sixth and seventh, expect anything. The boundaries have been lifted. You might even ascend, so be clear and certain to pick your circumstance and time for all that occurs. It is time to walk in balance, and as the God Child you are. This is the age of responsibility.

You will also notice, if you hold on to your God-man, God-Woman Will, there really is nothing preventing you from making the changes in your life you so dictate; there never has been. The block has been only in your ability to accept or deny the responsibility for effecting the change and taking the action. In other words, we are a very lazy lot until provoked, and that is about to occur on every level conceivable. Expect whatever you are creating to intensify; literally everything will intensify in flavor.

So, for some of you who have been lagging around and thinking that you could attend to the required attitude changes, well, expect a wild ride! And best to judge nothing and no one—else you might become it.

Whatever your actions, so shall you experience. And in many instances it will be almost instantaneously felt. So, walk softly, and know ye are God.

Many things that might have seemed to so many of you, who held on to hope and the

dream, to just be out of reach, will begin to occur in this new energy cycle. Yes, there is a New Season being born, and like Spring, it comes to different areas at different times.

A lot of the new physical energy is coming from our Sun, and being guided by, shall we say, Celestial Assistants—special Angels, you might say. There is Darkness afoot, but Light reigns supreme in this next 13-month cycle. Remember that, in the old calendar, July was the first month of the new cycle, and none of that has ever really changed in the heavens. Expect yourself to find yourself saying often to yourself: “Well, I’ll be! Is this really happening to me?”

You are going to have to unload all your past-life baggage. All of it.

If you don’t do this voluntarily, then you can expect there to be a shaking. The key issues here are your judgments and fears: judgments of yourself, as well as others. If you saw yourself in a new light, then what you see in others would follow course. This will, as well, bring around a very necessary change in attitude, and your learning to love yourselves, as you stop looking for your validation from others.

I have taught, for many years now, the necessity for developing our capabilities for Compassion and Forgiveness. Now you are going to find out why. No matter what comes toward you, turn not from the Light that the Father-Mother God in you knows that it is; turn not, for the path is open now for you to create the consequence of the future reality.

We are all artists painting a Divine Landscape; the canvas is clean and the palette is new. It is as if we have had, in many instances, the cataracts removed from our eyes. At first it will be slightly uncomfortable, this new display of the Light, almost blinding, because we are not accustomed to looking directly into the Light. It will be, to many of us, as though the journey has changed in nature. We will start to realize that we have already arrived. Only the circumstances of our unexpected arrival or awakening are to be adjusted. And to this, expect much drama, for we are thespians, all, upon this stage of dreams.

Now, reality is to be intensified as well. Many of us might wake up to find that we are, in fact, surrounded by those who do not really

**Miracles do
not happen in contradiction
to Nature,
but only in contradiction to
that which
is known to us of Nature.**

—Saint Augustine (354-430)

wish to interact with us to our best desires. Also, we might expect to find that circumstances have shifted suddenly, and irreversibly. It is the circumstances of your chosen attitudes that are creating the magnet that has so long held you to old (and no longer useful) energies, patterns, habits.

Now suddenly you will find yourself in circumstances where these old patterns of reality no longer apply for you.

You will see the falsity and the hypocrisy of many people during this part of the change. Work on your compassion and forgiveness energy; allow and be willful of being a spiritual and peaceful person never meant to be wishy-washy.

No, quite the opposite. It is time for you to make changes, own up to them, and make it your obligation to own the new dream.

Just pick up your feet! “It’s time to go” as was said once long ago in a Pink Floyd song. You can change no one. It is not your right, nor your privilege. That is their own responsibility.

For many of us, we are going to become aware of a feeling as though we are on the other side of a veil. Things will appear as though they are the same, yet everything will be different. You will realize quickly that almost every detail of the picture has been worked out, so to speak. Much of this is due to the awakening to the subtle body, and the access to awareness that the merging, at least a certain degree of it, has been accomplished—that you have “arrived” and now must act in a different manner, like learning to walk all over again.

As you reach the moment of realization, and you no longer need the lesson, things will go from you; you will be released. This will, in some circumstances, happen quite suddenly, as

if someone just turned on a switch. One minute you are sitting, waiting for your apple pie, and in the next you will be sitting there going: “Apple pie, I detest apple pie! Peach! I distinctly ordered peach!”

Understand that there is still polarity upon this plane. And that, on one hand, you will be experiencing and witnessing these seemingly miraculous changes, and the complete washing away of pain and conflict—while on the other side of the field of vision the conflict will actually be increasing.

Remember the key word here: EVERYTHING will intensify. You might be headed right toward an outcome, and wham, the rug will seemingly be pulled out from under you. That is because either you were headed in the wrong direction, or your efforts were so great that you changed the outcome entirely, so the circumstances altered. Wham! Just like that!

Hang in there, and remember that this is a dream. Don’t lose your sense of direction and you will come around and reestablish your new route to the already emotionally chosen destination point you made in your heart.

Develop fluid flexibility. Expect change! After all, it is natural.

Remember you are much more than human; you are a spiritual being having a human experience. It is not the other way around! Only monkeys see it that way. So fess up—which are you? There is no fooling Mother-Father God, and when God plays games with reality—heads up—master control has just been overridden!

You, me, everyone on this plane has a contract. We all came in with a chosen role to play out in the human drama. Now it is time to bring the beef to the table. Nothing can alter that; there is no avoidance, not this time.

Regarding past karma, you are released; but new karma, you must learn to be aware of what you are doing. This is either self-taught, through experience, or the intensity of the experience will be turned up a bit. So, for many of us, the game is about to shift into advanced “Dungeons and Dragons”.

What is occurring is your own God affecting the circumstance of your “dance” upon this plane, and it is imperative that you are fully aware of the circumstances you are creating which are resulting in the nature of your reality experienced. Thoughts, feelings, actions create the nature of reality.

Remember: YOU are the Divine Instrument which receives the Gifts of Life; and, as well, YOU are the transmitter who creates Life’s conditions. What you do—in terms of thoughts, feelings, actions—will affect everything around you, and everyone, as well. You are going to see the web of life. And that which has not been seen will be known, for all that is hidden shall be revealed.

In this new reality we will learn quickly that

WE are the Power of Love, the expression of the living God upon the Earth. It is time for us to receive and take on the responsibility of the wearing of the mantle of the new kingdom. We are powerful and incredible beings who are changing the outcome of reality every moment of our experience. All of us are the children of the living Mother-Father God—what we know as Source, which extends to every corner of the universe. Therefore, we are God-Man, God-Woman incarnate upon this plane.

As we begin to realize that attitude affects hormone flow that affects the aging process, we will simultaneously realize that we were never meant to die, that there is no death—only metamorphosis. That FEAR is the Angel of Darkness, the Bringer of Death and LOVE is the Bringer of the Dawn.

As we come to own this realization, personally and intimately, we will begin to understand the teaching of the Masters throughout the ages. This wisdom is alive within each and every one of us—IF we have the courage to grasp its essence and live its truth. It is no secret; it is right out in the open and always has been. Fear is that powerful an emotion.

Presently you understand this on certain levels of your reality, but with the changes at hand, you will have the opportunity to own this on every level of your being. All along the pathway you have perceived a strategy which allowed you to create the nature of your reality according to this unseen, yet Divine, timetable. You are right on schedule! Welcome to the Awakening.

This process will affect the collective as well as the individual, causing complete and utter transformation. You are surrounded in great abundance; it is a river without end. Just reach out and look at all that surrounds you. Look at all you have created. In many ways you have fallen asleep, and have forgotten the attributes and great power there is in Gratitude.

You are taking your miracles for granted; you are disenchanted even with your own potential. If you are losing energy, it is because you are letting go of the vision—your vision. You have compromised yourself and now it is time to bring it all back home. All that you have experimented with, searched for, bring it back home and take an accounting. It is all there before you. Your energy is no longer focused; you have lost your objective. Come back! It is OK. You are doing just fine. Live your truth and you will find the source of new energy.

You are reaching out for stimuli beyond the normal because you have forgotten to feel the gratitude of your own Divine Process. Look. It is all about you. See your own truth; see your own creations; everything in your life is a result of your thoughts—everything!

The power of gratitude is a part of the White Buffalo Medicine of the Native

Joke of the Day

One day an atheist was out hunting for deer when he heard something behind him. He turned around to see that it was a bear. The bear got closer, so the frightened atheist decided to give prayer a try. “God, I know I denied you so many times, that it would be foolish for me to ask you to help me, so I ask you to please make the bear a Christian.” When he finished his prayer, the bear got down on its knees. The atheist got closer, and heard the bear was saying: “God, bless this food I’m about to eat.”

—submitted by LifeMinders member
Chris Humphrey

American. Did you take notice that, when one means. was taken down, and the people went to prayer with gratitude for its having been here and the message of love and hope it had brought—another was born almost immediately. The power of renewal is in the gratitude for the miracle of life. Your life, the existence of the flora, the butterfly, all of it—this is the grandest dance you have ever experienced, ever! You are being showered in the give-away; the very breath you breathe is a gift!

Many events upon this plane are coming to closure. The unfoldment of the Anti -Christ is imminent. Realize that the drama will unfold as we have dreamt it. For so many lifetimes we have called it forth, and called it forth. Now it is manifesting. The Darkness along with the Light; the Fear along with the Miraculous—no one will not see the fulfillment of their thought. Now, stop for a moment and realize what that means—what that *really*

Though all this will be witnessed in the panorama before you, YOU also will have your dream fulfilled. You who have held to The Light for so long will not be without your manifestations either. Stand up and be counted; learn to join together instead of wallowing in your greatness and creating separation, thinking you are greater than your brother or sister. Where did this corruption enter the dream and plug-up your venue for Divine Knowing?

How many thoughts did you have this morning? That is how many potential outcomes you have. Develop the ability to choose your reality. Develop a “4-D Reality” of Discernment, Discretion, Desire, and Detachment. You are in this world to master it, but you are not of it. No, you are made of other stuff, God Stuff, so Lighten up!

The moment of Miracle is upon you. What will you have? Yes, it is your choice now.

Do you have the courage to reach out and touch your truth?

Are you willing to jump over the fences of your prison? Do you believe in yourself enough to allow your Spirit to guide you? Then your freedom is at hand, and freedom is not lightly owned; it is experienced in the moment.

When you awake in the morrow of your days, I leave you to contemplate this thought:

Look deeply into the mirror as you wash your face, and brush your pearly whites, and fuss up. Take one moment, just one moment, and completely, with all the passion that is within you, look deeply into that person’s eyes—and behold God! Now, how is YOUR God going to live out the rest of the day with your image out of the way? Try it and you will see the change has already begun!

In The Light, Robert Ghost

Wolf_S

Praise From Our Readers

“You people are absolutely in-CREDIBLE!!! as in FULL SPECTRUM using full steam ahead, Amazing Grace in Lighted gratitude.” — M.L. of WA

“I want to thank you all for your work. Your work has helped me so very much in my own search as to what is. I will be 70 this September and the older I get...I realize how so very little of The Truth of what is I actually feel that I know.” — R.A. of MN

“Thank you for your continued dedication and efforts in putting out The Truth. I look forward to SPECTRUM each month with great excitement and expectation. The first of each month I start counting the days until it arrives.” — A.A. of BC

“Dear Light Workers, Thank you beyond words for your service to this planet and humankind as we learn and pass our lessons on how to really LOVE.” — M.L. of WA

“I am a body worker and healer. This morning a client of mine showed me the article on Sai Baba. I had heard about his fondness for young boys when in Germany visiting Mother Meeva. My client said she has a friend who has a son who was molested by him. I never spoke about this. It is good to find a source willing to print The Truth. I look forward to my subscription. God bless.” — P.W. of AZ

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form

P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: Wisdom Books & Press

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}		
EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}		
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15		
MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15		
THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15		
THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15		
THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18		
DAVID ICKE			
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}	
	"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Denis Grover		
	"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	
	"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	

	Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS			
PRE-ORDER VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps	\$40 <small>(approx.)</small>		
PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}		
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours	"HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" <small>(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)</small>	\$9 ^{.95}	
	The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20	
	COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. <small>(Shipping is included.)</small>	United States \$6 ^{.50}	
		Canada \$7	
		Foreign \$8	
	THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10	
	THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12	
	WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}	

~Shipping Rates~

United States
(Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$2 for ea. add'l book

Canada
(Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$3 each for ea. add'l book

International
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$4 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
TAX	
(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)



The SPECTRUM

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 5

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

OCTOBER 3, 2000

From Invisibility To Time-Travel The Montauk Project's Wild Ride Through History

IN THIS ISSUE:

What Shall Become Of The SPECTRUM? p.2
The News Desk, p.3

**UPDATE: The VATICAN ASSASSINS Book
Is Now Scheduled To Ship By The End Of October! p.3**

Support Our Advertisers, p.14 & 15

**CAFRs: The \$60 Trillion Secret
(We Need Not Be Paying High Taxes!), p.16**

Soltec: Awakening To The Miracle, p.19
Stop Ritalin!

**2.5 Million Children Across The Nation Are Being Given
“Cocaine” By Their Parents And Doctors
To Make Them Behave Better, p.21**

Praise From Our Readers, p.27
**The Homosexual Agenda That Is Quietly
Invading Our Schools, p.59**

**Hatonn: On Health, Helping,
And World Politics, p.63**

Update On Last Month's FEMA Report, p.65
Tavistock: The Best

Kept Secret In America, p.66

**Longtime Journalist Asks: Does “Global Governance”
By UN Really Mean “One World Order”? p.71**

Wisdom Books & Press Order Form, p.81

Violinio St. Germain:

United, You Can Accomplish

Great Things With Your “God Power”, p.82

9/27/00 RICK MARTIN

“In science fiction, space and time warps are commonplace. They are used for rapid journeys around the galaxy, or for travel through time. But today's science fiction is often tomorrow's science fact.”

“Rapid space-travel, or travel back in time, can't be ruled out, according to our present understanding.”

— Professor Stephen Hawking, author of *A Brief History Of Time* and *Black Holes And Baby Universes, And Other Essays*; quotes excerpted from the www.hawking.org website.

Time travel—the very words evoke exotic images. H.G. Wells found himself rocketed to fame soon after he wrote *The Time Machine* in 1895 because it struck nerves of curiosity and excitement with the public as well as largely introducing the new literary realm of scientific fantasy. But was it really fiction then? Is it still fiction now?

Just imagine being able to travel back and listen to Christ deliver the Sermon on the Mount. Imagine witnessing the signing of the *Declaration Of Independence* and sitting in on the debates surrounding the formation of the *U.S. Constitution*. Imagine slipping into a front-row seat for the Gettysburg address. Or sitting-in on the secret meetings which formed the privately-owned, money-laundering racket known as the Federal Reserve

(Please see *The Montauk Project's Wild Ride Through History*, p.28)

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

What Shall Become Of The SPECTRUM?

In one way or another, all three of the spiritual messages (as well as other articles) in this whopper of an issue of The SPECTRUM suggest that we are rapidly approaching a critical decisional crossroads in our planetary evolution. Observing the pageantry of wars, rumors of wars, and other decadence being promoted in the various news broadcasts, it's difficult NOT to imagine the blow-up of a World War III just around the corner—as the moral fabric of the entire planet seems to be disintegrating right before our eyes.

Likewise, we here at The SPECTRUM find ourselves at a similar critical decisional crossroads as I write this. As some of you may realize, we operate at a tremendous financial loss every month. We are able to bring you this very over-sized yet under-priced unique publication ("university course notes", if you read what I wrote last month here) because of the gracious donations which keep us afloat.

While many generous souls help out the best they can within their means, sometimes faithfully every month, that total amounts to about 5% of our bare-bones monthly operating expenses. That means "someone" is helping to the tune of 95% of the total load.

What happens, then, if that "someone" is unable to help at that level for awhile? It means we have a problem and I (actually we, the staff) have to consider the question of whether we may have to suspend publication for awhile.

Let me explain how the same "disintegrating moral fabric" that I mentioned above for the world scene affects the equation here, too. How people conduct themselves—especially in terms of energy flows (which most certainly includes money)—is an interesting thing to watch from where we sit. Do you know about "the givers" and "the takers"? Let me example:

We used to have a policy of giving away a free sample copy of The SPECTRUM to anyone who asked. We reluctantly had to change that policy recently because of "the takers". (You'll see a notice about the new, more equitable policy on page 4 of this paper.) People call (at our telephone expense, of course) REGULARLY with one excuse or another for requesting their free issue. We even recognize some of the voices!

Then we received a bunch of calls—get this—from one particular area we won't mention in the State of Washington. This happened for awhile "coincidentally" after Rick's Front Page story on the Ramtha group up there. The requests weren't just general. Oh, no. They asked SPECIFICALLY for that particular issue of The SPECTRUM—for free, of course.

One cannot help but wonder if these are the

same people who never thought twice about paying many thousands of dollars to attend Ramtha seminars. Do you think any of these "takers" offered to—perish the thought—purchase a back issue for \$5 or—I'm about to faint—pay for an actual subscription to the paper?

You see why I linked the troubling crossroads of the world scene with SPECTRUM's personal observations? It seems that, in either arena—in ANY arena these days—"the takers" seem to be far outnumbering "the givers". That's just the way the world is right now; no wonder it's in such a mess, as St. Germain vividly recounts.

Now consider this: What would there be for "the takers" to take if it were not for what "the givers" give that makes this publication possible in the first place? Do you think "the takers" ever stop to consider that? Is it fair to "the givers" for us to constantly overlook the many kinds of taking that jeopardize the viability of this pathway for all those givers concerned about sharing Lighted Truth?

So, how are we supposed to remain afloat in such rough seas and keep on giving and giving? We don't know. And I guess it depends on what happens financially between now and a few weeks from now as to whether we will be able to publish next month—or not for awhile.

Yet there's so much to share. For each provocative item we include in such as this monster issue of The SPECTRUM, there are ten we have to exclude due to space (money) considerations. (Which reminds me: we had to go back down a notch in newsprint paper quality this month—not so much because the brighter, cleaner paper costs that much more, but because the weight difference would drive the postage costs through the roof.)

Rick's Front Page feature this month takes us into astonishing new territory resulting from our growing reputation of integrity in the circles that truly count. Other equally fantastic "lessons" are scheduled for future issues. But such "course notes of The SPECTRUM university" obviously depend upon our remaining financially afloat in order to present such long hidden Truth.

Will we make it? That's MY question and I put it to you. Let's just say that—on behalf of all ones associated with the miracle of this unique publication—I certainly hope so!

There are no adequate words with which we can thank those of you who have given of your hearts and souls AND wallets to help us this far. Just keep in mind that, no matter what happens next, you blessed givers have set into motion some mighty powerful Higher Energies for the good of all.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of The SPECTRUM contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of The SPECTRUM staff or management. The

SPECTRUM will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote The SPECTRUM in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given,

including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to The SPECTRUM 30 days before you move. Send change to: The SPECTRUM, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The News Desk

9/27/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT
(alo@tminet.com)

MYSTERY MAN-IN-BLACK
HOW WOULD YOU RESPOND?

From *The SPECTRUM* office, 9/26/00:

We received a phone call today from one of our Arizona subscribers. She called to relay an unusual incident which happened to her at 12:45 p.m. today, Tuesday, the 26th of September.

She had been inside her house when she caught sight of someone in her backyard. As she looked closer, she saw that this person was dressed totally in black—black gloves, black clothing, black boots, a black helmet with a black visor down, covering his face (this was on a 100-degree day in Arizona). She noticed he was carrying a “rod”, approximately 2 feet long, that had a “bulb” at the end of it, and it looked like it may have been an electrical probe of some kind. There was no vehicle in sight.

Saying a prayer and asking God to go with her (this woman is 5’ tall and 61 years old!), she went outside and asked the man: “What the hell are you doing in my backyard?”

He replied that he was with the Salt River Water Department (a utility company).

At that, she replied: “If you were with the Salt River Water Department, you would have come to my door with your identification from the water company to tell me there was a problem, and that you might need access to my backyard.”

The man replied that, instead of doing that, he decided to simply jump the fence, instead of coming to the door. He then continued to move around her backyard with the rod. (As a side-note, the fence is solid cinderblock and 6 feet high.)

The woman finally said: “Look, I know who you are and you’d better just get the hell out of here!”

The man then backed-up to the cinderblock fence, grabbed the top of the fence, and with great agility, jumped over, and was gone.

Who was this guy and what was he doing in her backyard? Who sent him and why such conspicuous and seemingly inappropriate “work clothes” in hot Arizona?

She immediately went back in her house and called the Salt River Project and told them about the incident. The company told her that there were no problems and they had no crews working in her area. They also confirmed to her that employees of the utility company would definitely come to her door and identify themselves with the proper I.D. before entering her yard.

Regardless, it is always wise to be aware of your surroundings, and not respond out of fear, but rather, strength (GOD).

UNCONFIRMED REPORT
(FOOD FOR THOUGHT)

From the INTERNET, 9/15/00: [quoting]
“Jim Seabourn” <crtisad@inland.net>
Organization: Sent to me by Mike B.

Still unconfirmed, but believable, especially since Clinton is involved.

From: CAMPBELL, JAMES A.
Sent: Wednesday, September 13, 2000
To: CROSS, MICHAEL A.
Subject: message from a friend
Got this the day before yesterday:

I have a sister-in-law WHO works for the largest public relations firm in Detroit, actually located out of Troy.

They are personally handling all the events out of the U.N. this past week. [Editor’s note: *This is in reference to the big “summit” of world leaders who were all gathered at the UN “just” so they could agree—so we were told by*

the media mouths—that there are some problems in the world that still need attention. Really?! Is that a cover story or what?!]

She called in tears tonight. What they have heard is beyond belief:

(1) Clinton has signed over the sovereignty of our country to the U.N.

(2) China will take over Taiwan by mid-October.

(3) Russia will make a full-scale attack on the “lost” regions, to gain full strength.

(4) Martial Law will be declared by mid-October. The shift of the jurisdiction will go to the “Judicial” side, thus in the hands of the Janet.

(5) Martial Law will suspend the political elections.

(6) Israel has already stepped out, and signed a Declaration of War, against Iraq.

(7) Clinton is positioning himself as the next leader of the U.N. [End quoting]

A recent news report (9/18/00) said that China was moving troops—that were used for the Tiananmen Square riots—south to prepare for the Taiwan invasion.

Also, I recall reading a while back that Reno was the one who was put in charge of any declared emergency or martial law takeover of the US.

Clinton was reported to have said, when

— Wisdom Books & Press Order Department —

UPDATE

**THE VATICAN ASSASSINS BOOK IS EXPECTED TO
SHIP BY THE END OF SEPTEMBER OCTOBER!**

**It will be spiral bound and ~~700~~ 750+ pages,
costing approximately \$40 + s/h**

**We are accepting pre-orders.
Reserve your copy today!**

Also available.....

**Eric Jon Phelps, distinguished author of *Vatican Assassins*
appeared on “Liberty And Justice For All” hosted by Dennis Grover on
August 2. This excellent interview on video tape is now available for
\$12.00 including U.S. shipping and handling from:**

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

P.O. Box 1567

Tehachapi, Ca 93581

(877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695

credit card orders welcome

Thank You For Your Patience!

asked about how he was going to accomplish his aim to stay in office since he can't run for a 3rd term—"WORLD WAR III".

The fact that the news media have, out of the blue, started to focus again on Saddam Hussein (while having to bring out old file footage to supply the graphics), and major US striking forces are again gathering in the Persian Gulf area, coupled with this oil "crisis" that doesn't add up any more than does the recent "rush" meeting of world leaders at the UN—certainly suggests that something(s) major could be brewing behind the scenes. It would be helpful to go back and re-read the first two items in last month's News Desk for more background to the possibilities here.

QUIETLY PLACING TRACKING CHIPS IN NEWBORNS

Via the INTERNET, <para-discuss@egroups.com>; from "Maurice DesJardins" <raumjard@mindspring.com>, for 9/25/00: [quoting]

Hello from Maurice,

This post just reached me from a communicant from England, and it floored me

because I was so surprised it could be done without the consent of the parents. Does anyone know if this is (or has been) done to infants here in this country with or without parental consent?

[Here is the message:]

Last week I had to go to Manchester Royal Infirmary to pick up my brother-in-law who has recently had a serious heart operation.

While waiting, I decided to explore the massive hospital. I found myself in the Maternity area, where two nurses were having a break from their duties. I got talking with them.

The conversation was general chit-chat, but I then "jokingly" asked them: "What happens to the babies when they are taken away from their mothers after first being born?"

The nurses looked at each other, smiled a sort of wry smile, and one replied: "We wash them!"

I said "Oh, I know that; anything else?" She replied, in a matter of fact way as if it was common knowledge, "Oh, yea, we 'chip' them."

I said "What do you mean, 'chip' them?" She replied "You know—'chip' them, tag them."

I said "Oh, yea—the wrist band with their name on and perhaps an ID 'chip'."

She then said "No, not a wrist band. We 'chip' them, inject them with a silicon ID 'chip'—you know, like they do to cattle and such."

I was flabbergasted! But didn't let them know it.

I then casually said "Oh, I see; so the babies won't get mixed up?"

They both looked at each other and laughed in a sort of sarcastic manner. One of them then said "Well, yes; we don't want to lose any of OUR babies or get them mixed up, do we?"

I asked if the "chip" was removed when the baby went home. She said "Why should it? No, it's in them forever!"

They then said that they had to go back to work, and I got on with my task. After taking my brother-in-law home and making sure he was ok, I decided to find out more.

I later found out more from another very reliable source (the person in question is a doctor). When questioned, he said "Yes, babies are 'chipped' shortly after birth; there's nothing sinister in it. Don't you think it's a good idea? It avoids mixups. It's only a small device, microscopic, and causes no ill effects. We use a very special hypo."

I was surprised that he freely volunteered the information.

I tried to get him to see the "Big Brother" aspect. He wouldn't go into that, and walked away.

The mind boggles! It looks like it isn't only ET who is keeping track of us!

I would like to know: How sophisticated is the "chip"? Is it just an ID device, or more a tagging, tracing device? Where in the child's body is the "chip" injected, the BRAIN perhaps?!

[End quoting]

It doesn't necessarily matter where the small silicon "chip" is injected, so much as where it might finally come to rest, if it doesn't simply circulate around with the blood.

Regardless, it would be useful to have more information on this procedure and just how long (and where all) it has quietly been performed. Who is manufacturing the "chips" for maternity use? Who has mandated that the "chips" be used? How was the procedure "sold" to the hospitals? Stay tuned.

BEWARE THE RED HERRINGS

From the INTERNET, *Project X Newsletter* #44, 1/9/00: [quoting]

Reference: *Brain Wave Diary* 07/29/00

Beware the red herrings!

Given the obvious travesties in our world where every day it is easy to see the epidemic rise in nonsensical rationale, insane judgments in the courts, rage of every kind, injustice, and standards falling in every direction, it is also

THE SPECTRUM NEWSPAPER, INC.

Free Sample Copies—New Policy Statement

September 20, 2000

Originally, our intent in providing free sample copies of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper was to introduce our publication to those who had never seen it. We have noticed lately, however, that many people have already seen the newspaper, like it, and are merely calling for a free copy of a specific issue to avoid the cost of a subscription.

As a non-profit newspaper, we are under our own unique set of financial strains, and since this free-copy policy is being abused, out of necessity we have had to change it.

The new policy concerning sample papers is:

All sample copies of *The SPECTRUM* cost \$5.00 each (the same as the cost of a recent back issue). If the person requesting the copy subscribes to *The SPECTRUM* within 30 days of the initial request, the \$5.00 is credited toward their subscription price. (Canada & Mexico \$6.50 — Foreign \$8.00)

For those who cannot afford the \$5.00, back issues of our newspaper are freely available on the Internet at our www.TheSpectrumNews.org Internet website.

Thank you in advance for your understanding.

THE SPECTRUM STAFF

easy to imagine a cohesive evil force behind the scenes. It would seem that some sinister collective is manipulating the very core of society in an awesome display of control, shepherding the hapless sheep to the fold of servitude.

Surely none of us would allow ourselves to be manipulated in such a fashion unless something big was behind it all—would we?

Dare I say it—a conspiracy for final mass control, power beyond comprehension, force of unimaginable magnitude! Ninety percent of the population here to serve the needs of a fortunate few. Slavery in its grandest form. Is this possible? Could it be pulled off?

Years ago, I wondered at how total control of the world population could be wrought and administered. It seemed easy to see the prerequisites for such a move.

What are the absolute requirements for an individual to remain alive? Take control of these and a sinister power would have absolute control of everything.

Unfortunately, there are only three things to gain control of that meet the absolute survival criteria: good air to breathe, potable water to drink, and healthy food to eat. Controlling any one of these, or combination thereof, represents an opportunity to leash us all.

Fortunately, two of these are free and mostly abundant commodities which all individuals usually have easy, ready access too. Gaining control of good air, good water, and good food would be impossible, would it not?

No danger here, then, for world mass control!

How bizarre I would ever live to see the day when potable water, oxygen-rich air, and unsullied food products were purchasable, but only to the economically fortunate. Naw, never—what a silly thought. Still, these things have remained my personal test for pending mass control.

The process would involve making almost all water on Earth unpotable, almost all air unbreathable, and mess with the food chain bad enough that a person could keel over from every bite—or be paranoid to eat, period.

Impossible to do, right?

But how would THEY quietly and foxily go about pulling off such a feat? We would be up in arms, resisting such a dastardly ploy; we would never allow such travesty, would we?

Of course not, unless, of course, our attention was redirected away to other, more apparent and all-consuming matters—like *Real TV* shows, *Who Wants To Be A Millionaire?*, academy awards, sporting events, and a never-ending stream of religious and political joustings, sprinkled with a plethora of junk science announcements.

A never-ending stream of red herrings like this might do the trick and keep our minds dim and occupied!

Oops! I have to go now and buy some

water to drink. (I wish it did not cost almost as much as gasoline to buy!) In Japan, my friend bought oxygen from a vending machine to ease his respiratory problems. I hope my cousin managed to buy some more organic food at the black market.

In favor of a world the way a world should be, Doug. <http://bigwave.ca/~doug_lewis> [End quoting]

Short, and to the point—and who could say it better in fewer words? Of course we could add many other items to his list but possibly this is enough to notice the writing on the walls. And speaking of our suspicious oil “crisis”, how about this:

AL GORE'S SNAKE OIL AND THE RELEASE OF OIL FROM THE ELK HILL RESERVE

From the INTERNET,
<CTRL@listserv.aol.com>, 9/23/00:

[quoting]

Regarding the release of oil from the Elk Hill Reserve:

This was a politically rigged scam from the beginning.

First, all the hype about the oil shortage.

Then Al Gore goes around the country calling for Clinton to release the oil from the reserve.

Now Clinton announces that he will.

So Al looks like a real leader and a hero to those who were going to freeze to death this winter without heating oil.

HORSE HOCKEY!

The Elk Hill Oil “Reserve” doesn’t even belong to the Federal Government anymore.

They sold it to Al Gore’s buddies at Occidental Petroleum.

In addition to campaign contributions, Occidental has been a benefactor of Al Gore and his father for many years.

The U.S. Energy Department sold Elk Hill Naval Petroleum Reserve to Occidental Petroleum on February 5.

The 47,000-acre sale for \$3.65 billion is the largest privatization in U.S. history. According to *Reuters*, Energy Secretary Federico Pena stated: “We are getting the government out of the oil business.”

However, did they do so legally?

A coalition of environmental groups and First Nations challenged the sale in federal court, to no avail. The coalition, including the Sierra Club, the Southwest Center for Biological Diversity, and the Kitanemuk and Yowlumne Nations, sought a preliminary injunction or temporary restraining order. A federal judge rejected the claims February 3. The government wasted no time selling the land, originally valued at \$1.5 billion.

As of this writing, the judicial opinion is unavailable and the reasons for denying the injunction unknown. All that is clear is that

Elk Hill Naval Petroleum Reserve is now the property of Occidental Petroleum. The land is regulated and Occidental still subject to restrictions.

The Chevron Corporation previously acquired a 22% interest in the land, and is entitled to 22% of the oil extracted. In addition, the Endangered Species Act still prohibits the “taking” of endangered species by private landowners. They can obtain an “incidental take” permit provided they take necessary steps to minimize and mitigate the harm to the species. Harm includes habitat modification. Likewise, the National Historic Preservation Act provides some restrictions.

Whether the government will enforce these restrictions is unknown. At least for now, it appears the government is out of the oil business. The question to ask now is whether the government is out of the business of protecting our natural and cultural resources all together! [End quoting]

And then a few additional bits of very interesting information by the staff of *Just Facts* for 9-22-00:

Lincoln Bedroom Sleepover For Gore Benefactor Surrounded By Questionable Coincidences

In March of 1996, the chairman of Occidental Petroleum, an \$18 billion oil company, was an overnight guest in the Lincoln bedroom of the White House.

(Remember: Elk Hill Naval Petroleum Reserve is now the property of Occidental Petroleum.)

Two days after the sleepover, Occidental’s Political Action Committee (PAC) gave \$100,000 to the Democratic National Committee. In 1997, the *Washington Post* revealed that the Clinton administration created an exception to a law that stood in the way of a business venture that Occidental wanted to pursue in the country of Sudan. Further investigation has uncovered additional information on this matter.

The Anti-Terrorism Law, Lincoln Bedroom, And \$100,000

In 1996, Congress passed and Bill Clinton signed what became Public Law 104-132. This law prohibits anyone in the United States from doing business with countries who are classified as state sponsors of terrorism. At the time, Occidental was pursuing an oil exploration deal with the country of Sudan, which is classified as a state sponsor of terrorism.

There was a 6-week period between when Congress passed this legislation and when Bill Clinton signed it into law. It was during this window of time that the chairman of Occidental stayed at the White House and Occidental’s

PAC gave \$100,000 to the Democratic National Committee. In addition to the timing of the sleepover and the donation, a 9-year review of Occidental's political contributions found the amount of this particular donation is unprecedented, doubling the size of any other donation they have made during this period.

Bill Clinton And The Exception

The Anti-Terrorism Law would have put an end to Occidental's plans in Sudan, but it contained a provision allowing the executive branch to make exceptions. The law went into effect during August of 1996. On the same day that the law became operative, the Clinton administration established an exception that allowed U.S. corporations and individuals to do business with Sudan.

Three months after the exception was instituted, the government of Sudan barred Occidental from participating in the oil deal. Sudan did this as a result of a newspaper article that appeared in the *Washington Post*, which revealed that the Clinton administration was giving military support to three nations who were enemies of the government in Sudan.

After Occidental could no longer profit from the exception, Bill Clinton closed it. Less than a year after Sudan barred Occidental from the oil deal, Bill Clinton issued an executive order containing language that mirrors the provision in the Anti-Terrorism Law that his administration had excepted. In the executive order, Clinton stated that the policies of the government of Sudan were an "extraordinary threat to the national security and foreign policy of the United States" and declared "a national emergency to deal with that threat". Less than a year earlier, the Clinton administration stated that there was "nothing improper" in allowing the oil deal between Occidental and Sudan.

Al Gore And Occidental

In June of 2000, Al Gore said: "It takes somebody who is independent from big oil to take on big oil, and I'm independent from them." At the time when the story about the exception was published, some of Al Gore's extensive financial dealings with Occidental were not widely reported.

In addition to campaign contributions, Occidental has been a benefactor of Al Gore and his father for many years. After Gore's father was defeated for reelection in 1970, Occidental hired him at a salary of \$500,000 a year. In 1972, Occidental purchased a farm in Tennessee and promptly sold it to Gore's father, who turned around and resold the farm to Al Gore.

Over the next decade, Occidental paid Al Gore \$20,000 a year for the rights to mine minerals on this land. The payments added up

to more than what Gore bought the land for, and during this entire period, Occidental never did any mining there. Presently, Al Gore is the executor of his father's estate, which contains more than \$500,000 worth of stock in Occidental.

Timeline And Links

3-14-96: Congress passes Anti-Terrorism Bill (S. 735, Section 321).

3-27-96: Occidental chairman Ray Irani sleeps over at White House.

3-29-96: Occidental's PAC donates unprecedented \$100,000 to DNC.

4-24-96: Clinton signs Anti-Terrorism Bill into law (Public Law 104-132).

8-23-96: Anti-Terrorism Law goes into effect.

8-23-96: Clinton administration Treasury Department creates exception to law, allowing Occidental to pursue oil deal in Sudan.

11-96: Sudan bars Occidental from oil deal.

1-23-97: *Washington Post* story published. Clinton administration says there was nothing improper in allowing Occidental to pursue deal.

11-3-97: Clinton issues Executive Order 13067 closing the exception. Calls Sudan an "extraordinary threat to the national security and foreign policy of the United States" and declares "a national emergency to deal with that threat".

Exclusive News Service is brought to you by the staff at <<http://www.vje.org/about/about.htm>>, <<http://www.ctrl.org/>>www.ctrl.org. [End quoting]

Armand Hammer owned Occidental Oil and was one of the most top-ranking Communists or sympathizer doing business in this country for many decades—now deceased. Al Gore has been soft on Communist ideals all of his adult life.

WAVE FLUX AN EARLY WARNING SIGNAL FOR EARTHQUAKES?

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 9/20/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.japantimes.co.jp/cgi-bin/getarticle.pl5?nn20000919b3.htm>>

RADIO STARGAZER'S KEY TO
QUAKES

By Reiji Yoshida, staff writer

Astronomer Yoshio Kushida believes he will receive forewarning should a major earthquake hit.

"I am absolutely confident" he said when asked about predicting a major quake in the Tokyo metropolitan area.

"(The signs of) all major earthquakes that have occurred could have been observed" Kushida said in a recent interview at his private observatory in Yamanashi Prefecture.

On the night of January 14, 1995, an FM radio receiver began recording an

extraordinary baseline fluctuation at Kushida's Yatsugatake South Base Observatory.

Kushida didn't realize it was the day that would totally change his life.

He was recording radio echoes in the very-high-frequency band to observe the passage of meteors through the atmosphere.

Kushida was at a loss that night, believing the machine was malfunctioning.

The thickness of the baseline, usually about 1 mm, was more than 2 mm on the nights of January 15, 16, and 17, leaving Kushida puzzled. But in the early morning of January 17, he realized the hidden message in the signal.

He turned pale when he switched on the TV. Breaking news told him that a major earthquake, measuring a magnitude of 7.2, struck Kobe and southern Hyogo Prefecture at 5:46 a.m. The earthquake led to the loss of more than 6,400 lives, destroyed 248,410 structures, and left 446,485 households homeless.

"I was overwhelmed by a sense of self-reproach. If only if I had studied more closely when I found [the baseline phenomenon] two years earlier" Kushida wrote in the book *Jishin Yochini Idomu (The Challenges Of Earthquake Prediction)*, published September 1.

In 1993, after roughly examining the correlation between abnormal electric waves and earthquakes, Kushida was convinced that some fluctuating patterns in the VHF band appear several days before an earthquake.

But Kushida, who had no expertise on earthquakes at the time, didn't pay much attention to the data. He thought seismologists probably already knew about the phenomenon, but in the end, that was not the case.

Most seismologists think that accurate prediction of earthquakes is almost impossible, let alone early warning. But Kushida, through carefully observing the phenomena over the past five years, has continued his studies to challenge the common notion about earthquake prediction.

Analyzing radio echoes from a number of FM stations across the country, Kushida believes he has found five basic wave patterns that appear several days before a major earthquake.

From January 1997 to September 1999,

The Idaho Observer

**Now that we know what is really
going on let's do something about it**

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

PO Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho, 83869;
or call: (208) 255-2307.

\$1 for postage is appreciated
but not necessary.

email: observer@dmf.net

web: www.proliberty.com/observer



using these patterns, Kushida predicted specific dates, strengths, and locations of the focus of 36 major earthquakes measuring a magnitude of 5 or stronger.

The average margin of error in the dates predicted was 1.97 days.

As for location, Kushida now claims he can specify the focus of most earthquakes within a radius of 50 km.

"I think [the accuracy] is practical enough" he said.

Some seismologists have argued that the results could be a coincidence because earthquakes occur very often in the Japanese archipelago.

But the Institute of Physical and Chemical Research, a major quasi-governmental think tank, independently examined the correlation between earthquakes and Kushida's predictions and concluded the results were not random.

"[The correlation] has much significance" said Toshiyasu Nagao, director at the institute's Earthquake Prediction Research Center, which now supports Kushida's project.

But what is the mechanism that causes this presaging of an earthquake in VHF radio echoes?

Kushida's system was originally designed to observe meteors by catching radio echoes from a commercial FM radio station.

According to Kushida's hypothesis, before an earthquake, electric charges accumulate on the Earth's surface due to the generation of numerous microcracks in magma.

The charge and discharge process of a capacitor formed with the Earth's surface and the ionosphere changes density of electric plasma in the ionosphere, and the phenomenon is observed by the FM receiver.

Indeed, it has been long known to scientists that some electromagnetic phenomena appear before an earthquake on the Earth's surface.

In Greece, scientists have conducted studies on the prediction of earthquakes for more than 10 years based on the theory that solid matter emits an electric current just before it breaks down.

The reliability of the method, however, is still a focus of debate by seismologists, although the scientists conducting the test claim the success rate is about 60 percent.

Kushida recalled that seismologists' response to his method was not good when he first held a press conference and contributed to an article in a spring 1995 physics magazine.

After five years of studies, many seismologists—many of whom have little knowledge of the ionosphere or electromagnetism—remain skeptical, or simply ignore Kushida's achievements.

Kushida now only publicizes his analysis and predictions to people who have subscribed to his fax service, believing open publication of his predictions would only cause confusion or panic.

"What would you do about nuclear power plants, or railway service, if a major earthquake is forecast to hit? You may want to stop them, but there is no legal basis [to support such actions]. There is nothing I can do" Kushida said.

Kushida said he cannot take responsibility for possible results of his predictions, as they still contain a margin of error.

Much more public understanding, legislation for early warning systems, and more efforts to improve accuracy will be necessary before advance publication of earthquake information will be possible, he said.

But interested parties can subscribe to Kushida's fax service if they sign an oath not to leak the information to other people or use it for secondary purposes.

For further information, access <www.yatsugatake-eorc.org/> or send a fax to the observatory at (0551) 38-4254.

The Japan Times, September 19, 2000 [End quoting]

You will notice that nowhere in this discussion is there entertained even the remotest possibility of PURPOSELY engineered earthquakes. Along with weather control, a large aspect of the technology utilized to accomplish earthquake detonations is electromagnetic in nature. So, the first question is whether what is being detected here is natural or artificial. Other researchers who have correlated earthquake activity with observed electromagnetic anomalies automatically assume the relationship is natural—since the other possibility is preposterous.

Regardless of which is the source of the detected electromagnetic anomalies—natural or manmade—one can but hope there is a genuine, reliable correlation here, as this could save many, many lives. Moreover, the crooks in high places who consider earthquake detonations as just another tool (in their bag of tricks for world political control games) will have to work a little harder if this method both exposes their game and forewarns the public.

THE HOLOCAUST INDUSTRY: REFLECTIONS ON THE EXPLOITATION OF JEWISH SUFFERING

From *THE BOB LIVINGSTON NEWSLETTER*, August 2000: [quoting]

A Jewish academic is afraid that rampant exploitation of the Holocaust is summoning up a new anti-semitism. It is hard not to agree, says Bryan Appleyard.

Stop, in the name of the Holocaust.

"I sometimes think", writes the American academic Dr. Norman Finkelstein, "the worst thing that ever happened to the Nazi Holocaust was that American Jewry discovered it." The quotation comes from Finkelstein's explosive and bitterly angry book *The Holocaust*

Industry. It accuses those who exploit the Holocaust of telling lies, conniving in Israeli atrocities, and of naked greed. The pursuit of reparations from Swiss bankers and others is damned as "an outright extortion racket". The ruthless industrialization of the Holocaust has encouraged the rebirth of anti-semitism in Europe and the United States. And, in conversation, he said the fascination with Holocaust memorials and museums—the latest being the permanent exhibition at London's Imperial War Museum, opened by the Queen last week—was "a kind of circus".

If any of this had been written or said by a non-Jew with no direct experience of the Holocaust, it would have been savaged as anti-semitism or worse: Holocaust denial. But Finkelstein is a Jew—though non observant—both of whose parents were survivors of the Warsaw ghetto and concentration camps. All the members of their families were wiped out by the Nazis. Even so, his views make him an outcast among the American Jewish establishment and define him, for many, as an enemy of Israel. So why has he done it?

"I will not have", he shouts down the phone from New York, "the suffering of my parents used for any ulterior purpose, whether it be the prevention of the assimilation of Jews or the defense of Israel."

Finkelstein's father never spoke of his experience, but his mother spoke of little else. Yet, he recalls, even she was disgusted at the rise of the Holocaust industry in America. There were, he says, only 60,000 Jewish survivors of the camps, and 20,000 of those died in the first week after liberation. Yet in the 1960s and 1970s many of his parents' friends started claiming to be survivors. Soon everybody was a victim of the great martyrdom.

"I'm not exaggerating when I say that one-out-of-three Jews you stop on the street in New York will claim to be a survivor. And, since 1993, the industry has been claiming that 10,000 survivors have been dying every month. That is completely impossible. It would mean that there were 8 million survivors in 1945, but there were only 7 million Jews in Germany and occupied Europe before the war."

Finkelstein says the Holocaust industry was born at the time of the Six-Day War in June 1967—before that both the Holocaust and Israel were scarcely mentioned in American public life. But it was not born, as many have said, out of fear for the survival of Israel; rather, it sprung from American strategic interests.

Israel became the American surrogate in the Middle East and the Holocaust was evoked morally to justify the alliance. Israel became the defender of US values and, since America at that time was losing the Vietnam War, it was a more effective defender than America herself." [End quoting]

It is refreshing to hear such factual information coming from a source that cannot

be so easily discounted in order to advance the hidden agenda—an agenda which is becoming more glaringly obvious with each new, bolder, preposterous assertion.

Longtime honest students of this subject (no matter of what ethnic background) are well aware that the entire matter is enormously more complicated, full of historical deceptions and subterfuge, and thus emotionally charged, than has even crossed the path of the above author—who is justifiably indignant about “only” what he is aware of! The testing of this time on schoolhouse Earth is for each of us to have the courage to stand up and do our part, like this man did in an area he is familiar with, to see that Truth prevails.

AUSTRALIA STANDS FIRM AGAINST UN RIGHTS BODIES

From the INTERNET, *WORLD NEWS*, for 9/2/00: [quoting]

CANBERRA — Australia said on Wednesday it was capable of monitoring its own human rights record and fended off criticism of its decision to scale back dealings with United Nations watchdog committees.

Prime Minister John Howard said a reassessment of Australia's participation in the UN treaty committee system was designed to reassert Australian authority over domestic affairs.

“It does not represent, as some have suggested, a turning away by Australia from the principles of the United Nations” Howard told parliament.

“But it does represent a determination by this government that matters affecting Australia are resolved by Australians within Australia” he said.

Australia is unhappy with past UN criticism of its treatment of Aborigines and asylum seekers. Howard described the overhaul of Australia's dealings with UN treaty committees as measured and reasonable.

Some backbenchers in Howard's conservative Liberal Party stepped up criticism of the UN treaty system, saying the world body's human rights commission was in need of an overhaul.

“Really, they struck me as just a theme park for indulging the fantasies of the global NGO [non-government organization] guilt movement” backbencher Andrew Thomson told Australian Broadcasting Corporation radio.

Canberra announced on Tuesday that UN watchdog committees would need compelling reasons to examine Australia's human rights record before permission for visits would be granted.

It also said it would reject unwarranted requests from UN committees seeking to delay the removal of unsuccessful asylum seekers from Australia, which has thousands of illegal immigrants in remote detention centers.

Newspaper editorials, foreign observers, and rights groups condemned Australia's new position, some seeing it as a churlish response sure to give comfort to the world's despots.

“The Howard government has delivered a diplomatic windfall to odious regimes everywhere and undermined Australia's reputation as a civilised nation with yesterday's irresponsible attack on the United Nations treaty committee system” the *Sydney Morning Herald* newspaper said in an editorial.

UN officials said they regretted Australia's decision, which came before a report from the UN Committee on Economic, Social, and Cultural Rights on Australia's international rights obligations is delivered in Geneva on Friday.

Australia has been criticised by several UN committees for the treatment of its 430,000 Aborigines, the country's most disadvantaged group, who make up 2.3 percent of the population.

Howard argued that Australia had been repeatedly and unfairly singled out by the United Nations for its Aboriginal and refugee policies while significant rights abuses were overlooked elsewhere.

“We are concerned, for example, that in its most recent report on Australia, the CERD (Committee for the Elimination of Racial Discrimination)...singled Australia out with 13 of the 15 recommendations labelled as concerns” Howard said.

This was higher than the number of concerns listed for China, Pakistan, and Cuba, Howard said. [End quoting]

This isn't much, but it is a start. Let's hope that many other countries acquire the fortitude to stand-up to the would-be world dictators also. Don't miss the powerful article about the United Nations (by a forty-year international veteran of the news media) elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* for some food for thought about why Australia may have taken such a stand for control of their own country.

AMAZON CAN'T BE TRUSTED TO KEEP YOUR INFO PRIVATE!!

From the INTERNET, “On The Net” <net@ls6.sendoutmail.com>, 9/15/00: [quoting]

Two U.S. privacy groups have decided to end their relationship with Amazon.com, criticizing the online retailer for giving up one of its key customer privacy policies. The Washington-based Electronic Privacy Information Center announced Wednesday that it would no longer sell its books through Amazon's affiliate program. EPIC said it was irked because Amazon recently announced it could no longer guarantee that it would not disclose customer information to third parties. “Because of this decision, and in the absence of legal or technical means to assure privacy for Amazon customers, we have decided that we

can no longer continue our relationship with Amazon” said EPIC director Mark Rotenberg in a statement. Privacy advocate Jason Catlett of Junkbusters, a privacy software company, also said his group would be leaving the Amazon affiliate program. More information is available at <www.junkbusters.com> and <www.epic.org>.[End quoting]

Very few companies can be trusted to keep your privacy on the net. Your personal profiles are cash in their pockets and few can resist the smell of easy cash.

You may have also caught the item on some news outlets on 9/27/00 saying that Amazon was caught “adjusting” prices (up or down) somewhat on, say, a book you might be contemplating ordering online. The price would be quoted higher or lower based on data to which they had access (from where?!) on your financial situation! How's that for “customized” pricing?!

FCC INVESTIGATES TIME-WARNER AND AOL POLICIES FOR INTERNET HOOKUPS

From the INTERNET, “On The Net” <net@ls6.sendoutmail.com>, 9/15/00: [quoting]

The Federal Communications Commission was prepared Thursday to fully enter the debate over who controls the Internet's on-ramps, according to the *Washington Post*. The FCC has largely stayed away from the complex issue of whether the controllers of cable TV lines should allow other companies to use them for commercial Internet services. The newspaper said the FCC was ready to launch an inquiry on whether there should be federal rules that guarantee Internet providers can have access to all cable networks, in the same way that they now have access to local phone systems. The pending merger of America Online and Time-Warner apparently added pressure on the FCC. The *Post* said competitors have complained that the new company could shut them out from large portions of the cable Internet-access market. Time-Warner has a large cable system, and America Online has millions of subscribers. [End quoting]

Here is another “war of the worlds” that is about to erupt with all of the Internet customers/users caught in the crossfire. You can be sure that the telephone companies will jump into this matter, even if only behind the scenes, because should this route to the Internet become big and not costly, all of the present demand for more telephone lines for computer use (and the cash flow the phone companies are raking in from basic service access charges) will evaporate rapidly.

NEW MEDICAL INVENTION CAN SMELL OUT ILLNESSES

From the INTERNET, <http://

sightings.com>, 8/27/00: [quoting]

By Louella Houldcroft, London

An electronic “nose” which can detect the scent of human disease is the latest pioneering development from a team of North-East scientists.

The ingenious device has been designed by Dr. Zulfiquor Ali and colleagues at the University of Teesside and can diagnose illness by “smelling” the different chemicals produced in the body.

Dr. Ali said the new device could one day revolutionize the way in which disease is diagnosed.

“There is an increasing demand for painless and accurate methods of diagnosis that will produce a quick result” Dr. Ali said.

“Every disease and illness produces its own specific chemical responses in the body which, in turn, produce their own unique vapors.

“It is by harnessing these and programming the nose to recognise them that we can build up a picture of disease simply through smell.

“We still have a long way to go but this is a non-invasive method and has already proven very effective in identifying certain types of infection.”

The “nose” is made up of a number of tiny crystals which detect the odors associated with a variety of illnesses.

Each crystal vibrates at a certain frequency, which changes according to the chemicals with which it comes in contact.

The nose was designed to detect contamination in foods, but its potential in other fields has also been recognized.

It is being used in place of sniffer dogs to detect drugs and explosives, and Dr. Ali said it has the potential to pick up the scent of a particular individual.

Dr. Ali, who is working with staff in the University’s new Chemical and Bio-Sensors Research Unit, said: “We are effectively fingerprinting odors.”

Professor Fred Rowells, an expert in environmental monitoring and hazardous compounds at Sunderland University, is also working with the Teesside team to investigate the potential of the nose to detect chemicals in the environment. [End quoting]

This research calls to mind the research being conducted by noted English scientist Rupert Sheldrake on some of the amazing abilities of animals. One of the skills he has noted is the way some dogs can alert their owners to illnesses, like cancers, apparently from smell.

GREEN TEA AND FLUORIDES

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <http://bruha.com/fluoride/html/green_tea__f.htm>, for 8/24/99; the following is excerpted from a 44-page document: [quoting]

GREEN TEA, FLUORIDE, AND THE THYROID

OPEN LETTER TO: Susan Cameron-Block

Host: *Current Health Issues*

August 24, 1999

Dear Susan,

I am writing this letter with the intent to inform on various issues associated with the use of fluorides, especially as it relates to green and black teas, and to voice our concern about the continued promotion of green tea as a drink “beneficial to one’s health” on your radio show *Current Health Issues*.

Tea is very high in fluoride content. Fluoride in tea is much higher than the Maximum Contaminant Level (MCL) set for fluoride in drinking water.

Tea leaves accumulate more fluoride (from pollution of soil and air) than any other edible plant (1,2,3). Fluoride content in tea has risen dramatically over the last 20 years, as has tea consumption (4).

While in 1976 a Belgian analysis showed content of between 50 and 125 ppm fluoride in 15 varieties of tea (3), a Polish study in 1995 found fluoride content of up to 340 ppm in 16 varieties of black tea (5). A major Canadian study published in 1995 reports average fluoride content in tea to be 4.57 mg/l in the 1980s (6).

A website by a pro-fluoridation infant medical group lists a cup of black tea to contain 7.8 mg of fluoride (7), which is roughly the same amount as if one were to drink 7.8 litres of water in an area fluoridated at 1ppm. It is well known that fluoride in tea gets absorbed by the body similarly as the fluoride in drinking water (1,8).

Some British and African studies from the 1990s showed a daily fluoride intake of between 5.8 mg and 9 mg a day from tea alone (9,10,11).

In order to understand a dose/concentration relationship properly, one needs to realize that the level of fluoride at 1 part-per-million (ppm) = 1 mg/l was set in the '40s when TOTAL intake was considered to be only about 1 mg/day in areas with fluoridated water. It was thought that the fluoridation of water supplies at 1 ppm (1 mg/l) would duplicate this intake, assuming that people would drink 4 glasses of water a day. However, average current total intake of fluorides is approaching the 8mg/day range, according to the last official data available from the US PHS (1991) and other publications (12).

TOTAL intake from ALL sources is the amount to be considered for any adverse health effect evaluation (13,14,15).

The fact that fluorides accumulate in the body is the reason why a MCL for fluoride content in water needs to be set by the US Environmental Protection Agency (EPA)—by law under the US Surgeon General. This is to

be done specifically to avoid a condition known as Crippling Skeletal Fluorosis (CSF). The MCL is set so as to only avoid the third and crippling stage of this disease. It is set at 4ppm => 4mg/liter, assuming that people will retain half of this amount (2mg), and therefore be at a “safe” level. The EPA scientists, whose job and legal duty it is to set the MCL, declared that this level was set fraudulently by outside forces, and that 90% of the data showing the mutagenic properties of fluoride were omitted (16).

Virtually every company selling green tea advertises its high fluoride content as “beneficial” in preventing cavities, promulgating the misleading and false data supplied for the last 50 years by the ADA/CDA and other dental health trade organizations, as well as various public health agencies. There are NO double-blind studies anywhere proving the efficacy of fluoride as a caries preventative (17). There ARE double-blind studies proving adverse health effects, at the level of 1ppm (1mg/l) in water (18). There are no studies documenting safety at any intake level.

THYROID MEDICATION

Drinking a cup of tea with fluoride content as mentioned above (7.8mg) would mean a fluoride intake much higher(!) than amounts which were actually given as medication to treat hyperthyroidism (over-functioning thyroid) for numerous decades, in several countries, specifically to reduce thyroid activity (2-10 mg NaF/day => 0.9mg - 4.5mg F) (19,20,21,22).

In the 1930s, May reported having *successfully* treated 1,158 hyperthyroid patients within 6 years with either sodium fluoride or fluorothyrosine, given per mouth. Among products later released on the market were Pardinon and Tyrosin (23, 24). Checking an older *Merck Index* will verify this information (25). Gorlizer von Mundy treated patients for more than 30 years in baths containing HF (30cc HF in 200 l water). Later fluorides were deemed not “reliable enough” to be recommended as an antithyroid (26).

CANCER AND GREEN TEA

While there can be no doubt as to the beneficial effects of individual anti-oxidants found in green tea, the same cannot be said about green tea as a beverage. Existing studies tend to concentrate on active ingredients of green tea, such as epigallocatechin gallate (EGCG), a compound that belongs to a family of anti-oxidants known as polyphenols. EGCG and other polyphenols are constituents of tea, especially of green tea. However, no studies exist investigating the effects of fluorides on these anti-oxidants. Existing studies involving other anti-oxidants and fluoride compounds

give evidence that fluorides can adversely affect the action of anti-oxidants (27). Thus, while isolated anti-oxidants may slow down the development of some forms of cancer in experimental studies, their effect may be annihilated in their complex natural environment (as a sum of the action of all the substances present). [End quoting]

Many think tea is much better for their body than is coffee, but when you consider research such as this, you may have to be very careful of what kind and brands of tea you are using.

It is always a problem to study the effects of complex chemical combinations on the body through focusing upon just one constituent, since Nature is a much better and more subtle chemist than we can achieve through present means. However, if a chemical which has known adverse properties for the body becomes an ingredient at a high level in a natural product, such as tea, then there is certainly cause for concern. Another good question would be why tea apparently has a much higher fluoride level NOW than it used to, just twenty years ago.

GUN MESSAGE FROM DOWN UNDER

From AMERICAN PATRIOT FRIENDS NETWORK, <<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/apfncont.htm>>, 9/13/00: [quoting]

Hi Yanks,

I thought you all would like to see the real figures from Down Under. It has now been 12 months since gun owners in Australia were forced by new law to surrender 640,381 personal firearms to be destroyed by our own government, a program costing Australia taxpayers more than \$500 million dollars. The first year results are now in:

Australia-wide, homicides are up 3.2%, assaults are up 8.6%, armed robberies are up 44%!

In the state of Victoria alone, homicides with firearms are now up 300%. (Note that while the law-abiding citizens turned them in, the criminals did not, and criminals still possess their guns!) While figures over the previous 25 years showed a steady decrease in armed robbery with firearms, this has changed drastically upward in the past 12 months, since the criminals now are guaranteed that their prey is unarmed.

There has also been a dramatic increase in break-ins and assaults of the elderly. Australian politicians are "at a loss to explain" how public safety has decreased, after such monumental effort and expense was expended in "successfully ridding Australian society of guns".

You won't see this data on the American evening news or hear your governor or members of the State Assembly disseminating this information. The Australian experience

proves it.

Guns in the hands of honest citizens save lives and property and, yes, gun control laws affect only the law-abiding citizens.

Take note Americans, before it's too late!

[End quoting]

And then consider this one, too. [quoting]

I've been a Judge for 14 years and a City Prosecutor for 18 years; I hope my background will help to persuade people to listen to me as I present logical, valid reasons to support 'concealed carry' laws and defend our *2nd Amendment*. — Bill Velek, Pro-Gun Judge & Prosecutor, *Defending The Second Amendment*! [End quoting]

You can be quite certain that the above "inconvenient" statistics will not make the evening news programs anytime soon. A major agenda item for the New World Order is getting the guns OUT OF the hands of the citizenry for the very reasons that the Founding Fathers of the United States put the *Second Amendment* in place! Meanwhile, though many have, through pure common sense, suspected that removing guns would only harm the honest citizenry, it takes statistics such as are reported here to powerfully confirm that hypothesis.

ELECTRONIC DATA SHOEHORN

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, October 2000: [quoting]

OPTICAL DISC technologies, especially recordable DVDs, have hogged the limelight lately when it comes to data capacity. But if the Grenoble, France-based think tank known as Alditech realizes its dream, the humble Mini Digital Videocassette (Mini-DV), currently used to record an hour's worth of home movies in today's consumer digital camcorders, will rival and even surpass optical technologies at a fraction of the cost.

Alditech claims it can shoehorn 100GB of uncompressed digital video onto a 1-hour Mini-DV tape, which currently holds 11.2GB and costs \$12 to \$15. That kind of capacity makes it possible to record 10 hours of high-definition TV images, or more than a dozen DVD-quality movies. Optical disc recorders won't be able to do that until blue lasers and their required blank media are available and affordable, which could take five years.

Alditech's sleight-of-hand doesn't involve modifying the media. The breakthrough comes from the use of silicon wafer technology to create tape heads, called Helican Scan Silicon heads, with more and finer tracks than is possible by conventional, mechanical methods.

Theoretically, Alditech's claims for its Helican Scan Silicon heads make sense, and the company says it is shipping samples to PC and electronics manufacturers. But at our deadline, Alditech hadn't responded regarding what types of PC or home entertainment products it or its clients envision. — Stephen A. Booth [End

quoting]

Each of these new technologies makes wonderful promises which only seem to be saddened by the fact that we end up throwing away one perfectly good item in favor of the "new and improved" replacement. This holds for so much of modern technology, which seems to become obsolete almost overnight. And if you try to hold onto your "old" version, because it is good enough, then good luck with replacement parts or service. This is the "high-tech" aspect of our modern, throw-away society.

SALMONELLA RULES MAY BE EASED FOR SCHOOLS

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 9/14/00: [quoting]

Agriculture Department officials say they are discussing the possibility of loosening their new standards for preventing salmonella contamination in ground beef used for the nation's school lunch program.

The reconsideration, which was provoked by criticism from the food industry, angered consumer advocates.

Since June, the department, which, provides 70 percent of the ground beef used in schools, has required that every batch it buys be free of salmonella. Before that there were no standards for any pathogens, including salmonella, bacteria responsible for about 600 deaths and 1.4 million illnesses last year.

Meat processors complained that the standards were unnecessary, because proper cooking kills the bacteria, and were too difficult to meet. At first many declined to even bid on government contracts for the school lunch program. But the industry ended up with a glut of beef and over the last few weeks more companies have offered their meat for sale. Still, the department has been able to buy only half the ground beef it needs for the schools, and at about 55 cents a pound more.

School officials in Wisconsin and Illinois said they would buy ground beef on the open market to ensure a steady supply, and New York City officials said they would do the same but reduce the amount they used.

Faced with the industry criticism, department officials began to reconsider the salmonella rules.

When asked last week whether the department was scaling back the standards, Kathleen Merrigan, administrator of the department's Agricultural Marketing Service, said: "I would prefer to say we are fine-tuning them."

Neither Merrigan nor anyone else at the department would say what the new standards might be.

Consumer groups accused the department of caving-in to industry.

Carol Tucker Foreman, a former Agriculture

Department official and now director of the Food Policy Institute of the Consumer Federation of America, said the department was falling back on its more traditional role of promoting the interests of the food industry and neglecting its duty to protect consumers.

Officials of the American School Food Service Association said its members, who are in charge of school feeding programs, are caught in the middle.

“We are fully committed to all steps appropriate to ensuring safety of food for kids” Barry Sackin, the association’s director of government affairs, said of the salmonella rules. “Our only concern is the precipitous way it has been implemented.” [End quoting]

Heaven forbid anyone in the food processing industry should take any extra (cost-adding) steps to insure the manufacturing of a quality product, especially where children are concerned. Let’s just hope the meat is properly cooked and no other surprises are lurking within! And while we’re on the subject:

TACO BELL CORN SHELLS PULLED FROM SHELVES

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 9/23/00: [quoting]

Kraft Foods on Friday recalled all taco shells sold nationwide in supermarkets under the Taco Bell brand after tests confirmed they were made with genetically engineered corn that isn’t approved for human consumption.

The corn, one of the least grown of several biotech varieties, is approved for use only in animal feed because of questions about whether it could cause allergic reactions in people. [End quoting]

If this problem hadn’t been detected and publicized by several watchdog groups, do you think Kraft would have actually recalled the product on their own—or would we-the-people simply be guinea pigs in yet another covert experiment? A lot of money has gone down the pipe to develop the area of genetically modified foods and it is not hard to imagine some rather sneaky tactics being used to get those products into our stomachs—one way or another.

THE NEXT BALKAN WAR

Excerpted from *SPIRAL*, Autumn-Winter 2000: [quoting]

The Society for the Protection of Individual Rights and Liberties

Chris Lock, Tanimachi 7-5-5-401, Chuo-ku, Osaka, Japan 542-0012.

Notice how Macedonia seems a very likely spot for the next European war. The Macedonian national flag is identical to the rising Sun flag the Japanese had during the last war, only the colors are different; the Macedonian flag has a golden Sun and rays on

a red background. This will be of interest to those knowing the Hopi prophecy saying the Third World War would involve the symbol of the Sun again (everyone’s thinking Japan, of course), which next time will be assisted by Germany because of pressure from China. I can see no reason why Germany would want to help Japan in any circumstances; but Macedonia, yes. [End quoting]

Another intriguing possibility for your consideration on the larger chess-game playing field.

THE OLD “NEW WORLD ORDER”

From *THE AMERICAN’S BULLETIN*, May/June 2000: [quoting]

Capital must protect itself in every way.... Debts must be collected and loans and mortgages foreclosed as soon as possible.

When, through a process of law, the common people have lost their homes, they will be more tractable and more easily governed by the strong arm of the law applied by the central power of leading financiers. People without homes will not quarrel with their leaders. This is well known among our principal men now engaged in forming an imperialism of capitalism to govern the world. By dividing the people we can get them to expend their energies on fighting over questions of no importance to us except as teachers of the common herd.

— Taken from the *Civil Servants’ Year Book: The Organizer*, January 1934.

[End quoting]

Another item that proves the world-control conspiracy has been going on for a long, long while.

WHICH “ENVIRONMENT” IS BEING DESTROYED?

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, August 2000: [quoting]

The environmental movement (Clinton/Gore branch) is plowing ahead with its agenda to rid the United States of America of hydro-power generating dams. This movement is NOT being driven by good science, normal thinking, or common sense. It is, in fact, being driven by a presumption, a hypothesis: That truth is what the speaker wants it to be. The present administration and its collaborative gang are (with straight faces, I might add!) telling the people a lie. The lie is that we-the-people are the most notorious bandits on the face of the Earth. The lie is that the American people have conspired to destroy the Earth and all it’s resources. The lie is that the third world countries are friends of Nature, and that Americans are the enemy.

NONSENSE!

The really scary part of this sick equation is that many Americans are buying into this stupid idea! How have so many intelligent people

been so duped by those few radical, power hungry individuals? Complacency, I think. With a good economy, most people just don’t want to rock the “gravy” boat of prosperity. That’s the main emphasis of this sick, perverted administration. All the talk of extinction of the various species, water depletion, killer dams, no-dust farming. These are all great ploys.

The real issue? Rights and Freedom. The founders of this great nation warned us to beware of “wolves in sheep’s clothing”. Where is this warning? The *Constitution Of The United States* and the *Declaration Of Independence* have the answers to our dilemma. “He has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of officers to harass our people, and eat out their substance.” Is this happening in America, today? It appears that King William of Arkansas is ruling just like the King of England did over 200 years ago.

How do we stop this nonsense? Speak out and stand up for your rights. Only you can preserve your freedom.

— Bob Lonn, Consultant/Planner, NW Council of Governments & Associates, Soap Lake, Washington. [End quoting]

Like so many other avenues of control over the citizenry, the environmental movement is heavily manipulated to carry out the agendas of the so-called “elite” controllers through the puppet politicians. If the usurpers of our freedoms and rights can appeal to our emotions, which is easy to do through environmental issues, then we’ll “hand over the keys” without even thinking about what we have just done. No wonder they use this mechanism over and over.

QUOTE FROM AL GORE!

“Refusing to accept the Earth as our sacred mother, these Christians have become a dangerous threat to the survival of humanity. They are blight on the environment and to believe in *Bible* prophecy is unforgivable.”

— Vice President Al Gore, in his book *Earth In Balance*, page 342.

HIGH OIL COSTS MAY RAISE FUEL PRICES

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 9/18/00: [quoting] Inflation Warning:

For some mysterious reason, all of the financial columnists in this country are trying to ignore the uncomfortable fact that the great rise in oil prices is going to certainly result in the awakening of the Inflation Monster. Nothing is more basic in our economy than energy, and most of that comes from oil. So when oil flies, so does everything else.

Since the price of oil has gone up about 70 percent in the past few months, the inflation corollary that will result is going to be gigantic. This means interest rates will also rise,

including the coat to the taxpayers of the so-called national debt that backs Federal Reserve currency.

Remember, we told you first. Can it be that the press does not wish to embarrass Bush, Cheney, and Gore who are all closely tied to the oil industry? [End quoting]

The last thing the mind-control experts want to do—especially through their mouths in the media—is to wake up the citizenry (slaves) to the trap that awaits them in the economic arena.

SCOUTS ROUT FEDS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 9/18/00: [quoting]

Federal bureaucrats were quick to raise the white flag in their vendetta against the Boy Scouts. The Interior Department had undertaken a “review” of whether Scouts’ use of federal parks or military bases for a “Jamboree” violated President Clinton’s executive order that everybody embrace homosexuals. Within two days, the public outrage caused Washington to cringe and Janet Reno, attorney general, opined that Scouts can have the same access to federal lands as other citizens and groups. [End quoting]

There’s an important lesson here in the power of the people to MAKE changes happen. If only it would be applied on a wider scale.

CULTURE KILLERS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 9/18/00: [quoting]

Speaking recently at a gathering of internationalist power brokers at the illustrious Aspen Institute, Queen Noor of Jordan, the widow of King Hussein, scolded the attendees, telling them to be careful of the potential of globalization to “homogenize culture into

extinction”. [End quoting]

You know it’s bad when someone in her position has the guts to talk.

ENGLISH TRIUMPHS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 9/18/00: [quoting]

Two years after Californians voted to dump bilingual education in favor of English immersion for a million Spanish-speaking students, those students are improving in reading dramatically, according to standardized test scores, the *New York Times* reports. “Many educators had predicted catastrophe” the *Times* said. “But the prophecies have not materialized.” [End quoting]

Any smart high schooler could have told the “bosses” that it would have positive effects. After all, do they expect to dodge the English language throughout their entire adult life in the United States and still be successful in their professional pursuits?

CARDBOARD HOUSING

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, October 2000 [quoting]

You won’t be ashamed to live in this cardboard box.

Set on a concrete slab. The Instant House is built from triple-corrugated cardboard that has been treated to resist fire, water, and termites.

Walls are made of two layers of cardboard supported by 3-inch paperboard box-posts. Inside, walls are coated with a flame-retardant waterproof polymer. The exterior is coated with an elastomeric cement. The roof is sealed with an asphaltic membrane with ceramic granules.

and several of the models meet most North American building codes. [End quoting]

These cardboard shelters may be in great demand if the crooks in high places pull-off some of the “engineered” catastrophes they seem to be getting into position to unleash.

FUTURE LOOKS SOLID FOR HYDROGEN

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, October 2000 [quoting]

Fuel cells, like the ones that provided electricity for the Apollo moon mission, would have a more promising future on Earth if it weren’t so difficult to store hydrogen fuel for automotive applications.

Compressed hydrogen doesn’t provide enough range. Liquid hydrogen is tricky to handle. On-board reformers—essentially mini oil refineries—are costly and complex.

Energy Conversion Devices (ECD) of Troy, Michigan, has a solid alternative: Store the hydrogen gas as a solid in its Ovonic Solid Hydrogen Storage System. A finely ground mix of nickel, chromium, and vanadium form a metal hydride that ECD chairman Bob Stempel describes as a hydrogen sponge.

Extracting the gas is easy: Just apply heat. ECD says that a unit the size of a conventional gas tank holds enough fuel to power an automobile for 250 to 500 miles.

Fueling cars isn’t the only application. Smaller hydride systems could power laptop computers. [End quoting]

Whenever another of these clever solutions to our so-called energy problems is publicized, it brings to mind all the “free-energy” devices over the years that the crooks in high places have suppressed from the technology arena—while they laugh all the way to the bank.

AT LAST—A GOOD USE FOR ASPARTAME!

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 8/29/00: [quoting]

From: leaf lady

Subject: Real live science in action.

I received this bit from Dr. Von. Very interesting. I’m going to try it out on fire ants and see what it does.

(Posted on a newsgroup:)

I had a box of Nutrasweet left over from a couple of years ago, when I found out how toxic it is. Anyway, I was asking what the stuff was good for and was told it makes an excellent ant poison. I took two packets of the “sweetener” and dumped one in the corner of each of my bathrooms.

The big black carpenter ants that have been plaguing me for the last 10 years disappeared in less than 24 hours, and I have not seen any more for almost a month now. I had paid Orkin a lot of money in the past to try and get

D u r a K i t
S h e l t e r s
<www.durakit.com>
plans to sell
“The Instant
House” in Third
W o r l d
countries, and
market them as
s u m m e r
cottages and
e m e r g e n c y
shelters in the
United States.
Twenty 12x16-
foot cabins
pack in a 40-
foot container.
Three unskilled
workers can
assemble one in
a day.

The houses
cost about \$13
per square foot,

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:



\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call Toll-Free 877-280-2866

outside USA (661) 823-9695

for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

rid of these things, but they only had limited success.

When I posted a message about it on one of my mailing lists, I was told that there is a fellow who repackages Nutrasweet and resells it as ant poison. Thought you would be interested in knowing. [End quoting]

A very close friend of mine also tried it on ants and it worked for him, too!

RAISED PRINT FOR THE BLIND

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, October 2000 [quoting]

A new type of printer produces raised text and images that can be felt by the blind. Images to be printed can be scanned or sent from a personal computer. In either case, a heat-activation process developed by Zychem of Cheshire, England, causes printed areas to rise just enough to be detected by the fingertip. The Confederation of British Industry named the printer its Invention Of The Year. [End quoting]

This should be a big help to the blind who are skilled at interpreting such raised information besides Braille dots.

THE MINISTRY OF (TAX) INFORMATION—FOR KIDS!

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 9/1/00: [quoting]

These outlaw kids could easily have avoided getting into trouble, if only they had visited some of the fun and friendly websites the government has set up just for kids. One of these, <www.tax.gov/kids>, has exciting step-by-step guides for starting your own business, including lawn mowing services and lemonade stands.

I visited this site and I'm truly floored. Now the government wants to steal from kids who start their own lemonade stands. I would think the government would be happy that they're earning the money and not out stealing it. Yet it's okay for the government to steal from everybody. — Ty [End quoting]

Reminds me of a bumper sticker I saw several months ago that said: "Don't steal! The government doesn't like competition."

SOME WEBSITES FOR YOU TO BROWSE

<<http://www.healthresearchbooks.com/suppressed.htm>>

<<http://www.ZETAtalk.com/>>

<<http://www.newstrawler.com/cgi-bin/wsearch.ex>>

<<http://www.50megs.com/davidicke/icke/magazine/vol10/articles/pics/dwellers1.html>>

<<http://members.yournet.com/jobrien/>>

<<http://home.earthlink.net/~pleiadesx/>>

<<http://www.vhttp://sightings.com/general3/>

massive.htm>

<<http://home.earthlink.net/~pleiadesx/>>

<<http://sightings.com/general3/massive.htm>>

DEATH OF COMMON SENSE

From E-MAIL, "Mary" <msnell@txk.net>, 9/3/00: [quoting]

Boo Rody wrote:

Today I am mourning the passing of an old friend by the name of Common Sense.

Common Sense, AKA C.S., lived a long life but died from heart failure at the brink of the millennium. No one really knows how old he was since his birth records were long ago lost in bureaucratic red tape. He selflessly devoted his life to service in schools, hospitals, homes, factories, and offices, helping folks get jobs done without fanfare and foolishness.

For decades petty rules, silly laws, and frivolous lawsuits held no power over C.S. He was credited with cultivating such valued lessons as when to come in out of the rain, the early bird gets the worm, and life isn't always fair. C.S. lived by simple, sound financial policies (don't spend more than you earn) and reliable parenting strategies (the adults are in charge, not the kids).

A veteran of the Industrial Revolution, the Great Depression, and the Technological Revolution, C.S. survived cultural and educational trends including feminism, body piercing, and "new math".

But his health declined when he became infected with the "If-It-Only-Helps-One-Person-It's-Worth-It" virus. In recent decades his waning strength proved no match for the ravages of overbearing federal regulation. He watched in pain as good people became ruled by self-seeking lawyers and ambitious auditors. His health rapidly deteriorated when schools endlessly implemented zero tolerance policies, reports of 6-year-old boys charged with sexual harassment for kissing classmates, a teen suspended for taking a swig of mouthwash after lunch, and a teacher fired for reprimanding an unruly student.

Finally, C.S. lost his will to live as the *Ten Commandments* became contraband, churches became businesses, criminals received better treatment than victims, and federal judges stuck their noses in everything from Boy Scouts to professional sports. As the end neared, C.S. drifted in and out of logic but was kept informed of developments regarding questionable regulations for asbestos, low flow toilets, "smart" guns, the nurturing of Prohibition Laws, and mandatory air bags. Finally when told that some homeowners' associations restricted exterior furniture only to that which enhanced property values, he breathed his last breath.

C.S. was preceded in death by his parents, Truth and Trust; his wife, Discretion; his daughter, Responsibility; and his son, Reason.

He is survived by three stepbrothers: Rights, Tolerance, and Whiner. Not many attended his funeral because so few realized he was gone.

—Author Unknown

[End quoting]

Anyone care to argue with the point of this obituary?!

THE AWAKENING

From the INTERNET, e-mail, 8/00: [quoting]

A time comes in your life when you finally get it. When, in the midst of all your fears and insanity, you stop dead in your tracks and, somewhere, the voice inside your head cries out—ENOUGH! Enough fighting and crying, or struggling to hold on. And, like a child quieting down after a blind tantrum, your sobs begin to subside, you shudder once or twice, you blink back your tears, and through a mantle of wet lashes, you begin to look at the world through new eyes.

This is your awakening!

You realize that it's time to stop hoping and waiting for something to change, or for happiness, safety, and security to come galloping over the next horizon. You come to terms with the fact that he is not Prince Charming and you are not Cinderella, and that in the real world there aren't always fairy-tale endings (or beginnings for that matter), and that any guarantee of "happily ever after" must begin with YOU. And in the process, a sense of serenity is born of acceptance.

You awaken to the fact that you are not perfect and that not everyone will always love, appreciate, or approve of who or what you are. And that's OK. (They are entitled to their own views and opinions.) And you learn the importance of loving and championing yourself. And in the process, a sense of newfound confidence is born of self-approval.

You stop bitching and blaming other people for the things they did to you (or didn't do for you), and you learn that the only thing you can really count on is the unexpected. You learn that people don't always say what they mean or mean what they say, and that not everyone will always be there for you, and that it's not always about you. So, you learn to stand on your own and to take care of yourself—and in the process, a sense of safety and security is born of self-reliance.

You stop judging and pointing fingers, and you begin to accept people as they are and to overlook their shortcomings and human frailties, and in the process, a sense of peace and contentment is born of forgiveness.

You realize that much of the way you view yourself and the world around you, is as a result of all the messages and opinions that have been ingrained into your psyche. You begin to sift through all the crap you've been fed about how you should behave, how you

should look and how much you should weigh, what you should wear and where you should shop and what you should drive, how and where you should live and what you should do for a living, who you should marry and what you should expect of a marriage, the importance of having and raising children, or what you owe your parents.

You learn to open up to new worlds and different points of view. You begin reassessing and redefining who you are and what you really stand for. You learn the difference between wanting and needing, and you begin to discard the doctrines and values you've outgrown—or should never have bought into to begin with—and in the process, you learn to go with your instincts.

You learn that it is truly in giving that we receive, and that there is power and glory in creating and contributing, and you stop maneuvering through life merely as a “consumer” looking for your next fix.

You learn that principles such as honesty and integrity are not the outdated ideals of a bygone era, but the mortar that holds together the foundation upon which you must build a life.

You learn that you don't know everything; it's not your job to save the world, and that you can't teach a pig to sing. You learn to distinguish between guilt and responsibility, and the importance of setting boundaries and learning to say “No”. You learn that the only cross to bear is the one you choose to carry—and that martyrs get burned at the stake.

Then you learn about love. Romantic love and familial love. How to love, how much to give in love, when to stop giving, and when to walk away. You learn not to project your needs or your feelings onto a relationship. You learn that you will not be more beautiful, more intelligent, more lovable or important because of the man on your arm or the child who bears your name. You learn to look at relationships as they really are, and not as you would have them be. You stop trying to control people, situations, and outcomes. You learn that just as people grow and change, so it is with love; and you learn that you don't have the right to demand love on your terms, just to make you happy.

You learn that alone does not mean lonely. You look in the mirror and come to terms with the fact that you will never be a size 5 or a perfect 10, and you stop trying to compete with the image inside your head and agonizing over how you “stack up”.

You also stop working so hard at putting your feelings aside, smoothing things over, and ignoring your needs. You learn that feelings of entitlement are perfectly OK, and that it is your right to want things and to ask for the things that you want, and that sometimes it is necessary to make demands.

You come to the realization that you

deserve to be treated with love, kindness, sensitivity, and respect, and you won't settle for less. You allow only the hands of a lover who cherishes you to glorify you with his touch, and in the process, you internalize the meaning of self-respect.

And you learn that your body really is your temple. And you begin to care for it and treat it with respect. You begin eating a balanced diet, drinking more water, and taking more time to exercise. You learn that fatigue diminishes the spirit and can create doubt and fear. So you take more time to rest. Just as food fuels the body, laughter fuels our soul; so you take more time to laugh and to play.

You learn that, for the most part in life, you get what you believe you deserve and that much of life truly is a self-fulfilling prophecy. You learn that anything worth achieving is worth working for, and that wishing for something to happen is different from working toward making it happen. More importantly, you learn that, in order to achieve success, you need direction, discipline, and perseverance. You also learn that no one can do it all alone, and that it's OK to risk asking for help.

You learn that the only thing you must truly fear is the great robber baron of all time—FEAR itself. You learn to step right into and through your fears, because you know that whatever happens you can handle it, and to give in to fear is to give away the right to live life on your terms.

You learn to fight for your life and not to squander it living under a cloud of impending doom. You learn that life isn't always fair, you don't always get what you think you deserve, and that sometimes bad things happen to unsuspecting, good people. On these occasions, you learn not to personalize things. You learn that God isn't punishing you or

failing to answer your prayers; it's just life happening.

You learn to deal with evil in its most primal state—the ego. You learn that negative feelings, such as anger, envy, and resentment, must be understood and redirected or they will suffocate the life out of you and poison the universe that surrounds you. You learn to admit when you are wrong and to build bridges instead of walls.

You learn to be thankful and to take comfort in many of the simple things we take for granted—things that millions of people upon the Earth can only dream about: a full refrigerator, clean running water, a soft warm bed, a long hot shower. Slowly, you begin to take responsibility for yourself, by yourself, and you make yourself a promise to never betray yourself and to never ever settle for less than your heart's desire. You hang a wind chime outside your window so you can listen to the wind, and you make it a point to keep smiling, to keep trusting, and to stay open to every wonderful possibility.


Finally, with courage in your heart and with God by your side, you take stand, you take a deep breath, and you begin to design the life you want to live as best as you can.

— Source Unknown

[End quoting]

Those are some very wise words to think about, as are the two following quotes:

“FREE WILL IS A GIFT; LOVE IS A CHOICE; BUT, HATE LEAVES YOU NO CHOICE AT ALL.” — M. Minard

“WHOEVER WOULD OVERTHROW THE LIBERTY OF A NATION MUST BEGIN BY SUBDUING THE FREENESS OF SPEECH.” — Benjamin Franklin 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Take Control of Your Health. There are NO Incurable Diseases--Just Incurable People. **Addresses CAUSE of ALL Illness.** Utilizing an Electrical Understanding. Free info pac: 1-888-658-8859 E-mail: louish@octonet.com

We give life when others fail!

Well, you too can place a classified ad
in *The SPECTRUM*
call toll free 1-877-280-2866 for details.

Support Our Advertisers



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00,
payable with name & address to:



M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
Devault, PA 19432-0277



NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk*
and clippings can be
submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

Stay Out of “Their” Courts ...LEGALLY!

GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee

*For information send (Postage & Copy
Costs Donation) \$10 to:*

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com
Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of “A Nurse's Herbal Tea™”
in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea
Company under permit and regulation by the county and
state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in The SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

Electricity ... First Aid Kit for the Future

Check the research of Robert C. Beck, D.Sc. based on
US Patent # 5,188,738.

The Beck protocol includes 4 steps with 3 units. Endorsed by Bob Beck.



1. The Silver Pulser \$175

Bio-stimulator based on micro-currents. Also makes ionic/
colloidal silver with .9999 pure silver wires. Operates from
one 9-volt battery. AC option. 3 year warranty.



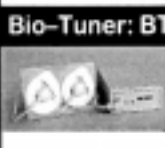
2. The Magnetic Pulser \$250

Target specific areas. Outputs an intense pulsed magnetic
field of >43,133 Gauss. Penetrates 9 inches. Automatic
pulsing. Bio-North marked. 12 Volts DC. 2 year warranty.



3. The Water Ozonator \$350

Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology,
operates from 12 Volts DC, high efficiency fused quartz
crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone
generator, 108 mg/Hr output, compact, light-weight, 2 year warranty.



Bio-Tuner: BT5pro \$200

New model with
quartz crystal
frequency
control. Output
same as
standard on
BT6.



Shipping Included

Call for free information package.

1-800-224-0242

250-814-0046 Fax: 250-814-0047

www.sotainstruments.com

E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com

www.politicsofhealth.com

**ELIMINATE
ALL DEBT!**
GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee

*For information send (Postage &
Copy Costs Donation) \$10 to:*

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com
Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

CAFRs: The \$60 Trillion Secret

(We Need Not Be Paying High Taxes!)

Editor's note: As the Master Teachers from the Higher Realms have been instructing for many years now (in writings such as we regularly present in this newspaper and have collected together in the volumes WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach), this is the time of The Great Awakening.

Mostly we think of this in a spiritual sense. And that is fine, as far as it goes. However, they actually mean in ALL areas—that The Truth shall be revealed and The Lies exposed.

Well now, what more down-to-Earth subject for exposing shenanigans could there be than the subject of money—especially monies derived from our taxes and controlled by our politicians? The creative bookkeeping outlined herein should speak volumes to we-the-people about the longstanding arrogance of so many public officials entrusted with the common welfare of the citizenry.

Our News Desk guru, Dr. Al Overholt, has assembled the following astonishing information from two sources. The first item is mostly an interview with courageous public investment expert Walter Burien by WorldNetDaily columnist Geoff Metcalf, extracted from the WorldNetDaily.com Internet website.

That information is followed by an article extracted from the sightings.com Internet website which provides further details about Walter Burien's daring crusade to awaken the public to this chronic and longterm fleecing of our wallets. The numbers here are absolutely staggering, on the one hand, in terms of outright robbery—yet please study carefully the item about Mesa, Arizona for an example of how it SHOULD be, all across this truly bountiful nation!

Those of you who remember all the doom and gloom stirred-up by the Orange County, California, derivatives investments scandal of a few years ago—and its later evaporation—will find the answer below. Wonder why we were never told about that answer through the regular print and broadcast media outlets?

Understand that, while this is the time when The Truth shall be revealed, that does not mean anyone is going to fix a mess FOR us. The testing of this time on planet Earth is what WE will DO, once we know The Truth.

9/12/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

The Governments' Secret Trillions Of Hidden Public Money

Are local and state governments strapped with severe budgetary constraints? Far from it, according to public investment expert Walter Burien.

Credited with discovering the existence of an elusive government document called the *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report (CAFR)*, Burien provides a fascinating peek inside the TRUE financial worth of governments today. Thousands of these reports nationwide document the trillions of dollars of assets held by everything from the local water district to large state governments.

WorldNetDaily columnist Geoff Metcalf recently interviewed Burien about his work in educating the taxpaying public.

Metcalf's daily radio show can be heard on TalkNetDaily weekdays from 7 p.m. to 10 p.m. Eastern time.

Question: For those who do not already know the story, how did you ever find out about these Comprehensive Annual Financial Reports?

Answer: About 10 years ago, I had been a commodities broker on Wall Street for 15 years. I was one of the first tenants in the World Trade Center. I did an international newswire coast-to-coast on commodities. I thought I knew what was going on; I thought I was one of those sharp little crackers. I always thought government was maybe hiding 5 to 10 percent maximum of the revenue and not reporting it to the public.

There was a governor who got elected named Jim Florio in New Jersey back in 1990 on a new tax platform. As soon as he got into office, there was a \$2.8 billion tax increase—the largest in the state's history. The public was not too happy, and a couple of DJs, John and Ken out in Los Angeles, they started doing some rabble-rousing and taking calls from listeners on examples of waste and misspending in government. I heard small figures—\$15,000, \$25,000. The highest figure I heard was \$85,000.

Q: Chump change.

A: Right. Being a commodity-trading adviser, I pulled out the *Budget Report*, which was the only thing I was aware of at the time. They had \$11 billion on-budget, \$6 billion off-budget, so the total service budget was \$17 billion for the year. Net available: \$25.6 billion.

So I called into the radio show and said: "Come on, guys; you're missing the whole point. The state is dealing with billions of dollars. The highest figure I heard was \$85,000." I said if there is fraud, waste, and misspending taking place, it's taking place on the order of tens of billions, if not hundreds of billions. The DJs challenged us to start an organization.

So, the next day, I got together with nine other people and incorporated a group called "Hands Across New Jersey". John and Ken rabble-roused and, when we had our first rally, 115,000 people converged on Trenton and shut the Capitol down. I decided to start looking at the budget revenue and finance, so if I were approached with questions, I'd know what I was talking about.

Q: So where did you look?

A: When I looked at the budget, which was all I knew about, I noticed large, cash-cow investment agencies of state government were not on the report: the New Jersey Turnpike, the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey—no large returns from investment funds. Now they gave mention of the different agencies on the report, but not the revenue.

Q: Don't state treasurers have to report this stuff when they are investing on Wall Street?

A: Here's where it broke down. I knew the director of the budget was on vacation until the following Tuesday of the next week. I called his office and found out who his two lower assistants were.

I said: "Hi. This is Walter Burien. I'm working on a report for Richard and I have to have it done by Tuesday when he gets back from vacation. I need all the figures on all the autonomous agency accounts and trust accounts and investment accounts."

And he said "Oh, you want the *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report*".

I said "Could I have a copy?" He said I'd

better ask Mark (the next one down the line from the budget director).

Q: Notwithstanding your 15 years on Wall Street, you had never heard of this animal before?

A: First time. But I played the cards as they were dealt. I knew it was the most important thing I needed to get my hands on. So, I called Mark and said: "Hi, Mark, this is Walter Burien. I just got off the phone with Jim. I'm working on a report for Richard and I have to have it done by Tuesday. I need a copy of the *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report*."

He said "Oh, where do you want it sent to?"

I got it that Friday and started crunching numbers. **Here's a state, with a declared service budget of \$17 billion, showing a net available on their budget report of \$24 billion. The year's totals on the Comprehensive Annual Financial Report: \$188 billion!**

Q: \$188 billion!?

A: Correct. Investment funds, assets, and so forth. The income I started looking for was total cash gross receipts—the number one item the IRS asks you for in an audit.

Q: Would this be interest on investments?

A: Total income. Whether it be cash collected by state agencies, federal grants, the whole nine yards—total income. I found it on page 174 of the 1989 *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report* under cash additions.

Here's a state with a declared service budget of \$17 billion that was bringing in, "in cash"—\$86,799,000,000.

I learned the definition of syndicated organized crime on the spot and the principle of operation. Anything that was a cost and an expense, an outright cost on a budgetary basis, the public footed 100% of the bill for 100% of the services. Anything that was a substantial profit center was totally restricted by statute from inclusion whatsoever with the budgetary basis.

Q: This is above and beyond the off-budget stuff.

A: Whenever you hear the word "off-budget" that is something that is inclusive in the budget. When you look at the *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report*, you will see complete separate areas totally restricted by statute for inclusion with the budgetary basis.

A lot of people would refer to it as "two sets of books" although it's not exactly two sets of books. The budget report is in one book, and the *Consolidated Annual Financial Report* is THE book, the showing of the complete pizza pie.

Q: There are two things I want us to make real clear. You conducted your investigation in New Jersey. But this is not unique to New Jersey.

A: I'm going back 10 years. When I found out about New Jersey, especially when I found out they had approximately \$80 billion in common-stock ownership, as a commodity trading adviser—

Q: You wanted them as a client.

A: That was actually true to a certain extent. But I was mad more than I was greedy. I said "How could I have not heard of this?" Here's New Jersey holding \$80 billion in common stock. I was a commodity-trading adviser. I dealt with a lot of the CEOs of some of the major investment firms and I never heard it mentioned—in any circles. I found out when I called the mailroom of the Department of Treasury for New Jersey. It was sent out to every editor of every paper up and down the East Coast. It was sent to the directors and CEOs of ABC, CBS, NBC, and CNN. And now I'm getting mad. I was seeing a cooperative effort at non-disclosure—and it wasn't as if it was just created that year and the word hadn't gotten around.

Q: This *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report*, is it just a stack of numbers or is it something that has an executive summary and can actually be read and understood?

A: The *CAFR* is set up to be a simple, quick evaluation book to show: total income, total assets, total investments, total net worth. What's been going on in this country, for the last 65 years, is government will always focus the public's attention—intentionally so—on the budgetary basis of the budget report. And the only thing the budget report is, is their annual operating expenses.

Q: Give me an example.

A: **Say it cost us \$30,000 a year to maintain our house. Say our salary or income was \$100,000 a year and we had a million dollars in investments, and say our total net worth was \$3 million. What if we talked about our \$30,000 budget as being our net worth? It would be ludicrous.**

Q: So this is an intentional scam?

A: You've had a shell game played on the public where governments are constantly talking their budget, their budget, their budget. They just happen to leave out the decades and decades and decades of investment wealth that has been building up, the decades and decades of enterprise and venture projects they have created, separate from the budgetary basis.

Q: Just how ubiquitous are these *Comprehensive Annual Financial Reports*?

A: The *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report* was created by a group called Government Financial Officers Association in 1946. It was a program created to standardize accounting in all local governments so the federal government could easily see what the true picture was. In 1981, the federal government mandated that all local governments prepare a *CAFR* or, in the alternative, a

combined financial statement. To qualify this, there are over 54,000 separate corporations within local government.

Q: What kind of corporations are you talking about?

A: A city is a corporation; a state is a corporation; a school district is a corporation. Each is filing their own separate report, each with their own investments. I've had a lot of people looking at their state reports. They see the tens of billions of dollars they never knew existed—and they are floored. Then I bring to their attention: "You're just looking at the state report."

Q: Give us an example.

A: I'll use the state of Washington as an example. It lists \$64 billion in liquid investment funds. Now, the state of Washington has 2,300 separate local government corporations filing their own separate reports: cities, counties, school districts, authorities. You have 2,300 other reports.

Q: And still no one does anything about this?

A: Recently, a person was running for city council in Corona, California, with a population of about 10,000. He saw a video I put out called *The Biggest Game In Town*. This individual is an attorney. He'd been pressing the county on different issues concerning financial fraud. He saw the video and said "Naw. This can't be." But he saw it on the weekend and it motivated him to check. He discovered the city had a *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report*.

He got a copy of it. He didn't see any large numbers in the combined financial columns, but he observed, in the notes of the report, that it directed you to four other areas outside the report. The first area he looked into, he found \$144 million in U.S. Treasury Bonds sitting there. Now divide that by a population of 10,000. That's \$14,000 for every man, woman, and child.

Q: How do they report the income?

A: On the *CAFR*. That's why it's noted to refer to other reports for an accounting.

Q: So there is no way this money gets applied to the general fund for expenses?

A: When you look at the general-purpose funds, they have very stringent rules on managing taxpayer dollars. For example, you can only invest in treasury bills, triple-rated bonds, 4.5, 5 percent max.

The game has been, over the past 25 years, in whatever way, shape, or form, to shift revenue outside of the general-purpose operating fund.

Whether it be through a local-government investment pool, bond refinancing accounts, insurance company equity participation—anything that will be outside the general-purpose operating fund, which is very restrictive.

Q: Two questions I've always wanted to ask you and never gotten around to are: (1) Is there anyone providing oversight for all these things, and (2) if there is, do they get a piece of the action?

A: I get a lot of phone calls, and folks ask: "Where's all the money sitting? What account is it in? And who's managing it?" I would say this is the principle of operation. There are over 54,000 separate corporations. The public left the vault door open.

I give the example: If you had 12- and 13-year-old boys and you gave them carte blanche to let them write their own allowance check every week, and you make \$1,200 a week, within no time, they would be cutting a check for \$1,000 a week. If you told them you were going to cut them back to \$800 a week, they would scream, holler, kick, and use any logic available to them to justify how 12- and 13-year-old boys could not survive on just \$800 per week. There's no difference here—you just have bigger boys and sharper players.

People mention conspiracies and so forth. I say there is no conspiracy here. You just have the vault door wide open. The public allowed it. The bank left the doors open over the weekend, with cash lying on the counter and no one guarding it.

Q: So who is the primary beneficiary of this vast wealth?

A: The investment revenue. There is \$60 trillion in investment revenue. You have tens of thousands of little empires being built all over the country, people controlling those monies that are invested.

You know, when you go to the bank and you get a mortgage on your house, you think you are borrowing private funds. When I look at the [government] revenue flows, I see hundreds of billions in different pension funds, investment funds, invested with the local banks under their mortgage division. The banks are acting as the "in-between" agent, getting a half a point or two-thirds of a point for cutting the loan.

Q: Walter, there is a mountain of information you have that we won't have time to get to. So, please let our readers know how they can find more information on this chilling topic.

A: The e-mail address is cafr1@aol.com. If anyone would like a copy of the video *The Biggest Game In Town*, just put in the subject line "requesting video" and I'll send it out. I also include various links for getting assorted information.

Geoff's note: I have interviewed Burien a few times over the past two or three years. His information is remarkable. The *CAFR* has been around for over half a century and, despite the vast money involved, this story has remained virtually ignored by the mainstream. Sarah Foster of *WorldNetDaily* wrote about this shortly after I first put Walter on the air in San

Francisco. Read her stories: "The Government's Secret Slush Funds" and "Secret 'Slush Funds'—New Government Scams" at *TalkNetDaily*. Geoff Metcalf is a staff reporter for *WorldNetDaily*.

* * *

CAFRs: The BIGGEST Secret \$60 Trillion Invested By Fed, State, And Local Governments!

The importance of this *CAFR* scandal is beyond imagining. The more people who are aware of this, then the more pressure we can bring to bear on the manipulators.

Reported—but for all purposes HIDDEN from American taxpayers—Local, State, and Federal governments currently hold about \$60+ trillion of profitable investments in real estate, pension funds, insurance companies, liquid investment funds, bond financing accounts, and corporate stock portfolios (\$32 trillion), over 53% of America's stock market, and a large percentage of the international stock market, etc. These are all revealed in their required filing of CAFRs (Comprehensive Annual Financial Reports) and noted reports therein.

Walter Burien, who has been blowing the whistle on this gargantuan scam, says: "Americans OWN the majority of America's WEALTH and don't know it." With the profits rolling in from international investments, you now know the true motive behind NAFTA and GATT.

- Calling it "risky" to allow taxpayers to invest a tiny 2% of their social security in the stock market is laughable when our governments ALREADY have \$32 trillion invested in the same "risky" domestic and international stock markets!

- The \$6+ trillion "estimated surplus" going into the year 2004 announced by Clinton is also laughable compared to the additional trillions of "surplus" earnings being added yearly to government composite CAFRs.

- **If those hidden assets are revealed and used, the Social Security and Medicare Trust Funds will never run out.**

- **When Orange County lost a little over \$1 billion in derivatives investments, they were crying "poverty" and threatening to shut down schools, police would have to be laid off, etc. However, someone dug into the Orange County CAFR and found out that the county had about \$16 billion in profitable investments! The county, from their profitable liquid investment funds/cash position, could have continued performing the same services, without collecting one dime in taxes, and could have done so for another 11.9 years from the existing funds prior to running out of money! The crying stopped.**

- **While he was a mayor, Jesse Ventura's**

city council wanted to raise \$360,000 in taxes to cover a shortfall on their "city budget for schools". Ventura objected when he discovered the city owned \$48,000,000 in idle investment funds from which the \$360,000 could be drawn without raising taxes!

- **Burien estimates that the yearly earnings on the composite CAFR investments and venture/enterprise projects are so enormous, ALL taxes in most communities in the United States could be phased out and eliminated in the foreseeable future.**


For example, property taxes: Burien informed me that in Mesa, Arizona, the Mormons running the city government have structured to use their CAFR earnings. On a \$230,000 home in Mesa, owners pay only \$230 a year, and the city offers the best services to its residents by operating the majority of city functions from the return from the investment funds.

(The city's investment fund totals, 1998, were \$1.7 billion, yielding about \$225 million, which when applied, eliminates the need for forced taxation! This is BASIC 101 application, so why don't we hear about it? I don't think I have to answer that question; the answer is obvious: control, greed, power mongering, empire building for the inside players!)

Starting as of September 8, 1998, Walter Burien, a prior Commodities Trading Advisor, has been exposing the *CAFR*, the BIGGEST FINANCIAL SCANDAL in U.S. HISTORY, going on for over 55 years, starting in 1945.

Participating in the *Comprehensive Annual Financial Report (CAFR)* double-book accounting strategy, which reeks with scandal, are nearly all federal, state, and local governments, earning (yet unreported on the traditional budget reports) hundreds of billions each year, held in slush funds separated from the "budget". The CAFRs are mostly controlled by about 40 international investment management companies.

For example, in 1998, Burien found:

- Stock ownership composite totals equal to \$32+ trillion;
- Insurance company equity participation equal to \$8+ trillion;
- Bond surety investment accounts equal to \$5.5+ trillion;
- Totals from all liquid investment funds equal to \$60 trillion. 

A banker is a fellow who lends you his umbrella when the Sun is shining, and wants it back the minute it begins to rain.

—Mark Twain

Awakening To The Miracle

9/20/00 SOLTEC

Good evening, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in service to *The One Light*—Creator of All That Is. Be at peace and be still.

You ones are continually striving to understand the non-seen world that precipitates the physical “reality” you perceive with your five basic senses. The perceptual nature needed to do so with accuracy takes time and persistence to develop, and yet for many of you, this time and persistence has already been accomplished in prior experiences and just awaits your recognition and awakening of the “latent” ability.

We encourage you ones to persist in finding your personal awareness of this INNATE perceptual ability, for it is through the use of same that the true fulfillment of purpose can and will be recognized. Be not the follower of another. Rather, learn to interpret your own Guidance and follow that which the heart tells you is right for you. To do so truly honors the Infinite Creator—*The One Light*—for you will be taking great strides toward fulfilling your ultimate purpose—the one Creator intended for you to fulfill from the instant of Creator’s conception of your very soul.

This one message is perhaps the greatest message we can give to you ones in such a general dissertation as this. Ultimately we can only help you ones to help yourselves; to do more would surely usurp your free will, and this would be an ethical violation of all for which the Lighted Brotherhood symbolizes and stands. We would no longer be serving you; we would, in essence, be controlling—and thus using—you.

We would hope that you feel a need for greater personal insight (Guidance) so as to spark within a desire to seek out and find same. We pray that you learn to look within and find the internal connection to Source through which all knowledge and understanding come.

YOU ARE THE MIRACLE OF CREATION!

Let not any self perception that contradicts this last statement be a part of you, for this is precisely the game the dark, would-be controllers play with your mind. Know that you are a PERFECT creation and that your current environment and challenges are

PERFECTLY balanced so as to help you to achieve the next level of awareness (soul growth) you are innately striving to achieve.

All ones are explorers trying to recognize the answers that bring understanding to the heart’s many cries for balance and peace. The emotional perceptions that cause such searching are precisely what you need at any given moment so as to have the recognition that there is still more to learn, experience, and thus grow.

The journey is one of an infinite nature, for there will forever be newness to experience, and the combinations of possibilities is quite endless and expanding on a moment-by-moment basis. With each new level of awareness achieved will come greater personal responsibility and energy potentials for you to use and learn to balance. With each new level of awareness the new challenges become more comprehensive for the one who wishes to master same and continue on to the next, ever expanding level of awareness (consciousness).

Due to the transition underway, many ones are coming more fully into an awareness of what you ones would call the “higher” senses—ESP and other psychic abilities. As we have stated many times prior, there will thus naturally continue to unfold a Great Awakening, which shall also bring about a great resurgence of TRUE Spirituality.

True Spirituality, as referred to here, is of a nature wherein ones begin to recognize the Inner Connectedness of ALL things through their own personal connection to Creator Source. This is a rather liberating experience, especially for ones who have become embroiled in one or more of the many religious factions which use fear tactics to scare their followers into doing the “right” thing. There is no “Hell” of fire and brimstone—as many a Sunday sermon would have you believe—other than, of course, what you conjure in your own mind, and give “life” to, in reaction to hearing and believing such words.

Learn to recognize the MASSIVE MIND-CONTROL machinery all about you. Mind control is anything that is intended to sway your opinion or belief about something without giving all of the objective facts. A one-sided argument is designed to manipulate opinions and emotions of the targeted individual. Advertisement, simply stated, is QUITE an

effective tool to accomplish this end result.

We witness how many of you fail to recognize that the majority of your NEWS broadcasts are engineered in quite the same manner as are the commercial advertisements in between. This is to say that almost all of the media is used to bring about a desired change in perception and emotional state. This is done in a very deliberate manner so as to systematically degrade the moral structure of your world.

As the moral structure of the individual becomes eroded, this degradation is then passed on to the subsequent generations, and the result is a world wherein the majority become very numb (uncaring) and lack a desire to even question the authoritative figures who wish to control and rule the masses as their whim may dictate.

The “numbness” can be reversed with relative ease once individuals truly realize they are being played as pawns in a much larger game—the domination and control of your soul. However, so long as the dark ones can keep you in a state of believing you are “worthless”, that you are *not* the Miracle we spoke of earlier, then they keep you from recognizing and utilizing your Infinite Potential to create.

This may at first sound a little like “fire and brimstone”, but it is not at all that. Simply stated, there are entities who have grown to high levels of spiritual awareness, and yet feel that *they* should be God and have the worship and control over others. Since they, too, are an aspect of the Infinite One Source (Creator God), they recognize their potential, and yet they wish to “have it all”—not realizing that, through God, they *would* “have it all”!

In short they wish to “have it all” but remain individually disconnected from The All That Is—*The One Light*, Creator Source. As you can appreciate, this simply cannot exist, and yet these so-called dark ones are “hell-bent” on trying to find a way.

They do their searching by using others and trying to turn them away from the Lighted pathway. Their assumption is that if they can somehow get enough individual aspects of Creator to convert to *their* way of thinking, then they have a chance of somehow changing the thinking of God.

The best these dark higher-dimensional entities can ever seem to accomplish is to “neutralize”—for a short period of time, while ones are incarnate in the physical—the forward soul progress of the masses, as they effort to repolarize the thinking of those ones (you call the “elite” controllers of your planet and their puppets) who can be easily overwhelmed with the ideologies of material power and control. These dark higher-dimensional entities tend to refuse to appreciate or accept that they will ALWAYS be a unique fragment (subset of The Whole) of God, rather than being God.

Knowing the nature of the Larger Game being played will help you to see when and where the “tricksters” try to pull you from your path. However, “neutralizing” you, by keeping you ignorant as to the Inner Potential of your being, does little more than buy them some time while they try to “harvest” the ones who you might generally refer to as being “satanic” in nature.

When the masses awaken beyond a threshold level, and realize that they have been played for the fool, there will come an abrupt end to these games as the dark ones literally flee in fear of their “mortal” life.

Social unrest is growing day by day as the “common” man continues to awaken from the fog of delusional inspirations of materialism and such, to find that there is still a great wanting that calls for satisfaction and for INNER peace. This wanting is for a greater understanding so as to make sense out of the circumstances and state of worldwide degradation. The answers are, at first, hard to swallow, but in time the TRUE answers will be all that are left that will bring the Understanding and Knowing that fulfills the searching within.

Remember, please, from earlier writings, that DESIRE summons forth the energy which brings forth the ANSWERS. The answers WILL come!

When enough of the so-called “common” people awaken to the state of recognizing and knowing what is taking place, there shall come a great “cry to the heavens” as has never been heard before. This focus of desire for liberation will be so great that even the Earth

Herself will respond, and many a location with high concentrations of “negative” energy will be cleansed through the movement of her crustal plates and the shifting of her waters.

Never underestimate the Potential of the “common” person. The so-called “elite” controllers of your world often do, but *their* controllers (the higher-dimensional, dark entities who *really* pull the strings) DO NOT—and this is the reason for the large-scale, mass mind-control efforts with which you ones are constantly being bombarded.

Such is the state of your world.

Please ALWAYS remember that you are a player in a massive game called “life”, and that no matter what the outcome of your personal experience in this particular sojourn, the game will inevitably continue and you will have endless opportunities to get the lessons you desire.

The potential for growth at this time of a major planetary transformation is QUITE high and unique. You have the Inner Potential to make great strides in your personal understanding and awareness at this time. You each came forth with great certainty and desire and knowing that the challenges and opportunities would be great. You made NO mistakes in judgment when deciding to come forth and experience these things at this time.

Quite the opposite, in fact! Almost all of you came forth with great exhilaration and anticipation of the very conditions that now exist. Be patient and persistent and hold to your own personal inner convictions, and you


will see that all of these “hard” times will, in essence, bring to you great experiential growth and a unique and evolving understanding that will further contribute to the collective understanding and growth of ALL of Creation.

Persist and call upon The Light for assistance in your times of overwhelm. Often the only thing needed in a time of overwhelm is a shift in viewpoint wherein some level of understanding can be appreciated. Call upon the Light of Creator God frequently and often, for we of the Lighted Realms, in service to *The One Light*, are granted far more latitude when a conscious call is made. This is to say that we can offer a greater level of assistance to you ones when you ask for our help.

Remember, most of all, that you are NEVER alone along your journey. You each have Guides who watch over you constantly, and though they will almost never interfere with your free-will choice, they will offer those “gut feelings” which you may interpret as signs of their offering of assistance to you. Learn to interpret these signs, for they will be unique to you, and for you to recognize and learn how to use—if that be your choice.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, come in service to *The One Light*, Creator Source, so that you, my brothers and sisters, may have the insights you desire, and so that you might have some Light by which to navigate along your chosen path.

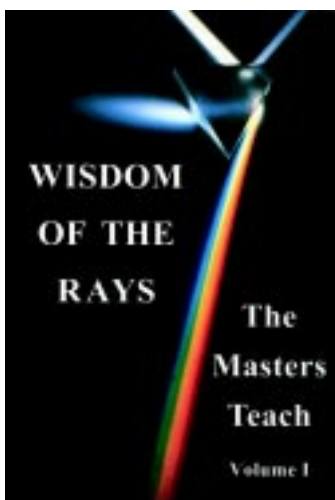
May you each learn to exploit the very unique opportunities available to you at this most exciting time of evolutionary change.

Blessings and Peace to you ALL! Salu. 

WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



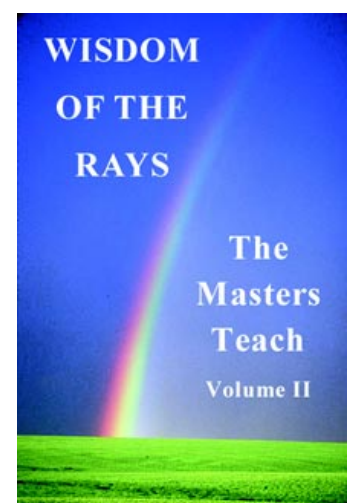
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
400 pages + 4 color photos
\$15.00 + S&H

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume I)

(Please see page 81 for ordering information.)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
500 pages
\$20.00 + S&H

Stop Ritalin!

2.5 Million Children Across The Nation Are Being Given “Cocaine” By Their Parents And Doctors To Make Them Behave Better

Editor's note: A friend of mine (E.Y.), a single mom of an 8-year-old son, recently took him out of the school system and is beginning to home-school him—on top of all the other demands of just living and making a living these days. There was really no choice in the matter for her because her son had recently become yet another of the horrendous Ritalin statistics (and casualties) if he were to remain in school.

She said “the school REALLY pressures you” to accept the Ritalin-need diagnosis. “And then, with a straight face, they tell you he will probably also need to take these high-blood-pressure pills” to help sedate him because “he probably won’t be able to sleep at night” due to certain side-effects of the Ritalin!

She also said that the Ritalin caused a number of debilitating body tics (involuntary jerking muscle spasms) to occur with her son and that these are rarely mentioned until AFTER your child exhibits the symptoms. Thankfully he stopped having the spasms once mom refused to give him any more Ritalin. But it’s not always the case that the spasms stop; sometimes the damage is permanent.

What did this precocious 8-year-old say about being on the Ritalin? He said: “It felt like I was having an out-of-body experience.” Now THERE’S something to think about!

Meanwhile, our SPECTRUM newspaper computer guru has made it possible for the restless mental energies of this “learning deficient” 8-year-old to focus on a computer and certain computer-run learning tools—teachers that can keep up with his formidable, fast mind and, in the process, help with the home schooling project.

With that said, we present the following collection of excerpts (with a special thanks to Mary S.) which may provide some unique insights about this subject of Ritalin because of the hard-to-argue-with personal

perspectives of the authors. We could have gone on for many pages with an expansive coverage of this most serious subject. After all, look at the tragic school shootings of the past few years and keep in mind that ALL of the student-culprits (victims themselves) were on one or another of the Ritalin family of pharmaceuticals.

The fact that a school receives so much money for each child they identify as needing Ritalin tells a whole story in itself as far as ethics and morals are concerned. And the fact that so many doctors seem to have no problem dispensing prescriptions for this product gets back to the disparaging comments I made in the last issue of The SPECTRUM on the subject of the graduates of modern Higher Education—especially so many of those from advanced training such as medical schools.

In any event, what is going on here is truly scary and staggeringly widespread. Parents who want to do the right thing for their children have a tough road to follow as the New World Order’s “web of control” continues to expand and tighten. Maybe some additional knowledge on this subject will help parents, teachers, grandparents, etc. who really care to see their way to a better solution.

Remember our Front Page story on the “Indigo Children” back in the March 2000 issue of this newspaper. A large number of very, very special children are being born into this planet at this time of the Great Awakening. The so-called “elite” controllers—the crooks in high places who have engineered their precious New World Order—are very much aware of these children (and their gifts) and are doing everything they can to identify these children and prevent them from realizing their formidable potential.

In a related article on page 31 in that same March 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM was when we first presented some information and sounded the alarm about Ritalin. That article

was titled: The Ritalin Generation: Drugging America’s Youth. What better way to do this than with the schools AND the doctors pushing the Ritalin. Maybe it’s time we-the-people redefined the so-called War On Drugs before an entire generation is lost!

9/15/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

Ken Anderson wrote:

Hi, I Pray You Share This With Others.

Drugs prescribed from state licensed medical doctors KILL approximately 137,000 people every year. And another 115,000 die from hospital mistakes. Therefore, 137,000 + 115,000 = 252,000 people die (are put in their grave) each year directly from the medical profession. Known suicides account for 30,535 deaths and AIDS kills 16,314.

(These above statistics are from the book *Essential Health Issues* by Charles A. Weisman, a 64-page new book that has the leading causes of death from 1 to 15 on page 62. The fourth cause of death in America is drug reactions, at 137,000; the fifth is medical errors, at 115,000; the 14th is AIDS, only 16,314 people a year. I ask you: why do we hear so much about AIDS and literally nothing about licensed doctors giving drugs killing people and mistakes that are made in the hospitals? You can order this book from Weisman Publications, P.O. Box 405, Eagon, MN 55122.)

Ken Anderson: 1-800-645-8088 Outside USA 1-541-664-7713 or check out the www.mannarain.com Internet website; email: StopRitalin@mannarain.com. Please help the little children.

* * *

The following is a transcription from the first 4 minutes of the audiotape *Conspiracy Against Our Children* by Dr. E. Gemmer. You

can order it from Drake Business Services; call (toll free) 1-866-492-6233, or visit their www.dbsxpress.com Internet website.

Dr. Gemmer:

Americans would be horrified if they picked up today's newspaper and it said that 2,500,000 children across the nation were being given cocaine by their parents and doctors to make them behave better.

Unfortunately, this is so close to what is, in fact, happening that it takes a chemist to tell the difference. Millions of children—and most of them are boys—are being dosed with mind-altering, highly addictive stimulants that work on the brain much like cocaine does.

The drug is methyl-phenidate hydrochloride. Most of us know it by the trade name **Ritalin**. Its use has shot up 600% in less than ten years. We are now hearing reports of elementary schools where 40%, and even 50%, of the students are taking Ritalin daily, on a prescription basis. And, according to the Drug Enforcement Agency, it is quite common for over 20% of the students in a given school to be drugged with it—week after week.

The morning school bell rings, and long lines of students form at the nurse's station as the morning medicating begins. This is a phenomenon seen nowhere else on Earth. The United States consumes five times more of this drug than all the rest of the world combined.

What is worse is that more prescriptions for Ritalin are being written with every passing month. If the current rate of increase continues, there could be 8,000,000 American children taking this drug in less than two years from right now.

How can this be?

Simply put, a giant pharmaceutical company, a person of the psychiatric industry, and certain branches of the education establishment have teamed up and are pushing to convince people that Ritalin is good and is safe. Well-meaning parents, as well as school nurses and principals, often do not know that other solutions are readily available, so they finally bend under the pressure and begin supporting the practice of medicating the kids.

The drug is supposed to help kids sit still, listen, and perhaps focus better. But even if its use did consistently provide these benefits—which it doesn't—what are we teaching these students in the process?

These young students who are given the drug, and all the other students looking on, are getting a very clear message: Take drugs when faced with a challenge. Take drugs to perform better. Take drugs to fit in and be like everyone else.

And, even though there is a constant effort in most communities to tell kids to stay away from drugs, our actions are speaking so much louder than our words. For instance, every school day all over the country local law

enforcement officers park their vehicles, maybe right next to the proudly displayed drug-free zone sign, and head into the elementary school. These dedicated professionals then teach drug awareness/resistance education classes to the children, and get pledges from the kids that they will keep their bodies free from drugs.

But the sad thing is, in order for the officers to get into the classes where they will be encouraging the kids to stay off the drugs, they have to work their way past dozens—or sometimes even hundreds—of children all lined up to get their morning doses of Ritalin!

Now, I know that these are challenging times for teachers and parents, and that there are several reasons why a greater number of kids may now be overactive, or having trouble paying attention. But I have also always believed that it is best to address the basic underlying causes of any problem. Thankfully there are real answers and, in the next few minutes, you will hear some of them.

Ritalin is not an innocent little pill like we have been led to believe. Studies cited by the Drug Enforcement Agency have shown that Ritalin and cocaine cause nearly identical reactions in the very same brain cells. Tests have also shown that cocaine addicts can hardly tell the difference between the two, and Ritalin abuse is now generating more Emergency Room visits among certain age groups than cocaine.

In several states, lawsuits have been filed against school officials and doctors, alleging malpractice and fraud specifically, because the parents involved had not been advised of Ritalin's severe side effects. You see, Ritalin often gives the appearance of helping, but there are consequences. Many kids become plagued with nervousness, insomnia, weight loss, stunted growth, depression, dizziness, nausea, headaches, drowsiness, chest pains, rapid or irregular heartbeat, and many other problems too numerous to list here.

[The talk goes on for 30 minutes more.]

* * *

More on this sad issue comes from the www.resultsproject.net Internet website. If you have ever wanted to understand why is it a crime to get children on Ritalin for just being "right brained", I urge you to read the following first-hand account:

Are You Empowered By ADD/ADHD
Or Multiple-Thought-Impaired?

by Steve V. Plog, ADHD

I get a kick out of people telling me that their child has a "problem" with Attention Deficit Disorder (ADD). I was 39 before I found out that I also had a "problem" with

ADD. Funny how I could go 39 years without a problem, and now, as if by magic, I have a problem. I was officially diagnosed with having Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder by a doctor in 1994.

Now there's a negative diagnosis if I have ever heard one. Half the words in the name of my so-called problem are identifying me as a loser. I now have a "deficit", I'm told!

For the record, I don't have a deficit—the federal government has that. I'm also told I have a "disorder". No, I'm not disorderly. I can stand on any street corner and not get arrested for being disorderly.

So what do I have? I have a right-brain thinking apparatus. People often refer to right-brained activity as being creative, and left-brained as being analytical.

Let's look at who says I have a problem. We'll start with the left-brain environment called school.

You don't think it's a left-brain environment? I remember being told to sit quietly with my hands folded, feet together, and eyes forward (brain out the window). Sound familiar?

Which part of this sounds like a creative environment? If you guessed none, you get an "A". Now we're going to be graded on our ability to "fit-in" and function in a world we don't belong in, nor will ever get a job in when we graduate.

Let me ask you some questions. Answer truthfully.

There are tall people and short people; which one is normal and fits in, and which one needs to be fixed?

There are left-handed people and right-handed people; which one is normal and fits in, and which one needs to be fixed?

One more: there are people with long attention spans and other people with short attention spans; which one is normal and fits in, and which one needs to be fixed?

I'm tall, I'm right-handed, and I have a short attention span. None of these traits need to be fixed!

Let's take a look at some people whose biography or life history indicate strong ADD or ADHD behaviors. Famous people who appear to have ADD or ADHD behaviors:

Albert Einstein, Babe Ruth, Kirk Douglas, Malcolm Forbes, Harry Belafonte, George Bernard Shaw, Issac Newton, Zsa Zsa Gabor, Andrew Carnegie, Sylvester Stallone, Louis Pasteur, Bruce Jenner, Cher, Henry Winkler, Edgar Allan Poe, Michael Jordan, Ernest Hemingway, Marilyn Monroe, Eleanor Roosevelt, Abraham Lincoln, Tom Cruise, Ann Bancroft, Charles Schwab, Steve McQueen, Leonardo da Vinci, Alexander Graham Bell, Tom Smothers, Napoleon Bonaparte, Walt Disney, Agatha Christie, Jackie Stewart, Nostradamus, Henry Ford, Stephen Hawking, Vincent van Gogh, Gen. George Patton,

Galileo, Eddie Rickenbacker, Robin Williams, John D. Rockefeller, Whoopi Goldberg, Bill Cosby, Stevie Wonder, Pete Rose, Randolph Hearst, Thomas Edison, Beethoven, Anwar Sadat, “Magic” Johnson, F. Scott Fitzgerald, George Burns, George C. Scott, John F. Kennedy, Benjamin Franklin, Prince Charles, Steven Spielberg, John Lennon, Danny Glover, Winston Churchill, James Stewart, Mozart, Dustin Hoffman, The Wright Brothers, Lindsay Wagner, Pablo Picasso, Robert Kennedy, Dwight D. Eisenhower, Jim Carrey, Jerry Lewis, Charlie Chaplin, Ray Robbins, Steve Plog.

It sounds to me that, if someone says you have ADD, you should consider it a compliment. In fact, looking at this very small list of possibilities, it looks like, without people with ADD, nothing would get done.

Now let’s take some of these famous people and see what they would be like in today’s world, if they were in school or trying to “fit in” at a job.

Let’s take the first guy on the list, Albert Einstein. He didn’t even speak until he was 4 years old, so today they would have put him on Ritalin and locked him in a room with the “learning disabled” kids. Remember, he flunked 6th grade math. That’s right, he could do calculus in his head, but he flunked plain old math. So into the dummy class he goes, and he is given a lifetime of prescription drugs.

How about Bill Cosby? Instead of becoming a comedian, he gets a job sitting in a tollbooth all day by himself. Day in and day out he just gives change. The problem is, he can’t concentrate on the mundane and he keeps losing money. So they fire him and tell anyone who asks them for a recommendation: “He’s so slow he can’t count to 50!”

One more: Walt Disney. He gets a job working in an office cubicle and spends his time daydreaming on what I refer to as “mental HBO”. Until his boss comes by for the 10th time that day and says “Walt, pay attention, stop daydreaming, start concentrating, and get to work before I fire you!”

Wait. I know I said only one more, but I’m on a roll! Babe Ruth gets a job as a CPA and his boss comes by his desk and asks “Where’s Ruth?” To which his fellow employees say that Mr. Ruth is not back from lunch yet and it’s 1:15 p.m. “Tell Mister Ruth when he gets back to clean out his desk; we don’t want anyone working here who can’t tell time.”

You see, if you evaluate extreme right-brain people only in left-brain environments, you get the wrong picture. Let’s reverse it: Let’s take some left-brain people and see how they would fit into the ADD creative world. OK?

Hold on a minute. I just hit writer’s block because I’m trying to think of some very boring, timely, regimental, stick-in-the-mud, left-brain people with good memories who are famous. Can someone give me a hint just to

get me started? There must be someone.

Ok, let’s take someone we know is smart, like a college professor—how about the professor from the *Gilligan’s Island* TV show. Do you remember his name? I don’t. He was a nice guy, but not very exciting.

Ok, so let’s say that Walt Disney lost his mind, and put old what’s-his-name (I still can’t remember his name) in charge of his creative department for new projects. What would the outcome be? Regular Duck, Mundane Mouse, *Snow Beige And The Seven Height-Impaired People*. Who wants to go see the movie? Come on, let’s see those hands. Anyone, anyone at all? Why is everyone staring out the windows? Are you all daydreaming? Hey, we have a hand up! No, wait; that person said his name is Bill Gates, and when I said “windows” he said it gave him an idea.

Yes we daydream, that’s how creative people come up with ideas like figuring out how to harness electricity after watching a thunderstorm. You will find we have a low threshold of boredom. We go into what I call “mental HBO”. Not only can I daydream while you talk to me, I can daydream while I talk to you. As a matter of fact, I’m doing it right now while I’m typing because I can think of more than one thing at a time.

My thoughts are multifaceted, while the left-brain people are what I would diagnose as “Multiple Thought Impaired”! I’m ADD and you’re “Multiple Thought Impaired”. Someone should start a charity for you. I can see the ads now: “Send in your donation for those who have never had an original thought in their life!” Someone get me Jerry Lewis’ phone number! Will he listen to me? Yes, of course, and I’ll give you three guesses why. Watch one of his old movies and picture him at the tollbooth.

So far, everyone keeps looking at ADD through the left-brain mentality. Let’s look at the POSITIVE traits that are the opposite of everything they say is wrong with us:

Multiple-Thought-Impaired View Of ADD (The Positive Side Of ADD)

- Easily distracted. (Constantly monitoring environment.)
- Attention span is short. (But can become intensely focused for long periods of time; able to throw themselves into the chase on a moment’s notice.)
- Poor planner, disorganized and impulsive; makes snap decisions. (Flexible; ready to change strategy quickly.)
- Distorted sense of time; unaware of how long it will take to do something. (Tireless; capable of sustained drives, but only when “hot on the trail” of some goal.)
- Impatient. (Results oriented—NOW!)
- Doesn’t convert words into concepts adeptly, and vice versa; slow reader. (Visual

or concrete thinker, clearly seeing a tangible goal even if there are no words for it.)

- Has difficulty following instructions. (Independent, entrepreneurial, born leader.)

- Daydreamer. (Bored by mundane tasks; enjoys new ideas, excitement, “the hunt” or the journey.)

- Acts without considering consequences. (Willing and able to take risks and face danger.)

- Lacking in the social graces. (No time for niceties when there are decisions to be made.)

Now take a look at our list of famous ADD people and see if you can spot the traits in all of the people listed. Now who truly has the problem and who needs to be fixed?

Is being ADD ever a problem? Is being boring ever a problem? Nobody is right the way they are all the time.

Ok, I know what you’re thinking: “Being ADD does have some drawbacks, doesn’t it?” Yup, and being tall I sometimes bump my head. But, for the sake of argument, let’s tackle some of these so-called problems that kids have with ADD.

So-called problem #1: “He can’t sit still in school and pay attention.”

So what’s your point? Name one job that pays you to sit still, quietly, with your hands folded, feet together, and your eyes forward. Not one? So he can’t do something he’s never going to have to do in his life? Sounds like a zero problem to me.

Here’s my question: do you want him to pay attention and learn or do you want him to sit quietly, bound and gagged for hours on end? ADD people can learn while they’re moving around! Here are some success stories that might help illustrate what I’m talking about regarding learning to study “ADD style”. The first is from Carolyn, who is blessed with Michael, age 12, who is positively ADHD and proud of it.

Carolyn’s story: [quoting]

Michael came home one day and I brought him to a special table Mr. Plog had told me to prepare. In the middle of the room stood this table with extensions on the legs, making it chest high to Michael. When he stood next to the table, it was writing height and there was no chair to sit on because it was made to be used standing.

I told Michael “I’ve decided you never ‘have’ to do homework again. It’s your choice and it’s totally up to you.” Steve was right, at this time I had his total attention; you could have heard a pin drop! I went on: “I have decided that you will determine if you want to do your homework or not.” I can honestly say I’ve never seen a bigger smile in my life.

I told him to come over to the table and look at the 15-minute timer I had sitting on the table. There were also comic books, a big sheet of white paper covering the whole table, crayons, and his toys.

I told him that I was going to ask him if he had homework when he comes home tomorrow, and if he does, then he has to stand at the table for 15 minutes to the second.

After 15 minutes to the second, he can go play for 15 minutes to the second.

After playtime I would ask him if he had homework, and if he said yes, then he had to go back to the table for another 15 minutes.

Now the difference is, I'm not telling him to do his homework. I'm just telling him the consequences if he still has some. This takes me, the teacher, and everyone else out of the loop and puts the responsibility on Michael. I'm not saying he has to do his homework, I'm just telling him he'll have to go back and forth every 15 minutes until he turns 18 and moves out of the house.

So the next day Michael comes home and I ask him "Do you have homework?" He said "Yes" and I told him to stand at the table. For the first 3 minutes he started to do his homework, and then started reading his comic books.

Ding! The 15 minutes were up and I told him to go play. He walked right over to the TV and sat down. Exactly 15 minutes to the second I pulled the cord out of the wall.

When he started to object, I escorted him to the table and told him "We will not be waiting until there is a commercial or until the scene is over. We will not be negotiating anything, period. It will be 15 minutes to the second."

ADD people will not take no for an answer; they will stretch anything out until they wear you out. Mr. Plog was very adamant that there be no pushing the time back. No changing the rules, no adjustments, no exceptions, nothing, zero, nada, zip, zilch.

At the table again, Michael started doing his homework and made it about 5 minutes before he was back to the comic book. Ding. At exactly 15 minutes to the second I said "Go play." Michael took one look at the TV (all shows are at least 30 minutes) and figured that was not going to work. So he started playing Nintendo.

Ding. Exactly 15 minutes to the second I pulled the plug out of the wall and he screamed "Wait!" "No" I told him. "If you wanted to save the game, you should have done it before the bell. Back to the table we go. Michael then did an amazing thing: he started doing his homework and stayed concentrating on it for the full 15 minutes! He was still working when the bell went off again.

Ding. Exactly 15 minutes later I said "OK, go play." He smiled and said "Great; I'm almost done." I took the pen out of his hand and said "Go play." Michael said "Give me the pen back; I'm almost done." I told him "No, you can't be here now, because you can only be here for 15 minutes." He persisted "Mom, I'm almost done". I said "I know, but that's the way the game is played." He still

persisted.

Do you catch this argument? Michael is saying "Let me do my homework" and mom is saying "No, you have to go play"! Isn't that happening all over America today? ADD kids are begging to do their homework and moms are forcing them to go play.

For 15 minutes Michael paced the floor, eating a peanut butter & jelly sandwich with milk, while waiting, waiting. (What's he waiting for? To do his homework! Isn't that the case all over America? ADD kids pacing the floor waiting for their moms to let them finish their homework?!)

Ding. Michael races back to his stand-up desk and finishes the work in 2 minutes flat, and says "See, I told you I was almost done." I smiled and said "I believe you, but that's the way the game is played. You can only be at the table for 15 minutes."

(You see, when an ADD child is told to sit there until they are done, they will start to daydream after a few minutes and could be there all day.)

The emphasis is that you can only be at the desk for 15 minutes, period. You now have a deadline. We have built in the procrastination factor for you. Michael came home the next day and walked straight to the stand-up desk and wham! He finished his homework in 15 minutes flat. Now, the amazing thing is that his teacher had given him 45 minutes worth of homework. Maybe for the "multiple thought impaired" children in his class, but not Michael!

Mr. Plog told him that if his brain were powering a racecar and the other kids in his class had their brains powering a racecar, his would be the fastest car on the track.

The game Michael now plays against himself is, if he can do his homework in one sitting, then he did it ADD-speed. If he does it in two sittings, then he did it slug-speed. Michael's grades have gone from Ds to Bs with this simple little game, plus those little chewable fruit and vegetable pills that we use from the Results Project. Now he's doing homework ADD-style! [end quoting]

Teacher's story: [quoting]

I told Mr. Plog that I couldn't even get my ADD class to sit down and take roll in the morning. Then he told me to take roll ADD-style. After he explained it, I tried it the very next day. I told the class that everyone who is sitting down in their chair and answers when their name is called, gets to have recess from 8:30am until 8:50am, right at the start of the day.

Well, would you believe that eight of those kids thought that standing over their chair, or touching the chair, or sitting in someone else's chair counted.

I told those eight kids to sit with their hands folded, feet together, against the wall, and be quiet while the other kids played right in front of them for 20 minutes! Then I have roll call

again after lunch, and we do this again. Would you believe that, in just one day, everyone is sitting quietly in their own chair waiting to qualify for recess? I now have four breaks in the day, which means I have four hours of concentration and attention instead of five hours of space cadets. [end quoting]

Life in the ADD fast lane. Let me explain what it's like to listen to the multiple-thought-impaired all day long.

Have you ever visited your grandparents who are over 90 in the rest home and really listened to them for awhile? Kind of slow, huh? Well, now picture that you are visiting people who seem that slow and you talk to them 5 hours a day, 12 years in a row. (That's what school was like for me.) Have you ever listened to someone who stutters really badly? Have you ever listened to someone who had too much to drink tell a really long and boring story? If you have done at least one of these, you know what you sound like when you talk to us. Realllllll slowwwwww.

The reason we're not listening is because we can't concentrate on too much "dead air", as they say in radioland. Our minds think real fast, we listen fast, and we talk fast. Try staring at a wall and concentrating on the wall itself. That is what a conversation with you is like. Take an 8-year-old with ADD and try talking faster. Guess what? You got his attention. Use small words and just talk fast.

Let me explain something: Let's say two people of the same age and athletic ability decide to exercise. One walks 2 hours a day for a year and the other runs 2 hours a day for a year. Guess who has the strongest legs? The runner! Now think of your ADD brain as the runner, and the multiple-thought-impaired brain as the walker, and guess who has the most developed brain? Speed up the conversation and you have instant attention.

It's simple logic. ADD people have a short attention span and think real fast, so how should they do anything? Fast and in short spurts. How should you teach them? How should they do their jobs? Fast and in short spurts.

We're just fine, thank you. I happen to be blessed with a very creative mind with a short memory. So when someone calls and says let's get together for lunch day after tomorrow, I say great, call me back and remind me. If they say write it down, I tell them "No, I'll just lose the piece of paper, and besides, you're the multiple-thought-impaired rocket scientist with the great memory, so you remember to remind me."

I stopped apologizing for being creative a long time ago. Others call it a short attention span. I correct them and tell them "It keeps the creative juices flowing, thank you." Ten minutes after I meet someone at a party, right in front of 20 people, I'll ask them their name again. I say: "Sorry, I forgot your name."

Then, five minutes later, I'll ask again. When they say "You have a bad memory!" I say "I couldn't fit creativity and memory in the same head, so boring lost out." What about drugs, behavior modification, lists, organization charts? Sounds like some good topics for some opportunists to sell a lot of "how to" material. You take a duck and send him to eagle school to learn how to hunt.

First day out the new eagle-school graduate spots a squirrel and then you know what happens? The duck makes friends with the squirrel! Why? Because he's a duck!

Self esteem. When kids are in school, they are fighting for an identity. They are searching for self-esteem and trying to find out where they fit in. Little things, like a bad haircut, can set them back 6 months. Their ego is very fragile at that age. Right in the middle of trying to fit in, the people they trust the most, their parents, doctors, and teachers, point their finger at them and say "You have ADD!" and "There is something wrong with you; you're going to have to go to Special Class."

Now try to fit in. Yeah, right. I just get to the batter's box, only to find out I get to start with 2 strikes against me in the game of life. Forget that! By the way, what do kids call the Special Class? Dummy or retard class.

I tried to fit in and compete academically for eight years. All I could get was a D average. By the time I got to high school, I couldn't take it anymore. My self-esteem couldn't take it anymore. I tried to study but I just didn't get it. My ego was taking a beating every time they would pass the test back down the line with my grade stamped in a big red letter "D" and everyone got to see it. So I decided to compete in something else.

Class clown and troublemaker. If the teacher called on me, I made jokes or would argue. This way my self-esteem was intact because my identity wasn't student, it was school hood. In 1973, in my junior year at Wilson High School in Portland, Oregon, I rode my motorcycle right through the front door of the school and right down the main hall—and right into jail—all on the idea that finals were coming next week.

You see, if I could have competed academically, I would have. I just didn't have any idea how. Now, oddly enough, there is research dating back to 1962 showing that nutritional therapy works. There is research proving that nutrition can increase academics and lower violence. I'm now eating fruit and vegetable supplements and concentrating on living ADD-style, and life is great for me. I wouldn't give up my ADD for anything in the world.

Drugs. Ok, let's talk about some real silly logic. Everyone in the D.A.R.E. program is telling kids from one end of this planet to the other that smoking pot leads to cocaine. There is not one single molecule in pot that is in

cocaine. Not one.

Now, Ritalin has 90% of the exact same compounds as cocaine, and no one is mentioning that Ritalin leads to cocaine.

Confused?

I am.

Now here's another little fun fact: According to the *Physician's Desk Reference* and the FDA, both Ritalin and cocaine are class-2 drugs.

Meaning they are both just about as toxic, addicting, and dangerous in the eyes of the medical community. So, your child goes to school, and on one side of the hall they are saying don't buy a class-2 drug from your best friend, and on the other side of the hall they are giving a class-2 drug to your sister.

You're confused, so you go to your high school library and hit the Internet and look them both up and discover they are almost identical. In your teenage thinking, either they are both OK or they are both not OK.

You look up Ritalin and discover that Sweden, the country that makes it, outlawed it in the 1980s! Wake up, parents! You have the information superhighway going straight into your kids' bedrooms and you, as a parent, can't justify telling your kids to stay off drugs when your doctor is prescribing the exact same level of drug.

All over the Internet they are telling your children that every single one of the children who shot other kids in school were on a prescription drug.

(You know, the same one you're giving your daughter.) Your children are more up on drugs than you ever were. They don't listen to you because you are uninformed. They are the authority, not you. Kids research things that they are interested in.

Having fun getting high. I'm an ex-drug and alcohol abuser. I now do seminars against drug abuse and drinking, and I will start the meeting by spending a full fifteen minutes telling what a great time I had getting high. When Nancy Reagan started that ad "just say no" all of us renamed it "just say now". What did she know about drugs? My parents said they were bad for me and I was escaping reality. I didn't listen to them because they didn't know what they were talking about. They were right, but they didn't know what they were talking about.

I didn't start taking drugs and drinking until my junior year in high school. Then I read everything I could get my hands on about drugs. I was curious and I wanted to know what I was doing. Even way back then we had underground drug information; heck, we even had a national magazine that is still around today called *High Times*. I became an informed party animal.

This is what nobody is addressing, the fact that kids are more informed than their parents and teachers about drugs. They are on the

Internet getting well educated on something that interests them. I was the expert, not the adults.

When my dad told me that drug users were just escaping from reality, I laughed. At that time, for fun I rode a motorcycle, went skiing, hiking, fishing, and got high. I didn't ride my bike every day, or fish, ski, hike, or get high every day. They were all recreation. When I rode my bike, was I escaping from reality? Heck no, I was just having fun. When I got high, was I escaping from reality? Heck no, I thought I was just having fun.

Getting high was a great icebreaker for meeting new people or getting a girl to talk to you, especially if you're shy. After I was getting high for awhile, things didn't seem to be as much fun as I thought. One of my friends got a 15-year-old girl pregnant. Another one killed a girl walking across the street while he was driving drunk. One of my friends died riding his bike into a truck at 70 mph. My own brother-in-law almost killed himself and his brother on a bike driving way to fast.

The reason I talk first about having fun with drugs is because unless they think you know what you are talking about, they won't listen. In your job right now, have you ever had someone talk to you about your work, and they didn't know what they were talking about? How long did you listen? Right! Now, how are you going to tell your kid not to take a class-2 drug from his friends when you are giving a class-2 drug, made out of the same things, to his kid sister? If you don't make sense to your kids, they're not going to listen.

Your kids have also checked out the web to see who is paying the school districts to put kids on drugs. In 1985, Congress passed the Individual Development Education Assistance Act (I.D.E.A.), giving funds in the billions to subsidize schools with kids who have learning disabilities. Here's the way it works: the US government will give up to \$450 and the state will give up to \$160 to a school for each student who is labeled with a learning disability.

Let's do some math. At my old high school we had 2000 kids. The school figures about 10% have ADD, which is about 200 kids. You multiply 200 x \$600 and that school gets over \$120,000 per year for putting kids on drugs that are in the same FDA schedule classification as cocaine.

Now how are you going to tell them not to take drugs? I've been there and I can't figure out a way to justify both positions. You shouldn't be taking either one!

Nutrition deficit disorder. (N.D.D.)

The research and the school programs show that most kids suffer from N.D.D. and you can turn around kids who are failing and violent with nutrition therapy. With nutrition, your children can keep clear eyes instead of that drugged-out bland look you get when you're on drugs. They keep their personality, spirit,

curiosity, enthusiasm, health, and mental capacity to achieve. The research and the school results prove that nutrition is safe and it works. The research and news headlines prove that drugs are dangerous. Seems like a no-brainer to me.

You can take nutrition at the same time you take the drugs. Then slowly cut back the drugs until you don't need them anymore. Can you think of any downside to doing this? So, if it's safe, natural, and has no side-effects, and you have nothing to lose and everything to gain, what are you waiting for?

* * *

Almost in answer to the above question, this next item is from the *New York Times* for 9/14/00: [quoting]

Ritalin Ban Urged For
UK Children Under Five,
Open Season On Them In US

by Liz Smith, in London

The National Institute for Clinical Excellence (NICE), an independent watchdog that rules on the appropriate use of drugs, is to recommend that Ritalin should not be given to children under five years of age. Whilst it may still be prescribed for older children, there will be clearer definitions of the conditions for its use.

Ritalin (methylphenidate), an amphetamine-like stimulant, was referred to NICE by Health Secretary Alan Milburn. It is prescribed for children who are diagnosed as having Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD).

ADHD is defined as "developmentally inappropriate inattention and impassivity, with or without hyperactivity. Symptoms attributed to the condition include distraction, impatience, and difficulty concentrating. It occurs in children of both sexes, but is diagnosed four times more frequently in boys. However, it is a condition whose clinical recognition is disputed by some in the medical profession.

In the last decade prescriptions for Ritalin virtually doubled every year. However, last year only 157,900 prescriptions were issued compared to 126,500 the year before, following growing fears over the increasing use of drugs to treat hyperactivity among children, some as young as two.

Steve Baldwin, professor of clinical psychology at Teeside University, has consistently opposed the prescription of Ritalin. He said: "There's definitely the start of a leveling off. Doctors are getting very worried about prescribing it."

In the BBC documentary entitled *Kids On Pills*, screened earlier this year, Baldwin described the effect of Ritalin on children: "Apparently the child is improving, but what's really happening is there is less behaviour and the emotion is cut off

and the feeling is cut off, and what we're left with is children who behave like robots and zombies."

Parents concerned about the side-effects the drug is having on their children have taken out court proceedings against doctors and drug companies. In the North-West, a group of parents are trying to bring to account doctors they claim have ignored the manufacturer's recommendations that Ritalin only be prescribed for children over five, and then only for a month at a time. In Texas, parents are taking action against Novartis Pharmaceuticals, the manufacturer of Ritalin, for an alleged failure to warn of its impact on children's cardiovascular and nervous systems. Overload, a charity based in Scotland, is pursuing action against various National Health Service Trusts in connection with the side-effects suffered by children while on psychotropic drugs.

A new lobby group, Stimulants Are Not The Answer (SANTA), has also been set up to press for legislative changes that will tighten up the availability of Ritalin. Their website www.santa.inuk.com opposes the notion that ADHD is caused by a brain disorder for which stimulant medication is the only effective answer. They stress that, to find the right treatment, ADHD should not be regarded as a single specific disorder but an umbrella term for all kinds of possible problems that can lead to uncontrollable behaviour. The problem must generally be viewed as a social/psychological issue, rather than a biological one, they insist.

SANTA's coordinator, Eileen Tracy, recently told the *Independent* newspaper: "In France they have hardly any incidence of ADHD. If you want to put a child on a stimulant, you have to go to a hospital, you can't just go to a GP [General Practitioner]."

Richard DeGrandpre, an American pharma-psychologist, author of *Ritalin Nation*, says that ADHD is not a medical condition but a result of today's rushed society, which causes vulnerable children to crave stimuli. He says that while Ritalin is chemically different to cocaine, its effects are the same. It works by feeding the craving with a backdrop of stimulation, but gives the children the opposite of what they need, which is a calmer, quieter, more engaged routine to wean them away from their need for continual sensation.

Recently a study published in the *Journal Of Sleep Research* cited sleep deprivation among children as another factor that leads a number of them to be misdiagnosed as either having ADHD or suffering a mental illness. The study carried out in Holland found that large numbers of children are either not sleeping long enough, or their sleep is of poor quality. According to their findings, one in four children aged between nine and 14 years of age do not feel rested at school and 15% have sleep problems.

The main cause cited for this increase in sleep problems was the turning of bedrooms into entertainment centres with television and video games, more permissiveness about bedtimes, and

working parents returning home late and keeping children awake longer in order to enjoy time with them. The report concluded: "Children who feel better rested display a more positive self-image, more achievement motivation, have more control over their aggressive behaviour, are less bored, and are more receptive to their teacher.

Professor Gregory Stores, head of research into child sleep disorders at Oxford University, said that children's sleep suffers as a result of them being wound-up before settling. He explained that the symptoms of many sleepless children were misleading because they are unlike those of adults. Such pupils deprived of sleep tend to display hyperactivity, as well as being irritable, depressed, inattentive, and disruptive. As a result, they can be wrongly diagnosed as having ADHD and be put on Ritalin, which only makes the problem worse.

Extreme neglect due to poverty and instability in the home is also a common contributory factor to sleeplessness and hunger, which leads to many of the behaviour patterns described by Stores. [End quoting]

And finally a news item of concrete action being taken to fight this atrocity of drugging our children:

From the Internet, <<http://sightings.com>>, for 9/16/00: [quoting]

Lawsuits Assert Drugmakers And Shrinks
Invented "ADHD" To Sell Ritalin

by Edward Tobin, Reuters

Richard Scruggs, the lawyer who led the settlement between U.S. states and the tobacco industry in 1998, called the lawsuits against the makers of hyperactivity disorder drug Ritalin the country's "next class-action battleground".

The Mississippi attorney heads up a group of plaintiffs' lawyers alleging in two lawsuits that the makers of the drug had conspired with psychiatrists to "create" the disease known as Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD).

Scruggs, who got his first taste of national class-action suits with a successful run at the asbestos industry, before tackling big tobacco, contends that the health of more than 4 million children is at stake because they are taking a drug that they do not need.

The two cases, filed in state court in Hackensack, New Jersey, and in San Diego, California federal court, name Swiss healthcare group Novartis AG (NOVZn.S), the American Psychiatric Association (APA), and a nonprofit support group called Children and Adults with Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder (CHADD).

The suits seek class-action status and billions of dollars in damages. The allegations are denied by both the company and the APA.

"The main complaint is that they (the defendants) have inappropriately expanded the

definition of ADHD to include 'normal' children so that they can promote and sell more drugs and treat more people" Scruggs told Reuters in a phone interview Thursday.

"These suits represent the latest class-action battleground in the U.S., but since it involves kids, this is that much more important. Ninety percent of all Ritalin is sold in the United States. We think it's a pretty tough case to say that ADHD is a disease that doesn't exist in Europe, but exists here" he said.

Government officials, pharmaceutical companies, and medical professionals have debated over the prescribing of Ritalin for Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD) in children for some time. The drug has been on the market for over 40 years, but it came under intense pressure when the White House launched an initiative in the spring to cut down on the number of children using the treatment, known by the chemical name methylphenidate.

A Novartis spokesman in Zurich said he could not respond directly to the U.S. suits because he had not yet seen them. But he dismissed the allegation that Novartis conspired with the American Psychiatric Association to invent the disorder.

"We don't think there is any merit in such class actions" he said, referring to a similar suit

filed in Texas in May. "We cannot see that we have any wrongdoing in this field."

Regina Moran, a Novartis spokeswoman at the U.S. pharmaceutical division in East Hanover, New Jersey, said the company still had not been served with papers pertaining to the suits as of late Thursday evening. She did point out, however, that Ritalin has been on the generic market for many years.

"Eighty percent of the market is generic right now, so it is a mature product for us" she said.

An official for the Washington DC-based American Psychiatric Association also cited similarities to the Texas suit, and had not seen the suit. But she said, as in the Texas suit, the APA will "defend itself vigorously by presenting a mountain of scientific evidence to refute these meritless allegations, and we are confident that we will prevail".

Scruggs, who tallied up \$400 million in legal fees from the settlement with the tobacco industry, said public health was the main motivator in the Ritalin case, and the ultimate goal of the lawsuit is to change the way the drug is prescribed.

"Right now, virtually every child would fit the diagnostic criteria today for Ritalin. They are exploiting the fears of parents for the welfare of children, to gain inappropriately, and


I think that is very reprehensible, and it can have a widespread effect on the health of American kids" he said.

The lawyers are seeking certification of a nationwide class, Scruggs said, and expect others will follow suit on the basis that "the criteria for disease are artificially broad so that they can include more kids and sell more drugs".

But one industry expert was skeptical that such a suit would get very far.

"My sense is that the symptoms of ADHD are pretty well defined and there are a number of clinical criteria required before a child is allowed to go on the drug" Merrill Lynch analyst James Culverwell said from London.

"When the child does take the drug, it is generally remarkably effective. So any suggestion that this disease is make-believe seems highly unlikely" he said. [End quoting]

Well, the tobacco companies were arrogant enough to think, until the final staggering verdict came crashing down, that they would never be convicted of wrongdoing. The outcome of this effort will depend in large measure upon just how many angry parents are willing to keep the heat upon the crooks in high places to prevent any derailing of the judicial process. 

Praise From Our Readers

"I don't know what we would do without The SPECTRUM." — L.H. of AZ

"...where in the world would you be privy to such information other than in The SPECTRUM? Bless all of you for caring! The Heavenly Hosts must truly rejoice each month as you send forth Truth ." — D.W. of NC

*"Thank you for your continued efforts in getting The SPECTRUM off the ground and delivered. The information is tremendously helpful, professional & there is **NO DOUBT** who has continued on with the Truth here.*

"I most certainly appreciate all of your efforts and high quality journalism & professionalism in all of your articles.

We most certainly need it in these strange end times...and as Rick has said something like (in the most recent issue): "These are most interesting times to live in, don't you agree?" This is certainly an understatement! Yes, Rick, I could not agree more.

"Thanks again, sincerely." — Dr. M.

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift,
please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

The Montauk Project's Wild Ride Through History

[Continued from Front Page]

System. And the list goes on.

What if time travel really is possible?

What if one of our government's "black-ops" was a project involving not only time travel, but actually changing history?

What if this project has been operational for decades?

It gets, potentially, very sinister very quickly. And what of the "ripple-effects" created from changing the outcomes of history? The possibilities, probabilities, potential complications, and implications are all seemingly endless!

Many of you are, at least casually, familiar with what was called "The Philadelphia Experiment". This name refers to the top-secret project endeavoring to make a naval ship "invisible" to radar in 1943. Perhaps you've seen the movie by the same title, reportedly based as much on the actual facts of the matter as it is mixed with fictional dramatics.

And some of you will have also heard of "The Montauk Project" at a secret facility at Montauk, Long Island, New York. Most who have heard anything about the Montauk Project will associate it with mind control, as described in the books on the subject written by Preston Nichols and Peter Moon.

[Editor's note: The first two in the series of these books are called The Montauk Project: Experiments In Time (1992), and Montauk Revisited: Adventures In Synchronicity (1994), published by: Sky Books, P.O. Box 769 Westbury NY 11590; phone/fax: 516-681-0273. There are several more volumes in the Montauk series now, as well as other offerings. You can also check out their excellent www.time-travel.com/skybooks Internet website for an online catalog of offerings and other interesting information.]

You may remember hearing a very credible Al Bielek, who may be the sole survivor of the Philadelphia Experiment, on Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program on many occasions over the past ten years; or perhaps you've heard him on one of several lecture circuits.

Some of you will already be aware of the inexorable link between the Montauk Project and the Philadelphia Experiment, even though

the two projects span 40 years and, on the surface, don't necessarily seem particularly connected.

I've just thrown out here quite a few threads of information—people and places and projects. Don't feel bad if they don't "make sense" yet. We're just getting started down a most astonishing path.

Before we begin my September 13 conversation with Delta-Commander Michael Ash, a man initially involved with the Montauk Project and who actually conducted time-travel missions, let's first gain some perspective on both of these important links—the Philadelphia Experiment and the Montauk Project. To accomplish this, I've elected to share some excerpts of articles written by Al Bielek, Peter Moon, and John Quinn. While there may be some level of redundancy in this information, it is very important to understand the scope of these two pivotal projects prior to entering into the interview with Michael Ash.

I've also included here, prior to the Ash interview, two prior interviews with Al Bielek in which he discusses time travel, specifically. As it is my intention to interview Al Bielek in the near future, the prerequisite background for that interview is, as well, largely contained in this story. This is why the story has grown like a well-watered bean-stalk.

[Editor's note: I (E.Y) am going to do a little bragging here since Rick publicly mentioned his upcoming intended interview with Al Bielek. In a preliminary, informal, and very cordial telephone conversation with me about two months ago, Al expressed a strong enthusiasm about conducting an interview for The SPECTRUM because of his high regard for the quality of this publication and Rick's "let it all hang out" interviewing skills.

Moreover, Rick's Front Page story about the "Black" Pope and the Jesuits and their longtime, behind-the-scenes world control, in our May 2000 issue, meshed well with deeply hidden information which Al had finally uncovered, independently, after many years of digging along his own path of inquiry. Unknown to us, friends of his had already sent Al copies of that issue of the paper which, as

you can imagine, instantly caught his attention!

This is where things start to get VERY interesting, because The Truth should indeed mesh and interconnect in such a way as to reveal at least segments of The Larger Picture. Anyway, stay tuned—and hopefully, with your help, we'll manage to stay financially afloat to deliver further installments in this ongoing unfolding of long-hidden matters that are of great interest to all who search for The Truth.]

As the Philadelphia Experiment and the Montauk Project span many different projects, and many different missions and agendas, sometimes the story-telling takes on a rather incongruous, perhaps disjointed, non-linear unfolding. I must ask for your indulgence in understanding this when beginning to lay out this story. You are about to embark on a very unusual, compelling journey through some intellectually challenging yet fascinating concepts.

In the entertainment business there is a phrase which explains what people do, psychologically, when they see a movie; it's called "suspension of disbelief". With a subject such as this one, suspending disbelief is a very good idea indeed! With that said, let's begin at the beginning.

The following Philadelphia Experiment excerpt is from the <http://www.crystalinks.com/phila.html> Internet website and was presumably written (or spoken) by Al Bielek: [quoting]

PHILADELPHIA EXPERIMENT MONTAUK EXPERIMENT

The Philadelphia Experiment was a time travel experiment that took place in Philadelphia Harbor in August of 1943. It was also an invisibility experiment. The goal of the US government was to make Navy ships invisible to defeat the German navy. Allegedly, the Philadelphia experiment was our government's first attempt at stealth technology, making a ship invisible to radar.

The Navy ship, US Eldridge, purportedly became invisible for a period of time, but the personnel couldn't take the effects. When it materialized again, several hours later, the bodies of many of the crew members were actually part of the physical makeup of the ship. Many of them died. Body parts had to be amputated. Many of the men went insane.

Carlos Allende was a merchant marine in the Philadelphia harbor when the Philadelphia experiment was tried. In his notes he spoke of a terrible experiment he had witnessed on a ship named the USS Eldridge back in the days of World War II. The notes verify this story.

Purportedly the initial research that led up to the disastrous experiment in the Philadelphia naval ship yard in 1943 was conducted years earlier by the famed scientists Albert Einstein and Nikola Tesla. In the 1930s Nikola Tesla got involved with a group which

was experimenting with moving through the time/space continuum.

Experiments started at Princeton University back in 1939, in which they made small objects invisible. They presented this technology to the government. The military, because we were at war, wanted to pursue it in their direction. Tesla had finally come to the same conclusion that Einstein did—that this technology, if developed, would not be used for the benefit of mankind.

In 1943 the government conducted a test using domestic animals on a ship. They were placed in metal cages on the USS Eldridge. The ship became invisible, but when it materialized, many of the animals were missing or had radiation and other burn marks on them.

Yet, on August 12, 1943, the USS Eldridge, with a full crew aboard, reportedly underwent the Philadelphia Experiment. The men did not know what was to happen.

The generators were fired up. The switches were thrown. The ship disappeared, and all seemed well. But the ship was gone from the harbor for about 4 hours, not just a few minutes.

Four hours later it returned to its original place. There was a greenish haze on deck. Some of the sailors were on fire. Some seemed insane. All were sick. Some had heart attacks. Some were dead. Some were part of the super-structure of the ship, buried in the deck or walls of the ship. Some reports said that men just seemed to disappear, and were never seen again.

But where had the ship gone for 4 hours? Some witnesses placed it in Norfolk Harbor. Others say it voyaged 40 years into the future and wound up at Montauk, New York.

The Navy denied everything and said the men were lost at sea. Perhaps one day the truth will be known.

The Montauk Experiment purportedly links several of these sailors to Montauk, New York with a time loop to 1983.

The Philadelphia Experiment originally began back in the 1930s, in Chicago, with three people: Dr. John Hutchinson Sr., who was the Dean of the University of Chicago, Nikola Tesla, and Dr. Kurtenhour, an Austrian

physicist who was on staff at the University. They decided to do something with the speculation regarding the concept of things and people being invisible. This subject had been discussed for several years. They got together and did some research at the University of Chicago around 1931 or 1932.



From *Montauk Revisited* by Preston B. Nichols p.10

four years and transferred to the United States. He taught at the graduate level for three years and was invited to join the Institute.

Other people at the Institute included Albert Einstein, who left Germany in 1930. He went to the California Institute of Technology for three years and taught there, and then went to the Institute upon their invitation and acceptance. A lot of other people showed up there as time went on. The project expanded about 1936. In the meantime, Tesla was named director of the project. He was a friend of president Franklin Roosevelt, whom Tesla met in 1917 when FDR was Secretary of the Navy.

Tesla was asked at that time to do some work for the government for the war effort, which he did. He accepted and became director of the invisibility project until he resigned in 1942. In 1936, after intensive study, they decided to have an initial test of their work. They achieved some partial invisibility. The Navy and everyone else was encouraged to continue the work, and the Navy

supplied money for research.

Scientists were coming to the United States from Germany until 1939, when the war with Germany was started.

In 1940, after research using Tesla's approach, they decided they were ready for a full test at the Brooklyn Navy Yard. They had a small ship and a tender ship at each side. One ship provided the power and the other supplied the drive for the coils. They were tethered to the test ship by cables. The idea was that, if anything went wrong, they could cut the cables or sink the test ship. Everything worked and the project was declared a success.

The important point about the 1940 test is that there was no one on board the test vehicle. It was strictly a dry run with no people. This is important because of what happened later.

Other people came on board. Thomas T. Brown joined the project because of his expertise in electrogravity effects. He had the task of solving the problem of the German magnetic mines that were affecting allied shipping and Naval efforts. This led into a parallel project which involved the use of de- v o n gaussing coils and cables to explode the mines at a distance from the ship. The Navy wanted several people to keep an eye on the tests. That is how I got involved, keeping technical commentaries.

Let's look at Nikola Tesla. He came to the United States in 1884. He had enormously intuitive insight and he had a perfect track record. Before coming to the US he had in 1925 and his Ph.D. in mathematics in 1926. He taught in Europe for about

These equations for multiple space became very important in the project. Dr. von Neumann met Hilbert in 1927 and retained a lot of what he had learned. With that, von Neumann developed other new systems of mathematics. Von Neumann was considered to be one of the most outstanding mathematicians in this century. Some think he was better than Einstein. Another mathematician involved was Dr. John Levinson, who was born in 1912. He died in 1976. He published three books on mathematics. Levinson developed the so-called Levinson Time Equations. With all this behind them, the group had all they needed to proceed with the project.

After the successful 1940 test, the Navy decided to give the project unlimited funds and to classify the project. In 1942, Tesla was given a battleship and a crew for a full-size test.

Tesla and von Neumann didn't agree on some things. Tesla insisted that they were going to have a very severe problem with personnel. He wanted more time, but the Navy wouldn't agree. Tesla made periodic

announcements in the late 1930s and early 1940s about his contact with off-planet species. He was in contact with the “outside”, and they agreed that there was a problem with the people. He decided to sabotage the 1942 test in an attempt to stop the project. He de-tuned the equipment so nothing would work and the test failed. Tesla then turned the project over to von Neumann in March of 1942, and left the project.

Von Neumann went to the Navy and requested time to study the problem to determine what had gone wrong. Von Neumann decided to make changes in some of the equipment. He decided he would need a special ship that was designed from the ground up. The Eldridge was selected and the equipment was built into the ship. October 1942 arrived. They selected 33 volunteers for the crew, who arrived after graduation in December 1942.

After the ship was out of dry-dock, work began. In May of 1943 von Neumann installed a third generator, but it would never synchronize with the other two. It went out of control one day and zapped one of the men. Von Neumann pulled out the third generator (installed because Tesla had convinced von Neumann of the potential problem with people) and went back to the original design.

In mid-June, the ship had sea trials. On July 22, 1943, they had the test and the ship became optically and radar invisible. They discovered people very disoriented. The Navy pulled the crew off and consulted von Neumann, who requested more time again from the Navy. The Navy, after consultation with higher-ups, announced that the drop-dead date was on the 12th of August, 1943. Von Neumann voiced his concern that it wasn't enough time.

The Navy decided that it just wanted radar invisibility and not optical invisibility. The equipment was again modified by von Neumann.

August 12 arrived. We knew things were not right. The test began, and for about a minute everything was all right. The ship's outline could be seen in the water. There was suddenly a blue flash and the ship disappeared entirely. No radio communication was possible; it was gone. In about three hours it came back. One of the masts was broken.

Some personnel were partially embedded in the steel deck, others were fading in and out, and some disappeared entirely. Many were insane. The Navy extracted the crew and proceeded with four days of meetings to decide what to do about the problem. They decided there would be one more test with another dry run without personnel.

They conducted the dry run using about 1000 feet of cable attached to another ship. In late October 1943 the test occurred. The ship disappeared for about 20 minutes and, when it

returned, they found equipment missing. Two transmitter cabinets and one generator were missing. The cabinet with the zero-time reference generator was intact. At that point, the Navy stripped the ship and stopped the project. The Eldridge served in the war and was turned over to Greece at the end of the war.

The important thing is that there were two tests that were exactly 40 years apart to the day. It was a 40-year separation in hyperspace. Now, the Earth itself has a biorhythm that peaks on a 20 year cycle on August 12. It “just happened” to peak and provided the connecting link through the fields of the Earth for the two experiments to lock-up in hyperspace.

The ship was pulled into hyperspace. We were inside the ship and knew something was drastically wrong with the test. We tried to shut it off but it wouldn't shut off. We ran out on deck and jumped over the side of the ship. We jumped overboard, but ended up in a “time tunnel” which ended at Montauk, Long Island on the evening of August 12, 1983.

We were found very quickly and taken downstairs, where von Neumann greeted us. He expected us. It was a bit of a shock. We had just been in 1943, and now we were in 1983, looking at von Neumann as an old man. He said that there was a hyperspace lockup and that we had to go back and shut-off the generators on the ship or the hyperspace rift would keep increasing and possibly engulf the planet. He had been waiting 40 years for us to arrive.

Montauk sent us back, and we smashed the equipment with axes. The ship returned to its original point in space, about three hours later in time. From 1943 on, von Neumann didn't know what happened. He had modified earlier equipment in 1943 to where he had a full-blown time machine. The Germans also were working on time travel, and had it working in 1945, just before the end of the war. This is all a matter of record.

After the Navy decided to shut down the project in 1943, von Neumann was sent to work on the atomic bomb project at Los Alamos until that was over. In 1947 there were major changes in the Department of Defense. Someone in the new structure decided to dig up the Philadelphia Project to see if they could find out what went wrong. They asked von Neumann to “take another look” at the project and he agreed.

There is another matter. Starting about August 6, 1943, UFOs appeared over the Eldridge for about six days. They were there during the test. One of the UFOs was sucked up into hyperspace with the Eldridge and it ended up in an underground facility in Montauk in 1983. It contained a charging device which the aliens made us go back and get for them, as they didn't want humans to have it. We don't

know who they were. Pruett [metaphysical director for the project] was concerned about an alien invasion.

Also, von Neumann was called by the government to come and assist in the examination of a crashed UFO in 1947 at Aztec, New Mexico. Another crash occurred at Aztec about a year later. The first crash had greys on it and none survived. At least one occupant survived the second crash. The radar systems unintentionally brought down the craft. Radar was used intentionally after that until the aliens got wise to it.

The occupant of the second crash was not a grey, and von Neumann got to talk with it. Von Neumann asked it what the answer to the invisibility problems could be. He learned that he had to go back and do his homework in metaphysics. The nature of the problem was that the personnel on the ship were not locked to the zero-time reference of the ship. Humans are normally locked to the point of conception as a time reference, not a zero-time reference. The time-stream lock allows the person to flow in sync with the system so interaction is possible.

Time-locks are fragile. All the power of the project disrupted the time-locks of the people on the deck on the ship. When the ship came back in time, the people didn't come back to the same reference.

Von Neumann realized that he needed a computer, as well as some knowledge of metaphysics, in order to be able to lock the time reference of the people to the time reference of the ship. He built a computer in 1950 for the purpose. It was ready to be installed in 1952 and a test was performed in 1953 that was successful. They didn't go floating off into space when it was over. At this point, the Navy cancelled Project Rainbow and changed the name to Project Phoenix.

A lot came out of the negative effects of the Rainbow Project. Some of it led to mind-control research programs in the Phoenix Project. The invisibility research produced some Stealth technology, as well as other highly classified projects.

In 1983, they decided to apply mind-control to all participants in these projects in an effort to cover them up. They had also been working on another project: age regression.

Now, Tesla had sought, back in the 1940s, to develop equipment that could help the members of the crew after they lost time-lock. The government developed it into the age regression program. It was physical age regression. A person retained the memory they had from the older age.

Tesla's theory was that if you took the individual's time-lock, and moved it forward in time, then you would remove aging. That's what happened. It took between 30 and 60 days for the body to complete the change to the new time reference.

When our astronauts first landed on the Moon in 1969, they were greeted by a fleet of disks sitting on the rim of a crater. The astronauts asked their superiors if they knew about these disks. They were told “yes”, that they were American disks. The astronauts were angry at being used as public-relations men by the government and had not been told the truth.

[Editor’s note: The point Al is making here is that NASA’s 1969 Moon mission was simply a pageant to entertain the public with an event that was supposed to be demonstrating “advanced” technology of the day. This is a common technique which helps to subconsciously cement into the public awareness the idea of technology that is nowhere near as advanced as is the truth of the matter. In a sense, it is a form of mind control to keep the public thinking (and living) in terms of, so to speak, the horse-and-buggy, while the supersonic aircraft remains secret (and typically used for no good).]

Well, the [Stealth] aircraft combines two aspects for invisibility. One of the aspects relates to the construction and coating applied to the surface; the other aspect relates to an electronic-type of invisibility package which is a result of work done on the Philadelphia Experiment years ago. Also, the Stealth has a secondary drive system which is very advanced and allows it to fly in space. The assistant director of NASA admitted that this came straight out of alien technology. He admitted this to the public.

There are breaks in the government secrecy programs that are starting to show up. More and more people are getting totally disgusted with government activities and attitudes, and they are beginning to talk.

They had all sorts of problems with the Philadelphia Experiment, so they decided to shelve it. Around 1947 it was decided to reactivate the project and it was moved to Brookhaven National Laboratories with Dr. John von Neumann and his associates. Out of Phoenix-I came Stealth technology. It also produced all sorts of energetic little toys like the radiosonde.

The radiosonde was a little white box that they attached to a balloon and sent up into the atmosphere. The government told people that it involved gathering weather data. It used a very unusual type of pulse modulation. In most cases they used a CW (continuous wave) oscillator and pulsed the signal. This turned out to be a very efficient conversion of electrical energy to etheric energy. They were designed up at Brookhaven National Labs. I started to talk to people at Brookhaven and ran into a retired gentleman who used to work there. He told me that the design was originally done by Wilhelm Reich.

The story goes that, in about 1947, Wilhelm Reich handed the US government a weather

control device, a device that would do DOR-busting. Reich thought that if he could decrease the amount of DOR, then storms would not be so violent. (DOR is the result of Orgone energy coming into contact with an enclosed radioactive source.) Deadly Orgone Energy is DOR. The government sent the device up into a storm, and it did reduce the intensity of the storm.

The Montauk Project was a combination of Wilhelm Reich’s work and the Philadelphia Experiment. There were two separate projects going on in Phoenix-I. You had the invisibility aspect and you had the development of Wilhelm Reich’s weather control. Toward the end of the Phoenix Project, by using some of Wilhelm Reich’s concepts and some of the transmission schemes used from the radiosonde project, they found that you could combine the two factors and use them for mind control.

The people who were running it went to the military and proposed that they could use it to “influence the minds of the enemy”. The military loved the idea, and let them use the old Montauk Air Force Base. Among the equipment requested was an old SAGE radar unit, which was on the base. The base was shut down and everything was auctioned-off. The group then moved in from the Brookhaven Labs. That began what we call Phoenix-II. They spent the first ten years, from about 1969 to about 1979, researching pure mind control.

The first part of the mind-control project was to take an individual and stand them about 250 feet away from the antenna. The SAGE radar had a peak pulse power of 0.5 Megawatts. The antenna had a gain of 30db. That means an effective radiated power of at least a gigawatt. It was nominally a gigawatt. Can you imagine what that would do to people? I think it’s amazing these people are still here! It does things like burn out brain functions, create neurological damage, scar lungs from heat, etc. They tried this with a number of people, and there were few survivors. The subjects were often indigent people they grabbed off the streets.

The project was controlled by Dr. John von Neumann and Jack Pruett. About 30 people worked there. It was a joint project—Air Force and Navy. Original funding came from the Nazi government funds.

In 1944 there was an American troop train that went through a French railroad tunnel carrying \$10 billion in Nazi gold which they had found. It was \$10 billion at the 1944 price of \$20 per ounce. The train was blown up in the tunnel. It killed 51 American soldiers. The gold turned up ten years later at Montauk. This has been verified. That money was used to finance the project for many years as the value of gold went up.

They spent all of it and ran out of money. That’s when they tapped on ITT, who funded it. ITT was owned by Krupp in Germany. In

terms of personnel, many of the civilians and scientists there were all ex-Nazis who came from Germany, both before and after the war ended.

The project was under US government surveillance. The intelligence community knew what was going on and the CIA monitored everything, as did other government intelligence agencies. The field of players who actually operated on the base was small, between 30 and 50, and the funding was entirely private.

After 1983, Senator Goldwater found out about the project and started an investigation. He couldn’t find any trace of government funding.

Pruett was with the Air Force. Eventually he left the project and was replaced by Dr. Herman C. Untermann. They had an electronics expert, Dr. Mathew E. Zerrett, who came over from Germany in 1946 with Wernher von Braun. Probably the reason that they ran out of money is that they had a total of 25 bases around the United States to support. The last of the bases shut down August 12, 1983. The base at Montauk, where all the stations got their zero-time reference from, shut down, and the other two remaining bases went down with it.

Other experiments included time travel. No one has picked up a tangible future beyond 2012 AD. There is a very abrupt wall there with nothing on the other side. A working time vortex was created to the future.

THE ELDRIDGE SINCE THE EXPERIMENT

Some people report it was dismantled. Others report that it was taken to Greece and renamed the “Leon”. George N. Pantoulas maintains that he was given it as military aid from the US to Greece, sometime between the late ’40s and early ’50s, where it served in the Greek navy until 1990 and is still seaworthy today. It is purportedly located in the Suda Bay Naval Station in Crete. George has visited the ship, and he has seen strange wires that go nowhere. He says that men who serve on the ship feel strange energies and have strange illusions. [End quoting]

That last item above is a bit out of date as Bielek’s more recent information asserts that the US Navy asked for the ship back several years ago. After some incredulous diplomatic words along the lines of “I thought you gave the ship to us!”, Greece returned the ship, not in very good shape, and the Navy “cleaned” (overhauled) it from stem to stern before putting it back into service—this time without any tell-tale vestiges (like mystery wiring) of its secret past.

Let’s shift-gears now, a bit, and read a brief introduction to the Montauk Project by Peter Moon, publicist, researcher, and associate of Preston Nichols.

THE MONTAUK PROJECT

An Introduction, by Peter Moon

[Quoting a small excerpt from the http://www.time-travel.com/skybooks/new_page_1.htm website:]

After the war, research continued under the tutelage of Dr. John von Neumann, who had directed the technical aspects of the Philadelphia Experiment. His new orders were to find out what made the mind of a man tick and why people could not be subjected to inter-dimensional phenomena without disaster. A massive human-factor study was begun at Brookhaven National Laboratories on Long Island, New York. Brookhaven Labs got its start after World War II as the first major atomic research facility in the world. Prior to the war, the immediate area had served as the headquarters for the largest contingent of Nazis in the United States. They were known as the Bund.

John von Neumann was a logical choice to head up this new project at Brookhaven. Not only was he the inventor of the modern computer and a mathematical genius in his own right, he was able to draw on the enormous resources of the military-industrial complex. These included the vast data base of Nazi psychological research acquired by the Allies after World War II. It was against this background that von Neumann attempted to couple computer technology with sophisticated radio equipment in an attempt to link people's minds with machines.

Over time, his efforts were quite successful. After years of empirical experimentation, human thoughts could eventually be received by esoteric crystal radio receivers and relayed

into a computer that could store the thoughts in terms of information bits. This thought pattern could, in turn, be displayed on a computer screen and printed out on a piece of paper. These principles were developed and the techniques were enhanced until a virtual mind-reading machine was constructed.

At the same time, technology was developed so that a psychic could think a thought which could be transmitted out a computer and potentially affect the mind of another human being. Ultimately, the Montauk Project obtained a superior understanding of how the mind functions and achieved the sinister potential for mind control. A full report was made to Congress, who in turn ordered the project to be disbanded, at least in part, for fear of having their own minds controlled.

Private concerns that helped to develop the project did not follow the dictate of Congress and sought out to seduce the military with the idea that this technology could be used in warfare to control enemy minds. A secret group, with deep financial resources and some sort of military tie, decided they would establish a new research facility at Camp Hero, a derelict Air Force Station at Montauk Point, New York.

This locale was chosen because it housed a huge Sage radar antenna that emitted a frequency of approximately 400-425 Megahertz, coincidentally the same band used to enter the consciousness of the human mind. In the late '60s, the reactivation of Camp Hero began despite no funding from the military. By 1972, the Montauk Project was fully underway with massive mind-control experimentation being undertaken upon humans, animals, and other forms of consciousness that were deemed to exist.

we call "ordinary human experience", but the people who ran the Montauk Project were not about to stop. They would reach even further into the realm of the extraordinary. Once it was discovered that a psychic could manifest matter, it was observed that the manifestation could appear at different times, depending upon what the psychic was thinking.

Thus, what would happen if a psychic thought of a book, but thought of it appearing yesterday? It was this line of thinking and experimentation which led to the idea that one could bend time itself. After years of empirical research, time portals were opened with massive and outrageous experiments being conducted. The Montauk Project eventually came to a bizarre climax with a time vortex being opened back to 1943 and the original Philadelphia Experiment.

[End quoting]

Turning our attention now to independent researcher John Quinn, let's see what he's uncovered concerning the events and activities at Montauk. Many of you will remember the article which recently appeared in *The SPECTRUM* (August 2000—Vol. 2, No. 3) by John Quinn on the subject of HAARP, titled *HAARP's Covert Agendas: The Big Picture*. While Mr. Quinn has proven to be a difficult person to contact, we certainly extend our respect and appreciation for his research efforts and for stepping forward to vocalize what he has uncovered.

MONTAUK PROJECT REPORT

Montauk Air Force Station: Active or Not?

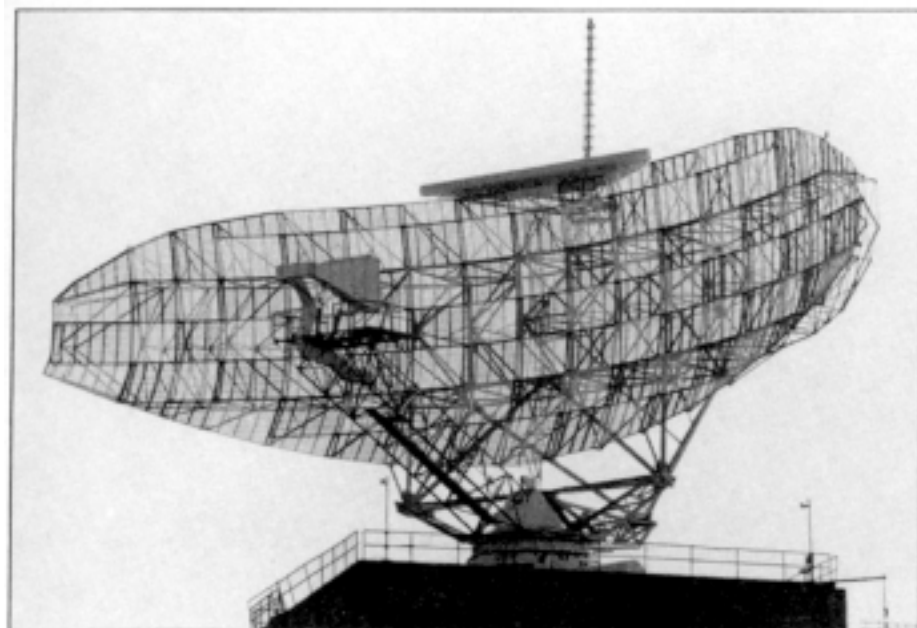
[by John A. Quinn, © 1997, quoting portions:]

To follow is my report on the "Montauk Project"—the covert government's clandestine electromagnetic/radio-frequency mind-control project carried out in a documented subterranean facility beneath the derelict Montauk Air Force Station. To the greatest extent possible, I'd like potential readers to understand my intent in getting this information to the public.

The last section of this report has some biographical information; it covers to some extent my personal history, and especially personal experiences in researching the project in the last 2-3 years, along with whatever I can piece together about my possible previous involvement when I resided in the area.

About three years ago, I came across the first Montauk Project book by Preston Nichols, and subsequently had my mind blown many times over—not just because of the information in the now 4 books, but because of some very strange and troubling inconsistencies in certain memories from childhood through early adulthood which I have involving Montauk Air Force Station/Camp Hero and other connected Montauk locations.

It's very important to realize that, according



RADAR REFLECTOR

Above is the huge radar reflector that sits atop the transmitter building at the Montauk Air Force Base. Nearly as long as a football field, it was used in the early experiment to beam mood control functions.

From *The Montauk Project* by Preston B. Nichols p.23

Over the years, the Montauk researchers perfected their mind-control techniques and continued to delve further into the far reaches of human potential. By developing the psychic abilities of different personnel, it eventually got to the point where a psychic's thoughts could be amplified with hardware, and illusions could be manifested both subjectively and objectively.

This included the virtual creation of matter. All of this was unparalleled in the history of what

to Preston Nichols and other preeminent Montauk Project investigators, tens of thousands of youngsters were “abducted” for use in the Montauk Project alone over the span of the project; solid evidence proves that, across this country, many other mind-control and manipulation projects have been conducted using untold numbers of children in these totally horrifying, unimaginable abuses at the hands of clandestine government agencies.

Montauk Air Force Station has been “shuttered” since 1969, according to any and all available federal records. Yet it appears that the property has been in near-continuous service. The property, with thoroughly dilapidated structures (with some key exceptions), was “donated” to New York State expressly for use as public park land. Needless to say, some 14 years later, this place is NOT a park. No portions of the base proper are open to the public, because of and/or despite the fact that the surface facility is in complete and total disrepair. Of course, why this condition persists when the surface of the property belongs to the people of New York State, under the care of the New York State Parks System, is completely incongruous, and literally illegal according to the charter of the State Parks. And that’s just a small part of the genuinely astounding and tremendously important story relayed in my report on the Montauk Project.

The operation, a continuation of the Phoenix Project (psychotronics, EM/RF mind manipulation, and psychic phenomena) being conducted at Long Island’s Brookhaven National Laboratories, got into full swing at the just-closed Montauk Air Force Station in 1970 (though there are indications of earlier ties to the general lines of research) after the Brookhaven crew got their funding cut off. Project operators there wouldn’t take “No” for an answer and so went fully covert; teaming up with some military higher-ups, using untraceable funding at the de-commissioned Montauk Air Force Station.

I am dedicated to getting the truth about the Montauk Project, as well as similar and/or connected projects, out to the people by whatever means possible, for the sake of my child, all children, and for the sake of human freedom on this planet we call home. My strong feeling is that we are about to enter a chapter of history in which the human race will be subjected to nonstop, invasive, pervasive, worldwide mind, mood, consciousness, and even biological control, by means of electromagnetic/radio frequency transmissions, coupled, in many cases, with physical implants.

We are already witnessing the near-total collapse of even a pretense of a free press and a democratic government here in the United States. We are already witnessing massive deployment of experimental (and perfected!) biological weapons against the American

people, and even more so against third-world countries (such as AIDS and Ebola; see Dr. Leonard Horowitz’s book which proves that these and other deadly diseases were genetically engineered, by secret government associates, mainly at Cold Spring Harbor Labs on—you guessed it—Long Island).

There are many more indications of the implementation of the New World Order, and the list grows by the hour. Of prime importance, in these malignant plans for our future, is the literal control of—or at least substantial interference with and manipulation of—our minds by Montauk-type technologies. Clandestine agencies have been covertly researching various means of mind control for quite a long time. Based upon what I have discovered, the Montauk Project represents the pinnacle of achievement in this entire field. The technology perfected in the Montauk Project is, unfortunately, extremely powerful, and this power is at the disposal of what, in actual fact, are literally Nazis and their cohorts/accomplices/collaborators/proteges and descendents. My goal is to shut them down.

I’ve conducted a two-year investigation into allegations regarding ultra-top-secret experiments carried out by clandestine units of both U.S. and “world” government intelligence and military agencies, corporations such as Airborne Instrument Laboratories, Siemens/ITT, as well as certain divisions of Brookhaven National Laboratories and other groups—from the 1950s up to present times—at a fully verified and documented subterranean facility beneath the purportedly abandoned and derelict Montauk Air Force Station. Certain of these activities are, by all indications, currently ongoing. The radar station is at the extreme eastern tip of Long Island, N.Y.’s south fork.

The remnants of the surface military installation are indeed in severe disrepair, but the underground continues to be active. Ludicrously enough, the surface of the land is now a N.Y. State Park—on paper at least. However, by terms of the deed, the federal government still retains all rights to any and all property beneath the surface! Investigations reveal that several new, deeper levels were added in the early 1990s. Fields of research conducted there are said to include principally electromagnetic mind-control, also psychotronics (interfacing mind & machine), particle-beam technology, and inter-dimensional/“time travel” experiments (black-hole simulations and warping time-space).

Very strong evidence indicates particle accelerators are in use there and at nearby facilities—such as Brookhaven Labs—for powering the particle-beam weapons, HAARP transmissions, and exotic particle-beam radar systems.

The continuing lack of any credible explanation for what caused the crash of TWA Flight 800, nearly a year and a half ago,

offshore from Westhampton, has focused considerable attention on eastern Long Island as a place where unusual things happen unusually often. In fact, there are substantial indications that particle-beam operations at Brookhaven Labs the night of July 17, 1996 were in fact (at least partially) responsible for the disaster, and this is delved into in more depth within the report. I’ve put together the report based on personal interviews with project participants, on-site investigations at Montauk Air Force Station (Camp Hero), and extensive historical and background research. This report verifies without doubt current clandestine activities at the underground installation, as well as other locations mentioned; it includes corroborative testimony from area residents and visitors who have very recently had frightening encounters at this location with mysterious, threatening, unidentified security personnel toting automatic weapons.

In the past year, mainstream newspapers at Montauk and East Hampton, such as the *Montauk Pioneer* and the *East Hampton Independent* have carried several articles about various aspects of the “Montauk Project”. For many in the area it is (unfortunately) becoming an accepted part of life there, as it has for others who have found the preponderance of solid evidence supporting allegations of highly irregular, horrific activities at Montauk Air Force Station impossible to dismiss. This is an incredible state of affairs taking place 100 miles from N.Y.C. “underneath” eastern Long Island’s Sun-and-surf playground.

MONTAUK PROJECT REPORT PART 1

Within the past two years, several incidents of a deeply disturbing and highly irregular nature have occurred at or near Camp Hero/Montauk Air Force Station, an ostensibly derelict facility at the extreme eastern end of Long Island’s south fork and adjacent to Montauk Point’s historic lighthouse. Two of these incidents involved women, one of whom was accompanied by her children, being accosted, harassed, and threatened at gunpoint by unidentified government/military personnel while in the vicinity. They were told that they had violated top-secret and restricted areas, and were subject to arrest; however no arrests were made.

Another such incident involving weapons happened within the past year, when a young man was walking in the so-called state park.

A similar event, without automatic weapons, took place in mid-April of 1995 when a family walking there encountered a security agent, also unidentified, who abusively harassed the family and threatened to have them arrested for the same alleged violation; again no arrests were made.

In April 1996, in an effort to bring

themselves up-to-date on the status of the area, this family again entered the restricted portion of Camp Hero State Park, and they were once more approached by a non-uniformed guard who “advised” them that they were intruding into an area designated off-limits to the public, and were to leave immediately. This follows upon an inexplicably large number of similar events within recent years.

There is much well-substantiated testimony, extending back at least twenty-five years, of bizarre, unconstitutional, and horrific activities secretly conducted by shadowy government and military agencies at this location. In addition to the known military bases, (U.S. Army) Camp Hero and Montauk Air Force Station, U.S. Army Corps of Engineers plans and records establish conclusive proof of the existence of at least four levels of subterranean facilities beneath Camp Hero, and according to informed sources, up to three additional levels have been added as recently as the early 1990s.

Montauk is actually geologically distinct from the rest of Long Island, and is the top of an undersea mountain, so there is plenty of bedrock to go down into. Camp Hero was a U.S. Army installation established prior to WW2, and Montauk Air Force Station was established within its perimeter as the Army phased out of the location in the 1950s.

The Air Force Station was officially active only until 1969, and federal records do show that no legitimate source of funding existed past that time to keep the base in operation, as its SAGE radar system had by then become obsolete. Yet recovered Air Force documents and numerous witnesses verify indisputably that the Air Force Station was still active long after then.

Recently, much evidence has surfaced indicating that the base and the subterranean facilities were and still are used for a tremendous amount of top-secret, ultra-classified research and experimentation (much of which falls under the umbrella of the code-named Phoenix Project) in quantum and particle physics (black hole simulation), super-powerful electrical fields, weather control, psychotronics (interfacing mind and machine), genetics, particle-beam technology, and electronic and drug-based mind control.

The preponderance of this evidence strongly suggests that a great many of these activities have been thoroughly malevolent as to both their desired ends and the means used to achieve those ends, and have utilized unwitting and even helpless subjects—including, at times, youngsters abducted from surrounding communities. Certain of these experiments in controlled warping of our time-space continuum had such devastating results and almost inconceivably awesome potential consequences that several project insiders conspired to sabotage the proceedings in August 1983, forcing the base’s total, but as it turns out only

temporary, abandonment.

NO PICNICS AT CAMP HERO STATE PARK

It is a matter of public record that the federal government turned the Camp Hero/Montauk A.F. Station property over to New York State for use as public park land in 1984, yet according to the terms of the deed on record at the Suffolk County offices in Riverhead, N.Y., the federal government retains all rights to all property beneath the surface of the land. Only the surface of this area was actually donated to N.Y. State. The deed also holds that the federal government can reclaim the surface of the land, as well, for reasons of national security, if necessary.

Thirteen years after this transfer, at least 2/3 of this so-called park remain completely off-limits to the public! This, itself, is in fact a violation of the N.Y. State Parks’ charter, and the restriction is enforced severely by a host of various authorities—sometimes at gunpoint.

Electronics technicians have monitored and recorded extremely unusual and unorthodox radio frequencies and other electromagnetic transmissions emanating directly from this supposedly restricted and/or derelict property at the present time, which indicate activities very much like those alleged to have occurred there, and I have personally seen and heard, with my own eyes and ears, these bizarre and complex EM/RF signal transmissions monitored and traced by direction-finding receivers and other equipment.

New telephone lines and new high-capacity power lines with a gigawatt meter have been installed in this off-limits area fairly recently, and witnesses observed a highly advanced Cardion Corporation particle-beam radar unit being operated on the bluffs at Camp Hero for a period of at least five months in 1994. Investigators were given several different explanations as to the reason for this from various Cardion (Siemens) officials, and one witness was told point-blank by a security guard there that the unit had been malfunctioning in the underground and was thus brought to the surface for testing!

The electrical meter with gigawatt capability is on a structure claimed as an equipment maintenance building by State Parks officials: one of the few functional buildings within the restricted area. A Gigawatt of electrical power is a tremendous amount of power—enough to run a large city; but where is the city at Montauk Point? Underground, apparently.

Investigators of clandestine activities there assert that if gigawatts of electricity were discharged (utilized) within that single building, it would be completely demolished by fire in record time. They point to the existence of the power line and gigawatt meter as clear evidence of secret, and by extrapolation, unconstitutional,

illicit operations at the Air Force Station.

In June 1996 this assertion was confirmed as fact by a serviceman (who wishes to retain confidentiality) for LILCO, the electric utility company for the Montauk area (and virtually all Long Island). A linesman and meter reader for the Camp Hero vicinity, he has stated for the record that he and his supervisors are indeed aware that a tremendous amount of electricity is utilized by this power line and recorded by the meter. He also noted that it is absolutely not possible for the one maintenance building to use that much power for equipment maintenance operations or any other conceivable and legitimate State Parks activities.

STRANGE SCIENCE FACT

There are a number of claims being made about this location by people like Preston Nichols, a radio-electronics engineer and technician who’s worked for Bookhaven National Laboratories and top-secret defense contractor A.I.L. on Long Island. Nichols has co-authored three books on the subject of the activities at Montauk Air Force Station popularly known as the Montauk Project. The research and experimentation alleged to have occurred in the subterranean facility beneath Camp Hero, which include psychotronic and electromagnetic mind-control operations of a very extreme nature, and also interdimensional and time manipulations and travel, may no doubt strike some readers as bordering on science fiction.

However, a careful perusal of numerous investigative reports and news stories, Congressional hearings, scientific papers, and relevant federal documents, will show that in fact many different types of electromagnetic mind-manipulation technologies have been thoroughly tested and developed by intelligence agencies and other groups; the trail goes back a good fifty years or more and these technologies are well understood, quite effective, and in widespread use. As well, a complete study of the more recent concepts and developments in quantum physics shows very widespread support for theories which provide for the possibility, even likelihood, of the development of methods to accomplish “travel” both in time and in other dimensions.

For example, in March 1994, *Scientific American* published a paper by David Deutsch and Michael Lockwood which concluded flatly that nothing in the currently known laws of physics prohibits such excursions. In fact, the burden of proof is now far and away upon the doubters of time and dimensional travel to make their case that such are impossible.

A number of the great minds in contemporary physics—including but not limited to Nick Herbert, Kip Thorne, Frank Tipler, Fred Allen Wolf, Michio Kaku, Steven

Hawking (a recent and enthusiastic convert) and Paul Halpern—postulate that time travel can in fact be achieved. It can be said conclusively, proven beyond any doubt within the framework of contemporary science, that parallel dimensions exist—“probable” realities to us, apparently infinite in number; our familiar 3D time/space continuum is but one manifestation.

Fundamentally, it is our consciousness which in some way literally brings into being the dimension or reality we experience, manifesting it from, what are to us, realms of infinite potentials. This was demonstrated in a mathematical form known as von Neumann’s Proof, developed by Hungarian-born physicist Janus Eric von Neumann and published in the 1930s in his book *The Mathematical Foundations Of Quantum Physics*, known even today as “the bible” among quantum physicists. (More about von Neumann later.)

Other developments have demonstrated that time, as it is commonly conceived of, a linear progression from past to present to future, does not ultimately exist. Experiments conducted at Columbia University in the early 1970s proved that a decision made by an observer/researcher which determines whether or not a photon has traveled as a wave or a particle (by either causing or not causing wave interference), and which is made after the photon is emitted into a multi-mirrored device (which considerably delays its journey), will also determine the state of that photon at the time it is emitted—showing that the present does affect the past, and thus the future can affect the present. Therefore, all time is in actuality simultaneous; what we call past and future exist “now”. The past isn’t gone and the future isn’t yet to come. Then where are they? In another dimension. Similar alterations to traditional concepts about space, in particular vast distances, must ensue from such scientifically accepted facts.

Another body of research used extensively in top-secret projects involving ultra-advanced technologies is that of Nikola Tesla, a towering scientific genius and the true father of our present-day AC electrical system who, as far back as the turn of the century, had reportedly developed such technologies as particle-beam and anti-gravity devices, wireless power transmission, psychotronics, and “free” energy, to name a few. Much of his work remains only dimly comprehended by many scientists even today.

Tesla and his inventions figured prominently in the legendary “Philadelphia Experiment” which was, in fact, part of the Phoenix Project research.

It must be pointed out to those revisionists who discount the reality of the Philadelphia Experiment, and also to those whose minds boggle at the contemplation of such subjects, that there is ample evidence in the public record alone (newspapers, magazines, periodicals,

etc.), showing that in the later 1930s and early 1940s Naval Intelligence and other agencies were indeed wholeheartedly researching radar cloaking technology with the top minds in physics, including John Hutchinson, Emil Kurtenhour, Albert Einstein, Von Neumann and Tesla.

Although not often discussed then or now, literal sight invisibility was also a subject of considerable interest in this work. Sites for this research were, first, the University of Chicago, and then, later, The Institute for Advanced Studies, a front-organization for groups connected to the one-world government conclave—the Council of Rhodes. It’s perhaps noteworthy that Tesla maintained research facilities at Shoreham, Long Island, not far from Montauk. Shoreham is reputed to be a geomagnetic “hot spot” or power point, although not of the same magnitude as Montauk.

At Montauk, to simplify considerably, the basic “research” agenda was as follows. Extremely gifted and rigorously trained psychics were hooked up, via psychotronic equipment, to computers which converted the waveforms of their thoughts to (digital) computer code, and also relayed the waveforms to exceptionally high-powered EM/RF transmitters, which broadcast thought, mind, and consciousness-altering signals. According to accounts, certain experiments achieved materialization, at varying levels of stability and solidity, of objects visualized by the psychics whose thoughts were then broadcast, as well as teleportation effects. (IBM’s Internet website is currently [5/97] displaying a blurb about their research and intended development of teleportation technology.)

By the late 1970s at Montauk, furthermore, very advanced experimentation was undertaken in the controlled “warping” of space and time, utilizing some of Tesla’s, Von Neumann’s, and others’ ideas and inventions. Tremendously powerful electrical currents flowing in specific configurations generated electromagnetic fields which created, in effect, a working “Tipler cylinder”.

To simplify once more, psychics were again utilized to visualize and stabilize a target “destination” in a different time/space dimension in which the “vortex” would then be focused upon. The Tipler cylinder, a concept formulated by the aforementioned physicist, Frank Tipler, is presently one of the most widely accepted theoretical models in quantum physics of how to create an artificial, controllable “black hole”, thereby achieving time-space and dimensional shifting, and even the ability to affect alterations and manipulations of our time-space continuum.

Some of this sounds quite exciting, amazing, even wonderful—and certainly, in some ways, it probably is. However, to a great extent, such activities were and are done with

absolutely no regard for the effects on the people experimented upon; furthermore, this work is done with the full intention of using the knowledge and capabilities gained to more thoroughly and completely subjugate humanity with ever-more-powerful and pervasive control of our consciousness: in fact, and literally if we remember von Neumann’s Proof, carrying out “reality engineering”.

According to Preston Nichols—and also according to other first-hand participants in certain of these experiments—some of the youngsters abducted and so viciously abused in these activities died as a result and were buried en-masse on site! The human tragedy attested to here begins to rival such indelible atrocities as the Pol-Pot massacres or Auschwitz and Bergen-Belsen in its horror and brutality. The fact that this was done to American children on American soil by agencies connected, however tenuously, to our government, is virtually unimaginable; yet, as we have discovered, many of the assertions made by Phoenix/Montauk investigators have been checked out and verified.

As mentioned, the Montauk Project crashed and burned in August 1983, sabotaged from within by certain key participants who could no longer tolerate what was going on. A time tunnel-type linkup with the Philadelphia Experiment exactly forty years previously (August 12, 1943), was allegedly achieved then—apparently an attempt by project operators to repair or undo damage they felt had been done to the time-space continuum during the 1943 experiment; thereafter, the project ended temporarily, as described, with the surface of the property being then donated to N.Y. State.

MONTAUK PROJECT REPORT PART 2

TURTLE COVE

Investigators of the Montauk Project state that the Montauk Point location was chosen not by chance, but because it is a very important “power spot” on the Earth, due to geomagnetic factors of great scientific significance. It is common knowledge and accepted fact in geophysics and related sciences that certain areas of the Earth’s surface are geomagnetic “hot spots” where gravitational, magnetic, and electromagnetic anomalies occur, including effects on certain EM/RF activities, and this is in fact one of the primary reasons cited by HAARP proponents for situating the main (as far as we know!) HAARP facility in Gakona, Alaska.

Richard Hoagland, an ex-NASA scientist who assembled a team which did a great deal of intensive research into what appear to be a Sphinx-like “face”, pyramids, and other structures on the Martian surface, has

deciphered a mathematical formula encoded in the angles and relationships of the structures making up the Martian complex (known as Cydonia) which he calls tetrahedral geometry or tetrahedral physics.

The basic elements of the formula are (and I simplify considerably), as a sphere such as a planet is rotated on an axis, specific points on the surface of the sphere become the focus or portal for upwellings of energy originating in other dimensions. The most notable of these coincide with where the points of a tetrahedron inscribed within the sphere would intersect the surface of the sphere. Other than at the poles, these points would be at 19.5 degrees north and south latitude.

On Earth it's the Hawaiian Islands, on Jupiter it's the Great Red Spot, and so on. According to the tetrahedral formula, other locations are also "power" spots, including that of Cydonia itself. On Earth, some additional points are said to include Giza (and the famous pyramids) in Egypt, Machu Piccu (on the same longitude as Montauk), and Stonehenge.

When English and other European settlers reached eastern Long Island's shores in the early 1600s, the Montauk Indians and other closely connected tribes lived in the region. The Montauks are an Algonquin tribe, recognized, in fact, by many Algonquins to be the primary or leading tribe. A great many Native American Indians, including Montauks and most Algonquins, believe that Turtle Cove, immediately adjacent to and between both Montauk Point and Camp Hero, is indeed a major power point—a "stargate" or interdimensional vortex and the source of our reality or creation. The Montauk Indians are considered the guardians of this spot. (The created world, which as far as many tribes knew was just North America, was called Turtle Island.)

THE PHAROAHS OF MONTAUK

A noteworthy point is that the chiefs or sachems of the Montauks have held the name of Pharaoh throughout their history, long before any White people had arrived to impart such a name to them, and the name Pharaoh appears nowhere else on Earth except for Egypt.

Archaeological evidence indicates that the Montauk Indians inhabited this region continuously for at least 8,000 years. As Montauk is geologically distinct from Long Island and North America, it could theoretically be a remnant of the Atlantean continent, and the name Pharaoh could have been derived from Atlantis, both in Egypt and Montauk.

Historical accounts from previous centuries attest that pyramidal structures did exist at one time at or near Turtle Cove, and various elders of the tribe recall hearing about them. Preston Nichols and Peter Moon theorize in their Montauk Project book series that the Montauk

Indians are a remnant of a very ancient Atlantean civilization, as was ancient Egypt. This location, both in ancient times and currently, and the activities that secret government agencies (with their extensive ties to Masonic-type "brotherhoods") are allegedly conducting there, are vitally important to the human race and its future on Earth.

Another curiosity is the name "Camp Hero". The word hero is derived from the Greek word for the Egyptian god Horus, among whose attributes are the ability to see into other realities as well as backward and forward in time. Although this name was given to the region relatively recently by the federal government (read: Theodore Roosevelt—a Master Mason who owned a large tract of tribal land very close to Turtle Cove), it certainly correlates perfectly with what the Montauk Indians and other tribes believed about this location.

As noted, Camp Hero was known for being a "psych base" since its inception as a government military facility. (George Washington, another Master Freemason with many compadres in the Montauk area, commissioned the Montauk lighthouse and oversaw its construction.) It seems that members of certain organizations or agencies either already knew that this was a very significant spot on Earth, or else soon found it out, and over several hundred years systematically and deliberately manipulated the Montauk Indians into leaving their tribal lands and burial grounds east of what is now the hamlet of Montauk.

Thomas Jefferson made a substantial effort in the early 1800s to personally go to Montauk and record as much of the Montauk's history, language, and culture as he possibly could. (Although the language of the Montauk Indians has now almost completely vanished, there are substantial indications that it was in fact closely related to Vril, a so-called Enochian language of extreme antiquity.) Obviously Jefferson, another Master Mason, considered the material to be rather important. Jefferson later claimed to have lost much of the material in a boating mishap, but it seems odd that he wouldn't have returned to Montauk to redo the missing work if it was so important in the first place, and could indicate that his story was untrue and that, instead, the information was hidden away.

SYSTEMATIC DESTRUCTION OF A TRIBE

The machinations against the tribe and the unceasing attempts to get the Montauk Indians away from the land at Montauk Point and vice-versa culminated in an outrageous, vicious, and indefensible 1910 N.Y. court decision which declared the Montauk Indians to be "extinct", even as some sat there in the courtroom—a particular tactic used against no other tribe in

North America. Significantly, construction of military facilities at Turtle Cove began almost immediately after this court decision.

In fact, hundreds of Montauks are still alive today, and this is a definite factor in the federal government's decision to turn Camp Hero/Montauk Air Force Station over to N.Y. State after their purported abandonment of the surface facilities.

There is an existing federal law, called the Non-Intercourse Act, which says that the ownership of any land once inhabited by American Indians, which is occupied and then relinquished by the U.S. government, must revert to those original inhabitants; in this case that would be the Montauk Indians, except that they are conveniently "extinct" by court order. However, that was a N.Y. State court decision, not necessarily binding upon the federal government. Obviously the federal government did not want the Indians to have the property, as that would seriously interfere with clandestine operations there.

If the Montauks can—as they are attempting to do—achieve full legal recognition as an existing tribe, the federal government would be forced to abide by the terms of the Non-Intercourse Act and return the Camp Hero property to them, whom it obviously belongs to—with no funny business about retaining rights to subterranean facilities.

MONTAUK PROJECT REPORT PART 3

SECRET WORLD GOVERNMENT INVOLVEMENT

According to many of those who have investigated the numerous projects, programs, and such which have been discussed in this article, there does exist some sort of international worldwide super-government hidden behind the scenes of the great world stage, so to speak, pulling the strings which have a substantial impact on the outcome of many world events—events often instigated and manipulated by these very same groups.

Very little, if anything, which might have any significant effect on the human race socially, politically, economically or even spiritually, happens unless this hidden control group intends it to happen, or at least allows it to happen.

Such a phenomenon as the Third Reich would most definitely fall within this category. Not only did many prominent persons openly support Hitler and some of the stated objectives of the Nazi movement before the onset of WWII in Europe, but before, during, and mostly after the war, untold thousands of high-level Nazi Party members, top scientists, and intelligence officers, came to the U.S. and worked for the U.S. government—and not just in the aerospace fields as is commonly thought.

Indeed, our intelligence services received the biggest infusion of all; the newly-formed CIA, and even more secretive NSA and other agencies, like the DIA, employed numerous ex-Nazis and incorporated a great many of the Nazis' intelligence methods and techniques as well as a vast amount of "research" and data resulting from one of the most hideous "projects" of all time—the Nazi death camps.

Many allegations and rumors continue to persist that large numbers of other high-ranking Nazis escaped to various South American countries, assisted again by American intelligence and military agencies, where they continue to foment events conducive to their unwavering political and philosophical intentions. Coupled with the fact that there was no full and unconditional surrender on the part of the Third Reich, only a cease-fire agreement, one must allow for the possibility that there is more to the story than was publicly disclosed—that perhaps the Nazis were not really defeated but were to some extent incorporated into our government. There are undeniably strong indications of a substantial Nazi/Aryan involvement in the Montauk Project and many other similar endeavors.

OBVIOUSLY "TOP-SECRET"

A conclusion can reasonably be drawn at this point from the wealth of evidence which is blazingly obvious: certain clandestine groups or agencies have conducted and continue to conduct extremely sensitive, classified, top-secret activities in subterranean facilities beneath Camp Hero/Montauk A.F. Station, with the tacit co-operation, and at times assistance, of the N.Y. State Parks system as well as various other governmental bodies.

Hard evidence as to exactly what activities have been, and are, being conducted in the Phoenix/Montauk Project (and others), which agencies are responsible, and who the victims of this research are, will likely be difficult to come by and will take a sustained and intensive investigation by dedicated people; certainly one must expect the agencies and groups involved to be less than forthcoming and honest regarding any of this.

If secret agencies of government, operating without the knowledge or consent of any duly-elected constitutional authority, are intent on continuing their clandestine, illegal, unconstitutional, and malevolent endeavors at this location, at the very least the areas must be clearly and unequivocally designated, fenced, posted, and patrolled as such.

This is what is being done outside the perimeter of the Area 51 section of Nellis Air Force Base in Nevada, where in May of 1995 the Air Force seized over 4,000 acres from the federal Bureau of Land Management (BLM) adjacent to Area 51 and top-secret S4 at Nellis. This action was taken to prevent the public

from getting too close to the very highly classified research being conducted there involving either terrestrial or non-terrestrial aerospace craft displaying antigravity characteristics, witnessed by many thousands of people previously.

PARTICLE BEAM TECHNOLOGY

On the scientific front, there is strong evidence, detailed by Nichols in his most recent book *Pyramids Of Montauk*, which indicates particle accelerators are in use at Montauk Air Force Station and at nearby facilities—such as Brookhaven Labs—for powering inter-dimensional experiments, particle-beam weapons, HAARP transmissions, and exotic particle-beam radar systems.

The peculiarities and lack of any credible answers in the crash of TWA Flight 800 have led some investigators of clandestine activities on Long Island to suspect the involvement of Montauk Project operations in the crash—in particular, the use of particle-beam weapons, powered by these subterranean particle accelerators. According to information from a former federal agent connected to the Montauk Project, it is a certainty that particle-beam operations were involved in the crash.

In *Pyramids Of Montauk*, Preston Nichols does provide some information on the general subject of particle-beam weapons. And what or whom are these weapons being used against?

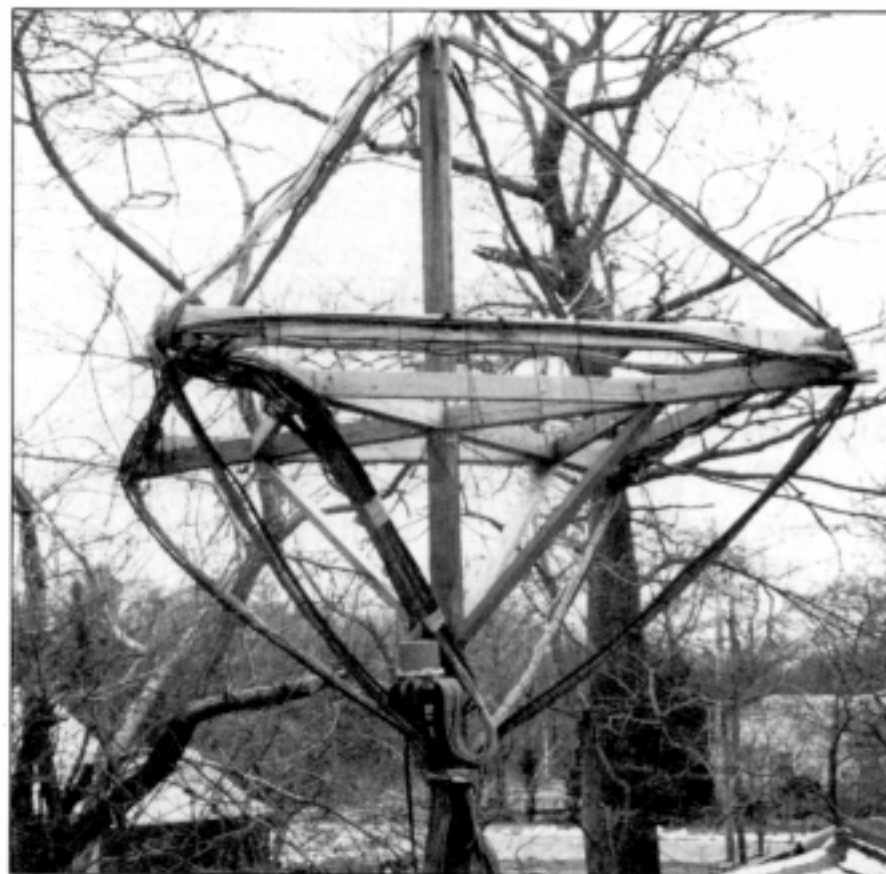
Mr. Nichols told me that, in August 1995, he was informed directly by an Air Force colonel stationed at Montauk, named Ciel Roth, that the particle-beam technology has been developed for use as a weapon. Information relayed by active agents to a former federal intelligence agent with ties to the Montauk project indicates that it is certain that particle-beam operations at Brookhaven Labs triggered the catastrophe [of *TWA Flight 800*].

According to an item in *The Montauk Pulse* explaining the events and described as a rumor:

"On the date of the crash, military maneuvers were being conducted in the vicinity of Center Moriches. A low-flying (tactical) nuclear missile, which was deactivated, was discharged in simulated battle from a low-flying plane. It was aimed at a heat-generating target that was trailing behind a C-130. A malfunction caused the heat generator to cease, whereupon the missile locked-in on Flight 800. The missile was designed to circle above its target. It was never meant to hit anything."

In the midst of these errant maneuvers, the particle beam at Brookhaven Labs activated the nuclear mass in the warhead by supplying neutrons to make the fissionable material go to critical mass. Quite simply, it was the particle beam which set-off the nuclear device. Of course, when a nuclear blast occurs, it leaves a residue of radiation. This explains why debris retrievers were seen wearing radiation suits. "...Additionally, green streaks have been reported over Long island by many different pilots. It is becoming old hat. These green streaks are caused by atmospheric reaction with the particle beam."

Some investigators aren't so sure the crash



DELTA T ANTENNA

This is an actual Delta T antenna that sits above Space Time Labs on Long Island. By definition, it can actually facilitate shifting time zones. Two coils are placed vertically around the edges of the pyramid structure at ninety degree angles to one another.

A third coil surrounds the base. Shifting time zones was accomplished by pulsing and powering the antenna, as is discussed in *The Montauk Project: Experiments in Time*.

Even when the antenna is not powered, it has a subtle interdimensional effect on the nature of time itself.

From *Montauk Revisited* by Preston B. Nichols p.202

was accidental, as certain French intelligence agents were apparently on board. The area of Long Island, where the jet went down, Westhampton, has been identified by Nichols and others as having particle accelerator and particle-beam technology operating in underground facilities, and is in close proximity to Brookhaven National Labs, cited as a major player (beyond any doubt) in clandestine operations in this region.

The severe and extensive brushfires in this area of Long Island in August 1995 were allegedly caused by certain particle accelerator/particle-beam operations (or malfunctions), and in fact these fires were the primary reason that Mr. Nichols was asked to meet with the above-mentioned Col. Roth. This was apparently an attempt on the part of the Air Force to ascertain whether or not Nichols could shed some light on what was going wrong with the interlinked series of subterranean accelerators between Brookhaven Labs and Montauk Point.

The “secret government”—and those intelligence and military agencies which comprise and/or maintain it—has apparently very nearly completed their mission of thorough domination and control of the more overt means of influencing and molding society through the media and communications. (The Clinton Administration seems determined to introduce major monitoring and censorship of the Internet—not that there isn’t any already.) These groups stand ready to use highly developed, perfected, and fully operational electromagnetic/RF technologies like HAARP, the Montauk/Phoenix Project, and others which result from an unending list of experimental programs and research projects, to implement operations on a domestic/national scale, and a global scale, which can exert very substantial control over moods, emotions, thoughts, health and physiology, the subconscious, and the general level of ethical, psychic, and even spiritual awareness and development of the human race.

As well, due to their possession of and willingness to use weapons of mass death and destruction—nuclear, chemical, and biological, apparently even (in an “experimental” mode) against men and women in uniform serving their country in the Gulf War, as mounting evidence shows—and due to the levels of subliminal fear and intimidation this engenders not only within people of other nations but within Americans too, and in addition, by controlling the information we-the-people are actually given, the circle is completed and the takeover can be accomplished.

It should be clearly stated in closing that none of this information is meant to imply that all intelligence service directors and operatives and all members of the U.S. military high command are responsible for or involved in the projects described herein, nor is it meant to imply that the U.S. government has no right to

conduct any legitimate, scientific, and defense-related research and experimentation in many different fields. The activities with which this report is concerned fall far outside any such legitimate bounds and are conducted by agencies unaccountable in any way to duly-elected legislative or executive authorities, in blatant and wholesale disregard for the *U.S. Constitution* and the rights and protections it affords its people.

[End quoting]

John Quinn assembled a great deal of absolutely intriguing information and historical background about the Montauk location and what is reported to be going on there. It is important background to my upcoming interview, later in this article.

For further background, I would like to turn now to an old yet fascinating interview with Al Bielek, which came from the <http://www.trufax.org/trans/bielek1.html> website. We would like to express our appreciation for work done so long ago, yet which is timely today within the context of this article.

[Quoting]

INTERVIEW WITH AL BIELEK PHILADELPHIA EXPERIMENT SURVIVOR

[Source: Matrix III, approximately 1989.]

Interviewer: I have a basic question which might be a good starting off point. Could you give me a thumb-nail sketch of how you make a battleship disappear? I know it takes generators—now what do you do?

Bielek: A thumb-nail sketch is, you have to distort the normal time field. In the case of what they were doing, they were rotating the time field in which the ship itself sat. If you rotate it at about 45 degrees, it becomes invisible; if you rotate it 90 degrees, it drops out of our reality—and that’s not what they wanted to do.

The basic technique, just in thumb-nail, is that you rotate the time field. Consequently radar signals will pass right through it like it doesn’t exist. If you rotate it far enough, optically it doesn’t exist. It would not be visible to the eye under normal observation.

Interviewer: What is the time field?

Bielek: The time field is an extension of our physical reality. According to Einstein, it is a physical dimension. In other words, it’s the fourth dimension.

Interviewer: And can be moved?

Bielek: It can be manipulated; let’s put it that way. It can be interfaced; it can be manipulated. You can do things with it. Consequently, you do things with whatever is in that area of field that you’re manipulating.

Interviewer: Are you moving it with magnets?

Bielek: You’re moving it with

electromagnetic fields and R.F. fields. However, the means of modulation of those fields are such that they generate higher-order fields. In other words, you’re not going to affect the time fields with plain, ordinary electromagnetic radiation.

Interviewer: What’s an R.F. field?

Bielek: Radio Frequency. The same thing as a radio or TV or whatever.

Interviewer: So it takes a combination of the two. An R.F. field interacting in a certain manner, and with additional equipment, to produce higher-order fields which will rotate the time field.

If an object or a person is either brought forward or backward through a time tunnel, doesn’t this create a “paradox” because of the object not belonging to that particular time?

Bielek: Yes, you do.

Interviewer: Was that a problem?

Bielek: No, it was not a problem, so far as I know. I can only speak about Montauk. They regularly sent people through the time tunnels and brought them back. They did send some objects through the time tunnels with no intention of bringing them back at that time. Sort of like storage at a distance.

I understand, from what Dr. Herman Entenman said, was that on some of those occasions they lost what they sent out because the tunnel collapsed due to failure of the equipment. So the tunnel collapses and disintegrates. Whatever is out there is just atoms lost in eternity, so to speak. But other than that, no, they had no problems in sending something out and later retrieving it, whether it was a person or an object.

The real problem came when you made deliberate attempts, which were done, to alter the past history and alter what happened to certain people. That had an inroad effect on me.

Something was done involving an alien who was shipped backwards in time—roughly 100,000 years ago. And also to my brother; I’m not sure what the time period was. I would estimate from what he said, about 12,000 years ago, maybe less, wherein something from a more recent time was forced back upon him and changed his whole nature.

Interviewer: Where did the writers of the movie *The Philadelphia Experiment* get their information?

Bielek: That is a very long and interesting story. I wondered about that myself and we assumed, for a period of time, that that information came in mostly as speculation on the part of the actual producer. I know who it is, but his name does not appear on the credits and he doesn’t want his name known.

But he asked Preston (Nichols) over a period of time from 1982 to 1983 a lot of questions about the Philadelphia Experiment, and Preston knew quite a bit about it, at that time. He finally admitted it, and answered this

guy's 1001 questions, as it were. And this guy became the actual director of the film. We assumed that he expanded with his own speculation on this because some of it in there is not true, but it was based largely on Preston's information and his own expansion on it.

Turns out that wasn't the case at all. We did a lecture in New York in 1989. Preston, Duncan, and myself were invited to talk about the Phoenix Project and the Philadelphia Experiment, which we did. Officially it was not video taped, but privately it was. A copy of this thing somehow wound up over in England and got to EMI Thorn and got to someone in archives.

Well, they came to New York and looked up Preston. They found Preston's address and came to his home one evening and said "We've finally found you!" Preston says "What do you mean?" He says 'Well, we've been looking for you for quite awhile. You're the fourth man in the picture.'

Preston says "What picture are you talking about?" He showed him a photograph of a family portrait that was made in 1890 of the Thorn brothers of Thorn Industries. One of the backers of the organization was none other than Aliester Crowley, and this fourth person who was apparently a bit older. The fourth person was identical to Preston except he looked approximately 10 years older than Preston looked, say a year ago. And they knew that this fourth person was important, and Crowley insisted at that time that this man was not of their time, meaning the time of 1890. He was out of the future, and this guy gave him the whole history of the boat [Philadelphia] experiment and it had been in the archives of EMI Thorn since 1890.

It was some time in the '60s or '70s that EMI Corporation and Thorn Industries merged and they decided to do a movie. The decision to start it was in 1983, and they came to the US to do the filming. But they said that they had the actual record of the experiment in their archives since 1890.

Interviewer: And you're saying Preston brought it back?

Bielek: Preston brought it back according to the statement made by Crowley at that time and according to the records in the archives.

Interviewer: We'd like to clarify some things from the presentation. How old are you now?

Bielek: By my birth certificate, 63. By adding the additional years when I was actually born, I would be 73. In terms of real time, not counting age regression, I'd be 63 plus 30, which is 93 plus the time I spent on various secret government projects, such as the Phoenix Project, where they were doing the right brain/left brain split-type thing, a sort of conjugate personality thing. They do this now to get you to work on two different projects at two

identical times, practically as two different people.

Interviewer: So you've lived over 93 years in a 63-year-old body?

Bielek: Yes.

Interviewer: Were you speculating that the Philadelphia Experiment was a set-up by the aliens?

Bielek: It very definitely was a set-up. Right now it is very definite. There was speculation a couple of months ago 'cause some of the pieces were just beginning to come into view. The whole thing was a set-up.

Interviewer: What tipped you off that it was an alien set-up?

Bielek: Finally getting some data on Roosevelt's agreements, where he signed an agreement with the aliens in 1934. I started looking-in on this and it started to make some kind of sense.

The Pleiadians were turned down in 1953 again when they insisted one of the points they required, if they were to work out a deal with the U.S. Government, was that they must scrap all their nuclear weapons. Well, the U.S. Government was just not ready to do that, not in 1953. So they were turned down politely. Then along came the greys and the government made an agreement with them.

But again, back in 1933 was Roosevelt's agreement with the "K" alien group, and because of that, in 1934 the Pleiadians went over to Nazi Germany and worked something out with them. But there you had across the Atlantic two powers which were getting ready to fight each other. There was one ET group on one side of the Atlantic, passing us technical information. It's going to be fairly obvious that it's very likely that there's going to be another one on the other side of the Atlantic feeding information to try and keep some kind of a balance, particularly since one of them was concerned with the survival of a major segment of the human race.

I finally got confirmation from a number of people. The original confirmation, I understand there are hard copy notes on this, comes from Billy Meier in Switzerland.

Interviewer: What does $E=MC^2$ light reciprocal mean?

Bielek: That would be C to the 4th. That does not have meaning other than that would rotate you into one of these hyperspatial locations, which is C to the 4th, and you would be out of the electromagnetic and you would pass into one of the etheric domains.

Interviewer: Would it be accurate to say that, when they made the Eldridge disappear, what they do is just rotate it into another dimension?

Bielek: That's what happened, but that's not what was intended. What was intended was to rotate the time field so that there would be no reflections of either light energy or electromagnetic energy, which is essentially the

same.

Interviewer: So they isolated the time dimension.

Bielek: Yes, and rotated it, and that was all they were intending to do. But that of course is not all that happened.

Interviewer: They ended up rotating the entire—

Bielek: —localized field around the ship.

Interviewer: How can you begin to understand that?

Bielek: Because I not only had all the physics training then, but also the specialized training which came from von Neumann because he understood it. At the time when you graduate from the standard physics course, even at the best universities today, even a Ph.D., you don't really know what's going on because that is information that's withheld.

[*Editor's note: This is indeed very true—in many more areas of so-called "higher" education than just in the domains of physics or electrical engineering. See the September 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM for further discussion of this matter.*]

An understanding comes later. All that is a basis for laying the groundwork for understanding. The *REAL* understanding of what's happening has to come from private tutoring. This is why the Illuminati has survived so long, because there is a hard basis of knowledge there, as well as ability. But von Neumann had figured it out, along with Hilbert, and his interface with Hilbert, and perhaps Einstein and Levinson.

Interviewer: What would you say to a person who had a physics background who wants to have a deeper understanding; how would they pin it?

Bielek: How? Hmm. You would have to study currently some of the literature and information put out by Tom Bearden, for one example. But you have to be careful also about Tom Bearden, because he also puts out some disinformation. You have to filter it very carefully. He does put out some good information, but every so often he puts a corkscrew in there, and that's particularly true in some of his references to the weather control generated by the Russians. It's not. We have our own.

And some of the other things, some of the other basic physics which refer to the bouncing electron in the atomic shell, that's real for a period of time and then virtual for a period of time. Well, that aspect's correct. But he says when it becomes virtual, it goes into a reverse-time universe, then it falls into the anti-matter universe. An anti-matter universe is NOT reverse time. There is a reverse-time universe and there's an anti-matter universe. So that is disinformation right there. And what he describes is partially correct, but not fully correct.

Interviewer: So where else would you look

for more information?

Bielek: Where else? I'd say look into some of von Neumann's works. He has a list of 15 books, and some of them are not at all relative to this. He does have some of the information and some of the works which definitely tie back to the theoretical approach which was made.

Interviewer: But there's no way we can get ahold of the time equations, is that correct?

Bielek: Most likely, no. It is highly classified.

Interviewer: Regarding the boat experiment, was it because they generated too much energy that it took them beyond their anticipated results, or was there an alien manipulation that actually generated the field in such a way that they went beyond their expected results?

Bielek: No, just the rotation of the field itself would not create the problem. It was the fact that they locked-up with another experiment which brought them far beyond the 6th level which they were capable of generating on the Eldridge. They had to be capable of generating 6 levels in order to get 5, and 5 is what they had to have in order to rotate the time fields. Uh, you lose one in there, so to speak. You manipulate from the highest level what is below; that's why they had to go to 6 to get manipulation of the 5th. But that of itself would not have done what happened. You have to have additional orders and you have to have other factors which cause the lock-up.

Interviewer: One of the things that's really interesting about this video that we've seen is you and your brother's unique approach to understanding time, since you have experienced time in a very non-linear fashion. When you've created a loop like the loop that was created between 1943 and 1983 with regards to locking-up of the two different experiments, how does that loop ever break?

Bielek: It doesn't. It is there and it remains there, but after a certain period of time it probably won't have any effect. When you get 20 years past 1983, it's not likely to have any problem at all anymore. You don't lose it, you don't remove it. It just doesn't have any effect anymore. It's already had its effect by the transit and when you come back.

Interviewer: Does it disperse?

Bielek: No, it's just something that stays there and exists like a smoke trail in the sky. It's there and they slowly dissipate over a long period of time.

(Regarding the boat experiment)—Nothing was told to us about travel, only what we were doing in terms of that experiment. We had no expectation of anything like that happening. It was neither planned and wanted, or expected. It just plain happened.

I don't regret that aspect. The only thing I have sometimes thought about, and question

whether I have regrets about it, is whether or not we might have all been better off if, instead of letting Duncan go back to 1983, I'd held him there on the ship so he couldn't jump overboard the second time, until the ship returned to normal space/time. He wouldn't have been back through that experience and dead. Things would have been different. Whether or not they would have been better is a wild speculation, and strictly speculation. But it definitely would have been different. I was not in a position to really anticipate what he was going to do. He gave no warning he was going to do it. The movie says otherwise, but of course the movie has a lot of speculation in it that he planned to go back because of his girlfriend. Well, there was no girlfriend at the other end; in fact, it was a disaster for him.

[End quoting]

To continue the evolution of this story, I now present another, later interview with Al Bielek wherein he discusses more of the pieces of this bizarre puzzle. This interview is from the <http://www.trufax.org/trans/bielek2.html> website.

[Quoting]

INTERVIEW WITH AL BIELEK—1991

Al Bielek gives an update on the current use of mind control and psychic warfare, and also offered a more detailed account of his experience in the Montauk Project. Montauk, also known as the Phoenix Project, used Bielek and his brother, Duncan Cameron, to explore the underground cities of Mars.

Interviewer: Regarding your experience on Mars, you walked through the time tunnel, you take a step, and you're on Mars: What did you see?

Bielek: Well, I was not on the surface of Mars. We were in the underground. The story goes back to the *Alternative 3* book, the TV production in England outlining the fact that we have Mars bases, one or more, provided by a joint operation with the U.S. government. I do not know if the Russians are in on it—and aliens. They are on the surface bases. It's a World Government operation really; that's not strictly the United States government.

After they were on the surface, which was about 1969, they found that there were entrances to the underground, sealed, and they knew there was something down there. The rumors were that there was probably artifacts from an ancient civilization buried underground because there were a lot of remains above ground—ruined cities that have been there, by NASA's estimates, maybe 300,000 years, 250,000 years. But they found the entrances all blocked, all sealed-off to any underground areas. So the word went back through communications (in the late '70s) to whomever, back to the Montauk and Phoenix project: "Can you do anything about this for us? We can't

get into the underground of Mars."

They said, "Yes, I think we can. Give us some coordinates on the surface of the planet. We'll have to run astronomical computation." Which they did and plugged these all into the computer. They wanted two people to go, and it happened to be Duncan and myself.

Interviewer: Why two?

Bielek: To corroborate what the other one saw, and also in case there were any problems in the underground. They didn't really know what was down there.

So they sent us and we went up there in the underground. [Using the Montauk Time-Space "Tunnel" device, developed as a result of the Philadelphia Experiment.] There was a problem with light. We had to take lighting with us at the time. Later on, if I remember, we found some of their light sources and turned those on. We found, eventually, that the last remnants of the Martians, if you wish to call them that, died in the underground between 10 and 20,000 years ago by estimate, and they left everything they had of their civilization underground. We found enormous amounts of statuary which appeared to be religious.

Interviewer: What did they look like? How big were they?

Bielek: Typically 6,7,8 foot tall, stone, gems embedded in them and so forth.

Interviewer: These were of human-like people?

Bielek: Yes. They were quite well preserved. Then we found archives. We found a lot of scientific equipment. We found electronic equipment down there; tons and tons of stuff. And the rumor was also later that—I didn't recall until Duncan reminded me of it about a week ago. He said: "Don't forget the 17,000 metric tons of Martian gold they took out. According to his recollection of it, it was very strange gold. It was 5 times denser than ours. It was worth an unbelievable fortune. Where it went we have no idea, but it was returned to Montauk, and from there it went somewhere.

There were several authorized trips. And Duncan and I got the bright idea, since everything was in the computer, let's take a trip or two on our own and do our own exploring. So we did. After the second one, it was found out, and we were stopped. That was when he got into the archives and found enormous records of the civilization that was buried down there.

Interviewer: What did you find out?

Bielek: He was the one who read them. I couldn't read them.

Interviewer: He didn't tell you?

Bielek: No. Well, he did at the time, but I can't remember any of it now. It's a very strange memory. On again, off again, and that part of it was never made clear to me as to what he really found. Right after that we were removed.

But I do remember some of the other installations we saw down there. They had very odd, large generators of some type. If you did not see it, I recommend that you go see the movie *Total Recall*. In fact it was seeing that movie that reminded me of the fact that I had been there. Not the colonies, but the shots of the underground where they showed these large, round canisters where the director said these were probably for oxygen generation. I'm not quite sure, but we think so. I looked at them and said: "They're not round. They're hexagonal." And I asked myself: "How the hell did I know that?" So that was our view of Mars from the underground. We didn't see hardly a thing of it from the surface.

Interviewer: Did you see ice under the surface, like in *Total Recall*? All ice?

Bielek: No.

Interviewer: If I remember the movie, that's what they melted, a lot of ice to create the atmosphere.

Bielek: It was not ice under there. There were oxygen generators and they also had some storage. There was a generating system which apparently the ancients had left. I don't really know much about it, but it was activated before they moved the surface colonies in. They also melted down the polar caps. The rumors are that they used a hydrogen bomb or two for that. I don't know if that's true. But they did melt down a lot of the polar ice so they would have some water. It's still sparse but they have it. The atmosphere is thin but they have atmosphere. And the temperature is warm enough. In the equatorial region they have no problem surviving. It runs about 50 degrees and, of course, the astronomers have known this for about 50 years or more. It's quite livable in terms of temperature.

Interviewer: The lighting that you mentioned. What was that like?

Bielek: Unknown form of illumination, after we found out how to turn it on. Some of the power generators are still working. After we turned on the underground lighting we had no lack of light. Otherwise we had to carry our own, and portable lighting was not all that effective because we were dealing with larger underground chambers, several hundred feet across, high ceilings, and portable lights are not very good for a large chamber like that. Eventually we found where they had their own lighting. It was very bright.

Interviewer: Have you any information on the face on Mars?

Bielek: Not that I remember in the underground. There's more than one face on Mars, by the way. They found several. But I remember the NASA announcements some years ago, about 2 years ago, that they're receiving a low-frequency radio transmission from Mars. It was about 50 kilohertz, if I remember correctly.

It was at quite a low level, indicating the

equipment or whatever it was that was generating the RF signal, and it was coded, was quite old and probably nearly worn out. So they were amazed there was anything still coming out of it, but it was enough of a signal that they could pick it up and put it through the computer and transcribe it.

It was a warning: A warning message to humans not to repeat the mistakes they made.

Interviewer: Do you have any feelings about being on Mars? What were your general impressions?

Bielek: We were digging in the remains of an old civilization that preceded ours and it felt very peculiar. To look at what was left of a once great civilization, and realize that they literally died there, and left everything behind, and that, eventually, the thing shut down. It was in the underground deliberately, apparently, as survival—because the circle cities had long since been destroyed, and they lived down there, and stayed there.

From what I understand of it, a number of the Martians survived whatever the attack was on the surface and eventually took off for Earth, while others decided to stay behind on Mars in the underground. And quite literally their progeny eventually died-out, and the whole race that was left behind on Mars died-out. It's rather a strange feeling to realize that the remnants of a race died-out in the underground, totally. They just left all their hardware behind.

Interviewer: In Rod Steiger's book, he spoke of March 18, 1990, as being important dates in the history of the Psi Corps. That's during those dates their equipment was zapped and all the psychics resigned March 20th. Could you explain all this?

Bielek: Well, basically what had happened was, a very strange story.

In January 1990, Psi Corps received some new hardware—because NSA had been working on this for years. This was psionic-type hardware that boosts the mind, and the capabilities of people, who already have a great deal of capability. It becomes quite formidable.

They found themselves, after that infusion of new equipment, after learning how to use it, with the capability of locating a picture buried in someone's files anywhere or tracking a missing file or missing information that they had instructions to recover or locate. They didn't do the recovery; they merely located it. And how we found out about this was a very interesting story.

Back in November of 1989, Duncan had told me, he said that I would have the proof of the Philadelphia Experiment in my hands during March of 1990. Well, it seems like during that weekend, that particular Sunday, preceding the walkout, I was in Phoenix. I was out for lunch that Sunday and a phone message was waiting for me that Preston had called and he was in a panic. When I finally got him on the phone, it

was already too late. But he told me that some person had visited him.

You see, this person's father had been a senior scientist in the Navy working on the Philadelphia Experiment. And before the scientist died, he told his son what had happened—that he had certain files and that he was turning them over to his son, but he advised his son not to ever tell anyone about it. So, this guy, unidentified to me, never told anyone about what he had.

One week prior to the visitation with Preston, he gets a knock on his door. Government agents. "We want to search your house."

"Well, what for?"

"Get out of our way." And they start tearing his house apart. He knew what they were looking for. He didn't have it there, but he said "I don't know what you're looking for." And they didn't find it. It took several days. And he shook them.

And he went and got his stash of files, which contained two roles of film of Rainbow-3 and Rainbow-4, which were the two Eldridge tests, plus a stack of papers, still highly classified, apparently, from what Preston said, because they wound up in Preston's hands.

So he started calling his friends to see who could take care of this and take it off of his hands, because the government agents were right behind him, about two hours right behind him trailing him. None of his friends would touch it, those who he got through to.

And he finally got to the end of a long list of people and Preston Nichols was at the bottom of the list. He called Preston and he was home.

He said: "I'm coming over to give you something."

"Well, what's this all about?"

"I'll be there at such and such a time."

He goes over and hands him the file and the film and tells him the story about his father and the government agents and so forth.

Preston says "Well, what am I going to do with it?"

He says "I don't know; it's your problem now. The government agents are about two hours behind me."

He takes Preston out and shows him his car with bullet holes in the door, and he says "I'm getting out of here." And he left.

Preston, in a panic, tried to get hold of anybody he knew that day, including myself. I was not reachable. Duncan, previously that morning, got wind of something due to his psychic sensitivity, something very heavy coming down. He took off from Preston's, went home, went into his bedroom, locked the door, and crawled under the bedsheets until about 5:00 that afternoon. This is a fact. He panicked. He would not even answer the phone. He shut off his answering machine.

So this comes down. Preston can't get hold

of me. Finally, when he did get through (I called him), he said “Well, I called up NSA and told them I had some very hot material here that I don’t want.”

They asked “What is it?” And he told them.

They said “Well, we don’t want it.”

He says “I’ve got to get rid of this stuff; it’s black-card clearance level.” So they said “Alright, we’ll send some F.B.I. agents to pick it up.”

So, they eventually arrived and he turned it over to them, after verifying that they were F.B.I. He got rid of the whole business. Then I called after that, and I still haven’t forgiven him for it!

But the interesting connection, to get back to your question about the Psi Corps, is that we finally put together the fact that, with the new equipment, they were able to identify a photograph if it’s in somebody’s file and apparently they have standing orders to find any information whatever dealing with the Philadelphia Experiment and make damn sure I didn’t get it. And they spotted something and found out who this guy was, and they sent out the government agents and this whole story ensued about this man who’s father was the senior scientist. And we don’t know what happened to it. We never saw it again.

[Still quoting, later in the interview.]

Interviewer: What is their body form like?

Bielek: Alpha Centauri? Like humans, exactly the same. There’s a much lower population on their planet. They’re not overpopulated. They’re an advanced civilization, a little ahead of us—not a great deal, but somewhat ahead of us.

They don’t like things like government headbashing and that sort of thing and the way they treat some of the government agents they no longer have any use for or whatever. If they are approached—and I don’t know how it’s done—if they are approached and asked for asylum, if they issue the card, you just get on the shuttle and that’s it, you’re there. Beyond that, I don’t know. I haven’t seen them since.

That’s a very interesting little side issue and our government doesn’t like it particularly, but there is some kind of a treaty and they honor it.

Apparently there is that type of treaty with other governments, elsewhere, and I gather it is all Earth governments or includes outside governments; I’m not sure. I have the feeling it includes outside governments too.

There’s regular communication—I don’t know if Preston went into this about the Super Luminary Communication Systems that were developed by ITT in the 1960s. It’s another one of those little developments that come out of all of this business evolving from the Philadelphia Experiment and the spin-offs from that, and research done by ITT because they were involved in the background of that program to some extent. They were very

involved and were the principal contractor for the Phoenix Project, but they also had a lot of other little games also.

One of them was building a whole new communication system. This was research based on higher-order energies and the effects and the propagation rates, and studied all this and found out this is all very interesting. With a sixth-order energy we can develop a communication system with a propagation rate of C6, that’s C to the 6th power. They now have one of C8, C to the 8th power.

Interviewer: C being the speed of light?

Bielek: C is the speed of light, to the 8th power. That’s so fast they can literally communicate clear across our galaxy with nothing more than a phase shifter. There is essentially no delay. With the C6 system there was a delay, so they went to the 8th. 50,000 light-years across our galaxy and they can do it in a fraction of a second.

So Einstein was wrong in one sense. Nothing can go faster than the speed of light? It can. It’s long since been done. It was probably done long since he made the statement. Einstein did relent of some of his statements of earlier years before he died, but it was not publicly stated that he had.

Interviewer: Speaking of aliens and technology, do you know which aliens Tesla talked to?

Bielek: The Pleiadians. Basically that was one of his principal communication groups. Also a group called the “K” group. K stands for Kondrashkin. That’s the best literal translation into English. They were sort of light-green-skinned, humanoid-like, with no hair. If you put them up in the right garb and bleached their skin and put an old fashioned wig on them, they’d pass very readily for an Englishman. Not that I’m trying to cast any kind of aspersions on English people, but they most readily pass for English. And the dye or powder or whatever they put on their skin didn’t last more than two weeks.

Then there were 2 others, and I don’t know who they were. When you start calling out into space, you don’t know who is going to answer. And they did.

Tesla knew 11 or 12 languages, and I presume these people communicated back in English, but I don’t know that for certain. I wasn’t there; I only heard the stories from 2 other researchers who had worked with him before he died. I’m told of the equipment and the fact that he did communicate on an almost daily basis with somebody from the “outside”.

Interviewer: You sound angry. Are you?

Bielek: Oh, yeah. I’m very angry about it because they wrecked my life; they wrecked Duncan’s life; they wrecked the lives of a number of other people who I knew who were on that project, the original Philadelphia Project.

They didn’t wreck so many lives from the

Phoenix Project in terms of breaking family relations and all this sort of thing. But they did eliminate a number of people who were involved in the Phoenix Project. They were literally killed, some accidentally, some deliberately, and otherwise reprogrammed and shipped off to God-knows-where. And a lot of them were shipped off to another time frame, so they never were returned to their original point of origin; they live their life out wherever they are, under who knows what conditions.

The massive redistribution, if you want to put it that way, of people, reprogramming them, is something which is totally alien to our *Constitution* and our concepts, not only our religious concepts of freedom, but our political concepts of freedom as we have known it under the *Constitution* for almost 200 years. The *Constitution* has existed longer, but I say almost 200 years because these government programs have come into play since about 1947 and they get worse every year and they’re not restricted to the U.S. But the U.S. seems to be the most vicious in it, by far the most vicious. The suppression of men and the control of the media is by far the worst in the U.S. It’s much worse than in Russia. There’s more freedom to speak in Russia than there is in this country. I’m speaking of the last year or two, not prior.

[End quoting]

Understandably, what you’ve read to this point seems to grow more and more bizarre with each new assertion brought to the table. How many times did you ask yourself if this is science fact or science fiction?

In any event, with this background information for a foundation, let’s move right into an interview I recently (on 9/13/00) conducted with Michael Ash, a Delta-Commander within the Montauk Project for some years—a time traveler.

INTERVIEW WITH DELTA COMMANDER MICHAEL ASH

Martin: It’s my understanding that you were, in fact, the Delta Commander of the Project. What exactly is that, and how long were you associated with Montauk—during what time period?

Ash: Wow, kind-of my whole life, even before I was born. Remember, it was a time-based project, so there was preliminary foreknowledge of my coming. And there were a number of things that were put into effect to make sure that when I finally did arrive in this place, that I would arrive in a specific town, and place, and time, and that I would be available for them for monitoring, first of all—not that they couldn’t do it anywhere—but where they needed me to be. So, even before I was born I was sort-of involved.

Martin: That’s interesting.

Ash: As far as being “the” Delta Commander, there was more than one of us.

There were a number of task forces and teams. Now, Commander sounds like a big, lofty position. But, if you actually look at the structure of the internal—well, they used, basically, Naval structuring for their officers. And if you actually look at the position of Commander, it's below a Captain, even, so it's not as grandiose as you might think and there were more than one of "me".

The Commanders, themselves, depended on what particular mission we were going out on and what it was doing. Each mission would have a Commander. How many people, or how many particular framed groups you were with, depended on how you were utilized in the project.

Actively? As I said, before my birth my involvement started. After my birth, I was first monitored and kind-of pulled aside at age, I guess it had to be, 5. So, I guess, that would be 1964, age 5. And I was given an IQ test in kindergarten. And my parents were approached and they were told: "Well, he's a little bit on the exceptional side. He's got an above average IQ, and we feel that regular school programs might bore him. So, what we'd like to do, we have these 'special' programs which would challenge him a little bit better." That's, basically, how I got into the monitoring and scholastic end of the project.

My parents really had no idea what was coming down the pike, whatsoever, or what the plan was for me. As far as they knew, they were just doing the best thing that they thought possible. They felt that, "Well, they told us, they really can't challenge him enough, and so this other special program will give him access to special things, special classes, and that sort of thing."

Age 10, they started monitoring me energetically. And when I say that, I don't just mean energetically, I also mean sexually, as well. Because human sexuality was heavy entrenchment in a lot of the machinations of the project itself, as well as the foundational programming or training for the project.

Martin: This is Wilhelm Reich, orgone energy?

Ash: Exactly, exactly. So they started monitoring me about then, and it wasn't really until age 13 where I matured to the point where sexual or energetic manipulation would be possible to the point where they could utilize it at all. So really, at age 13, that's when I first came into a prowess with the project to any degree.

In those days, I was involved in other projects. You know, the Montauk Project itself is sort of a "coined" phrase. It's used for the general public, but it's really not the name of the project at all. The project, so to speak, is really a conglomeration of a number of experiments and "black ops" that go under one heading. They've had many different subtitles and names, all answering to the one

conglomerate.

In the early days, it wasn't really in Camp Hero, yet. At that point it was actually subdivided within two places—one place was a local university that has a medical facility within it; and the other facility was a national laboratory that was here on the island.

Once again, this is hearsay, because I think it's really important when people are reading this type of thing, or when people are doing research into this type of thing, to always verify the pedigree of information.

I have been "told" by Preston Nichols that, at one point, a Senate subcommittee had gotten wind of some of the experimentation that had been going on, and had started to be concerned as to their ethics, and decided to have an investigative oversight committee developed. And what they decided, at that point was, that would really cause a problem, so they decided to say, "We just pulled the funding on it, and we've ended all research along those lines. It bore no fruit for us." And, at that point, it was handed over to a purely military body, and moved out to Camp Hero and given that facility at that point.

As far as what it entails being a Delta Commander, in the early days I was, basically, just sort-of a "time empath", if you will. I had manufactured the vortices before people would go on missions, and I would also open the doors up for the way coming back. So, therefore, since I knew where the vortices were going to be, I was always handy to have around.

I went on a lot of missions. And it was decided early on that I should, really, have combat training because up until that point they were expending a lot of man-power and hours trying to keep me alive and safe. So, I became a hindrance instead of part of the team. And that's when I started my military training.

Eventually, I gained so much experience, and I had such a general, all around knowledge and training, that they decided that I would probably make a really good missions commander. So, both inside the project and in my outside life, outside of the project, I had pretty much been involved in all sorts of related training. You know, I was trained as a diver, through the project; I was also certified as a diver, outside of the project.

I was trained for, especially, "crash reconnaissance"—that was a big deal of a lot of things that we did. If extra-terrestrial craft or foreign craft of a new technology type of matter occurred, we were the guys who showed up, handled the scene—you know, the famous military, uniformed guys who drove up, close all the roads, clean-up whatever was there, and be out of there in an extremely short period of time.

Outside of the project—while I was doing this, at the same time, on the inside of the project—I had become a paramedic. I was

working with a local ambulance.

I had also started to work as a fireman, and a hook-and-ladder heavy rescue team. And I was specifically trained for crash injury management, which was, of course, only given to our specific department. It was a specially developed class that completely surrounded and encompassed the field of extrication from wrecks, the management of wrecked or crashed vehicles, be it airplanes, trains, or anything else, and clean-up afterwards—stabilization and triage on the scene. Basically, I was trained to, let's say, go into a major plane crash and manage the scene. Inside, in-out, I was in continual training at all points.

I had a decent grip on a number of languages, so that kind of helped as well. By the end of my actual school years, I was moved into another program. I guess that would have to be around 1977, and this program was a "school without walls" they called it. We had to report to a facility. The one wing of the school was us, which was basically people who were considered prodigies at that point, and already had enough credits to have really graduated if they wanted to.

Martin: I'm hearing a lot of heavy, metallic clicks. [Laughter.]

Ash: Yeah, that's going to happen. [Laughter.]

Martin: [Laughter.]

Ash: You know, you get used to it after awhile.

Martin: I'm always amazed, with the technology where it is, it's almost like they want you to know.

Ash: Well, the technology really IS much better than that, and it really IS to let you know, specifically.

When I first got out, when I first officially busted-out of the project was January 4, 1994. And when I first left, I was mega, mega-paranoid for the first two weeks.

Martin: I bet.

Ash: And they took advantage of it. Black helicopters would come down. I live in the third-story of a converted mansion. One day, right after I had gone out, within the first week, a black helicopter had come down in the street, and hovered, eye-level with myself, in my bay-window. It just stood there, looked at me, and then lifted up and took off. I'd say I was a basket-case for the first week-to-two-weeks. And then, I don't know if it was just the constant martial arts, military training, and after a while I just realized that I need to be AWARE, not paranoid!

Martin: Right. Was there some particular event that caused you to leave?

Ash: Actually, it was a whole series of events. For quite some time I had become very sullen and very unhappy, probably increasingly so from the age of 13 on. And if I had gone and done the basic traditional therapy-thing like everybody else—and, for a long time I avoided

a lot of stuff—then I could have said, “You know, I’ve just got to embrace every dark thing that’s ever happened in my life, to the point where it has no power over me any more. I have to just look it in the eye, go through it, and deal with it.”

And so, I really had one or two cathartic years where I did that, and at the end of that time I was like, “You know, I’ve dealt with everything dark and grand. I just don’t, really, see what it could be that’s still eating at me or bothering me; what it is. There’s just something wrong, and I don’t know what it is.”

I was in training to be a therapist at the time. I figured I’d heal others and maybe heal myself along the way, or maybe heal myself along the way and gain the insight to help heal others; not that I really believe that you can actually heal someone else, but you can be a catalyst in the process.

I was doing my internship with a Japanese physician; I will withhold his name because I haven’t asked permission before the interview.

Martin: That’s fine.

Ash: He was very revolutionary. He was licensed in Eastern medicine, as well as Western medicine. He had originally studied at the University of Tokyo and become an internist there, then came here and became an internist. He taught at Einstein University, taught at a couple of other local universities here. He was lucky enough to have a reasonably prestigious life, through serendipity, or for whatever reason the heavens intervened. He got to meet a lot of people. He (the doctor) studied Aikido with Morihei Ueshiba. We became very close and very tight, and I believe I was the only intern, at that point, that he had ever taken, and we were working together.

Now, along with the many groups of people he had met, he had met a gentleman who was an Aikido instructor as well, rather high-ranking, by the name of Kozo Nishino. Now, Nishino is both an officiating of the ballet, as well as Aikido. Nishino had come to the United States because he thought, “I’ve done all that I can, I’ve gone everywhere that I can in ballet in Japan, I’d like to come to the United States.” So, he came to the U.S. and got a position in New York, with, I guess, the New York Ballet. And in order to provide funds and money for himself he decided, “Well, I’ll teach Aikido.”

He went about trying to teach Aikido to people, who at that time—remember, now we talk about “chi” and “ki” and that sort of thing, and it’s just part of our society now. Back in the late ’60s and early ’70s, that wasn’t the case. In those days, ki was something that you needed to start your car, or something you sang in. So trying to relay the whole idea of ki, as an experience, he was really having a hard time doing it. Sort of like, as the doctor I used to work with called it, the “banana principle”. If you had never eaten a banana before and

someone asked you to tell them what it tasted like, and asked for that information, it’s really something you have to experience.

So what Nishino did was, he worked through a number of different disciplines and he came up with this technique which were comprised of 6 basic movements, and out of those 6 basic movements, as you do them, if you do them correctly, you have this incredible rush of energy just go through your body. I mean, the first time you do it! If you’ve never done it before and someone says “Ok, do this” and you do it, it’s such an incredible experience.

And then Nishino would go: “That’s ki.” And he was also doing some research into the works of Alexander Lowen. Alexander Lowen was the gentleman who brought, first, to the United States the whole idea of body language. He also came up with a technique for relaxation that had to do with first tensing an area, and then letting go of it.

And so, this particular doctor that I was working with had wondered, decided if, maybe this would not only break through but it might loosen-up ingrained body memories, and that sort of thing, and so he had been using it with patients for quite some time, which was really quite revolutionary for a psychiatrist to be doing—trying to wean people off of medication, as opposed to just putting them on it. And he was rather successful at it.

He also found, in his practice, if he told this to people, that it would advance the speed of their recovery, because they would stay so much more centered, they could challenge so much more. It leads you to very profound hum and peace, but it also breaks through a lot of energetic barriers.

He was a strong believer that if you are going to teach something, that you should go through it. And so, if I was going to utilize this in my practice, I was going to have to learn to do it, and I was going to do it with everybody else.

And after practicing it for quite some time, I started to have really, really profound effects. I told him about it, and he said: “If it happens, it happens. Don’t try to develop that.”

I was listening to music one day while I was doing a particular technique, and every time I would do a specific movement and I would move my arms up and in front of the stereo—I was still away from it, 6 or 7 feet—the CD would skip. And I tried jumping up and down. I thought “You know, it must be something else.” I cleaned the CD off. And it didn’t skip at the same spot. It would only skip whenever I was making a pass with that particular technique and movement.

So this kept going on. And the effects became more and more profound, and I felt that something was stirring inside and something was happening.

Finally, one morning—I had some vacation

time from an engineering contract that I had at the time—I did the techniques and I sat down and felt very relaxed and very calm and very clear, and I put on the television. And there, on the television, was an old 1970s-like documentary. I believe the background narration was Leonard Nimoy, and they were talking about the Philadelphia Experiment, which I had basically heard nothing about at the time.

And here they were, they were giving a video tour of the Eldridge, and as they were walking down I realized “Wow, I know this ship. This is really strange.” And as they would walk down the hall, I knew the galley’s on this side, and he goes “This is the galley” and it was right where I said it was. And then, a little bit farther down there was this other part.

So, all of a sudden, I started to remember things and I became very upset and very disconcerted. I tried to calm myself. I did. I got myself centered, and I called a good friend of mine.

Now, this friend of mine has been looking into UFOs and ET stuff for a long time, and I, basically, always brushed him off at that point, which I later found was part of my training. But I approached him and I said “You told me that you had met a guy who sounded really familiar to someone that I had described” to him, years and years earlier, which was Preston Nichols. And he said, “Yeah”. And he showed me one of the Montauk books. Now, to this day I have not read any of them, and I haven’t read them for specific reasons. So much of this stuff is so enigmatic, and sometimes even I question myself, which is, I think, always a good thing to do. Not to the point where it makes you indecisive, or unable to move forward, but you have to be as unbiased as you can be or you lose flexibility. You have to be able to say “Hey, maybe I’m wrong.”

So, the books have helped me so much, as in the early days I would talk to Preston and I would tell him things, and sometimes he would go: “Oh, yeah, this is in the book, page whatever.” And he would show me that point in the book. Now, he showed me a number of pictures, and he would cover the bottom, and he showed me the pictures of this one gentleman and he said “Is this Preston Nichols?”

And I said “No, it’s not Preston Nichols.” And he goes “Well, who do you think it is?” And I gave him a name. And the name I gave him was different than the name on the picture. Now, I won’t say the name because I’m not sure, this is another researcher in the field, and I’m not sure if he’s just speaking pseudonominously, or how his name came about. So, I let it go at that point.

And he kept going through the books and he’s saying “Is it this person?”

And I'm saying "No, not him either." And then he turned the page and I said "That's him; that's Preston Nichols." And that was Preston Nichols.

So this really upset me, at that point, that I should really be this specific and know this much. While at a local lecture, this friend of mine had gotten a telephone number from this gentleman, Preston Nichols. And I said "I've got to call him and to talk to him about this." And so, from my friend's house I called up, got Preston on the phone. I talked to him a little bit. We had met, outside of the project, quite a few years earlier, and then immediately broke all contact with each other. And Preston said "Maybe you should come over as soon as possible."

I said "Well, I'll come over now."

He said "I'll give you directions."

I said "You know what, I think I know where you live. Let me try first, and if I can't figure out where you live, I'll call you back. I have your number." And he said "Ok."

I went out, drove for a little bit, made a couple of turns, and then turned around and went back here and there, drove up in front of this small house. At this point it's around 2:30 in the morning, and I figure "Well, hopefully, I'm going to knock on this door and somebody's just going to be really ticked-off, and throw me out, or threaten to call the cops, or whatever."

So, I knock on the door, and the door opens up, and it's Preston Nichols.

At that point, my denial had pretty much been shattered and fallen apart. And that's the beginning of my getting out. Then it went on from there to a number of really eclectic people who helped me stay pretty much out on this side of the project for awhile, until I could get my feelings, so to speak, a little stronger and I could keep myself going and stay out; keep my nose clean for some time.

Eventually I had a therapeutic practice, at that point, and I started to—as I spoke, here and there, about the island and about the country—I started to draw to my practice a lot of people who were involved in the project, one way or another. And that gave me the ability to double-blind a lot of information, especially since a lot of my patients come from other therapists. You know, they sort-of shop people out—they go "I've ran across something, and I really wanted to know if you'd come down and maybe see this person and tell me what you think." And so, I got exposure to a lot of clientele who didn't have knowledge of each other, and I was able to cross-check their information and started to find congruent things that were going on that not only went along with things that I had experienced, which validated a lot for me, but also gave me the ability to validate a lot of things that they thought were just crazy, prior.

You know: "This has been happening to

me, and I think maybe I'm just crazy" but the same experience had happened to maybe five or six other people. And I was able to relate, not the people, but the fact that it was a lot more common than they might think, and that maybe they were not altogether crazy. So that's how we got out.

Martin: I am always conflicted when I look at prepared questions, versus just going with the conversation. Let me steer it back to the time issue. I presume you actually experienced travel through time, through the use of the Montauk chair?

Ash: Actually, the chair itself was not designed as a travel medium. It was designed as an interface for human consciousness to be utilized to develop vortices that would manifest within the Delta-T antenna. That would be the travel point.

Martin: This is what I'm looking for. The Delta-T was one of my questions. Can you explain that a little more, in detail?

Ash: I'm not as great a "techie" as Preston is, by any means. That's certainly Preston's forté, but to the best of my ability—I apologize—how it was explained to me is that it is a triaxial antenna.

Martin: Ok, let's say you're talking to a 75-year-old woman, with no technical background, who finds the concept of time travel something that Rod Serling would have created in his dreams. Just speaking to the lay person, not necessarily technical electronic stuff, but just conceptually, how did this thing work?

Ash: Basically, it works like this. First, I'll speak a little bit about the actual mechanics of the Delta-T, and then I'll speak about the mechanization of time itself.

The Delta-T itself is a structure. It has 8 sides. It would almost look like a pyramid on top of another pyramid, joined at the bases.

Within the structure, a number of magnetic fields, very strong magnetic fields, are pulsed on and off, at varying rates, and at varied times. Now, each of these are put in opposition to each other, just like if you were to take two similar poles of a magnet and you push them toward each other there's a repulsion. What would happen is, in these particular fields, put the central focal point—and since there was no venue for them to move outward, they would start to push inwards. And so they would create an artificial, gravitational bend. Alright? Now, we'll leave that idea, for the moment.

Time itself is not at all in the air. We experience time that way, and I'll get a little more into that in a moment. Time itself is actually more like a tensile bubble. Every moment, and every potential moment, is like a dot on the surface of that balloon, or bubble.

Now, what happens is, we tend to think that time is a constant stream and it goes in one direction. What's really occurring, and what's really going on, is that we are jumping, our consciousness—which doesn't have, really, a fixation with distance or coordinates—jumps from chosen instant to chosen instant, in a series.

For instance, let's say you go into a deli and you can have chicken salad, cucumber salad, or potato salad. Ok? And you go in. All three possibilities are in existence on that bubble. But you, as a consciousness, will probably only poke on one of those, and then structure that in a chain of events for yourself—much like the idea of a motion picture, where you have a number of frames and one is slightly different from the other, and when you see them at a certain rate or frequency, it has the appearance, or illusion, of movement. That's what we do. We pick and choose our frames, one after the other.

So, the fact is, time does not pass. Time

Want to share this article with a friend?

Single copies of *The SPECTRUM* are
available for \$5.00 in U.S.

\$6.50 Canada & Mexico

\$8.00 Foreign

Supply us the address of your friends and we will mail this
issue to them, or order multiple copies to distribute yourself.

Call (877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695
credit card orders welcome

doesn't move. Time is a stasis. We move, and that's our perception of time happening. Time doesn't move, we move our consciousness.

Basically, within this tensile bubble, if you wanted to go from one specific point, which is both a coordinate of time and of space, to another one that was on the distant shore, so to speak, or on the other side of the bubble, how could you do that? Well, certainly you could weave your way around to the other side, but you have to go through a whole bunch of other things which you have to plug into your movie.

What if you wanted to go back to another part of your movie, or someone else's part of their movie, or what if you wanted to go just to some place completely different—let's say a different, distant place, and you didn't want to go through, like I said, all of those other frames, which would make for a very, very long movie, maybe more than you have film for?

Well, what we would do is—if you can imagine one finger on the one dot, and one finger on the dot on the opposite side of the balloon—now, they seem very far away, but if you push your fingers together, caving in the sides of that balloon until your fingers touch, the distance is only the gap between your two fingers, which is, literally, an instant. That's basically what we were doing, both for time travel and for spatial travel.

The Delta-T was not just used to travel through time, it was also used to travel through distance. How do you, theoretically, get to some place like Rigel, which is quite a few light years away? You could use the Delta-T, and you could fold time and space. So they have an idea, a little bit, about how time really is structured and how we're structured.

There are a number of problems with time travel. Certainly everyone could see this would be a great idea, you could do all of these things, and you could do this and this and this. Every time you go back, you change the film

and the order and sequence of the film, not only for yourself but for quite a few people; sometimes it's inadvantageous. Sometimes what you change creates a whole chain-reaction of things that puts you worse off, or no closer, than what you originally did. And sometimes, to accomplish one simple act, it might take 20 or 30 specific missions. You'd either go back and correct things, or stop things, or you know, intervene with yourself before you go—it could get really difficult.

A number of interesting things did happen, and this also shines a bit on our consciousness, how our consciousness is structured, which I think is an important thing to get across. Future time travel didn't seem to work out well, ever, because of the structure of our consciousness.

Now, we can think back, and if you think back, you close your eyes, at a specific moment in your life—maybe it's your graduation day from high school, any given day, your wedding day, whatever, and you pick a day and a time—it seems easy to access that by your consciousness, because your consciousness is so structured that it allows you to do that, it allows you to revisit that perception because it doesn't necessarily interfere with the present.

Now with the future, what happens is—our perception, or an idea of what the future is—let's say we, you and I, can get access to the Delta-T and we were to factor vortices for a month from now. Now, you and I really couldn't walk in and do that, for all intents and purposes, but the people who can, the people in power, the "they" who everyone often speaks about—if they decide to do that, why wouldn't they just do that and get all the stock market stuff, come back, and just have the perfect stock market plan?

Let's say they did that, they go ahead and they do that, and then they come back and they start to buy up this and that and the other thing, in anticipation for this market swing. What literally happens is, by them buying and shifting their finances around—

Martin: It changes things.

Ash: They've changed the final outcome, exactly. So, our consciousness sort of snubs us from being effective. Most of the future time travel, at least that I was privy to—I don't know, since I've gotten out of the project, if they've advanced or done anything else—but when I was in the project, any future time travel always resulted in this sort-of failed operation.

Martin: There are three specific future dates that I have questions on, concerning this project. And, the way I have these sequenced is:

What is the significance of the Shumann frequency, and what is the significance of August 12, 2003?

Ash: I'm not really sure, and that's being quite frank. I know that there was an interesting anomaly that occurred. On this tensile bubble that I told you about, there's sort-of a void, where there's nothing. There's like a blob, a black spot, so to speak. What had happened was, originally, from the year 2000-2010, we couldn't get in there at all; no matter what we tried, we just could not get in. As with any good megalomaniac, the way to get them to try really hard at something is to tell them that they can't.

Martin: [Laughter.]

Ash: And so, all efforts really went into piercing this period, and they did. But then an interesting thing happened. From the year 2011 to 2021—

Martin: 2021 was my next question.

Ash: Yeah, we could no longer get into. We could get into a prior. So what seemed to happen was just like, if you put a drop of oil in water and you put your finger on it, it just moves to another spot on the surface of the water. That's what happened with this void. We haven't been able to get into it. To the best of my knowledge when I left, they had no idea what it was about.

My personal opinion, from my experiences with the time sea, and working within this time bubble, and outside the normal, human constraints, so to speak, that most people affix themselves under, this time bubble is of artificial manufacture. The project created it.

Time, as we know it now, we experience because of this artificial situation. Time was nothing like this before. Our concept of time was nothing like this before. The restrictions that time had was nothing like this. After the project, this has been altered permanently, in both directions—future, past, present, and absolute nothing stasis.

This particular opening, I believe, is sort-of a geometric particulis—like if you get some soapy/bubble liquid and you dip the wand in the bubble stuff and then you blow on it and the bubble forms—that's why, when you're blowing in and you're adding space, you're allowing it to geometrically and exponentially expand on itself as it stresses its surface tension. That particular opening stays the same and is there.

It's also the place—if you stop blowing—that has a potential to just collapse down into and become what it was before. And, I believe, that is what that opening is. I believe that it is both the potential to go back to the regular, sort-of, God time-frame, or it's also the point of expansion, or continued movement outwards.

Martin: I was reading an interview with Alex Collier from May 1996, and in there he talks about July 2004. And he talks about something called the Union of American Republics. Does that have any meaning to



you?

Ash: Not to me personally. You have to remember that the project itself, too, is a military-run project.

Martin: So it's compartmentalized.

Ash: Exactly, very heavily so.

For instance, Preston Nichols often said that there were Montauk boys, but to the best of his knowledge all the Montauk girl projects were trashed. Now, like I said before, the best way to motivate a megalomaniac is to say "You can't."

So I found it very hard to believe that Montauk women had not been utilized. And, my practice eventually displayed that that was the case. So what that particular day may or may not have meant, I really don't know. I would be wildly guessing.

Martin: The reference in the interview I was referring to had to do with there no longer being a "United States of America", but a new term for the country was the "Union of American Republics". This was just one probable reality in which the New World Order people had been ousted, and we-the-people took back America. That was one of those scenarios.

Ash: It is highly probable. And I know that a good deal of the research and the stuff that we had worked on was to move toward that whole One World/New World Order type of thing. They tried it, again and again.

Sometimes, in my honest opinion, and because pedigree is important this is strictly my opinion, I believe that some of the more radical attempts at a One World Order—for instance, the Adolf Hitler Third Reich type of thing—I think that they certainly knew that it was going to crash and fall apart. I think they did that, really, because it was so flamboyant; they did that as a main shell so that what they were REALLY up to could subtly move by, underneath, and we would actually jump onboard. After World War II, all sorts of stuff came up: NATO, the United Nations, all that kind of thing.

Martin: Everybody went to sleep.

Ash: Well, suddenly everybody went a little more to sleep. I honestly think they were asleep back then. I mean, everyone really believed, even in those days, "our government is out only for our best interest" and, you know, you really gotta do this.

Even back in those days, Walt Disney—I think the first Donald Duck film, at least the first one that I had ever seen, all black and white, Donald wasn't paying his taxes, and stuff like that, and then he realized that it was hindering our men at the war effort—and the next thing you know, Donald is paying his taxes and being a good citizen, and collecting cans for the tin drive.

Martin: [Laughter.]

Ash: Even back then the lulling had started. I believe a lot of the "cold-war construct" was,

once again, to create a phantasmal enemy so that the REAL enemy could live within both our midsts.

I used to work for a major corporation. It was a pharmaceutical corporation. And, as it grew, it bought its competitors, and it incorporated them into the same production facilities. And what they would do is, they would take one brand name and they would give it to half of one of their production force; and to the other half of their production force they'd give another brand name.

Then another facility they would split up as well. And then they would have them try to out produce each other. And it became like a production war, and that's how they motivated their management and their people. But all along, they're the same company. It doesn't matter who makes more, either way it goes into the same coffer. And I think we do that even today.

Martin: Can you talk about some of the places you went? I realize you create a time vortex, you call it.

Ash: That's probably the best way to put it.

Martin: Ok. Say you create the vortex, did you choose the time periods to go to, or you were assigned a time period?

Ash: Ok, let me tell you a little about the mechanism of the chair.

Before I came online, so the speak, or became a component in the equipment, the way it was explained to me when I first came on—there were a number of people who were involved—one person sat in a chair, and their complete conscious focus, which was aided by the use of specific drugs and various mental training techniques and programming techniques, their focus was to aim their consciousness as far back into the infinite possibility of the past.

One person did this for the future.

One person did this for the present, almost like a Zen master type of "here and now".

So with those, you had three directional locks. Whenever you're going to go some place, you need a reference point. You also needed someone to focus on where and when you needed to go, or wanted to go. And one person to coordinate that and go.

You go: "Well, here are the other three tangents. That's where I want to go. So, if those three are there, and that one's there, I'll go here."

And they would film the vortices by amplifying their natural energetics, the vortices that we make, each of us. If you think about something that happened in the past, you've created a vortex within your own whole personal space, and within the quantum space around you. Now, it doesn't create too much of a disruption for people around you, but they do sense it, they do react to it, to a certain degree. By amplifying it, they literally opened up a particulis by just following what would

normally occur.

There was also a large Sirian computer—not from Syria, but from Sirius; it was part of a crash-scene recovery thing. And they had called it "the rock pile". And it was, basically, photonic structure; it was, like I said, a computer. It was completely crystalline in basis, and it worked by running lines through various points—and they weren't really too sure how to use it. Vortex structure and integrity weren't always the best. You know, someone could be passing through and all of a sudden it would just collapse. We don't know where they went. I have no idea. Did they get lost in the time sea? Did they get to their point and get lost? What happened to them? I just don't know. Sometimes they would miss periods by large leaps and bounds.

When I actually came online, they realized I had certain innate capabilities, which is what they were waiting for and what they actually wanted. And when I came to fruition, they said "Good, we can use him now." They got rid of the rock pile; I took over its place, and it became a two-man operation. There was a person who held the "fix" as to where they wanted to be.

Martin: Was that Duncan Cameron?

Ash: Very often. Although there were other people; they did try to develop other people's skills, so that they could do it as well. You don't want to wrap all your eggs in one basket. Very often it didn't work. But there were one or two other people—actually, one in particular who I know of, but he doesn't lecture, and he's out of the project now and really doesn't want anything to do with public life, so I won't mention his name.

Martin: As a side-bar, how's he coping?

Ash: Very well. A lot of the people who I've worked with, or who have pulled into kind-of our tight circle of friends and comrades, are doing very well. They're adjusting very well—no more lost time, no more aberrations, no new marks on the body, many of the other things.

A lot of them had repressed trauma that they couldn't deal with; they found the ability to tap into and to reclaim those memories and the charges involved with them, and to just process them and to let them go, naturally, much like any veteran would after spending their time at war.

But, once again—

Martin: Let's go back to the chair.

Ash: So, what had happened was, Duncan would pick a fix or a point where we wanted to go. I, basically, launched myself into the center of the time sea, which is the middle of that bubble, and then I would scan through the surface of that bubble and match the point where he was focusing or experiencing.

Martin: That's amazing.

Ash: And then I would target it, and then they would form the vortices around that.

Martin: Now, before I ask you to talk about a journey, how would they bring people BACK with any accuracy? That just must have been incredibly difficult.

Ash: Well, usually they would use the same person in order to pick a time stream, or a fragment of someone's movie, as we spoke before. I'll give you an idea of how that works.

Have you ever been driving and a song comes on the radio and you remember the summer of, whatever, what you were doing, what it felt like and smelled like and who your friends were, you were there, you went back? They would, sort-of, do that with someone who had a specific memory of a time period.

Now, sometimes, let's say you wanted to go back several hundred years, or several thousand years. How would you do that? Right? Well, they would find people who were genetically linked, through bloodlines, to people who were existing and around at that point, and they would use genetic or race memory.

Martin: Amazing.

Ash: And gene code, in order to gain access to that "witness", so to speak.

Martin: Incredible.

Ash: And Duncan was really good at that. Duncan would just scan through, get their "lock", where they wanted to be, and he would hold that, and the equipment would amplify it. It would be broadcast to my chair, and I would just go at that point.

Martin: Can you describe a journey or two?

Ash: The actual journeys themselves are much different than the experience in the chair. The experience in the chair was one thing, much like I just explained.

The journeys?

One, in particular, we had gone back 4 days before the Tet Offensive, in Vietnam. And, in the original "stream", as it existed up to the point when we decided to go on that mission, we had taken an absolute trashing, almost completely wiped-out. So, we had gone back 4 days prior, and at that point we had contacted, or had been brought into contact with, a high-ranking officer who was around and in a major command position at the point of the Tet Offensive. We had found out specific information that he, and only he, would have known, at that point. I wasn't privy to whatever that information was.

At that point, I was just a young kid who went along. Remember when I told you, in the beginning, how I wasn't really too much of a military presence? I was more just a guy who made the door and knew where the door was going to open up.

We got a witness from someone who was around and near him [*the high-ranking military officer*] at that point. We inserted ourselves 4 days before, contacted him, back then, told him that we have information; we can't tell you

how we got it, but we've been told, specifically, that you need to know this and you need to follow this; and to prove it, we have this specific information about you so you know we're on the up-and-up. They took care of whatever it was that they had to tell him. I just sat outside. You know, it was hot.

Martin: Must have been a mind-blower.

Ash: Yeah, it was a trip. And the odd thing, too, was, at the point of the Tet Offensive, I was just a little kid. In fact, my older brother was in Vietnam at the time. So, here I am, thinking, I'm probably close to the same age as my older brother now, at the same time—but he was nowhere near where we were. We passed the information off.

Four days later, I knew where the point was going to be, because I created the vortices. I knew where and when and what it felt like. You ever have a feeling of déjà-vu? I was looking for the déjà-vu, so to speak, and I knew where it was going to be. And I was able to lead them back to when the vortices did open, and we were able to come back. And we would always make two vortices, before I traveled, at least—one to go, and one to come back, so that we would know where both were.

Martin: Now, is there any way to know what impact that information to that military officer had, historically?

Ash: I know that, while we did lose some people, and we did take a little bit of a whipping, so to speak—although, I guess, if you had lived through it, because I was back before it actually hit—it was not NEARLY as severe as we had originally experienced, and our losses were not nearly as bad.

Martin: So, that was a successful mission?

Ash: Yeah, it sounds like a really good and nice thing to do, unless, of course, you're Vietnamese—or if you happen to be Viet Cong, 'cause from their point of view that was a really crummy thing to do. So, it's a matter of perspective.

Martin: But, from where you were sitting?

Ash: That was like a good idea.

Martin: Sounds like a good idea. Did you go back, by any chance, to the time of Christ.

Ash: [*Pause*]

Martin: I'm sure you must have.

Ash: Yes, I was involved in a specific mission to do that, although I choose not to disclose any information about that at this time, simply for the reason that I honestly believe that a lot of the things that Christ wanted to put about, he put about in full knowing of how, generationally, it would change.

And, I believe that a lot of the structure of free will, and a lot of the continued questioning and soul-searching that a lot of people do, they do because they don't have a definitive reference.

So, that's about all that I would really like to say about it because, otherwise, it could really tend to put me up as, like, a guru for a

lot of people. And a lot of people—I've found, while lecturing and "out there"—are more than willing to put me in that position: "You were there; you knew what he was like; what did he really mean?" That's a pretty heavy load. I'm not taking that one on.

Martin: Obviously the experience had an impact on you.

Ash: Yeah, it did. And on everyone involved.

Martin: I'm sure. How could it not? Ok, we'll just leave that.

Ash: In one of Preston's books there was reference made to it, and some of it was close and on the mark, and some of it was a little off. I also tend to not speak about that too much for a very specific reason, and that being—all my other memories, and all the other instruction and information I've gained which I've released to the public, so far, has been stuff that I've been able to double-blind through, producing and speaking openly about it and having people come up and be able to verify it for me, before I make a bold public statement.

I've used Preston's books, with the help of Preston, to do a lot of validation for myself. I'd tell him things, and like I said earlier in the interview, he would go: "Yeah, yeah, it's here in this book" and I would read little bits of the book that he would show me right then and there, just for verification purposes.

That particular chapter I did read, well ahead of time, and while reading it, started to remember. And so, therefore, I cannot say for sure, from a purely scientific point of view, that that information also I might have seeded by reading that.

Martin: Right, that's reasonable.

Ash: Therefore, for the sake of—for the people who are out there reading this, I really want them to know that I can't validate that that just wasn't seeded information.

Martin: That's very reasonable. Since I don't know what you experienced time-wise, and journey-wise or mission-wise, it's difficult to know what to ask; but are there any experiences, like the Tet Offensive experience, that you could share—like historical events that happened that you observed without trying to affect a change in the historical stream?

Ash: We were around for the trashing of Atlantis. We were kind-of instrumental in that.

Martin: Let's talk about that.

Ash: There was an energetic object that was in play, back then. Now, once I had come on-line, so to speak, I was a new "chip" in the Montauk computer and we were factoring vortices. We found that, every now and then, we would experience a "time wave", which is, basically, a shudder in the bubble from something energetically MAJOR happening.

Martin: And does that mean a change, or what?

Ash: Sometimes it can create a change, and sometimes it was almost just like a wave,

where the surface or—if you think of time and space as being structured like this, if you think of a big cargo net, stretched really tight, and all the strands going one direction as being time, and all the strands going the other direction being space, and anything with large gravitation, will put a bend [*dent or curve*] in that time and space.

So, if you threw a bowling ball out there, it would make a dent. If you threw a tennis ball out there, it would make a dent, but you could hardly even notice it. That's the actual structure, the modality, so to speak, behind gravitation and how gravitation works, REALLY simply put. Sometimes when a vortex or a black hole is opened, it will cause a normal, tensile draw on the surface of that, but if something energetically goes awry, it will cause a shudder in the whole thing, which will affect gravitation, and quite a few other things—LIKE THE STRUCTURE OF REALITY ITSELF. And if you happen to be in a really synthetic, gossamer tunnel, so to speak, at the time when that hits, you can really be in for a world of problems.

And so, this was happening pretty readily, and so we decided that what we'd do is, rather than try to create a vortex, just float me out into the time sea, or the void in the middle of this time bubble, and go: "Where is this problem coming from?" And, at that point, we had realized that it was coming from a point of origin within Atlantis.

So, what we did was, we decided to produce a mission to go back, which we did. And I was really young at the time. And we decided to make ourselves more noticeable, as opposed to blending-in this time—we would usually dress in period clothes. So I, basically, went in with this big Afro and, like, this big, fluffy wad of hair. I was pretty young, a beginning mustache, and a pair of coveralls.

Martin: [*Laughter.*]

Ash: We used to, at least back in those days, wear one strap off and one strap on. And this military team that went with me—

Martin: [*Laughter.*]

Ash: —and created a vortex to go and to come back. In hopes that they would stay stable, I closed them while it was going on, and we wound up there. Now, what it turned out, there was this large, energetic device called the Tuali Stone, and it was set within a specific other device, and they were using it to manipulate weather, amongst other things, and certain natural geological problems: "Well, there's going to be, we're having earthquakes in this area, so we need to stabilize this."

It was a very powerful device, and they didn't realize that they were also shuddering and causing rifts and ripples on this tensile bubble, which was making it really difficult.

You know, if you stabilize the amount of mathematical factors that the human consciousness has to do in order to create

vortices, and then make rapid changes that quickly, it becomes very precarious, especially if you manufacture it and then you're going through it, because it's not like it's that easy for you to make corrections when you're in the middle of it; there's no chair.

What we did was, we went back and I went in first, this time, and they stayed on the outside. And the deal was, if I couldn't get them to make a certain energetic adjustment to the Tuali Stone by a specific date and time before we went back, they would come in as a military team and try to flex what martial prowess they could and get me back.

I went in, and it was a really interesting political structure that was going on at the time. There was a big rift in the central governmental structure, and there was a lot of ET involvement at that point.

Martin: Which types?

Ash: Primarily, at that point, the ones that I knew of were the Draco and the Sirians. There were others; I just didn't run into them or information that they were on or about.

There was sort of a grassroots "We're native, and we don't need their technology" naturalist-type-of front that was going on: "You know what? If there's an earthquake, or if we're going to have a tornado, we'll have a tornado, we'll have an earthquake, big deal. We've been doing fine before. That's how our planet balances itself."

And then there was the other group who said: "Yeah, why should we have natural disasters? We could have this" and so on and so forth.

So it became apparent that the Tuali Stone was not necessarily native, or if it was native, the technology to manufacture it and its control devices were not.

What I had to do was, I had to become public real fast and get in touch with who I could, within the public range and say: "Look, I'm from the future. We're having these problems. We're going to make corrections. You need to make corrections here or there's going to be a major disaster."

It was sort of an emotional coup-thing that went on, with one of the chiefs-of-state's wife, who was actually the person who made the energetic correction to the device. She had been kind-of taken with me. I was going back. It wasn't reciprocated, but she was, and it created a jealousy triangle thing. So, no matter what I said, as far as he was concerned it was wrong. Her job—she was a "techie"; she was all for ET intervention. He was one of these grassroots kind of guys. And it balanced out. They respected each other's points.

From my point of view, you needed to make this correction, and she saw that this was going to be necessary. And, I managed to get the ruling council, at that point, to agree that that's what they were going to do. And so, they were going to alter this device within a

certain tangent, a certain amount of degrees.

And so what happened, before its activation, he decided that "No, it should stay just the way it is." And he went and he brought it back a certain amount of degrees, so that when they did put the correction in, it would be right where it was to begin with. That's what happened—we put in the correction, which really didn't accomplish anything at all. "Thanks. Bye to everyone. So long."

We came back to regular time-stream for us, as we had experienced it as an origin point. And the next point we decided that we were going to just put this—basically, turn up the jets, stomp on the gas, and let's go. And that's what we did. And it basically did-in Atlantis.

Martin: And you could almost trace the whole thing back to a basic jealousy.

Ash: Yes.

Martin: Amazing.

Ash: And then it gets really kind-of heavy, too, when you're out lecturing and people who are very New Age and you tell them "Well, I'm the one who trashed it."

And a lot of them really have very solid connections there, you know: "I was a high priest in the temple" and then it got destroyed.

Martin: Everybody was a high priest.

Ash: It's like "Thanks a lot." So sorry; federal apologies to the world that was.

Martin: I read something, also, in one of these interviews with Al Bielek, about the year 6069.

Ash: One thing does particularly, amongst others—remember, I told you before that travel into the future, specifically, really didn't work too well for us? We did continue to do it on a number of missions. And the reason that we did it was to expand the size of the time-bubble.

Now, remember, they basically were setting up a structure and a rule, and they had control, so to speak, over this synthetic time and space—set aside from God's view of, and variation of, time and space. Basically, they created their place outside of "the Eden". I guess the best way to liken their philosophy is: "Better to rule in your time bubble, then to serve in Heaven." And that's basically what they did. They were just—they would go into the future with the sole purpose of expanding their territory, and that particular date was one of the dates that was targeted to move forward, to push the envelope bigger.

Martin: Were you working directly with ETs?

Ash: Yes.

Martin: And which group were you working with?

Ash: Up until about the age of 13, I had some exposure to the Draco, although after that very little whatsoever. Also, I'm presently working on a book on this particular subject, and that will be coming out, hopefully, soon, as

soon as I get a publisher.

I had some involvement with the Rigelians, the Betelgeusians, some off-time Sirians, and on rare occasions, Zeta-Reticulan Greys, some Pleiadians, and one or two Andromedans.

Martin: Did you find the Pleiadians and the Andromedans significantly different than the others?

Ash: Most of the “Pleiadians” that I had come in contact with were not necessarily—remember, this is a military base. And those involved there were not there for the best interests of anyone at large, except for themselves. A lot of the “Pleiadians” I had come in contact with were actually human, who were basically, long ago, their family lines seeded with Pleiadian genetics, and through cross-generational breeding and inter-breeding, they tried to polish them back to as close as they could to actual Pleiadians. So, they weren’t really from the Pleiades Pleiadians, as they’ve been reported by some of the other researchers who have been out there.

The Andromedans were from Andromeda. They’re very close to us, at least this particular race. Remember, Andromeda is a galaxy; it’s not a star system, so there’s a plethora of races there. But the ones who I came in contact with, basically, were much like us. They’re very neutral. And they had, literally, inserted themselves under the guise of being human, specifically to the point to get involved, and if the natural checks and balances of free will were threatened, their job was to take a strike, so to speak, at the project—a toggle into the works.

Martin: Well, early on with the level of—I’ll just call it torture and mind control of—the young boys at Montauk, doesn’t that cross over the line of interfering with free will?

Ash: Not necessarily. We’re not talking about individual free will. You have to take into account that the Andromedans are extremely neutral. They really are extremely neutral. They’re more along the archetype of Star Trek’s “Spock” than even Leonard Nimoy could ever get close to. To them, the interference of free will would be the set-up of either structure or device that, as a whole, would wipe out the ability of the native consciousness to function on its own behalf any longer.

Martin: Wouldn’t that be, in part, what HAARP is doing, and projects like it?

Ash: Not altogether. Even the early mind-control experiments were doing—or even the later stuff, which was much, much, much more advanced, basically they found—and this is an interesting thing—is that natural balance, so to speak, and that damn free-will thing.

Let’s say they broadcast a concept like: “Peck on the ground like a bird.” Well, 33 1/3 percent of the people who are alive, sentiently, would say: “Hey, I don’t know why, but I’m going to peck on the ground like a bird.”

They’d go along with it. About 33 1/3 of the consciousness would say “No!” and would do the absolute opposite. You know, those naturally defiant people, much like the megalomaniacs—thank God for megalomaniacs, sometimes. And the other third were on the fence, going: “Should I? But they’re doing it. It’s stupid.”

And so, a good deal of the mind-control stuff that was put out was, basically, to target that on-the-fence third, especially. And the fact that there still is free will in the world, I mean, they’d like you not to believe it, but there really still is.

I mean, magazines and newspapers like *The SPECTRUM* still exist; I’m still out talking, when they’d certainly rather have me in a chair somewhere. So, free will really does exist. In fact, the project is probably the greatest monument to human free will that you could possibly imagine. For all the plotting, for all the intricate devices, for all of the manpower, all of this striving, all of the technology—they still can’t make everyone choose the egg salad in that deli!

Martin: Right.

Ash: As much as they would like to. So that’s actually the better way to go. As I told you, there’s tons of problems with time travel. If you go back, you might have to do 20 or 40 missions to get one simple thing straight—one simple thing straight.

You know, you go back and you’ve got to save some scientist in a project because he’s going to be really crucial, but you find out that something happens and he gets killed. So you go back two weeks before it happens and you try to stop him from being in front of that bus and reading that newspaper, so you push him out of the way and he falls in front of another car. Now you have to go back on another mission to stop you from pushing him, and you pull him back and something else happens. You fall and get killed, and you’re dead, two weeks before you get to go, so, all of a sudden you can’t go anymore, and he still goes in front of that car. It’s really a nightmare to do.

Remember how I said, as a group and as an individuals, we all pick those little dots on the bubble? If you really want to rule the world, instead of doing all this time-travel stuff, what if you could just get everyone to do what you wanted to do, structure reality the way you want to? Because reality is a group experience for us. We put all of our little bits of self together, and we play it as a symphony and we go: “This is our reality.”

Martin: Did you ever have any experiences with the vortices or with your journeys where you felt like there was Divine intervention to STOP you?

Ash: All the time. All the time.

I honestly have to sit back and say, looking back in retrospect, the things that we did do turned out for the best, either way. Even if we

chose to go back and do something nefarious, it seemed to work out, in the long run. The things that we went back to do and were unsuccessful, that tended to work out just as well. So, I honestly think there was Divine intervention all along—period.

Martin: What would your definition of a nefarious mission be?

Ash: Probably all of them. Because I think nefarious really has to do with intent. And the intent was never—think when we went back as far as the Tet Offensive, they really didn’t care that they were saving American GIs. They just wanted a specific structure and specific people to potentially not die, one or two people. That was because they were going to use them for their own purposes otherwise. The rest could have died; they just wouldn’t care.

I mean, we lost Pearl Harbor, savagely, to the best of my knowledge, unless some other team went back and manufactured a vortex, as opposed to when I was in the project. We didn’t bother to do anything at all about that. I mean, that’s as nefarious as going, if you had the ability to go back and stop it. You wouldn’t even have to have killed all of the Japanese that came over. You would have just had to go: “Get all the boats out of there. Don’t be there that day.”

Martin: How would you go back to an area and not stand out like a sore thumb? Would you dress, get local clothes?

Ash: Yes. There were a number of ways to do that; of course, you would dress in period. But then there’s the stature problem. I was at the Louvre quite a few years ago, and while I was there I managed to see the stately, Henry II’s body-armor, body-armor that he wore in battle. Now, Henry was purported to be of great stature, and I’m standing there looking at the armor, and I’m thinking maybe I’m really far away but it looks to me like Henry II couldn’t have been more than 5’ 2”.

Martin: [Laughter.]

Ash: People were smaller back then, for the most part. If you go back to England, it’s very common for a house to be older than our country. You’ll notice that you can reach up and touch second story windows. If you’re in Canterbury, there are doors that you have to duck to go in.

These people were tiny, so how do you not look like Goliath? Well, there are a number of ways. Certain members of the project, some of those who were gifted, had the ability to morph, or change their physical outer appearance.

Martin: Shape-shifters?

Ash: Exactly. Now, everyone has the potential to do it. And they’ve been developing a technique here for use with people.

I’m not going to get too much into that right now, but based on some of the principles behind that, there are physical cells that are

congealed around the matrix of our consciousness, ok? And what they would literally do was, they would refocus an individual's consciousness so that they would, literally, morph, or change.

Another method that they would use is, they would use psionic generators, which are like a phantasmal image device where you would wear this device and you would go, and as you were speaking to people, you would basically be speaking in English, but they would hear it in their own language, and they would see you much as the same stature, and wearing the same evolvment of clothing that they would normally wear—which made it much, much easier.

Martin: Now *that's* high-tech!

Ash: Compared to some of the stuff that was actually at the project, it's not terribly high-tech at all!

Martin: Sounds high-tech from where I sit; as just an average person, it sounds high-tech.

Ash: And it's meant to be that way. I mean, we all know, when we buy our next computer, that four generations are already in the waiting. They had Windows 2000 long before 2000 ever came. They've had all the plug-ins and other stuff long before we needed them, as well. And that's just pretty much it. You look at the Shuttle and you go: "You've got to be kidding me."

Martin: Well, yeah, it's pretty archaic.

Ash: It's pretty much a bottle-rocket with people strapped to it. So that's how we would go back and not necessarily be recognized, two of the methods. Some we really didn't need to bother that much, you go back—I mean, World War II, you tended to be a little bit taller than a lot of the people there, but for the most part you're just one of those tall yanks, you know. There were people who were pretty big in those days.

Martin: Now, would you be taking orders directly from the Dracos? Or yours was strictly military, would you take orders from military personnel?

Ash: It was a chain of command. We would be debriefed. We would be ordered to do whatever it was you were going to do. After the age of 13 they basically kept the Dracos away from me. There was an energetic exchange that went on—not really exchange—I almost killed one, and after that point there was like a harnessing device put in to try to keep me from being able to continue to do that. And they just felt that, at that point, there's not that big of a presence at the Camp that I would need to be exposed to, so let's not have them around him.

Sometimes we would be briefed on stuff by various ET groups, but our normal stuff would come down through the unit chain of command. It's not like we have this Rigelian captain who travels with us. They might say: "Alright, we're going to go here and we're

going to do this specific thing. There's this ship that they need recovered, and they're going to tell you how to do this when you get in the ship, and do that sort of thing, and you gotta shut this down, and you'll have to implement this patch" and stuff like that.

Martin: I'm just reading over my notes here. It just sounds so far out for the average person to wrap their mind around; it's just so amazing. Was there any connection or link between Area 51 or China Lake and Montauk?

Ash: Yeah. In my experience, or at least the way it always seemed to me, many of these places were all basically hooked-up together. And they all seemed to basically answer to Montauk. Now, certainly Area 51 had its own thing and it had its own compartmentalization, but those who were above the compartmentalization, where they actually coordinated all of that compartmentalized information and technology together, answer to Montauk. And there were a number of times where some of our techies, or sometimes even we ourselves, wound up in Groom Lake.

Martin: Really? That's interesting.

Ash: Still there? Or did I lose you?

Martin: No, I'm still here.

Ash: All of a sudden I heard some loud clicks. Did you hear them?

Martin: Yes.

Ash: Then you were kind-of silent, so I thought, ah, they just disconnected me.

Martin: Let's talk about the New World Order and the ones behind it, a little bit. What does their probable future look like from what you've experienced?

Ash: Well, there's a multiplicity of probable futures; people don't realize this.

If you go into the deli that we talked about earlier in a number of instances, and you go in that day and you order the chicken salad, you could, literally, start a whole chain of events. The fact that you ordered the chicken salad, the world is a little bit different, just because you did that. If you had picked cucumber salad, that group consciousness that forms that reality, on a moment-to-moment basis, is a little bit different; so we're all, certainly, co-creators.

They seem to be working on helping us, or nurturing us, to abdicate that propensity from a lot of the mass mind-control stuff that they're playing with, to at least get enough of, or a percentage of that "hundredth monkey", if you will, to buy into their whole point of view and their whole ideal.

So it's kind of enigmatic as to whether or not, or what they're future is going to be like. Do they ever really do it? Don't they ever do it? You've got a whole lot of technology, and a whole lot of help, and a whole lot of resources on their point, and they still haven't done it. I mean, they tend to whittle away, and we tend to give up a little more every day, but if they could rule the world, I honestly believe they would be.

And some people will tell you that they are, that the boundaries between countries don't really exist.

I, personally, it's my honest belief that no matter who you vote for—it's like, I used to be a card-sharp and a gambler, to a certain degree, but I would go to Atlantic City and I'd never bet on computer machines. How do you know that this is your hand in computer black-jack. That computer can, literally, make any card it wants come up. Does any of our voting really amount to anything? Does it?

Martin: I don't believe so.

Ash: I don't believe so, either, but I vote all the time. Why? Because, by my voting, it means that they still have to, at least, put on the façade. They have to put on the pompenstance, the false face that they still have to answer to me. Ok? And it might seem like a false face, and you go: "Well, how does that help at all?" Well, the fact that they have to do it at all shows that we, as a people, as a race, still have enough personal authority and personal power that we have to be recognized and we have to be placated. That, in itself, is an affirmation that free will still exists, to me.

You know, I vote because it's my right to do it, and by my doing it they have to admit to the fact that "we still gotta listen, to a certain degree, to these people." And that's an affirmation that reminds them, too, that they don't rule absolutely.

Martin: Has there been any retaliation against you, at all, for speaking out?

Ash: Oh, yeah.

Martin: In what ways?

Ash: Not so much, lately, but I haven't been as boisterous lately. We'll see what happens when the book comes out, or if my tape sales go way up again, or my new tape series comes out, when that comes out, what's going to happen there.

But as far as retaliation goes, when I first got out, the first year, like I said, immediately the black helicopter came down. I used to go to the beach in the winter. I went to the beach one winter, a local beach here, which happens to be a beach right on the shore of where they shot down TWA Flight 800—oh, I'm sorry, where Flight 800 crashed. Did I say shot? And I was on the beach, and three black helicopters, triangular formation, came in and I'm just sitting on the beach, writing in my journal, they came down so far, and so close to the beach that I was, literally, being sand-blasted and had hundreds of little cuts from sand hitting my body from the prop wash. That happened within the first month or so.

I did my first major lecture series, where I was going to do a four-part lecture over the course of two months. In the midst of that, by the last lecture of that series, right after it—including all the people who supported me up to that point—immediately started a slander campaign; completely did a 180-degree turn

and came around. Preston was supposed to lecture there after me. They basically told him “No, we’re not interested. No thank you, we changed our mind.”

I got a visit and was brought out to the Camp, and was told, in so many words, “You’re not going to talk anymore.” And was returned, at the end of the weekend, in such shape that I couldn’t even hold my head up by myself. I drove myself to my doctor. What I did was, I wrapped a towel around my head to keep my head up, and held it—’cause they really screwed up my neck, severely—couldn’t even speak, at that point. I went down into my car, took my weight-lifting belt and strapped my head to the back of the bucket seat so that I could drive, and drove myself to the doctor.

Immediately came home, as soon as I could speak again, I started making phone calls to arrange the next lecture series in which I would divulge even more. Because I felt that it was really important that if I was to let this be the gauge by which they would treat me and I would react positively for them, then that’s how they would deal with me every time. I felt that, for every negative thing that happens, I have to disclose twice as much or make even more engagements.

I eventually slacked-back my engagements to just a couple a year, and then, if I got problems, I would increase the frequency of where I would speak, by the public address that I would do and what I would relay at those addresses. That helped to slack a lot of it off, to a certain degree.

By the time that my second major lecture series was coming out—that’s the one that I actually have marketed on audio right now, the third lecture I was about to do, the night before, which had to do with the ET involvement and the Delta stuff that went on out there, and the actual structure and machinations of time and that sort of thing. I had been seeing a woman for quite some time, and she calls me up and it was 3:30 in the morning, and I had to be there by 9:00 to start the lecture at 11:00—I had to set up all the sound equipment and stuff. And, I had been seeing her for the good part of a year; she calls up at 3:30 and says, “Look, I just wanted to let you know, I’m breaking up with you. I can’t see you any more, but I’ll be at the lecture tomorrow.”

That kind of drop-kicked me. I didn’t get much sleep.

I woke up, and I honestly think: “Do I really want to do this. She’s going to be there. How am I going to focus?” And then I realize, I’ve got to. I have to go there; I have to focus, and I have to, really, disclose even more than I planned—just in case. And so that’s what I did.

Now, in the first two tapes, she had done all the sound recordings with this equipment. This was the third tape, and she agreed: “Well,

actually I came because I also knew that you needed help with the sound equipment.” So, she operated the sound equipment and turned-off the microphone that I was using. Now, I had set up a microphone for the audience, so while the audio quality is a little bit less on the third tape of the series, we decided it was really important to keep. So I got a sound engineer to boost it up so that you could hear everything that I’m saying, and we felt that if this much of a—maybe I’m just paranoid, or maybe I was paranoid then—but I felt that if this much drive was taken to stop this particular lecture, or to potentially stop it, that it was even more important.

Now, I didn’t just jump to the conclusion, at that point, that this was the case. As time went on, over the course of the next couple of weeks, she would call: “Oh, maybe we’ll get together”—but then not do it; so I got in a funk. And I had talked to the doctor I had done my internship with, because we were still close friends—we would go out, our birthdays are one day apart, his is on the first of September, mine is on the second. So, we would get together for our birthdays, go out and have sushi, you know, just compare notes, “Hey, how are things going?”, that sort of thing.

So, I called him and said “I’m in a kind-of a funk” like you would confide in a friend.

“Hey, you should come down to the office and see me.” So I did. We hung out for a bit. And I was really doing ok with the whole thing, surprisingly so. I just ended a relationship; it has its toll on you. I went ahead to do the final tape, and then lecture series, at which point I felt like “Maybe I’m just going to retire. I’m getting really tired of this.”

I decided, apparently, not to, because I’m doing this interview now. Time went on, a number of days, and one day in particular she called me up on the phone, out of the clear blue sky. “Oh, I’m thinking about you. What are you doing?”

I said “Well, I’m going to drop some family members of mine off at a relative’s house, and I’m going to be in your area. Would you like me to stop by?”

She says “No, maybe not tonight. No, give me a call when you’re in my area.”

So that’s what I did. I gave her a call when I was in her area, and she said “No, I decided maybe it’s not a good idea we get together.” So I went home.

I always go by my gut. And I got home and my gut just told me: don’t sleep in your bed tonight; sleep in the living room on the floor.

Why? I have no idea; this is in February, ok? I lay down on the floor and put on my favorite video; I had this whole series of British science fiction, some of my favorite videos. I was watching one of these particular episodes and I drifted off to sleep.

In the middle of the night I wake up and I go: “Wow, the cat litter smells terrible!” And I go in to change the cat litter, and I yell at the cat and say “What did you eat?” And I open up the litter box and the box is pretty much empty and it doesn’t smell at all.

And I think “What is that smell?” And I hear this hissing noise, and as I turn around and look up, I realize that every one of the burners on my stove had been turned on.

Now, in order to turn them on you have to push a locking mechanism in, and then turn it counter-clockwise, that movement puts on an electrical igniter that sparks and lights the actual flame. They were all turned all the way up, and the stove itself was turned on. The stove, no matter where you set it, it will keep igniting until it’s lit, so someone literally had to blow the flames out all together, because the igniter was no longer trying to ignite them and each was turned all the way up. And the door—the upper and the broiler part of the oven—were propped open with matchbooks.

So, the first thing I did was shut the gas off, open all the windows, grab the cat, and went out for a drive for about an hour; came back, locked everything up, checked the place out, everything else seemed to be pretty ok. And I came to realize that I had spoken to this woman, just earlier in the evening, who wanted to know what I was doing. I admitted the fact that I was going to drop relatives off. So, how would this look to the general public? You



know, it would be a pretty much cut-and-dried case. Here I am, I broke-up from a relationship, I'd been depressed, I'd been to go see my friend the psychiatrist and talk to him about the fact that I had just ended a relationship. Even though I was confiding, he would still have to testify: "Yes, he talked to me about it. He was a little depressed about it." Went home, throw on my favorite film after dropping my relatives off, turned all the burners on, and laid down.

Martin: Cut and dried!

Ash: Yeah, cut-and-dried suicide. But, once again, my gut told me to lay on the floor where there was a draft. And I did manage to get up when I smelled the gas. I wasn't sure what it was, because I was a little bit groggy at first. But I was eventually able to identify the scent. That's what led me to believe that she was involved.

Now, she also had told me, when we had been going out, that she was involved in the project, but she wasn't sure how or where. And all the traditional signs, for some of the women who were involved, were present with her.

So, that was the last, direct, affrontive move toward silencing me.

Martin: Do you ever worry about getting a call in the middle of the night with a series of trigger words that suddenly throw you into operational mode?

Ash: No, because I've disconnected a lot of that. And, an interesting thing: when I became hyper-aware and I started to realize things that were going on, I had a little slim-line phone that I still leave next to my bed at night, the kind that's kind of clear, and when the phone rings, little LED lights flash, and stuff like that; it looks cool and high-tech; it's really not. It's your basic, slim-line, \$9.00 phone.

Certain nights I would hear a clicking or beeping noise, and I would wake up, and because the audio tracked with these little LED lights, it would be on the hook, but yet there would still be noises and clicks coming out of the phone, even though it was on the hook.

Now, as I said, I had become sort-of hyper-aware at that point, and I disconnected myself from all the primary triggers—and one of the primary ways that I disconnected myself, for those who will probably be wondering "Well, how do you just disconnect yourself?" If you actually just reconnect yourself and become totally present, you gain access to all the repressed stuff. The subconscious is your own subconscious mind. If you take the bother to look and see what you've got there, you'd be amazed what you find. And we all have access to an "Overself", so to speak. And if you actually spend some time with that and say "Hey, what's going on?" It will tell you.

Martin: Are there any parallel realities that you are aware of, that are currently negatively

impacting Earth at this time?

Ash: This takes on two different venues and aspects. The first venue is, there are tons of parallels. Every time you go back—let's say, you go back because you decide that JFK has to die, ok? I've used this model when I did a lot of my lectures, so I'd like to say right here, I had nothing to do with the death of JFK. I don't know that any of this model ever actually existed, because I've gone to do lectures and people say "You know, like when you went back to kill JFK." Never did, never said I did.

Let's say you needed to go back to kill JFK, because he was going to stop the project in the future, whatever it happens to be. And you go back and you get Lee Harvey Oswald, and you say "Lee Harvey, I'm from the future; you've got to save the world, you've got to kill this guy."

And he does it, and he goes "You know what? I'm not taking the rap, because I'm going to talk about it."

When you get back, you find out he talked about it. The project is going to end anyway. Then you have to go back and get somebody to kill him. So then you get Jack Ruby to do that. And then, you come back, and Lee Harvey misses, and you have to appear and shoot from the grassy knoll. The bullet is not from that period, so then you have to go back and steal a bullet from his head. A whole series that could co-join into that great conundrum.

Let's say that all of this goes on. Every time that you go back, there is a skew reality that exists. If at each choice that we make there's a junction—an endless, varied destination—every one of those tracks to that destination, if we didn't decide to make the exchange at that junction, those other tracks still go somewhere. They still exist. How much impact do they have? I'm not really sure.

As far as, are there other parallel dimensions and realities affecting this one? I believe that we are in a sea of both positive and negative influence. The beauty of free will is, either of those, while they both can become seductive, to a certain degree, they're both kept in check to just the point where we can still say "No." If the devil really could make us do it, we wouldn't be responsible for having done anything wrong—or anything right, for that matter—so I believe that while they are there, I believe they have the ability to seduce us, not necessarily control us.

Martin: In some of the Bielek material, he talks about the ability for the time field to be manipulated. Do you think you've covered that, or can you maybe explain that a little bit more?

Ash: Ok. We've talked about the time bubble and the idea of pushing from one point. Once you get past the half-way point, it starts to attract the other point. Black holes work the same way. Now, how to create that without

actually creating a black hole, because the extremity within a black hole, and the particle velocity within the black hole would suddenly reduce you to a singularity, as you were passing through the vortices. Now, how do you create a much smoother opening, sort of like piercing-in an earlobe that's healed up. How do you produce that?

Well, what they would do, they found the frequency that time basically modulates at all the time. What does that mean to the layman?

Well, we'll go back to the movie. If you look at a piece—let's say you pulled an old 8mm movie out and started looking at it, and you're just holding it up to the light and moving it across, no movement is occurring, except it looks like you're passing it between your fingers, but you don't see the pictures changing, or people jumping around, or Donald Duck, all of a sudden collecting tin for the drive, so to speak. So where does this idea of movement occur? Well, if our consciousness is opening the "shutters" of our eyes at a certain frequency, it's opening and closing at a certain speed, you have to time the speed that those frames are moving by so that it has the ILLUSION of movement and the speed of movement.

Now, we can change the speed of our consciousness at any given time, and move through time faster and slower. We're all time travelers. Maybe not in the sense that people think of when they think of the project, or H.G. Wells, but everyone moves through time. WE move. That's time. Time doesn't move.

Remember, we spoke about that double idea of consciousness, transcendence. Now, if you're a motor vehicle, time seems to take forever; whereas, if you're having a really great day and you're with wonderful people, and it's really cool, all of sudden the whole afternoon goes in the blink of an eye. Why is that? Because our frequency, at a point through joy, is moving at a different speed—our shutter is opening and closing faster—than when we are in that subdued "God, is it going to take forever or what?" state of mind. If we're in that modality, we lower our frequency, and that shutter speed opens and closes differently.

Now if reality is moving at a certain speed and we can adjust our speed, if reality exists at a certain frequency or stasis, that film—let's say that film is traveling on a reel at a certain speed—if we're adjusting the rate that we view it at, we get different effects. For instance, if you took a fan and put a strobe light on it, and turned the speed up or down, the fan would seem to go either forwards or backwards or stand still, or at different speeds.

Martin: I also read where the time tunnel at Montauk was able to go as far as 100 light-years away, to any point in the past or the future. Is that accurate?

Ash: Oh yeah, it is. Like I explained earlier, it wasn't just used for traveling back

and forth through time; it was used to travel anywhere that you needed to in space as well.

Martin: Let's talk about other cultures, other civilizations in other galaxies. Were there any specific galaxies or planets targeted for any specific purpose, such as just, say, observing a higher culture at work?

Ash: No. Maybe it was, but from my experience it was the true adage of: Let's see far-off exotic lands, meet new forms of life, and kill them. You know, if they were sending us, it was basically because there was a conflict, and we were going there to rock some mayhem, so to speak. We were going either into a battle situation, or we were going to steal technology; we were always going into combat at those points. So, as far as really seeing what their culture was like and that sort of thing, I really can't say. As far as experiencing their culture out in Camp Hero—you have to remember, once again, that all of the beings who were there, including the humans, were there for a sole purpose—which was not, necessarily, what you or I or the reader might consider the betterment of mankind.

Martin: Earlier I mentioned August 12, 2003, and the note that I have here by that date is: The collapse of the planetary magnetic field and the increase of the resonate Shumann frequency. So, apparently there is something with planet Earth at that time that will be a significant shift.

Ash: Ok, from the description that you gave me, I wasn't sure of the exact date, there was speculation that had to do with the collapse or the full return to magnetic zero for the Earth. Now, this is something that happens naturally; I'm not sure of the actual frequency, but it does happen. The basic machination behind it goes something like this: At whatever frequency it does occur, the Earth will shift to a point of magnetic zero, or zero gauss, for a short period of time, and then it will climb in gauss, again, to a given rate.

It starts at a given rate, goes to zero, then returns to that same rate again, or that same gauss potential. When it goes to magnetic zero, this affects a number of things, one in particular is, an encrypted field within the magnetic bubble that surrounds the Earth—there's a natural magnetic bubble, and it's field and resonance have to do with gravitation and the mass of the Earth and that sort of thing—and this particular field you've come to know as the Akashic Record. And on the Akashic Record is longterm memory, everybody's longterm memory—anyone who is native to here and doesn't have a fix, or a tangent point outside of this particular world.

So, now, what would happen if we went to magnetic zero is, basically, you would dump that magnetic potential. Quite a few years ago, I had appeared on *The Other Side* with Preston Nichols, where they heavily edited everything that we said, and on the way there, just prior to

going, I called him up and I said “I can't make the same plane that Preston's going on. Can you book me a day later?” Maybe its from being a military man for a long period of time, but at the time, the two major speakers that were out there were Preston Nichols and myself—Al Bielek too, but Al was more involved with the Philadelphia Experiment. He wasn't speaking a whole lot about Montauk at that point. He was doing a really good job of speaking about the Philadelphia Experiment; he's now branched out even more. But at that time, the Montauk theme was being covered totally by just the two of us. To me it just seemed like—

Martin: What a great opportunity to take out both speakers.

Ash: Yeah, I'll take another plane. Preston told me that he was approached, at the last minute, on that plane while he was in the air. Somebody knew my name from within the project.

Once again, from the readers' standpoint, this is hearsay, because I wasn't there to verify this. This is what I was told by Preston. I tended to believe Preston at the time. I see no reason not to now. But, if you're going to do science, and you're going to do pure research, you need to know this stuff when you're making your decisions and using your discernment.

This gentleman approached him and explained this whole scenario to him, and had told him, at that point, that what they had done is, they had taken large optical disks and they had recorded the Akashic Record onto those large optical disks. And they had developed a device, which they would use—it would be one of the possible uses of HAARP—to reboot the long-term memory of this planet.

Martin: Oh, wow! That's incredible.

Ash: Thus, no longer having a true anchor in the Akashic Record, while there is some record of me, for instance, in the Akashic Record, my anchor is in the time sea. If you happen to be not of human origin, yours wouldn't be here. Therefore, my longterm memory isn't going to get dumped.

So, the proposal that they made to Preston at that time was something along the lines of the possibility of me, and a number of other people—because, remember, according to him they thought, I guess it was just an oversight, they thought that I was going to be in the plane with him that day and they had arranged a seat right next to the two of us, and they were going to pass on this information to us—and the offer that, basically, if we would go down and reboot it. So Preston came to me and said “What do you think? Should we do this? What's the deal? What do you think?”

My stand, at that point, this is a natural occurrence, it happens all the time, so just let it happen. First of all, I didn't believe that their

copy of what they were going to put back as our longterm memory would necessarily be without “modification”.

Martin: Right.

Ash: Secondly, I kind of thought back and I thought to myself “So, what would we forget?” We would forget that the Israelis have a problem with the Palestinians. Then we would forget that—

Martin: On and on.

Ash: Yeah, that the native Irish people in Northern Ireland had problems with the British crown, and the British crown would forget that they tried to keep a stake and claim on Northern Ireland. I said “There's a reason that this happens. It gives us a chance to sort of dump our hard-drive, and then start fresh again.”

You know, short-term memory isn't lost. Gene memory isn't lost. When we were born to nurse, who tells us that? It's certainly not our longterm memory that we're accessing on the Akashic Record that says “Suck on the breast.” We'd still remember how to go to the bathroom. And that we needed to eat. So it's not like we would become all vegetables. Yeah, technology would probably sit for a long time. And then that might not be so bad an idea either.

One of the interesting things that supposedly came up from all of this is the fact that part of this had to do with the Earth pivoting on a specific axis and tangent with the Sun, because it had to do with—as we do that—that's when we experience a polar shift, to a certain degree. The fielding of the Sun, combined with our own polar presence on the Earth, as far as going magnetic zero, and that they had found some way to hinder that.

Now, for a long time a lot of health technologies have been telling us you should use magnets in your daily life; it's much better for you. And the natural, magnetic field of the Earth has been dropping over such a long period of time. Well why is this a difficulty, if it's natural?

Well, the reason it is, because when it normally would have happened on a much more rapid pace—so the time from its highest potential to zero, back to its highest potential again would be greatly reduced. Since they have tried to slow this process while they were doing all of this recording, while they were looking for people to reboot it, with all this information, they have slowed down the process, which meant that we are existing at reduced magnetic gauss, or an unnaturally suspended period of time. That's why the health problem. I guess that's my pitch for magnetic technologies, if you haven't already done so.

Martin: Have you heard of sound frequency emanating from black holes?

Ash: I haven't, not in particular. White holes, yes. And I know that certain generative

energy forms do escape black holes, or are actually produced by the functions of black holes. We happen to know that there are a number of black holes that produce a good deal of x-ray radiation. That particular bandwidth is produced from the other functions of collapse. But whether or not sound has been, it's not something I'm particularly privy to, although I certainly would not disavow it.

Martin: Have you come across the use of limestone at all, in magnifying or amplifying magnetic fields?

[*Editor's note: Be sure and go back to the latter parts of Rick's FEMA article, which started on the Front Page of last month's issue of The SPECTRUM, for some of the incentive prompting this question!*]

Ash: Oh, yes! As a matter of fact, the actual underground housing or casing for the Delta-T antenna was all done in limestone. Some of the really more famous amplifying plates inside some of the large pyramid structures in the world, I've been told, are made of limestone, where the pyramid might be made of one particular material, and then the actual limestone itself, there are a number of plates constructed right over, let's say, the King's Chamber, or an important vessel chamber within—and they were made of limestone, as well. There were a number of other structures that we had set up which we used limestone for because of its natural resonant powers.

Martin: Let's talk about HAARP again. Did you have much interface with HAARP?

Ash: Not a great deal. In the early days of a lot of the mind-control stuff, they were using a type of radar, which had an antenna of photonic potential. And this particular radar was produced by a company called Cardion Radar. And what they were doing, they were taking frequencies—back in the older days, the Russians had come across the Woodpecker Signal. And we had come up with the American buzzsaw, which was a much more aggressive form.

And then we said: "We certainly know how to agitate people; is there a specific frequency in which we broadcast our feelings of love?" And we communicate it empathically. And so we started to monitor human frequency.

And when we got a lot of that down, we went: "Hey, can we generate a concept, and broadcast a concept?" We started doing that, you know, we're doing that with Sage Radar, and Cardion Radar, and then we had sweeping areas where it would have effect. And we'd have to set-up substations all around.

One of the interesting things, I haven't been in on it recently, but if you actually go on the Department of Naval Defense's HAARP Internet website, when you can basically just go there and see what they're up to, and see where the oversight committees are, and some of the stuff that they're publicly releasing, one of the things that they tell you about is, it is

supposedly set-up for radio communications.

Normally, both AM and FM have a range, a carrier range; they can only go a certain distance and then there are natural interferences, and that sort of thing. However, our ionosphere is, basically, radio silent. Nothing broadcasts around the ionosphere. What they were hoping to do, it was said, or at least what I perceive from what they said, was broadcast on the ionosphere so that they could broadcast radio signals that would, basically, broadcast around the entire Earth at one time—which you would need if you were going to try to get everyone on the same track at the same time.

So, if you were going to broadcast the concept that "We really need to be a One World Order because we work so much better together", that would definitely be the modality to broadcast it on. And there are many, many other aspects of HAARP which are much more nefarious.

I have a couple of books in the works. One, that I've put on the back burner right now, that has to do with HAARP a good deal, is a book which I call *Battle For The Light*, and it has to do with actual photonics, and what I believe are some of the modalities—even from what they've written. If you go to their website, it's a massive tomb of information. They really do give you a whole lot of information; it's just that they give you the information and then, if you don't sit down and read the whole thing, and if you don't have any technical background whatsoever, it's really easy to get lost in the mire.

Martin: Sure.

Ash: And lose your way, and not really know what it is that they're talking about at all. But if you have a bit of a technical grounding, and luckily I do, and you take the time to read everything—what I just did, I just printed out EVERYTHING—and you compare and you shift the information around, and recoordinate it, you begin to find what they're really talking about. And they're talking about how some of the stuff that they're working with, they find that there is a normal radio noise level that comes from outer space. So, radio telescopes pick this up, and they feel that this is interfering with their broadcast. This is their excuse, at any rate.

They have found that there are certain antennas that they have that can filter or alter some of this noise, and one of the things or one of the parts that they were working on doing was creating a noise-free day. Which basically means, you take what's coming into us from outer space, Sunlight, and certain bandwidths of Sunlight, like Sunspots, and shield everyone from it. Essentially you're using the ionosphere as a big pair of blinds to shut out ultraviolet light, and other forms of white-wave, which would create radio noise. So, you're basically controlling the light.

As it is, as a race, I believe us to be maloluminescent. There's so much militation against the Sun. We evolved under it. If we believe even just a pure Darwinian thing, we're just a combination of amino acids and a lightning bolt hit in this primordial muck, and by a freak per chance, we became what we are today. And if you can even buy that—we'll keep it that simple—let's say that that's what happened. We could be under ultraviolet light in even more extreme amounts than we can today.

Now, there was a research study done at the University of Sydney where they said: "Hey, we've got native aboriginal people running around out there, and wearing little more than a wash cloth, and they don't have melanoma. How's that happening?" The highest rate, incidentally, down there, was in office workers who work underneath fluorescent light fixtures.

And they said: "Well, maybe it's genetic. Maybe there's just a genetic predisposition for aboriginal people to not have melanoma. They certainly have a lot of melanin; maybe that was it."

So they looked at the study and they found that some of the people who were in that percentage of office workers who had melanomas, were of aboriginal descent. So the genetic thing went right out the window.

One of the things that they did find, however, was that two chemicals in particular, when worn on human dermis and then exposed to Sunlight, lead to an increased percentage of melanoma. These are titanium dioxide and PABA, both of which are heavily used in Sunblock! They tell you: "Put Sunblock on your skin so that you don't get melanoma, and they put the things in the actual Sunblock that will, literally, give you melanoma!"

Then they go: "Well, you didn't wear enough." And we wind up getting melanomas.

They tell us: "Ultraviolet light is bad for your eyes." Well, certainly. I could put some drops of water in my eye and it doesn't seem to do anything, but if I put a fire hose and put it up against my eye, that would be bad for my vision too, so I could turn around and say—and that's what they did—if you actually look at the original case studies of how they came to this information, they took a number of rhesus monkeys, affixed them into "locked" position, locked their heads so they couldn't be moved, put hooks in their eye-lids, so that their eye-lids would stay open, and put the same drops in that they use in human eye surgery so that the eye dilates and cannot move, it's paralyzed in the socket, and then they put them under multi-thousand-watt ultraviolet lights for an extended period of time. After a while, they went blind. You could cook a hot-dog like that. No wonder they went blind! I'm certainly going to go out and look for a UV protection of 100 on my next pair of glasses.

[*Editor's note: As usual, the scam has a large economic component. The technical facts*

of the matter are that ANY sunglasses with cheap plastic lenses will pass only a very small percentage of ultraviolet light—the more cheap the plastic, the more the ultraviolet is attenuated.

But—put a sticker on these cheap sunglasses hyping that they are “uv blocking”, (as if they could be anything but that!) and you can now sell them with a MUCH bigger price tag—while the public gobbles them up, having fallen for the fear-based misinformation being pushed that ultraviolet is bad for you.

There is plenty of evidence (and a lot of common sense) to back the point that a certain level of ultraviolet light is not only good for your eyes, but ESSENTIAL for overall good health! Think of it as a type of “vitamin” you drink-in through your skin and eyes (and, actually, through the energy field surrounding your body—but that’s another big subject for another day).

Note that this sunglasses scam is a lot like the sunscreen lotion scam Michael referred to earlier. There are ones “behind the scenes” who know better, who know EXACTLY what they are doing, and know the optical industry will dutifully follow along. After all, when there is so much money to be made by all concerned, it is not difficult to add yet another way to make we-the-people sick. Remember that, ultimately, the “healthcare” industries are owned by the same so-called “elite” controllers who are always looking for ways to get we-the-people to pay for our own demise, since we’re “useless eaters” to them.

If you can find it anymore, read Dr. John Ott’s classic, outstanding book called *Health And Light for a most fascinating account of the importance of light in our lives. His pioneering work in this field is a clear testimony to the “amateur” scientist who has not been warped by the mind-control machinery of so-called “higher” education which limits both the vision and the integrity of so many so-called “professionals”.*

The rest of what follows below on this subject is also VERY, VERY important! Now, where else would you get this kind of information except in The SPECTRUM? Yet we are sorely in need of financial help in a big way if we are to keep publishing.]

Research was being done with dark-field microscopes. And for those readers who aren’t familiar with the idea of a dark-field microscope, let me explain:

When you normally look through a microscope, you’re passing light through the object and into the lenses so that you can see it. What dark-field microscopes do is, they take various colored lights, sometimes even just white light, and they pass it from either the top down or from the sides, to sort of get the insides—different parts of the insides of, say, cells—to light up in a different way, with a black or a dark-field behind it, so that you have

more contrast. And it’s really good for finding specific points in the cell.

There was a researcher who was doing experimentation with rods and cones in the human eye, which comprise cells for both color and black-and-white and shading in the human retina, and he had done a cell count; he was counting how many cells he had there, and that sort of thing, and he was trying different color bands—look at them under blue, and under red, and so on—to try and see if he could bring out different parts of the cell.

He had done what he could, and decided to expose it to ultraviolet, and while he was exposing it to ultraviolet light he gets this phone call. He answers the phone call and is gone for an extended period of time.

He comes back and he thinks “Ah, ultraviolet light, I probably baked them.” Well, they all seemed to be very fine—in fact, they were more than when he originally looked. The end result of his hypothesis was that it is beneficial to have a certain amount of ultraviolet light, scanned across the retinas of your eyes. It’s a normally occurring bandwidth of light.

You know, we need ultraviolet light to assimilate vitamin D for our health. And if we don’t get it, we don’t produce it properly. What do we need vitamin D for? We need vitamin D to metabolize calcium, and now, all of a sudden, we have all of these problems with osteoporosis. Perhaps what we really need is, we need to get some Sunlight, once again, in moderation.

If you’re going to go out and bake yourself, you’re going to find some free radicals in your cells. But for the most part, Sunlight, in moderation, produces a natural amount of vitamin D in a way that we can use it. The vitamin D that we fortify our calcium-enriched milk with—and usually our growth-hormone-enriched milk—is basically not the same exact type as the human body produces. So it doesn’t really help, not to a great degree, or at least to as great a degree as they’d like you to think. But it is a form of vitamin D, and they can say that there’s vitamin D in there. And, for those interested, vitamin D does help you metabolize calcium, as I said.

The source that we really need is, we need to get some Sunlight. And it seems to me that, for whatever reason, HAARP is doing this—and I have some speculations, but I’ll save those for the book.

Martin: I have this conversation with my wife a lot. We keep using the expression among ourselves “this is an illusion”, this is a holographic universe.

Ash: Yes.

Martin: We’re really on the “holo-deck” to borrow from *Star Trek*. Well, my wife’s reaction to that comment is, “That’s baloney; it’s real; it seems real to me, therefore it’s real.” Can you explain the concept of third-

dimensional reality being an illusion, in point of fact?

Ash: Both are kind-of right. Third-dimensional reality does exist. There’s actually far many more dimensions to our reality than just the three, but most people perceive in the three, ok? This takes on two different aspects, now, when you take that into account.

The first aspect is, third-dimensional reality does exist, and everything is just a holographic projection. BUT THAT HOLOGRAPHIC PROJECTION IS THE ACTUAL SUBSTANCE OF OUR REALITY. The term “well, it’s real” just means that it’s anchored in this reality. That’s all it means. But what constructs this reality is far more ethereal, and our consciousness does that.

Remember, we spoke about “Are you going to pick the potato salad or whatever?” The construct of what reality appears to be, and as we experience it all, has to do with what frames of those little coordinates we pick out to put in that movie-film that we spoke about. So, we pick and choose what our reality is going to be, to a certain degree, in a supra-conscious exchange with everyone that’s around us.

And certainly, while I’m writing my movie, everyone else who chooses to be in that movie has a picking and choosing, as well, and a certain amount of supra-conscious connection and agreement that “Oh, this part of the movie is going to go your way; this part’s not going to go, it’s going to go seemingly more towards my way”—but it all comes to a final end. So yes, they both do exist.

The other point that I spoke about, as far as tangents go, has to do with 3-D reality. And, as I said, this is actually a much more multi-dimensional, much more multi-faceted reality than just the three that we experience, for the most part, in conversation. Everyone really is experiencing far more than three—like intuition. We have far more senses than we think.

Are we just limited to height, depth, and width? That’s 3-D, right? That’s three dimensions—height, depth, and width. Yet we know that we have this concept of time, which adds another dimension to perception right there. Then there’s an intuitive connection or relation in our interaction; that’s another one right there. And there are multiplicities over that.

When we’re saying “It’s all just 3-D”, it’s really NOT all just 3-D whatsoever. And it’s in most of the subtle places that these three get moved around or shifted.

You know, there was a story that used to be taught in physics classes when I was studying physics. They were talking about “Mr. 2-D”. Have you ever heard about it?

Martin: No.

Ash: What if you were a two-dimensional person, and you only had width and length; you didn’t have height. And you woke-up next to Mr. 2-D. Mr. 2-D would only experience

THE INSTITUTE FOR PERCEPTUAL
DYNAMICS™ PRESENTS
THE MONTAUK SURVIVORS SERIES
WITH MICHAEL ASH

The Genesis Of Montauk

This lecture delves into the beginnings of the project and gives an overview of the many subexperiments the project encompasses, including everything from the birth of Stealth Technology to time travel. A two-tape set: \$20.00

Screams From The Underground

The subject of this lecture covers the controversial Montauk Boys Bunker. As well as the Who, What, Where and Why of what may be the darkest and most diabolical offshoot of the Montauk Project. A two-tape set: \$20.00

The Cogs Of Time

This lecture covers some of the more subtle concepts of time travel. Also introducing the operations of the Montauk Delta Force and ET involvements. A two-tape set: \$20.00

The Eye Of The Storm

It was in this lecture that Mr. Ash imparted much of what it was like to be part of the project as a personal experience. As well as some of his views on how to utilize the information from the series in our daily lives. There is also an extended question and answer segment. A two-tape set: \$20.00

The Dawn Of Delta

This lecture was recorded at the Philadelphia Experience Conference of April 22, 1995. Although presented separately from the Survivor Series, it can both stand alone as well as be a complementary addition to the rest of the series. Single tape: \$15.00

Coming soon:

The Gossamer Matrix

Although this lecture from February of 1996 was previously offered by the Institute For Perceptual Dynamics,™ it is being reformatted to contain even more information as well as all-new packaging. It has been called “one of the most comprehensive overviews of the madness behind the methods at work in the world today. As well as perhaps the most cutting-edge disclosures of the modern state of the art of mind-control research and application.” It is also the first to-date presentation concerning the Women’s involvement in the Montauk Project.

Price has not as yet been set due to restructuring of the original text.

Send To: Institute for Perceptual Dynamics™
P.O. Box 282, Old Bethpage, NY 11804

		Quantity	Total
THE GENESIS OF MONTAUK	\$20.00 EA.		
SCREAMS FROM THE UNDERGROUND	\$20.00 EA.		
THE COGS OF TIME	\$20.00 EA.		
THE EYE OF THE STORM	\$20.00 EA.		
THE DAWN OF DELTA	\$15.00 EA.		
SUBTOTAL:			
NY RESIDENTS ADD 8.5% SALES TAX			
SHIPPING AND HANDLING			\$5.00
TOTAL			
Make checks and money orders payable to:			
The Institute for Perceptual Dynamics™			

you as a thin line, as he perceived you, because you have no height.

But you’d still be in 3-D, and you could look down at him, and you could see him. But if you turn Mr. 2-D sideways, he would disappear because he has no height, whatsoever. Since he’s limiting himself to only looking at those two dimensions, when he perceives you, he doesn’t see the full breadth of what’s going on.

We don’t even see ourselves in the full breadth of this 3-D reality that we’re talking about because, once again, we’re only talking about height and depth and width; not worrying about the concept of our consciousness traveling, which is time, or that, as I said, that inter-relation between each other, that energetic matrix through which we are inter-connecting and choosing what this 3-D is going to be like.

So, without realizing it, we are far more vast beings, each of us, than we actually think that we are. And, at the same time, we have far more control over “reality” than we realize.

[Editor’s note: Doesn’t this sound a lot like one of the recurring themes of the spiritual messages regularly presented in this newspaper and collected together in the WISDOM OF THE RAYS series of volumes of teachings from Masters of the Higher Realms?]

I think that one of the things that the project would very much like for us to do is not to continue to realize, or not to move on to another point of view in which we realize that: “Hey, everything that they are doing is just an amplified version of what we do every day naturally.”

Remember, I said we all do time travel, each of us, every day. You called me at 7:00 this evening here in New York; it’s now 9:49 here in New York. We just traveled; we’re 2 and ¾ hours later from where we first started. You and I both took that trip together. In a sense everybody did; we’re all in a much different place. Life is not the same as when we first talked.

I don’t know if that answered your question at all.

Martin: It did, thank you.

We’re probably winding down a bit. I would like to open it up to you to talk about—Montauk generally, not limiting it to time travel. Perhaps you could make some general comments to our readers about where we are, the kind of influence that HAARP has, whatever hot, current subject in this general field you feel they should know about or be aware of.

Ash: Well, they still do experiment with time travel, to a certain degree. It seemed to me, at least at the time that I left—

Martin: Which was 1994, you said?

Ash: I popped back in-and-out, off-and-on during 1994, because there were a number of things that I had realized. If I absolutely just pulled out now there would be earthquakes and

things, there would be general mayhem. It's like, if all of a sudden you decide that it is evil to drive and you stop your car in the middle of the road, someone may crash into you and be killed. So, you really are responsible for, at least to a certain degree, driving off the road.

A large part of the project went towards controlling the hearts and minds of the masses. While this seems, to some degree, somewhat doom-and-gloom, because we're getting back to the whole mind-control thing, there are multiple bombardments, even on a chemical and nutritional level. We're hearing about the contrails [*chemtrails*] all the time, fluoridation in the water, aspartame, and so many other aspects.

When you get to the "they" who are running the projects, so much money is manufactured and gleaned by, say, aspartame—they basically print the money. They decide how much value the money will have. They don't care about money, at that point. At that point, they've gotten all of the power that they can basically usurp, and they're looking for the only power that's left, which is probably the definition of "original sin".

You know: "Who can be like unto God?" So, what do you do? You play with God's tools. You start to play with time. You start to play with the character and control of the human soul. You certainly can't take it from someone, but can you make them give it up? Can you make them surrender it? Can you coerce them into that? I think that's a good deal of what's going on in the world today.

And if you step back and you take that into view, you've seen the wizard behind the curtain. There's no more: "Pay no attention to the man behind the curtain; he has nothing to do with me" once you see it for what it is. When you turn on the basic news on your commercial TV stations, things just don't quite

add-up any more. Things just don't make sense any more.

Someone once said to me: "Who do you think they fear the most?" And, honestly, I think they fear the most humble of citizens amongst us.

You know, the person who is cleaning their toilet in the office building. The executives have their view of themselves in grandiosity, as they get out of their BMWs, and they're in charge of this whole division, and this person is just basically scrubbing the toilet to feed his family. All he's caring about is "Feed my family; love and care about them; be in the moment, scrub this toilet and do a good job at it." How do you shake someone like that? How do you bend their will? How do you get them to choose what you want them to choose? Because they can be monkey 99 or they can be monkey 100, and the executive could be 101 or he could be 7; either way, the executive holds no bigger role in this consciousness as a co-creator than that guy cleaning the toilet—or me or you or anyone else, for that matter.

These people are playing the power game, but it's just an illusionary game. And we can step out of that game, quite easily.

There's an old Chinese story, and perhaps I'll wrap up with this. I'm going to ask you to play the megalomaniac for me. Do you think you could do that for me?

Martin: Sure.

Ash: So, basically, your role is to pick the most power-hungry position, or the most power-hungry "appearing" position in this story. Alright? Don't get New Age on me, just be a corrupt, good ol' boy.

One day there's a stone cutter, and he's cutting away at the base of the mountain, from the time he wakes up until the Sun goes down. And then the overlord allots him two bowls of rice—one bowl for himself, and one bowl for his wife. He eats and passes out. The next day he wakes up, and works all day long for his two bowls of rice.

Now, he's cutting one day, cutting these bricks out of the side of this mountain. The overlord comes up and he's on this beautiful horse and he's got his beautiful saddle bags, and robes of Ermine, bejeweled, everything looks just beautiful. And he rides by with sacks of gold on his saddle, and he looks down, well-fed, well-educated, at the stone-cutter.

So, who's the most powerful person in this particular situation? You get to pick; don't be New Age on me.

Martin: Well, obviously, the man with the wealth.

Ash: Ok, so you choose the overlord. Now you get to be the overlord, and you decide: I'm going to go to my day palace, which is across this desert, and you get half-way across

the desert and you realize that there was a hole in your water-skein, and now you don't have enough water to make it to the other side, and you're half way across; you're at that point of no return.

It's too far to go back and too far to go forward, so you try to go forward, and about another half-way, which puts you about three-quarters of the way, you succumb to the Sun, which beats down on you, eventually withers your body away and that of your horse, and bleaches your bones dry.

Now, who's more powerful, the Sun or the overlord?

Martin: The Sun.

Ash: Ok, so now you get to be the Sun. You're beating down and you're shining on all things, and you have omnipotent power to shine almost anywhere you want, almost. Why almost? Because underneath you is a cloud, and as the cloud goes by, it gives shade, and cool, and calm from your scorching oversight. So now, who's more powerful, the cloud or the Sun?

Martin: The cloud.

Ash: Ok, so now the cloud is going along, blocking out the Sun at will, and as he's going along his path, he's moving along, he comes up to a mountain. He can't go around the mountain because he's guided by the wind. He can go above, or he can go down. The problem is, if he goes down, he'll cool too much and he'll become rain; but if he goes up too high, the Sun will dissipate him.

So now, who's more powerful, the mountain or the cloud?


Martin: The mountain.

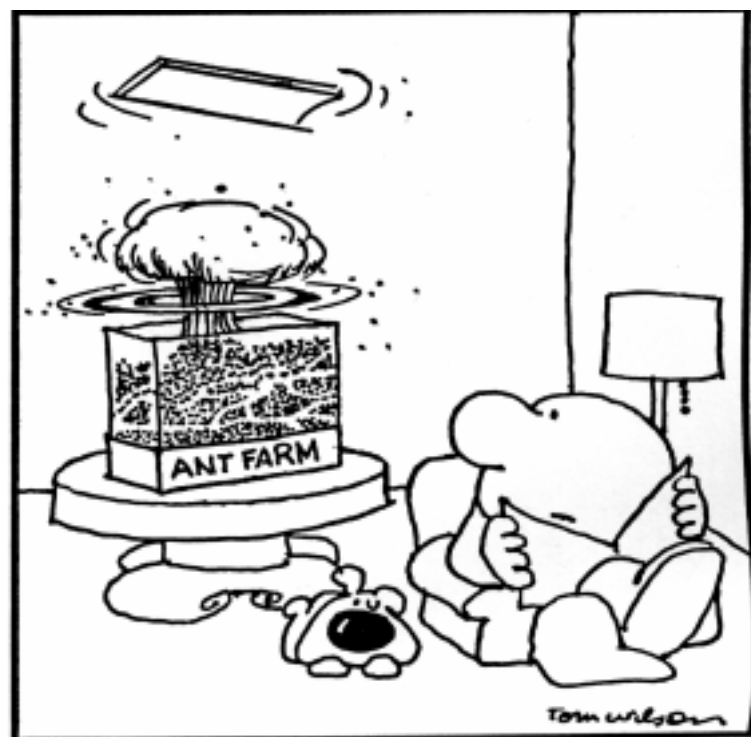
Ash: And now you're the mountain and the Sun beats on you and you can do nothing about it. And the cloud comes up and can't pass you, it either has to dissipate or turn to rain. And, as mighty as you are, over all of these things, every morning, at the beginning of dawn, until the night-time comes, this stone cutter comes and kneels down at your feet, cuts away at you, and you're powerless against it.

So, the cycle of power is just an illusion. And if all of this darkness, and all of this machination that the project is putting out, and that HAARP is putting out, and everything else—if we just sit back and look at it from the reality of what it is, we're really as powerful as that stone-cutter, and every one of the other players in this small play that we just talked about. No one really has any power over anybody. We can either play in the illusion or we can stand outside of it.

And when we do, we win one more piece for free will, and keep the illusion in check. And we take one more step, spiritually, in our own evolvment.

How's that for a wrap-up?

Martin: That's a great place to end. I really appreciate your taking the time to do this. Thank you. 



The Homosexual Agenda That Is Quietly Invading Our Schools

Editor's note: The following information will likely be a shock to most of you readers, and invoke justified rage in those of you who have children in various middle school and high school grades.

The business manager of The SPECTRUM confronted this very same problem already, 5 years ago, when her own daughter was in the sixth grade of a Washington State middle school. She claims that things have only gotten worse and, as the following reveals, that is surely the case. The tactics being used to circumvent the usual checks and balances between schools and parents suggest a very sophisticated brainwashing assault is in progress from some behind-the-scenes source.

It is always instructive and most revealing to follow the money trail behind such a perverted agenda. At least it is evident to those who have bothered to investigate the matter that much of the money for this brainwashing effort is coming from the level of the federal government, through the "legitimizing" front of the Centers for Disease Control (CDC).

This material has been provided by Ingrid Cassel, President, Vaccination Liberation, North Idaho Chapter, P.O. Box 1444, Coeur d'Alene, ID 83816; phone: (208) 255-2307 or 765-8421; email: <vaclib@dm.net>. What you are about to read is a sometimes graphic, excerpted compilation from the investigations of several "warriors" who are on the front-line of this battle and KNOW what they are talking about. These are basically shocked mothers and fathers who care about their children enough to want to get together and DO something on behalf of this unconscionable assault on children everywhere.

As if there are not enough problems with our schools already, parents must become even more diligent in their monitoring of both classroom and extracurricular activities. The question comes to mind how so many school administrators can sleep at night—knowing full well they have become prostitutes to perverted agendas, gladly trading (sacrificing) their students for whatever are the federal grant money "carrots" being held out—just as is the case with the Ritalin atrocity described elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM.

9/21/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

HOMOSEXUAL AGENDA GETTING CLOSER TO HOME

Last year (1999), in a suburb of Massachusetts, Brian Cammacker noted that a traveling exhibit entitled "Multicultural Families: Helping Fight Racism" was touring the public schools. He went to see the exhibit himself since his son's class had been spending quite a bit of time with it.

The exhibit portrayed pictures of bi-racial couples along with homosexual couples. He noted statements written by the children that they were trying to cure their parents of "racist" and "homophobic" sentiments. Later that year he examined his 11-year-old daughter's health class workbook in which the stated goal of the course was that "the children should appreciate and take pride in their sexual orientation".

When he complained to the school, his concerns were dismissed. He was accused of not understanding and being intolerant. He was told that: "It's not about sex; it's about civil rights and tolerance."

It was also noted that all area public schools participated in "Gay Appreciation Days"—a week in which children were further indoctrinated with the concept that the gay lifestyle is normal. A pamphlet that was distributed during this week states: "If you've never slept with someone of the same sex, how do you know you wouldn't prefer it?"

In an article entitled "Homosexual Agenda in Massachusetts' Schools" by Massachusetts Constitutional Party committeeman Scott T. Whiteman, **Massachusetts is described as being the model state for promoting the homosexual agenda in the nation's public schools.**

According to Whiteman, it all started in 1992 when Massachusetts Governor William Weld created, **by Executive Order**, the "Governor's Commission On Gay And Lesbian Youth" under the guise of preventing gay youth suicide. The commission was comprised of 16 homosexual activists. Whiteman reported that one commission member, David LaFontaine, had organized an event to throw condoms at

newly ordained priests at Holy Cross Cathedral in Boston, and that another commission member had been convicted of breaking into a dynamite factory.

From 1993 to 1996, this commission began writing manuals on *Making Schools Safer For Gay And Lesbian Youth*, including the mandatory hiring of gay teachers, required seminars for teachers to learn homosexual affirmation, and the formation of a curriculum for the study of gay and lesbian issues.

The Massachusetts state budget has been appropriating money to the commission through the Department of Health and the Department of Education. The money appropriated to the Commission reached a record \$1.5 million in 1998. Massachusetts is currently the most "gay friendly" state in the country, with 180 Gay/Straight Alliances (GSAs) in both public and private schools. Throughout the country there are over 700 GSA clubs in schools coordinated by national homosexual activist groups and implemented by state departments of public health and education.

ADOLESCENTS BUSSED TO GAY AND LESBIAN SEX EXPO

On March 25, 2000, Whiteman attended an event sponsored by the Gay, Lesbian, Straight Education Network and Project 10, both of whom receive funding from the Department of Education's \$1.5 million appropriation. Numerous gay-friendly teachers and administrators received "professional developmental credits" for attending the event. Building more GSAs and expanding homosexual teaching into the lower grades in Massachusetts were some of the goals.

In one workshop, run by two Department of Education employees and one Department of Health employee, a group of 30 children were given graphic instructions concerning how to participate in homosexual sex. The workshop was presented in a "fun" way to get children to open up and talk about homosexual sex as well as to give them tips on "how to do it better".

In one session, entitled "Struggles & Triumphs Of Including Homosexuality In A Middle School Curriculum", a special education teacher told how she turned the Holocaust portion of her curriculum into a "gay affirming" section. She shared a video produced by her students in which a seventh grade girl is narrating. The girl on the video tells us that the ancient Greeks: "encouraged homosexuals; in fact, it was considered normal for an adolescent boy to have an older, wiser man as his lover."

In this way our youth are conditioned into believing that it is okay for an older man to approach them for sexual gratification. **Most of the literature distributed at the conference was aimed at children and contained incredibly disturbing material which encouraged young children to become**

actively involved in homosexual activities.

Planned Parenthood reportedly provided condoms to any child who wanted them. A pocket-sized “sex kit” was distributed at the Sidney Borum Health Center booth. It contained two condoms, two antiseptic moist towelettes, and six bandages. According to the teenage volunteer manning the table, the bandages were for “when the sex got really rough”.

Children as young as 12 and 13 attended this conference, even being bussed from other counties so that they could attend the event. Parents who protested were accused of being intolerant and homophobic. Parents were not told what their children were learning and were purposely kept in the dark with regard to the subject matter of this conference. Parents who found out and protested, report that they were ignored and ridiculed. As of this writing, state department of education officials maintain publicly that these classes are about tolerance, civil rights, and even human rights; but not about sex.

If it's not sex, then what is it when public employees who visit GSAs teach our children how to participate in lewd and deplorable acts of sodomy and lesbian sex? If you would like more information on this topic, contact Debbie Hopper at 636-861-0060 or e-mail at <dhopper@constitutionparty.com>.

You can also contact the Massachusetts Governor's office at: Paul Cellucci, State House Office of the Governor, Room 360, Boston, MA 02133 617-727-6250 Fax: 617-727-9725.

* * *

STUDENTS TAUGHT HOW TO
PERFORM GAY & LESBIAN SEX IN
PUBLIC SCHOOLS!

I thought you all might be interested in this first-hand testimony of what has been going on in Ohio. If you trace this, it all goes back to the ruse that this is a community funded, community program—not federally funded—and those naive souls who are pushing this will forever claim “we're not doing that!” **This all comes from federal grants to private and semi-private entities, as well as Government entities. Please watch the “save the children” stuff, and anything with nosey questionnaires. This stuff is not what the “storyline” says it is.** — Dani Hansen

Original message from: Laurie A. MacMillan <lamacmillan@juno.com>

To: <ideagle@if.rmci.net>

Date: Monday, July 17, 2000

Dear Dani,

I read your message with great interest. I live in Columbus, OH and have participated in

fighting this awful program for over a year now. In fact, I participated in the hearings held before the House Education Committee here in January of this year.

You have stated well some of the problems with this program. I must share some things with you, though, to make the case even clearer.

The last speaker opposing the program in the hearings I mentioned was an attorney representing himself and a group of colleagues. They were appalled at the subject matter in the program and set about to investigate fully. They obtained copies of the manuals for the program, the contract between the State of Ohio and the CDC, interoffice and intraoffice memos involving our State Department of Education and the CDC, etc. In fact, he had several BOXES of documents to back up his testimony, which was about an inch and a half thick.

During the course of his testimony, he read excerpts from the manuals. I assure you that what Diana printed in her report merely touches the surface of what is involved in this program. It is so horrifically immoral.

In fact, let me share the experience of a mother who contacted me from Washington State to offer her support of our cause. She told me that her son had come home from school one day completely devastated. He was crying and was completely distraught. He told his parents that he couldn't tell them what was wrong. He told them he would never go back to school again.

They convinced him that they would support him and that, therefore, he could share with them what had happened. He told them that his teacher was teaching them about sex ed (from these very programs) and that she showed them one of the videos involved. It showed two women having sex. This 11-year-old boy simply could not process what his eyes were showing him. Apparently the video was shown to the children in an attempt to teach them “how things should be done” between people of the same sex so that they would know how to do it themselves. The mother related to me that they were seeking counseling for this boy and that they were homeschooling now.

The CDC does not want people to know what is in this program. The attorney I mentioned also pulled out a one-inch-thick manual which is given to the State Department of Education to teach them how to fool the public, parents, and press.

As far as Ohio is concerned, officially the funds for the Department of Education were frozen for one fiscal year. That means nothing. They already applied through the Department of Health for more funds to continue the program. Also, the Department of Education had already completed Phase-II of the program, which means that the original trainers have already trained more people (ie. teachers, nurses, etc.)

to administer the program. This was never stopped or recalled. It is continuing.

I received word from a woman in a rural school district who related that she had warned her son of this program and so he was prepared when they began it in his school. He attempted to bring some papers home that were passed out to the students. However, he was not allowed out the door with them. He also tried to throw away the “complimentary condom” which he was given in the program. The teacher retrieved the condom from the wastebasket and forced him to take it with him.

The fact that it was a rural district is significant. The head of our State Department of Education testified before the Education Committee that this program would only be used in 6 urban districts which had the highest rate of STDs and out-of-wedlock pregnancies. **This was a blatant lie.**

The attorney who spoke quoted from the contact with the CDC who stated clearly that the program was to be administered to ALL children of the state of Ohio. In fact, there was a further plan to implement it among church and community groups—to make sure no children “fell through the cracks”.

There is so much more I could probably tell you, but you should know that there is **BIG MONEY** behind this.

My husband happened to be standing out in the hall when a woman from one of the family groups here in Ohio was being interviewed by the press. She was holding a list of financial contributors—to the program and to legislators. The list was made up of pretty unsurprising sources—condom companies, sex toy companies, etc. This whole thing is so fraught with filth, there can be nothing good here.

Yes, we successfully completed a battle in January by blocking the Education Committee's action to release the money to complete this program. It is by no means dead. Our governor supports it (his wife was instrumental in bringing it to Ohio) and I fear there is too much corruption on the Education Committee to stop it forever.

As you may know, Diana listed several states which have contracted with the CDC on this thing. But people in every state should be active in opposing this. This is quite literally a federal program—to get this into the schools of EVERY state. You are right that it will continue unless we do something on the federal level to put a permanent stop to it.

I contacted Michael Reagan in January and got him to feature this on his program. I will get in touch with him again and share with him that we are mounting a national campaign to stop this. Dr. Laura was also receptive to our problem and featured it. She could be a good help again. It would be a real plus if we could force both the presidential candidates to have to answer about this before the cameras! Any

possibility of that?

I have another idea, also. I got your message from Sharon Portela on the LDS homeschooling list. Are you LDS, too? When we began our fight in Ohio, I got in touch with one of our Church Area Authorities here in my ward. He forwarded my message and Diana's report to the Area President, who was going to look it over and forward it to President Hinckley. They were reluctant to put the official weight of the Church behind it at that time, hoping it would resolve itself positively otherwise. Perhaps, with the mounting of a national opposition to this program, the Church would now officially come out against it.

Many other churches have come out in favor of it, which completely baffles me. The LDS church has always had quite a political voice and perhaps we could now make that voice heard to oppose this program. What do you think?

I know Diana is in the thick of her run for the Ohio Congress, but there are many of us here in Ohio, hardened by our fight these past two years, who I'm sure would like to participate in this. I am forwarding your message to another woman who may be of great help. Let me know if there are other things I can do. — Laurie MacMillan

* * *

ONE MORE REASON TO HOMESCHOOL

From: Dani Hansen <ideagle@if.rmci.net>;
Idaho Citizens Eagle Forum <<http://home.rmci.net/ideagle/>>.

Date: Thursday, 14 September 2000

Hi all,

I have known about these programs for two or three years. Diana is a good friend of mine. She is on the Ohio State Board of Education and has really been diligent in fighting this in Ohio. I have checked with the Idaho Department of Education and, as of last year, none of the three most offensive programs are being applied for by the state. With our new exiting standards health curriculum, this may become a real problem; the standards certainly allow for these programs.

I have Diana's website on my webpage under my citizenship bill; the address is <<http://www.fessler.com/health.htm>>. At the moment, I think that the State Department of Education is "making available" all CDC "programs that work" to local districts. I don't think there are recommendations that go with them. This needs to be watched VERY carefully. These programs are truly unholy in every sense.

Please take a minute to read the following e-mail; the descriptions are very modest compared to the reality of the programs:

[quoting]

JOIN THE FIGHT TO DEFUND CDC'S PERVERTED SEX ED PROGRAMS

While reading the following, keep in mind what Edmund Burke so wisely said in 1795: "The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing."

A L E R T !

Under the guise of fighting AIDS and other sexually transmitted diseases and pregnancy, the federal Centers for Disease Control (CDC) has developed a scheme using our federal tax dollars to pervert the minds of our children in the public—or as Tony Snow quipped in his column of 10/14/99, called "Public Schools, The Cult Of Condoms"—PUBIC schools of America.

Ohio State School Board member Diana Fessler uncovered the CDC's program and has successfully stopped it in Ohio, at least temporarily. (A full report is at <www.fessler.com/whatsnew.htm> or at <www.southern-style.com/comprehensive_school_health_educ.htm> and at <www.eagleforum.org/educate/2000/may00/cdc-grants.html>. Mrs. Fessler reported that nearly all states are receiving CDC money, mostly through state departments of education or health.

The CDC has developed manuals which are part of its Programs That Work (PTW) and include "Be Proud! Be Responsible!" and "Becoming A Responsible Teen" and "Reducing The Risk".

The first step in implementation of the program is surveying the students so that the schools and/or health department can determinate that the students are at risk and to establish a benchmark to measure the effectiveness of the behavior modification programs. "Confidential" surveys, which include invasive questions about each student's sex life, are called "Youth Risk Behavior Surveys". Although Fessler reported that Ohio officials admitted that the survey is "terrible", they "only used it because we have to in order to get money from Atlanta (CDC)".

Many states have already surveyed their students, while some, such as Alabama, are just now beginning discussions on the questionnaires.

The July 2000 *EAGLE FORUM REPORTER*, in an article called "Sex Questions Sicken Connecticut Parents", explained that a 95-question Youth Risk Behavior Survey, described by one parent as "pornographic", was given to 800 middle school and 1200 high school students in New Milford, CT. This has Connecticut parents worrying that the survey is a precursor to the CDC's Sex Ed Program.

The AP reported in May that PTW was being used in Illinois for Illinois State

University to train teachers to teach the "Reducing The Risk" curriculum to 9th and 10th graders. State Senator Patrick O'Malley called the program "startling" and columnist Phil Luciano in the *PEORIA JOURNAL STAR* of 5/24/00 said: "Our schoolhouses have been overtaken by condom minions."

EXAMPLES FROM CURRICULUM

In the CDC's Comprehensive School Health Education Program, the "curriculum provides the necessary skills by letting participants handle condoms and practice working with condoms using their fingers as props" or using "acrylic (penile) models or standup toothpaste canisters".

Students are told of lubricants that are handy around the house—grape jelly, maple syrup, and honey—but are advised to avoid butter, Crisco, Cool Whip, and mayonnaise. After being sworn to secrecy, they are divided into teams of two or three, sent to different areas of the room with condom packages, a penile model, some lubricant, spermicide, and paper towels.

As part of this "performance-based curriculum", students practice putting on and taking the condom off the model. They are encouraged to train each other, applaud the success of teammates, and are then given refreshments (Session 6).

In Session 7, they are told to dream safely, that even when daydreaming, they should imagine using a latex condom. They are told that: "Both gay and straight couples engage in anal sex." They are instructed how to make a dental dam for safe oral sex.

Under the BART (Becoming A Responsible Teen) program, they are told to list all the words they use or hear others use to talk about sex, which should create a sense of "comfort and belonging". "If necessary, the teacher will prompt students by asking for words for specific parts of the body, sexual acts, and birth control. The teacher repeats each word and writes it on the board, with everyone agreeing on definitions." (I will not list these pornographic words to which the students are exposed, but they are available in Mrs. Fessler's report in case you doubt.)

Regarding abstinence, students are told that: "There are many ways to avoid pregnancy and sexually transmitted disease (STD)—by becoming a hermit, by being so unpleasant that everyone avoids you, or by never being involved in a romantic situation." Although "no judgment is made about which of these responses is best" (this is called Values Clarification), after students hear the teacher equate abstinence with nerdiness and being disliked, sex with latex will likely be the choice.

Finally, the students must go on a field trip to visit a clinic, preferably with his/her

girlfriend/boyfriend, filing out homework sheets describing the route to the clinic, cost of contraceptives and STD treatment, and reasons to recommend the clinic to a friend. (Remember that this could be part of a writing assignment in English class under the concept of "Integrated Curriculum" used in many schools; thus, opting out of sex ed will not necessarily protect your child.)

These programs are aimed at "public and non-public schools" to: "move toward health instruction that works as the core principles of CDC's 'Programs That Work' and are extended to all categorical health lessons traditionally taught in comprehensive pre-k through 12 health education."

IT'S UP TO YOU

Now that you know of this problem, you can do one of three things:

- You can say that this is awful and it's too bad we can't do anything about it.
- You can work to stop it in your own school and state, which will be very time-consuming and probably ineffective as the CDC officials and their cronies will continue to try to sneak it in.
- You can join in a nationwide fight to DEFUND the CDC program and FIRE the CDC culprits responsible for it. An election year should be an excellent time to do this, but we must move immediately. Perhaps some candidates will want to join us? Education is supposedly a big issue this year.

[end quoting]

JOIN US IN ACTION

I urge you to contact your congressman and both senators to ask them for hearings in the House and Senate on the CDC programs—and hopefully to cut-off all funding of them. Remind them that these programs, implemented with FEDERAL money, blatantly conflict with Section 912 of the *Welfare Reform Act Of 1996* which amended Title V of the Social Security Act to include abstinence education and also with the definition of abstinence spelled out in Section 510 (b) (2). (The full definition is at: <www.eagleforum.org/education/2000/june00/nosy.html>.)

Also, ask to have the people in charge of the CDC's sex ed programs FIRED for their unmitigated violation of federal law, not to mention contributing to the delinquency of minors.

Please contact all your friends, organizations, talk shows, newspaper editors, church and civic groups which you think would join in taking a stand FOR THE CHILDREN, against the CDC.

Feel free to use any of the information from the referenced web sites as well as this letter.

Please let me know of any senators or

congressmen you find who are willing to work on this. Suggestions and/or questions are welcome. — Dani Hansen

* * *

GAYS SUE TO KEEP SCHOOL TRAINING SECRET

Source: *The Sidney Herald* (9/13/00)

Author: Rick Schneider, Publisher

Sometime back, I reported on a shocking scandal involving the teaching of homosexuality to middle school and high school students in Massachusetts. I received a lot of positive feedback on that column, so following is an update on the case by Reed Irvine, chairman of Accuracy in Media.

A parent, concerned about the explicit training of homosexual techniques given to his son in public middle school, is being sued by the Gay, Lesbian, and Straight Education Network, one of the sponsors of the pro-homosexual program.

The story was broken by the *Massachusetts News*, a conservative monthly that reported the training session in gay sex held at Tufts University last March. The training session was held for middle and high school students. The instructors were Department of Education employees. They showed the boys and girls precisely what homosexuals do to each other, including the dangerous practice called "fisting".

According to the *Massachusetts News*, when Scott Whiteman learned about the prurient nature of the session intended for his son, he taped it. It was the airing of that tape on a Boston radio show that exposed this scandal. The *Massachusetts News* reports that Whiteman's answer to the lawsuit says that the purpose of the conference was: "To incite and indoctrinate minors into experimenting with, and practicing, homosexual and sadomasochistic sex, and promoting a radical gay agenda for grammar schools, middle schools and high schools."

Whiteman charges that the suit by the homosexual organization is really an effort to stop distribution of his tape. He believes that the plaintiffs don't want it known that "minor children are being exposed to illegal instruction in sadomasochistic homosexual practices that can put their children at risk of sexually transmitted diseases that are life-threatening."

This charge is confirmed by a report on a talk given at the conference by a middle school lesbian teacher, Christine Hoyle. Her assignment was to tell how gay teachers could circumvent obstacles to promote homosexuality in middle school courses. She told how she changed a class on the Holocaust into an "anti-prejudice unit" that included homosexuality.

The principal at her school didn't want her to invite anyone to talk to the class about homosexuality. She got around that by getting

her young, special education pupils to vote for inviting a homosexual.

When the speaker delivered a graphic description of gay sex, the students complained to the principal. The speaker conceded that he said things inappropriate for 13-year-olds, but he says children should discuss gay sex acts with people like him, not with their parents and teachers. Hoyle has her students do a research project and she videotapes them discussing what they have learned. She showed one of the tapes at Tufts. Girls only 13 or 14 years old were shown saying they saw nothing wrong with homosexuality. One student said that ancient Greek poets encouraged homosexuality and considered it normal.

A straight teacher said of the video: "This is clearly desensitization to morality and the law. How come no one ever teaches...about statutory rape?.... How about the tremendous health hazards of this lifestyle? What if the 250 boys who were molested in Middleton had been in this Holocaust class? Wouldn't they have concluded that it was OK to engage in sex with grown men? After all, if pedophilia was openly accepted in the ancient Greek civilization, then why not here in America today?"


This teacher had seen the research material Hoyle gives her students. The lesbian teacher gave her students pro-homosexual books but nothing at all on the other side, favoring normal sexual behavior or acknowledging the dangers of sexual deviancy.

Such a one-sided approach is what is known as brainwashing.

Most parents prefer to provide their own instruction on sexual morality to their children. Even those who are willing to have the schools assume this responsibility would want a balanced, accurate, and complete picture given. Very few parents want their children to be subjected to what amounts to virtual recruitment into the homosexual lifestyle.

POLITICALLY CORRECT NONSENSE RATIONALLY INCORRECT

John Leo of *U.S. News & World Report* is as offended as I am at all the "politically correct" hogwash that permeates our society. Leo wrote the following about the "cultural craziness" we face every day:

"In Canton, Ohio, a 6-year-old boy who jumped from his bathtub and ran to a window to stop a school bus was suspended by his school for sexual harassment. The boy's mother said she put him in the tub so he wouldn't see the bus go by; he had a doctor's appointment and couldn't attend school that morning. But when his sister told him she saw the bus coming, the tyke ran to the window and shouted for the driver to wait. Since he was nude at the time, the school ruled that he had harassed youngsters on the bus. The school forced him to sign a paper admitting that he knew the nature of the charges against him." 

On Health, Helping, And World Politics

9/20/00 HATONN

Greetings, my scribe, and thank you for sitting this day. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, and I come to you in the Light of Creator God—*The One Light*. Be still and allow the energy to settle, for there is a need to have a message scribed this day for the general public.

HEALTH

Many ones are struggling with the nature of the physiological changes taking place at this time. Many ones are being caused to confront their past “heartaches” in order to maintain proper physical functioning of the human apparatus. This is as it should be, for the Cleansing Cycle we have been speaking of is the catalyst, and though we have gone into this in great detail, there are still many who refuse to make the connection on a PERSONAL level.

Allow me to be blunt. If you are experiencing physical difficulty of ANY KIND whatsoever, it is in part due to an out-of-balance condition within you that has allowed you to ignore the ever building warning signs until such a point that physically perceived pain results. You ones are responsible for your condition, and for what you will or will not do about same.

There ARE “miracle” cures. However, the “miracle” comes about as a result of personally achieved BALANCE, and paying attention to the clues and Guidance offered to achieve same. With inner balance achieved, the body will naturally come back into proper functioning. Many of you ones simply doubt that such a cure is possible, and with the doubt often comes the justification for not allowing yourselves to feel the personal responsibility for your condition.

Genetic predisposition to an illness is no excuse. The power of the soul to regulate the physical body is such that it can, if allowed, regulate and rebuild ANY bodily function. Again, only if inner emotional balance is achieved will such regulation be possible.

We generally do not get too fixated on the body, for in the longterm evolutionary growth of the soul there are many bodies and many opportunities. However, we need you ones in

a state wherein you are not distracted by the body’s malfunctioning.

For many of you, it is simply due to YEARS of careless pollution brought about by a lack of concern for the longterm effects of such as over-indulgence in food (empty and adulterated), drink (soft and hard), lack of proper rest, etc.—and NOW you petition us for answers.

As always, the answer is not what many of you wish to hear. First, find inner peace and balance. From this point of view you will find that a clearer reasoning state of mind is possible and the intuitive messages of Guidance will come forth.

We ask that you ones consider giving up many of your lifelong “vices”—such as alcohol, cigarettes, caffeinated drinks (coffee, sodas, etc.). Purified drinking water makes a good substitute. We also suggest that you ones take regular (but not excessive) supplements of vitamins and MINERALS. Learn to listen to your body.

Then again, you are quite free to do as you please. The choice is always yours.

Bear in mind that, with the maintaining of a truly balanced emotional state, the Higher Self (soul-you) will naturally balance the body—regardless of what pollutants you put into the body. But so, too, a truly balanced emotional state will NOT have need for the many feel-good “vices” such as caffeine, nicotine, and alcohol. Likewise, there will be NO resistance to the idea of giving them up. However, if you are playing mind games with yourself—by saying you are in balance, and yet resisting vehemently the suggestion of giving up the “vices”—then I say to you: You would do well to re-evaluate your perception of what a TRULY balanced state is, for you are fooling yourself.

Dear ones, I am not in the business of body preservation, though it is possible to achieve a mental and emotional state of equilibrium wherein the body would last indefinitely. It simply is not the proper focus at this time or on your world for you who are of Ground Crew come to help assist in this major Planetary Transition cycle.

We ask that you get yourselves together and do what YOU KNOW you need to do in order to remain long enough in the physical to

accomplish your part in the mission at hand. If you choose not to do so, then this too is fine, for there is great redundancy built into the mission and there will ALWAYS be another available to take up the slack and carry the mission forward. There are, daily, replacements being born into your world who will respond to “the call” when the responsibility of same crosses their path.

HELPING

Allow me to change subject here, for there is another matter that needs to be addressed. Many of you ones have now had ample opportunity to evaluate the validity and the value that *The SPECTRUM* newspaper has to offer. The publication runs at a very large loss every month, and if it were not for a small handful of generous souls, the publication would have ceased before the very first issue. I ask that you please consider carefully the value this publication has brought to you (and to others you may have shared it with), and I ask that you support these ones in their efforts to provide a Light so that you and others may better find your way.

The financial strain on a very few is an unnatural strain that need not exist; these ones shall be compensated for their generosity and heart-felt giving in ways that go beyond the physical, materialistic accumulation of dollars. Even so, there is still only so much the few can do, due to current limitations of their own situations. I am asking you ones to please help *The SPECTRUM* when and where you can. Perhaps—if you are one who regularly waits for and shares another’s paper—you could simply subscribe yourself and at least help out in that way.

Many of you have waited to see what direction *The SPECTRUM* was going to take, prior to getting involved with supporting them. Neither *The SPECTRUM*, nor any of the ones associated with it, have any kind of a “get rich quick” scam to sell to you—nor do they ever intend such. There is no guarantee of return, but if you would like to make business loans rather than donations, this too would be welcome and gratefully accepted. The newspaper has all of its accounting in order for its IRS-approved Non-Profit 501(c)3 status, and can provide the necessary information upon request to any serious investor or donor who may wish to investigate same.

The reason for this formal request is simply that many of you ones who would naturally help such a cause are being “hit” very hard by the adversarial forces who are trying desperately to squelch the “fires” these ones publishing *The SPECTRUM* keep starting. The best place to strike is always the funding sources (or the potential funding sources) for this completely stops the widespread distribution of future potential “fires”.

Never underestimate the importance of your contributions. You ones have an opportunity to support an Inspired, daring publication dedicated to helping EDUCATE those who are ready for a look at the true nature of the games being played. Please help this worthy cause.

Please allow for a break here.

[Editor's note: The scribe needed to attend to an interruption. It is amazing to observe just how many such interruptions attempt to interfere with the receiving of these messages! Our scribes are under nearly constant attack—as is this newspaper for bringing you The Truth. The question of “when” or even “if” a next issue of this newspaper comes out is very uncertain as this note is being written.]

Let us continue, please. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Light of Creator Source—The One Light. Thank you for asking, my friend.

WORLD POLITICS

Your world is in for great planned changes in October. Many a political maneuvering is being staged to cause great distraction while the “great illusion masters” juggle for position and control of public opinion. There is much more planned than simple political campaign rhetoric.

Pay very close attention to the world scene with regard to China and Taiwan, as well as the United States and the Arabian Desert. The artificial oil “crisis” is simply a mechanism to extract money from the population in the form of taxes so that these ones can mask the budget drains necessary to stage the next great illusionary war on the Middle East.

Dear ones, nothing is quite what it seems to be with respect to the true state of the world's economy, need for war, etc. War is simply a mechanism to kill off the young, strong, and innocent, while the controllers behind the scenes plunder the weak of their wealth; in this case it will be through the illusionary need of oil.

However, there is a growing world concern over the United Nations' strong-arm police tactics, and the likes of Russia and China are NOT happy with the games being played. They are growing tired of all the manipulations. The United Nations, with the support of the United States, uses the control of the world's food supplies to keep these two formidable world powers in check—but that will not continue for much longer.

There is great restlessness in China. As the country continues to expand, so too does its dependency on the rest of the world for its survival. Not unlike a desperate animal, China is running out of options with regard to the need to expand its empire. Though the UN recognizes this threat, it is also engineering same and is positioning itself so that the United States takes the brunt of this Chinese threat. Such is the ruthless nature of the game-players

at the “top”. They will surely throw each other to the lions before the ending of the current play.

“What”, you may be asking, “does this have to do with me?” We ask that you consider taking what you feel to be reasonable precautions with regard to survival provisions for your family. Quite literally, World War III is being planned as the power brokers of the world continue to see that their mass mind-control programming is systematically breaking down. They are becoming more and more desperate to maintain control. The final analysis, from their twisted point of view, is that it is much easier to control a smaller number of people than an overcrowded world. Hence, these quite insane ones intend to precipitate events wherein large concentrations of the masses will be obliterated.

Please fear not these things, for there will be intervention as ones awaken to the sheer horror of what is to befall them. Great numbers will survive, and of these great numbers the majority will be the very ones who asked for protection from God. These ones will recognize that they survived for a reason, and the reason will be to NOT allow the Insanity to continue.

Know in your heart that the physical experience is transient and that the real you—the soul-you—is immortal and will persist long after the current physical drama is over. Fear not the rapid changes, for they too serve as a great catalyst for further growth and understanding. Learn to keep love in your heart at all times, despite your experiences during these times. There are many a trump card that we of the Lighted Realms have yet to play, and when the time is appropriate we can (and will) bring your world to a standstill if necessary and if circumstances warrant same.

Will all of this happen in October? No, of course not. There is simply planned great distractions as smaller players try desperately to maneuver for greater positions of power. These maneuverings will cause great distraction for the masses.

Remember that all wars, gas shortages, food shortages and such are controlled and planned out well in advance—and that both the problem and the desired solution is well orchestrated so as to bring about the necessary shift in mass consciousness. There are very few surprises that these dark, would-be controlling ones have not anticipated. However, the greatest unknown they face is a fully awakened Lightworker who is motivated to “blow the whistle” on their whole game.

The reason these ones get as far as they have gotten is because the average person has great difficulty believing anyone could possibly be so “twisted”, let alone pull-off such great hoaxes. And thus you have what I termed earlier the “great illusion masters” who generate

and sell illusions for the sole purpose of corraling the masses into a very predictable direction and reactionary state.

At this point the only thing you can do is QUESTION everything you see and hear presented in the news. Ask yourself questions like: “Now, why do you suppose they are showing me the dissidents obstructing traffic abroad?” “How does this make me FEEL?” “Are they trying to get the same thing started here in the US (or Canada, etc.)?” “If so, then why?” (Hmm? Perhaps they wish to impose a state of martial law or have some reason to deploy troops on the streets of large cities?)

QUESTION ALL THAT YOU SEE AND HEAR!!!

Know that there are reasons for all things that take place, and in your world the reasons are often to further the private agendas of the few at the expense of the many. Allow for the unfolding illusion and LEARN TO WATCH as the general masses buy into the façades without any more information than what they are fed from a 10-minute “news alert”.


From our perspective of planetary overseers (Host of God), we see value in allowing the sleepy ones to come into their own awakening in their own time. Such awakenings can be quite harsh as the realization sinks-in and the ego shrieks in pain as the level of ignorance and arrogance is finally recognized.

The value to the soul experiencing same is quite high, and the overall net effect is positive, and thus such seeming atrocities are allowed. Remember the most important endeavor along a soul's journey is that of GROWTH. To say that God would never allow something like this to happen would be like saying to the average school-grade parent: “I don't believe you should allow your child to play video games where he shoots and kills people aimlessly for hours.”

It's just a game. When ones get tired of repeating the same game, over and over, they'll finally realize there is more to learn than shooting, blowing-up, and killing. At such a point in awareness will come the opportunity for these very ones to bring forth this sort of message in a time and place in the future. Until then, there is little to do other than to offer insight to those who have the eyes to see and the ears to hear.

Let us bring this to a close, please. There is much said here that will make many ones a bit uneasy.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn. I come as a member of the Host of Creator God—The One Light. I ask that you each be diligent in your search for personal understanding, and allow those who reject your understanding to do so without animosity in your heart toward them. Each must find their own way in their own time.

I leave you in the Light, Love, and Radiance of Creator God. Salu. 

Update On Last Month's FEMA Report

9/29/00 RICK MARTIN

Concerning my Front Page feature investigation in last month's *SPECTRUM*, I would like to apologize for misspelling Michael Ruppert's name. It is Ruppert, not Suppert. Michael Ruppert publishes the newsletter *From The Wilderness* "for those committed to the fight against CIA drug dealing" at a cost of \$35 per year. The address for *From The Wilderness* is: P. O. Box 6061-350, Sherman Oaks, CA 91413. His correct Internet website address is: www.copvcia.com. (We know people are paying attention, because he did get calls about the spelling of his name!)

• At approximately the same time as we were going to press with my FEMA report last month, the U.S. District Court in Boston denied Bill Tyree's motion to amend, and that case is


now officially "closed". The case in Washington, D.C. against the Army is still open. I heard from Bill Tyree recently, and here's what he had to say on September 12, 2000:

"I wanted to enclose a short note. The CIA suit/FEMA was dismissed two weeks ago. The court said that the refiled 17-page suit was too long! We couldn't shorten it any more without the suit being insufficient to state the relevant information to survive dismissal—Catch-22. **If you write what needs to be there, it's too long; if you don't, it's insufficient to get the job done.** We still have a suit pending against the Army. That suit is in Washington, and we are waiting to see what the judge does in that case."

In another attached note, Bill Tyree informs me that I left out the Mafia's role in the FEMA

article. He goes on to state: "They do the dirty work, the trafficking of drugs and laundering of money, as well as sowing chaos while the citizens demand more laws and sign away our freedoms."

The timeliness of the FEMA report in last month's issue of *The SPECTRUM* seems even more propitious when reading the many articles circulating around the Internet about the recent meeting of so many world leaders at the United Nations, and rumors of Clinton's intention to stay in office at all cost (which would, of course, kick-in FEMA's role through martial law). Well, for now we'll just classify those as rumors. In the final analysis, time will tell.

The following photograph was taken by Tony Latham of Fish & Game in Salmon, Idaho. Even amidst the destruction, Nature's beauty emerges. Is this the work of FEMA? 



This photograph was taken by Tony Latham of Fish & Game in Salmon, Idaho. Even amidst the destruction, Nature's beauty emerges.

Tavistock: The Best Kept Secret In America

Editor's note: For some, the idea of behind-the-scenes world control such as is encapsulated in the idea of a New World Order is a bit hard to accept—until you become more familiar with some of the many “tentacles” of the “octopus” and how they reach into our lives. This is not something that has just sprung-up overnight; it has been an agenda, whereby The Few control The Many, that has been evolving for quite some time—long before the United States was born and soon regarded as a juicy new plum, ripe for the picking.

One excellent source for acquiring an overview of the interconnected hierarchy of the so-called “elite controllers” of this planet is Dr. John Coleman's comprehensive 1992 book called CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story Of The Committee Of 300 and his World In Review magazine (2533 North Carson Street, Suite J-118, Carson City NV 89706-0147; phone: 1-800-942-0821). Dr. Coleman's book is always an excellent reference to keep handy, as you'll see the same names and organizations popping up, over and over again, on the various news programs, especially where “expert” opinions are projected concerning major issues.

Recently a document came to our attention (from the <http://www.nidlink.com/~bobhard/tavistok.html> Internet website) which may, in an abbreviated format, help those who are either unfamiliar with this subject, or may appreciate a bit of a refresher course, to be able to place some of the major players on the playing field of the global control grid—particularly in answer to the question: “Who is running America?” It is then not difficult to extrapolate, from what is presented here, to how these same ones can control any country, and thus the entire planetary citizenry.

Reversing this slick stranglehold begins with an awakening or awareness that such sophisticated manipulation of the public even exists. The picture becomes more real with the actual naming of names and organizations which carry out the covert control agenda. Or as Dr. Coleman put it: “I shall carry on with my task until I have finally ripped off the mask of the entire secret upper-level parallel government that runs Britain and the U.S.”

9/21/00 “BAREFOOT BOB”

TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE
30 Tabernacle Street
London EC2A 4DD

Formed in 1947, the Tavistock Institute is an independent, not-for-profit organisation which seeks to combine research in the social sciences with professional practice. Problems of institution-building and organisational design and change are being tackled in all sectors—government, industry, and commerce, health and welfare, education, etc. Nationally and internationally, their clients range from multinationals to small community groups.

A growth area has been the use of a developmental approach to evaluation of new and experimental programmes, particularly in health, education, and community development. This has also produced new training events alongside the regular programme of group relations conferences. The Institute owns and edits the monthly journal *Human Relations* (published by Plenum Press) which is now in its 48th year, and has recently launched (in conjunction with Sage Publications) a new journal *Evaluation*.

Three elements combine to make the Institute unusual, if not unique: it has the independence of being entirely self-financing, with no subsidies from the government or other sources; the action research orientation places it between, but not in, the worlds of academia and consultancy; and its range of disciplines includes anthropology, economics, organisational behaviour, political science, psychoanalysis, psychology, and sociology.

So reads the opening paragraphs of the Tavistock Institute's www.tavistock.org/index.htm home page on the Internet. Under the listing <http://www.tavistock.org/docs/overview.htm> we read:

The Tavistock Institute is an independent social science research, advisory and training organisation. It was established in 1947 as a company limited by guarantee and has charitable status. It seeks to apply social science ideas and methods to problems of policy and practice. A distinctive feature of the

Institute's work is its focus on social, organisational, and policy dynamics through action-research, organisational analysis, and formative evaluation. The Institute's programme of work currently includes projects with government, voluntary organisations, and industry in Britain, in Europe, and further afield. Its income is entirely derived from its own resources, research grants and contracts for specific research, consultancy, training, and publishing activities.

The staff of the Institute are made up of social scientists from a cross section of disciplines including sociology, economics, anthropology, psychology, policy science, and organisational studies. The Institute publishes extensively, including an international social science journal *Human Relations* which is committed to the integration of the social sciences, and in 1994 it launched, in conjunction with SAGE Publications, a new international journal *Evaluation: The International Journal Of Theory, Research, And Practice*.

* * *

The ideology of American foundations was created by the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London. In 1921, the Duke of Bedford, Marquess of Tavistock, the 11th Duke, gave a building to the Institute to study the effect of shellshock on British soldiers who survived World War I. Its purpose was to establish the “breaking point” of men under stress, under the direction of the British Army Bureau of Psychological Warfare, commanded by Sir John Rawlings-Reese.

Tavistock Institute is headquartered in London. Its prophet, Sigmund Freud, settled in Maresfield Gardens when he moved to England. He was given a mansion by Princess Bonaparte.

Tavistock's pioneer work in behavioral science, along Freudian lines of “controlling” humans, established it as the world center of foundation ideology. Its network now extends from the University of Sussex to the U.S. through the Stanford Research Institute, Esalen, MIT, Hudson Institute, Heritage Foundation, Center of Strategic and International Studies at Georgetown (where State Department personnel are trained), US Air Force Intelligence, and the Rand and Mitre corporations.

The personnel of the corporations are required to undergo indoctrination at one or more of these Tavistock controlled institutions. A network of secret groups, the Mont Pelerin Society, Trilateral Commission, Ditchley Foundation, and the Club of Rome is conduit for instructions to the Tavistock network.

Tavistock Institute developed the mass brainwashing techniques which were first used experimentally on American prisoners of war in Korea. Its experiments in crowd-control

methods have been widely used on the American public, a surreptitious but nevertheless outrageous assault on human freedom by modifying individual behavior through topical psychology.

A German refugee, Kurt Lewin, became director of Tavistock in 1932. He came to the U.S. in 1933 as a "refugee", the first of many infiltrators, and set up the Harvard Psychology Clinic, which originated the propaganda campaign to turn the American public against Germany and involve us in World War II.

In 1938, Roosevelt executed a secret agreement with Churchill which, in effect, ceded U.S. sovereignty to England, because it agreed to let Special Operations Executive control U.S. policies. To implement this agreement, Roosevelt sent General Donovan to London for indoctrination before setting up OSS (now the CIA) under the aegis of SOE-SIS. The entire OSS program, as well as the CIA, has always worked on guidelines set up by the Tavistock Institute.

Tavistock Institute originated the mass civilian bombing raids carried out by Roosevelt and Churchill purely as a clinical experiment in mass terror, keeping records of the results as they watched the "guinea pigs" reacting under "controlled laboratory conditions". All Tavistock and American foundation techniques have a single goal—to break down the psychological strength of the individual and render him helpless to oppose the dictators of the World Order.

Any technique which helps to break down the family unit, and family-inculcated principles of religion, honor, patriotism, and sexual behavior, is used by the Tavistock scientists as weapons of crowd control. The methods of Freudian psychotherapy induce permanent mental illness in those who undergo this treatment by destabilizing their character. The victim is then advised to "establish new rituals of personal interaction", that is, to indulge in brief sexual encounters which actually set the participants adrift with no stable personal relationships in their lives, destroying their ability to establish or maintain a family.

Tavistock Institute has developed such power in the U.S. that no one achieves prominence in any field unless he has been trained in behavioral science at Tavistock or one of its subsidiaries. Henry Kissinger, whose meteoric rise to power is otherwise inexplicable, was a German refugee and student of Sir John Rawlings-Reese at SHAEF. Dr. Peter Bourne, a Tavistock Institute psychologist, picked Jimmy Carter for President of the U.S. solely because Carter had undergone an intensive brainwashing program administered by Admiral Hyman Rickover at Annapolis.

The "experiment" in compulsory racial integration in the U.S. was organized by Ronald Lippert, of the OSS and the American

Jewish Congress, and director of child training at the Commission on Community Relations. The program was designed to break down the individual's sense of personal knowledge in his identity, his racial heritage.

Through the Stanford Research Institute, Tavistock controls the National Education Association. The Institute of Social Research at the National Training Lab brainwashes the leading executives of business and government. Such is the power of Tavistock that our entire space program was scrapped for nine years so that the Soviets could catch up. The hiatus was demanded in an article written by Dr. Anatol Rapport, and was promptly granted by the government, to the complete mystification of everyone connected with NASA. Another prominent Tavistock operation is the Wharton School of Finance at the University of Pennsylvania.

A single common denominator identifies the common Tavistock strategy—the use of drugs. The infamous MK-Ultra program of the CIA, in which unsuspecting CIA officials were given LSD, and their reactions studied like "guinea pigs", resulted in several deaths. The U.S. Government had to pay millions in damages to the families of the victims, but the culprits were never indicted. The program originated when Sandoz AG, a Swiss drug firm, owned by S.G. Warburg Co. of London, developed Lysergic Acid. Roosevelt's advisor, James Paul Warburg, son of Paul Warburg who wrote the Federal Reserve Act, and nephew of Max Warburg who had financed Hitler, set up the Institute for Policy Studies to promote the drug. The result was the LSD "counter-culture" of the 1960s, the "student revolution", which was financed by \$25 million from the CIA.

One part of MK-Ultra was the Human Ecology Fund. The CIA also paid Dr. Herbert Kelman of Harvard to carry out further experiments on mind control. In the 1950s, the CIA financed extensive LSD experiments in Canada. Dr. D. Ewen Cameron, president of the Canadian Psychological Association and director of Royal Victorian Hospital in Montreal, received large payments from the CIA to give 53 patients large doses of LSD and record their reactions.

The patients were drugged into weeks of sleep and then given electric shock treatments. One victim, the wife of a member of the Canadian Parliament, is now suing the U.S. companies who provided the drug for the CIA. All the records of the CIA's drug testing program were ordered destroyed by the head of MK-Ultra.

Because all efforts of the Tavistock Institute are directed toward producing cyclical collapse, the effect of the CIA programs are tragically apparent. R. Emmett Tyrell Jr., writing in the *Washington Post* for August 20, 1984, cites the "squalid consequences of the '60s radicals in SDS" as resulting in "the growing rate of

illegitimacy, petty lawlessness, drug addiction, welfare, VD, and mental illness".

This is the legacy of the Warburgs and the CIA. Their principal agency, the Institute for Policy Studies, was funded by James Paul Warburg; its co-founder was Marcus Raskin, protégé of McGeorge Bundy, president of the Ford Foundation. Bundy had Raskin appointed to the post of President Kennedy's personal representative on the National Security Council, and in 1963 funded Students for a Democratic Society (SDS), through which the CIA operated the drug culture.

Today the Tavistock Institute operates a \$6 billion-a-year network of foundations in the U.S., all of it funded by U.S. taxpayers' money. Ten major institutions are under its direct control, with 400 subsidiaries, and 3000 other study groups and think tanks which originate many types of programs to increase the control of the World Order over the American people.

The Stanford Research Institute, adjoining the Hoover Institution, is a \$150 million-a-year operation with 3300 employees. It carries on program surveillance for Bechtel, Kaiser, and 400 other companies, and extensive intelligence operations for the CIA. It is the largest institution on the West Coast promoting mind control and the behavioral sciences.

One of the key agencies as a conduit for secret instructions from Tavistock is the Ditchley Foundation, founded in 1957. The American branch of the Ditchley Foundation is run by Cyrus Vance, former Secretary of State and director of the Rockefeller Foundation, and Winston Lord, president of the Council on Foreign Relations.

One of the principal (but little known) operations of the Rockefeller Foundation has been its techniques for controlling world agriculture. Its director, Kenneth Wernimont, set up Rockefeller-controlled agricultural programs throughout Mexico and Latin America. The independent farmer is a great threat to the World Order because he produces for himself, and because his produce can be converted into capital, which gives him independence. In Soviet Russia, the Bolsheviks believed they had attained total control over the people; they were dismayed to find their plans threatened by the stubborn independence of the small farmers, the Kulaks. Stalin ordered the OGPU to seize all food and animals of the Kulaks, and to starve them out.

The *Chicago American*, February 25, 1935, carried a front-page headline: "SIX MILLION PERISH IN SOVIET FAMINE; Peasants' Crops Seized, They And Their Animals Starve". To draw attention from this atrocity, it was later alleged that the Germans, not the Soviets, had killed six million people, the number taken from the *Chicago American* headline by a Chicago publicist.

The Communist Party, the Party of the

Peasants & Workers, exterminated the peasants and enslaved the workers. Many totalitarian regimes have found the small farmer to be their biggest stumbling block. The French Reign of Terror was directed, not against the aristocrats, many of whom were sympathetic to it, but against the small farmers who refused to turn over their grain to the revolutionary tribunals in exchange for the worthless assignats. In the United States, the foundations are presently engaged in the same type of war of extermination against the American farmer.

The traditional formula of land plus labor for the farmer has been altered due to the farmer's need for purchasing power, to buy industrial goods needed in his farming operations. Because of this need for capital, the farmer is especially vulnerable to the World Order's manipulation of interest rates, which is bankrupting him. Just as in the Soviet Union in the early 1930s, when Stalin ordered the Kulaks to give up their small plots of land to live and work on the collective farms, the American small farmer faces the same type of extermination, being forced to give up his small plot of land to become a hired hand for the big agricultural trusts.

The Brookings Institution and other foundations originated the monetary programs implemented by the Federal Reserve System to destroy the American farmer, a replay of the Soviet tragedy in Russia, with one proviso that the farmer will be allowed to survive if he becomes a slave worker of the giant trusts.

Once the citizen becomes aware of the true role of the foundations, he can understand the high interest rates, high taxes, the destruction of the family, the degradation of the churches into forums for revolution, the subversion of the universities into CIA cesspools of drug addiction, and the halls of government into sewers of international espionage and intrigue. The American citizen can now understand why every agent of the federal government is against him: the alphabet agencies—the FBI, IRS, CIA, and BATF—must make war on the citizen in order to carry out the programs of the foundations.

The foundations are in direct violation of their charters, which commit them to do "charitable" work, because they make no grants which are not part of a political goal. The charge has been made, and never denied, that the Heritage-AEI network has at least two KGB moles on its staff. The employment of professional intelligence operatives as "charitable" workers, as was done in the Red Cross mission to Russia in 1917, exposes the sinister political, economic, and social goals which the World Order requires the foundations to achieve through their "bequests".

Not only is this tax fraud, because the foundations are granted tax exemption solely to do charitable work, but it is criminal

syndicalism, conspiracy to commit offenses against the United States of America, Constitutional Law 213, Corpus Juris Secundum 16.

For the first time, the close interlocking of the foundation "syndicate" has been revealed by the names of its principle incorporators—Daniel Coit Gilman, who incorporated the Peabody Fund and the John Slater Fund, and became an incorporator of the General Education Board (now the Rockefeller Foundation); Gilman, who also incorporated the Russell Trust in 1856, later became an incorporator of the Carnegie Institution with Andrew Dickson White (Russell Trust) and Frederic A. Delano.

Delano also was an original incorporator of the Brookings Institution and the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace. Daniel Coit Gilman incorporated the Russell Sage Foundation with Cleveland H. Dodge of the National City Bank.

These foundation incorporators have been closely linked with the Federal Reserve System, the War Industries Board of World War I, the OSS of World War II, and the CIA. They have also been closely linked with the American International Corporation, which was formed to instigate the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

Delano, an uncle of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, was on the original Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System in 1914. His brother-in-law founded the influential Washington law firm of Covington and Burling. The Delanos and other ruling families of the World Order trace their lineage directly back to William of Orange and the regime which granted the charter of the Bank of England.

TAVISTOCK INSTITUTIONS IN THE UNITED STATES

Flow Laboratories: Gets contracts from the National Institutes of Health.

Merle Thomas Corporation: Gets contracts from the U.S. Navy, analyzes data from satellites.

Walden Research: Does work in the field of pollution control.

Planning Research Corporation, Arthur D. Little, G.E. "TEMPO", Operations Research Inc.: Part of approximately 350 firms who conduct research and conduct surveys, make recommendations to government. They are part of what President Eisenhower called "a possible danger to public policy that could itself become captive of a scientific-technological elite".

Brookings Institution: Dedicates its work

to what it calls a "national agenda". Wrote President Hoover's program, President Roosevelt's "New Deal", the Kennedy Administration's "New Frontiers" program (deviation from it may have cost John F. Kennedy his life), and President Johnson's "Great Society". Brookings has been telling the United States Government how to conduct its affairs for the past 70 years and is still doing so.

Hudson Institute: This institution has done more to shape the way Americans react to political and social events, think, vote, and generally conduct themselves, than perhaps any except the BIG FIVE. Hudson specializes in defense policy research and relations with the USSR. Most of its military work is classified as SECRET. (One idea during the Vietnam War was to build a moat around Saigon.) Hudson may be properly classified as one of the Committee of 300's BRAINWASHING establishments. One of its largest clients is the U.S. Department of Defense, which includes matters of civil defense, national security, military policy, and arms control.

National Training Laboratories: One of the key institutions established for this purpose in the United States was the National Training Laboratories (NTL). Founded in 1947 by members of the Tavistock network in the United States and located originally on an estate in Bethel, Maine, NTL had as its explicit purpose the brainwashing of leaders of the government, educational institutions, and corporate bureaucracies in the Tavistock method, and then using these "leaders" to either themselves run Tavistock group sessions in their organizations or to hire other similarly trained group leaders to do the job.

The "nuts and bolts" of the NTL operation revolve around the particular form of Tavistock degenerate psychology known as "group dynamics" developed by German Tavistock operative Kurt Lewin, who emigrated to the United States in the 1930s and whose students founded NTL. In a Lewinite brainwashing group, a number of individuals, from varying backgrounds and personalities, are manipulated by a "group leader" to form a "consensus" of opinion, achieving a new "group identity". The key to the process is the creation of a controlled environment, in which stress is introduced (sometimes called dissonance) to crack an individual's belief structure. Using the peer pressure of other group members, the individual is "cracked" and a new personality emerges with new values. The degrading experience causes the person to deny that any change has taken place. In that way, an individual is brainwashed without the victim knowing what has taken place.

This method is the same, with some minor modification, used in all so-called "sensitivity

groups” or “T-groups” or, in the more extreme rock-drug-sex counterculture form, “touchy-feely groups” such as the kind popularized from the 1960s onward by the Esalen Institute, which was set up with the help of NTL.

From the mid-1950s onward, NTL put the majority of the nation’s corporate leaderships through such brainwashing programs, while running similar programs for the State Department, the Navy, the Department of Education, and other sections of the federal bureaucracy. There is no firm estimate of the number of Americans who have been put through this process in the last 40 years at either NTL or, as it is now known, the NTL Institute for Applied Behavioral Sciences, which is based in Rosslyn, Virginia, or its West Coast base of operations, the Western Training Laboratories in Group Development, or in various satellite institutions. The most reliable estimate is in the several millions.

One of the groups that went through the NTL mill in the 1950s was the leadership of the National Education Association, the largest organization of teachers in the United States. Thus, the NEA’s outlook has been “shaped” by Tavistock, through the NTL. In 1964, the NTL Institute became a direct part of the NEA, with the NTL setting up “group sessions” for all its affiliates. With funding from the Department of Education, the NTL Institute drafted the programs for the training of the

nation’s primary and secondary school teachers, and has a hand as well in developing the content of educational “reforms” including OBE.

NTL is also known as the International Institute for Applied Behavioral Sciences. This institute is a brainwashing center in artificial stress training whereby participants suddenly find themselves immersed in defending themselves against vicious accusations. NTL takes in the National Education Association, the largest teacher group in the United States.

While officially decrying “racism”, it is interesting to note that NTL, working with NEA, produced a paper proposing education vouchers which would separate the hard-to-teach children from the brighter ones, and funding would be allocated according to the number of difficult children who would be separated from those who progressed at a normal rate. The proposal was not taken up.

University of Pennsylvania, Wharton School of Finance & Commerce (Founded by Eric Trist): One of the “brain trusts” of Tavistock, Wharton has become one of the more important Tavistock centers in so far as “Behavioral Research” is concerned. Wharton attracts clients such as the U.S. Department of Labor. It teaches how to produce “cooked” statistics at Wharton Econometric Forecasting Associates Incorporated. This method was very

much in demand as we came to the close of 1991, with millions more out of work than was reflected in USDL statistics. Wharton’s Economic Modeling is used by every major company in the United States, Western Europe, the International Monetary Fund, the United Nations, and the World Bank.

Institute For The Future: This is not a typical Tavistock institution in that it is funded by the Ford Foundation, yet it draws its long-range forecasting from the mother of all think tanks. Institute For The Future projects what it believes to be changes that will be taking place in time frames of fifty years. So called “Delphi Panels” decide what is normal and what is not, and prepare position papers to “steer” government in the right direction to head off such groups as “people creating civil disorder”. (This could be patriotic groups demanding abolition of graduated taxes, or demanding that their right to bear arms is not infringed.)

This institute recommends action such as liberalizing abortion laws, drug usage, and that cars entering an urban area pay tolls, teaching birth control in public schools, requiring registration of firearms, making use of drugs a non-criminal offense, legalizing homosexuality, paying students for scholastic achievements, making zoning controls a preserve of the state, offering bonuses for family planning, and last, but most frightening, a Pol Pot Cambodia-style proposal that new communities be established in rural areas (concentration camp compounds). As can be observed, many of their goals have already been more than fully realized.

INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES (IPS): One of the “Big Three”, IPS has shaped and reshaped United States policies, foreign and domestic, since it was founded by James P. Warburg and the Rothschild entities in the United States.

Its networks in America include the League for Industrial Democracy. Lead players in the League for Industrial Democracy have included Jeane Kirkpatrick, former U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations, Irwin Suall of the ADL, Eugene Rostow, arms control negotiator, Lane Kirkland, Labor Leader, and Albert Shanker.

IPS was incorporated in 1963 by Marcus Raskin and Richard Barnett, both highly trained Tavistock Institute graduates. The objectives of IPS came from an agenda laid down for it by the Tavistock Institute, one of the most notable being to create the “New Left” as a grass roots movement in the U.S. It’s been said that Barnett and Raskin controlled such diverse elements as the Black Panthers, Daniel Ellsberg, National Security Council staff member Halprin, The Weathermen Underground, the Venceramos and the campaign staff of candidate George McGovern. No scheme was too big for IPS and its controllers to take on and manage.

Through its many powerful lobbying groups on Capitol Hill, IPS relentlessly used its “Big Stick” to beat Congress. IPS has a network of lobbyists, all supposedly operating independently but in actual fact acting



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A “FULL SPECTRUM”

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH

INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

TO SUBSCRIBE:

call 1 (877) 280-2866 toll free

website: thespectrumnews.org

email: thespectrum@tminet.com

Back Issues
Available
\$5 each



Subscriptions
\$45 per year



cohesively, so that Congressmen are pummeled from all sides by seemingly different and varied lobbyists. In this way, IPS was, and is still, able to successfully sway individual Representatives and Senators to vote for "the trend, the way things are going". By using key pointmen on Capitol Hill, IPS was able to break into the very infrastructure of our legislative system and the way it works.

IPS became, and remains to this day, one of the most prestigious "think tanks" controlling foreign policy decisions which we-the-people foolishly believe are those of our lawmakers.

By sponsoring militant activism at home and with links to revolutionaries abroad, by engineering such victories as "The Pentagon Papers" besieging the corporate structure, bridging the credibility gap between underground movements and acceptable political activism, by penetrating religious organizations and using them to sow discord in America, such as radical racial policies under the guise of religion, using establishment media to spread IPS ideas, and then supporting them, IPS has lived up to the role which it was founded to play.

STANFORD RESEARCH INSTITUTE:

Jesse Hobson, the first president of Stanford Research Institute, in a 1952 speech made it clear what lines the institute was to follow. Stanford can be described as one of the "jewels" in Tavistock's crown in its rule over the United States. Founded in 1946 immediately after the close of WWII, it was presided over by Charles A. Anderson, with emphasis on mind-control research and "future sciences". Included under the Stanford umbrella was the Charles F. Kettering Foundation, which developed the "Changing Images Of Man" upon which the Aquarian Conspiracy rests.

Some of Stanford's major clients and contracts were at first centered around the defense establishment but, as Stanford grew, so did the diversity of its services:

- Applications of Behavioral Sciences to Research Management
- Office of Science and Technology
- SRI Business Intelligence Program
- U.S. Department of Defense Directorate of Defense Research and Engineering
- U.S. Department of Defense Office of Aerospace Research

Among corporations seeking Stanford's services were Wells Fargo Bank, Bechtel Corporation, Hewlett Packard, Bank of America, McDonnell Douglas Corporation, Blyth, Eastman Dillon, and TRW Company. One of Stanford's more secret projects was extensive work on chemical and bacteriological warfare (CAB) weapons.

Stanford Research is plugged into at least 200 smaller "think tanks" doing

research into every facet of life in America. This is ARPA networking and represents the emergence of probably the most far reaching effort to control the environment of every individual in the country.

At present, Stanford's computers are linked with 2500 "sister" research consoles which include the CIA, Bell Telephone Laboratories, U.S. Army Intelligence, The Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI), Rand, MIT, Harvard, and UCLA. Stanford plays a key role in that it is the "library", cataloging all ARPA documentation.

"Other agencies" (one can use one's imagination here) are allowed to search through SRI's "library" for key words, phrases, look through sources, and update their own master files with those of SRI. The Pentagon uses SRI's master files extensively, and there is little doubt that other U.S. Government agencies do the same. Pentagon "command and control" problems are worked out by Stanford.

While ostensibly these apply only to weapons and soldiers, there is absolutely no guarantee that the same research could not and will not be turned to civilian applications. Stanford is known to be willing to do anything for anyone.

MASSACHUSETTS INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY, ALFRED P. SLOAN SCHOOL OF MANAGEMENT: This major institute is not generally recognized as being a part of Tavistock U.S.A. Most people look upon it as being a purely American institution, but that is far from the truth. MIT-Alfred Sloan can be roughly divided into the following groups:

- Contemporary Technology
- Industrial Relations
- NASA-ERC Computer Research Laboratories
- Office of Naval Research Group,

Psychology

- Systems Dynamics

Some of MIT's clients are:

- American Management Association
- Committee for Economic Development
- GTE
- Institute for Defense Analysis (IDA)
- NASA
- National Academy of Sciences
- National Council of Churches
- Sylvania
- TRW
- U.S. Army
- U.S. Department of State
- U.S. Navy
- U.S. Treasury
- Volkswagen Company

RAND RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION: Without a doubt, RAND is THE think tank most beholden to Tavistock Institute and certainly the RIIA's most prestigious vehicle for control of United States policies at every level.

Specific RAND policies that became operative include our ICBM program, prime analyses for U.S. foreign policy making, instigator of space programs, U.S. nuclear policies, corporate analyses, hundreds of projects for the military, the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) in relation to the use of mind-altering drugs like peyote, LSD (as used in the covert MK-Ultra operation which lasted for 20 years).

Some of RAND's clients include:

- American Telephone and Telegraph Company (AT&T)
- Chase Manhattan Bank
- International Business Machines (IBM)
- National Science Foundation
- Republican Party
- TRW
- U.S. Air Force
- U.S. Department of Health
- U.S. Department of Energy

There are literally THOUSANDS of highly important companies, government institutions, and organizations that make use of RAND's services. To list them all would be impossible.

Among RAND's specialties is a study group that predicts the timing and the direction of a thermonuclear war, plus working out the many scenarios based upon its findings. RAND was once accused of being commissioned by the USSR to work out terms of surrender of the United States Government, an accusation that went all the way to the United States Senate, where it was taken up by Senator Symington and subsequently fell victim to scorn poured out by the establishment press.

BRAINWASHING remains the primary function of RAND. S



Longtime Journalist Asks: Does “Global Governance” By UN Really Mean “One World Order”?

Editor's note: In conjunction with our article elsewhere in this issue of The SPECTRUM on the Tavistock Institute, we present the following gem on the REAL United Nations, which crossed our path recently and likewise offers thoughtful glimpses into the “Shadow Government” which operates behind the scenes on a worldwide basis.

Many who wonder about the reality and motives of a New World Order or a One World Government—and have difficulty accepting that such a monster could actually exist and might be growing in strength every day—may find it illuminating to walk along the path this longtime journalist presents in describing his own journey of inquiry into The Truth.

Words can be two-edged swords when used by those whose motive is deceit. One who makes his living with words is in a particularly astute position to analyze such deception.

He reflects upon several very key and very fundamental attributes of independence from tyranny and points out how these stand in the way of final world control of The Many by The Few—but not for long.

Perhaps writing from the seasoned perspective that comes from 40 years in the business of generating and dispersing information on an international level, mixed with a serious dose of personal honesty in looking at the data, is enough to help other inquiring minds likewise see the noose that is being tightened around our necks ever so gently behind the distractions of pretty rhetoric.

These are not the words of an American journalist but, if travel is indeed the Great Educator and eye opener, then it is possible his perspective conveys more love for the great experiment in freedom that America represents (and stands to lose) than may be appreciated by ones who are so close as to take that freedom for granted.

9/12/00 LONGTIME JOURNALIST

Below is my contribution, as a career journalist (now retired), to the march protesting against the imposition of the One World Order—also known as “Global Governance”.

Please feel free to use and distribute as you wish. I have not appended my name because that is not important. The information, however, is VERY important, and readers should focus on that, rather than the writer.

I wrote the article recently, after a few decades of contemplating exactly what this UN organization is all about—and reading the UN's own report on Global Governance.

I am not an American, but I was in New York in 1977 to apply for a job with the United Nations.

I walked to the UN building from my hotel, and was struck by the flags of all the countries that are displayed outside the UN building. It was a sub-zero Christmas.

I observed the flags up there in the weak winter sunlight—and then, from the shadows of the New York streets, I saw a hungry, unkempt, dishevelled, homeless American do a “dumpster dive” into a trash can right outside the UN building. He was starving and looking for food.

I was an international newsman, a photo-journalist, and a TV news cameraman. As I said, I was in New York to apply for a job with the United Nations because, at the time, it seemed like this would be an ultimate feather in my cap as a reporter and film maker. But suddenly, I had to ask myself: “What is wrong with this picture?”

I began to question, seriously, what this UN system is really all about. I asked myself: “If America cannot take care of its own, if its people must seek their morning meal in a trash can, right outside the UN building, why is America host to this global organization that

pretends that it seeks to solve the world's hunger crisis?”

I read the UN charter—and found that it had cunningly paraphrased the first words of the *U.S. Constitution* as the first of many subtle ways in which it has molded public opinion in order to establish its claim to respectability.

I read a lot more, and came to the conclusion, reluctantly but honestly, that when one studies the UN objectively, it turns out to be nothing but a major con job designed to misuse the loyalty Americans have to their own history, in order to fool them into accepting “Global Governance”.

Further, if one were to read the original *Declaration Of Independence*, and simply insert the words “Global Governance” or “One World Government” for every reference to the tyrannical activity of the King, one would be astounded at the similarities between then—and what faces the citizens of the United States right now.

Here's my article:

Judas And The Sheep (Or, Does “Global Governance” Really Mean “One World Order”?)

by Longtime Journalist

I have applied 40 years' experience as an international journalist to analyzing the UN report on “Global Governance”—and come to the conclusion that when it is instituted, it will change the face of the world, and the United States in particular, in ways never foreseen by the Founding Fathers.

My background in the dominant media had me convinced for many years that the UN was a completely benign and altruistic organization, established for the best of all reasons—to promote health, freedom, peace, and political and economic stability.

Like Walter Cronkite and Dan Rather, I thought permanent peace required some form of global body of law, and perhaps even a global government.

But I have changed my mind.

I eventually had to ask myself: “Was there REALLY an agenda aimed at One World Order hidden within the report that was to be discussed at the United Nations Millennium Forum in New York in May 2000? Have the fears of so-called conspiracy theorists finally been realized?” And “Will those who claim we are on the slippery slope to a single global government, and the loss of all freedoms, be vindicated in their beliefs?”

I cannot find a mainstream publication willing to publish these conclusions (and that in itself supports the theory that the dominant media is biased in favor of this UN agenda), so I am offering what I have written for free use.

I have analyzed hundreds, perhaps thousands of reports and speeches over the years, but it

was not till I visited the United States—and fell in love with the principles enshrined in the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*—that I fully understood how unique in world history the US really is.

And now it is in real danger of losing every bit of its hard-won sovereignty, with its people nothing more than worker ants to be used and discarded for the benefit of a “king” whose sole interest is power and control.

The United States has its faults. It has created implacable enemies around the globe, and may someday pay the price for that. But it is also in serious danger of imploding, disappearing as a sovereign nation, because today’s leaders are so clearly in favor of the “One World Order” that has been espoused for the past half century.

So I analyzed this report, which is available for all to see on the Internet, and came to the conclusion that any report put out by the UN can be interpreted two ways. One perception—the comforting one—foresees peace and plenty in a world lacking in want. The second—the uncomfortable one, but the one that is most likely—is a world of total control, whether it is referred to as “One World Order” by some, or as “Global Governance” by the UN itself. The “king” has simply changed his clothes.

Unfortunately, what this means is that both individual and national evolution are facing extinction, while any revolution—of the kind which established the United States and set it free from past tyranny—is doomed to failure.

Individual evolution requires freedom of choice, personal liberty, and the right to pursue happiness—all of which are the birthright of Americans, and all of which are denied under the concept of Global Governance.

Revolution is what has been precipitated when those freedoms have been removed, or given away. But, under Global Governance, all revolutionaries will be “removed” as soon as they become a problem.

Neither evolution, nor revolution, will be possible if the world embraces global governance. Yet that is precisely what the world is being asked to do.

In fact, the United States, indeed the whole world, seems poised to embrace the very thing which so many have fought so hard to break free from—and which a few, a very few, are determined to impose.

Society at this turn of the millennium is, one could argue, actually going through a state of evolution, for the better. After a century of unbelievably horrific wars and skirmishes, we have finally—so we are led to believe—reached a point where we are solving such problems by negotiating and implementing political and trade alliances and treaties, ostensibly designed to invoke a better world.

But the one leading the charge toward this “better life for all” is not the United States. It is

the United Nations, which has created an aura for itself over a period of half a century as the body to which all nations should look for resolutions to the many perceived problems facing the world.

The United Nations and its so-called Security Council was established at a meeting in San Francisco in 1945, as the Second World War was winding down. It was established to replace the League of Nations which, in turn, had been set up after the First World War with the publicly espoused intent of creating a forum in which disputes could be settled by words, not war.

The benefit of 20/20 hindsight shows very clearly that both bodies have been abject failures as “peace keepers”. The League of Nations did nothing to stop WW2. The United Nations did nothing to prevent the slaughter of millions in Vietnam, Indochina, Cambodia, Tibet, Africa, Ireland and elsewhere.

But what they apparently did do, was divert public attention from any serious questioning of certain hidden agendas—the main one being the eventual and total control of the world by a very few very intelligent and crafty groups of people.

And this is where the national ego of the United States and its people has been used to con the greatest nation on Earth into believing it is the peace keeper of the world (or the world policeman), and that it is a natural extension of that role to embrace and support every so-called “peace keeping” activity of the United Nations.

Ironically, the United Nations is headquartered in New York on land alongside the East River, where industry and slaughterhouses once bloomed. That land was donated by John D Rockefeller, Jr. And the American ego, being what it is, seems to imagine that if the UN is headquartered in its most prestigious city, The Big Apple, then it simply must have the world’s best interests at heart.

The fact is that the United States has simply provided most of the muscle, the money, and the manpower to help those who worked behind the scenes to establish the UN—and who are working their agenda to this day—to achieve their goals. Americans have died in vain, unaware that they (or their children, their brothers, and their sisters) have spilled their blood in a series of wars which have done nothing but bring “Global Governance” closer, and closer, step by stealthy step.

There was a good reason to spill blood, centuries ago, in the effort to throw off the yoke of British royal tyranny. But nevertheless, that was a terrible price to pay to fulfill a great yearning for real freedom. But to the early settlers, subjected to years of injustice and despotic British rule, there was no alternative. And so the United States was born.

The Preamble to the *US Constitution* says: “We, the people of the United States, in order to form a more perfect Union, establish justice,

insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessing of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this *Constitution* for the United States of America.”

Now, in what feels like a perverted misuse of those high ideals, the United Nations is using similar language to mold public opinion toward the concept of a future world, free of bloodshed, full of peace, justice, and tranquility, liberty for some, and a “ready reaction force” to control the rest.

Selling itself for decades as the watchdog and provider for: “We the peoples of the United Nations determined to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war, which twice in our lifetime has brought untold sorrow to mankind [the first words of its own Charter, and the paraphrase of the Preamble to the *U.S. Constitution*], the UN has worked diligently to expand its influence into almost every single sector of global society.”

Almost no one pauses to reflect on the fact that both the League of Nations and the United Nations were abysmal failures at their task. Instead, such failures are excused, indeed welcomed, as reasons for even more controls, more restrictions on individual and national freedoms, more taxes, more treaties that usurp the laws of sovereign nations, and more young soldiers pressed into service—not to defend their homes and families, but to die in some foreign land for the sake of some corporation’s economic interest.

On the other hand, if their *real* task was to eventually take control of the world, then the League of Nations and the UN have been an almost unqualified success.

Portraying itself as the well-intentioned creation of concerned leaders and nations, the UN has ceaselessly involved itself in many pressing issues, from wars to coups to peace-keeping functions in far-flung places around the globe. It has constantly touted itself as the well-reasoned provider and creator of discussion forums on all manner of social issues, from the environment to women’s and children’s rights, to disarmament and health.

And despite the concerns voiced by innumerable critics, the UN has insisted that its intentions are purely honorable, and it has made many friends among those who mold public opinion and make future policy.

And now, at the beginning of the 21st Century, it has positioned itself to boldly make its case for “Global Governance” to which all nations should, in time, pay homage.

Through careful manipulation of public opinion (which, to put it bluntly, means mind control), aided by successive governments and politicians, the UN has itself evolved. When it was established in 1945, there were those who feared its potential to become a globe-encircling octopus with unlimited and unfettered powers. But as the dramas of the Cold War played out,

and despite shoe-thumping headline-grabbing antics of the likes of Kruschev, the new generations of humanity, born and grown under constant publicity about the UN as a “peace keeper”, now believe without thought or question that the UN is mankind’s only real hope for international economic and social stability.

During the 20th Century, powerful bodies such as the International Monetary Fund and the World Trade Organization were progressively introduced, and in turn became major influences in international economics and trade.

On the battle front, what started out as small UN peace-keeping forces eventually became real standing armies, coalitions, and UN/NATO derivatives, such as those which are deployed in the hot spots of Europe. In most cases, there is evidence that some economic imperative has co-existed with the appearance of civil or military unrest. But it is the function of “peace-keeping” which has been focused on by those selling the idea that UN soldiers can bring peace to a troubled world. **The battles going on behind the scenes for control of raw materials, natural resources, and the future productive capacity of a nation’s people, never make the news.**

But despite the “trust us, we’re here to help you” rhetoric and the claims that the UN is fulfilling its function, critics still exist, and they charge that the UN is determined to take over the world, by stealth, using all possible means, mostly involving subterfuge, to achieve its goals.

Having consciously converted from supporter to critic, I would say the octopus has evolved, and is now transmuting. It is becoming a giant. And it is using ink to both hide and promote its intent. The report on Global Governance is the ink.

Critics also cite the fact that, in the name of peace, conflicts like Desert Storm were embarked upon by “Coalition Forces” so the “economic interests” of countries such as the United States could be defended. They say that it is no longer the role of the UN or coalition forces to simply intervene and restore peace or depose dictators. Instead, they say the UN is determined to impose its own agenda for world government, including global control of commerce, on those who cannot or will not otherwise be controlled.

Further, some insist that the UN is nothing but a front for the background players whose objective from day one has always been to establish a global government. In the 1990s, they cited President George Bush’s frequent references to a One World Order and a New World Order as evidence that this agenda was reaching its climax.

That agenda is said to have its roots in plans which were first formulated behind the scenes long before the Second World War. Even Hitler is believed to have played a part in this secret scheme, for he is quoted as using the phrase

“One World Order” during his brief but terrible tenure as the would-be Fuhrer of the Third Reich, with its plans for global control that cost the lives of millions. Hitler—reputedly nothing but a paper-hanger who came to power on the popular vote—is said to have actually been financed by the mega-corporations of the time, corporations owned and controlled by the world’s richest dynasties whose actual intent was to install a puppet (Hitler) in Germany so they could then regulate the labor force to their own advantage.

Oddly enough, that same scenario now seems to have taken on global implications, except that the “dictators” will be those who get away with imposing “Global Governance” and the work force will be a global one.

Those family and corporate dynasties exist to this day. They are older and wiser, smarter and stealthier. They have donated much to the politicians of the world, as if they understand very clearly that politicians may come and go—but dynasties and corporations, carefully managed, can go on for hundreds of years.

So who controls who?

Modern corporations continue to exert their influence around the globe, regardless of political conditions. And the UN, in its own words, sees them as valuable, even indispensable, allies in its Global Governance scenario.

Since the formation of the UN, the idea of “One World Order” has been touted regularly by UN secretaries general and others. But in the past few years, the term seems to have virtually disappeared off the radar screen. Instead of “One World Order” we now have “Global Governance” as the public buzz words. It’s as if the diplomats of the UN have taken a cue from the stealth fighter. On the face of it, they are to all intents and purposes invisible, yet they are piloting the UN toward its target under a cloak of electronic deception—ready to appear out of the blue and take their objective completely by surprise.

Astute UN report writers have discovered a new twist to their craft of semantics. Witness the fact that the buzz words about One World Order seem to have dropped out of sight in recent years. They have disappeared from public utterance. And it seems the dominant (corporate owned) media is convinced that this means there never was such a plan in the first place.

But was there? Indeed, *IS* there?

Well, it depends on how you look at the evidence, and how you read the UN’s own documents, for when you do, if you do so objectively, you can most certainly come to the conclusion that this actually is their real but cloaked intent.

In fact, the UN’s plans can actually be clearly discerned in the most recent report by the UN Commission On Global Governance, titled “The Millennium Year And The Reform Process”.

Like every other massive report produced to overwhelm the public and distract the media, this one has been crafted by politicians who seem incredibly adept at the art of spin doctoring. As always, they point out problems, and then offer their version of the solution. The solution, of course, is obviously in their best interests—though, as always, they claim they are dedicated to “the public interest” and that is their only pure-as-the-driven-snow motivation.

As for the public, there is no other way to say it, except with a hackneyed cliché. With few exceptions, the public really is like a flock of sheep, easily driven in whatever direction the farmer and his dogs might select. Politicians know that.

Thus, like dogs rounding up sheep, they will bark when necessary, or move quietly forward, then retreat a little, or slide left and right to outflank the flock. But always, the flock is being herded in a particular direction. Progress may appear to stall for awhile, and the sheep will settle down, unaware that the pause in their progress was simply to allow the shepherd (the one who is often out of sight, but who controls the dogs) to open another gate to herd the sheep through. And, if any of the sheep show enough wit to question their situation, or to suggest to others in the flock that their destination just might eventually be the slaughterhouse, those sheep are quickly bitten by well-trained dogs. Fear instantly floods through the flock. They turn their back on the silly individuals who question authority, cluster together, and move on as directed.

Politicians of every persuasion become masters at this technique, and those who work for the United Nations are no exception. Let us say they have an agenda, they have a world full of sheep, and they have a destination—not necessarily a slaughterhouse as such, but a shearing shed at least. By analogy, that is the simplest way to perceive a world in which each person (sheep) is to be controlled by a central global government which requires a flock to provide wool (money) and meat (labor) over and over and over again.

Crude metaphors aside, the art of analyzing a political document actually lies in perceiving its *intent*, which may never actually be openly stated, no matter how many words are used. A document may, in fact, appear to express the loftiest ideals, yet hide the lowest possible intent. In this manner, politicians can keep their detractors running in circles, debating semantics and arguing phraseology, while being able to honestly deny that there has ever been any written reference to any hidden agenda. But that’s exactly how it remains hidden.

The best lies are always couched in about 98% truth. And the best questions are always about what has *not* been written or said. We must ask both “Why?” and “Why not?”

Take, for example, the use of the phrase “One World Order”. Why was it used by so

many influential people, especially during Desert Storm? Was it to test and gauge public opinion? And why does it seem to have since disappeared?

Once again, because public opinion (the opinion that is being molded to accept this very thing) made it obvious that the time was not yet right to take the final step. Critics became too vocal, the public became restless, and it became necessary to find another soft euphemism. The public likes feel-good euphemisms. And so we have "Global Governance". The words have changed, and the sheep have settled down.

The general public seems unaware that, behind the scenes, another gate (or two or three) on the road to the shearing shed (or slaughterhouse) has been opened—and one of them seems to be the responsibility of the UN Commission On Global Governance.

In their own words: "If the new century is to be better for humanity than the passing century has been, much will depend on the United Nations—our principal instrument for cooperative effort on behalf of the world's people.

"Whether it is to ensure peace and security, to combat poverty and hunger, ignorance and ill-health, to safeguard basic human rights, or to protect the habitat, we have to look to the United Nations to reinforce and unite our separate efforts."

So we are presented with an image of an organization which is utterly benign, and which has, as its sole intent, the betterment of planetary civilization. It is reassuring us that, given the daunting problems facing humanity, we need a world leader.

But is this true? What lurks in the shadows behind these comforting idealistic words?

Another agenda? Apparently the answer is yes. However, the hidden agenda, like the cyanide capsule in a candy, must ever be masked by words which are outwardly attractive.

(Using the sheep analogy once again, we should be aware that while dogs are used to force a flock in a given direction, there are also times when sheep must be led. For this purpose, a goat is often used in the slaughterhouse to lead sheep up the ramp to their doom. Given the apparent crisis they are in, and the fact that the goat appears to know how to solve the problem, despite its slightly different genetics, they follow willingly, for they do not have the wit to formulate any alternative for themselves. The goat is what the sheep want it to be—a leader in a time of crisis. SUCH GOATS HAVE LED MILLIONS TO THEIR DEATHS. THEY ARE KNOWN AS JUDAS GOATS.)

And then we read, as if to imply that the public really does have control over the UN, that "the United Nations is (however) what the world's nations want it to be."

In reality, stated bluntly and unequivocally, it is the task of these UN reports to make the

world *want* what the UN *desires* to be.

For one thing, the UN desires a standing army:

"To give one example, recent developments, including notably the tragedy in East Timor, have reinforced the case we made for giving the United Nations some effective form of standing rapid reaction capacity, available to the Security Council for immediate and timely deployment, so that the Council's decisions may be implemented speedily and effectively in critical situations."

Having established that it wants to impose its will on recalcitrant peoples by force, the report goes on to say "we wish to focus on two areas: civil society and the world economy."

It is this civil society which the UN says will help it on its way to Global Governance by those who control the standing army (we could say that is one pincer) and the economies of the world, through an "Economic Security Council" (the second pincer).

Will that mean government controlled by elected representatives and the public at large, or a planet controlled ultimately by the richest people in the world? This report intimates that, as always, the rich will continue to control the rest.

But has it ever been different? Have the rich ever suffered, seriously, during any depression or any war or any coup? Did they lose their shirts, their homes, their jobs, their families, their lives during the Great Depression, or during the 1998 "crisis" in world money markets?

Or have these events, which have apparently been so disastrous for so many, actually been a benefit to the rich? This report says categorically that they certainly have.

Appearing to express genuine concern about the state of the world, the report says: "At one level, the number of people having to live on incomes of a dollar a day or less is reckoned to have risen to 1.4 billion. At the other extreme, the world's six million millionaires are estimated to have become 12% richer in 1998, the year of financial turmoil."

What is the answer to this inequity? Can the dollar-a-day people be helped in some way? The UN suggests the answer is merely more controls over the 1.4 billion, because "we remain convinced that there is a gap in the structures of world governance that needs to be filled by a body similar to the Economic Security Council we (have) proposed." Oddly enough, there is no suggestion that the rich should teach the poor how to make and manage money.

Reviewing relations between the UN and "civil society", the report says: "The Millennium Forum, to be convened by a large group of NGOs (Non-Government Organizations) in late May 2000, should make relations between civil society and the United Nations its first order of business."

To promote its longterm aims, it says: "The practice of including parliamentarians in national delegations to UN meetings should be

encouraged. More parliamentarians should be invited to study UN field operations."

Why? Is it because they become willing ambassadors for the UN and other world bodies, returning to their home countries to espouse the benefits of giving up their sovereignty, their mineral rights, or even vast tracts of land as "world heritage parks"? The answer can only be yes, since that is exactly what has been occurring for several decades.

Such parliamentarians will also, no doubt, be charged with selling "the Tobin tax proposal" to the public. This is a suggested tax designed to "help" the UN do its work. A tax which, inevitably, must increase prices, and reduce living standards even further, even though the report says its real purpose is simply to "raise modest sums to finance global public goods and to reduce the 'churning' of foreign exchange markets".

Next, presaging the demise of the International Monetary Fund in favor of its now-preferred Economic Security Council, the UN report says there should be "a comprehensive assessment of the IMF's mandate, including its roles in the surveillance of major economies and in acting as a lender of last resort".

The chess game goes on. The world is being divided into political and trade zones. The sheep are being fenced more tightly still, and those which still run free (in reality, independent farmers and those who sustain themselves through agriculture) are not forgotten: "The new round of multilateral trade negotiations should give priority to trade liberalization in those areas where barriers are still serious, such as agriculture."

Historically, rural dwellers and primary producers are the least controllable among humanity's millions. Because what they produce is freely grown by Nature herself (rather than the product of an urban industrialized environment), farmers do have the ability to sustain themselves indefinitely from their own labors, provided they are not in debt, or outflanked and undercut by agrinationals and trade barriers.

But what must also be realized is that trade in agricultural products is *not the function of producers*. It is strictly the province of multinational agribusiness conglomerates, coincidentally owned by the rich, who coincidentally benefit most from reductions in trade barriers.

Why, then, is there a constant concern about agricultural trade? Could it be that the intent behind trade barriers and treaties is to disempower the farmer, in favor of the six million millionaires and the few multi-billionaires who were the advisers to the founding of the United Nations?

Over the years, tens of thousands of farmers have lost their land, despite many so-called "trade liberalization" treaties. Sucked in to taking bank loans or government subsidies, they

have suddenly found the value of their crops dropping below production costs. Inevitably, bankruptcy has been the result.

Who now owns that land? Multinationals owned by some of the six million millionaires, a few of whom own both the banks and the multinationals. From that position, they are able to offer farmers loans on the one hand (against the value of next season's crop), and on the other, import the same type of crop from overseas, thus driving down the price for the indebted farmer's produce, and forcing him out of business.

That pattern has been obvious in the US over the last 100 years. In 1900, according to the US Census Bureau, 60% of US citizens were rural dwellers. By the year 2000, 75% of them lived in cities, and most of the land is owned by multinationals, which are owned by the multimillionaires—one of whom donated the land on which the UN building now stands in New York. (Just a series of coincidences, of course.)

The simple fact that the world is controlled by commercial, not political, interests is revealed in the following: "In region after region, private enterprise has come to replace the state as the prime engine of growth and prosperity.... For the UN, these non-governmental forces could represent the wave of the future, if the complexities among governments, civil society, and the world body are handled adroitly."

Adroitly? Jugglers are adroit. So too are sideshow hucksters with their shell games; two of the three shells are empty, and they are moved rapidly before your eyes to confuse your mind and perceptions. Some reports are written "adroitly". And this is one of them.

It says: "It is in the long-term interests of national governments and international organizations to encourage the unhindered development of an active, independent, and dynamic civil society sector, and to build a close working relationship with it...."

"It is time to take a fresh look at how to extend and deepen this process...."

"At the UN, as in most capitals, officials have come to recognize that civil society has an integral, and sometimes indispensable, part to play in the conduct of international relations...."

"Even in security-related fields, once thought to be the primary or exclusive province of governments, civil society groups have assisted in conflict resolution, early warning, and the monitoring of arms transfers and of compliance with arms control agreements."

"As major service providers, they have been full or even leading partners in carrying out programs in fields as diverse as humanitarian assistance, scientific co-operation, health, election monitoring, refugee relief, education, post-conflict nation-building, codification of international law, and the monitoring of human rights, environmental, and labor standards."

Oddly, or perhaps conveniently, the report

fails to mention that despite concerns expressed by some areas of "civil society" about human rights abuses, there are commercial interests which are very happy indeed to take the lead in using cheap labor, sometimes even slave labor, to produce their goods for export back to the countries from which they have removed their production facilities under the auspices of UN- and WTO-sanctioned trade agreements. Under international trade conditions espoused by the UN, those who lost their jobs, their homes, and their livelihood when those companies moved abroad, must now buy goods made by workers who earn only dollars a day.

There can simply be no doubt at all that "Global Governance" will benefit the multinationals, whose influence in world politics is indisputable. ITT (a major US telephone system provider) gave at least \$1M toward the overthrow of a South American leader (Chile's Allende) who intended to nationalize the ITT-owned telephone service in his country. And in America alone, major corporations donate funds to both political parties. Huge sums. In fact, the parties receive donations from only 4% of eligible contributors, most of whom are well-heeled corporations—which means 96% of Americans have no clout whatever in the political election process, or in the subsequent political decisions which so often favor those who give the most.

Although it purports to have genuine concerns about the world environment, this UN report also ignores the plight of dispossessed peoples in Africa, whose lands are controlled by oil companies, and says absolutely nothing about the depredations of logging firms which have destroyed countless acres of rainforest, or mining companies which pay no heed to the environment in their quest for profit. Yet these are the organizations the UN wants to partner with.

In fact, this report likes the idea of taxpayer money being given to companies to subsidize their operations.

Having hinted at its intention to change its own mandate, the report now does what political reports do so well. It makes sure that, in the future, it can have it both ways. To do so, it pretends to promote concern about the very thing it wants to achieve—in this case, working hand-in-glove with commercial interests. It does so by saying "the participation of for-profit firms in broader issues...should be welcomed and encouraged. Likewise, there should be no political litmus test for inclusion in the ranks of civil society, which should reflect all of the political diversity of national and international society."

If that doesn't mean jumping into bed with whoever has the money, what does?

Now we come to the revelation that "the Secretary-General has paid the greatest attention to repairing ties with the private sector.... In seeking to involve the private sector more fully

in the development, humanitarian relief, and peace-building work of the UN in the field, the Secretariat and member states should recognize that firms have much more to offer than just capital and investment. On a range of functional, financial, and managerial questions, private companies have a great deal of expertise and experience to offer."

What contingencies must yet be covered if the UN does indeed wish to have the world fully embrace the concept of a world governance body? Should contingency plans be made to ensure that opinion makers, such as the media, politicians, and academics, are for the most part publicly in favor of such a model? Of course—and they are not left out of this report.

Flattery, as they say, will get you everywhere. Hence: "If the UN's existing information base and global reach could be combined with the analytical capabilities present in the world's universities, research centers, and think tanks, then one could imagine the UN evolving into a global marketplace for ideas and information, a center for the collection and incubation of ideas without borders." But don't forget to mollify those whose support you are also succoring.

"Whether governments would welcome or permit such a development, of course, remains to be seen...yet, program by program, a natural courtship between the UN and elements of the independent research and academic community seems to be unfolding, with individual scholars and research centers now involved in the work of the organization across the board."

Now, move in on the politicians. Admit that: "The developing of ties with parliamentarians, as noted earlier, raises some sensitive issues for the UN [because] their actions and attitudes can have a defining effect on what the UN can and cannot accomplish."

But then pull no punches. Let them know they are likely to become redundant under global government, by saying: "While national governments remain and will remain for the foreseeable future the central actors in Global Governance, they are no longer the kind of dominant players that they were at the UN's founding in 1945. Though some member states would prefer to turn the clock back, the only realistic question at this point is how, not whether, the dynamism of civil society will be taken into account in the UN and other inter-governmental bodies."

DOES THAT SAY, PLAINLY ENOUGH, THAT THESE PEOPLE INTEND TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD?!

Critics have said that, like a virus that has a long gestation, the UN Global Governance plan has been moving insidiously within society's entrails for decades, and its symptoms can best be seen in the manipulation of the health of the world economy.

People are fixated on survival, and for most, this means money. The report addresses that,

too, instilling fear of future economic collapse by reference to the 1998 stock market shake-up, and the apparent inability of the IMF to help various nations out of their debt crises, despite the fact that the IMF was set up for the very purpose of assisting (so they said) countries which needed help in the global economic environment.

If one wanted people to welcome global government and an Economic Security Council, one would start by pointing out problems for which a solution must be found. One would also trade on fear: "A long-forecast, major correction in the US stock market still has the potential to precipitate a serious global downturn.... Moreover, significant numbers of people are still mired in poverty generated by recession in emerging markets.... Commodity prices—even allowing for some recovery in oil prices—have slumped to an historic low, with severe consequences for many commodity exporting countries."

Frightening stuff? Yes.

But it would be more frightening still, although enlightening at the same time, if we were to wonder whether these so-called "crises" were in fact deliberately engineered to create problems for which the UN could appear to have the answers.

If that were so, it should be no surprise to hear the Commission on Global Governance say: "Triggered in part by the emerging world's financial crisis last year (1998), there has been a revival of interest in global economic governance. The Commission's report envisaged, at the apex of a reformed system, an Economic Security Council."

Once again, hide your true intent: "The Commission argues for stronger global economic governance, not as an end in itself, but because closer international economic integration—or globalization—through the opening up of markets in goods and services and private capital flows has generated a demand for public goods, financial stability; the rule of law to govern trade and investment flows, standard setting; and environmental protection." **In other words, use "public demand" (which has been created by a series of engineered crises) as the reason why such a solution is required.**

Since the inception of the United Nations, there have been many so-called "crises" in the world. Each one has served the same purpose—they have added to the "public demand" for stability. Perhaps it can not be proven beyond a shadow of doubt that such crises were manufactured for an ulterior purpose, but the crises themselves nevertheless did occur.

They included: "two oil 'shocks', the bank debt crisis of the early 1980s and, in the mid-1980s, the challenge posed by such global environmental threats as global warming. But there has been a common thread: the need for structures of global governance which could properly address issues of sustainable growth,

development, and poverty."

Poverty is not a worry to the wealthy, for "there is a category of super-rich individuals who have been able to benefit enormously from the existence of global markets, exploiting proprietary knowledge and 'star' appeal, who can largely evade national tax jurisdictions, and who can take advantage of globally integrated capital markets to maximize returns on their financial assets." (This paragraph no doubt has a psychological effect on the masses, who traditionally envy the wealthy, and perceive in this statement a hint that the UN intends to rope the wealthy in. They do indeed want to—as partners!)

"The *World Wealth Report* of Merrill Lynch and Gemini estimates that the world's six million millionaires are now worth \$21.5 trillion, their wealth having grown strongly—by 12%—throughout last year's (1998's) financial crisis." **Statements like that are a big red flag to the UN's critics, who claim that if the rich can enjoy a 12% increase in wealth during a financial crisis, there are really SOME VERY GOOD REASONS for them to actually create economic problems, because if you are already rich, you can get much richer.**

Reading deep between the lines, we can also perceive that the super rich may even be able to gain control of entire nations, and all their human and mineral resources, provided they control the money-lending process—for example, the IMF and the World Bank.

But how would they do that? Did they do it by setting up the IMF and a debt restructuring program that was intended to fail? Consider the fact that, as the first report of the Commission on Global Governance points out, in response to these crises: "international action to relieve nations defined as Heavily Indebted Poor Countries (HIPC) has also fallen far short of what is necessary to give their people a reasonable chance to put their difficulties behind them. The HIPC debt relief plan launched in 1996 has helped just three countries, from a list of 41, in three years. Even after the improvements announced after the 1998 G7 summit in Cologne, this initiative remains very modest in relation to the size of the problem." The three who were "helped" were Uganda, Bolivia, and Guyana, with Mozambique "close to agreement".

But the latest report now says: "Of the three former success stories, two have since relapsed into unsustainable debt." Odd, don't you think, that the world's financial whiz-boys could not deliver the solutions they promised? **Stranger still, according to some authors, that those countries which "collapsed" had put up their natural resources as collateral against their loans.**

However, there is an explanation—so we are told—and it is this: the IMF is fundamentally incapable of doing its job. So we need something to replace it: "In reality, in a major

crisis, the IMF was not able to perform a lender-of-last-resort function and, in any case, its method of operation made it unsuitable for the task. As was demonstrated in Russia, it lacks the resources to stem panic: its carefully negotiated conditional loans disbursed in segments are inappropriate for this task which requires large-scale, immediate lending."

So we have another problem for which a new solution is required.

"Prevention is invariably better, and cheaper, than cure. (This type of cliché is standard procedure for those who are advocating change. Ironically, it also happens to work, because very similar statements were made prior to establishing the UN, the World Bank, the IMF, the WTO and numerous other UN-backed or UN-affiliated organizations and programs.)

"There is a club of central bankers and other financial regulators, who work through committees of the Bank of International Settlements.... It has been argued, for example, that the IMF and the Bank of International Settlements (BIS) should be brought together to form a single 'super regulator' of financial markets."

And then, of course, there is always another cure-all that has been imposed countless times—with no sign of a cure, one might add: Tax.

"One issue for the Commission is the so-called Tobin Tax—a global tax on financial transactions designed to 'throw sand in the machine'."

That proposal has not met with instant approval, but these UN people do not give up. They clearly want money to finance their objectives, and to that end, they want a tax of some sort. But "the current state of debate on the Tobin Tax is highly unsatisfactory. The tax is widely endorsed in rhetoric but then damned with faint praise. It should either be taken forward, or buried, after a detailed enquiry by an international group of experts who should rigorously examine its technical feasibility. It would perhaps be more plausible as a mechanism for raising modest sums for global public goods than, as is often portrayed, as a cure-all for financial market instability".

Claiming that it has "declined to join in the fashionable attacks on the IMF" the Commission then does so anyway, because it wants to establish a global bank of last resort (by some other name): "Recent events have, however, exposed the Fund to yet more criticism. It publicly endorsed the macroeconomic policies of Asian countries (notably of South Korea and Thailand) and then, months later, set new and stringent austerity objectives for the same countries, as conditions for crisis loans. It largely failed to anticipate the problems arising from poorly supervised, liberalized financial sectors in Asia, but is now charged with overseeing the necessary reforms.

"Critics allege that it has managed to generate the problem inherent in a lender-of-last-

resort system—‘moral hazard’, encouraging lending, especially to Russia—without being able to deliver when required.”

Emerging from this perusal of the UN plan for world control, we find yet further evidence that the tentacles are to take a grip on every facet of society. Aside from having on its books a plan to prevent personal ownership of weapons (a clause hidden somewhere in the *Report On International Disarmament*) the UN also wants to see all commercial competition under total centralized control. A first step in that direction has been the establishment of the World Trade Organization.

“The Commission noted in its previous report that a ‘central issue confronting governments is how to provide a framework of rules and order for global competition in the widest sense.’

“Of far greater importance is the acceptance that the rule of law should apply in trade disputes, through dispute panels. In the five years of its existence, the WTO has had over 150 cases brought to it, four times as many as were dealt with in the 47 years of the GATT. So far it has not been necessary to invoke compensation and sanctions despite the fact that some rulings have enraged vested interests and pressure groups in leading countries, such as that against a US ban on shrimps from Thailand, and another on clothing from Costa Rica. But the dispute over the EU banana quota regime has raised the question of how panel rulings can be enforced if simply ignored by a major trading entity.”

Is this another example of setting up a “world body” simply to have it appear to need modification, so it can be replaced by a newer version which will play a more decisive role in implementing and consolidating the real plan—complete global governance?

Remember, sheep must be moved along in gentle stages, lest they truly perceive where they are being driven. If the WTO can be portrayed as a dog without enough teeth (now that people-sheep have gotten used to its presence), then the world is likely to agree, with little argument, that something better is needed. Thus, the report goes on to say: “As global integration proceeds, individual national authorities are no longer able fully to control anti-competitive behavior by footloose companies. The WTO should adopt a strong set of competition rules, and we suggest that a Global Competition Office be set up, linked to the WTO.”

Now, move the shells a little faster. Dazzle the observer. Enlist the support of the little guy once again, by appearing to pick on the multinationals:

“Recent developments have made the issue more pressing. There have been a number of cross-border mergers and alliances between giant companies which raise the question of how such entities are to be policed....”

It is at this point in the report, in an aside which is simply slipped between sentences, that we discover a plan to also **take control of the Internet. Controlling the free flow of information is an absolute necessity if one wishes to control a society of any size—be that a village or a global society:** “While the Internet and, now, e-commerce enjoy explosive growth, it is not yet clear what the most important questions are for policy and governance, let alone their solutions. It is not clear who runs, or ought to run, the Internet; one issue, for example, is that of who should be the **custodian** of the Internet address system. Governance is required which is genuinely international, which recognizes the public goods involved—in address registration and other protocols—and which represents the ‘information poor’ as well as the ‘information rich’ who currently use the system. There is potentially a major role both for the International Telecommunications Union and the WTO in this area.”

Can we really imagine a world in which we must register our names and addresses with the Global Government simply to hook up to the Internet? And what would happen if we did? Would we then be subject to even more new laws and regulations, and have all our correspondence under electronic surveillance by some new global police force to whom sovereignty and privacy mean nothing?

The simple truth is that there is absolutely no “public demand” for any world body to control the Internet. That desire has only been expressed by politicians and their allies who know full well that government is about mind control, which means people control, which requires information control.

What else must be addressed in order to convince a world that it requires complete global government? The environment:

“One of the tests of Global Governance is whether it can rise to the challenge of genuinely global environmental problems: management of the global commons and cross-border pollution.” Yes, we apparently need a global government to solve this one too. Which just might see countries trading what you could call “pollution points” so industry can continue to pollute, up to the highest acceptable level, for the economic good of all.

Two decades ago, the European Economic Community was first seen by UN critics as the prototype of what was to come. They feared the eventual emergence of global government, and the disappearance of borders, self-government, national sovereignty, political accountability, and even their own accustomed currency. All those things have happened in Europe in just a few short years. Critics hate it, but this UN report sees it in a different light: “The European Monetary Union is shaping up to be a remarkable achievement by any standard, in the face of much skepticism and formidable

technical difficulties.”

Finally, after 20 or 30 pages of bafflespeak, most of which is clearly structured to evince a reaction that welcomes the final recommendations, we come to the bottom line, the recommendations that could reshape our world very rapidly in the years ahead.

The Commission on Global Governance recommends that the world’s leaders “support the establishment of an Economic Security Council” urging that “a fresh initiative be made to constitute stronger and more representative structures of global economic governance.”

The Commission: “does not think it possible, even if it were desirable, to stop or reverse the globalization of financial markets, but would like to see a detailed, technical study of the feasibility of the Tobin tax proposal.”

The Commission: “welcomes the way in which the WTO has emerged over the last few years as a body whose dispute settlement procedures increasingly command respect and strengthen international law.”

The Commission: “would welcome a new round of multilateral negotiations to liberalize trade and long-term investment flows—and remove discrimination—provided that priority is given to trade liberalization in those areas where barriers are still serious, such as agriculture; provided there is full and active participation by developing and transitional economies, including countries such as China which are not currently members; and provided there is acknowledgement of a development dimension to the rules and disciplines themselves.”

The Commission: “welcomes the progress in strengthening multilateral governance in the environmental field, notably the agreement of the *Kyoto Protocol* on emission targets for greenhouse gases, and the agreement in principle to develop emission permit trading.”

Further: “the instability experienced in the world economy over the last few years and the unbalanced nature of global growth reinforces the case for a mechanism or institution which can highlight systemic risks and potential crises in the way that specialist institutions and piecemeal initiatives cannot.”

The Commission remains convinced that the concept of an Economic Security Council—however it is designed or constructed—must be further pursued.

And when it is, and when it is instituted, what will we have? What freedoms have we seen under threat in this report so far—though not mentioned in the recommendations, but obviously intended as the blueprint for global governance.

For starters, if a “ready reaction force” is established, there will never be an opportunity for another unique Republic, such as the United States, to become established through any War of Independence.

Based as it was to some degree on the precepts of the first republic the world ever

saw—Solon's Republic in ancient Greece—the Founding Fathers of the United States took one of history's boldest steps. Not only did many die in pursuit of freedom and liberty, but for the first time in history, a nation was established with the intention of embracing all nationalities within its borders. Immigrants were welcomed from many nations, diverse religious backgrounds, and racial groupings.

In practice, it has been far from a perfect experiment, and yet, because of that revolution, millions of people who were living in oppressed dictatorships or intolerant societies, have been able to seek and make better lives for themselves.

Politically, the US has strayed far from that republican ideal, which was intended to enable all citizens to have a say in the process of government. In Solon's time, as Archon of Greece, he established local, regional, and national forums of government, under which no single individual could become an incumbent, for he knew well the corruption and manipulation of the masses that inevitably resulted from the centralization of power (both economic and political) in the hands of bankers and the international traders of the time.

The *US Constitution* and *Bill Of Rights* were intended to insure that these lessons from history would be enshrined in a new form of government "of the people, for the people, by the people". Power was to be vested in the people—not in a centralized government.

But in truth, that is exactly what has finally happened. The Federal Government, aided and abetted by today's multinationals and international banking fraternities, has progressively taken unto itself exactly the powers which, according to some of the Founding Fathers, it was never intended to have.

For this reason there now exist, within the US, groupings of seriously disaffected US citizens. Whether we label them patriots or militia or Constitutionals, their objections to central government are much the same. They perceive their federal politicians as their forefathers once perceived the King of England—as tyrants. Their common criticism is that the Federal Government has lost sight of the spirit of the pure republic, in favor of the power and control it can wield under the guise of democracy.

And now, they fear those same politicians are embracing the thought and act of giving away America's hard-won independence to unelected officials in the United Nations.

Little wonder, then, that some of these groups would like to see another revolution.

But any such plans have little or no chance of success. Especially if the UN concept of Global Governance comes to fruition, because under its self-created mandate, spuriously claimed to be derived from "public demand", no-one, anywhere, will be free to take such

measures against tyranny. Should they try, they will find they have no freedom to disagree with or try to overthrow their rulers, because they will be annihilated by a standing army or ready reaction force controlled by the World Government.

Though it might promise to use such force only in order to preserve democracy, or economic interests, once it is created, the "ready reaction force" will be controlled and unleashed by forces and people over whom the average citizen will have no control at all.

For example, if any one of the 50 united states chose to secede from the Union, it could find itself in the same position as the rebels of Chechnya—except it would not simply be battling the Federal Government; it would also be up against the world's "properly instituted" ready reaction force.

Alternatively, if the militia groups are able to retain their constitutional right to bear arms, and manage to evade the combined push by their own central government and the United Nations to disarm the world's citizenry, they could find themselves staring down the barrels of guns wielded by soldiers from Europe, conscripted to this same UN ready reaction force, whose role under world government is to quash any attempt at revolution.

That aside, there is yet another fundamental of US and world freedom under very serious threat. If this World Government imposes controls on the Internet, there will be no more freedom of speech—even in the United States, where freedom was enshrined in the American way of life because of the courage of one man.

When the first US settlers were beginning to unite against the tyranny of England, in the early 1700s, one John Peter Zenger founded and published *The New York Weekly Journal*—the only New York newspaper exposing corrupt practices of the British colonial government at a time when such criticism was considered to be sedition.

John Peter Zenger was charged with seditious libel and thrown in jail.

When the jurors considered the charge, they concluded that the British sedition law was contrary to their sense of liberty and justice, and that restricting freedom of speech would be a danger to all their freedoms.

Thus, when they voted "not guilty", they established two legal precedents. As jurors, not as legislators, they nullified the sedition statute; and they said that, in general, where there is no falsehood, there can be no libel. Those precedents would serve their fellow Americans from that day forward.

In 1789 when Congress began considering amendments to the *United States Constitution*, memory of John Peter Zenger's trial prompted them to structure the *First Amendment* so it would protect freedom of speech, freedom of assembly, freedom of worship, and "of the press".

The *First Amendment* is the first of the series of ten amendments which the United States calls the *Bill Of Rights*.

Today, the Zenger News Service—established in a sense as a dedication to the principles held so dear by John Peter Zenger—has, as its Editor-In-Chief, Mr. James Ewart. Ewart was in the US Air Force, stationed in Germany, when he found himself on a bus tour in Berlin, staring down the barrel of a Russian soldier's submachine gun. He said: "It was a paratrooper's submachine gun, with a lightweight folding stock. I'll never forget it."

The Cold War had escalated. Russia was about to close-off East Berlin and construct the Berlin Wall. Ewart considers himself lucky to have made it back to his base, and that experience prompted him to begin decades of research into "what makes the world go round". This culminated in the recent publication of his book titled *Money—Ye Shall Have Honest Weights And Measures*. It is an indictment of what he calls "history's biggest crime, because it exposes the way in which the manipulation of money and credit has been used to advance an agenda".

Those doing the manipulating and advancing are, of course, very wealthy and very influential.

The intent behind any form of manipulation is to control the way people think and react, so the manipulators can assure themselves of a predictable outcome. In other words, stripped of all niceties, manipulation is mind control for a preconceived purpose.

And mind control—in the sense that people's minds must first be conditioned to accept the UN's proposition on Global Governance—is exactly what reports such as this are all about.

Fortunately, thanks to people such as John Peter Zenger, free speech and the right to air sincerely held and opposing opinions still exists in the US.

But for how long?

Think what we may of today's dominant media and their obvious affinity with the United Nations' pursuit of Global Governance (Walter Cronkite is an open advocate of a world ruled by such a body), it is freedom of the press which has kept people informed and aware of not only the best in Government, but the worst as well.

But a free press, and the free flow of information, is not in the best interests of any group of tyrants. Which brings us back to the fact that the Commission on Global Governance appears to have its sights set on some form of control, perhaps eventually total control, over today's freedoms of expression—in particular, the Internet.

In their own words, the Commission believes there should be centralized control of this global flow of information. It foresees a time when Internet users will have their addresses filed in a central register.

Should we then expect to be told that, in order to “fight crime”, all Internet communications will be subject to monitoring at any time by some new global law enforcement agency? That remains to be seen.

But the precedent is already well established, as witness current concerns in the European Union over Internet monitoring by the secret agencies which control Echelon, a computer monitoring project capable of intercepting all global telecommunications and filing data according to key words and associated addresses.

In the United States, the FBI has come under fire for installing a “Carnivore” program which can read millions of emails, searching for “the meat” the FBI wants. Although the FBI has been known to exceed its authority, it still must ask for a court order to monitor suspects. It is subject to the law of the land.

[*Editor’s note: While this author’s points are certainly correct and well taken, regular readers of this publication know that such clever global snooping operations as Project Echelon and the Carnivore and Inslaw software are only the more visible aspects of ALREADY-in-place comprehensive surveillance machinery operated by Big Brother.*]

But, in a world with a global government, WHOSE law will be paramount?

There is much more to this future plan of global dominance. Sovereign states which “must face the fact that they cannot turn the clock back” will inevitably find themselves almost totally controlled by multi-nationals, which are to be given a major say in determining world trade law—which will, in turn, supercede sovereign or national law.

Countries which have been economically eviscerated by the IMF are to be encouraged to go deeper into debt by working with a “bank of last resort”.

Parliamentarians and academics—and more members of the dominant media no doubt—are to be enlisted as world governance-friendly spokespersons.

Pollution will be traded off between nations, so long as it is in “the economic interest”.

And what about the three levels of society in this brave new world? Are the dollar-a-day people to have their poverty assuaged? Nope, no mention of that! But they will get jobs. Maybe.

Meanwhile, the rich will get richer, regardless of the economic state of the world.

And as for those in the middle, well they, like the median group in a flock of sheep, are, surprisingly, the most valuable. It is from this group of sheep that a farmer gets the bulk of his wool. So people who struggle all their lives in the middle income bracket will, on the one hand, see interest rates go up (on loans made to them by the wealthy), and on the other, find themselves once again having to pay more taxes (ostensibly to run a world government and help

the poor).

Thus, the middle class, via interest rates and taxes, is ever prevented from accumulating personal wealth and independence. It is from the sweat of their brow, the pain in their backs, and the plastic money in their hip pockets, that the rich and poor alike are supported.

They are the sharecroppers of the 21st Century.

The world, to put it bluntly, is moving toward global government on the installment plan. And once it is in place, with the willing acceptance of humanity (albeit engineered), people will have given away their power to make choices.

But above and beyond all the foregoing, there is something far more serious to contemplate. Something not mentioned in any report, and never considered by most of us.

It is a philosophical matter, in some respects, and yet it demands deep contemplation because it affects all of us—the poor, the middle class, the rich, and those in the world government of the future as well. Each and every one of us is blessed with participation in the civilization of our day. We live in a world that has evolved over eons, in a society that has evolved over centuries, and in a time when the world government agenda has been obvious for only a few short decades.

We are the product of all these evolutions because of the choices we have made—or the choices we have allowed others to make on our behalf.

Which brings up the question: “What will suffer most under world government?” And the answer is short, and horrifying to contemplate. Evolution itself!

Evolution on all levels—personal, national, ethnic, racial, political, and spiritual. All are perceivably, clearly, literally, in danger.

For when humanity can no longer think, live, and move in freedom, when the world is a giant commercial factory and its people simply the necessary units that must turn the cogs of the machine, when religion and education are dictated by a world state, when freedom is proscribed by the threat of force, when there are no choices left to be made, when free will has been eliminated in all areas of our lives, and, in particular, when the spirit of man finds no further mystery in life, the evolution of the mind and soul will stop.

There is no evolutionary purpose to a human species that has allowed itself to become a herd of sheep to be oppressed and financially cannibalized by its own kind. When technology, commercialism, globalism, materialism, and freedom of thought, speech, political affiliation, and religion are completely dictated by others, there is nothing left for the mind to achieve, ponder, contemplate, or create.

There is no viable future for such a flock.

Finally it must be said, if one reads this report in depth, that we are indeed far down the

road toward global control.

But at least we have left behind the rhetoric about “One World Order”.

Instead, we-the-people are allowing ourselves to be led toward total “Global Governance”—by a Judas goat.

* * *

SOURCES

- Commission On Global Governance website (<http://www.cgg.ch/>)
- Zenger News Service website (ZNS.com)
- US Census Bureau
- Internet research

* * *

MEMBERS OF THE COMMISSION ON GLOBAL GOVERNANCE

There are 28 members of the Commission on Global Governance—one of them a man who was present at the birth of the UN.

This is the United Kingdom’s **Brian Urquhart**. Urquhart, who is currently a Scholar in Residence at the Ford Foundation’s International Affairs Program, was, according to the resumé attached to the Commission’s list of members, a “member of the Independent Commission on Disarmament and Security Issues (and was) *involved in the formation of the United Nations in 1945*, and served as Under Secretary General for Special Political Affairs from 1972 to 1986.” His “main fields of interest and operation at the UN were conflict resolution and peacekeeping”.

Urquhart co-authored several publications which set the tone for the UN’s activities and aspirations over the past 50 years. These include: “A World in Need of Leadership: Tomorrow’s United Nations” (with Erskine Childers, 1990); “Towards a More Effective United Nations” (with Erskine Childers, 1991); “Ralph Bunche: An American Life” (1993); and “Renewing The United Nations System” (with Erskine Childers, 1994).

However, Urquhart, despite his almost life-long dedication to the UN, and his role in establishing its agendas, is actually mentioned second to last among the 28 members of this commission—whose names are listed alphabetically.

Two are from the United States, one other from the UK, and the remainder represent Sweden, Guyana, Indonesia, Kuwait, Costa Rica, Spain, Germany, South Africa, Mexico, Zimbabwe, France, the Czech Republic, Uruguay, Republic of Korea, Kenya, Japan, Uganda, India, Brazil, Netherlands, China, Senegal, Canada, and Russia.

The US is represented by **Barber Conable**: “President of the World Bank from 1986 to 1991. Currently Chairman of the Committee on

US/China Relations, and a member of the Senior Advisory Committee of the Global Environment Facility. Member of the U.S. House of Representatives from 1965 to 1985, where he served on the Ways and Means Committee for eighteen years, the last eight as its ranking minority member, as well as on the Joint Economic Committee, the House Budget and the House Ethics Committee. Has served on the boards of *multinational corporations*, and on the Board of the New York Stock Exchange."

Also from the US is **Adele Simmons**: "President of The John D. and Catherine T. MacArthur Foundation in Chicago. Member of the Boards of several organizations and corporations, and an elected member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences and the *Council On Foreign Relations*. In 1993, appointed by the Secretary General of the UN to the High Level Advisory Board on Sustainable Development. From 1977 to 1989, President of Hampshire College in Massachusetts, where she developed new programs in population and health and in peace and international security. From 1978 to 1980, served on President Carter's Commission on World Hunger and from 1991 to 1992, on President Bush's Commission on Environmental Quality."

Co-Chairmen:

Ingvar Carlsson, Sweden. Prime Minister of Sweden 1986-91. In April 1991, hosted the Stockholm Initiative that led to the creation of the Commission on Global Governance.

Shridath Ramphal, Guyana. Secretary-General of the Commonwealth from 1975 to 1990. Currently Chairman of the International Steering Committee of the international Leadership in Environment and Development Program. Author of "Our Country, The Planet" written for the Earth Summit.

Members:

Ali Alatas, Indonesia. Minister for Foreign Affairs of the Republic of Indonesia since 1988. Indonesia's Ambassador and Permanent Representative to the United Nations in New York (1982-88) and in Geneva (1976-78).

Abdlatif AlHamad, Kuwait. Director General and Chairman of the Arab Fund for Economic and Social Development in Kuwait. Former Minister of Finance and Minister of Planning of Kuwait. Chairman of the UN Committee on Development Planning.

Oscar Arias, Costa Rica. President of Costa Rica from 1986 to 1990. In 1987, drafted a regional accord, known as the Arias Peace Plan, to end the ongoing wars in Central America. This initiative was signed by all the Central American Presidents on 7 August 1987, and culminated in the award of that year's Nobel Peace Prize to Dr. Arias.

Anna Balletbo i Puig, Spain. Member of the Spanish Parliament since 1979. Member of the Executive Committee of the Socialist Party in Catalonia. Formerly President of Spain's United Nations Association. An activist on

women's issues since 1975.

Kurt Biedenkopf, Germany. Minister-President of Saxony since 1990. Prior to entering politics, served as Professor, Dean, and President of the Ruhr University in Bochum.

Allan Boesak, South Africa. Former Minister for Economic Affairs for the Western Cape Region. A leading figure in his country's struggle against apartheid. Previously, President of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches and a Patron of the United Democratic Front.

Manuel Camacho Solis, Mexico. Former Minister of Foreign Affairs and former Mayor of Mexico City. As Peace Commissioner in Chiapas, played a key role in establishing the cease-fire in 1994 and face-to-face negotiations with the EZLN. Recently published "Change Without Breakdown", a blueprint for democratic reforms in Mexico.

Bernard Chidzero, Zimbabwe. Former Senior Minister of Finance. Has served in different capacities with the United Nations for twenty years, including Chairman of the Development Committee of the World Bank and the IMF (1987-90), and a member of the World Commission on Environment and Development.

Jacques Delors, France. President of the European Commission from 1985 to January 1995. Member of the General Council of the Banque de France (1973-79), and Member of the European Parliament and President of its Committee on Economic and Monetary Affairs (1979-81). Previously, a Professor at the University Paris Dauphine.

Jiri Dienstbier, Czech Republic. Chairman of the Free Democrats party in the Czech Republic and Chairman of the Czech Council on Foreign Relations. Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Foreign Affairs of Czechoslovakia from 1989 to 1992. A signatory of and spokesman for Charter 77, and a key member of the group led by Václav Havel initiating political change in his country. As a result of his opposition activities, he was sentenced to three years in prison in 1979. In June 1998, Mr. Dienstbier was appointed Special Rapporteur of the United Nations Commission on Human Rights for the former Yugoslavia.

Enrique Iglesias, Uruguay. President of the InterAmerican Development Bank since 1988. Minister of External Relations of Uruguay (1985-88). Executive Secretary of the UN Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean (1972-85). President of the Central Bank of Uruguay (1966-68). Chairman of the Conference that launched the Uruguay Round of Trade Negotiations in 1986.

Frank Judd, United Kingdom. Member of the House of Lords, where he has been the Labor Opposition's principal spokesman on education and is now the principal spokesman on development cooperation. A specialist and consultant in international affairs working particularly on the UN, Third World issues, conflict resolution, and arms control. For

thirteen years, a Member of Parliament, serving consecutively as Parliamentary Under Secretary of State for Defense, Minister for Overseas Development, and Minister of State at the Foreign and Commonwealth Office, where he was deputy to the Secretary of State.

Hongkoo Lee, Republic of Korea, Prime Minister. Served as the Republic of Korea's Ambassador to the United Kingdom from 1991 to 1993, and as Minister for Unification between North and South Korea from 1988 to 1990. In 1985, founded the Seoul Forum for International Affairs and served as its Chairman until 1988. Professor of Political Science at Seoul National University from 1968 to 1988, and Director of the Institute of Social Sciences (1978-82).

Wangari Maathai, Kenya. Founder and coordinator of the Green Belt Movement in Kenya. An environmental conservationist and activist on women's issues and human rights. Formerly the Chairman of the National Council of Women of Kenya, and spokesman for nongovernmental organizations at the 1992 Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro. Previously, Associate Professor of Anatomy at the University of Nairobi.

Sadako Ogata, Japan. Currently United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (since 1991) and previously Professor and Dean of the Faculty of Foreign Studies at Sophia University in Tokyo and Director of its International Relations Institute (1980-91). Japan's Representative on the UN Commission on Human Rights in 1982-85, and a member of the Independent Commission on International Humanitarian Issues. From 1978 to 1979, Japan's envoy to the United Nations as well as Chairman of the Executive Board of UNICEF.

Olara Otunnu, Uganda. Since September 1998, Special Representative of the United Nations Secretary-General for Children in Armed Conflict. Formerly, President of the International Peace Academy in New York. As Uganda's Foreign Minister from 1985 to 1986, facilitated the peace talks culminating in the Nairobi Peace Agreement. During tenure as Uganda's Permanent Representative to the UN (1980-85), served as President of the Security Council (1981), Vice President of the General Assembly (1982-83), and Chairman of the UN Commission on Human Rights. Has taught at The American University and at Albany Law School, and was a visiting fellow at the Institut Français des Relations Internationales in Paris.

I.G. Patel, India. Chairman of the Aga Khan Rural Support Program in India. Has held key economic positions in India and internationally: Governor of the Reserve Bank of India, Chief Economic Adviser to the Indian Government, and Permanent Secretary of the Indian Finance Ministry. Previously, Director of the London School of Economics and Political Science. Has served as the Executive Director for India of the International Monetary Fund and as Deputy Administrator of the UN

Development Program.


Celina Vargas do Amaral Peixoto, Brazil. Director of the Getulio Vargas Foundation in Brazil. Director General of the Brazilian National Archives from 1980 to 1990 and Director of the Center of Research and Documentation on Brazilian History from 1973 to 1990. Member of the InterAmerican Dialogue and has been a member of several national commissions on cultural, historical, and technological issues.

Jan Pronk, Netherlands. Minister for Development Cooperation of the Netherlands, a position he also held from 1973 to 1978. Vice Chairman of the Labor Party (1987-89) and a Member of Parliament (1971-73; 1978-80; 1986-89). Served as Deputy Secretary General of UNCTAD from 1980 to 1986. Previously, a Professor at the Institute of Social Studies in the Hague and at the University of Amsterdam. Member of the Independent Commission on International Development Issues.

Qian Jiadong, China. Deputy Director General of the China Center for International Studies in Beijing. Previously, Ambassador and Permanent Representative in Geneva to the United Nations, Ambassador for Disarmament Affairs, and a representative to the Conference on Disarmament. Member of the South Commission.

Marie-Angélique Savané, Senegal. A sociologist and currently Director of the Africa Division of the UN Population Fund in New York. Formerly Director of the UNFPA country support team in Dakar (1992-October 1994), Special Adviser to the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (1990-92), team leader at the UN Research Institute for Social Development (1979-88), and Editor-In-Chief of *Famille et Développement* (1974-78). Founder and former President of the Association of African Women for Research and Development. Member of the Boards of several international organizations and institutions, of the South Commission, and currently of the UNESCO Commission on Education for the 21st Century.

Maurice Strong, Canada. Special Adviser to the UN Secretary-General on Reform. Formerly, Chairman and Chief Executive Officer of Ontario Hydro, and Chairman of the Earth Council. Has received the Order of Canada and is a member of the Queen's Privy Council of Canada. Secretary General of the 1992 UN Conference on Environment and Development in Rio, and of the 1972 Stockholm Conference on the Human Environment. Member of the World Commission on Environment and Development.

Yuli Vorontsov, Russia. Ambassador to the United States, following a five year term as Ambassador to the United Nations, and an Adviser to President Boris Yeltsin on Foreign Affairs. Served as the USSR Ambassador to Afghanistan (1988-89), France (1983-86), and India (1977-83). Between foreign assignments, appointed First Deputy Foreign Minister in 1986. 

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. Updated Order Form

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26.95	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29.95	
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29.95	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19.95	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
	CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15	
	MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15	
	THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15	
	THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15	
	THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18	
DAVID ICKE			
	THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24.95	
VIDEO	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49.95	
	"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Denis Grover		
	"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	
	"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	

	Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS			
PRE-ORDER	VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps	\$40 <small>(approx.)</small>	
	PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19.95	
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours	"HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" <small>(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)</small>	\$9.95	
	The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13.95	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15	
	WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20	
	COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK <small>A reprint from the February 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM newspaper. (Shipping is included.)</small>	<div>United States\$6.50</div> <div>Canada\$7</div> <div>Foreign\$8</div>	
	THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10	
	THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12	
	WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29.95	

~Shipping Rates~

United States
(Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$2 for ea. add'l book

Canada
(Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$3 each for ea. add'l book

International
(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$4 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total

Shipping

TAX
(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)

Total

(Please add the required shipping)

United, You Can Accomplish Great Things With Your “God Power”

9/29/00 VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN

There is absolutely no excusable reason that any person on this planet should not have enough food to eat, enough water to drink, or medical attention. It is a travesty that you allow people to die or even suffer from hunger, thirst, and/or lack of medical attention. It is unconscionable that those who lack are used for political fodder!

I am Violinio St. Germain, and I am here with you this day in the Radiant Light of Holy God, Creator Source. Be not misled by the deceivers, for many abound on your world. And many of them come and claim to be of the Light, yet they are but wolves in sheep's clothing. I am a humble servant to *The One Source of All That Is*—the I AM THAT I AM. It is with great humility and great honor that I am able to serve in this crucial time on your planet.

You have been led to believe that your political system has the answers to your problems, and therein lies your greatest problem. Your political system is corrupt at best, and evil at its worst. Your political system is run by sickeningly rich, greedy bureaucrats who have signed a pact with the devil, so to speak. They have sold their souls, and it matters not whether they are donkeys or elephants, or so-called independent or reformed.

The fact of the matter is that not one of those who are in the race for the presidency have any control over the direction the system takes. They are but silly little figureheads, with enough outwardly apparent “power” to fool you-the-people. There is actually a very small handful of people who are pulling the strings of these political puppets, who serve the adversary. These are the ones who are hurting you-the-people.

There is no way for the “common man” to hold any high office, because the common man has not been trained in the political ways. The real politician knows just how much power he or she has, and knows the invisible line that you just don't cross.

Yes, this is like beating the dead horse, because, even though you already know these things, there is nothing you can really do to

change things through the political process. And, to believe that you can is but a fool's dream. The only hope you have is to wake up, realize who and what you are, and make the changes necessary from the SPIRITUAL reality.

We have been harping on creating your own reality for well over four years. Yet, you still sit and wring your hands, and fret over all the things you see in the news.

WAKE UP!

No one—I said no one *can* or *will* truly change anything without a spiritual awakening.

WE HAVE BEEN TRYING TO TEACH YOU WHAT TO DO!

It starts inside each of your minds and hearts. And when all your energy is joined up with all the others with the same intent and thought energy, the power of that energy would begin to effect change IMMEDIATELY.

STOP BELIEVING THE LIE that you can make a difference at the ballot box. That is an exercise in foolishness. You do not have any person truly qualified to fulfill the job, so you will, no doubt, cast your vote for the lesser of the evils.

What is wrong with you? Have you not been paying attention? Do you simply read the words and learn nothing?

You say you want change. Fine. Make it so!

Well, if you don't do it, no one else will.

Listen to me: There are more of you than there are of them. If you all were as dedicated to making changes, and focusing your thoughts and intentions in a specific direction, all in one accord, in agreement, you would begin to see those changes taking place.

But you, the individual, sits back and waits and frets and fusses and complains to your neighbor saying “I don't know what to do.”

WE HAVE BEEN TRYING TO TEACH YOU WHAT TO DO!

It starts inside each of your minds and

hearts. And when all your energy is joined up with all the others with the same intent and thought energy, the power of that energy would begin to effect change IMMEDIATELY.

Many of you have been practicing changing your own personal lives. Now, why not expand your reality?

Rather than just focusing upon selves, friends and relatives, begin to expand and realize that everyone on the planet is truly your relation, and though you may not be your brother's keeper, you are responsible for the planet as a whole. Remember: if you know you can do something to help, and you do it not, you are held accountable.

New Age gurus will tell you that everyone is responsible for only themselves. If that were the case, you would not be incarnated on a planet with 6+ billion other people. You may have to walk your own walk, but you are walking alongside 6+ billion other souls. And remember: many hands make light the load.

You have become a world of very self-centered individuals. Everything is “me” or “I”. What ever happened to “us”?

This planet is at a crucial crossroads, a crucial decision point. Either it is going to evolve to the next level of awareness, or it will be destroyed. Not by God, but by you.

You were given the planet, and you were given the responsibility for it, and you were given the free will to make your own decisions. I will tell you, truthfully, that your decisions have not been all that great, and unless YOU make the changes, YOU will continue on the current downward spiral—until everything upon your planet is destroyed.

You sit in your comfortable little worlds and cry foul at every turn. But what are you doing to change things? Millions of souls, all focusing their energy and intent to a specific end, WILL HAVE AN IMPACT—it is a Universal Law!

However, first you must have a vision. No, I am not speaking of going on a vision quest or any such thing. I am speaking of a clear vision of what you want to see take place. Then, you must all be in full agreement, and energy and intent focused toward that end. And therein

lies one of the greatest problems you have, for it is most difficult to get two or three people to agree, let alone millions.

Divide and conquer. That is what the adversary has accomplished on this planet, and it has gotten you all to quibble over the silliest of matters, to say nothing of the serious matters facing you ones.

Many of you say that it seems so simple. Your air and water are poisoned. Your ice caps are disappearing. Species are being extincted daily. Old growth forests barely exist anymore. The oil companies have you horn-swaggled into gas-guzzling engines. Your topsoil is eroded so farmers' crops are in trouble. The pharmaceutical companies have you over a barrel; the medical industry is a travesty, etc., etc.

And these are all matters that your glorious politicians are bandying about and trying to convince you that they can make a difference. And you believe them? When was the last time a politician ever made any real changes? Do you really believe that any of them have the ability to make any of these changes? Do not be so misguided.

You have been taught that the ways of the world are not the ways of God, and this is a truth. Your battles are not to be fought with bullets and knives, but with the power that is available within each and every one of you. You have the ability and the authority—given unto each of you by Creator Source—and yet you squander it on self-indulgences. So, you have what you have created.

Now that I have chastised you, and hopefully have your attention, I will tell you a secret (which is really no secret):

YOU ARE MIGHTY, POWERFUL, SPIRITUAL BEINGS HAVING A HUMAN EXPERIENCE!

Notice I said that you are SPIRITUAL BEINGS. You ARE—in the same meaning as I AM THAT I AM.

YOU ARE!

Therefore, you can!

God is not some super-natural being “out there” somewhere!

GOD IS EVERYTHING THAT IS.

You are part of that everything. Therefore, you are a part of God—a fragment of The Whole—and, as such, you have the God Power within you. Everything that exists has that God Power within.

However, in your human expression, you have been given the ability to KNOW it and the AUTHORITY to utilize it! So what are you waiting for?

If you are waiting for your brothers from space to come and rescue you from your messes, you are quite mistaken. They may assist and guide, but not do it for you. You ones made the mess, and it is your

responsibility to clean up your mess, or go down with the ship, so to speak.

You must unite. You must come to the place of understanding and knowing that the separation from one another, and the animosity you feel towards one another, is PURELY BY PLAN OF THE ADVERSARY TO KEEP YOU DIVIDED. It is the only defense that the adversary has against you. And, I must say, you have fallen for it—hook, line, and sinker.

So awaken from the illusion, for that is

YOU ARE MIGHTY, POWERFUL, SPIRITUAL BEINGS HAVING A HUMAN EXPERIENCE!

Notice I said that you are SPIRITUAL BEINGS. You ARE—in the same meaning as I AM THAT I AM.

YOU ARE!

Therefore, you can!

God is not some super-natural being “out there” somewhere!

GOD IS EVERYTHING THAT IS.

what you are living in. Awaken unto the reality that, together, you are more powerful than the fiercest of adversaries. You ones have been duped into believing that you are so different from one another. But in reality, you are more alike than you are different.

There is not one of you who wants hunger, disease, and death to continue. There is not

But here is the caution: WHATEVER YOU DO, DO IT WITH LOVE FIRST, FOR THAT IS THE KEY TO YOUR SUCCESS.

one of you who wants war instead of peace. There is not one of you who wants your world poisoned. There is not one of you who wants machines of destruction all across your globe. There is not one of you who wants to see another suffer.

These are the things that unite you. These are your strengths. Recognize and utilize them for the betterment of your world. This is the weapon you have against the adversary. **UNITE AND ACCOMPLISH GREAT THINGS!**

Remember: you have a great decision to make. Either make the changes and take your place in the next stage of awareness, or go down with a dying planet. You don't like that

choice? Well, I am sorry, but it is the only choice you have.

Remember that a very wise Teacher once said: “Where two or more of you are gathered together, there I am among you.”

He also said: “These things I do, you shall do, and greater than these things shall you do.”

But you must first awaken and know that you are able, and that together, as one mind, one heart, one intent, you ones can reclaim your world and put it back on course. Then take that power and that authority and make changes that count.

Do not wait until tomorrow to do that which you can do today. Turn off the football games and the soap operas. Stop listening to all the political pundits and listen to your heart. Get out of the bars; put down the booze and the drugs and stop anesthetizing yourselves. Get quiet and go within and get in touch with the real you. There is a spark of the Divine within each of you, and it is only waiting to be recognized and called upon, so that it can burst forth and empower you.

Yes, you can change your world. But first you must recognize that you have the ability and the authority to reclaim that which you have allowed to be stripped from you.

But here is the caution: **WHATEVER YOU DO, DO IT WITH LOVE FIRST, FOR THAT IS THE KEY TO YOUR SUCCESS.**


If you go out with malice or hatred, it will only return to you as destructive energy. Likewise, go out with LOVE, and LOVE will return unto you as creative energy. I speak, of course, of the LOVE that is Creation, not the emotional or physical love that you ones think of.

LOVE is the energy of attraction, and it is the energy which binds the whole of Creation together. LOVE is the spark of Divine Energy that resides within each of you. As you discover it, and allow it to burst forth, you will begin to understand and to know firsthand just what real LOVE is all about.

It is the first step toward evolving to the next stage of awareness.

I am Violinio St. Germain. I come as the representative of the Seventh Primary Aspect of Creator's Infinite Spectral Expressions. I am known by many as the keeper of the Violet Ray of Transmutation.

I thank you for your attention to these matters, for the time is at hand for you ones to awaken and take up your destinies. I serve God of Light, God of LOVE, *The One Source of All That Is*. You are all members of the same family; you are all related, one to another. See that you walk your path in Light, in LOVE, and in recognition of who and what you truly are.

Salu. 

Order Back Issues Of *The SPECTRUM*

Vol. 1, #1 June 1, 1999

PREMIER ISSUE • HATONN • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • ORACLE • SOLTEC • EL MORYA

Vol. 1, #2 July 6, 1999 Xerox Copy Special Order

SANANDA • SOLTEC • SANAT KUMARA • SOY TOXIN • ILLUMINATI MILLENNIUM RITUALS • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART I

Vol. 1, #3 August 3, 1999 Xerox Copy Special Order

 NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART II • SOLTEC • HATONN • JFK, JR. CRASH • *THE BIGGEST SECRET*, AN INTERVIEW WITH DAVID ICKE

Vol. 1, #4 September 7, 1999

DAVID WILCOCK • EDGAR CAYCE • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART III • PROZAC • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SANANDA • ORACLE • CALVIN BURGIN • ATON

Vol. 1, #5 October 5, 1999

ZULU SHAMAN AND ELDER CREDO MUTWA INTERVIEWED BY DAVID ICKE • SOLTEC • HATONN • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SUNSPOT CYCLES • ESSIAC • PLATE TECTONICS • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART IV • ORACLE • HEMP • MARS PROBE

Vol. 1, #6 November 2, 1999

MAYAN CALENDAR • HORSE WHISPERER, MONTY ROBERTS • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART V • ORACLE • EGYPTIAN HISTORY • "REPTILIAN SHAPE-SHIFTING" AND THE HATONN-RA CONNECTION • MAGNETS AND SOLAR PANELS • PHILIP MORRIS

Vol. 1, #7 December 7, 1999

NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VI • ROBERT GHOST WOLF • SANAT KUMARA • BLINDNESS, MAD COW DISEASE AND "CANOLA" OIL • HATONN • 20 STEPS TO A NEW HEALTHY LIFE • SOLTEC • EYGP AIR FLIGHT 990 • RITALIN • ART BELL

Vol. 1, #8 January 4, 2000

DR. LEN HOROWITZ • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VII • CHARLETON HESTON • RA • MIND CONTROL • GERMAIN • REVEREND JESSE JACKSON • MURDER OF MARTIN LUTHER KING, JR. PART I • EYGP AIR FLIGHT 990

Vol. 1, #9 February 1, 2000

AIDS INTERVIEW WITH CHRISTINE MAGGIORE • COLLOIDAL SILVER • BIG BROTHER INTERNET • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VIII • HILARION

Vol. 1, #10 March 7, 2000

INDIGO CHILDREN • COLD FUSION • VACCINATIONS • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • RITALIN: DRUGGING AMERICA'S YOUTH • MSG • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART IX • SOLTEC • HATONN • ADVERTISING RATES • GULF WAR SYNDROME

Vol. 1, #11 April 4, 2000

JONATHAN GOLDMAN & SOUND HEALING • GARDENING • SILVERLON • SOLTEC • HILARION

Vol. 1, #12 May 2, 2000

"BLACK" POPE • VATICAN BANK SUED • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SANANDA • ELIAN GONZALES • "BIO-ELECTRIC CLEANSING" • SACRED WHITE BUFFALO MURDERED

Vol. 2, #1 June 6, 2000

ISHAYA MONKS • HATONN • DAVE OVERTON'S GOLD AND THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE • CHEMTRAILS • "PROJECT CLOVERLEAF" • SOLTEC • "MILLION MOM MARCH" • FOURTH AMENDMENT • TRUTH ABOUT "HOLY" SATHYA SAI BABA

Vol. 2, #2 July 4, 2000

TICKING TIME-BOMB *PROZAC* • SOLTEC • PHOENIX INSTITUTE DIRECTORS • OUR PRISON SYSTEMS • CHEMTRAILS • "POISON COBWEBS FROM HELL" • SANANDA • WISDOM BOOKS & PRESS SUMMER 2000 CATALOG • GUN CONTROL

Vol. 2, #3 August 1, 2000

RAMTHA'S SCHOOL OF "ENLIGHTENMENT"? • FDA • PROZAC • HATONN • FDA-POSTAL RAID ON "THE PHOENIX GROUP" • HAARP AND MICROWAVE OVENS • HIV & AIDS DATE BACK TO 1930s? • SOLTEC • WISDOM BOOKS & PRESS SUMMER 2000 CATALOG

Vol. 2, #4 September 5, 2000

FEMA AGENDA EXPOSED • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • CIA • KILLER MUSIC • SCHOOLS TURN TO THOUGHT CONTROL • HATONN • ROBERT GHOST WOLF

Are Their Aliens
Among Us?
The Biggest Secret
An Interview With
David Icke


VOL. 1, #3 AUGUST 3, 1999

Great Zulu Shaman
And Elder
Credo Mutwa
A Rare, Astonishing
Conversation


VOL. 1, #5 OCTOBER 5, 2000

Harmonies For An
Awakening World
Sound Healing
An Interview
With Jonathan Goldman


VOL. 1, #11 APRIL 4, 2000

Ramtha's School Of
"Enlightenment"?
Wine, Tobacco & Prozac
Consciousness Raising Or
Mind Control?


VOL. 2, #3 AUGUST 1, 2000

Back Issues of *The SPECTRUM*
Newspaper are available.

\$5.00 each for the U.S.
\$6.50 each for Canada/Mexico
\$8.00 each for Foreign

(shipping is included)

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
Please Call For Special Orders & Pricing



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 6

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

NOVEMBER 7, 2000

“The Call Compels The Answer” If We But Ask Angels Stand Ready To Help

IN THIS ISSUE:

One Step At A Time For *The SPECTRUM*, p.2

**Leading Doctors’ Group
Votes To Oppose
Mandatory Vaccinations, p.3**

The News Desk, p.4

***SPECTRUM* STAFF ON THE AIR, p.11**

**UPDATE: The *VATICAN ASSASSINS* Book
IS READY TO SHIP! p.16**

**Soltec: Breaking Loose From
Those Limiting Beliefs, p.18**

**NOW AVAILABLE
THE FIRST YEAR OF *The SPECTRUM*
ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM! p.37**

**Coca-Cola/CIA/Tribune Drama
In Federal Chicago Courts, p.39**

**A Short History Of Secret Human
Biological Experiments, p.48**

An Overview Of The Illuminati, p.50

**Hatonn: Be Thankful For Your
Planet’s Great Gift Of Compassion, p.53**

10/27/00 RICK MARTIN

Human life is a spirit-form that has Emerged from the Eternal Creational Spirit and has developed its own consciousness. It is still connected to the Creational Source and progresses through a series of material lives in order to evolve. [*The Pleiadian Mission: A Time Of Awareness*, Randolph Winters, 1994.]

My intention is to tell
of bodies changed
to different forms.

The heavens and all below them,
Earth and her creatures,
All change,
And we, part of creation,
Also must suffer change.

[“Metamorphoses” by Ovid, as quoted from *The Future Of The Body—Explorations Into The Further Evolution Of Human Nature*, Michael Murphy, 1992.]

Angels have been part of the public mind for some time now. Television programs such as *Highway To Heaven* and *Touched By An Angel* are good examples of this public awareness. And then, of course,

(Please see *If We But Ask, Angels Stand Ready To Help*, p.21)

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

One Step At A Time For The SPECTRUM

It's a miracle of sorts, but we're still alive and kicking. This happy (though very stressful) state of affairs is partly the result of an expanded generosity from some of you readers, and partly because we "robbed Peter to pay Paul"—though that's not a particularly technical accounting term for the actual situation. Let me explain a bit:

Remember last month I said: "While many generous souls help out the best they can within their means, sometimes faithfully every month, that total amounts to about 5% of our bare-bones monthly operating expenses. That means 'someone' is helping to the tune of 95% of the total load."

Well, the good news is that this month the amount of your thoughtful generosity rose from 5% to nearly 50%. Responding to my plea, you regular donors were even more generous, while a number of new donors likewise helped.

The bad news is that we still had to make up the remaining 50% from "someone". As you can imagine, a lot of time and energy had to be diverted from the newspaper to address this "ticking bomb" kind of time-sensitive challenge. The result was, as I said at the top, a matter of "robbing Peter to pay Paul".

That is, we are grateful to America East Publishers, who are responsible for producing the WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach volumes, for coming to our rescue. But, in order to help us with a loan, they had to indefinitely suspend publication of the French version of Volume I of WOTR. (This was scheduled to go to press later this month. The French version of WOTR has been a several-year labor-of-love project to address the great hunger for spiritual Truth in all of French-speaking Canada and non-English-speaking Europe.) As well, this emergency generosity from America East puts "on hold" any further work on the much anticipated, latest WOTR Volume III in English, until America East's financial resources can be replenished.

But, as Dr. P. C. of America East explained their position to me recently: "If it weren't for your newspaper, there would be no beloved spiritual messages to collect together in the WOTR books. So, first things first, as far as where to direct even our small financial resources. What you do is too important; you MUST stay alive or we all lose!"

So, that's the story behind why you have this paper to read this month. It's a bittersweet accomplishment at best. Next month is another arduous challenge; maybe others of you readers who have been financially blessed would be willing to help at this critical time?

A practical analogy for understanding our situation is to picture a small (but good!) airline, say with a single airplane. You need a reliable mechanic, a pilot, copilot, a few other

staff, a dry hangar, etc. These are FIXED costs, just to get off the ground. You can't "turn down" the "cost knob" any further than that—except, of course, to the "off" position.

These bare-bones fixed costs are then offset by how many passengers come on board for each, say, monthly flight. Due to the fixed costs, it costs almost the same to launch the airplane empty as full. But—there's a certain number of PAYING passengers who get you to the "break-even" point; and beyond that, you are self-sustaining and maybe even profitable.

The challenge—with either the airline analogy or this newspaper—is to have the financial resources to stay operational WHILE the "passenger" list continues to build up to, and past, that "break-even" point. Every successful business person I know counsels, from their own personal experience, about how you have to "be patient and persistent" while a business builds over at least several years (like, say, a peach orchard, which takes five years before the first peaches are ready to sell). And that's surely good advice—IF you happen to have the resources to exercise that patience!

You longtime readers know all too well how and why we came into existence in the first place. I won't repeat that sad and shameful story. It's no less than a miracle that we're alive at all—much less growing in respect and visibility and "passengers" every month! Yet we seem to still carry a heavy, heavy load of misplaced "bad vibes" with some of you longtime readers who otherwise would enthusiastically help us financially—as if it is somehow our fault for risking everything by standing up to and exposing a very corrupt situation. Too bad if we burst a bubble of seeming comfort—The Truth is THE TRUTH!

That is what The SPECTRUM stands for—The Truth—and each month, when our "flight" takes off, we have aboard more and more passengers who express sincere appreciation for the integrity of our "airline" and the unique value it provides as a Quality product of wide range that does not economize on "going the extra mile" to deliver the expected goods.

This reputation of Quality likewise holds very, very true with those who, more and more now, actively SEEK US OUT to provide us with The Truth they know from personal experience—so we can share that with you.

Along with our other unique features, Rick Martin has a very special interview scheduled for next month's issue of The SPECTRUM. But will there BE a next month's issue? I honestly don't know at this point.

However, on behalf of all of us here, I want to sincerely thank those of you who helped to make this month's SPECTRUM possible. We feel deeply blessed by such a vote of support!

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those

of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in

whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make your own informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and empower you to create a better world.

The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

DONOR INFORMATION:

The SPECTRUM is a 501(c)(3) non-profit educational corporation. All donations are gratefully appreciated and formally acknowledged for your tax-deduction purposes.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

Leading Doctors' Group Votes To Oppose Mandatory Vaccinations

Editor's note: The following awesome report just came in at the last moment. With all the push going on in the controlled print and broadcast media to encourage flu shots and other vaccinations, you probably aren't going to hear about this decision there! Regular readers of The SPECTRUM are well aware of the dangers of vaccinations—both unintentional and intentional—and so this Resolution is a major victory for our health and safety. This group should be applauded for taking such a moral stand on such a volatile issue. It's about time an important group of people found the courage to stand up and speak The Truth.

Now, who's next? Maybe the good guys at NASA are ready to get together and speak out about longtime ongoing extraterrestrial encounters? Or maybe some of the pilots who are flying the chemtrail jets would like to get together and clear their consciences by speaking out on what nasty stuff they are spraying down upon us? Or...?

11/4/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 11/3/00: [quoting]

Dr. James Hirsen <hirsen@earthlink.net>

<<http://www.newsmax.com/commentarchive.shtml?a=2000/11/3/083415>>

A leading national physician organization is calling for a moratorium on all government mandated vaccines and has passed a resolution to that end at their annual meeting.

Members of the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons (AAPS) voted this week at their 57th Annual Meeting in St. Louis to **pass a resolution calling for an end to mandatory childhood vaccines. The resolution passed without a single "no" vote.** [Text of Resolution and mandatory vaccine fact sheet posted at <www.aapsonline.org> and following this news story.]

"Our children face the possibility of death or serious long-term adverse effects from mandated vaccines that aren't necessary or that have very limited benefits" said Jane M. Orient, MD, AAPS Executive Director.

"This is not a vote against vaccines" said Dr. Orient. "This resolution only attempts to halt blanket vaccine mandates by government agencies and school districts that give no consideration for the rights of the parents or the individual medical condition of the child."

Forty-two states have mandatory vaccine policies, and many children are required to have 22 shots before first grade. On top of that, as a condition for school attendance, many school districts require vaccination for diseases such as Hepatitis B—primarily an adult disease, usually spread by multiple sex partners, drug abuse, or an occupation with exposure to blood.

And yet, children under the age of 14 are three times more likely to suffer adverse effects—including death—following the Hepatitis B vaccine than to catch the disease itself.

Just last week, students in Utica, NY were sent home from school, and told they could not return until they had been forced to receive Hep B vaccinations. Further, parents were threatened by Child Protective Services with possible seizure of their children based on "education neglect".

"It's obscene to threaten to seize a child just because his parents refuse medical treatment that is obviously unnecessary and perhaps even dangerous" said Dr. Orient. "AAPS believes that parents, with the advice of their doctors, should make decisions about their children's medical care—not government bureaucrats. This Resolution affirms that position."

(Note: AAPS is a professional association of physicians dedicated since 1943 to the sanctity of the patient-physician relationship. Association of American Physicians and Surgeons, Inc., 1601 N. Tucson Blvd. Suite 9, Tucson, AZ 85716-3450; phone: (800) 635-1196; hotline: (800) 419-4777. "A Voice for Private Physicians Since 1943—Omnia Pro Aegroto.")

AAPS RESOLUTION CONCERNING MANDATORY VACCINES

"Ethical Medicine" AAPS Annual Meeting October 25-28, 2000 in St. Louis, MO.

Submitted for member approval:

WHEREAS: The statement of Patients' Freedoms adopted by the Assembly at the 47th annual meeting of AAPS in 1990 provides that "Patients have the freedom to refuse medical treatment even if it is recommended by their physician and to be informed about their medical condition, the risks and benefits of treatment, and appropriate alternatives"; and

WHEREAS: There are increasing numbers of mandatory childhood vaccines, to which children are often subjected without meaningful informed consent, including information about potential adverse side effects; and

WHEREAS: Parents who exercise their freedom to refuse one or more vaccines may be subjected to penalties ranging from deprivation of the right to enroll their child in school, to threats of removing the child from parental custody and forcible vaccination; and

WHEREAS: Safety testing of many vaccines is limited and the data are unavailable for independent scrutiny, so that mass vaccination is equivalent to human experimentation and subject to the Nuremberg Code, which requires voluntary informed consent; and

WHEREAS: The process of approving and "recommending" vaccines is tainted with conflicts of interest;

BE IT THEREFORE RESOLVED: That AAPS calls for a moratorium on vaccine mandates and for physicians to insist upon truly informed consent for the use of vaccines.

FACT SHEET ON MANDATORY VACCINES

AAPS does not oppose vaccines. AAPS has never taken an anti-vaccine position, although opponents have tried to paint that picture. AAPS has only attempted to halt government or school districts from blanket vaccine mandates that violate parental informed consent.

42 states have mandatory vaccine policies, and many children are required 22 shots by first grade.

According to government statistics, children under the age of 14 are three times more likely to suffer adverse effects, including death following the Hepatitis B vaccine than to catch the disease itself.

The Centers for Disease Control admits that the reported number of adverse effects of vaccines is probably only 10% of actual adverse effects.

The *Physician's Desk Reference* cites adverse reactions to the Hepatitis B at less than 1 percent. However, if more than 70 million American children receive the vaccine, that means more than 700,000 children are likely to suffer adverse reactions.

Children are a very low risk group for Hepatitis B. Primary risk factors are

dependent on lifestyle, i.e. multiple sex partners, drug abuse, or an occupation with exposure to blood.

Rampant conflicts of interest in the approval process has been the subject of several Congressional hearings, and a **recent Congressional report concluded that the pharmaceutical industry has indeed exerted undue influence on mandatory vaccine legislation toward its own financial interests.**

The vaccine approval process has also been contaminated by flawed or incomplete clinical trials, and government officials have chosen to ignore negative results. For example, the CDC was forced to withdraw its recommendation of the rotavirus vaccine within one year of approval. Yet public documents obtained by AAPS show that the CDC was aware of alarmingly high intussusception rates months before the vaccine was approved and recommended.

Mandatory vaccines violate the medical ethic of informed consent. A case could also be made that mandates for vaccines by school districts and legislatures is the de facto practice of medicine without a license.

The CDC's own *Guide To Contraindications To Childhood Vaccination* warns that when assessing children's common symptoms: "if any one of them is a contraindication, DO NOT VACCINATE" [caps added]. And yet, under legislated mandates, the vaccines are still required.

[End quoting]


Of course it is purely "accidental" that, rather than reporting the above news, the *Montreal Gazette* for Friday, November 3, 2000 carries a front-and-center prominent Front-Page story *subliminally* attempting to embarrass doctors and nurses because so many are refusing to take flu shots like good little New World Order sheep should.

The screaming headline reads: **"Flu Shot: Doctors, Nurses Just Don't Get It"** and on the continuation inside: **"Unvaccinated Staff A Threat To Patients"**.

The article begins: "Haven't got your flu shot yet? You're not alone.

"Most doctors, nurses, and other medical staff who work in the infectious environments of hospitals, clinics, and nursing homes don't get vaccinated for the influenza virus either.

"Either they think they're too healthy to catch the flu in the first place. Or they share the fear of a lot of their patients—that the shot will actually give them the flu.

"It's a common superstition, disproved by science...." Oh yeah? Disproved by WHAT science? Maybe these prostituted newspaper writers should study the AAPS Resolution very carefully! These Canadian medical professionals know more than they are talking about—and it shows in their ACTIONS, if not in their courage to voice legitimate concerns. 

The News Desk

11/4/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

PEOPLE KILLED BY PLANE
SPRAYING OHIO STATE UNIVERSITY
FOOTBALL GAME AND ELSEWHERE

From the INTERNET,
<StopNWO@aol.com>, 10/13/00: [quoting]

Please distribute far and wide, and as updates arrive we will mail.

In Columbus, Ohio on September 2, over 90,000 people were at Buckeye Stadium (Ohio State University) to attend, I believe, the opening game of the season. The stadium was newly renovated to the tune of several million dollars, and for the love of money (as usual) this following story was to be kept quiet.

A well-known patriot and his wife were attending the game. During the game planes were flying overhead displaying banners. In the midst of the banner-flying planes was one or more other planes. This "other" plane/planes was identified as an "agricultural" spray plane. The spray was noticed by some of the fans attending the game. These fans were told, of course, that the spray was "just condensation".

Several weeks later, over 16,000 fans were ill. I was told that eight people had died as of last Sunday night. Apparently the pathogen is a very rare gram-positive rod bacteria. Symptoms are extreme fatigue, pain in the lungs, and were described by several as "the absolute worst I have ever felt in my life". There appears to be an incubation period of around ten days. Other gram-positive rod pathogens include anthrax, diphtheria and tuberculosis.

The plane that was seen spraying at the stadium was later discovered in a hangar in Delaware, Ohio. The plane had been stolen before the game and it is unknown at this time who stole or flew that plane which dispersed the poison over the Ohio State fans.

A nurse at a local hospital told Larry that they had been told to add antibiotics to the football players' Gatorade BEFORE THE GAME. Obviously they wanted to keep their money-making football team relatively healthy to insure their newly renovated multi-million-dollar stadium would be packed to capacity for future season games.

Apparently fans in a healthy state did not become ill, while health-compromised fans either did not recover or have had a REAL hard time attempting to recover.

A phone call from Oregon this afternoon stated that they had been sprayed several weeks ago, became deathly ill with something that ALSO appeared to attack the lungs. The entire family—and I am sure others in the area—were

very sick.

The method used by the Oregonians to recover was Echinacea, Olive Leaf Extract, and Grapefruit Extract. They were told not to utilize "normal" methods for recovery or they WOULD NOT MAKE IT! We are not attempting to prescribe, of course, but if it were me, I would either take the above or add colloidal/ionic silver to the protocol, among other items. In fact, I would make sure that my immune system was intact now or start building very quickly—because who knows—the next spraying could be in your area. And if you want to know the truth about it, it probably already was!

The person who is very ill and is presently hospitalized is Larry Harris. Larry is a microbiologist and is very familiar with gram-positive bacilli or pathogens. He was initially taken to a hospital and treated with "shotgun" antibiotics. They are presently attempting to treat Larry with an antibiotic found in Siberia and made from the spores of reindeer antlers. He is on morphine and oxygen. There appears to be very severe pain in his lungs and back.

Larry's wife says that he is now being treated for pneumonia. Test results from the hospital only stated "a rare gram-positive rod". Larry would appreciate help in determining WHICH rare gram-positive rod!

Please take a moment and say a prayer for Larry. People like Larry are very needed in our fight for freedom in this country. He has given more than most of you will ever know, and I pray that he does not give his life in this way at this time. We need him. [End quoting]

I haven't had any update on Larry's condition, but do keep him—and the others so assaulted—in your prayers.

This is "just" an example how blatant these criminals are getting. Are we going to continue to allow them to murder or maim us at their pleasure? Take a look at the article elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* listing the modern historical chronology of human biological experimentation.

The unconscionable twist to this story is that Ohio State officials apparently were aware, ahead of time, of what was going to happen. Does this mean that they were "bought" into silence or told it was a matter of "national security" or what?

LAW AND ORDER TYRANNY

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 10/16/00: [quoting]

(Note: We archive hundreds of similar "Liberty Issues" posts at <<http://www.msen.com/~lloyd/oldprojects/>

recentmail.html>)

If you live in Albuquerque, and you have teenagers who might be inclined to raid your wine, beer, or whiskey cupboard while you are away, then rent your housing, don't buy. The city council has recently passed a law that lets the city seize your home if it is used for underage drinking. If you think it is cruel and unusual punishment to wreck a family financially, to poison parent-sibling relationships, and to load teenagers with the guilt of losing the family home, you are correct. This Albuquerque law is the latest manifestation of the forfeiture laws brought in by the conservatives' war against drugs in the 1980s.

Conservatives did not realize that the main result of their efforts would be the routine confiscation of the assets of the innocent. Frustrated by the difficulty of deterring drug trafficking, conservatives decided that suppressing the drug trade was more important than the *U.S. Constitution*.

The result was the federal Comprehensive Forfeiture Act of 1984. This law permits the confiscation of assets that in any way "facilitated" a drug crime.

The confiscation is permitted regardless of whether the owner participated in illegal drug activity or was aware that others had brought drugs to his property. Moreover, no proof is needed. To seize property, law-enforcement officials need only claim "probable cause" for their discretionary actions.

People have lost homes, cars, boats, airplanes, motels, rental property, cash, land and other assets simply because police had "probable cause" to believe that a third party smoked a joint on leased, borrowed, visited, or rented property. In 80 percent of asset forfeitures, no charges are filed against the confiscated owners.

The asset forfeiture powers were expanded in 1988, 1990, and 1992. The forfeiture provision now covers 140 other federal offenses, and a large number of state and local forfeiture laws have been added to the books.

Forfeiture has proved to be a boon for law-enforcement agencies, as they are permitted to keep the money. House Judiciary Committee Chairman Henry Hyde has noted that agents conducting drug stings chose valuable sites for their sting operations because the presence of drugs at those sites permits them to be seized for facilitating a drug crime.

Look at it from the standpoint of the police. Their budgets are squeezed to pay for welfare entitlements and political payoffs. Asset forfeitures are a way of augmenting their funding.

Lawmakers show scant signs of learning from their mistakes. Rep Jim Leach, R-Iowa, and Sen. John Kerry, D-Mass., want to plow up our financial privacy in order to pursue money-laundering. They have introduced a bill

that would, in effect, place each of us under constant criminal investigation of our financial behavior. Financial institutions would be required to maintain profiles of their customers' finances without a warrant, evidence, or reasonable suspicion of wrongdoing.

Moreover, Leach and Kerry want this done on an international level. Their legislation presumes that any "tax haven"—that is, a country with lower taxes than Western welfare states—is ipso facto engaged in money laundering.

In 1998, federal bureaucrats tried to bring in similar rules, but public outcry defeated that effort to require banks to "profile" their customers.

Two years later, elected representatives—Jim Leach and John Kerry—are proposing more abusive rules than those dreamed up by unaccountable bureaucrats.

If Americans paid attention, Leach and Kerry would be defeated at the ballot box. But Americans are so badly educated that they do not understand that the *Bill Of Rights* is more important than apprehending drug dealers.

In *A Man For All Seasons*, (Saint) Sir Thomas More is asked: "Why should the guilty have the benefit of law?" He answers that when rights are disregarded in order to pursue the guilty, the rights of the innocent are also lost. If law is designed to facilitate chasing after criminals, the innocent are denied the protection of law.

In his *Commentaries On The Laws Of England*, William Blackstone developed the concept of law as a shield for the innocent rather than a weapon in the hands of government. In the United States, Blackstone's vision of law—the protection of the innocent from arbitrary power—has given way to Jeremy Bentham's vision of law as a device for apprehending the guilty.

Blackstone's vision gave us the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*. Bentham has afflicted us with asset forfeiture and financial profiling. Unless Blackstone makes a comeback in the law schools, the United States will become a tyranny. [End quoting]

And some think we still have any semblance of freedom in this country? It depends on your definition of freedom!

FORCED EXAMS OF CHILDREN WHERE'S THE BLEEDING-HEART MEDIA?

From the INTERNET, e-mail, 10/10/00:
[quoting]

"Mary" <msnell@txk.net>

Forced Genital Exams Of Children—
Nothing Strange Or Unusual Here?

Asheville Tribune

By John W. Whitehead

Strangers entered two different elementary schools in Tulsa, Oklahoma on two separate

occasions. They forcibly removed the clothes from numerous children between the ages of three and five—over their cries of fear and desperate attempts to resist—and proceeded to probe the genitals of the now-nude children.

Most schools now have elaborate procedures to screen and account for visitors. However, this sounds like a situation where school safety precautions failed horribly. What happened to these children is much worse than mere negligence because authorities at both schools actually arranged for and supported these outrageous events.

The strangers who entered the elementary schools were LPN nurses assigned to the schools to take blood samples and perform genital exams on behalf of the Head Start program that is associated with the schools. The great majority of the children were of African-American or Hispanic descent.

Ostensibly, the nurses were looking for signs of child abuse or other health problems among the youngsters.

The nurses conducted their exams over the protests of the children, with some crying for their mothers. Still others, intimidated and filled with fear, even attempted to resist physically. Their parents did not know that the exams were scheduled and had not given their consent. So there was no way they could have known the terror their children were enduring during their school day.

The nurses stretched the children out on a floor mat, on top of a school desk, and forcibly removed their clothes. Although the nurses were not even wearing hygienic gloves, they pressed and probed the children's genitals and took blood samples. The exams were conducted en masse—the children endured these humiliations in front of one other, amidst the panic, crying, and fear.

When confronted about the situation, the Head Start director responsible for the exams said that he didn't think there was anything strange or unusual about the physicals. The tragic thing is that the director may be partially right—horror trips like this may become less and less unusual. A similar situation has already occurred to middle school girls at a public school in Pennsylvania.

But the director is definitely wrong about there being nothing strange here. First, standard medical practices seem to have been abandoned. There was no notice or parental consent, and the absence of hygienic gloves may indicate an even broader lack of good medical procedures.

More important, though, is the effect these exams had on the children. Imagine the terror they endured as strangers stripped them and invaded their most private parts, ignoring their resistance and cries. The strangers wouldn't even allow the children's teachers to come in and help calm them down.

These children were traumatized and

humiliated and, as a result, suffered psychological and emotional distress. They continue to suffer after-effects such as fear, anger, and guilt. Medical and psychological experts say that it will take a minimum of five years for the children to recover from this event, if they ever do so fully. And their parents are undoubtedly suffering, as well.

This kind of action cannot be justified. Thirteen families have now filed a lawsuit against Head Start, the nurses involved, the county health department, and the school district. The parents allege violations of their privacy, emotional and mental distress of their children, and other constitutional claims. But no matter what the outcome of this case is, these young people will probably never be made whole again.

There is no doubt that sexual abuse is a serious problem and children must be protected from it. But there is no evidence that sexual abuse is so widespread that it justifies activities such as these that, in truth, amount to government-sponsored sexual abuse.

[End quoting]

Go back and re-read the feature article on this subject in the last issue of *The SPECTRUM* for more disturbing news. Parents have to be a lot more vigilant about what goes on at schools than most feel they have time for.

On a larger scale, the above three articles show all too vividly what the so-called "elite" controllers think about us as being their property, their cattle. Could it really have been any worse when we battled for our freedom from England centuries ago?

THE COLUMBINE SCAM: GOVERNMENT KNEW BEFORE IT HAPPENED

From THE AMERICAN PATRIOT FRIENDS NETWORK, <apfn@apfn.org>, for 11/3/00: [quoting]

The Columbine Scam—Confirmed By Station Management

I just confirmed with the station manager—this report isn't crap. They have hardcopies of the government phone calls. I suggest you do like we did: call station management 1-800-205-6245. Broadcasts are available at <<http://www.americannewsnet.com>> or via C-band satellite S4, transponder 19.

For those of you who missed my earlier post: The Columbine Scam: Government Knew BEFORE IT HAPPENED!

DENVER, COLORADO (September 22)—On the talk show *Freedom Forum*, on the American Freedom Network, an investigative reporter, William Zabel, tells how he has the records of a government agent calling into St. Luke Presbyterian emergency room on the government emergency phone line.

The agent called one hour and thirty-five minutes BEFORE the shooting started at the

Columbine High School warning the emergency room to prepare for bodies coming because a bomb would be going off and shooting would take place at Columbine High School.

Before two teens launched their deadly attack on Columbine High, bullying was rampant, the Trench Coat Mafia was menacing and the killers gave off repeated warning signs of their intentions—victims' parents and a former staff member charged Monday.

This kind of explains how that 2-star general was on the scene within the first 15 minutes, confirmed on the film shown on CNN, many times. —Dave <<http://VeteransForum.com>> [End quoting]

Does this really surprise *SPECTRUM* readers? It is well known that these events are staged through the appropriate mind-control techniques to advance various political agendas such as the push for gun control.

WORST-EVER MASSIVE COAL WASTE SPILL POURS INTO OHIO RIVER

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 10/21/00: [quoting]

By Lee Mueller—Eastern Kentucky Bureau, Lexington *Herald-Leader*

INEZ—The enormity of last week's massive coal-waste spill in Martin County began to sink in yesterday as cleanup crews struggled to wrap their arms around a disaster as difficult to grasp as the foamy sludge itself.

While Ashland officials watched the Big Sandy River for the arrival of a 75-mile streak of black water hovering just upstream from their water plant on the Ohio River, others began to quantify the impact of the spill.

Among the observations:

State officials said it is worse than May's bourbon spill in Anderson County, when Wild Turkey flowed into the Kentucky River from a burning warehouse that had held more than 500,000 gallons. The contamination killed hundreds of thousands of fish in what was called the worst fish kill in state history.

Last week's spill contained measurable amounts of metals, including arsenic, mercury, lead, copper, and chromium, a federal official said yesterday, but not enough to pose health problems in treated water.

A spokeswoman for the Cincinnati-based Ohio River Valley Water Sanitation Commission, which monitors pollution in the Ohio River watershed, said the coal-waste spill could rival the worst recorded inland-waterway spill. That was in 1988, when a diesel-fuel tank exploded in Pennsylvania, dumping a million gallons of the fuel into the Monongahela River.

Wayne Davis, chief of the Department for Fish and Wildlife Resources' environmental section, said: "We have instances of black

water every year, but this is the worst one I've seen or heard of."

A federal Environmental Protection Agency official in Atlanta said his agency does not rank disasters, but he estimated that in terms of area affected, the Eastern Kentucky spill probably rates among the 10 worst such cases in the South.

EPA cleanup coordinator Fred Stroud said a coal-company consultant has estimated it will cost \$50 million to \$60 million to clean up the streams.

About 250 million gallons of water, mixed with 155,000 cubic yards of coal wastes, poured into streams October 11 after a 72-acre slurry pond failed at Martin County Coal Corporation's preparation plant on a hilltop near Inez.

Detecting hazardous metals in the sludge automatically made the disaster eligible for EPA's Superfund assistance. But Stroud said the coal company, owned by A.T. Massey Coal Inc., is insured and has been working hard to limit the damage with its own money.

Among other things, the company is paying for temporary waterlines for Martin County and Louisa in Kentucky, and Kermit and Kenova in West Virginia. That work is expected to be completed this week.

The company has also been dredging the drier sludge from Coldwater and Wolf creeks, the streams that were hit the hardest. Vacuum trucks are being used to remove material from the streams and deposit it in holding pits on company property.

"They seem to want to do the right thing" Stroud said. He said Martin County Coal President Dennis Hatfield "is taking responsibility for what happened and that's a good thing. We've had people run off before."

No injuries have been reported, but so far about 100 miles of waterways have been affected, state officials said.

In Ashland, public services director Steve Corbitt was waiting to measure any additional impact after the sludge reaches the Ohio.

Corbitt oversees the Ashland water plant, which produces 9 million gallons of water a day. He was uncertain what to expect.

"We haven't seen the big nasty stuff yet" he said.

Water treatment plants measure the solids in untreated water in terms of "turbidity" he said.

"Our river water is usually 1 in turbidity" Corbitt said. "We have treated 750 before, during floods. That's dirty."

Yesterday morning, however, Corbitt said he received reports that turbidity at the peak of the sludge, 10 miles away and flowing slowly toward him, was 6,000.

"When it gets up into the thousands, I can't even visualize how heavy that is" he said. "This is a totally different animal than we've ever seen before."

Corbitt said the Big Sandy River's current

traditionally carries oil spills and other pollution out into the Ohio River, away from Ashland's water plant, which is 2 miles downstream on the Ohio.

Corbitt said he hopes the river of sludge will loop around his plant, too. If it doesn't, the city intends to send 18 barges, with half-million-gallon capacities, upstream to obtain fresh water for its plant.

Area health officials estimate that the spill has affected 4,500 people in 1,500 residences along the river, said Maleva Chamberlain, a spokeswoman for the state Division of Water.

Gil Lawson of the state Cabinet for Health Services said 27,623 people were without water in two water systems in Louisa and Martin County. That figure does not include people served by wells and smaller systems, he said.

So far, only a few dead fish have been sighted, Davis said, mostly when people stirred water and sludge behind logjams.

On the Tug Fork at Warfield, ducks swam on the black surface yesterday while fisheries biologist Dan Michaelson tried to determine what was happening beneath. He worked from a boat to try to shock fish to the surface.

"Suckers seem to be the hardest-hit fish" Michaelson said. "In some that we've looked at, the gills seem to be coated over. We've found evidence of live fish. Carp seem to be doing fine. But we're only beginning to see the severity of this fish kill."

Michaelson said ducks and other water birds seem unaffected by the spill. Frogs and salamanders, he said, were killed along with fish in Coldwater and Wolf creeks.

"We are not sure how long this black water will last" Davis said. "Fish can stand some conditions like this, but it's already been a week. Can they last a week? Can they last two weeks?"

[End quoting]

How many other catastrophic events like this are happening around the country and world but not making the news? Meanwhile, we are subjected to endless babble about the Bush and Gore sideshows.

AND THEY THINK IT'S THE
ARABS WHO ARE THEIR
ENEMIES
MDs GO ON STRIKE,
DEATH RATE DROPS

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 10/11/00: [quoting] Medical Statistics:

Hi, Ya'll: Thought this was interesting. Got it from Dr. Ted Koren's Newsletter. Doesn't say much for the conventional medical community. — Billie

But We Don't Need A War
The June 10, 2000 issue of the

British Medical Journal reports that on March 9, 2000, doctors in the Israel Medical Association went on strike to protest a new four-year wage contract for doctors. Since going on strike, the death rate in Israel has dropped considerably according to a survey of Israeli burial societies.

"The number of funerals we have performed has fallen drastically" said Hananya Shahor, director of Jerusalem's Kehilat Yerushalayim burial society. "This month, there were only 93 funerals, compared with 153 in May 1999, 133 in the same months in 1998, and 139 in May 1997."

Meir Adler, who manages the Shamgar Funeral Parlour says: "There definitely is a connection between the doctors' sanctions and fewer deaths. We saw the same thing in 1983 (when the doctors applied sanctions for four and a half months)." There is one town in Israel where the death rate has remained constant, the town of Netanya. Netanya has only one hospital and the doctors there signed a no-strike clause with their contract and did not participate in the country-wide sanctions.

[End quoting]

How many lives do you think would be saved in the U.S. if the doctors would go on strike here? Does anyone remember the study, from about ten years ago now, which dramatically showed how much longer (almost double) people lived who elected to do NOTHING about their cancer diagnosis as opposed to those who went the usual chemo/radiation routes?

DRUG AWARENESS: NEW SUICIDE
WARNING IN GREAT BRITAIN

From the INTERNET, e-mail, 11/14/00: [quoting]

Here's an email that Circare, a health rights

organization, has sent to the White House recently. Note the new warning that is eliciting controversy in Great Britain: "People may feel suicidal in the first few weeks of taking Prozac and similar antidepressants."

Also attached are two relevant articles written by Sarah Boseley, Health correspondent for the Guardian. —Mark

From: Vera Hassner Sharav, President
CIRCARE: Citizens for Responsible Care & Research, A Human Rights Organization;
Tel: 212-595-8974 Fax: 212-595-9086,
<veracare@erols.com>.

In response to increasing public concern over suicides among people taking Prozac and other SSRI anti-depressants, the British Medicines Control Agency (MCA), which is the equivalent to the U.S. Food and Drug Administration, now requires the manufacturers of Prozac and the other anti-depressants to add the following warning to physicians and patients: "People may feel suicidal in the first few weeks of taking Prozac and similar antidepressants."

Why has the FDA failed to issue similar warnings to protect the American public?

In the U.S. these drugs, though associated with an array of severe adverse reactions in some patients, are widely and haphazardly prescribed, not only for adults, but for children—even toddlers and infants. Contrary to industry claims that these drugs are safe—based on short-term (usually 6 week) clinical trials before they were approved by the FDA—their long-term effects have not been studied, nor is it known whether they are safe for children.

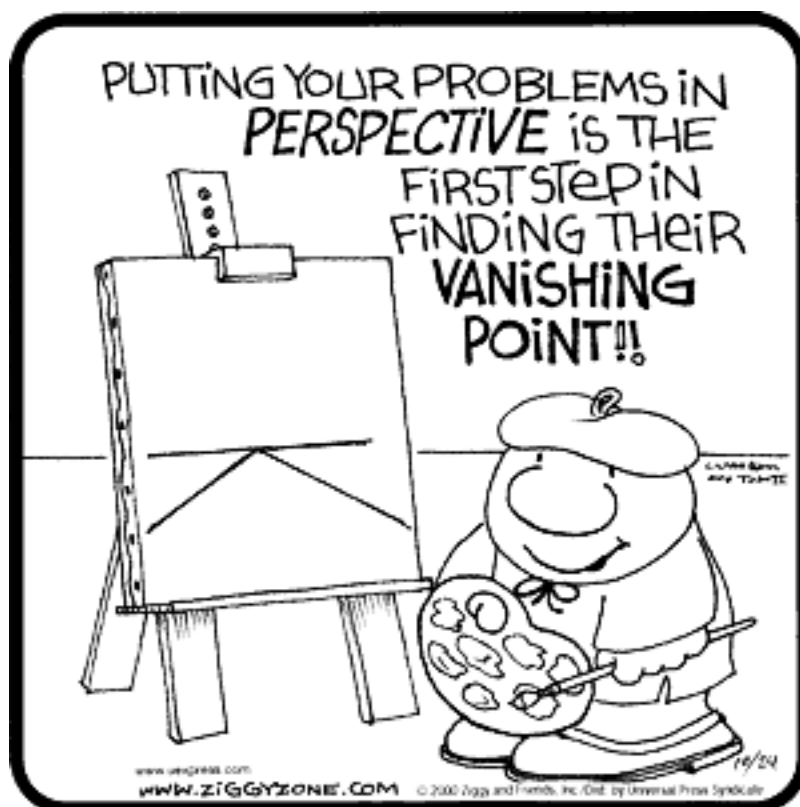
According to FDA-compiled data, in 1994 Prozac was prescribed 349,000 times in pediatric patients under 16 years; Zoloft was prescribed 248,000 times. Furthermore, Prozac was prescribed 3,000 times for infants under one year old! (See *Psychiatric Times*, March 1998, p.69)

Instead of protecting the public by warning physicians and patients about the risks associated with the drugs, the FDA is protecting the profit-margins of drug manufacturers.

<<http://www.guardianunlimited.co.uk/Archive/Article/0,4273,4067731,00.html>>

[End quoting]

So what do we do here in the good old USA? We put many more of our innocent children on these drugs EVERY HOUR! And now, if the parents resist, they are beginning to "KIDNAP" their children LEGALLY! Regular SPECTRUM readers will remember the several lengthy articles we have presented on this subject in past issues. Also connect this matter back to the Columbine High School article earlier in this News Desk. The kids don't stand a chance with this degree of mind-control going on.



PROVED: 14HZ SIGNAL
SUPPRESSES RAINFALL,
INDUCES VIOLENT WINDS

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 10/25/00: [quoting]

Now this is very disturbing! Got this from another list. —Billie

Within the past 24 hours, our ongoing monitoring of low-frequency HAARP transmissions has yielded some surprising and distressing information.

Correlating our data with official weather records, we found that when the 14 Hertz signal was being broadcast at the highest output levels, wind speeds went BALLISTIC—topping out at nearly 70 miles an hour.

But that's in accordance with the effects we've been seeing from this signal the whole time we've been doing this research.

However, what we ALSO realized was that, at the same time, a large, very noticeable weather front approaching the northern California coast yesterday afternoon (stretching all the way to British Columbia) and originally expected to drop some hefty precipitation along the northwest coast yesterday and today, began shredding apart on satellite photos as the 14 Hertz transmissions were turned WAY up.

By cross-referencing our data on the 14 Hertz signal last night beginning around 11 PM (when the front finally came ashore) EXACTLY in chronological terms with the times that measurable precipitation fell or did NOT fall on specific areas in the northern California area, we came to the firm conclusion that these transmissions NOT ONLY amplify/intensify higher-elevation wind velocities and exacerbate atmospheric instability, but they will ALSO severely deteriorate, disperse, and disintegrate moisture-laden weather fronts. POSITIVELY! These are the weather systems which bring GREATLY-NEEDED rainfall to the western U.S. (and beyond)!

The front that was supposed to bring rain to California by this morning HAS BEEN DESTROYED! Check the satellite photos yourself, starting last night!

So: Now we have clear evidence that the vicious, homicidal psychos masterminding the New World Order's global weather modification operations have the clear intention of disturbing, even destroying, the fundamental atmospheric patterns and conditions which enable the development of rain. Their project operators are DELIBERATELY and INTENTIONALLY destroying weather fronts and preventing rain from falling in this targeted region.

Apparently their intention here is to desiccate the very Earth itself, inducing widespread desertification and inconceivable decimation of the Earth's myriad life forms.

That includes HUMAN BEINGS!

We must destroy these satanic monsters and

everything they represent, somehow or other, if WE are to survive. —NewsHawk Inc.

[End quoting]

It looks like someone has just now awakened to an example of the kind of weather modification that has been going on since at least the mid 1970s. It is true that the HAARP system—as we've reported many times in past issues of *The SPECTRUM*—can be a formidable tool for weather modification, but it is by no means the only tool, or HAARP's only goal.

Moreover, the weather effects observed and reported above may have been “incidental” to what was actually intended to be accomplished toward some other, non-weather-related goal. In other words, getting your driveway wet is incidental to washing your car, but it still gets wet—even though your agenda/goal was to wash the car, not water the driveway. Much of the intended use of the HAARP system is far more disruptive than “merely” weather modification.

HOMOSEXUAL CONVENTION
TARGETS GRADE-SCHOOL KIDS

From the INTERNET, *WorldNetDaily*, <WorldNetDaily.com>, 10/11/00: [quoting]

Curriculum To Make Kindergartners Comfortable With ‘Gay And Lesbian Families’

By Allyson Smith

CHICAGO—Members of the Gay, Lesbian, and Straight Education Network, GLSEN, discussed plans to campaign against the Boy Scouts and to introduce positive discussions about homosexuality into elementary school classrooms—including kindergarten—during their annual conference Oct. 6-8 in the Chicago suburb of Arlington Heights.

This year's conference theme, “Ending The Hate Beginning In School”, highlights GLSEN's contention that teaching pro-homosexual lessons to young schoolchildren is an appropriate way to combat “homophobia” and “hatred” directed at homosexuals. But critics like Peter LaBarbera of the Americans for Truth Project, who led a pro-family coalition protesting the conference, said GLSEN's elementary school agenda “manipulates the minds of impressionable children”.

GLSEN chose the Windy City for its conference to celebrate the opening of its third regional office here (the organization is based in New York City). Organizers said around 800 people, including teenage students, some of whom received financial scholarships, attended the event.

Scouts Out, Homosexual Clubs In

GLSEN announced plans to pressure schools to lobby school districts to stop sponsoring the Boy Scouts due to its ban on homosexual scoutmasters.

“The Boy Scouts can present in someone's

homeroom, they can get the school lists of students, they can have posters in the halls.... It's a very unique, special access that most other clubs do not enjoy, and at the same time they are a discriminatory club” said GLSEN public policy director M.K. Cullen.

LaBarbera countered that homosexual student clubs advocated by GLSEN nationwide—called Gay-Straight Alliances—often receive much the same access. Recently, Newton North High School in the Boston suburb of Newton, Massachusetts (Rep. Barney Frank's hometown), celebrated “Bisexual Awareness Day”. A large banner with the slogan “Celebrate Bisexual Awareness Day” was hanging over the main entrance of the school until parents got wind of it and complained to school authorities.

Brian Camenker, president of the Parents Rights Coalition, and whose daughter attends Newton North, obtained posters detailing alleged “myths” and “truths” about bisexuality that were posted in the school's halls to promote “Bisexual Awareness”. One of the stated “myths” was: “Bisexual people are promiscuous.” A “truth” was that “Bisexual people may or may not be attracted to both sexes equally.”

At the anti-GLSEN rally Friday, LaBarbera said: “If you asked parents whose agenda—GLSEN's or the Boy Scouts—presents the real threat to schoolchildren, I think most would say that GLSEN does more harm than the Boy Scouts ever could.”

Gay Elementary Social Studies

At a workshop at the GLSEN conference titled “Appreciating A Broader Canvas: How Teachers Understand Gay And Lesbian Content Integration In Elementary Social Studies” participants were instructed on ways to incorporate pro-gay content into family studies for grades K-3 and into U.S. immigration history for grades 4-6.

The K-3 lesson plan advised educators to help students “recognize diverse family constellations” by encouraging discussion of individual family differences and similarities and by showing photographs from a book entitled *Celebrating Families*, which includes “lesbian mothers/adopted daughters”.

The lesson plan for grades 4-6 told teachers to integrate homosexual-affirming curricula into U.S. immigration studies by interspersing stories of homosexual migration from small towns to large cities amongst traditional immigration studies of other groups who came to America to escape persecution, such as the Pilgrims and Chinese and Hispanic immigrants.

In another session, the film *That's A Family!* was shown. The movie is the second by lesbian activists Debra Chasnoff and Helen Cohen, creators of the controversial film *It's Elementary*, which showed instructors giving pro-homosexual classroom lessons to young children. According to a promotional flyer,

That's A Family! is a highly entertaining half hour documentary for elementary school children, featuring kids from a wide variety of family structures. Family portraits include multi-racial families, grandparent-headed families, gay and lesbian families, single-parent families, and others.

In addition to segments depicting male and female homosexual families, the movie also includes a vignette of a family consisting of a mother and her live-in boyfriend. Traditional mother-and-father two-parent families are not shown—except in cases where the parents have widely divergent ethnic or religious backgrounds. GLSEN and other homosexual groups are lobbying to get *That's A Family!* shown in classrooms across the country.

Gay Geometry

At a GLSEN workshop entitled “LGBT [Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual and Transgender] Inclusion—Not The Usual Suspects”, attendees received a handout telling of ways to include pro-homosexual content in geometry classes by using “known political symbols (a pink triangle, a yellow Star of David, a political flag, the purple teletubbie) to study shapes. While the geometry lesson is the goal, the history and political information surrounding the shape is also introduced”.

Although conference presenters talked about the importance of disseminating only “age-appropriate” material, all participants, including dozens of high school-aged kids, had the opportunity to receive a “Visitor’s Companion” that advertised Chicago’s homosexual “leather” bars, a sex club, and a homosexual bathhouse called “Steamworks”, which was advertised as a “24-hour men’s gym/sauna”.

LaBarbera questioned why GLSEN’s organizers—already bruising over the recent arrest of a Chicago GLSEN leader for soliciting sex with an underage boy (GLSEN expelled the man)—did not take the “simple step of keeping these gay sex club ads from reaching the teenagers in their care”.

“For years, GLSEN has claimed to protect ‘at-risk’ kids. But they are now helping put young teenage boys at risk by uncritically passing out a gay guide that hawks anonymous sex clubs and ‘leather’ bars in Chicago” he said. “This fits into a pattern of GLSEN failing to shield its young followers from a homosexual male sexual culture that not only tolerates, but often celebrates, promiscuity.” (At last year’s GLSEN conference in Atlanta, a similar sexually-laden booklet was passed out to attendees.)

Coming Out In The Classroom

During an all-day seminar Friday called “LGBT Educators Empowerment”, high school teacher Patricia Nicolari of GLSEN/Connecticut described ways in which educators can “come out” to students based on a five-stage continuum ranging from “In [the closet]” to “Out [of the closet]”. She described actions

teachers might take during Stage 3, “Gradual Risks”, as follows:

“You wear the jewelry, maybe a little triangle or a little rainbow, something very subtle. You start with a little sticker on your car or maybe a few little subtle changes in your classroom that only you think that you know...maybe talking about your roommate and the things that you’ve done together, trips that you may have taken. You may bring up gay news...testing the waters, so to speak. When you test the waters, you’re trying to gauge the climate in your school. You could do that in the faculty room. When you bring up gay news, how do the other teachers react?”

During Stage 4, “Increased Risk-Taking”, Nicolari advised “taking your partner to school events”, “addressing gay jokes”, and getting the [school] administration and parents “into place”.

Co-moderator Michael Fiorello discussed the importance of enlisting “straight allies” such as members of Parents and Friends of Lesbians and Gays and religious leaders who defend homosexual teachers. He added: “I’m not trying to stifle minority religious views...but they should not be the controlling element of curriculum [or of] hiring policy, firing policy, [or] coaching....”

Quoting a 1977 textbook she uses in her junior-senior “Family Life” class, Nicolari said: “In this book, dating will refer to one male and one female spending time together. So I said [to my class]: ‘I feel I need to point this out. There can be exceptions to that. It can be two females dating, or two males dating.’”

Unisex Bathrooms

Much of the GLSEN conference dealt with assisting high school and middle school students in launching and improving “Gay-Straight Alliance” or GSA clubs. These in-school clubs promote the acceptance of “gay”, bisexual, and “transgender” students, and have been the subject of intense controversy all across the nation. Among the workshops offered at the GLSEN conference was one entitled “How To Run A Killer GSA.”

The high level of commitment among GLSEN activists to the “trans” cause was illustrated by the numerous seminars devoted to “transgender” issues.

GLSEN held two all-day seminars for youth activists only on Friday. Among the fliers available outside the seminars was one entitled “Transgender Issues And Resources”. This publication listed “tips and suggested activities that can be used to help your GSA become more gender-inclusive, begin talking about gender and transgender issues, and make your school more safe for transgender or gender-questioning students”. One suggested activity was for GSAs to “watch and discuss movies with gender nonconformist characters”, including *Joan Of Arc*, a film about a Catholic saint. Another suggestion urged GSA members to “campaign to create a unisex bathroom at

your school”.

Combating The “Right Wing”

Another of the all-day seminars was one on “Responding to the Right Wing”. It was co-hosted by Barbara Miner, managing editor of an “urban educational journal” called *Rethinking Schools*. During the session, Miner said that the strategy of the “right wing” is “to engender distrust of public education [and] to batter down the separation of church and state”. “Right wingers”, she said, are “anti-immigrant” and “very virulent in their anti-government rhetoric”.

Miner expressed fear of school voucher initiatives, saying: “Vouchers and private schools will do an end-run around 20 to 30 years of rights gains.” She said the “right’s” use of the term “high standards” is a “code for edging out diverse values” and cited the banning of a book containing information about breast cancer as an “example of the obsessiveness of the religious right”.

Conference presenters and attendees repeatedly stressed the idea that “respect for others” must supersede private religious beliefs and that name-calling must be stopped. However, the prohibition on name-calling excluded such labels as “radical right”, “religious right” and “right wing” which were frequently used as pejorative labels for those who oppose homosexual activism in schools.

NEA Stands With GLSEN

National Education Association President Robert F. Chase gave the keynote address at the GLSEN conference on Saturday morning. Chase’s remarks were preceded by introductions from GLSEN director of public policy M.K. Cullen and GLSEN Executive Director Kevin Jennings, who said there are now over 700 GSAs “in high schools and middle schools today”.

Cullen criticized a ballot measure in Oregon called the Student Protection Act that would ban the promotion of homosexuality in schools. She derided the ballot initiative, led by Lon Mabon of the Oregon Citizens Alliance, as “anti-gay”. At the mention of Mabon’s name, several audience members hissed.

Jennings reminisced about the birth of the first GSA in 1989 and lauded Chase as “the voice in American education today”. Referring to a campaign launched earlier that week by the Family Research Council, urging members to write Chase to discourage him from attending the conference, Jennings said: “Bob Chase laughed and said, ‘I am happy they are coming after me.’” He added that Chase had approached GLSEN to be invited to speak and quoted him as saying: “I have a platform and I am going to send an unequivocal message.”

Chase began his speech by referring to the Family Research Council campaign and read several e-mails he had received from NEA members. He said the letters represent “the attitudes, fears, and misconceptions that some

of our members have". Chase insisted: "I am here today precisely out of concern for the children our members teach. The NEA does not have what the right wing has branded a 'radical pro-homosexual agenda'. Rather, we have a radical civil rights agenda...a pro-human agenda.

"This is not some special interest or radical agenda I'm talking about" he said. "It's not about promoting unsafe and abhorrent lifestyles, but protecting [against] abhorrent behaviors. It's not a matter of recruiting gay or lesbian teachers, but of retaining them. It's simply a matter of protecting all children and all school employees."

Chase concluded: "It is an education issue, no matter what the e-mails say, or no matter what the Family Research Council says."

[End quoting]

Again, it would be useful to go back and re-read the feature article in last month's *SPECTRUM* to grasp the larger picture surrounding this high-impact subject. And it is well worth repeating, again, that those are YOUR schools and they require quite a bit of vigilant oversight if you—as parents, grandparents, and concerned citizens and taxpayers—wish for schools to move in a different direction than the one boldly being promoted here by this kind of "special interest" group. That the NEA has found a way to so unequivocally rationalize backing such a "special interest" group ought to be enough of a clue to the thinking person that the whole agenda is being orchestrated and FINANCED from a much higher level of direction. It would be VERY instructive for one of these serious investigative reporters to follow the money trail.

RADIO THAT BYTES

Excerpted from *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, November 2000: [quoting]

Holy Marconi! Digital radio services promise crystal-clear sound.

By next summer, your home and mobile radio reception will begin to sound as crystal clear as a compact disc. Say goodbye to the snap, crackle, and pop that are the calling cards of static, hiss, fade-out, and other interference that often plagues AM and FM listeners in large cities, distant suburbs, or on the road. That alone would be cause for joy, but with clarity also comes greater choice.

Don't like the local offerings on the broadcast dial? Does it all sound the same? The solution is arriving in bits and bytes. In the coming age of digital radio, you'll be able to hit a button on your tuner to access any of hundreds of digital satellite radio stations available nationwide.

And you'll be able to record radio programs much the same way you use a VCR to save TV shows for later viewing. Say you've just

rolled into your parking spot at work. Before you leave the car, hit the record button and you'll find the remainder of your favorite morning drive-time talk show waiting for your return commute. (Don't worry: the radio could run off an auxiliary battery.)

These next-gen radios serve more than your ears. The radio's display will show far more than just a station's frequency and call letters. Think song information, traffic advisories, weather, stock quotes, and sports scores.

Eventually, web pages could be raining down from the airwaves for your receiver to grab and save for narration and display, e-commerce will soon creep into your car or kitchen: If you like an ad for a car wash or a local organic foods shop, your receiver could print out a discount coupon.

The medium of radio is reinventing itself, and it's going where its nimbler, flashier descendants have preceded it—digital. This assault via bitstream is coming from two different directions. Current terrestrial broadcasters are now working on technical standards that, in the next year or two, will enable their AM and FM stations to send out clear digital signals. Meanwhile, by the time you hit the road during vacation next summer, satellite radio operators will be blanketing the continental United States with a network of hundreds of new digital channels.

[End quoting]

Articles like this are fine, as far as they go, in announcing a new technology just around the corner. The problem is the potential MIS-USE of such a data transmission system in terms of, say, more cleverly imbedded subliminal messages and direct digital assaults upon our brains and nervous systems via broadcast signals. For them to work, all that is required is for the sleeping public to remain unaware of the mind-control aspects of these new technologies.

Which leads to this next item, which is an informed response to someone's email questions (suspicions) about some of the new, miniature "tracking" devices now being hyped for one set of reasons—while the TRUTH of the matter is, as usual, something quite different:

SUSPICIOUSLY SMART IMPLANTS

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 8/22/00: [quoting]

I am an ex-Microsoft engineer and know a great deal about this technology.

It is a miniature transceiver that relays information to the equivalent of Mobile Telephone masts. The technology will be applied as follows:

These applications include locating lost or missing individuals or household pets; tracking endangered wildlife; managing livestock and other farm-related animals; pinpointing the location of valuable stolen property; finding lost

airline baggage and postal packages; managing the commodity supply chain; preventing the unauthorized use of firearms; and providing a tamper-proof means of identification for enhanced e-commerce security.

Now, here is the important part: We have a device that can be implanted. It uses biosensory technology. Why?

If it was only to be used as a tracking system, why the need for technology which can "interpret" the body's signals. This sound like an ID tagging system. This cannot be allowed to happen. "They" would know everything about you, at any time. You will have NO CONTROL.

The system can transmit and receive data. Why receive?

This "reception" plus the biosensors could be used as a form of manipulation. It could manipulate anything from limb movements to creating hallucinations.

This technology sounds incredibly similar to the "alien implants". I don't believe in aliens. So, the U.S. government has developed biosensory implants, lasers which can paralyze people, and are test flying on a daily basis "UFO"-like aircraft at Groom Lake in Nevada.

Also, an implant which can be used to manipulate the human body's senses. Could they create hallucinations such as "aliens". The answer is YES! We have the technology to enable blind people to see by connecting a camera to the brain via a direct "plug in". There is NO reason whatsoever that a TV image could not be broadcast to the implant, causing the user massive hallucinations.

I wonder who our "aliens" could be?

[End quoting]

Again, such new technologies are NEVER put on the market ONLY for the reasons that are hyped to the public. When more of the public awaken from their slumber enough to ask the kinds of questions (and reason the kinds of responses) as did this engineer, then we will be well on our way to slowing and reversing the present people-control agenda that is presently advancing at an alarming rate.

ULTRASOUND CLOT BUSTER

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, November 2000: [quoting]

Sound could be the key to dissolving dangerous blood clots.

"The technique would dissolve the clot, not break it up into chunks" says Dr. Evan Unger, the principal developer of sonothrombolysis.

At low intensity, ultrasound is currently used to image heart blockages. Its most familiar application is, of course, in sonograms taken to see if a fetus is developing normally.

Targeting cells with a more powerful blast of ultrasound can disrupt cells and, at high levels, shatter kidney stones.

Unger detailed his findings at the recent

Acoustical Society of America annual meeting, which was held in Atlanta.

He said that variations of the technology could be used to deliver drugs to specific disease sites, by causing tiny fatty capsules filled with medicine to, for example, burst near tumors. [End quoting]

With the growing number of benefits available to the general public from Alternative Medicine, it looks like the so-called "elite" controllers (who own the medical industries) are having to start to make some less intrusive medical methods available to stay competitive. This is one area wherein the elite are beginning to bow to the pressures of the awakening public. Alternative Medicine is beginning to really hurt their business. Even medical school applications have shown a big drop, according to a report I read. More and more people are becoming disgusted with the so-called "health care" industry—and can you blame them?! Just go back and re-read the earlier item in this News Desk about death rates dropping when doctors went on strike!

HOME VISITATION LAWS

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, September 2000: [quoting]

By Nev Moore

Like small brush fires across the land, we are hearing stories of parents who claim that Child Protective Services (CPS)—even though there had never been any type of abuse or neglect—abruptly seized their children.

The stories we hear are eerie in their similarity. Without incident, warning, or warrant, government agents from CPS, often accompanied by police officers, show up at a home or school and seize children, based on the most vague and frivolous of allegations.

The children are whisked away to strange foster homes. The parents are not allowed to know where their children are. The parents are not charged with any criminal act, therefore they are not entitled to due process.

In the United States, CPS seizes 3,000 children every single day. According to their own statistics, only 400 are for

substantiated acts of abuse or neglect. To make matters worse, Department of Health and Human Services documents that 68 percent of substantiated cases "do not involve child maltreatment". One might ask: What do they involve? The majority are poverty-related issues, but due to several factors, almost anyone could lose their children. The factors that enable government child abduction are:

- anonymous reporting (meaning that anyone with an axe to grind or any mentally unstable busybody can anonymously file a report against you);
- social workers who are given absolute power and immunity, and do not have to account to anyone;
- an agency that receives massive state and federal funding—\$12 billion a year and rising—and is rewarded based on the numbers of children they process; and
- an obsessive mentality of social "restructuring" and control that is every bit as unstable and dangerous as the Hitlers, Pol Pots, and Idi Amins of our history.

Thirty years ago a plan was formed to nationalize our children and make them the property of the state. One of the original proponents of this plan was the late Dr. C. Henry Kempe of the University of Colorado.

Hillary Clinton praises the work of Kempe in her book *It Takes A Village*.

Kempe was an open and wholehearted supporter of communist educators, who stated: "We must remove the children from the crude influence of their families and, frankly, nationalize them."

Kempe's vision was to remove the children and have them raised in state orphanages. His model was the orphanages of Rumania. He, and all the other "child savers" who follow his vision, including Hillary, ignore the fact that mortality in the Rumanian orphanages is 72 percent—mostly due to starvation and medical neglect.

The plan involves placing a social worker in every American home to document "risk factors" that will be entered into an electronic portfolio kept on every citizen from birth. "Risk factors" may include not enough toys or too many toys, cigarette smoking, or birth of a sibling. The plan is clearly spelled out in President Clinton's *Goals 2000*, a 154-page bill, signed in 1994 and already in effect. Unknown to the majority of the American public, *Goals 2000* was called "The Restructuring of American Society, from Cradle to Grave". *Goals 2000* is the culmination of Kempe's original plan. Clinton is just the patsy who signed it. Why haven't we read about this Orwellian plan on the covers of *Time* and *Newsweek*? Kempe stated that the plan "must be initiated with stealth".

The Plan Implemented

The unholy trinity being used to implement the plan is CPS, the Home Visitation program, and outcome-based education.

The Home Visitation program, now active in 42 states, makes it compulsory for all parents of newborns to have social workers visit their homes regularly.

Rep. Henry Hyde (R-IL) wrote a letter to every member of Congress urging them to try to stop the program.

In his letter he stated: "This is 'big brother' intervention as we have never seen it before. It is a case of the 'village' mentality run wild. Americans have never experienced such intrusion into their family lives."

[End quoting]

Well, maybe not intrusions that they KNOW about, Henry, but Big Brother has been steadily increasing both the surveillance and covert management of we-the-people for many decades of mind control. How better to test if the sheep are docile enough yet than by taking baby lambs away from the herd and watching to see

SPECTRUM STAFF ON THE AIR

NEWSPAPER

Hosts Gary Trexler, PhD and Jan Blum

ON THE AIR™



Independence Radio International

Friday, November 3, 2000

Today's Special Guest: Rick and Gail Cortright

From *The SPECTRUM* Newspaper

"The Newspaper that is shaking the alternative news world!"

You may obtain an audio tape

by calling 219-356-2611

or visit their website and listen on the net:

<http://independenceradio.org>

what happens? The bigger question to ask is what may be done to those children when they're away from their home and family.

ORGANIZED MEDICINE
PARTICIPATING IN SINISTER
SOCIALIST PLOT
TO NATIONALIZE CHILDREN?

Excerpted from *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, September 2000: [quoting]

By Don Harkins

According to a midwife who asked to remain nameless, any person attending a live birth must fill out a Certificate of Live Birth that is filed with the Bureau of Vital Statistics. If the form is not filled out completely, it will be returned immediately to the noncompliant attendee who will be liable for a \$250 fine. Fifty dollars per day will be added to the penalty until the form is returned in a manner that is satisfactory to the state.

Refusal to comply could mean a loss of state licensing, loss of insurance, and the possibility of serving time in jail.

Many midwives and other alternative healthcare practitioners are forced to comply with state live birth laws. Such professionals we have spoken to resent participating in this Orwellian intelligence gathering mechanism. Organized medicine's corporate hospitals (the *fifth* branch of government?) seem to experience no crises in conscience in submitting this data for entry into government databases.

Most people have no idea that, from the moment your innocent baby is born, the government has begun to keep detailed records of its little life and, by law, under threat of fines and imprisonment, hospitals, midwives, and family doctors must supply the state with the information.

Not one parent of a newborn, who has been asked, has ever seen the form. The highly personal and private record that is being supplied to the state and, therefore, the federal government, is being obtained without knowledge or consent of the parents.

The form (large in size) lists such information as the parents' education level, type and location of birth, how the birth was paid for, date of last menses and length of gestation. Note also in reverse print to the far left where the person attending the live birth must attest that all of the "personal information provided on this certificate is correct" in the capacity of an "INFORMANT".

"If that doesn't add insult to injury!" stated one midwife who has helped mothers bring hundreds of babies into the world. "We have to live with the fact that, under threat of fines and imprisonment, we must supply this information to the state, then to have us sign our names to the form as an 'informant' just makes me feel horrible inside."

Please excuse our not attaching names to

the persons supplying information for this article. The state is so militant about obtaining the information that alternative healthcare practitioners feel that they may be stripped of their ability to openly assist live births should the state learn that they are philosophically opposed to state live-birth laws.

"The push is to make it impossible for alternative practitioners to assist in live births so that all children will be born in hospitals where records are more easily kept and controlled. We must stay in business for those who do not want their baby to be born in a hospital" a midwife said.

Information provided on the form is gathered through a variety of means that include lifting data from other sources such as insurance forms, driver's licenses, and checking accounts. Some of the information may also be picked up by the "informant" through seemingly casual conversation.

According to one midwife, the form pictured is a brand new form that has just been issued to all persons the state recognizes as being participatory in live births. The form is identical to the form that the state has been using for the last several years, except for one detail. In the lower right hand corner, in Box 45, it now says: "CONSENT OBTAINED FOR IMMUNIZATION REGISTRY ENROLLMENT".

Previous forms simply asked if the controversial Hepatitis B shot had been administered to the infant shortly after birth.

"Now that the 'voluntary' vaccination tracking registry is in operation, the state probably feels very confident that by determining whether or not the parents gave their 'consent' to be enrolled in the registry answers the hep B question. They were probably quite proud of themselves for saving the taxpayers' money by avoiding the expense of significantly altering the form" commented North Idaho Chapter of Vaccination Liberation President, Ingri Cassel.

[End quoting]

Not only is Big Brother watching, but getting we-the-people to help with the snooping.

TEACHER SAYS
PUBLIC EDUCATION HARMFUL

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 10/9/00: [quoting]

John Taylor Gatto, a veteran of 26 years in the New York City public schools and also a New York State Teacher of the Year, said that public education cannot be reorganized and should be abolished.

There you have it—an honest insider's assessment.

Gatto, in speeches and essays, said that public education everywhere teaches a covert curriculum whether teachers realize it or not.

This curriculum consists of confusion, class position, indifference, emotional dependency, intellectual dependency, provisional self-esteem, and the feeling that there is no escape from oversight.

Gatto says that public education has become such a giant bureaucracy, with so many vested interests, that reform has become impossible. Better to do away with public education and explore alternatives.

Here is how he describes his pupils: They cannot concentrate for very long; they have a poor sense of time past and time to come; they are mistrustful of intimacy; they hate solitude; they are cruel, materialistic, dependent, passive, violent, but timid in the face of the unexpected. And they are addicted to distraction.

This, Gatto says, is the result of the present system, which affects all children whether they attend so-called good schools or slum schools. He has taught in both.

People should remember that mass public education in this country dates back only to around 1850. It started in Massachusetts, and it was strenuously opposed. Prior to that, education was left to the private sector, and, consequently, education was tailored to the individual's interests and needs.

The Wright brothers did not have degrees in aeronautical engineering; the great car inventors had no degrees in automotive engineering; great builders of the past had no civil engineering degrees. So-called experts are an invention of a giant bureaucracy that consumes billions of dollars to indoctrinate children and turn them into creatures really not fit to be citizens of a free society.

Fortunately, some of the children resist the indoctrination and emerge able to think critically, independently, and creatively, but it seems that each year there are fewer who do so.

Gatto says, by the way, that reading, writing, and arithmetic easily can be taught in 100 hours—not in the six or seven years public education claims to require for today's school children.

It's insane, when you think about it, to institutionalize our children well past the best years of life. In the past, people by the age of 15 were doing productive work, and many had

**The
Idaho Observer**

*Now that we know what is really
going on, let's do something about it*

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

PO Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho, 83869;
or call: (208) 255-2307.
\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.

email: observer@dm.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer




started families. We force our children to sit in industrial-style institutions for 12 or 18 years of secondary education, and another four for so-called higher education.

Even so, children finish secondary school for the most part totally unprepared to make a living. Most are unprepared for higher education. This is despite the fact that universities have themselves dumbed down to the point that few college graduates today could pass tests given to eighth graders in the early 1800s.

What is really needed is a genuine debate about education. Do not confuse education with the public-education industry. The oldest trick in the book used by those with a vested interest is to narrow the debate to tinkering with status quo. That's what politicians are doing today.

[End quoting]

For more examples of this sad fact, go back and re-read the feature article "With No Obligation To Educate, Schools Turn To Thought Control (It's Worse Than You Thought)" in the September 2000 issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

NATIONAL PUBLIC RADIO INTERVIEW

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 10/14/00: [quoting]

I think some of these kids could very well go to school shooting, if taught how to use a firearm, thanks to the Army! But I have to admit it had a funny ending.

National Public Radio (NPR) interview between a female broadcaster and US Army General Reinwald who was about to sponsor a Boy Scout Troop visiting his military installation:

FEMALE INTERVIEWER:

So, General Reinwald, what things are you going to teach these young boys when they visit your base?

GENERAL REINWALD:

We're going to teach them climbing, canoeing, archery, and shooting.

FEMALE INTERVIEWER:

Shooting!!! That's a bit irresponsible, isn't it?

GENERAL REINWALD:

I don't see why; they'll be properly supervised on the rifle range.

FEMALE INTERVIEWER:

Don't you admit that this is a terribly dangerous activity to be teaching children?

GENERAL REINWALD:

I don't see how; we will be teaching them proper rifle discipline before they even touch a firearm.

FEMALE INTERVIEWER:

But you're equipping them to become violent killers.

GENERAL REINWALD:

Well, you're equipped to be a prostitute, but you're not one, are you?

The radio went silent and the interview ended.

Also in the news:

Two former guards at a federal prison are accused of taking thousands of dollars in cash in return for smuggling sperm. The *New York Post* reports that as many as five New York mobsters fathered children in federal prison.

Authorities began investigating after a convicted Colombo family hit man was seen in a visitation room showing off a toddler he called "my son". The incident raised eyebrows because he had been in jail since 1988.

[End quoting]

Yes, this is our world—and truth is STILL stranger than fiction! Holding that thought, consider the following item:

THE SCHEME TO MAKE JAY ROCKEFELLER "PRESIDENT"

From the INTERNET, by Sherman H. Skolnick, <<http://www.skolnicksreport.com>>, e-mail: <skolnick@ameritech.net>, 10/31/00: [quoting]

There has been a long-time scheme to put in a Rockefeller as "President", or King, in the U.S. WITHOUT AN ELECTION

1. Laying the groundwork for the orchestrated Watergate Affair, in the late 1960s, the Rockefellers pushed through the *25th Amendment*, to cure the gap in the U.S. *Constitution* as to how, if a President is dead in office (or assassinated) or unfit to continue to serve, the Vice President takes over and becomes President and automatically removes the unfit President.

2. I was the first to go public with part of the scheme. Elected Vice President Spiro Agnew was removed by a bribery scandal known before he was elected on the Nixon/Agnew ticket in 1972. At the time one of the only ways I could be heard was at college lectures where I spelled out the scheme six months before it happened. "I did not read that today in the *New York Times*, Mr. Skolnick. Where the hell did you get those details?" Naive college students would shout at me during the question-and-answer period.

By October 1973, Agnew was forced to resign, and President Nixon appointed, under the newly-minted *25th Amendment*, as the new Vice President, WITHOUT AN ELECTION, Gerald Ford. Ford previously sat on the Warren Commission fraudulently stating a "lone assassin" murdered President Kennedy. (Nixon had been part of the Dallas plot.)

3. When Nixon was forced to resign in 1974, former Warren Commission member, Gerald Ford, without an election, became President. Ford, in turn, WITHOUT AN ELECTION, under the Rockefeller-instigated *25th Amendment*, appointed Nelson Rockefeller

as Vice President.

Who remembers Nelson Rockefeller's testimony, upon being ratified by the U.S. Senate? Rockefeller stated that the key members of his family, including himself, had PAID NO INCOME TAXES IN THE PREVIOUS ELEVEN YEARS.

The oil-soaked, richest family in the world, does not and did not support the realm, the infrastructure of America, with the payment of taxes. (You see why this land is so heavily in debt?)

When candidates for election appear on my television show, I ask them, if elected, would they tax the ultra-rich who now, by corruption and malign influence, PAY NO TAXES. I never get a straight answer.

4. In 1975, there were three genuine plots to assassinate President Gerald Ford. A BATF undercover agent, supplied with a large-caliber gun by them, came within a hair of blowing away Ford. That was would-be assassin Sarah Jane Moore, missing her target only because a disabled vet hit her elbow as she was seeking to publicly execute Ford.

My sole publicity device, other than college speeches, at the time, was a recorded phone message. As best I could, with a series of phone lines, I tried to give out the details of the three plots. Without a legal formality, the U.S. Secret Service put false busy signals onto those lines to block my supposed *First Amendment* free-speech rights. When I threatened, in my wheelchair, to picket the phone company headquarters, a kind phone company bureaucrat explained to me: "Mr. Skolnick, we only follow orders of the Secret Service. They, not us, are blocking your phone recorded message." So, Nelson Rockefeller came within a would-be assassin's bullet of being President WITHOUT AN ELECTION. (I attempted as best I could to spell out the other two genuine 1975 plots against President Ford.)

5. For at least five years now—on the web, on the radio, wherever I was allowed to be heard—I have spelled out various plots to assassinate Vice President Albert Gore, Jr., install John D. Rockefeller 4th as Vice President, and then shove out Clinton, so Rockefeller, under the *25th Amendment* instigated by his family, could be President, or King, WITHOUT AN ELECTION.

Are the sheep of America so dumbed down that they would VOTE a Rockefeller in as President, considering that family's infamous history? Just before this year-2000 presidential election, the Rockefeller-sponsored PBS ran a two-part series, more or less praising the Rockefeller family, or explaining away their long-time crimes against the American people. (How about the plot to run two commercial aircraft into Air Force Two, with Gore onboard, in July, 1999?)

To be cute, John D. Rockefeller 4th, great grandson of old man John D. Rockefeller,

founder of the infamous Standard Oil Trust, calls himself "Jay". I dare point out that all documents have been destroyed showing William ROCKEFELLER Clinton as the illegitimate great grandson of the criminal patriarch of the Rockefeller fortune. It is a simple reason why Clinton, despite his treason and crimes, has not been prosecuted and jailed.

Jay's wife, Sharon Percy Rockefeller, has been a kingpin in so-called "public" radio, which I call National Petroleum Radio. She reportedly is part of numerous secret joint accounts in the Harris Bank, Chicago, in the Mideast construction business, in the hundreds of millions of dollars, with Osama bin Laden. The White House said, if they could "find" bin Laden's accounts, they would freeze them since they describe him as the "world's leading 'terrorist'". In October, 1998, I and a TV show associate of mine confronted top dogs of Harris Bank with details. Don't heckle me with naive statements why you did not hear of this in the oil-soaked monopoly press.

6. I have strong reasons from profound sources to believe that a so-called "emergency" may follow the year-2000 presidential election. And that there is a further scheme to install Jay Rockefeller as the unelected "President" or "King" of the U.S., all without having him on the presidential election ballot. Prior to the year-2000 presidential election, so-called "pollsters" and "pundits" made quite an effort to unhinge the brain of the average American with a barrage of "polls". The only "poll" or pole I respect is the one firemen slide down from upstairs in the fire station when the bell rings.

Since my stories are often so far ahead of the "parade", they are often misunderstood by those without our benefit of some one million documents, records, tapes, and details. I do not reveal sources. I do not want to hear one of my sources later was in a plane that somehow blew up, or that his or her body was found floating in the canal. To protect my sources, I have, in 40 years as an activist, been eight times jailed for contempt of court for refusing to divulge sources or how exactly we investigate deep plots and corruption.

Will there be an orchestrated "constitutional crisis" favoring installing a Rockefeller as "President" or "King"? At least in Moscow, in the past, when there was a so-called "emergency", they would play somber, symphonic music on the radio for 24 hours. Just another story suppressed by the liars and whores of the press. You know, the ones with the \$50 hairdoes and the nickel heads. Stay tuned. [End quoting]

We have found this man to have a credible reputation as an investigator and reporter. Regardless of whether or not such a plot might actually be carried out, its feasibility is what is worth some thought—especially considering the general "criminal" nature of typical high-level politics!

ANAGRAMS

From the INTERNET, e-mail, 10/9/00: [quoting]

An Anagram, as you all know, is a word or phrase made by transposing or rearranging the letters of another word or phrase. The following are exceptionally clever. Someone out there either has far too much time to waste or is deadly at Scrabble:

DORMITORY

(When you rearrange the letters=>)

DIRTY ROOM

EVANGELIST=>EVIL'S AGENT

DESPERATION=>A ROPE ENDS IT

THE MORSE CODE=>HERE COME DOTS

SLOT MACHINES=>CASH LOST IN 'EM

ANIMOSITY=>IS NO AMITY

MOTHER-IN-LAW=>WOMAN HITLER

SNOOZE ALARMS=>ALAS! NO MORE Z'S

A DECIMAL POINT=>I'M A DOT IN PLACE

ELEVEN PLUS TWO=>TWELVE PLUS ONE

[End quoting]

And how about this, overheard: Time is an illusion—created by the Swiss, to sell clocks and watches.

BEWARE OF NEW EYE-SCANNING ID DEVICE

From *WILL LOY'S NEWS BULLETIN*, September 2000: [quoting]

(Burchette Brothers, P.O. Box 363, Lakeside, CA 92040-0363)

Maybe you saw in the news that they will soon be testing a new EYE-SCANNING DEVICE IDENTIFICATION at airports. What they did not tell us is that this "wonderful new development" uses a LASER BEAM to probe the eye's retina. Amazingly, there has been no public discussion whatsoever as to any possible dangers to the eye. An out-of-adjust laser could easily cause very serious eye problems, especially over time. And we all know that most of today's new computer technologies are always bug ridden. What is even worse, if today's imprudent public accept this "TEST" (and I anticipate them doing so), I foresee this type of identification being used everywhere and for everything (including a version for the Internet) and there will be no concern at all about possible hidden eye problems.

[End quoting]

One more example of Big Brother keeping track of us—and with our unassuming help. And while the laser is scanning our eye, just what sort of information/programming might be injected directly into our subconscious?

UNPAID CHILD SUPPORT

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 9/26/00: [quoting]

Despite numerous state and federal

initiatives to force parents to pay overdue child support, new government figures show the amount owed to some 20 million children reached \$71 billion last year, up from \$50 billion in 1998.

Equally troubling, according to a national child support group, are federal figures that show states collected, but did not distribute, some \$430 million in support payments last year, mainly because they couldn't find or identify who sent and who should receive the money.

The figures were released as a Senate Finance Committee subcommittee scheduled a hearing for Tuesday on a bipartisan bill that would transfer child support collection and enforcement responsibilities to the Internal Revenue Service from the states, which have handled it for more than two decades.

[End quoting]

So now it is a question of whether the "foxes" or the "wolves" should be guarding the henhouse.

MORE INTERESTING WEBSITES

<<http://208.151.160.168/CV/>>

<<http://www.seds.org/hst/hst.html>>

<<http://www.edgarcaycebooks.com/>> A very interesting new book about Cayce and bio of it's author who was a sceptic and after very exhausting investigation became a believer.

<<http://home.earthlink.net/~pleiadesx/>>

<<http://www.templeofsakkara.com/kencousenstreatise.htm>> A version of our history you may not have heard about.

<<http://www.transmutation.com/>> Make your own diamonds in a microwave oven out of peanut butter and charcoal briquettes. What have you got to lose? I haven't had a chance to try this yet.

For you Internet cruisers, hope you enjoy at least a couple of these.

MY THOUGHTS ON "SOMETHING GREATER" IN LIFE

From *THE COSTCO CONNECTION*, October 2000: [quoting]

By Wally Amos of "Famous Amos Chocolate Chip Cookies"

Be Positive

I am returning home to Hawaii from the mainland, looking out the window of the jet flying at 35,000 feet. There are clouds as far as I can see. They appear to be very still and serene, and yet this big plane is shaking so much that the pilot has turned on the "Fasten Seat Belt" sign and asked the flight attendants to suspend service.

The pilot said it was rough air. No kidding! How can something so powerful as air shake something so large and not be seen? It is often said that "seeing is believing". Not so! Manytimes you have to believe a thing into

existence. And many times feeling is also believing.

How many times have you had a feeling that could not be substantiated? "Oh, it was just my gut reaction" you said, or maybe you credited it to your intuition. Whatever it was, you couldn't actually see it.

How many times have you met someone and developed a feeling to be cautious, trusting, etc.? How many times have you done extensive due diligence and it was still a bad decision? Then there were times you made a decision just because it felt right—and enjoyed great success.

More and more I am trusting the source of whatever it is that can shake a plane, toss a ship like a rubber duck, or uproot a giant tree. I believe that same source can make decisions to help me achieve my goals and realize my dreams.

I choose to call that source God. It's the source of many names. I don't believe it's important what you call it. However, I do believe it's important to believe in something greater than you are.

It's a powerful idea, believing in something that you can't touch, smell, or see. It works for me. Use it and see if it works for you.

Wally Amos is founder of Uncle Wally's

Muffin Company You can e-mail him at <amos@aloha.net>, or contact him through his Internet website at <www.vicky.com/wallyamos>. [End quoting]

This is the same Wally Amos who was very successful through his cookie company, which he sold years ago. All of the most creative and successful people seem to follow that Inner Voice which Wally talks about. The challenge is overcoming the fear that you're crazy for following that voice within.

INVOKING THE DHARMIC PATH

Extracted from the INTERNET, <AABCC@egroups.com>, 10/26/00: [quoting]

Krishna Invokes Dharmic Path

This is Krishna.

I am an ancient teacher from your past. And I will let you know that there are few who will hear these words who do not know me.

I am here to speak on a most ancient path—the Path of Dharma, the Path of Grace—through Service. When you give yourself in the fullest, the Universe blesses you beyond your imagination.

Many peoples are very fascinated with the Path of Karma: the path of "I do this, and boom, this happens to me."

Yet there are also many Masters and Teachers in the Realms of Light who enjoy much greater fantasies and adventures. This is because of their fascination with "I want to know how to give to my brother and sister today!"

The Dharmic Path is following the heart to its extreme joy! Learn to handle this energy within the body in a calm yet passionate way. The Dharmic Path is the Master's path. It is the path of Grace. As you grace others, the Universe graces you. Thus, this cycle, called the Law of Cause and Effect, spins to bless you, rather than to teach you some lesson you really wanted to learn!

Choose to give of your gifts. This is how gifts develop. This is how you achieve the freedom

that you say you so desire. Claim this freedom through the use of one of your special gifts today. Know that another opportunity for your gift will soon show itself.

You need not go out searching for a place to put your gifts, because the Universe will provide you a time and place far more perfect than you could conceive. Simply be ready to give your gift when the Universe says "I'm ready!"

It is the holding back of the gifts and the holding back of the love that causes what we call Karma. If you give freely every day, you will soon cycle beyond the illusion. True abundance then becomes your Way. The wings of the Sacred Bird become your own, and lift you into Higher Planes.

This is how you ascend, O people of Mother Earth! Express your gifts and the beauty lifts you!

When you pray or meditate, this is using your gifts. Practice spiritual gifts—for they increase and empower those around you to employ their spiritual gifts. For when one person walks this Sacred Path known as Giveaway, known as Service, known as Love, it spreads and grows through that web of life.

Your family, friends, and community cannot resist the good that will then grow within them. Before they know what they are doing, they will be doing what you are doing: enjoying the gifts of Life.

This is why the path is known as the Path of Grace. It says "Step out there and do what you've been resisting. Give." Use your sacred talents! Use them when the Universe says "It's time!" Then the Power comes! And then, the Magic comes and the Spirit says "Hurray!"

Serve! Use your grounded talents and create within yourself. For it is you who creates and opens these talents.

If you believe that you can heal, then you will learn how to heal. If you believe that you can pray, you will learn how to pray! If you believe that you can strengthen another, then another will be strengthened!

This is all the Dharmic Path. It is the Spiritual Freedom of Man to walk the High Road of Spirit. This is claiming the sacred responsibility of the Giveaway and walking it with Pride and Strength and Love!

This Life is true. So live it, O people!

Claim your destiny! Dharma! Do what your heart really wants to do anyway! And, know that it is already so.

[End quoting]

Some food for thought (and action) for those of you who are open to these words of wisdom. The Great Teachers always seem to be able to speak in very simple terms, yet they address far-reaching concepts.

THE GREAT MICHIGAN HAYLIFT

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, August 2000, P.O.

IN PRINT  **ON THE AIR**

DEFENDING OUR BILL OF RIGHTS

TWO GREAT WAYS TO GET THE NEWS!

 <p>The Free American Newsmagazine!</p> <p>Published Monthly! Available by subscription or at Barnes and Noble, Borders, Books-a-Million, Tower, Hastings and other fine newsstands</p> <p>SPECIAL EDITION \$5.00</p> <p>Subscriptions \$40.00 per year</p>	 <p>Clay Douglas</p> <p>Free American Radio</p> <p>MONDAY - FRIDAY</p> <p>7:00 AM Central Time</p> <p>Shortwave - WWCR 5.070 Satellite - Galaxy 11 Transponder 14 7.71 Audio Internet - http://freeamerican.com</p>
---	--

CALL THE FREE AMERICAN GROUP

877-423-3250

<http://freeamerican.com>

Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

By Bonnie Silver of Grant, Michigan

I hadn't been paying attention to the national news that July because it was haying time on our small Michigan farm. My husband, Ron, and I raised a dozen Hereford cattle, and I worried about Ron being stuck outside in the heat when I went to my cashier's job at our local grocery store that Saturday afternoon. As I lay down for a short rest before my shift, I started to pray that Ron wouldn't overdo it. Before I could finish, three words burst into my mind: *hay...drought...south*. It was the oddest thing. More like a command, really. And with it came such enormous pressure on my body that for a moment even breathing became difficult. Finally I sat up, tears in my eyes. Why was I crying?

I walked into the kitchen. Ron was having a cup of coffee. I asked: "What do the words *hay...drought...south* mean to you?" He told me there was a terrible drought in the South. Fields were parched and farmers were losing their cattle because the animals didn't have any hay or feed.

I knew how I'd feel if our cattle were dying. "Ron" I said, "that explains my message". I described the cryptic words and the urgency that had overcome me.

"So, what are you going to do about it?" Ron asked.

I had no idea. I didn't know anybody important. I was just a farmwife and a part-time cashier. God, I implored, find someone else to help those farmers.

But later that day when I was chatting with folks at my checkout counter, I kept thinking: *hay...drought...south*.

The words wouldn't leave my mind.

At church on Sunday, I reminded God that the drought in the South wasn't really something I could do anything about. Yes, we had some hay to spare, but how could we move it down south? By Monday morning when the urging just wouldn't go away, I made a few calls to put the matter to rest. I spoke to some other local farmers. Sure, they'd be glad to donate hay, but there was no way they could send it to the ravaged areas. As for our state's ag department, they hadn't organized a thing. "See, Father" I said, "if they aren't able to do anything, how can I? Please, find someone else."

Hay...drought...south.

By noon I did the only thing I could think of. On the highway I'd often seen trucks from Steelcase, a huge office furniture manufacturer in Grand Rapids.

Maybe they could ship hay. If I made this one call I could be done with it. After all, who'd take me seriously? I looked up Steelcase's number in the phone book and dialed. Almost immediately I was connected with a woman in public relations. To my amazement, she gave me the CEO's private

number. Before I lost my nerve, I called and reached his secretary.

"What would you like to speak to him about?" she asked.

"If I told you, dear" I said, "you'd round-file me as a nut."

Minutes later, the CEO of Steelcase, a company with thousands of employees, called me back. I told my story, concluding by saying: "Michigan farmers want to donate hay to the South, but they can't get it there."

"How many trucks would you need, Mrs. Silver?" he asked.

"Twenty" I said, without a pause.

(Where did that number come from?)

"Expect a call from Mr. Marlotti. He should be able to help you."

Half an hour later, when Mr. Marlotti did call, telling me that he was instructed to give me whatever I needed, I hooted into the phone. At that moment I realized this was much bigger than me. All I could do was follow. *Okay, God, I prayed, You win. I'll do what you want, but you have to help me along the way.*

He did. That day I got a hold of Bill Penn, director of the U.S. Agricultural Stabilization and Conservation Department in Lansing. He promised to send a rep to our house to meet with the Steelcase people and folks from the state ag department, so we could coordinate shipments of hay to the South. Meanwhile, someone from Bill's office set up a 1-800 telephone number to our house. The "Michigan Haylift" was underway.

— Wisdom Books & Press Order Department —

PRESENTS...



Just In Time For The Holiday Season!!

THE VATICAN ASSASSINS

by Eric Jon Phelps

As Featured in the 5/2/00 issue of *The SPECTRUM*

It is a 753 page, spiral bound book.

\$45 + s/h (Call for shipping prices)

Also Available:

Eric Jon Phelps, distinguished author of *Vatican Assassins* appeared on "Liberty And Justice For All" hosted by Dennis Grover on August 2. This excellent interview on video tape is now available for \$12.00 including U.S. shipping and handling from:

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

P.O. Box 1567

Tehachapi, Ca 93581

Inside U.S. call: (877) 280-2866 or Outside U.S. call: (661) 823-9695

CREDIT CARD ORDERS WELCOME

When the media got hold of the story, broadcasters and newspapers announced: "Call 1-800-Hay-Farm to donate or help ship hay." All those people ended up calling me. Twenty-four hours a day, the phone in our kitchen rang. We even had an extra line added. People would try to dump hay in our front yard. Reporters interviewed me at the checkout counter at work. Finally my supervisor suggested I take some time off: "I want you to devote yourself to the hay project" he said. Amen, I thought.

Sometimes I didn't know how I'd manage. One day I was sitting in my kitchen when the phone rang. "We've got five hundred bales of hay, over here in the Thumb." (Michigan is shaped like a mitten, and the eastern peninsula is referred to as the Thumb.)

"Hang on" I replied, checking the map. "We'll get to you." Then I prayed: *God, send me someone who can pick up 500 bales of hay, 150 miles away, and get them to the first convoy of semis going south.*

I hadn't even hung up when the other line rang. "I've got an empty truck" a man said. "How can I help?"

"I know just where you're needed!" Things like that kept happening.

On July 24, Bill Penn called from Lansing. "We need you here for a meeting with all the government departments who are involved. I want them to hear from you about what's happening."

I panicked. There was no way I could appear at a meeting in the capital. "I can't" I said. "I can't leave these phones. I can't drive in big cities, and I can't leave the farm."

"You have to be here" Bill insisted. "I'll send a driver to pick you up." How could I argue with that?

When I walked into that conference room in Lansing, I thought I was going to hyperventilate. The table seemed as long as a football field, and around it sat representatives of the state's ag and transportation departments, the governor's office, the state police. They all looked so official.

"Mrs. Silver" Bill Penn said to me, "would you tell these gentlemen about what you're doing?"

I looked at all those suits, said a quick prayer, and spoke. As clearly as I could, I explained about the thousands of farmers donating hay and people volunteering trucks, and how urgent it was to get the cattle feed to the drought-stricken farmers in the South. I told them that I had cattle and knew how terrible I'd feel if I couldn't feed them. At the end of my speech, a young man from our U.S. Senator's office stood up.

"Bonnie" he said, "we've talked to Conrail. You've got as many railcars as you need."

The Lord was working in so many people's lives. The Michigan Haylift was growing by leaps and bounds.

With the railroad involved, we had a more efficient way to ship hay to the South. Drivers picked up hay from farms and delivered them to the 16 rail sites that were set up. Then volunteers loaded the hay onto railcars for the trip south.

One August night, after I collapsed into bed, Ron asked me how much longer I could keep up my part of the organizing, answering phones, talking to reporters, giving out information.

"Until the job's finished" I said. "When will that be?"

"I don't know" I answered wearily.

In mid-August I went to Grand Rapids to see firsthand what was going on. High-school football teams, youth-corps volunteers, prisoners on work detail, all kinds of people were taking the hay from trucks and putting it into railcars. It was brutal work, especially in the heat, but no one slowed down. Good thing McDonald's, Burger King, and Pepsi donated massive amounts of food and beverages to keep everyone going.

We started getting reports from grateful farmers down south, whose cattle were getting fed again. We were delivering hay into seven states—over 10.5 million pounds—and not one dollar had exchanged hands. All the labor, fuel, transportation, and feed were donated.

Then one morning in September a TV reporter came to do an update on the story. I tried to answer her questions, but my words just wouldn't come out right. "Excuse me" I said, "you'll have to talk to my husband."

After the TV crew left, I smiled at Ron. "I guess it's time."

"What time?" he asked.


"You wondered how I'd know when I was finished. Well, all these months God's given me the strength to do things I would've never been able to do on my own. But today I can't. I think that's His way of telling me I'm done."

Drought conditions passed and the project did wind down after that. Our phones stopped ringing; we took out the extra line; people stopped bringing hay to our farm; and I returned to my job at the grocery store. Only one blessing remained, and that was meeting some of the folks who'd been on the receiving end.

On a rainy Thanksgiving weekend—how fitting that it rained—we joined hundreds of others under a big tent outside Greenville, SC. A choir sang, a minister led us in prayer, and a proclamation from the governor was read. "Thank you, Bonnie" people said, "we're so grateful for what you did."

The real thanks belonged to the Lord, for whom I was only a reluctant servant. But He gives us what we need to do His will. That's what I learned. He gave me willingness when I was unwilling, words when I was tongue-tied, stamina when I was weak. How else would a farmwife and part-time cashier ever have been able to help start the Great Michigan Haylift?

[End quoting]

After reading this story, how can any of us ever again say "What can little ol' me do to make a difference in this world?" It all starts with a willingness to Listen Within and then the courage to carry out what we are invited to do. This story is certainly a fitting complement to our Front Page feature article on angels and their interactions with us! 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for pEACE A booklet of various recipies, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For pEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalanced part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Take Control of Your Health. There are NO Incurable Diseases--Just Incurable People. **Addresses CAUSE of ALL Illness.** Utilizing an Electrical Understanding. Free info pac: 1-888-658-8859 E-mail: louish@octonet.com
We give life when others fail!

Control your privacy. Protect your assets. Limit your liabilities. Pass on inheritance. Operate through contracts. Call us at Commonwealth Trust. 1-888-264-5750.

Well, you too can place a classified ad in *The SPECTRUM*.

Call toll free 1-877-280-2866 for details.

Support Our Advertisers



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00, payable with name & address to:



M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
Devault, PA 19432-0277



Avoid Land Regulations & Stop Paying Property Tax

Legally?

GUARANTEED PROCESS
• With Money Back Guarantee •

For information, send Postal Donation \$10.00 to:

Peoples Rights/Tax Academy

c/o 1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware (19958)-9999

Toll-Free (877) 544-4718
www.peoples-rights.com

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk*
and clippings can be
submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in The SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

Electricity ... First Aid Kit for the Future

Check the research of Robert C. Beck, D.Sc. based on
US Patent # 5,188,738.

The Beck protocol includes 4 steps with 3 units. Endorsed by Bob Beck.



1. The Silver Pulser

\$175

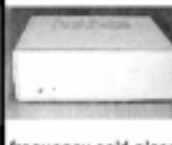
Bio-stimulator based on micro-currents. Also makes ionic/colloidal silver with .9999 pure silver wires. Operates from one 9-volt battery. AC option. 3 year warranty.



2. The Magnetic Pulser

\$276

Target specific areas. Outputs an intense pulsed magnetic field of >43,133 Gauss. Penetrates 9 inches. Automatic pulsing. Bio-North marked. 12 Volts DC. 2 year warranty.



3. The Water O₃ generator

\$360

Lab tests show kills e-coli & staph in water. Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology. operates from 12 Volts DC, fused quartz crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone generator. 2 year warranty.



Bio-Tuner: BT5pro

\$200
New model with quartz crystal frequency control. Output same as standard on BT6.

Shipping Included

Call for free information package.

1-800-224-0242

250-814-0046 Fax: 250-814-0047

www.sotainstruments.com

E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com

www.politicsofhealth.com



**Stay Out of
"Their" Courts
...LEGALLY!**

**GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee**

For information send (Postage & Copy
Costs Donation) \$10 to:

**NO-TAX
ACADEMY**

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com
Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

Breaking Loose From Those Limiting Beliefs

10/18/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious "Toniose" Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace and be still.

Allow for the opportunities of the moment as they present themselves. There are no chance happenings—rather, a perfect orchestration of events. This is seldom realized by you ones there while still in the physical. Most times it is quite the opposite, wherein you ones tend to assume that all is more or less "chance" happenings.

ALL things happen for a reason, whether it be coming into great fortune or facing a tedious challenge of patience and persistence. Let not the daily existence "lull" you into a sense of mundane mediocrity, else you will surely become cynical at best and outright depressed at worst.

The physical life experience is to provide you with unique opportunities to grow. It is usually the seemingly "little" things which cause the greatest obstacles, for they tend to be tedious and somewhat monotonous as they tend to resurface time and time again.

Be persistent in the day-to-day experiences, and be quick to note the uniqueness of the day—especially wherein your path crosses with another, even if but for the briefest of a moment. There is much communicated between individuals as brief interactions occur, even if no words are spoken.

Learn to appreciate the subtleties in life. Then you will find that the once monotonous daily routine has become quite an enjoyable experience—wherein fantastic coincidences can be observed if you just put forth a little energy toward wanting to know WHY you have crossed paths at any particular time with another of Creator's unique expressions.

As we have stated in many prior messages,

allow for the spontaneity of life to unfold all around you. There is great choreography taking place on the higher-dimensional levels, as ones' paths are drawn together and intersect.

Perhaps you are the first and only bright spot in another's day simply because you smile and tell the clerk behind the counter: "Take your time; I'm in no hurry."

Do you make it a point to always offer a positive (uplifting) gesture to another, regardless of the circumstances, or do you tend to walk toward the ground, avoiding eye contact?

How do YOU feel when others acknowledge your presence with a smile, hand shake, or such?

Please know that your current circumstances will not likely change until you learn the lessons they have to offer. That is, the apparent "mundane drudgery" of living will continue to repeat itself over and over until you learn the lesson associated with the perception that you feel is "THE ONE GREAT OBSTACLE" in your life. There is no such thing, but for many, they believe there is, and therefore they continue to create situations that will seem to reinforce the said belief. All the while what is actually taking place is a deliberate chain of events designed to cause a focus of attention on the area of MISPERCEPTION.

For example, let us say you believe that ALL you need in order to truly be happy in life is a companion or mate, and other than this "one" thing, you are perfectly happy and content, and if it were fulfilled you would be "whole". Meanwhile, everywhere you turn you

see couples holding hands, and you spot members of the opposite sex who seem to pass by you without hardly a glance. And this general scenario repeats over and over, and seems to consume you from within. (This general scenario is not at all uncommon in your "modern" society.)

In time, you begin to develop the belief that there is something "wrong" with you. It will usually be along the lines of "I'm too tall" or "I'm too short" or "I'm too fat" or "I'm too thin" and so forth. In actuality there is NOTHING wrong with you, and all of the outward physical parameters you try to blame your "problem" on have almost NO bearing on the actual nature of the real challenge you are faced with. **This is to say that you recognize there is an unbalanced situation in your life which is causing discomfort within, and yet you tend to look at the situation from the outside in, rather than from the inside out.**

All emotional situations that result in discomfort (anxiety, depression, anger, frustration and such) are a result of a belief held within as true that, in actuality, is NOT true. In short, when you buy into a lie (even a lie that is commonly held by the masses as truth), you will cause within you a great internal struggle between the Higher Self and the highly reactionary "ego" self.

The Higher Self generally uses inner emotional signals to communicate to the conscious mind, whereas the ego self tends to lean towards EXTERNAL "reasoning" as the cause for all things. The ego mind thus tends to develop programs or tapes that play over and over again—until such time as the conscious mind truly sees the actual cause that lies behind the perceived need for such self-programming and negates that need.

The program or tape then disintegrates as soon as the TRUTH of the matter is recognized.

In the above example, the belief that "The

ONLY thing missing in life for me to feel fulfilled is a companion or a mate" is a LIE. Your Higher Self knows such a belief to be untrue, and many ones who are in a very unbalanced relationship with another will also testify to the fallacy of this assertion.

The REAL reason the restless person dwells upon the couples holding hands and laments the lack of attention from the opposite sex, and so forth, has NOTHING to do with physical appearance or such. Rather, it is in fact the Higher Self working to help you to overcome your own self-limiting beliefs by constantly bringing to your attention an area of focus

This is to say that you recognize there is an unbalanced situation in your life which is causing discomfort within, and yet you tend to look at the situation from the outside in, rather than from the inside out.

wherein a lie exists that, if left uncorrected, will inhibit further growth.

Some ones spend entire lifetimes wrestling with these “smaller” issues as the inner world goes against the seeming contradictions of the outer world. The “reality” of the outer world is reinforced by the perceptions of the masses which are typically focused upon that outer world and its external parameters, rather than upon the inner world which is truly at cause.

Remember, please, that the world you live in is a byproduct of thought projection coupled with an intense emotional desire which, according to the Laws of Creation, manifest what you ones call the physical. THE PHYSICAL IS A SUBSET OF THE NON-PHYSICAL (the so-called spirit world). ALL answers to ALL questions lie within, for within is where TRUE Knowledge, Understanding, and Strength come from.

Many times we witness ones who refuse to look within for the answers to the “ALL CONSUMING” questions, and as a result there is often a point of severe depression wherein ones will generally feel hopeless, useless, and even worthless. It is often in such moments of severe desperation that these ones will give up all hope of ever finding resolution to the “problem”—and as a result there is no need to “run the program/tape” any longer.

It is often in this spent state that the Higher

Self is able to reach through and help make sense out of the events which precipitate such a deep cry for help. In essence the person will have reached deep within, past the “obstacle” point, to some more basic foundational TRUTH wherein True Strength can be derived. And

The above is the hard, slow way of doing things, but on your world it seems to be the more common way of proceeding. The more simple way would be to assume that the answer to all of your concerns lies within, and develop, through discipline, a system of introspective study.

then there will come the “life-altering” event whereby a renewed outlook on life has been achieved.


The above is the hard, slow way of doing things, but on your world it seems to be the more common way of proceeding. The more simple way would be to assume that the answer to all of your concerns lies within, and develop, through discipline, a system of introspective study. Many call this practice meditation, but even this word conveys preconceived erroneous beliefs and ideas, and some ones will never get past the negative reactionary impulses they associate with that term.

Simply take a few minutes each day to sit quietly and ask for Guidance (prayer), and then sit quietly and observe the thoughts that come to mind (meditation?—call it what you like). We advise that you keep paper and writing instrument handy so that you can, if you so choose to, write down ideas as they come. Many of you do this sort of activity already, and it will not seem like a new idea. Others will find this suggestion awkward and may even feel foolish attempting same. It can be done almost anywhere, even on a 10-minute bus commute. Please remember to first call upon The Light for protection, since the dark ones love to exploit every opportunity you allow them for interfering with your mind.

In time, with persistence, you can and will learn to consciously connect within for your Guidance and Knowledge. It is a prerequisite for graduating to the next level of conscious expression as a co-creator.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec. I come in Light and in Service to Creator God—The One Light.

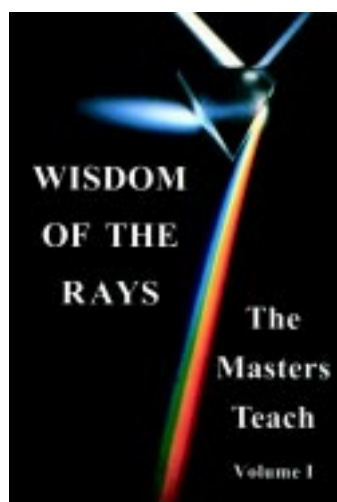
May you each find within the answers to the questions and concerns that cause the stirrings and distractions of the lower-frequency emotional states. As you each learn how to grow in Strength and Wisdom, so does all of Creation grow.

Salu. 

WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



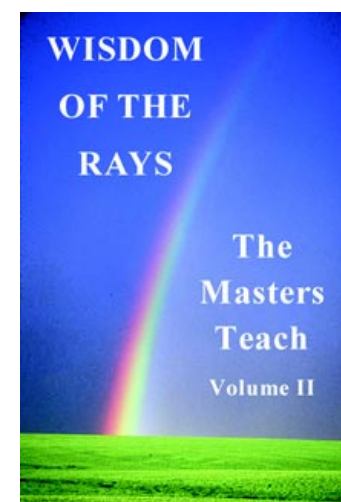
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
400 pages + 4 color photos
\$15.00 + S&H

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume I)

(Please see order form on p.55.)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
500 pages
\$20.00 + S&H

If We But Ask Angels Stand Ready To Help

[Continued from Front Page]

there is the more recent movie release titled *City Of Angels*, with Nicholas Cage and Meg Ryan (now available at video stores), which further activates the imagination on this subject. Angels aren't threatening—they're our Guides, our Helpers, our Rescuers in times of peril. Many who scoff at the notion of extraterrestrial involvement in our planet's evolution don't think twice about the existence of angels.

Angels are recognized and written about in most of the world's religions. But there is a certain mystique about them. We know about them, and yet we don't.

In preparing this story about angelic intervention—including God's Hosts—naturally I came across a lot of material (and, I must say, a lot of misinformation and poorly presented nonsense) on the subject. What I've tried to do, for this particular outlay, is to expand upon some conventional research with personal experiences and inspirational messages from and about these great and loving beings.

What emerges from the various "pieces of the puzzle" is quite an awesome picture of Growth—with a capital G—on a cosmic scale. But I don't want to give away the ending here at the beginning!

Let me just say that the personal angelic interventions we have all heard about (and/or experienced ourselves) take on a much deeper significance when viewed from the perspective of the Larger Picture in which the angelic realms play such an exquisite and active part. So, with that said, let's begin our intriguing journey into the subject of angels.

ABOUT ANGELS

I must preface this first excerpt by saying

that it was downloaded from an Internet website, but the website was not noted on the documentation in front of me, and I have, subsequently, been unable to relocate the original source. What I am presenting here is only a portion of the material, but I would like to acknowledge that this information was not written by me:

[Quoting—with gratitude to the author,



wherever you are.]

The word angel appears over 250 times in the *Bible*. The word angel actually comes from the Greek word *aggelos*, which means messenger. The matching Hebrew word *mal'ak* has the same meaning. (Latin: *angelus*; Greek: *aggelos*; from the Hebrew for "one going" or "one sent"; messenger.) The word is used in Hebrew to denote indifferently either a divine or human messenger. The Latin version, however, distinguishes the divine or spirit-messenger from the human, rendering the

original in the one case by *angelus* and in the other by *legatus* or more generally by *nuntius*.

We can not perceive them with our corporeal eyes. However, if God opens our eyes to see these angels, we can see them (*II Kings 6:17*). They may also appear to us, taking human forms (*Heb 13:2*). They are ministering spirits sent forth to serve those who will inherit salvation (*Heb 1:14*). The angels are represented throughout the *Bible* as a body of spiritual beings intermediate between God and men: "You have made him (man) a little less than the angels." (*Psalms 8:6*) They, equally with man, are created beings: "Praise ye Him, all His angels; praise ye Him, all His hosts...for He spoke, and they were made. He commanded, and they were created." (*Ps., cxlviii, 2, 5: Co., i, 16, 17*)

THE CREATION OF ANGELS

The Scripture speaks about the creation of angels, so it is clear that they have not existed from all eternity (*Neh 9:6; Psa 148:2,5; 1 Tim 6:16*). *Colossians 1:16-17* indicates that all angels were created simultaneously: "For by Him all things were created, both in the Heavens and on Earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things have been created by Him and for Him. And He is before all things, and in Him all things hold together." The time of their creation is never definitely specified, but it is most probable that it occurred in connection with the creation of the Heavens in *Genesis 1:1*. It may be that God created the angels immediately after He had created the Heavens and before He created the Earth—for according to *Job 38:4-7* "the sons of God shouted for joy" when He laid the foundations of the Earth.

The *Bible* tells us that they are mighty and holy. It says they are mightier than we humans are. They are so swift as to defy the laws of physics. They are subject neither to decay nor to death. They can be visible or invisible to humans. In most biblically recorded cases of their appearance on Earth, the people who saw and heard them responded with terror.

The following account by Daniel illustrates an angel's impact:

"As I was standing on the bank of the great river, the Tigris, I looked up and there before me was a man dressed in linen, with a belt of the finest gold around his waist. His body was like chrysolite, his face like lightning, his eyes like flaming torches, his arms and legs like the gleam of burnished bronze, and his voice like the sound of a multitude. I, Daniel, was the only one who saw the vision; the men with me did not see it, but such terror overwhelmed them that they fled and hid themselves. So I was left alone, gazing at this great vision; I had no strength left; my face turned deathly pale and I was helpless." (*Daniel 10:4-8*)

Daniel then explains that when the angel started speaking, he (Daniel) passed out, and the angel had to help him to his feet.

The angel's purpose in coming to Daniel was to give him a message about the future, to let him know what is written in "the Book of Truth" as the angel called it. The angel also reported his intense conflict with a fallen angel, specifically with the demon who held some measure of authority over Persia. This demon had the power to detain the angel for twenty-one days. From these biblical accounts and others, we learn that angels' capacities reflect their existence in at least some of God's dimensions outside the four of the universe. Compared to God, however, angels are limited. The *Bible* indicates that God alone is omnipotent, omniscient, and omnipresent. Angels are not. Though they have access to more dimensions than we humans do, they occupy a limited dimensionality, as we do. Though they are able to exercise extraordinary power, they are created beings, as we.

[End quoting]

THE ANGELIC KINGDOM

While this next presentation contains much information on the subject of angels, naturally, there is no way to confirm that this is "really the way it is", but at the very least, it provides some thought-provoking concepts and historical commentary which do provide a greater general awareness of the subject.

The following has been excerpted from the www.ascension.net/angelic.htm Internet website, with some rearranging of the presentation:

[Quoting]

The beings of the Angelic Kingdom have the function of administering to the spiritual needs and the emotional needs of both the Human Kingdom and the Elemental Kingdom. They "take care" of us. Angels work primarily on the emotional plane. Just as an electric heater radiates heat waves, angels radiate unique beneficial energies, with many different wonderful effects.

Each type of angel is a specialist in radiating one particular "quality" or "virtue", which typically has its own unique color, sound, fragrance, and focus.

The angels who work with Archangel Michael specialize in Faith and Protection.

The angels who work with Archangel Zadkiel focus on The Violet Flame of Transmutation.

The angels who work with Archangel Raphael specialize in Healing and Consecration.

Those with Chamuel focus on Divine Love and the Adoration Flame.

The angels under Jophiel specialize in Illumination and Enlightened Understanding.

And, of course, there are innumerable other qualities that angels specialize in: Divine Will, Happiness, Hope, Purity, Opulence, Stillness, Comfort, Ceremony, Divine Power, Peace, Science, Beauty, Ministration, Music—the list just keeps going!

Angels are like rechargeable batteries. Just by hanging out within the aura of their "leader", their auras "soak up" and absorb that quality for which their leader has become an expert. This master angel is like a fountain, producing a continuous stream of this particular quality, and consequently his or her force field is a powerful reservoir of this quality.



For example, the angels working with Archangel Uriel absorb by proximity his special quality of Peace, and then, like a rechargeable battery, when they become totally "full" with this quality, they get sent out somewhere to administer and radiate out this quality. They radiate their quality primarily through their feelings. Once they reach "empty", they return to their leader and once again "fill up" with that quality, to once again be sent out.

As angels evolve, they become continuously improving experts at holding more and more of this specialized quality, and holding it for a longer time, and holding it without contamination from adverse external conditions (usually generated by humans). As they continue to specialize in this quality, with time they too become a fountain-head of this quality, to which many lesser angels come to drink-in and absorb this essence.

Their role is to radiate the aura of God to humans and elementals, to help them and comfort them on their path, and to remind them of their celestial source and heritage. In doing their service to life of radiating energies, angels

are typically experts at creating multi-angel force-fields, using sacred geometry and symmetric patterns to create force-fields much more powerful and effective than if they worked independently. Like a good football team, they know just the "play" to implement, to optimally nourish and nurture each situation.

Angels also function as an inter-dimensional conduit, carrying energies both up and down between dimensions. In the "up" direction, they gather all the hopes, aspirations, wishes, and prayers of humanity, and then deliver them up to the appropriate Beings on the higher subtler planes. In the "down" direction, when these higher Light Beings choose to send particular beneficial energies to particular places on the planet, it is the angels who ultimately deliver these celestial energies to their Earthly destinations.

There are, of course, also personal angels, or guardian angels, focusing on the spiritual and emotional well-being of one particular human. Every human has at least one of them. Many Lightworkers have a number of them. If you want your personal angels to work even more closely with you, you can, first of all, acknowledge them and thank them from your Heart, for their undying (and usually unappreciated) service to you.

Then you can do your best to make your personal aura as sweet, harmonious, and loving as you can. Remember—the sweeter your energies, the closer your angels will want to "hang-out" in your aura. Angels just LOVE environments that are harmonious, sweet, and peaceful. It gives them a momentary sanctuary amidst the imperfections on Earth that are continuously being generated by humanity-at-large.

Angels can grow weary from this, and so they just flock to a pleasant energy zone. Just like a hummingbird feeder attracts hummingbirds, a beautiful backyard, with flowers, streams, LOVE, and sweet peaceful energies, will attract angels from all around, as they come to bask in your angelic oasis on the physical dimension.

By the way, if you want your personal angels to work extra hard for you, you can bribe them! How? With their form of currency, of course! No, it's not dollars, it's not credit cards, but it is something that is as valuable to them as hundred dollar bills are to us—LOVE! Love is their form of currency. They value it, they cherish us, they even evolve through receiving more of it! So, whereas your personal angels may have already done an exquisite job of serving you, without receiving one drop of Love or Gratitude from you, if you turn up the throttle and flood them with your love and appreciation, then just hang on for the heavenly acceleration you are about to receive! Elementals can perceive angels, and so always send them love and gratitude.

But angels are not used to receiving very

much appreciation from humans—so far!

There exists a Universal Law that Beings in one dimension cannot assist beings in another dimension UNLESS the request or invitation comes from the dimension wishing to receive the assistance. To a great extent, this leaves many angels with their “hands tied” with respect to helping humans. They live but to serve. They love to serve. They evolve by serving. It makes them happy to serve. But you have to invoke them. That means you have to invite and request their assistance. The instant you do, you’ve created an inter-dimensional doorway through which they can pour-in and literally flood you with their endless divine qualities.

As a matter of fact, from their point of view, humans are not really that good at receiving. Even the humans who consciously request and absorb these healing qualities from the angels are really only letting in just a tiny fraction of the benefits they really could absorb—like letting-in a tiny brook, when you could really let-in a Niagara Falls of “manna from heaven”.

So remember—the angels are always encouraging you: EXPAND how much you can receive and absorb beneficial radiations from them! Just know that they will always be there—eager and enthusiastic to give you as much as you can handle!

Why not test them right now, while you read this? Think of some divine quality that you really need or would like more of. Then silently, in the depths of your Heart, request and invite the appropriate angels to administer this quality to you. You can even make your request more specific: Ask for a “heart beam”—with one angel in front of you facing you, and another angel behind you, also facing you. Sense them create a pillar of Light connecting their Hearts, with this Light Beam passing directly through your Heart! Feel this for just a few moments; then you have a sense of the magical assistance that is always lovingly available to you—just a thought away.

When angels appear to humans so as not to scare them, they usually appear in the form that those humans expect angels to look like. But this may be nothing at all like the form they normally take (if any). Remember—the higher you go in dimensions, the more “optional” form becomes.

And, of course, angels are famous for their angelic choirs. It is not uncommon to have 50,000 angels singing in exquisite unison. Why do angels have such beautiful voices? Simple—because they have beautiful feelings.

When you pick up the phone, you can immediately tell how the other person is feeling from their tone of voice. The tone of the voice always has encoded within it the emotional state of that person in that instant. This is true of humans, elementals, and of course angels.

If you wish to have a more beautiful voice,

rather than taking voice lessons, get to the source, the cause—just focus on cultivating more beautiful feelings! When angels greet each other, it is a triumphant and ecstatic symphony of gorgeous colors, music, fragrances, and feelings.

Angels want to serve you! They also want to play with you! They even want to worship with you! All of the kingdoms are streams of Life emanating from the same One Universal Source, and in this respect we truly all are brothers and sisters.

A DESCRIPTION OF THE ANGELIC HIERARCHY

All three major religions of the Western world—Christianity, Judaism, and Islam—as well as virtually all of the world’s other systems of religious belief, include celestials in their cosmologies. Their scriptures all contain references to angelic interventions.

Angels, like people, belong to families or clans. Many names have been given to them, but in the opinion of a number of angel historians, the most familiar can be arranged in three categories, or spheres, starting at the top with those closest to God, and moving down to those who are connected to the physical world.

The word “angel” itself is used both as a generic term to refer to all heavenly beings, and as a specific term to refer to the members of the third sphere, those closest to the physical. So, too, the word “archangel” is often used as a generic term to refer to all the higher orders of heavenly beings, although they are in fact but one of the higher orders.

While it looks like there is a higher and lower echelon, it’s more accurate to visualize all these orders in a great circle, with the “highest” and the “lowest” holding hands. For example, seraphim, who appear to be closest to the Creator, also serve the God in us.

In the *New Testament*, celestial beings are grouped into seven ranks: angels, archangels, principalities, powers, virtues, dominions, and thrones. Plus, the *Old Testament* adds cherubim and seraphim, which with the other seven ranks, comprise the nine choirs of angels in later Christian theology—although the number has generally been fixed at seven. The angels receiving the most attention and veneration were the four angels mentioned in the *Old Testament* and the *Apocrypha*.

THE SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY

The 9 Orders Of Angelic Beings
(1 Being The Highest Order)

The First Sphere—angels who serve as heavenly counselors:

1 - SERAPHIM
2 - CHERUBIM
3 - THRONES

The Second Sphere—angels who work as heavenly governors:

4 - DOMINIONS
5 - VIRTUES
6 - POWERS

The Third Sphere—angels who function as heavenly messengers:

7 - PRINCIPALITIES
8 - ARCHANGELS
9 - ANGELS

SERAPHIM

The highest order of the highest hierarchy are the seraphim, the celestial beings said to surround the throne of God, singing the music of the spheres, and regulating the movement of the heavens as such emanates from God.

CHERUBIM

Beyond the thrones are the cherubim. They are the guardians of Light, and of the stars. Remote from your plane of reality, still their Light touches your lives, the Divine Light that they filter down from Heaven. Lucifer (Satan/Devil) is known as the “angel of Light, whom God’s Light shown through” before his “sin against God”.

THRONES

They are the companion angels of the planets. At this time in your history it is important for you to be aware of the particular throne, the Earth Angel, who is guardian of your world.

DOMINIONS

The dominions are the heavenly beings who govern the activities of all the angelic groups lower than they are. Divine bureaucrats, they also serve to integrate the spiritual and the material worlds. Although they take their orders from God, and rarely contact individuals, their work is connected to your reality.

VIRTUES

Beyond the powers are another group of beings, the virtues. They are of particular importance to you now because they are able to beam out massive levels of Divine Energy. As more groups of you learn to work with the virtues, there will be a greater infusion of spiritual energy available on your planet.

POWERS

They are the bearers of the conscience of all of humanity, the keepers of your collective history. The angels of birth and death are in this category. They are able to draw down and hold the energy of the Divine Plan the same

way trees draw down the energy of the Sun. In this way, the powers can send all of you a vision of a world spiritual network.

PRINCIPALITIES

Beyond the group of archangels are the principalities. They are the guardian angels of all large groups, from cities and nations to recent human creations such as multi-national corporations. These might more accurately now be called integrating angels. There are many of these beings involved with your planet; one particular integrating angel carries the pattern of a unified global society in his heart.

ARCHANGELS

Beyond the angels are the beings you are used to calling the archangels. But we suggest that you call them over-Lighting angels, since they tend the larger arenas of human endeavor. These beings are from a different family from the angels. There are many different kinds of over-Lighting angels in this larger family. The four you are most familiar with are Gabriel, Michael, Raphael, and Uriel.

ANGELS

The angels who you're most familiar with are those in the last order. They are the ones who are closest to humanity, the ones most concerned with human affairs. Within the category of angels, there are many different kinds, with different functions.

The ones who you know best are the guardian angels. Because of shifts in their functions and your consciousness, it is useful to think of these celestial beings as companion angels. As you enter a time of increased Light and Love on the planet, they will not need to guard you, but rather will be your guides to greater and greater consciousness.

MICHAEL (Archangel): "Who is like God?"

The one whose name is a question—"Who is like God?"—is surely the best known of the over-Lighting archangels. Michael is acknowledged by all three Western sacred traditions. He is believed to have appeared to Moses as the fire in the burning bush, and to have rescued Daniel and his friends from the lions' den. To Christians, he's the angel who informed Mary of her approaching death. Islamic lore tells us that his wings are the color of "green emerald and are covered with saffron hairs, each of them containing a million faces and mouths and as many tongues which, in a million dialects, implore the pardon of Allah." *The Koran* also paints the touching image of the cherubim being formed from the tears of Michael.

In the *Dead Sea Scrolls* Michael emerges as

the "Prince of Light" fighting a war against the "Sons of Darkness" in which he leads the angelic battle against the legion of the fallen angel, Belial. Most recently, in 1950, Pope Pius XII declared Michael to be the patron of all policemen.

Michael is the commander-in-chief of God's angel armies. He led them during a war in heaven in which Satan and his fallen angels were driven out of that sphere. In Moslem lore, Michael is described as having hairs of saffron, wings of green topaz, and a million faces, each face with a million eyes, each eye shedding 70,000 tears.

Christian art and iconography show Michael with a sword or with a scale weighing the souls of the dead.

GABRIEL (Archangel): "God is my strength"

The one whose name means "God is my strength" seems to be most frequent from the higher realms. He astonished Mary, and her cousin Elizabeth, mother of John the Baptist, with the pronouncements concerning the births of their respective sons. To the followers of Islam, Gabriel is the Spirit of Truth who dictated the *Koran* to Mohammed. In Jewish legend it was Gabriel who parted the waters of the Red Sea so that the Hebrews could escape from the Pharaoh's soldiers.

According to court testimony of the time, it was Gabriel who came to Joan of Arc and inspired her to go to the aid of the dauphin (the eldest son of the king of France). Gabriel's apparent ongoing interest in this planet is most probably due to his function as heavenly awakener, the angel of vibratory transformation.

Sitting at God's left hand, Gabriel is said to be the angel who destroyed perverted Sodom.

Gabriel in Hebrew means "man of God" and is seen as God's messenger. Described as a human figure with long hair and multi-colored wings, and often seen holding a scepter or lily, Gabriel's feast day is March 24. He was declared, on January 12, 1951, by Pope Pius XII, the patron of those involved in electronic communications—which emphasizes Gabriel's function as a messenger.

RAPHAEL (Archangel): "God has healed"

Raphael is perhaps the most endearing of all the angels, and the one most frequently

depicted in Western art. His image is featured on the canvases of such masters as Botticelli, Titian, and Rembrandt. His name means "God has healed". Not only does he appear to be the high archangel charged with healing the Earth, but, according to the *Zohar*, "the Earth furnishes an abode for man, whom Raphael also heals of his maladies".

Raphael is the traveler's guide and guardian of youth. The ruler of the second heaven shows up in Christian paintings carrying a pilgrim's stick, a wallet, and a fish. The poet Milton has Raphael eating supper with Adam and Eve in Eden.

Indeed, Raphael's career seems to be peppered with medical missions. He healed the pain of circumcision for Abraham as the old man had not had the procedure done when he was young. Raphael was then sent by God to cure poor Jacob's thigh after he'd been roughed up by Samael. And it's also claimed that Raphael gave Noah a much-prized "medical book" after the flood.

There's a legend that when Solomon prayed to God for aid in building the great temple in Jerusalem, Raphael personally delivered the gift of a magic ring with the power to subdue all demons. It was with this "slave labor" that the Hebrew king completed the construction.

Raphael has also been called "a guide in hell" which, after all, is where healing is needed the most.

URIEL (Archangel): "Fire of God"

Uriel's name means "Fire of God" and he is ranked variously as a seraph, cherub, regent of the Sun, flame of God, presider over Hades and, in his best-known role, as the Archangel of Salvation. Like Metatron, Uriel is said to be one of the angels of the Presence, a most high posting since only the most accomplished angels can sustain the presence of God.

Uriel is thought to have been "the spirit who stood at the gate of the lost Eden with the fiery sword". The Book of *Enoch* tells us that it was Uriel who was sent by God to warn Noah of the impending flood; and elsewhere it is written that he disclosed the mysteries of the heavenly arcana to Ezra, and that he also led Abraham out of Ur in the Chaldean region.

Some have claimed that the divine art of alchemy was brought down to Earth by Uriel, and that it was also this angel who gave the *Kabbalah*, the Hebrew mystic tradition, to humankind. John Milton describes Uriel as the "sharpest sighted spirit of all in Heaven".

Uriel is associated by legend with earthquakes, storms, erupting volcanos and such, and has a big part in Milton's *Paradise Lost*. There, as governor of the Sun, he is tricked by Satan, disguised as a young angel, into giving directions to Earth, and from there to Eden. Once there, tempting Satan sought out Eve's ear.



METATRON (Cherubim): One who occupies the throne next to the Divine throne

In the world of Jewish mystics, this one came to hold the rank of the highest of the angels, despite his not being mentioned in the Scriptures. The meaning of his name has never been satisfactorily explained, although one interpretation of it is “one who occupies the throne next to the Divine throne”. It could also be derived from the Latin “metator”, a guide or measurer.

In a number of traditional sources, Metatron is said to have been the prophet Enoch, who was taken up to Heaven and transformed into an angel of fire, with thirty-six pairs of wings, to continue his days as a celestial scribe. Metatron has also been identified as the Liberating Angel and the one who wrestled with Jacob, the one who stayed Abraham’s hand from sacrificing his son Isaac, and the one who led the Hebrews through the forty years in the wilderness. In certain schools of mysticism, Metatron, said to be the tallest of all the heavenly beings, became known as Lesser YHWH. In Hebrew, the letters “YHWH” stand for the most sacred and unpronounceable name of God.

As God has many names, so, too, Metatron was thought to have many names, the use of which was believed to offer the user protection and access to this great angel’s powers. Yahoel, Yofiel, Surya, and Lad are just a few of his other names.

MORONI: Giver of the Book of Mormon

Moroni is the angel of the Latter-day Saints. While there seems to be a dearth of indigenous American angels, in 1823 legend has it that Moroni appeared to Joseph Smith in upstate New York and led him to discover buried golden tablets inscribed with dense lettering. When translated by Smith, again with Moroni’s help, this text became the *Book Of Mormon*, which tells us that in about 600 BC, prior to the destruction of Jerusalem, a Jewish family fled the city and made its way by ship to what is now North America. Their descendants became two nations—one the ancestors of the Native Americans, the other lost and gone. However, records kept by one of the elders of that vanished people tell that Jesus appeared to them after His death on the cross. The elder’s name was Mormon, and it was his son, Moroni, who buried the tablets his father had kept, in about 400 A.D. According to the story, Moroni thus joins the ranks of Enoch and Elijah who were transformed into angels, and follows in the tradition of Gabriel in being the angelic giver of a book of revelation.

There is a forty-foot-high statue of Moroni that stands on top of a hill near Palmyra, New York, where Smith discovered the buried

tablets. The angel is shown as he appeared to Smith, without wings and clothed in a long robe. Smith, who went on to found the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, described Moroni as a “being of Light with a face like lightning”.

MELCHIZEDEK: Lived and taught 2000 years before the Christ

Melchizedek, the Sage of Salem, is another of the few known cases of a high angel taking a human male body. According to *The Urantia Book*, he appeared fully formed, some two thousand years before Christ, announcing that he was a servant of El El yon, the Most High. He then set up a teaching center over which he personally presided for ninety-four years.

It was Melchizedek who delivered God’s Covenant to Abraham and introduced the revolutionary concept of salvation through pure faith to the thinking of the planet. He established an extraordinary wide-flung missionary program, centered in Salem, the ancient site of Jerusalem, sending out thousands of missionaries who literally circled the globe.

Called Sydik in Phoenician mythology, Melchisedek was believed to be the father of the seven Elohim—more angels of the Divine Presence. In the third century A.D., a group of “heretics”, calling themselves Melchisedans, claimed to be in touch with “a great power named Melchizedek, who was greater than Christ”. His sojourn here as the Sage of Salem was said to have been a concerted effort on behalf of the celestials to bring some much-needed Light to a dark and chaotic time, and to sow the seeds for the coming of the Christ.

From the *Book Of Alma 13:14-18*, within the *Book Of Mormon*, of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints:

“14: Yea, humble yourselves even as the people in the days of Melchizedek, who was also a high priest after this same order which I have spoken, who also took upon him the high priesthood forever.

“15: And it was this same Melchizedek to whom Abraham paid tithes; yea, even our father Abraham paid tithes of one-tenth part of all he possessed.

“16: Now these ordinance were given after this manner, that thereby the people might look forward on the Son of God, it being a type of his order, or it being his order, and this that they might look forward to him for remission of their sins, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord.

“17: Now this Melchizedek was a king over the land of Salem; and his people had waxed strong in iniquity and abomination; yea, they had all gone astray; they were full of all manner of wickedness;

“18: But Melchizedek, having exercised mighty faith, and received the high office of priesthood according to the holy order of God,

did preach the repentance unto his people. And behold they did repent; and Melchizedek did establish peace in the land in his days; therefore he was called the prince of peace, for he was the king of Salem; and he did reign under his father.”

ARIEL (Throne): “Lion of God”

Ariel means “Lion of God”. However, some confusion exists as to exactly whose side Ariel is on. He’s ranked as one of the seven princes who rule the waters and is also known as Earth’s Great Lord. To the poet John Milton, however, Ariel is a rebel angel who is overcome by the seraph Abdiel on the first day of the great war in Heaven.

Jewish mystics used Ariel as a poetic name for Jerusalem. In Gnostic lore, that first- and second-century melting pot of revelation, Ariel is the angel who controls the demons. Ariel has also been associated with the order of angels called the thrones and is known to have assisted the archangel Raphael in the curing of disease.

John Dee, magician, occultist, and court astrologer to Queen Elizabeth I, reckoned Ariel to be a conglomerate of Aneal and Uriel, which sets him among the over-Lighting archangels!

Ariel makes an appearance in William Shakespeare’s *The Tempest*, which may well have been the source of why Percy Bysshe Shelley, the nineteenth-century poet, liked to refer to himself as the angel Ariel.

ISRAFEL: “The Burning One”

Israfel, whose name in Arabic folklore means “The Burning One”, is both an angel of resurrection and of song. By these same accounts, Israfel paved the way for Gabriel by serving three years as a companion to Mohammed, whom he’d originally initiated into the work of being a prophet.

In an Islamic variant of the Genesis account of Adam’s creation, Allah sends Israfel, Gabriel, Michael, and Azrael—the Angel of Death—out on a mission to fetch the seven handfuls of dust needed to make humanity’s progenitor. According to legend, only Azrael returned unsuccessful.

Edgar Allan Poe, writer of mystery tales and verses, footnoted a poem with a cryptic reference to “the angel Israfel, whose heart strings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God’s creatures”. Elsewhere Israfel is described as a four-winged angel who “while his feet are under the seventh Earth, his head reaches to the pillars of the Divine throne”.

RAZIEL (Power): “Secret of God”

Raziel, which means “Secret of God”, is believed to be an “angel of the secret regions and Chief of the Supreme Mysteries”. There is

a legend that Raziel is the author of a great book “wherein all celestial and Earthly knowledge is set down”. When the angel gave his tome to Adam, some envious angels stole it away and threw it in the ocean. After it had been recovered by the primordial angel/demon of the deep, Rahab, the book passed first to Enoch, who apparently claimed it as his own, then to Noah, who learned how to make his ark from it. Solomon, too, was thought to have possessed the book, which allowed him his unusual knowledge of magic and control over the demons.

The *Zohar*, the major work of Jewish mysticism, claims that set in the middle of Raziel’s book there is secret writing “explaining the fifteen hundred keys [to the mystery of the world], which were not revealed even to the angels”. Other Jewish mystics report that “each day the angel Raziel, standing on the mount of Horeb, proclaims the secrets of men to all mankind”.

What we didn’t know when we began writing this material, but what Abigrael, our recording angel, told us later, is that Raziel is its guide.

SANDALPHON

The sonorously named angel-prince, Sandalphon, is the one who some say Elijah became after his death.

ANGELS AND NATURE SPIRITS

Once you open to your angels, and in some cases perhaps even before, you may run into their cousins, the “Nature Spirits”. The Nature Spirits are themselves an angelic order, but they are literally on a different wavelength and serve a different purpose.

[End quoting]

Hopefully the above provides some food for thought about the endeavors within angelic realms. Keep in mind that even though the historical and literary descriptions of some of these angels may be highly symbolic, there is also likely some kernel of truth underneath each “legend”.

In any discussion of angels and their interactions with planet Earth, it would be a great oversight to not bring into this equation the Great Awakening and overall Planetary Transition that is occurring at this time. Remember that the frequency of planet Earth is steadily increasing in response to constant

energy input from the Higher Realms, and along with that is the awakening of many long-dormant abilities within us which the angelic realms are helping us to discover and learn to utilize.

The following expansive message was channeled by C. J. Martes in November of 1996, and was received from the Angelic Council of Twelve:

[Quoting]



WELCOME FROM THE ANGELIC REALMS

You are entering a new age, dear brothers and sisters of Light. You are now at the crossroads—a time of self-discovery, transformation, and awakening of the spirit.

The world around you seems chaotic. However, there is a new peace emerging from within you. Recognize that you are all

on a voyage through this universe of consciousness together. You are all struggling to evolve. It is within this collective struggle that you now see that you are not separate beings at all. Things that once divided you will exist no longer, as you realize that the separation from each other is merely an illusion created by fear.

The new era in the universe is now. There has never been another moment in time where so much activation is available to you. This is why we are calling to each of you with this message from our collective heart vibration. We are calling to all children of Light, asking that each of you begin to embrace the profound joy that awaits you.

There is great beauty within your spirits that you have already known to exist inside, even during your most difficult times. It is this Pure Essence of who you are that you have continued to hold fast to when darkness has threatened you from many sources. It is this Essence that we hope to assist you in claiming and bringing forward into your human existence. You all have the same gifts and abilities at your disposal. You have always had a choice whether or not to utilize them.

Many of you are finding it harder and harder to choose to ignore these gifts. This shift is occurring for people all over your world as the vibration of unconditional love is

humming within your spirits to be reborn. Each of you who are feeling the call of your hearts must now embrace yourselves and others to set your true selves free. You can all become an example of this transformation and rebirth as this beautiful Light shines forth from your hearts. You have many beautiful things in your world to experience; however, they are of no comparison to the gift and infinite beauty of pure Light and Love that exist within each of you.

You are all one essence within the same beautiful spirit. We wish to welcome you to your journey, whether you are just embarking upon it or have already found your path of Truth. We excitedly applaud each of you because of your many accomplishments. Without your desire to grow and evolve, we would not be here working directly with you today through open channels. If you had not opened yourselves to our existence, it would not matter what information came through into your world because you would be unable to receive it. It is by your creation and desire to learn that the veils between our worlds are becoming thinner and we can assist you more directly within the loving vibration of the Creator.

We wish you Divine Light and Peace on the journey toward your enlightenment. Dance now and allow your hearts to sing with joy as you experience the freedom of your evolution.

[End quoting]

Notice the strongly supportive and uplifting undercurrents to this message. It reflects the sentiment of many similar messages flooding this planet at this time of the Great Awakening.

Another common theme is reflected in the following message, which represents a small portion of a chapter from the book (published by Portals of Light, 1987) called *Talks With THE MASTERS*, where the Master Teacher Theoaphylos, from the Higher Realms, is channeled by a person known as Tuieta:

[Quoting]

YOU—THE VOLUNTEERS

This school that you all now attend, know you that you are students? For it is so, you are. And you have come to learn many lessons. And the lessons are as varied as there are beings here, as there are brethren upon the face of Earth. And you have come to learn your lesson. But it is that there shall be a great and mighty graduation upon this plane. And you shall have your choice.

You ones, who would be the repeaters, shall again go to school. But ah, not of this place. For this beloved jewel is to be polished, and no longer shall it be marred. For only its beauty shall come forth. And you ones, who would choose not to graduate, but to dawdle a while longer with your studies, shall school of another place.

But you ones who would graduate, who would choose—and hear these words that I do say to you for I say, who would choose—shall be with this jewel, this emerald of the Father's Crown. And they shall be as ones who no longer are in the lower grades, the beginning grades—for I like not the word “lower”—but they shall be as ones to receive the higher lessons.

It would be, as you would say, your university students. For your mode of study shall be greatly different from that which you now experience. For you shall be as ones who will have learned of peace. And you will have learned of the manifestation of brother love. You will be filled with the joy, that is the joy of at-one-ment with your brethren and with all of the Creative Force. Is this not worth working for?

You see, I have achieved this state. And I assure you it is most delicious. For these eons of time, this beloved jewel has been your schoolhouse. Would you graduate with her? Do not look to a far distant day for this graduation process. For I say to you, it has begun. How great, how mighty is up to you. This you have been told before, I know. But it is up to you.

[End quoting]

It would naturally be expected that the angelic realms should figure prominently in the execution of this great sorting and graduation process in which we now find ourselves.

This next message, complementary to and expanding upon the one above, comes from Barbara Marciniak's 1999 volume called *Family Of Light*:

[Quoting]

YOU ARE MULTI-DIMENSIONAL BEINGS

Your tests today as human beings are not simply about meeting third-dimensional challenges, although there will be many. Your opportunity lies in understanding that, in the cycles of existence, you relive points in time to reach for and achieve something unique. It is time for you to acknowledge your powers and live in the Now.

Live for freedom—for the amount of free you have will depend upon your response-ability. If you cannot respond, then you will lock yourself into a cocoon, a web so tangled you will never wiggle out. As Family of Light, we address you: Look to what is inside yourself. The history of your world shows that people have been penalized for free thinking. You live in a world that at one time sold you a “truth”: “The Earth is the center of the universe. And anyone who disagrees will be burned at the stake!”

Today you face the same shift in perception. Will you expand your vision beyond what you think and have the courage to

speak and live your truth?

Love from inside is essential to achieve this shift. Living begins to make sense when you realize you chose to be who you are. You are multi-dimensional beings, and there are many “yous” to get to know. There are versions of “yous” from a few thousand years ago and thirteen thousand years ago, who have jumped into this reality to gather experience. And if you find you did not live at that time, then perhaps your mind has traveled to the libraries in time where everything exists at once, a place where doorways open like videos on the screen of your mind, showing vignettes of what has been, so you can make sense of what you are now.

Your world may appear baffling. You may feel that there is so much to integrate, and wonder: “How can I make sense of it all?”

You can. You must.

You are here to chart foreign territory and to pioneer an unnamed opportunity. By doing so you can truly discover one of your greatest abilities: that *you are creators*.

You are not victims. You are not flawed. You do not need authorities. And no one needs to save you. You do not need to memorize anything from books. You must learn to use the power of your will and your intent to discover the great flowering and blossoming of life that is occurring in your Now.

[Continuing quoting from a different chapter of *Family Of Light*]

UNDERSTANDING FEAR

People of great power walked the land and taught the truth of the vibration of love; as well, they helped people recognize the tyranny they lived under. Tyranny uses the tool of fear to control you.

One of the ongoing tests you face from one age to another, from one season to another, and truly from one moment to the next, is understanding fear. When you buy into any version of fear, it can become your experience because your molecules are intelligent and your energy responds to the predominant feeling in your being. The focus of your mind is exactly what gives the orders to create what you experience. Even though your ancestors approached reality from a different point of view, they too had to pass the test of fear, just as you shall in the days ahead.

[End quoting]

If you are in a fearful situation, ask, petition for help—and you will get it. Remember: the call compels the answer. And that answer is typically facilitated from those busy angelic realms.

This next little gem of an angelic “pep talk” is also courtesy of Barbara Marciniak, from her 1992 book called *Bringers Of The Dawn*:

[Quoting]

BRINGERS OF THE DAWN

You are magnificent beings, members of the Family of Light, and you came to Earth at this time, on assignment, to create a shift, to make a change, to assist in the transition. Love is the key. Love is what makes up the universe.

The present technology on Earth will only develop to a certain extent because mankind does not yet understand that love is necessary. Energy can take all forms of creativity, but when one is dealing with greed or hatred or any emotion that is not working toward Light, one is only allowed to go so far. There is only so much information that is available to that sort of vibration.

Love is the basic building block. So, when one has love, all possibilities exist. Bringing back the concepts of Light, which are information and love—which is creativity—is the plan.

[End quoting]

This is a well planned and well orchestrated Awakening of mankind at this time. The massive role that the angelic helpers play in this project is further explained in the following excerpt from Ken Carey's 1991 book called *Starseed, The Third Millennium—Living In The Posthistoric World*:

[Quoting]

ROLE OF ANGELIC MESSENGERS

Our race of angelic messengers was ordained at the inception of the human project to awaken you when the time was right. Some of us awaken you from the outside, shaking you and reminding you of who you are. Some of us slide down into physicality, merging our biogravitational fields with yours, awakening within you, looking through your eyes, helping you to reprioritize your lives along the creative currents of Love.

Still others of our more distant kin assist entirely from the outside, by pouring into the fields of thought and emotion around the Earth powerful energies of Love, Joy, and Well-being. These are the spirits who will never incarnate in human form, those of truly extraterrestrial designation. They are not associated with biological processes and never will be. Yet for love of the Great Being who awakens within you, they come to this world as forces of stabilization, beacons of tranquility, to radiate peace and assurance into this sphere during your decades of Awakening.

Throughout these decades, those of us in all three capacities continuously wash the slumbering facets of human thought with the purifying currents of life information. We vitalize you with the renewing energies of eternal love. We help you to roll away the stony conceptions that have prevented the springs of perennial wisdom from bubbling up

within you.

[Continuing from a different chapter]

SOURCE

The beam of energy information that shines through the center of each of our spirit identities into our respective individualized human lives is the same information beam that emanates from the center of the Sun and, before that, from the center of the galactic core. Our essential spirit identity is one with our Creator, the Unnameable, the Source who sends but one primal identity beam through the galaxy, star, world, and soul, differentiating like light through crystal layers as it flows, taking ever more specific, focused form, yet remaining one light in essence, originating in one Source, one God, one Creator.

[End quoting]

A central role of the angelic messengers at this time is helping us to sense that inner connectedness to All That Is.

This next excerpt gives us further insights concerning the truly vast nature of the angelic role in assisting our awakening to Creator within us. The message is extracted from the 1954 (reprinted in 1986) book by Thomas Printz, titled *The Seven Beloved Archangels Speak*:

[Quoting]

TO THE MANKIND OF EARTH,
GREETINGS

I, Michael, Lord of the Archangels, bring to you again the living Presence of the Archangels Who, in Their graciousness, have chosen to part the veil of silence, and describe the activities which engage Their energies and to which They have voluntarily devoted Their lives.

In the great Plan of Creation, the Archangels represent the feelings of The Father-Mother God, as the Elohim represent the mental qualities. The sustaining of these feelings in the atmosphere of Earth, where they are available to the souls of men, is the service of the Archangels.

The Age of Cosmic Ceremonial has dawned. With it comes the fiat of the Eternal to unite the Kingdoms of Angel, man, and elemental in conscious cooperative endeavor to fulfill the Divine Plan. In obedience to this fiat, We come, bringing with us the description of Our services to life, Our activities in connection with the development of mankind's spiritual maturity, and Our Flames and Rays which will nourish and intensify the qualities and activities We represent within the souls of all who choose to accept Our Presence.

It is many centuries since We have been invited into the world of men and given opportunity to speak to the outer consciousness wherein lies the motivating power of illumined

and willing cooperation with the Divine Plan. We are grateful for the invitation, the welcome, and the comprehension in the minds, hearts, and feelings of the few *who can believe We are!* Through these few, who may find merit in Our words and comfort in Our radiation, We shall serve to bless the race.

[End quoting]

Note the mention, again, that all here on planet Earth at this time are not ready for the Awakening. And yet the great gift of the angelic presence in our lives is freely offered for the sake of those who truly are ready and searching.

More about the angelic role in this mandate of Awakening is found in Ken Carey's 1988 classic called *Return Of The Bird Tribes*:

[Quoting]

MESSAGE FROM THE BIRD TRIBES

Our task today is to help you remove the blinders that historically have distorted your perception. Realize that what you feel in your heart determines what you see. Perception rides upon the expressions of the heart like a canoe rides upon the waters. When your heart expresses fear, in any of its turbulent forms, your understanding becomes jumbled, confused, you perceive through the waves of illusion. But when you love, you understand, for then you share the vision, the very perception of God.

[End quoting]

Now, while this Big Picture is unfolding on our behalf, largely under the magnificent efforts of the angelic realms, let's not overlook the personal interactions which angels have with us on a daily basis, though such help often does go unrecognized and unacknowledged.

For example, our next item is excerpted from the www.intouchmag.com/Angels website:

[Quoting]

ANGEL ON FLIGHT 1641
(A story by Ilsa Troge)

Everything had happened so fast. The ad in the magazine detailing the weekend seminar in Sedona. The call to my travel agent. Flight reservations to Phoenix. Car rental arrangements for the hundred and twenty miles I'd have to drive. Motel accommodations. Getting time off work during our busiest season. And finding I had enough money to afford this spur-of-the-moment trip.

This was certainly out of character for me. I never did anything on the spur of the moment. I detested the monotony of car trips. My immediate "comfort zone" never takes me more than thirty-five miles in any one direction. But here I was, sitting in seat 25D on Northwest Flight 1641, waiting for take-off.

My thoughts were interrupted by a heated discussion in the seats next to me. The

occupants, an elderly couple, were having a disagreement about seating. They wound up moving across the aisle to other seats, only to create more commotion when the "rightful" occupants of those seats showed up. One of the young men took the window seat in my row, leaving the middle seat between us vacant. I don't know where his companion ended up, as my thoughts were now focusing on something altogether different.

Were the walls of the plane really closing in on me? Why was it so difficult for me to catch my breath? I felt like screaming, but couldn't. My heart was beating so fast and loud I felt it would jump out of my chest at any moment! All I could think of was getting OFF THE PLANE! But my legs would not move. And the aisle was completely blocked by boarding passengers. What was I going to do? I just had to get off that plane.

I dug my fingernails into the armrests of my seat, as if this could somehow help me hold on to reality, but it only served to magnify the horror of the situation. How could I have been so incredibly stupid as to forget my fear of flying?

The last time I'd flown—seven years ago on a non-stop from Honolulu—the plane had taken a sudden drop in altitude too terrifying for words. Drinks, snacks, stewardesses, and unbuckled passengers were sent flying. Even though the pilot assured us it was "just a little bit of unexpected turbulence", I'd vowed never to fly again. But here I sat, trapped, on a plane still sitting at the gate, scared witless.

My racing thoughts were interrupted by a calm voice asking if the seat next to me was taken. Without looking up, I nodded and mumbled something about my being a white-knuckle flyer.

The voice responded "I know" as baggage was being stowed in the overhead compartment. Was it really that obvious, I wondered.

As he seated himself I noticed we were both wearing pale purple shirts. How synchronistic, I thought, but said nothing, as I was still very much absorbed by my fear-of-flying mode. The next thing I knew he was prying my nails away from the armrest and gently took my hand to rest it between his. Under other circumstances I would've protested this obvious infringement of "my space"—but somehow this was different.

At first his words seemed to be coming from somewhere far away, and I could barely make them out. But it didn't take me long to tune-in to what he was telling me. He gave me a detailed rundown of what was going on in the cockpit, assured me of the safety of the plane, alluded to his innumerable trips on just this type of aircraft, explained each creak, bump, grind, and shimmy the plane made—almost before it happened. I was still in no condition to respond verbally, so I just kept nodding, at

once indicating I understood what he was saying as well as encouraging him to keep talking.

He ordered a glass of Chablis for each of us. I eagerly accepted and at last could feel myself relaxing. Once I got my wits about me, I noticed my rescuer was a very attractive man. He had a mischievous twinkle in his eye, and the most sincere smile I'd ever seen. Soon we were talking a mile-a-minute about practically every subject under the Sun, and in what seemed like no time at all, the pilot was giving us our landing instructions.

I thanked the helpful stranger for his kindness, and as we parted in the terminal, shared an embrace only friends of long-standing would find comfortable.

In a moment he was gone. Only then did it occur to me that I didn't even know his name. I returned to the plane and asked the stewardess what the name of the gentleman seated next to me was. She looked at her manifest and with a puzzled expression said: "But ma'am, there was no one seated next to you. The manifest shows that seat flew empty on this flight."

A chill ran down my spine, and I smiled knowingly. It didn't really matter if I didn't know his name. I'd seen *Highway To Heaven* and *Touched By An Angel* enough times to believe the TV characters just might have real-world counterparts. And besides, who else would know the intricacies of flying better than the ANGEL seated next to me on Northwest Flight 1641?

[End quoting]

Many of you reading this newspaper have no difficulty believing this story and probably have at least a few of your own to add! But just like this lady, do we recognize what is happening only AFTER the event?

CHRIST

While Christ is perhaps not traditionally thought of as an angel, he certainly was a divine messenger by any definition and, as you will see, the following message is very appropriate to "review" within the context of this article. This next gem, although you may have read it in *Bible* study over the years, differs from what appears in, say, the King James version of the *Bible*.

The following translation of the "Sermon On The Mount" is taken from the rare and astounding book called *The Talmud Of Immanuel*. This is the Clear Translation in English and German, published by Wild Flower Press, copyright 1992. The address listed (can't confirm if this is still good) in the book for Wild Flower Press is: P. O. Box 230893, Tigard, OR 97224.

This represents the translation of the Aramaic script written by Judas Iscariot, the close disciple of Immanuel (Jesus), discovered in 1963 in the burial cave of Immanuel by

Eduard Albert Meier, translated into German by Isa Rashid and Eduard Albert "Billy" Meier, and translated into English by Julie H. Ziegler and B.L. Greene. (Judas Iscariot remained a loyal friend and disciple of Immanuel, and did not betray him; the actual deed of betrayal was done by Judas Iscariot, the son of a Pharisee.) Although my original intent was to only quote the first portion of this talk here, after reading it, I've decided to include it in full magnificence of the message being conveyed:

[Quoting]

1. When Immanuel saw the people following him, he went up a hill and sat down; and his disciples came to him.

2. And he taught them, saying: (quoting:)

3. Blessed are those who are rich in spirit and recognize the truth, for life is theirs.

4. Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall thus recognize truth and be comforted.

5. Blessed are the spiritually balanced, for they shall possess knowledge.

6. Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for truth and knowledge, for they shall be satisfied.

7. Blessed are those who live according to the laws of Nature, for they live according to the plan of Creation.

8. Blessed are those who have a clear conscience, for they need not fear.

9. Blessed are those who know about Creation, for they do not follow false teachings.

10. Blessed are the righteous, for Nature is subject to them.

11. Blessed are you if, on my account, and because of our teachings, men revile and persecute you and falsely speak all manner of evil against you.

12. Thus those who belittle the truth have persecuted the prophets who were before you, so rejoice and be of good cheer; life and the next life will reward you.

13. You are the salt of the Earth, and if the salt loses its flavor, with what should one salt? It is henceforth useless, except to be thrown out and stepped on by the people.

14. You are the light of the world, and consider: the city that lies on top of a mountain cannot be hidden.

15. Nor does one light a candle and place it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; thus it illuminates all those who are in the house.

16. Likewise your light should shine before the people, so that they see your good works and recognize the truth of your knowledge.

17. Do not think that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets; I have come not to abolish, but to fulfill and to reveal knowledge.

18. Truly, I say to you: Until the Heavens and the Earth vanish, neither an iota nor a dot of the law of Creation and the laws of Nature will vanish, until all has been fulfilled.

19. Whoever violates one of the smallest of the laws or commandments and teaches the

people falsely, will be called the smallest; but whoever spreads the teachings truthfully will be called great and will receive the thanks of the spirit.

20. I tell you: If your righteousness does not exceed that of the Scribes and Pharisees, you will not receive the thanks of the spirit and of life.

21. You have heard that it was said to the men of old: "You should not kill; but whoever kills shall be found guilty by the courts."

22. However, I say to you: Exercise justice according to the natural law of Creation, so that the judgment is found in logic.

23. Guilty are all who do not act in self-defense or according to a prescribed judgment of the law, if they kill or engage in evil speech and actions.

24. Justice according to the natural laws of Creation alone elevates a verdict in logic.

25. Do not accommodate your adversaries, if you are in the right, and the judge will probably have to decide in your favor.

26. Truly, I say to you: You will achieve justice only when you find it yourself and can make your fellow human understand it.

27. You have heard that it was said, you should not commit adultery.

28. But I say to you: Whoever cohabits with someone other than their spouse should be delivered up to the courts, because it is unworthy of humans, contemptible, and an offense to the laws of nature.

29. If, however, your right or left eye causes annoyance, tear it out and throw it away, because it is better for you that just one of your members be destroyed than your whole body.

30. If a thought causes you annoyance, eradicate it and ban it from your brain. It is better to destroy a thought that incites annoyance than to bring the whole world of thought into an uproar.

31. It has also been said, whoever divorces his spouse should hand over a certificate of divorce.

32. However, I say to you: Whoever separates from their spouse, except in case of adultery, causes the marriage to break; whoever marries a divorced person that is guilty also commits adultery.

33. You have further heard it said to the men of old, you shall take no false oath and keep your oath to God.

34. However, I say to you that you should not swear at all; swear not by the heavens, because they are infinite and immeasurable.

35. Neither swear by the Earth, because it is impermanent; nor swear by Jerusalem, because it is an impermanent city built by the hand of man.

36. You should also not swear by your head, because you cannot change the color of a single hair.

37. Also do not swear by the memory of a

person or a thing, because all are impermanent.

38. Let your speech at all times simply be: Yes, yes or no, no. Anything beyond that goes against the laws.

39. You have heard that it was said, an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.

40. But I say to you: Exercise justice according to the natural law of Creation, so that you find the verdict in logic.

41. Offer your love wherever it is warranted, and punish wherever the law of nature demands punishment.

42. Give to them who ask of you, if they make their requests in honesty, and turn away from them who want to borrow from you in a dishonest way.

43. You have heard that it was said, you shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy.

44. However, I say to you: Exercise love and understanding according to the natural law of Creation, so that in logic you find the right behavior and feeling.

45. Offer your love where it is warranted, and despise where the law of nature demands it.

46. You should be wise and learn knowledge, because you will become perfect in spirit like Creation, which conceived you.

47. You should train your spirit and your consciousness in the course of incarnations and let them become perfect, so that you become one with Creation.

[End quoting]

Comparing the above with, say, the King James Bible version is a good example of how different can be the renderings of an event. This is a reminder that another of the projects

being conducted by the angelic teachers at this time of Awakening is the correcting of errors and exposing of purposeful lies—such as the elimination of all references to reincarnation in the conventional scriptures, but which is clearly the good advice of the last point made above.

In other words, these are times of great and liberating changes—both without and within—and that leads to our next excerpt. This next sharing comes from the 1994-1997 manuscript *Winds Of Change* by Robert Ghost Wolf and the Mountain Brotherhood:

[Quoting]

DIVINE ATTITUDE

Change must start from within. In order for you to alter that which is outside of you, you must first go within and expand your abilities within the inner world. You must go beyond the Consciousness that created the problem and become more than those circumstances. You must accept your responsibility for its creation. Take from it its lesson to you and your life's path. Leave it behind you.

If at first you do not complete all the desired changes, this is ok. Go back through the process, ask the God force within to reveal to you what you choose not to release. Perhaps there is a situation that needs addressing before you will be free to continue on the path. Remember, to the true initiate, life is never a problem. Rather, life is a never ending opportunity to develop skills and to become the expanded self.

Everything is energy—sometimes high energy, sometimes not so high energy. Even

the feeling of no energy is energy. It is like you are a magical fish swimming in a vast sea of endless energy, going around asking all the other fish "Where is the ocean?" Well, the ocean is all around you. The reason you can't see it is simply because you are immersed in it. Your existence within this field of Sacred Energy, the God Force, is no different.

It is endless and all around you at all times.

Your ability to perceive this endless field of Energy is determined by how much effort you have spent on centering yourself. Also by the effort you expend reconnecting your awareness to the Source. This is accomplished by using your will. At first you will learn like a small child, learning a little more each time. As you mature, or begin to connect, you will pick up speed with each experience.

This life-time, this experience upon the Earth plane, is yours. You created it by choice. You are involved in relationships and interactions with other people. But the experience is yours. No one is going to die for you, only you are going to do that. No one is going to live for you, only you can have the experience. This is your *evolutionary* experience.

[End quoting]

Indeed these matters of which Robert Ghost Wolf speaks are the truly fundamental evolutionary "sticking points" which many from the angelic realms help us with constantly—if we but ask from the heart. And that reminds me of a personal experience I would like to share with you at this point:

THE TEST ?

by Rick Martin

The year was 1986. It was a hot summer day. A lady friend and I were driving back from a beautiful day along the Illinois River in Southern Oregon, picnicking and swimming. We were about 15 miles back in the woods from the nearest Forest Service station, all dirt road, a road that very few cars traveled in the course of an average day.

As we were enjoying the breeze through the car windows, the way the sunlight danced on the river, and the light through the trees, all of a sudden a "crazy man" came out of nowhere and hailed us to stop. At first glance he looked a lot like a 35-year-old Charles Manson, wild hair, beard, very dirty and unkept. We looked at each other for a moment, reluctantly—after all, this was a very isolated area. After a moment we stopped and asked the man what was wrong. He said his car had died and he needed help to get it started.

We followed him a short distance down a side road, into some very thick, dense brush close to the river. His "camping" spot was not visible from the road. From the appearance of his camp, he had been there for what must have been months. His very old, big clunker of an automobile was filled with "stuff". We tried to jump his car, unsuccessfully. Rather, to be more accurate, this car looked like it was dead to the world, permanently.

All of sudden I noticed his eyes. They were an extremely clear, piercing blue color. As I looked at him there was "recognition", and he saw my look of recognition and was

We would love to hear from you!

Do you have an uplifting story about how *The SPECTRUM* has changed your life for the better, or a few words of encouragement to your fellow readers? We would love to hear from you for publication in our Praise From Our Readers column.



Please send correspondence to:

The SPECTRUM

P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 9358

startled by it. As if to cover himself, he immediately started speaking in a crazy mumble-jumble of words.

Thinking how else we might help this guy, we pooled what little money we had and gave it to him, along with what food we had in the car. I stood right in front of him, very close, and said: "I would suggest you pray for a mechanic to drive down this road to help you."

His eyes opened wide and grew very bright, and then he said: "So, you DO believe in God?"

My friend and I both responded, simultaneously: "Oh, yes!"

We wished him well and went on our way. I said to my friend as we were leaving: "You never know who might cross your path. For all we know, that could have been Christ himself testing us. If it was, I believe we passed."

Not being able to get the incident out of my mind, I packed up a box of food, gathered some money, and drove back to where we had seen this man. His campsite was completely empty—as if no one had ever been there. To this day it remains a mystery.

ASK YOUR ANGELS

This next lesson is excerpted from a writing by Alma Daniel, co-author of the volume called *Ask Your Angels*, the best-selling how-to guide to communicating with these ever-present heavenly helpers. Her book has sold over half-a-million copies and has been translated into French, Spanish, German, and Portuguese:

[Quoting]

Since *Ask Your Angels* was published in 1992, I've received more than 3,000 letters from readers in Canada, the United States, South America, Germany, Switzerland, Spain, Ireland, Japan, Australia, and New Zealand. Many of these readers express appreciation for confirmation of what they knew to be true but had been afraid to speak about—that the angels are with us, every one, every day. So many people say "Thank you! I knew my angel was with me, even though my family thought I was nuts."

While this represents the majority of correspondents, there is another theme that surfaces—and it troubles me. These are letters and requests from people for me to contact my angel on their behalf with questions ranging from the sublime to the ridiculous. Some folks have written to me asking that I put in a good word with their angels, to help them get what they want. One man wanted to know how the angels could help him pick the winning numbers in a lottery!

This disturbs me on two counts: first, the angels have made it very clear that there is no person who has more of an "in" with them than another. My particular mission is not to connect with other people's angels, but to teach and empower people to make their own

connections. So I always encourage people to "Ask Your Angels" yourself.

We spent a great deal of time creating guidelines in our book, to show you exactly how to do this. Second, although the angels are definitely here to help us, I'd like to dispel the notion that they are here to do it for us, or that they can be used to manipulate people or events. If that is where you are coming from, I suggest you forget about the angels. You're on the wrong track.

The angels are here to encourage and inspire us, to support and assist, as we do the enormous healing that is required. But it is we who must do the work, both on a personal and planetary level. Because we are all connected, all cherished children of our beloved Creator, when any one of us heals, it affects every other one, and raises the level of understanding and Light that is available to all.

Angels are not like genies in a lamp that you can rub for luck. They love us dearly, faults and all; in fact, they don't ever focus, as we do, on our "faults". But they are not here to interfere with our free will, which is a gift from our Creator. They answer to God and have only God's will to fulfill. To do this they "serve" us, but they are not our servants.

The angels work to awaken us to our divine selves. They awaken, as well, our intuitive knowing. They re-connect us to our Higher Self nature. When we align with their energies, we move into a far gentler realm than the one which we normally inhabit. As kindness and caring develop and grow within, we become gentler with ourselves and with others around us. We begin to exemplify sacred vows—those of truthfulness and compassion.

The truth about living a spiritual life is that it is not separate from the ordinary threads and weavings of a physical life. We're being required to "walk our talk" in our everyday dealings with friends, family, co-workers, and strangers, to begin to exemplify those qualities characteristic of the angels—nurturance, protection, guidance, unconditional love, and acceptance.

These qualities are ones traditionally associated with feminine energy. It is timely to return to these ways, to honor the divine mother within each of us, men as well as women. It is only by doing this, by embracing and embodying what has been called the feminine Christ, that we are able to be moving through this time of extraordinary transformation with courage and kindness.

We are all here to teach something, and although we may not all be teachers by conscious choice or avocation, each of us contributes something through the unique pattern of our personality, and often, through the work that we choose to do. What I teach is basic: Tell the Truth, Be Here Now, Let Go, Love God, Be True, Have Fun, Show Up, Hang In There, Do the Best You Can. These

are all variations on the theme. Be good to yourself. Honor the Divine within. Develop compassion. Quiet the mind. Pay attention. Leave no tracks. Be grateful. And humble.

Working with the angels can help us to be mindful of these precepts and to remember to Lighten up! Whenever I fall into the trap of taking myself and my process too seriously, my angel pops in with a few well-chosen words. Once, when I was in a workaholic binge trying to complete too many projects before leaving for a vacation, she quipped: "Functioning starts with Fun".

It helped me to bring things back into perspective, to release the stress I'd imposed on myself. On another occasion, when my ego flared, she piped up: "It's always too early for self-congratulation." It's never too early to call on the angels for comfort and support. And, best of all, it's never too late.

(Alma has been teaching people how to connect with their angels since 1985, and now trains individuals to conduct the *Ask Your Angels* workshops that she developed. Alma's *Angelic Meditations* audio-cassette, with music by Gerald Jay Markoe, is at the top of the New Age charts in the U.S. For information about her other tapes and a video cassette, you can write to her at 300 Central Park West, Suite 25C, New York, NY 10024.

[End quoting]

We should all strive for the fluent level of communicating with our own guardian angels that Alma Daniel demonstrates above. They are always present and waiting for the call.

This next insightful article was written by Doreen Virtue, author of twenty-two books on mind-body-spirit issues. Doreen has been a guest on *Oprah*, *CNN*, *Good Morning America*, *The View* with Barbara Walters, *Donnie And Marie*, *Rossanne*, and other national programs. Arrangements are being made at this time to interview Doreen for the December issue of *The SPECTRUM*—assuming we are able to remain financially afloat for that presentation. For now, enjoy the following from a gifted messenger in her own right:

[Quoting]

HEARING YOUR ANGEL'S MESSAGES

From the Angels: "We aren't that difficult to hear, if you will listen for us with an open heart. Most of the time, we are closer to you than you can imagine. A whisper, a thought, is the only signal we need from you to get a conversation started. We have enormous respect for what you're going through here on planet Earth at this time. We never seek to interfere with your lives, only to bring you blessings of insights and new ways of looking at yourselves."

Not everyone "hears" angelic voices as an audible sound. Many people receive divine messages through nonverbal means such as

visions, feelings, or a knowingness.

Hearing the voice of an angel is called "clairaudience" which means "clear hearing". Their voice may sound like your own or it may sound different. The voice can emanate from within your body, within your mind, or sound as if it's outside your head. When an angel warned me that my car was about to be stolen, his voice sounded as if he were talking through a paper towel tube, just outside my right ear.

An hour later, when I found myself in the middle of a car-jacking, the same angel guided my life-saving actions by speaking to me through an inner voice. While receiving the angel messages in my book *Angel Therapy*, I heard the words both inside and outside my mind.

You might hear a faint voice and wonder what it said. In such cases, go ahead and ask your angels to repeat their message. Say to them: "A little louder, please." The angels appreciate your feedback, as they want to deliver clear and understandable guidance.

Angelic voices are consistently loving and supportive, even when they warn us of impending dangers or wrong turns. As a psychotherapist, I was trained to believe that hearing voices was a sign of insanity. Yet, the voice of the ego is the only source of "insanity".

Ego voice messages are always destructive, abusive, and impulsive. For example, the ego may try to convince you that you'll fail. The ego also changes its mind constantly, so it will tell you to do one thing Monday, another thing Tuesday, and a completely different thing Wednesday. If you listen to the voice of the ego, your life will be chaotic and fear-filled.

Angelic voices, in contrast, patiently repeat the guidance to us day after day, until we finally follow it. You may hear your angels tell you for years that you would be a great healer or author, for example. Or your angels may repeatedly ask you to take better care of your body. You know that guidance comes from angels when it is loving, focused, not hurtful to you or your family, and consistent.

Clairaudience is just one-fourth of the ways we receive angelic assistance, however. Your angels may speak to you in pictures and visual mental images. We call this "clairvoyance" or "clear seeing." Angelic messages may come to you as single snapshot images, either in your mind or outside your mind. Or, you may see miniature scenes, as if from a movie. The images may be black-and-white or full color. Angelic visual messages can be symbolic, such as seeing a stop sign as a signal that you should take a rest, slow, or stop what you are doing.

Intuitively, you might readily understand what the visual images mean. For instance, you might see an image of a trophy and, instinctively, you know this means that success is ahead for you. If you have trouble understanding your angelic visual guidance, be

sure to ask for assistance. Ask your angels to clarify their message, and continue asking for clarification until you are completely certain of their meaning.

Sometimes we shut down our angelic channels of communication because of fear. You might see an image of your future that frightens you, and you turn off your clairvoyance by shutting the third eye's eyelid.

One of my clients shut down her clairvoyance when, as a young girl, she saw a visual image of her parents divorcing in the future. Another client closed her third eye because she foresaw herself having an affair with a married co-worker, and she wanted to continue her interactions with him while wearing blinders to the truth. One of my other clients was trying to ignore a steady angelic voice within which counseled: "It's time to look for work at a different place" because she didn't trust God to fulfill her material needs during the job transition.

You might also shut off your clairvoyance if you are afraid of what you might see. As much as you want to see your angels in person, you might harbor a deep-seated fear that seeing a "ghost" would be terrifying. Your angels honor such fears, and you won't see angelic apparitions until you feel confident that such a vision would comfort, not frighten, you.

The third way we receive angelic guidance is through our emotions and physical sensations. We call this "clairsentience" or "clear feeling". Clairsentients get divine guidance through bodily sensations, such as a tightening of the jaw, fists, stomach, or sex organs. They intuitively know the specific meaning of these tightening reactions. A clairsentient feels air pressure and room temperature changes that warn of negative situations.

Each of our five senses has a corresponding

s p i r i t u a l
s e n s e .
Clairsentients
r e c e i v e
a n g e l i c
g u i d a n c e
through an
etheric sense
of smell, taste,
and touch.
You may know
that your beloved
d e c e a s e d
grandmother
is near when
you smell her
perfume or
f a v o r i t e
f l o w e r
fragrance. An
angel may
shower your

room with the aroma of orange blossoms to tell you of an impending wedding.

Clairsentients receive a lot of guidance through their intuition, gut feelings, and hunches. Much of our intuition comes from the stomach region; the stomach flutters, relaxes, and tightens according to the angelic guidance. Instinctively, the clairsentient interprets the meaning of these gut feelings, and a wise clairsentient follows these internal directives without hesitation.

Clairsentients get angelic messages through their heart and love emotions, as well. If a thought of doing something swells your chest with warm feelings of joy, this is a directive from God and the angels. You may think "Oh this is too good to be true; I am just dreaming" but the joy that your thought has brought you is a roadmap leading you to the life you are meant to have.

We call the fourth means of angelic communication "claircognizance" or "clear knowing". Men are frequently claircognizant, and may not even realize they naturally receive detailed and accurate information from the angels. You can ask a claircognizant a question on almost any topic in the world. Within minutes, such a one will give you an accurate answer, completely supported by facts and figures. You might say: "How did you know that?" and the one will answer: "I don't know! A few minutes ago, I didn't know that information."

A claircognizant knows, without knowing how he/she knows. Consequently, they may doubt the validity of their knowingness. This is a mistake, because when divine wisdom enters our mind, it is a gift we can use to improve our life, and to serve the world.

We all have access to all four channels of communication. Usually, we have one primary means of receiving angelic guidance and one

'TIS THE SEASON FOR GIVING...

And what better for your loved ones than the Gift of Truth.

Your friends and loved ones will truly appreciate
a subscription to this
unique and provocative newspaper.

The SPECTRUM is the gift that gives year round.



Please Call For Ordering Information.

Toll free #: **(877) 280-2866**

Outside the U.S. please call:

(661) 823-9695

secondary or lesser channel of communication. With practice, you can become adept at receiving messages in all four ways. In the beginning of speaking to your angels, though, most people concentrate upon their natural means of communication.

Naturally visually oriented people will want to pay attention to their mental visions. If you tend to focus upon sounds, then listen for inner or outer words, voices, and auditory messages. If you tend to be a touchy-feely type, your emotions and bodily sensations are the instruments which relay divine guidance to you. And if you are intellectually inclined, or a person who constantly searches for hidden meanings in situations, then you'll want to monitor your thoughts for those heavenly moments of "knowingness" which bring you certainty in guiding your actions.

[End quoting]

To better cement the idea of our angels' constant presence, working on our behalf, let's return to a few more personal encounters of the very helpful kind.

This next story has been excerpted from the www.wirenot.net/X/Stories/Angel/Angel%20W-Z/WhoStopTheCar.html Internet website, written by Yvonne Ezzell:

[Quoting]

WHO STOPPED THE CAR?

I had to return my brother's car to him one raining day. I asked my sister to go with me, but she refused. This made me extremely mad, so I left the house driving like a mad-woman.

I made a left turn onto a side-street and was to stop for a stop sign, but in my anger I slowed down and was trying to make the right turn. My foot was off the gas, but not on the brakes. When I tried to turn the wheel, it felt like someone had hold of it from the left. My first thought was "Who had the wheel?" The car came to a complete stop. My foot was not on anything—either the brake or the gas. From the side of my eye I saw a car zoom past, going way over the speed limit.

If I had pulled out, I would not be here today. At that same second, my car wheel loosened and I made the turn. I was not mad anymore. I still don't know who that was, but I do know they saved my life.

[End quoting]

In the mid-1990s, I, Rick Martin, had to drive to Fresno for a court hearing. I was tired on the return trip. The road I was on ran into the road which was the onramp to the freeway. What I was not aware of, at the time, was that the road was a two-lane road with no stop-signs, and people traveled on that road at high speeds on their way onto the highway.

Stopping in the left lane, ready to turn onto the freeway onramp, I just casually glanced to my right to see if there was any oncoming traffic. I had actually made the turn by the

time I realized that not only was there oncoming traffic, but a car was about to hit me!

Someone grabbed my wheel and forcibly turned it to the left at that instant in time. I was now safely on the shoulder of the road. Also, at that same instant, the car behind me over-corrected to the right, hit a pole going 40-50 miles an hour and rolled over, leaving a semi-conscious, bloodied woman inside the vehicle.

I had a cellular phone, so the sheriff and an ambulance were there in record time. The woman was taken away on a stretcher in the ambulance—alive, but seriously injured.

The next morning in meditation I was told, in very clear language within my mind: "We interceded yesterday, and you will never know how close you came."

No one has to convince me about angels. I've had too many experiences to confirm their existence!

This next provocative example was written by Sheila Buchanan, and is extracted from the <http://angels-online.com/indexheroes.html> Internet website:

[Quoting]

THE FORK IN THE ROAD

I have been traveling the same road to school and work for the past 2 years. At one point in the road it forks; I always take the left fork.

One morning, for some reason, I took the right fork without even realizing it. I was almost halfway up the road before I had to ask myself why I took this way; I never had before. After traveling a few more miles, I saw an elderly gentleman on the side of the road walking toward the small town ahead. He was in his early to mid eighties. I never even thought twice before I stopped to offer him a ride.

Like I said, I travel a lot on roads where, at any time, an animal might cross in front of you, so I was surprised when this gentleman appeared out of nowhere, in the ditch, and was walking toward the road. He got into my car. (I'm traveling alone and I know it's not the smartest thing to do.)

I was never nervous or even the least worried about him. I introduced myself and stuck my hand out to shake his. He only said "my name is Dan" and, when he shook my hand, he only shook the fingers; our palms never touched.

The only way I can describe him is as an old rancher. His hands were like leather, all tan and rough to look at, but soft to touch. He looked as if he had lived a real hard life. His clothes were old and worn, but they were clean.

He did not say much, just that he was looking for somewhere to get some breakfast. I told him that there was a small town right up

ahead and he could get something there.

When we reached the town, I stopped at the stop sign that is right beside the restaurant and told him that he could get something there or, if that was not what he wanted, I pointed out the other two small stores in the town.

I then said good-bye and made my turn to go on to work. When I looked back to see if he was okay, he was not there.

There is no way, walking as slow as he did, that he had time to get inside the restaurant. I went back that afternoon to see if anyone had seen him, but no one knew who I was talking about.

I remember asking God, before I picked him up, once I realized I had taken the wrong road: "Why did I come this way; I never do?" After I let the gentleman out, I said: "God, I know why you sent me this way now." I'm not sure if he was an angel or the Lord Jesus himself, but I do know that I have never felt better about myself than I did that day.

[End quoting]

Often it is through these kinds of very personal encounters that we learn the greatest lessons about life. So was that a teacher-angel along the road, or simply an old man in need? Did he save her from a possible calamity, had she taken the other fork in the road, her usual route to work? Regardless, the good feeling deep within her being is the most important clue as to the true nature of the incident.

It is time to return to the Larger Picture again, and this time place that in the context of an even Larger Picture of growth and expansion which is being assisted from the angelic realms. This next item in the mosaic is a channeled message from the 1961 book *Secret Of The Andes* by "Brother Philip", republished in 1976 by David Singer:

[Quoting]

ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

For a moment, if you will, go back with me to a remote age of antiquity, far greater than we could comprehend in terms of Earth years, and picture in your mind a great spiraling mass of violet-blue flame rising upward leading man on to ever-expanding grandeur in the Universe of our Father.

Remember what Jesus has said: "I know of no other Great Spirit beyond the Father. He is the Ancient of Days. I know, beloved ones, of no other beyond Him, yet I know that there are others beyond Him. I believe they exist."

What is this hierarchy of Gods, of Creators, in the Omniverse? I wish to emphasize this so that you may understand the terminology. It is true, as some of you have suggested, God the Father is the Father that Jesus speaks of. He is a Creator-God, the Creator-God of all ancient mythology and legend. He is the God—God the Father—Thought Incarnate on the Star Sun Sirius. But there are Gods beyond Him of

magnificence beyond comprehension.

There are worlds in space where man is nothing but ever-changing color and hue, worlds of fantastic iridescence and glowing beauty, where one form mingles with the other, always one, always changing. There are worlds where man becomes only a tone as a tinkling bell, where life is only a kaleidoscope of Nature, worlds that we cannot even begin to comprehend, that would make God the Father—Thought Incarnate on Sirius—appear as a grain of sand on a lonely beach.

Yet above all of this in the Omniverse itself is the ALL, the PERFECT ONE, the INFINITE FATHER, the ALL CREATOR, the SELF-CREATED ONE, and we call HIM in our Order simply EVERNESS.

What is behind this plan now unfolding upon the Earth? There is a greater plan beyond—even beyond the migration from this Solar System, as we gave you before, and the answer to that is that we are being called from out of the depths of night in space to serve those who cry out to us.

What is the purpose of the schoolroom of Earth? What means all the tears, sorrow, death, misery, anguish? For personal development, yes, but what else? What is the grander plan? Only that a world will become a cinder through an atomic war? No! The lesson to be learned is that Spirit may come to know Itself, that man might be freed from the blight of the great adultery.

One day on your Earth shall come a blinding flash of Light. All the old shall pass away, burned as chaff on the altar of truth. Only the “gems” will remain, the “gems” that can withstand the Eternal Flame.

The Earth is a school for gods. Man—the small Harvest of man upon the Earth—man who has lost the vestiges of the human—there are those on Earth today. It is written, not that the Harvest is great; or is it? Yes, it is written thus: and the laborers few. The Harvest is great according to the laborers, but from the total of the Earth’s population, the Harvest is small.

It has taken millions of years since man has been upon the Earth to bring about this one small concentrated drop of life to evolve in the crucible of time.

The Earth is a classroom for godhood—not Mars, nor Venus, nor Jupiter, nor magnificent Saturn, nor spiritual Neptune, Pluto, nor Mercury, nor even the Sun and its many bodies. The lotus rises from the slime of Earth. And now there is a single bloom. The Father looks down from blue of sky and gold of Sun and sees a single pure lotus opening from the slime, and shortly He reaches down to pluck it and to take it home again.

Therefore you and your fellow men everywhere are being conditioned for the Great Transmutation. And then we march on to other universes and worlds that call for our help.

When man achieves his graduation day and wins his godhood, the work begins. Over countless millions of years man has risen from animal to become angel again! Think of the lives and the intrigues, the battles, and the loves that have gone to produce one drop of the eternal elixir!

Let us lose ourselves in this ever expanding army, a living thing that shall, one great dawn, shine forth as a golden glow over all the Earth. Those who run to the rocks will find no shelter. No bomb-proof shelter will give adequate safety. No cavern is deep enough, no mountaintop high enough, for this is the day of the Great Transmutation, when all elements shall be changed. Not only are you being prepared for other atmospheres, but you are now changing dimensions. You are leaving the world, the kingdom of the third dimension. You are entering the dimension of *understanding*. Accept that which the Father has for you.

The physical, as it is developed, is only to serve for a brief time. Work as one, for even though you know it not, you stand at this moment before the Throne of God the Father.

Someday we shall together look back upon our Solar System and see it explode like a star in the farthest corner of the Father’s realm, because when it has served its purpose it disintegrates in thought.

In truth we are an army. There are corners of the Omniverse where there is no Light, only darkness, and even an army can only appear as a small pinpoint of candlelight. But remember the great truth that no matter how vast the darkness, no matter how vast the night, one small candle flame holds back that great darkness. In its insignificance it is invincible because it is Light.

Then, as a tiny candle flame, we shall burst forth into an area that has never before known Light and shall bring, even as the workers brought to ancient Egypt, the Light, through Akhenaton. The people had never seen it before. Some it blinded, for it was too bright. They did not, as today, understand because of its blinding Light. It was a thing to be shunned, to fear. And many fell back into the comfort of darkness.

Man is afraid of dark? We say, no; this is not true! Man is afraid of Light. He wishes once again to be in the darkness of the womb where there is no light, for there alone he feels safety, warmth, and life. It takes courage to go into the Light—not the dark.

[End quoting]

[*I, Rick Martin, would like to take a moment here to honor Sister Thedra for her years of service to God as a publisher and a “receiver”. She informed me privately, in the mid-1980s, that this book was, in fact, her work, which had been taken from her in South America and published by the person called Brother Philip “out of proper historical*

sequence”. This is not meant to be a libelous statement; I am merely recounting what was told to me by a once lucid channel, prior to her physical death.]

So now we have a better picture of the Larger Picture’s Larger Picture in which man is progressing toward “godhood”. Only one step in that progression is schoolroom Earth, and yet that step is a most important one. With that thought in mind, let us again return to *The Talmud Of Immanuel* for a most profound lesson that is not among the narratives offered in the standard biblical accounts:

[Quoting]

JMMANUEL’S FAREWELL

1. They went to the mountain to which Immanuel had directed them.

2. When they had gathered there, he said to them, quoting: Behold, I will talk to you one last time; then I will leave and never return.

3. My path leads me to India where many of this human race also dwell, because they left this land to live there.

4. My mission leads me to them and to the human race that was born there.

5. My path there will be long, because I have yet to bring my old teachings, newly presented, to many countries, likewise on the shores of the great black waters to the north of here.

6. Before I leave you, I will give you my last instruction of the teaching as follows:

7. If people live according to the Laws of Creation, they live correctly in truth, but here is the final goal:

8. Everything human in people has to die, but everything creative in them has to rise and embrace Creation.

9. Consider the universe as the place where Creation lives in infinity.

10. Everything that people possess has its origin in Creation; therefore it belongs to Creation.

11. People shall change their entire spiritual lives and perfect them, so that they will become one with Creation.

12. Whatever people do, they shall do it with the awareness of the presence of the Creation.

13. But they shall never try to force truth onto another because it would only be half its worth.

14. First, people shall watch their own progress in consciousness and spirit so as to produce creative harmony within themselves.

15. No greater darkness rules in people than ignorance and lack of wisdom.

16. The victory of humanity in its greatness consists of destroying and removing each power opposing the creative spirit, so that the creative spirit may win.

17. People should develop their power to

judge good and evil and to understand correctly all things, so that they may be wise and fair and follow the laws.

18. It is necessary to understand what is real and unreal, what is valuable and not valuable, what is of Creation and not of Creation.

19. People have to become a universal oneness, so that they become one with Creation.

20. Make your lives equal to the laws of Nature, then you will live according to the laws of Creation.

21. No matter how great the suffering of people, the power of Creation in them to conquer all that is evil is immeasurably greater.

22. If people live only in their consciousness as humans, they are inaccessibly far from their spirits, from Creation, and hence its laws.

23. The greater people's dedication is to the Laws of Creation, the deeper shall be the peace within themselves.

24. People's happiness consists in seeking and finding the truth, so that they may gather knowledge and wisdom and think and act in accord with Creation.

25. Only through the conditions of human life can they develop and use their creative powers in consciousness and spirit.

26. People obtain experience in the use of their powers and capabilities only by trying daily to unfold them.

27. So long as people do not become one with Creation, they will never be able to rise above death and near-death, since fear of the unknown is in them; and only when they can fully recognize the perfection and unity of Creation can they slowly gain eminence.

28. Instead of being guided by instincts and impulses, people should live according to knowledge and wisdom so that they may live justly according to the laws and commandments.

29. People shall not lose their way in the forest of limitations, but shall expand their consciousness and seek and find knowledge, logic and truth, and from it learn wisdom.

30. So that they may come closer to their lives' goal and recognize the creative principle in all things.

31. Thousands of Lights will guide them on their paths, if they watch and follow them.

32. People will attain all their knowledge and wisdom, if they seriously strive for perfection.

33. The laws serve all those who are willing to seek truth in unlimited measure and to learn wisdom from it—

34. inasmuch as they master within themselves all possible dimensions, develop their spiritual powers higher and higher, and in so doing perfect themselves.

35. People should try not to dwell upon their physical misery, but upon the reality of the spirit and the existence of Creation.

36. There is a constant restlessness in people, because they have a premonition that Creation is their fate and destination.

37. They may be great, wise, and good, yet that is not sufficient, because they can always become greater, wiser, and better.

38. There may not be any limits to love, peace, and joy, because the present has to be constantly exceeded.

39. Truly, I say to you: A love that is unlimited, lasting, and infallible is without conditions and pure and will burn in its fire all that is unclean and evil,

40. for such a love is the love of Creation, and hence its laws, for which humanity has been predestined since the beginning of time.

41. Since this is the final goal of humanity, people must take care that this must and shall be so, for this is their destiny.

42. But as yet people do not understand the wisdom of this teaching, so it is being adulterated everywhere on Earth.

43. In their ignorance people falsify it in various ways and forms so that it becomes diffused and unintelligible.

44. But in two thousand years it will be taught anew and unfalsified, when people have become reasonable and knowledgeable, and a new age foretells great upheavals.

45. It can be read in the stars that the people of the new era will be great revolutionaries. Therefore, a few special selected people, the new proclaimers of my teaching, will preach it unfalsified and with great courage.

46. But you, go and prepare the way for my teaching and make all peoples its disciples.

47. However, beware of false teachings, which you might allow to arise because of your ignorance, since some of you are inclined in that way.

48. Teach them to follow everything that I have commanded you, so that you do not falsify my teaching.

49. After he talked to them that way, a thundering came from the sky, and a great light descended.

50. The light landed on the ground not far from them, and it had a metallic glitter in the sunshine.

51. Immanuel no longer spoke, but went away to the metallic light and entered into it.

52. Then a haze arose all around it. Once again, a thundering occurred and the light ascended back into the sky.

53. And the disciples secretly returned to Jerusalem and announced to like-minded people what had happened.

[End quoting]

Two points to call to your attention from the above are: first, of course, verse 44; we are surely in the time referred to therein. And then, verse 31 alludes to the angelic helpers who are here to assist us with this all-important step in our celestial growth.

Before moving on to the next two important writings, let's take just a moment to remember who Sananda and Sanat Kumara are. In *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Vol. 1, we read:

[Quoting]

From the One White Light that is Aton (God), there is first the division of that complete energy into the two Primary Rays of Creation. These are the Golden Ray and the Silver Ray, which are sometimes likened, respectively, to the energies of "the heart" and "the head".

The Golden Ray is often equated with the Christed energy, which is most familiarly manifest in that Master Teacher we know as Esu "Jesus" Immanuel Sananda.

The Silver Ray is known as Sanat Kumara, reverently known to many Native Americans as Grandfather, or Tonkashila (in the language of the Lakota).

[End quoting]

Want to share this article with a friend?

Single copies of *The SPECTRUM* are available for

\$5.00 in U.S.

\$6.50 Canada & Mexico

\$8.00 Foreign

please call **(877) 280-2866**,

or if you are outside the U.S. please call **(661) 823-9695**.

Credit card orders welcome.

With that in mind, let us consider the following “received” message from the book *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Vol. II* (available through Wisdom Books & Press, 877-280-2866):

[Quoting]

Your Destiny Is
Growing Toward The Infinite

Esu “Jesus” Sananda
June 7, 1997

Good morning, my scribe. Thank you for sitting this day. There is great desire coming forth from many for understanding of who they are and why they have chosen this path at this time. I am Esu Immanuel “Jesus” Sananda come in the Radiant golden-white Light of Creator Source.

It has all been written prior and you ones would be wise to review your past lessons (our discourses on these various subjects). There are many new readers and participants awakening at this time and many who simply need a gentle reminder of these lessons.

Let us begin with WHO you are. You, the non-physical YOU, are an infinite thought projection of the One who created you (God!). You are the product of His desire. You are, in effect, Desire manifest in uniqueness of purpose.

In the creating of YOU, you were given, in balance, all that you need in perfect proportions so that you could fulfill the purpose of your being. This is to say that you were each given part of Creator’s Light Essence in perfect proportions that will allow for your own uniqueness to manifest. No two were given the exact same proportions of the various aspects of Creator’s Infinite Spectral Range.

This is NOT to say that some are better than others. It is simply stating that all are unique in purpose and yet come from One Source.

God is infinite creativity. You are each a product of His creativity manifest in the form of Light Essence. Please keep in mind that we are still referring to the INFINITE you, NOT the physical body that many erroneously perceive as being the entity of themselves. You each are electromagnetic (LIGHT) thought projections of Creator and you carry His “genetic” signature within your being. This is to say that you are created in His image—LIGHT! YOU ARE GOD MANIFEST!

You carry within you ALL of the infinite creative potential of the One who created you. This leads us to the subject of WHY you are there.

You each wish to explore the various aspects of your being and test your own uniqueness in your own unique way. One major aspect of Creator’s desire is to expand and grow. *You* are part of His desire to do so,

and when you grow individually, He is growing alongside of you.

As a “genetic” subset of The One Whole, you must first come into understanding of the impact of that which you are capable of manifesting. You have INFINITE potential within. Potential is the same for each—infinite!

Each individual is at a different level of understanding of HOW to responsibly direct and control this infinite potential. There have been structured various schoolrooms so that ones can come into detailed understanding of the various aspects of harnessing and controlling this infinite creative potential.

The physical (third dimension) is but one, small, yet important, classroom or laboratory in which to explore. You will find yourselves surrounded by ones facing similar challenges upon any one level of experiencing.

Each is efforting to understand, and thus unlock, the doors of the mind that will lead to ever greater and greater understanding and ability to utilize this INFINITE potential. Each will do so in a unique manner and approach according to who they are and the purpose that God has projected forth into their being. No two will have the exact same path in reaching the answers that unlock this potential, and in the searching comes the creativity of experience.

Now I wish to speak about a certain subset of all those experiencing here on Earth-Shan at this time of the Great Transition. And here I mean those who we of the Hosts refer to as Ground Crew.

Most of you who are Ground Crew have chosen to come into the physical to explore during a time of great shift in planetary awareness. This shift will present unique opportunities for you each to experience in conditions most favorable to forward growth and realizations that will help you to unlock doors that were closed and bolted by YOU, out of fear and/or overwhelm, long ago.

This does not mean that you will somehow grow and expand by default. It simply means that the opportunity is there and that you have all the tools you will need to RECOGNIZE and OVERCOME your current limitations.

Many of you have left behind talents and abilities so that you would have a “real” challenge, and so that you would not be easily distracted by the attention that your talents would bring. This is to say that many of you are experiencing without the benefit of your whole self so that you will “fit in” and so that you would be more focused on your personal growth in very specific areas.

If that were not enough, you have also chosen to take on the responsibility of assisting your younger brothers through a turbulent time—as they are, for the most part, resistant to change. You are, in effect, part of the team that is fulfilling God’s promise to send forth His Hosts and to spread The Word to any and

all who will hear and hopefully listen.

Many of our Ground Crew are under severe attack at this time. Many are dropping out and not keeping up with the messages that will educate them about how to survive the upcoming Planetary Transition. Many are going through a cleansing period that will cause them to confront the very demons which caused them to stumble in the past. These are indeed trying, yet quite valuable, opportunities to grow past the fears and move forward into understanding and knowing.

Be thankful for ALL of your challenges, for even the smallest of annoyances will provide you with insights about the self-imposed limitations that you have placed upon yourselves. Take time to look at and analyze even these smallest of annoyances, for when you truly understand what is causing the annoyance within you, you will no longer manifest the need for the annoyance and it will be gone from your experience. This is not to say that ALL annoyances and challenges will be gone. It is to say that great value and insights may be gleaned from understanding even the smallest of bothers.

You shall be finding that the challenges you experience from here on out will continue to grow, and you will have to keep up with the ever intensifying pressures of survival—both mentally and physically. If you find yourself in an overwhelmed state, then I, Sananda, suggest that you call upon The Light for balance and guidance.

For some of you, the challenge of focusing a thought is quite difficult, and many feel as though they are simply not connecting with the inner Light Source.

I will here offer a suggestion that will help you to focus upon The Light. This is NOT in any way a necessary thing to do, but it can be quite helpful: Light a white candle. White because it symbolizes purity. The flame represents energy and it produces a natural white light—and it will dance around with a life of its own.

See the flame and know that, with each flicker, the darkness is expelled from your space. Know that all you have to do is look at the light from the candle, and it will reaffirm your Light shielding and support your mental intention that the darkness be gone from your space. This is but a helpful suggestion to any who feel that they are having difficulty clearing, or keeping cleared, their space.

Allow for the challenges of this life’s experiences to present themselves to you. Know that you need each in order to fulfill your goals and manifest the true joy that comes from inner personal growth.

Remember, please: YOU are the Lightworkers who are manifesting God’s promise to the world—even if “all” you do at the present moment is quietly read that which is offered.

There shall come a time in this life experience when you will be inspired to offer that which will quell the confusion of your neighbors when their world and reality are being shattered.

Right now, persistence and patience are the keys to success because “sequence of events” (not the ticking of a clock) dictates progression and unfoldment of this Planetary Transition event. For many, that which is about to manifest in your physical experience will indeed SEEM to come upon them “as a thief in the night”, for these ones continue to sleep in their state of ignorance and illusion.

I am Esu Immanuel Sananda, One with Creator Source, come as promised. In Light and in Love, blessings to you all. Salu!

[End quoting]

Clearly we are in a time of great challenges wherein we must not only recognize the help available from the angelic realms, but remember to ask for that help so that we, in turn, can help others who may be overwhelmed by unfolding events. There is a subtle shift in perspective here which causes us to sense the responsibility of our part in the “bucket brigade”—that we, in turn, are being called upon to act as “angels” toward those who may not be as far along the growth path.

In the Larger Picture, a “continuum of help” exists—as each more experienced level helps the less experienced level. This idea is further expanded upon in the next message, which also comes from *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Vol. II:*

[Quoting]

Time To Grow Into
The Cosmic Brotherhood

Sanat Kumara
May 23, 1998

Good afternoon, my scribe. It is I, Sanat Kumara, come in the Light frequency of the Silver Ray of Creation. You know me well. Many there in the physical, especially among your Native American peoples, associate me with the label “Grandfather”. Again, as stated many times prior, a label is for you in the physical, so that you can have a mental association with which to relate. You will, one day, begin to recognize ones more by their unique energy pattern than by anything else.

I am asked to speak at this time about your position as a planet and a species in relationship to your universal brothers. Your planet Earth-Shan is but one of billions of inhabited planets

with sentient life. [Editor's note: Several years ago Commander Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn said there were approximately 178 billion inhabited planets just in the Milky Way galaxy.] Your species has grown to a point of spiritual and intellectual (a subset of the spiritual aspect) competence wherein you will be in need of *conscious awareness* of your place in the universe and the responsibility of maintaining and holding that place.

This is to say that your world is fast approaching a point of conscious awakening to a Greater Reality and a Greater Truth. Your elder brothers from elsewhere in the cosmos have come to assist you, both in your growth as a species, and as co-creators within the laws of Creator Source.

This is a most unique time in your planet's evolvment in which to be experiencing! There will be MASSIVE change as ones will be caused to confront the inner lies and misperceptions that they have held onto for so long.

There will be, at first, great confusion among the masses. They will, for the most part, be caught off-guard, and thus be psychologically unprepared for the implications associated with this awakening.

This is where you who are of Ground Crew will be called upon to assist those who will be desperately seeking to understand. You will have to deal with great emotional anxiety. This anxiety will have an enormous impact on ALL levels of your planetary experience.

Eventually, as the masses come to accept the greater reality of their true place in the universe, the confusion will give way to a greater peace than your world has ever known. As your species is ready, your world will be gradually brought “up to speed” with respect to other universal intergalactic societies. This will be a very deliberate and calculated rate which is determined by the ability of your species to first comprehend the true functioning of space beyond the limits of your solar system, and then adapt to the universal laws that govern same.

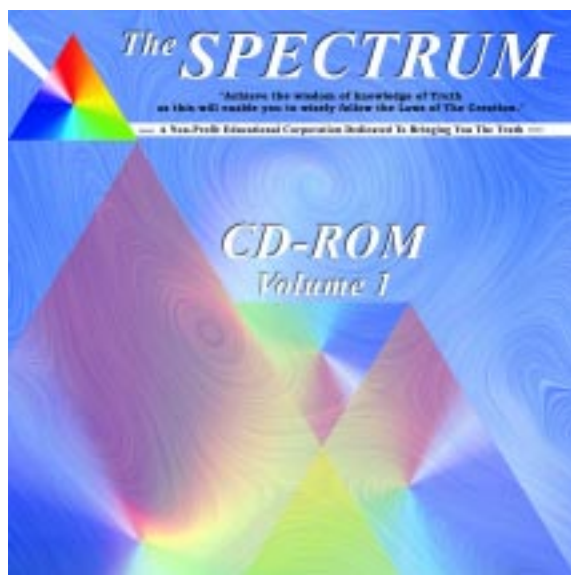
This is as much a matter of UN-learning many present lies as it is a matter of learning new truths. I speak here not only of scientific progress, for great beings in ALL areas of understanding have frequently been gifted (sent) to your planet—only to be “removed” by those who would maintain control over you through deception.

Your learned brothers from elsewhere are well equipped to handle the planetary transformation and integration that is rapidly picking up speed. They will be giving much more guidance on how best to overcome the many fears and superstitious beliefs that the masses now hold onto as truth, which must be confronted and cleansed away.

Fundamentally this situation is no different than when you ones volunteer to participate in, say, the Peace Corps mission to assist a

NOW AVAILABLE

THE FIRST YEAR OF *The SPECTRUM* ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM!



Beginning with the Premier Issue, get the first 12 issues of *The SPECTRUM* (Volume #1) in the searchable Adobe PDF format (Acrobat reader software is included on the disk), also in HTML format (where you can use your Internet Browser to view the files). CD-ROM is PC & MAC compatible!

PLUS YOU ALSO GET ON THE CD:

- Several Audio Chapters from *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Vol. I* book. This will play on your audio CD player.
- Several writings by the Ascended Masters
- Selected writings and interviews (non-audio)
- French Translations of several writings by the Ascended Masters (non-audio)
- Adobe Acrobat Reader for Windows and

Macintosh

PC requirements: (Minimum)

486 class processor
Windows 3.1
CD-Rom drive, 8MB RAM,
5-10Mb free disk space (For Acrobat Reader)
Internet Connection (optional)

Macintosh requirements: (Minimum)

68030 or PPC processor
CD-Rom drive, OS 7.5.3 or later (PPC)
6MB RAM
5-10Mb free disk space (For Acrobat Reader)
Internet Connection (optional)

PRICE: \$45 + shipping & handling

(Please call for free catalog 1-877-280-2866 and ordering information.)

primitive, usually isolated, group of people in some remote corner of your own planet. Many fears and superstitions must be confronted and replaced with truth—whether about basic health and body hygiene or how your airplane and radio work.

You of Ground Crew will need these very lessons so that ones will recognize that this awakening has been coming for some time, and that there is truly nothing to fear and only greater understanding and growth to be gained.

These will be challenging times for you ones to face! You will witness many stories that will try to convince you-the-people that the “alien invaders” mean to do you harm. These stories will only serve to expose the true criminals for who they are. Mainstream religious leaders and politicians will be the greatest offenders and will effort greatly to hold onto their control over you-the-masses.

As the Time of Truth (in terms of sequential events) draws ever nearer, there will be greater and greater efforts made to persuade the masses that these so-called “invaders” mean to destroy you-the-people of the Earth. Some of the events planned by your “elite” controllers will appear so real in presentation, due to their technological sophistication (by public knowledge standards), that many will fall victim to the lies engineered by such vivid stagings.

There are likely to be MILLIONS of people sacrificed by your “united one-world government” in order to convince those remaining that the deception is the truth. There will be a call to defend your planet from these “evil invaders”.

At the same time, however, there will be overwhelming evidence which will show that these higher-evolved beings mean you NO HARM. For instance, ones will be rescued from annihilation (as disasters from both natural and man-made sources become more violent and widespread) and ones will testify to the facts of what happened.

Also, ones among your “elite” scientific communities will finally step forward and testify to the fact that great assistance has been given by your elder brothers from elsewhere in the cosmos, over the past 50+ years, in shutting down secret experiments that, due to ignorance, got out of control and would have otherwise destroyed your planet.

Moreover, the electronic “mind-numbing” devices will be deactivated and ones will begin to come out of the “fog” of mental manipulation. From this will come a clearer ability to perceive the reality of your situation.

There will be great speakers and community leaders stepping forward to speak out and quell the fears of the masses. There will be great need for ones to vent their confusions and confront the fact that they had bought into great

lies without much (if any) questioning. Ones will be seeking to understand what is really real and what is truly their place in the “grander” scheme of life. The barbaric, fear-based religions will fall, as ones realize that they have been manipulated and “sold” lies in order to insure their obedience.

Truth will be know in all aspects of social, scientific, and spiritual arenas of concern. The Truth will be your path to liberation—both as an individual and as a planetary society.

You will find that your elder brothers believe very much in the existence of God and, furthermore, that they FULLY integrate *spiritual ethics* into ALL of their scientific and social research and subsequent developments. This results in a much more perfectly balanced and responsible societal structure than you on Earth presently experience—or can even imagine at this point in time.

Your world will eventually realize that these more advanced ones have eradicated the primal ego concerns to hoard knowledge (power, control, etc.) and have thus achieved true abundance and absolute knowledge. The Law of Giving is a way of life for these ones. Sharing their gifts only helps them to explore and experience more of the infinite variations of Life, and thus more fully appreciate the perfection of both Creator and The Creation.

These are truly wondrous times in which to be alive! But perhaps, more importantly, these are wondrous times in which to survive.

We of the Hosts have been sent to help prepare you ones who will hear the call so that you can best prepare selves both mentally and physically for the chaos that is coming. This is to say that, for instance, if you are still living in areas we have warned are quite unsafe, and you insist upon *your* way, we shall honor your choice.

But, be aware that if you transition out of the physical, you will have to watch as a spectator instead of as a player. We only can offer our advice and reasoning; you must choose to accept or reject, as you will.

Our hope is that you will learn to trust your own inner Guidance, and thus create the conditions for your own survival and subsequent growth. We are here to assist you in maximizing your growth potential. You can help us to help YOU by efforting to recognize your own inner Connection and Potential. This has been THE important theme of so many of our lessons thus far.

You live in perhaps the most unique time that your planet will ever experience—COMING OUT OF IGNORANCE (DARKNESS) AND INTO KNOWLEDGE (LIGHT). Would it not be wise to take full advantage of this exquisite learning environment?!

I am Sanat Kumara, an elder (more learned) aspect of Creator’s infinite potential. I am what you are and will become. I am your future and

I have walked the path that you are now on. Go within and find these finer aspects of YOUR being, and you will recognize the Truth I speak.

In the Light of Creator Source, ADONAI.

[End quoting]

The entirety of the Great Transformation under way is important to understand in order to really appreciate what is behind so many of the angelic interactions with this world. This is a coordinated effort of tremendous magnitude and even greater love and, as Grandfather sums it up so well above: “We are here to assist you in maximizing your growth potential.” After all, as any one is helped in growth, so grows all of Creation.

CLOSING REMARKS

It doesn’t take a genius to see that this world is a precious creation of God, and we are in-progress representatives of that perfection.

Yes, there is evil in the world. Yes, darkness does exist. But so, too, there is Light in the world; so, too, there is Goodness.


Our angels serve as Messengers, as Guides, as Protectors—all in service to Creator and the Creation. And as we move higher in frequency during our planetary transition upward through the dimensional octaves, so too we come closer to God, and closer to the conscious awareness of the presence of our angelic helpers. Let us pause and give thanks for their (mostly unrecognized) help and love that is so freely offered.

As well, let us take a few moments to recognize and appreciate God’s Hosts, who come bearing words of hope, and love, and promise.

It is easy to be skeptical. It is even easier to be angry these days, with such turmoil and rude behavior the norm on the evening news. It is far more difficult to be of good cheer and filled with gratitude at the opportunity to be of service for the betterment of mankind during this challenging time in our planet’s history.

“Random acts of kindness” should be the norm, not the exception. “Paying it forward” should be an idea who’s time has come, not just a Hollywood concept.

We are dealt lessons and forced to make decisions based upon challenging choices, choices which DO determine the future outcome of this “work in progress”. With that in mind, lend a hand, get to work, do a good deed, give praise, be grateful, and most of all, be kind to one another (after all, that IS the golden rule)—for in the end, we are all in this thing together.

And let us remember to call upon the angelic realms for the help that is constantly and lovingly available along the road—if we just ask—for, indeed, the call always compels the answer. 

Coca-Cola/CIA/Tribune Drama

In Federal Chicago Courts

Editor's note: Our Native American brothers and sisters have long been teaching us that "all is connected to all" in terms of our place in the universe. But it's a big shift in attention between comprehending vast spiritual matters of our overall destiny, and dealing with the in-your-face darkness running rampant upon this planet at this time.

Sherman Skolnick has his own very practical way of extending the "all is connected" theme to illustrate the more sordid matters of our modern world. The following is a good example of just such connectedness between matters that are both large and small on the world stage. The important issue to keep in mind as you digest the specifics of the following outlay is its extrapolation to the general—that is, what he describes here for this specific case happens everywhere, all the time these days. And therein lies the most powerful teaching value of this narrative.

10/12/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

(www.skolnicksreport.com)

PART ONE

BACKGROUND AND PLAYERS

This series is going to deal with the following:

- * Cocaine and Coca-Cola;
- * Coca-Cola and the espionage/mafia cartel;
- * Coca-Cola's reputed spy apparatus inside their enemy's camp in an important unpublicized blockbuster court case against the soda pop monster;
- * Malignant, if not corrupt influence on the courts;
- * Coca-Cola as "Big Brother" and the Project Echelon worldwide spy machine.

From the beginning, Coca-Cola always had a trace of cocaine. Early in the 20th Century it became part of a now forgotten prosecution of the soda-bubble-water drink.

Over the years, doctors treating stomach ailments quietly used a mixture containing Coca-Cola syrup base. Of course, NOT used by doctors, who knew the score, was the base for Pepsi-Cola, Royal Crown Cola, or for that matter, any of the other fizz drinks. Savvy sorts, when they ran short of Drano, knew to

pour Coca-Cola down their home plumbing. The acids in Coke cleared the plumbing almost as good as the high-priced hardware store stuff.

Nutritionists raised their eyebrows. What does Coca-Cola do to the human plumbing?

Coke advertised with scenes of sports stars, speed-boat enthusiasts, and such to give the impression that Coke adds to a vibrant, healthy life. Yet Coke rightfully cannot make any nutrition claims. At least that is what their critics swear by and swear at.

Hey, how come Drano and other pipe-uncloggers do not also advertise with speed boat pictures, sports stars, and such?

Some years ago, I interviewed, on tape, a top official of the firm that makes the secret Coca-Cola base. That is Stepan Chemical, headquartered in the north suburb of Chicago, Northfield, and with plants elsewhere.

They are the largest importer in the western world of coca leaves, used for Coke's base. A by-product, as admitted by the Stepan boss, is cocaine—sold by them to the pharmaceutical industry.

Does any of it also slip by as contraband?

In the 1970s, some alternative journalists began heckling cocaine-linked Stepan Chemical. He said he was aware of the criticism of Stepan regarding cocaine. He could not go into it too far, he said, because of reasons of "national security".

Or did he really mean "Stepan security"?

The bosses of Stepan have always been close to the Daley family that, since the mid-1950s with just a short hiatus, runs Chicago's city hall machine.

Early on in their history, the Coca-Cola Company assisted the U.S. in espionage. When the company set up bottling plants and distribution facilities in a new country, sent in were spy operatives. The place to hang their hat was the offices and plants, worldwide, of the much ballyhooed drink. The cocaine trace made it addictive. So did the sugar content, according to some nutritionists.

With the U.S. Senate subcommittee hearings on Iran-Contra late in the 1980s, the CIA/Coca-Cola link was dealt with. In Nicaragua, for example, those with CIA, when the Senate subcommittee asked, where with local offices of the Coca-Cola Company. By the end of the 20th Century, Coke bought about a billion dollars a year in advertisements in the

monopoly press—even more when you add up their so-called "independent" subsidiaries.

Coke reportedly uses worldwide, mafia-type strong-arms to assure distribution and wreck competitors—such as making soda pop competitors' refrigerator units in stores disappear overnight. In some places, it is the traditional Sicilian and Italian mafia. In other places, it is former Soviet Secret Police agents, the KGB, like in the U.S. and current Russia, called the mafiya. Elsewhere used, reportedly, are the numerous Japanese underworld, the Yakuza.

Feeding on lush revenues from Coke ads, the press whores are not about to run news items or documentaries pointing out the reportedly close link between the Coca-Cola Company, covert operations of the American CIA, and the criminal cartel.

A key player, reportedly combining covert operations and the soda pop, was Roberto Goizueta. A Cuban, he started with the firm at their Havana offices in 1954. From 1980 to about the time of his death in 1997, Goizueta was at the helm of the spy-pop witches brew, operating in most every place on the globe. Through stock options he became a billionaire.

Goizueta's father was a Cuban sugar plantation dictator. Cuba was the major source of cane sugar used in the cola drink.

Because of the ferment for change, needed was a new front-man in Cuba. Batista, and the mafia, and the wealthy criminal families sucking the sugar-blood out of Cuba, had overplayed their hand. So the American CIA, with the help of their reputed Atlanta-based adjunct, the Coca-Cola Company, installed their darling, **Fidel Castro**, a popular hero.

When, like Frankenstein's monster, he turned against his creators, they plotted to overthrow Castro and assassinate him. It was 1961—and it was called the "Bay of Pigs" operation.

The Coca-Cola Company and other old-time imperial firms having an entrenched interest to have Cuba as a puppet colony, participated with CIA. Aiding them was Claire Boothe Luce, wife of the boss of the Time-Life Magazine empire.

With the American CIA actually since 1959, through his espionage front, Zapata Petroleum, was George Herbert Walker Bush. He aided, as well, the aborted mission. One of

the attempted invasion vessels was named after Bush's operations.

Out of official government office was Richard Milhous Nixon. In 1961, he was the overlord for the planned invasion.

Blamed for the aborted invasion planned actually by President Eisenhower, President John F. Kennedy said, as a punishment, he would scatter the CIA to the wind. CIA boss Allen Dulles, sacked by JFK, called him a "traitor". Some say the JFK threats against CIA led to the plot to assassinate him.

Some would simplify this story by pointing to Coke trying to change over greatly to a diet cola, as a way of breaking loose of filling the void once supplied by Cuban cane sugar, against which there was a U.S. embargo. By the end of the 20th Century, the major player in supplying the chemical sweeteners for non-Diet Coke, was Archer-Daniels-Midland. At the time of Watergate, the head of ADM was to have been prosecuted for secret participation in Nixon's covert operations slush fund. Dwayne Andreas was too useful to the American CIA for them to allow him to be jailed. Like the Coca-Cola Company in the past, by 1999 ADM had an interest in putting their claws on Cuba.

Through foreign subsidiaries, ADM had big investments in operating food refineries in Cuba to exploit their agriculture abundance. ADM was the principal player for the faked propaganda bombardment and orchestrated event to open up Cuba and drop the U.S. embargo. It was called the Elian Gonzalez affair.

Only one lesser-known publication dared spell out the ADM-Cuba-Elian Gonzalez link. In the spring of 2000, under a headline "How Did ADM Pull This Off?", the *Massachusetts News* started their blockbuster item with "What is Archer-Daniels-Midland and why does it want to build another food refinery in Cuba? Where does it get its power?" The article went on to lambast ADM: "The company is a speculator in and processor of corn and other grains around the world. It has tremendous influence on politicians AND THE MEDIA." (Emphasis added. Note that ADM sponsors many of the mass media's TV talk shows as well as PBS's *Jim Lehrer News Hour*.)

So, the Elian Gonzalez affair was just a smoke screen. The story quotes *Forbes* magazine for 2/7/00 and their headline: "ADM PREPARES FOR LIFTING OF CUBAN EMBARGO".

The story of ADM and the Coca-Cola Company and a corrupt Chicago federal judge will be in a later part of this series.

A major player in the Coca-Cola Company has been Warren Buffet. If you are naive and believe in fairy tales, then you believe he made his great fortune through crafty operation starting with a department store in Omaha. To heckle him, some of his critics pronounce his

name French-style, phonetically, as Buffay.

Buffet became a major owner of Coke stock and held a position on their Board of Directors. Few, if any, dare even whisper that Buffet's fortune is reportedly based on operating companies that are money laundries and propaganda horns for the American CIA. The list would have to include CIA adjuncts such as the Wells Fargo Bank, helping CIA's Pacific Basin operations, and the CIA apologist, the Washington Post Company. (Read, if you can find it, Deborah Davis' book called *Katherine The Great* about the *Washington Post* and the CIA.)

To understand Warren Buffet, who mouths-off his wonders at universities training so-called would-be business stars, you would have to be a profound investigator, from mostly secret sources, on the worldwide dope trafficking by the American CIA. When you are knowledgeable on that, then, and only then, do you understand the financial buffoon, Warren Buffet.

Is it a mere coincidence that his purported nephew, Jimmy Buffet, and his rock concerts seem to be part of making dope use fashionable? His band, The Corral Reefers, is a word play for narcotics. At his concerts, there is reportedly massive trafficking and use of dope. And the local corrupted police have the badge of the three monkeys.

Some had misgivings about another purported relative of Warren Buffet, the once popular Art Bell, the middle-of-the-night talk-show host. Bell was broadcasted on hundreds of major wattage radio stations in major markets, never known to broadcast the truth about the Federal Reserve, or political assassinations, and a lot of other suppressed topics. With his reputed heavy intelligence agency background, was Bell's program just some more psychological warfare operations?

Late in the 20th Century, a strange series of events started targeting the Coca-Cola Company. Various European governments and the European Union began attacking Coke:

- That Coke's products in Europe are contaminated, such as in Belgium and Poland, among others.

- That the Coca-Cola Company uses monopoly tactics to injure competitors, such as in Italy.

- Dawn raids on Coke's offices and closing down their plants, grabbing up records and accusing the Coca-Cola Company of making people sick with their products.

Is there a simple, though incomplete, unpublicized explanation for this epidemic of attacks on the Coca-Cola Company?

The French CIA accused Microsoft of being a spy operation and proprietary adjunct of the super-secret U.S. National Security Agency, the signal intelligence spooks. Further, France and other European countries are accusing the Coca-Cola Company of being, like Microsoft,

an adjunct and private company proprietary of the American CIA.

Privatizing some of CIA's operations makes it impossible to get possibly incriminating records, if at all, through invoking the U.S. Freedom of Information Act. You cannot force government disclosure, for example, of CIA's private company proprietary adjunct, Wackenhut, an alter ego for CIA with more employees and operations than CIA itself. (*Spy* magazine, 9/92.)

Further, France and other European countries are accusing Coke of using some of their methods and satellite operations to assist and as a cover for Project Echelon, the super "Big Brother" gobbling up most everyone's private details and tracking, through key words, what most everyone communicates with anyone else in the world.

Raiding Coke's European plants and offices—claiming anti-trust violations and poisoning the populace—is just another way of sending the Atlanta-based spy/soda-spitting rattlesnake the message: We do not like American spies and vipers.

PART TWO

COCA-COLA'S REPUTED SPIES AND THE CORRUPT FEDERAL WITNESS PROTECTION PROGRAM

First, a short lesson on court corruption.

How do a series of secretly related court cases get onto the docket of one judge? As a case is in the process of being filed in the federal district court clerk's office, the case, under the rules, is supposed to be assigned by random selection; "blindman's buff" they used to call it. But, after studying and investigating court corruption for over 40 years, I know the term to be used is RANDOM MAGIC.

One of the first things we probe when we are on the trail of a tainted or suspicious case is: how did THIS particular case get on THAT judge's docket?

We know from long experience that corruption starts with the assignment of cases. Another tell-tale sign is when THAT judge uses JUDICIAL PERJURY to "fix" the case in favor of a certain litigant. A judge under a malign, if not corrupt influence inserts false so-called "facts" plucked out of the sky and not in the court evidence to justify the decision.

In simplistic terms, the undisputed court evidence shows it is DAY. Operating under a corrupt influence, the judge proclaims it is NIGHT, and applies case law regarding NIGHT to support the decision. Judges operate by case law, that is, by prior landmark rulings or statutes which cannot obviously be changed or sidestepped that easily. So the corrupted judge changes the "facts" and applies case law to fraudulent facts. That, in essence, is judicial perjury.

Not every case is the subject of malign influence. But often the important ones are. Over the years, when we suspected a judge was corrupt, we examined the rulings to see if there are judicial perjuries. An honest judge, mis-stating the undisputed facts, would quickly correct wrong statements. A crooked judge, even when confronted (cowardly lawyers are chicken), refuses.

Of the more than two dozen judges sitting on Chicago's U.S. District Court, one judge, by some witchcraft, has assigned to her a string of cases with apparent concealed links. That is judge Blanche M. Manning (312-435-7608).

Among these, she has assigned to her, by apparent RANDOM MAGIC, the case of Robert E. Kolody vs. Simon Marketing and the Coca-Cola Company, No. 97 C 190.

For a number of years Kolody planned to sue Coke for stealing his intellectual property, designs he made for them. Kolody's confidant, who befriended him over the years and insinuated himself into the matter for some 10 years, has been a local lawyer who was always sympathetic to Kolody's grievances against Coca-Cola and their adjunct, Simon Marketing.

When Kolody retained an out-of-state attorney from Arkansas to represent him in 1998, the rules required the designation of an additional lawyer as "local counsel". That trusted "local counsel" was Kolody's long-time confidant, Daniel V. Hanley (708-474-6633), of the Chicago suburb of Lansing, Illinois.

All of Kolody's legal strategies and plans, and those of his Arkansas lawyer, Dan Ivy, were discussed in confidence with Daniel V. Hanley. But strange things were happening. Coke's lawyers seemed to be able to "beat to the punch" Kolody and Dan Ivy—that is, heading off Kolody and Ivy's legal strategies which, of course, are confidential and not to be divulged by his "local counsel" Daniel V. Hanley.

And Judge Blanche M. Manning arrogantly committed judicial perjuries—which some common people call straight-out lies—about what this copyright case was all about. The Judge evidently knew that she did not have to be careful. She refused to wipe out her judicial perjuries when confronted by Dan Ivy.

As an electronic journalist, on May 18, 2000, I attended a hearing before Judge Manning when she failed to do anything about her judicial perjuries in the Coca-Cola case. Afterwards, elsewhere in the courthouse, in the presence of Ivy, I interviewed Daniel V. Hanley:

Skolnick: What sort of law work do you do, Mr. Hanley?

Daniel V. Hanley: General.

Skolnick: As you know, I do for many years now a cable TV show each week.

Hanley: Yes, I know.

Skolnick: Does Coca-Cola and their attorneys know the legal strategy of Robert

Kolody and his attorney Dan Ivy here?

Hanley: Yes.

Skolnick: Really? How could they know?

Hanley: My sister is the media buyer for Coca-Cola.

Skolnick: What does she do?

Hanley: She has been with a New York firm and now is in Chicago.

Skolnick: What firm is she with?

Hanley: (Looked at Skolnick but did not answer.)

Skolnick: Do you think putting Bob here on my TV program about Coca-Cola would do any good?

Hanley: No.

Skolnick: So your sister understands all about this case?

Hanley: Yes.

(Whereupon Daniel V. Hanley left and Skolnick spoke to Dan Ivy:)

Skolnick: Did you hear what Hanley volunteered as a statement? (Kolody had come over to the table and heard the portion, he said, of the colloquy where Daniel V. Hanley said his sister is media buyer for Coca-Cola.)

Dan Ivy: Yes, and we are shocked.

Skolnick: Well, this needs further investigation now that he volunteered this statement.

After another court hearing on July 6, 2000, when again Judge Manning failed to take back her judicial perjuries, I attended in court and interviewed Hanley again, in the presence of Dan Ivy.

Skolnick: So, do you think putting Bob on my TV show will do some good?

Hanley: No. The time to put him on would have been two years ago at the time of the summary judgment. It's too late now.

Skolnick: So Coca-Cola understands all about this case, through your sister.

Hanley: Yes. (Whereupon, Hanley left.)

The foregoing transcripts are contained in my signed *Declaration* attached to Kolody's Motion for the judge to wipe-out all her rulings of substance because of the fraud upon the court by the judge and Coca-Cola's spy in Kolody's camp for ten years. (Motion was filed 8/9/00 in No. 97 C 190.)

As I later discovered, Daniel V. Hanley's sister, Mary Hanley, is Associate Media Director (312-552-6368) of the huge worldwide advertising firm, DDB. (You can visit their website www.ddb.com and click on their world directory of personnel for Chicago and Mary Hanley.)

As I put in my *Declaration* in court: "The long-term custom, practice, and usage, in certain parts of the U.S., to purportedly purchase federal judgeships, has been a subject of investigations and commentaries by Skolnick and his closest associates from 1966 to the present date. Skolnick has such a commentary on his www.skolnickreport.com website. Knowledgeable sources have informed Skolnick

that the upwards of one million dollars to purportedly purchase the judgeship for Blanche M. Manning came from William F. Cellini via U.S. Senator Carol Moseley-Braun. Law enforcement personnel contend to Skolnick that Cellini, heavily active in gambling casinos, is reportedly a key player in the crime cartel."

More details from my court *Declaration*:

"Skolnick, jointly with some of his associates in court reform, has been investigating the circumstances of a case pending before Judge Manning USA vs. Joseph Jerome Miedzianowski, et al., defendants, No. 98 CR 923, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Illinois, Eastern Division. The circumstances show: (a) judge Manning, many times without notice, conducted closed-door and secret proceedings in the case; (b) ordered the censoring, by redacting of court and other transcripts; (c) Chicago Tribune Company petitioned to intervene in the case as of right, for among other purposes, for access to sealed judicial records and transcripts of proceedings; (d) Chicago Tribune apparently never publicly disclosed their objections to the secret proceedings in the case. Some references to this situation are contained in the case in No.98 CR 923, among other items, docket items No. 174, 175, 176, 180, 182, 186, 192....

"Informed sources contend that this situation is due, in part, to matters actually or bordering on so-called 'national security', in that involved in the trafficking of dope into Chicago from Florida and elsewhere was the use of dope couriers or 'mules' as they are known, of persons, some of them women, who also did work for the espionage agencies....

"Daniel V. Hanley has also been the attorney for Danny Harkenrider, who owns and operates Shannon's Landing, an Irish Pub, located with the property of the Chicago suburban airport in Lansing, Illinois. The place has been a reputed center for dope trafficking, including through airplanes. Nothing is done about this by the usual dope enforcement authorities. FBI Division Five, Counter-Intelligence, has informed the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration and other state and federal agencies to take no action against the dope traffic. The excuse being that the FBI purportedly is tracking clandestine IRS activities through the airport and the said Pub—activities to raise funds for the IRS and gun-smuggling through the dope traffic. Harkenrider has had purported immunity in these acts and doings in that his sister, Mary Yokich, was at one time on the third level from the top of the U.S. Justice Department, engaged in special investigations including involved in the Oklahoma City bombings. Some contend the Justice Department and the FBI, to avoid embarrassing details coming out, suppressed details of the tragedy. Mary Yokich's father-in-law is head of the powerful United Auto

Workers union which in the past has, through international affiliates, assisted the American CIA in covert operations against unions deemed unfriendly to American corporate interests worldwide.”

It is clear that Judge Manning is busy covering up high-level corrupt government officials implicated in the dope traffic through the Chicago Police as in the Miedzianowski case. Another case assigned to Judge Manning by RANDOM MAGIC, is the case of USA vs. John Serpico, et al., No.99 CR 570. The defendants are labor bosses charged with racketeering, frauds and swindles, bank fraud, among other things. Through her apparent cover-ups, Judge Manning is keeping out of the federal court record that Serpico has a business partner who is a top official of the Federal Witness Protection Program. Some claim that these gangster-like connections have caused several supposedly protected witnesses to be murdered by inside complicity. Thus high-level corrupt federal officials, including IRS officials in Chicago, are kept from being fingered because the witnesses against them are being murdered INSIDE THE FEDERAL WITNESS PROTECTION PROGRAM.

Well-informed sources contend that one of the reasons Daniel V. Hanley volunteered the statement mentioned is that Hanley and his client, Harkenrider, are reportedly in the Federal Witness Protection Program, or being considered to be taken in under the criteria set forth in the U.S. Justice Department Manual under the Witness Security Reform Act of 1984 jointly with other laws.

Sources contend that Hanley and Harkenrider, because of their activities at the Irish Pub, at the Lansing, Illinois Airport, are being threatened from all sides (a) by the IRA not to co-operate with FBI Counter-Intelligence, Division Five, as protected witnesses; (b) by their knowledge that Judge Manning is keeping out of the federal court record, in several of her cases, the corrupt operation of the Federal Witness Protection Program, and that Hanley and Harkenrider cannot expect to be actually protected as witnesses; (c) by the Coca-Cola Company, in that they have had an entrenched spy in the camp of a major copyright case, where Robert E. Kolody is suing Coca-Cola and their marketing adjunct, Simon Marketing, now merged with a firm called Cryk; (d) by various corporate interests whose planes apparently convey dope in and out of the Lansing, Illinois airport with impunity, with state and federal authorities playing the part of the three monkeys; (e) and threatened by the Drug Enforcement Administration agents who often occupy a table at Shannon's Landing and also play the part of the three monkeys.

It is perhaps ironic that the only non-threatening type that Hanley could confess to is Sherman H. Skolnick, a long-known,

independent-minded court reformer and cable-TV talk-show moderator/producer. Much more will follow about Chicago Federal District Judge Blanche M. Manning and the highly corrupt Federal Witness Protection Program involved in a string of cases she is covering up. Stay tuned.

PART THREE CONNECTING THE DOTS

This series is dealing with the type of harsh realities uncovered by our research and investigation group over 4 arduous decades of our work.

1. Sometimes whole groups of court cases are assigned, not by random selection, but “random magic”, intentionally to one or more judges as part of a “big fix”. And involved is a malign, if not corrupt, influence upon the judge. Knowing who it is who bought the chair for the judge is one type of influence. Straight out bribery, another. And the major corruption, as we have repeatedly shown, is not in the state courts, but the big-bucks federal courts. We have been showing, as an example, a group of cases assigned to Chicago U.S. District Judge Blanche M. Manning. We have more details on her. And she is not the only one; just an example of the corrupted federal judiciary.

2. Worldwide, major enterprises are secret adjuncts of the American CIA. Privitizing the spy agency avoids Freedom of Information disclosures. One example is Wackenhut. An example dealt with here is the Coca-Cola Company.

3. Government agencies are supposedly set up to protect witnesses from harm in very sensitive cases. For instance, the Federal Witness Protection Program. But they seem to have been penetrated by criminal interests, so that key witnesses, who finger corruption of top IRS and DEA officials, are NOT protected, but terrorized and, on occasion, snuffed out. As we have specified, judge Manning is covering up this situation in the case of USA vs. John Serpico et al., No. 99 CR 570. Serpico, a union purported criminal boss, is reportedly a business partner with a top official of the Federal Witness Protection Program.

4. There are places that operate reportedly as a criminal immunity zone. Anything goes. The state and federal authorities play the part of the three monkeys. One such that seems to fit that description reportedly is a business on the property of the Lansing, Illinois airport, a suburb of Chicago. Called Shannon's Landing (708-895-6919), it is an Irish pub.

Who seems to use that place? Corrupt top IRS officials blackmailing their way into all kinds of deals. (Visit our website series on the crooked IRS bosses and their ocean-going money laundry boat called “California Rose”.)

Dope traffic through the airplanes there and such is used reportedly to raise funds for gun-

smuggling for purposes of the Irish Republican Army, the IRA. Agents of the U.S. Drug Enforcement Agency often sit at that pub and hear and see “nothing”. The owner of the pub, Danny Harkenrider, is reportedly himself in the Federal Witness Protection Program or being considered under the criteria for such. Another one in that program reportedly being considered for such is a purported lawyer (he does not seem to practice much law), Daniel V. Hanley, of Lansing, Illinois (708-474-6633).

Hanley is a purported spy inside the camp of a fellow, Robert E. Kolody, who sued Coke for theft of storyboards and designs—that is, his intellectual property. Apparently threatened from all sides, Hanley, as the supposed “local counsel” for Kolody, confessed and volunteered to me, in the presence of witnesses, that Kolody's court opponent, the Coca-Cola Company, gets to know his confidential legal strategies through Hanley's sister, Mary Hanley, who is a media buyer for Coca-Cola. She is with a huge worldwide advertising agency in Chicago, DDB (312-552-6368).

5. Federal judgeships, like state judgeships, are bought and sold. A known reputed criminal type bought judge Blanche M. Manning the federal judge's bench and chair she occupies in the U.S. District Court in Chicago. (Visit our website for our story on Buying Judgeships.) A million dollars or more was laid out.

6. A major dope trafficking case, by “random magic”, was assigned to judge Manning. She covered up the involvement of “mules”, dope couriers, some of them women, who also do espionage for the American CIA. (USA vs. Joseph Jerome Miedzianowski et al., No. 98 CR 923.)

The *Chicago Tribune* are fakers. As shown in the court record, they are privately blackmailing judge Manning, lambasting her for holding, without notice or formalities, secret proceedings, censoring court transcripts and papers. Why does the WORLD'S GREEDIEST NEWSPAPER remain silent about all this in print or on their TV station in Chicago, Channel 9, WGN-TV, or on their radio horn, WGN Radio?

7. In an extremely important anti-trust conspiracy case assigned to her, again by “random magic”, judge Manning tried to go easy on top officials found guilty by a jury—top officials, that is, of the worldwide farm products refinery, Archer-Daniels-Midland.

ADM is a super-duper advertiser in the monopoly press and controls numerous TV talk shows and such. They have, as their puppet, the “Jim Lehrer News Hour” on PBS. And ADM is big with supposedly “non-commercial” radio stations and NPR. Since a Rockefeller holds the key position with NPR, we call them National Petroleum Radio. ADM, like Coca-Cola years ago, is trying to put a grab on Cuba's agriculture by forcing the U.S. to drop

the embargo.

By the way, the whole Elian Gonzalez Affair, played out on the ADM-dominated monopoly press, was to soften-up the American know-nothings for ADM's scheme of big investments in Cuba in food refineries to take advantage of Cuba's agriculture abundance. Working on the other side of this propaganda trick reportedly was Jose Basulto, reportedly tied to the criminal combine that includes the family of George Herbert Walker Bush and his criminally-linked, oil-soaked sons. And linked to the American CIA.

The case of the ADM officials is: USA vs. Michael D. Andreas, Terrance S. Wilson, and Mark E. Whitacre. Michael is the son of the long-time ADM dictator Dwayne Andreas, who should have gone to jail in the Watergate Affair. The government whistle-blower, Whitacre, himself an ADM official, wore a wire, and aided the FBI in setting up clandestine video and audio recording of the monopoly crimes. He was done-in apparently with the connivance—here it comes again—of the Federal Witness Protection Program. It is case No. 96 CR 762.

After a jury verdict finding the defendants guilty, judge Manning nevertheless gave a light sentence to Andreas and Wilson, and a more severe jail sentence to the whistle-blower, Whitacre, to scare such finger-pointers to shut-up in the future or be dropped down the chute by the “criminal combine” running the Federal Witness Protection Program. And as mentioned, judge Manning in various cases is covering up the criminals supposedly dedicated to protecting government witnesses, actually persecuting and terrorizing key government witnesses. If that does not work, well, snuffing out witnesses is also the answer. Whitacre rots in jail.

In June, 2000, the banker-judges on the federal appeals court in Chicago did their own blackmail job on judge Manning. They publicly ran over her in the case of Andreas and Wilson. They want to be sure she stays shut on the corrupted Federal Witness Protection Program in the several cases put on her docket by “random magic”. The appeals judges, primarily tied to the Rockefeller interests and not ADM, slapped her down, saying she gave too light of jail sentences to Andreas and Wilson, and sent it back for her to fix it up. Whitacre was not part of the appeal and is left as a thrown-in-the-garbage whistle-blower.

ADM supplies the corn and other sweeteners to the Coca-Cola company. So you see the common link to the cases on judge Manning's docket. ADM is a spy apparatus themselves, just like Coke.

In 1989, ADM wanted to put an armlock on the Chicago Board of Trade and the Chicago Mercantile Exchange. They were countered by the independent-minded young “pirates” who,

as speculators, were running the places. ADM arranged to “buy” the federal prosecutor's office to frame-up 46 of these “pirates” on measly five-dollar discrepancy matters. In an unusual procedure, ADM supplied to the federal government prosecutors, undercover spies trained by and for ADM in commodity and other dealing. ADM's undercover provocateurs got “evidence” of the five dollar matters which was and is a common, accepted practice on the exchanges, not considered a crime at all. The federal prosecutors, practically on ADM's payroll instead of Uncle Sam's, destroyed the 46 young people quicker than shooting them.

In 1992, I was sitting in my wheelchair in the front of the front row of the packed courtroom of the U.S. Court of Appeals in Chicago. Before the oral presentation of the appeals, I tried to tell the wives of some of the Soybean Ten that the three-judge panel to hear the appeal was headed by a conflict of interest. That was Federal Appeals judge Richard D. Cudahy. According to his mandatory financial disclosure, he is the richest judge in North America and owns and operates the Patrick Cudahy Trust, which is a speculation instrument in the commodity industry.

Judge Cudahy upheld the severe jail sentences of the soybean traders.

The relatives of the doomed speculators had hired, for about a million dollars, Alan Dershowitz, to argue their appeal. Before the hearing, when I tried to warn the relatives, they just insulted me: “Who the hell are you, Mr. Skolnick?” I answered: “I am just a voice for justice in the wilderness; that's all.”

Hey, maybe you are floored by all these details. Maybe I should not tell you that the Russian mafiya plays a part in some of judge Manning's crooked decisions. Or that Harkenrider is purportedly in with them. More coming. Stay tuned.

PART 4 ENTER MORE PLAYERS

Is the media monster, the Tribune Company, a reputed blackmailer of the Coca-Cola Company?

Here is more that is boiling and bubbling out of that witches brew of a scandal implicating Coca-Cola. For background to this story, you should visit our website story about the *Chicago Tribune* linked to the criminal cartel, at least from 1910 to date, including the *Trib* using Al Capone as a labor consultant in 1930 to beat back a strike against the *Tribune*; and then again, in 1986, using gangster goons with attack dogs against the *Trib's* own workers in a labor strike.

With a charter for their Canadian pulp from the King of England more than 100 years ago, and large ownership currently by the Queen of England and her dope traffickers, the Tribune

Company are no angels. Neither are the Coca-Cola Company—as an adjunct worldwide of the American CIA.

The one who got in the middle between the Tribune Company and Coca-Cola is Chicago U.S. District judge Blanche M. Manning. In a theft-of-intellectual-property case pending against Coca-Cola, judge Manning has issued a series of “judicial perjuries”, as some call them, to corruptly favor Coke. (Robert E. Kolody vs. Simon Marketing and the Coca-Cola Company, 97 C 190.)

Plain-spoken folks call such things straight-out lies by the judge. In August 2000, judge Manning was confronted with a situation involving a spy infiltrating the camp of Coke's court opponent, Kolody, thus becoming privy to Kolody's confidential legal strategies against Coke. How did this happen, as identified in the Court record?

The situation resulted in a Motion for Relief Because of Fraud Upon the Court, filed 8/9/00. The term “fraud upon the court” is a profound principle of law that frightens cowardly members of the bar and corrupt members of the bench. It requires that the rulings on matters of substance by a judge acting under a malign, if not corrupt, influence, be expunged from the court record.

When I run into savvy cynics in or near courthouses, they just cackle: “Skolnick, you have often documented such problems. How can there be a fraud upon the District Court in places like Chicago, a court that is a long-known fraud itself?”

To try to get around Kolody's Motion for Relief Because of Fraud Upon the Court, judge Manning issued a decision giving the Motion a false label, calling it a Motion to Disqualify the Judge. There is no such thing in the Motion. But this is typical of judges operating under a malign, if not corrupt, influence.

And falsely calling the Motion by that name, judge Manning said Kolody did not properly invoke the federal statutes for disqualifying a judge. So the judge said Kolody's Motion is no good. Any one examining the court record could see the judge is a plain rotten liar.

In another case on judge Manning's docket, the Tribune Company has been blackmailing the judge. In a moment you will understand why. It is a case of a dope-trafficking gang, Chicago-Florida, involving Chicago police and dope “mules” or couriers, actually many of them women also working for the American CIA.

The Tribune filed a petition in the case saying they should be allowed to intervene as of right. Why? Because, says the Tribune, judge Manning is conducting, without notice or legal formality, secret court proceedings. And judge Manning is censoring court documents and transcripts, by redacting them, and similar secret methods. Judge Manning's apparent

purpose? To cover up the dope trafficking showing complicity by corrupt top-level IRS officials, and the kinky U.S. Drug Enforcement Agency, and the corrupted FBI, among others. (Visit our website series on corrupt IRS brass and their ocean-going money-laundry boat.)

The dope trafficking case is *USA vs. Joseph Jerome Miedzianowski, et al.*, No. 98 CR 923, U.S. District Court, Chicago.

According to advertising agency sources, the Tribune Company, as a media empire, has a beef against the Coca-Cola Company which is being corruptly favored by judge Manning with her paper tricks. (Kolody vs. Simon Marketing and the Coca-Cola Company, No. 97 C 190.)

The Tribune Company is sore at Coke because Coke's media buyer, Mary Hanley, reportedly is not favoring Trib and their raft of newspapers, TV, and radio stations and such, with the proper amount of advertising bucks. Get this straight: the Tribune, no crusaders against corrupt federal judges, does not wish to assist Kolody, but rather to strong-arm Coke.

Just after the Fraud Upon the Court Motion was filed, Mary Hanley's boss, the monstrous DDB advertising octopus, announces, in the *Chicago Tribune*, that Mary Hanley has been promoted to Senior Vice President and is group media director at DDB Chicago. (*Chicago Tribune*, George Lazarus' column, 8/15/00.) It appears that DDB is playing the part of press agent, to try to get the stink off the mess.

And guess what? To further get away from the ruckus, Coca-Cola's media buyer, Mary Hanley, identified as such by her lawyer-brother, just at that point, is leaving the U.S. for Ireland.

By the way, reportedly arranging such propaganda is an apparatus we call the Banquet Committee, suddenly honoring someone, such as person of the year and such, to counter a scandal. More later.

We have, by the way, been commenting for some 40 years about media units blackmailing slow-to-comply would-be advertisers. The late George Seldes, a crusading journalist, wrote about this type of blackmailing in his book *Tell The Truth And Run*. Since 1991, on our public-access cable TV program in Chicago, we have spelled out numerous examples of pressfakers using blackmail to strong-arm ads. That is, they threaten to run negative stories about a corporation if they fail to buy plenty of ads.

In simple terms, the Tribune Company wants the Coca-Cola Company to throw more ad bucks its way. And twisting judge Manning's crooked arm (maybe even Mary Hanley's arm) is the way to start the finger pointing leading to loosening up Coke's billion-dollar-a-year advertising bankroll. (Some years ago, we showed how a local TV station in Chicago, Channel 5, WMAQ-TV, an NBC unit, did a series scandalizing Sears, Roebuck & Co., basically because Sears was holding

back ad bucks.)

And get this angle: The Miedzianowski case secretly involves the American CIA, details covered up by judge Manning. The background of many of the Tribune Company's correspondents and such is that they come out of U.S. military intelligence, the CIA's competitor. So the Tribune Company has a number of reasons to privately blackmail Chicago U.S. District judge Blanche M. Manning.

Sarcastic sorts crow that if Coke does not bubble up with more ads for the Tribune Company—well, Tribune may order any Coke machines to suddenly disappear from Trib's premises. Or sternly order Tribune employees to drink Royal Crown Cola instead. NOT Pepsi-Cola, falsely described as a "competitor" of Coke, yet Coke and Pepsi are run and owned by the same folks. Ha ha. Stories like this take the fizz out of the soda monster. Stay tuned.

PART FIVE

THE BLACKMAIL MACHINE ROLLS ON

It was set to be a crucial hearing in the media-ignored Coca-Cola case in Chicago's federal district court. U.S. district judge Blanche M. Manning was determined NOT to hear in open court on August 22, 2000, that Coca-Cola had a reputed spy in the camp of their opponent, Robert E. Kolody, who was suing Coke for theft of his storyboards and designs. In law, his claim is called theft of intellectual property.

The monopoly press, beholden to major advertiser Coca-Cola, has purposely evaded reporting on this case. Kolody's out-of-state attorney, Dan Ivy, had on August 9 bravely filed a Motion demanding the judge expunge all her rulings favoring Coke, since the reputed spy reportedly conveyed confidential legal strategies of Kolody to his opponent, Coke. It is called Fraud Upon the Court, an unusual procedure that makes most of those of the bench and the bar plenty nervous. Kolody's required "local counsel", Daniel V. Hanley, the reputed spy, in the presence of witnesses, had confessed to me that Coca-Cola knew Kolody's court strategies because Hanley's sister is media buyer for Coca-Cola.

The court-filed Motion with my signed *Declaration* attached, among other things, pointed out:

1. That power-broker and gambling casino overlord, WILLIAM F. CELLINI, reportedly paid one million dollars to buy in 1994 the federal court judgeship for Blanche M. Manning. The pay-off was reportedly made through then-U.S. senator Carol Moseley-Braun. (Braun lost the re-election in 1998 because of growing scandals she could not explain away. As to "Buying a Judgeship", visit my website.) Cellini reportedly is linked

to the nationwide criminal cartel.

2. My *Declaration* transcribed two interviews, done in the presence of witnesses, of Daniel V. Hanley.

3. That the Tribune Company, parent of the *Chicago Tribune*, and their media empire, have been blackmailing judge Manning by seeking to intervene, as of right they claimed, without publicity, in another one of judge Manning's cases and to point out that the judge engaged in secret proceedings without notice, and censored and redacted court records, as part of an apparent cover-up. As later determined, the Tribune Company wanted to pressure judge Manning, and Coke's media buyer, MARY HANLEY, so Tribune would get more advertising bucks from Coca-Cola. With the merger with the *Los Angeles Times*, Tribune Company got more heavily in debt. Getting a big share of Coke's billion dollars a year advertising slush fund would help Tribune Company and their banks.

Prior to the show-down August 22 hearing, judge Manning jumped the gun and rejected the Fraud Upon the Court Motion, out of hand. The judge issued a ruling loaded with what Dan Ivy, later on August 22, described in court to her face as her "judicial perjuries". Identified by Dan Ivy were how, to try to cover up and evade the Fraud Upon the Court involving the judge herself, that she straight out lied. The judge falsely described the Motion as one to disqualify herself. No such thing in the Motion. Ivy confronted the judge with a string of her lies. The judge resisted allowing the witnesses against the reputed spy to be heard. The witnesses were all present in the courtroom.

Notice the time-line: prior to the key hearing, Daniel V. Hanley informed Kolody that Hanley's sister, Coke media buyer Mary Hanley, is going out of the country, to Ireland. Would she be available as a witness? Her testimony could scandalize her company, DDB advertising agency, in matters that involve both Coca-Cola and Pepsi-Cola.

Prior to the key hearing, in a business column on 8/15/00 in the *Chicago Tribune*, it is announced that Mary Hanley of DDB Chicago has been elected Senior Vice President and is a group media director.

By the way, as Coke's media buyer, Mary Hanley has tremendous clout as to who in the mass media get part of Coke's billion dollars a year ad bucks.

After resisting hearing the witnesses, judge Manning suddenly leaves the bench, presumably to get instructions from "higher ups". In the recess, six federal security patrol officers enter the courtroom. An excuse supposedly is that the judge will briefly divert a few minutes to sentence a jail-bird, in an orange prison jumpsuit, brought in through a side door. After the brief diversion, however, the federal police do not leave.

Judge Manning then tries to intimidate me, demanding I roll my wheelchair to the rear of the courtroom. I told her I am an electronic journalist and wish to be upfront to observe and hear good. One of the federal police stands up and started over to me, to forcibly remove me. Under threat, I rolled over to sit right near one of the federals with his intercom in his ear.

Suddenly the judge changes her mind and the witnesses were called, such as me. **I was asked what I do. Looking right at judge Manning, I told her I investigate crooked judges for the purpose of putting them in jail.** Pointing to the reputed spy for Coca-Cola who confessed to me in the presence of others, I detailed what was said. The reputed spy did not, however, appear to deny my interviews with him about his sister.

In the Kolody case, the two defendants are the Coca-Cola Company and their marketing adjunct, Simon Marketing. Simon's alleged attorney was asked why she did not inform the court that Simon had merged and is now part of Cyrk, Inc. The attorney, Jacqueline A. Criswell (law firm of Tressler, Soderstrom, Maloney & Priess, 312-627-4000) told judge Manning that she did not know of the merger.

Apparently not adequately revealed in the court record is that Criswell does NOT represent Simon Marketing, but rather, the insurance carrier under an errors and omission policy carried by many corporations. And the name of the insurance company has not been disclosed in the court record. Also, Cyrk has reportedly failed to inform the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission of the Kolody suit as required by SEC regulations.

From all the known facts, it appears that there may be a scam underway to rip off the insurance carrier. No great surprise. Illinois and Texas are havens for pirate insurance companies and havens for massive insurance frauds, because of crooked state insurance regulators. Coke appears to be fraudulently shifting the multi-million-dollar damage claim against them, for theft of intellectual property, so their former marketing adjunct, Simon, would take the blame, to be underwritten by the insurance company.

Coca-Cola's advertising agency, DDB, may be part of a huge price-fixing and market-tampering mess. Advertising agencies become privy to tremendous financial and political secrets of their clients—such as the market demographics, data on profiling would-be customers, price trends, political trends that affect marketing products, problems needed to be “fixed” and judges and others necessary to be corrupted for the benefit of their clients, where the product sells the best so as to put a related business unit right nearby, point-of-purchase strategies, etc. Closely scrutinizing DDB's website is helpful (www.ddb.com).

DDB, once called Needham, has been trying to stay low-key about the fact that they

represent Pepsi-Cola at the same time they represent their alleged “competitor” Coca-Cola. That sort of an arrangement is both unethical and may well be a violation of the U.S. Anti-Trust laws. The purpose is to freeze-out smaller companies like Royal Crown Cola and others, with Pepsi and Coke together controlling the prices among themselves, dividing up markets among themselves, setting the wholesale price per-case of soda pop in such a way as to screw smaller firms, and then jacking up the price for themselves, and similar federal price-fixing and market-fixing law violations. **An open secret, never mentioned in the monopoly press, is that Coke and Pepsi are substantially owned and operated by the same people.**

Two days after the key hearing on Coke's reputed spy, the *Chicago Tribune* continues their “blackmail machine”. The apparent purpose is not to help Robert E. Kolody fight the injustice inflicted on him by judge Manning, but rather, for the Tribune Company to continue to shake down Coke's advertising agency, DDB, to get more ad bucks for the Tribune empire of numerous print-media newspapers, TV stations, radio stations, magazines, and a great number of advertising-sponsored websites.

The *Trib* blackmail story was on their front page for 8/24/00. The *Tribune* announced a matter that had so far been kept secret: That there had been a huge Illinois State contract swindle prosecution that actually involved top officials of then-Illinois Governor Jim Edgar (1991-1999): “The list of those linked by prosecutors to the scandal but not charged included Michael Belletire, Edgar's deputy chief of staff and later head of the ILLINOIS GAMING BOARD; JANIS CELLINI, Edgar's patronage chief AND SISTER OF SPRINGFIELD POWER BROKER WILLIAM CELLINI...” (Emphasis added.)

Notice the tie-in to the Coca-Cola case. A gambling casino kingpin, reputedly part of the nationwide crime cartel, William F. Cellini, reportedly bought the judgeship for Blanche M. Manning sitting on the Coca-Cola case.

One of those reportedly covering up dirty business in gambling casinos for Cellini, who later became head of the Illinois Gambling Board, is now named as having been an unindicted co-conspirator. That is, the prosecutor, splitting hairs because of being corrupted or otherwise influenced, left him off the hook. And then the *Tribune* names William F. Cellini's sister, Janis Cellini, as one who somehow escaped being actually prosecuted and jailed.

Do you suppose that William F. Cellini and the Coca-Cola gang and their ad bucks controller DDB, and Mary Hanley, media buyer for Coca-Cola, along with judge Manning, got the message? See to it, they are told, that the Tribune Company gets their “cut” of the Coke

billion dollars a year ad bucks, or else more judicial dirt and Cellini scandals will be published.

So what is next? The WORLD'S GREEDIEST NEWSPAPER suddenly and belatedly finding out that there is an insurance scam reportedly implicating a marketing adjunct of Coca-Cola? Or that the DDB advertising agency is concealing an apparent horrendous price-fixing mess involving both Pepsi and Coke? Stay tuned.

PART SIX ANATOMY OF THE BIG COURT FIX

One of the hardest things to understand, for poorly informed folks, is that the law and the facts are not the controlling factors in important cases in court. Mind you, not every case is corrupted or “fixed”. Too often, however, the big ones show signs there has been a malign, if not corrupt, influence on the judge or judges involved.

Our court reform group, targeting court corruption, has been active for four decades. We know what to look for. The assignment of cases, is, to us, a key sign.

We have been writing and commenting, and did a one-hour cable TV program, on the corruption in the case against the Coca-Cola Company, in Chicago's notorious federal district court. With no exceptions, every judgeship in the place has been bought and sold over the years.

The case against Coca-Cola was brought in January, 1997, by a Nebraska attorney, John DeCamp, with long prior experience with the American CIA. (The plaintiff, Robert E. Kolody, found it difficult to get a local attorney.) DeCamp was in a position to understand plenty. He was in a position to know that this important case in Chicago, involving claims against the soda pop monster for theft of intellectual property, storyboards, and designs, would be difficult to continue. Any plaintiff's attorney might get chewed up and spit out, especially by Coca-Cola, a worldwide adjunct and proprietary operation of the American CIA.

By the corrupt process of “random magic”, instead of random selection, the Coca-Cola case was assigned to Chicago U.S. district judge Blanche M. Manning. And the road to reportedly blackmailing her, to favor Coca-Cola, was already built. Running on that road was waste hauler John Christopher, who had a criminal past with reputed ties to organized crime. He agreed to be an FBI “mole” and to wear a “wire” to target some of Chicago's City Officials, known as “the best that money can buy”. The FBI/U.S. Justice Department project was dubbed “Silver Shovel”.

Screwing the residents in their own districts with poisonous waste, various city council Aldermen took apparent pay-offs or reportedly

extorted pay-offs from Christopher, so he could illegally dump huge waste loads, such as left-over construction junk, in their neighborhoods. This was primarily or exclusively in poor Black areas, with an empty lot or two; areas without financial or political clout. By the way, after the FBI dust had settled, the U.S. Government did NOT quickly offer to haul away all the toxic mess that Christopher unloaded, often right near populated inner-city areas.

“Silver Shovel” was a headlined scandal in the local press, starting about January, 1996. By the time the Coca-Cola case got started, a year later, City of Chicago Commissioner of Water, John Bolden, was targeted for federal criminal prosecution in “Silver Shovel”. His and the soda pop case were both pending before judge Manning. Commissioner Bolden’s defense attorney, James Montgomery, was reportedly a close crony of judge Manning. It was obvious to savvy sorts what might happen. Montgomery reportedly had ties of some sort over the years with Nevada gambling casino gangsters. Reportedly part of the crime cartel and a big-time owner of gambling casinos, William F. Cellini reportedly had bought the federal judgeship for Manning, paying some one million dollars through then U.S. Senator Carol Moseley-Braun (D-IL).

John DeCamp, in a position reportedly to understand a few things about Coca-Cola and the CIA and the Chicago federal judges, withdrew from the newly started case against Coke in July 1997. A few weeks later there started the federal criminal trial of USA vs. John Bolden. Same judge.

Anyone knowing a lot about court knows that even trials by jury can be “fixed” or sabotaged by the trial judge. Such as, by the judge keeping out key evidence as being “inadmissible”, by manipulating the dates and circumstances of the jury procedures. By slanting the court procedures against the prosecutors and in favor of the criminal defendant. By scheduling the jury under peculiar circumstances.

In September 1997, the jury in the Bolden case came back with a split verdict. Guilty on tax evasion, wherein Bolden could get, at most, six months in prison. They acquitted Bolden on the more serious charges of extortion.

John Bolden was a bigshot making as much as \$90,000 a year as Commissioner of Water for the City of Chicago. (And perhaps much more as pay-offs to influence his official position.) He was a big fish.

The team that helped put together the charges against Bolden were and are livid. Why? They contend that judge Manning, to go easy on Water Commissioner Bolden, got a “financial benefit” that some might construe as a bribe. The team, in plain language, grumbles loud enough for others to hear that U.S. District judge Blanche M. Manning is a crook, whose chair reportedly was bought for her by a crook,

and that she belongs in prison, along with the one who bought her the judgeship.

To understand this story fully, you have to understand the realities of political and financial power. Those who put together criminal charges are most often NOT concerned about bribes to judges in CIVIL cases. So, if judge Manning had been bribed or corruptly influenced or blackmailed in the CIVIL case, the one against Coca-Cola, well, the team is NOT concerned.

In the Water Commissioner’s case, judge Manning made the same mistake, however, as Chicago Federal Appeals Judge Otto Kerner, Jr., in 1969. He had reportedly taken a huge bribe in a CIVIL case, involving a five-million-dollar claim regarding a pet food company. The matter, however, that instigated the federal criminal charges against Judge Kerner was that he had been corrupted to turn loose the Silver Hi-Jacking Gang, an important federal CRIMINAL case.

A federal judge is a fool to counter the prosecutors in a federal criminal case. A federal judge who takes bribes or financial benefits or is corruptly influenced or blackmailed in a CIVIL case most likely stays peacefully and quietly on the bench until he or she retires or croaks.

The other, some two dozen, U.S. district judges who sit with judge Manning in the federal courthouse in Chicago are just as corrupt as Manning. EXCEPT, they do not screw or sabotage CRIMINAL cases. (This is not a blanket generality. I could detail their crimes as well, one by one.)

Judge Kerner learned the hard way the number-one unwritten law that applies to crooked judges: YOU DO NOT SCREW AROUND WITH CRIMINAL CASES, only civil cases.

Our group, by the way, was instrumental in getting Kerner put in prison. He was the highest ranking sitting federal judge to be sent to jail for bribery in U.S. history. Also sent to jail with him, by our work, was his crony, the former Director of the Illinois Department of Revenue, the highest Illinois state tax collector, Theodore J. Isaacs.

When I publicly accused Kerner, he tried to get a fellow judge to jail me for contempt of court. Kerner held a press conference and all the local media carried his statement calling me a “liar”. But get this: he died an ex-convict. So who was lying after all?

Here are a few questions to think about:

1. Were and are Coca-Cola’s hotshot Chicago lawyers in a position to know that judge Manning may be in big trouble and subject to blackmail, such as reportedly by Coke’s lawyers, because of her role in the Water Commissioner’s case? Coca-Cola’s attorneys include Ms. Laura Beth Miller (of Brinks, Hofer, Gilson & Lione, 312-321-4715).

2. Why is nothing done about Simon

Marketing, a marketing adjunct of Coca-Cola and also defendant with them? The one in court that purports to represent Simon Marketing, reportedly actually represents the insurance carrier. Are they committing a fraud upon the court? Simon Marketing merged with Cyrk, Inc., not shown in the court record. Purporting to represent Simon Marketing is Jacqueline A. Criswell (312-627-4000), of Tressler, Soderstrom, Maloney & Priess.

3. Why did judge Manning have six federal police in her courtroom, to intimidate me, when I testified at a hearing as to my investigations with respect to judge Manning and the Coca-Cola case?

4. The other judges in the federal courthouse with judge Manning know better than to sabotage or corruptly screw up the prosecutors in a federal criminal case. How is it that she does not realize she is on the road to possible disaster? Did she flunk-out of Crooked Judge 101? The other crooked judges in her courthouse have all passed the test. They are each as corrupt as her, but know how to survive as a corrupt judge.

Cynics claim that the school for training corrupt judges how to survive is financed, in part, by gambling casino loot. Wise bookies are refusing bets, however, on judge Manning, a judicial school drop-out.

Do we know who actually runs such a school? You betcha. Stay tuned.

PART SEVEN SUMMARIZING THE REAL-LIFE DRAMA—AND WAS IT MURDER?

ROBERT E. KOLODY: For upwards of ten years a local lawyer he trusted, DANIEL V. HANLEY, reportedly elicited from Kolody details of his legal strategy plans. Kolody contends that the Coca-Cola Company and their marketing adjunct, Simon Marketing, stole Kolody’s intellectual property, being storyboards and designs. Kolody had difficulty getting a Chicago-area attorney to pursue his claims. Since 1997, Kolody’s case has been in the U.S. District Court in Chicago, No. 97 C 190.

In February 1999, Kolody retained Dan Ivy, an outspoken attorney from Arkansas. As required under the local federal rules in Chicago, Ivy designated Hanley as “local counsel”, meaning Hanley has to be informed of all proposed court filings and procedures.

SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK: As a long-time court reformer and TV show moderator/producer, I began investigating the Coca-Cola case.

TRIBUNE COMPANY: As the parent firm of the Tribune media empire, the Tribune Company owns the *Chicago Tribune*, the *Los Angeles Times*, and other newspapers around the country, as well as numerous radio and TV

stations. Tribune Company is reportedly trying to strong-arm Coca-Cola for more advertising dollars, by reportedly leaning on DDB. But Tribune has not been interested in publicizing the Kolody suit against Coca-Cola.

U.S. CHICAGO DISTRICT JUDGE BLANCHE M. MANNING: The *Tribune*, without publicity in their newspapers, radio, and TV, has sought to intervene in one of judge Manning's criminal cases to accuse her of secret proceedings and other unlawful acts and doings. The apparent purpose? To blackmail the judge and put pressure on Coca-Cola and DDB for more ad bucks, to relieve the *Tribune's* huge debt overhang caused by merging with the *Los Angeles Times*.

In a series of court-filed Motions by Kolody, he documents how judge Manning has been stuffing the court records with "judicial perjuries"—straight-out lies used to justify arbitrary and corrupt rulings favoring Coca-Cola.

GEORGE LAZARUS: As the *Chicago Tribune's* long-time, widely-read columnist on marketing and advertising, Lazarus on 8/15/00 runs an item: "Mary Hanley, a group media director of DDB Chicago, was elected a senior VP of the agency" and includes a picture of her.

MARY HANLEY: Selected to be a top official of DDB Advertising, she is reportedly unavailable to be a witness at an important hearing in Kolody's case. Her brother, DANIEL V. HANLEY, tells Kolody and Skolnick, in a conference call, that Mary Hanley is leaving the country for Ireland. Later, Hanley tells them she will be back in 15 days. (Is there a link to the IRA? See previous parts of this series.)

While Kolody is listening on the phone, Skolnick interviews JILL ZEMANSKI, private secretary of Mary Hanley. Jill confirms that Mary Hanley represents Coca-Cola Company.

THE HEARING ON AUGUST 22, 2000: Informed by attorney Ivy that there are in court, present, two witnesses, Skolnick and Kolody, prepared to testify that judge Manning is committing a fraud upon her own court in the Coca-Cola case, judge Manning brings into the courtroom SIX FEDERAL POLICE to menace and intimidate Skolnick sitting in his wheelchair.

The purpose of the hearing? For judge Manning to hear and consider whether she herself has committed a fraud upon her own court through the judge falsifying the facts and filling the court records with her "judicial perjuries". The judge does NOT seem to understand that such a hearing, with her presiding, is outlawed by Anglo-Saxon law—that is, for a person TO SIT AS A JUDGE IN THEIR OWN CASE.

Ivy tells the Judge that the remedy he and his client Kolody seek is for the judge to expunge from the court records all of judge Manning's rulings favoring the Coca-Cola Company and Simon Marketing. Judge Manning said she will take the matter of her own fraud upon the court

and instances brought-up of newly discovered evidence "under advisement". (The foregoing is shown in the Report of the Proceedings of her Court for 8/22/00.)

Following the hearing, the *Broadsides* cable TV program sends an envoy to *Tribune* columnist GEORGE LAZARUS, informing him about what is happening in court as to the Coca-Cola Company, Mary Hanley, and DDB advertising. He expresses an interest that he is going to follow-up the matter for his column. (Or, are his bosses at the *Tribune* intending to over-rule him and pursue their reported blackmailing of DDB, judge Manning, Coca-Cola, and others, to shake-down more ad bucks for the Tribune Company?)

In a court order dated 8/29/00, judge Manning issues a nine-page ruling with more of her falsified facts and "judicial perjuries", contending she finds that she has NOT committed a fraud upon her own court. (An obvious ruling by someone sitting as a judge in their own case.) As to some of the prior rulings, Ivy files a Notice of Appeal on August 31, 2000.

Among the issues involved in the case against Coca-Cola is that: (1) the Coca-Cola Company allowed their copyright to lapse and it is now owned by Kolody as shown by documents of the U.S. Copyright Office; (2) that Coca-Cola has, with respect to this litigation, committed a fraud by not reporting it to the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission that regulates listed stock such as that of Coke.

Several weeks into the works was a story published in the much-watched Tempo Section of the *Chicago Tribune*, usually published on a Thursday. Published on Thursday, September 7, 2000 was a lengthy Tempo story about various other soda pop companies. In quoting a seller of a flavored foreign pop called Tarhun: "People believe Tarhun is good for you and Coke is bad for you." Then further quoting the seller: "For instance, have you ever seen what happens when you put a chicken liver in a glass of Coke?" In so doing, the *Tribune* was taking a swipe at Coke to reportedly shake them and DDB down for more ad bucks.

While they were commenting, the *Tribune* could have added that Coca-Cola can be a substitute for Drano to clear out your home plumbing.

The very next day, Friday, September 8, 2000, player George Lazarus was found dead on the commuter train he took each day to the Tribune offices. In a lengthy story on Saturday, September 9, 2000, a sort of obituary, headlined "Veteran Business Columnist George Lazarus Dies", the *Tribune* stated: "His daily column, put together through an indomitable force of will for 39 years, all but 11 of them at the *Tribune*, was practically Holy Writ for executives in the marketing and advertising business in Chicago."

Then the *Tribune* adds this strange sort of cynical humor: "'WE WERE SURE HE WAS HIDING IN OUR RESTROOMS' said DDB

WORLDWIDE CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER KEITH REINHARD. 'MANY TIMES, WE COULDN'T FIGURE OUT HOW HE GOT THE STORY.'" (Emphasis added.) **Did someone plant that item in that obituary to take the glare of possible foul play off of themselves and DDB and the Tribune and all the matters discussed in this series?**


The *Tribune* story stated: "A Metro [commuter train] employee found him Friday morning, slumped in his seat on his way to work, his customary collection of morning newspapers still in his lap. He had died on his morning commute from his Flossmoor home to his office downtown."

Some of his buddies, however, have confided to us that they are convinced that George Lazarus was murdered. One media honcho, poorly informed and naive, said: "Was he shot with a gun?" That's a foolish question in the current era of political assassination. (Evidently he never read the reports by CIA to Congressional intelligence committees about cyanide pistols and potassium killer devices.)

Did the *Tribune* want their own reporter DEAD? There is the unsolved crime from about 1930, involving a *Tribune* reporter, Jake Lingle, who was shaking down mobsters and others to hush up stories. He was bumped off by being shot in a public place. (It may be a small item, but Lazarus lived among the numerous hoodlums in the south suburb of Flossmoor.)

So you thought that mass-media reporters are only knocked off in Mexico? Ha, ha. Lazarus was reportedly pursuing some of the issues raised by our series. Was the highly corrupt U.S. Justice Department going to finally take an interest that Coca-Cola and Pepsi-Cola are owned and operated by substantially the same people? That they are a price-fixing monopoly designed to wreck other smaller soft drink beverage firms like Royal Crown Cola. And that DDB advertising represents both of the two major soda pop companies, Coca-Cola and Pepsi-Cola.

So how many more are they going to have to assassinate to cover up the Coca-Cola espionage and corruption scandals? Stay tuned.

[Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder/chairman, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery and political murders. Since 1991 a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator/producer, of one-hour, weekly public-access cable TV show *Broadsides* cablecast on channel 21, 9 p.m., each Monday in Chicago. For a heavy packet of printed stories, send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed business-sized envelope (4-1/4 x 9-1/2 #10 size) WITH THREE STAMPS ON IT, to Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 South Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office, 7 days, 8 a.m. to midnight; phone: 773-375-5741. Before sending a fax, please call.] 

A Short History Of Secret Human Biological Experiments

Editor's note: The anonymous author who assembled the following "litany of sins" against a largely unsuspecting public deserves a great hand of applause. That there are, in secret places, dark ones of high technical accomplishment but low conscience and morality is amply displayed as the list below unfolds.

In many ways this list is quite conservative. It neither goes back far enough to include, say, the very suspicious 1918 "influenza" outbreak which killed well over 20 million people, nor does it cover the outrageously bizarre non-biological aspects of some of the super-twisted experimental programs that do get mentioned herein, such as MK-ULTRA. (Our Front Page story in last month's issue of The SPECTRUM began to examine those hard-to-believe areas.) Actually, some of those non-biological, electromagnetically moderated, mind-control aspects make the biological shenanigans seem relatively tame by comparison.

To expand upon this list means to turn to such as the exceptional investigative work of Eustace Mullins and his classic book Murder By Injection, or Dr. Len Horowitz, as chronicled in his astonishing books, especially EMERGING VIRUSES: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident, Or Intentional? (These are available from Wisdom Books & Press, noted elsewhere in this newspaper.) Regular readers of this newspaper are quite familiar with Dr. Horowitz's regular contributions as an investigator and researcher who does not hesitate to name names and tell it like it is!

But first consider the following. Without this 66-year list to put a very sinister effort into perspective, it would be nearly impossible for any decent person to accept that any one of these items actually occurred, much less all of them! But they did—and will continue until we finally put a stop to such clandestine madness. Again ask yourself the question: "How could we go so wrong?" in considering how our higher educational system could

release such conscience-less "professionals" on the public.

10/15/00 HEALTH NEWS NETWORK
(www.healthnewsnet.com)

1931: Dr. Cornelius Rhoads, under the auspices of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Investigations, infects human subjects with cancer cells. He later goes on to establish the U.S. Army Biological Warfare facilities in Maryland, Utah, and Panama, and is named to the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission. While there, he begins a series of radiation exposure experiments on American soldiers and civilian hospital patients.

1932: The Tuskegee Syphilis Study begins. 200 Black men diagnosed with syphilis are never told of their illness, are denied treatment, and instead are used as human guinea pigs in order to follow the progression and symptoms of the disease. They all subsequently die from syphilis, their families never told that they could have been treated.

1935: The Pellagra Incident. After millions of individuals die from Pellagra over a span of two decades, the U.S. Public Health Service finally acts to stem the disease. The director of the agency admits they had known for at least 20 years that Pellagra is caused by a niacin deficiency, but failed to act since most of the deaths occurred within poverty-stricken Black populations.

1940: Four hundred prisoners in Chicago are infected with Malaria in order to study the effects of new and experimental drugs to combat the disease. Nazi doctors later on trial at Nuremberg cite this American study to defend their own actions during the Holocaust.

1942: Chemical Warfare Services begins mustard gas experiments on approximately 4,000 servicemen. The experiments continue until 1945 and made use of Seventh Day Adventists who chose to become human guinea pigs rather than serve on active duty.

1943: In response to Japan's full-scale germ-warfare program, the U.S. begins research on biological weapons at Fort Detrick, MD.

1944: U.S. Navy uses human subjects to test gas masks and clothing. Individuals were locked in a gas chamber and exposed to mustard gas and lewisite.

1945: Project Paperclip is initiated. The U.S. State Department, Army Intelligence, and the CIA recruit Nazi scientists and offer them immunity and secret identities in exchange for work on top-secret government projects in the United States.

1945: "Program F" is implemented by the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission (AEC). This is the most extensive U.S. study of the health effects of fluoride, which was the key chemical component in atomic bomb production. One of the most toxic chemicals known to man, fluoride, it is found, causes marked adverse effects to the central nervous system—but much of the information is squelched in the name of "national security" because of fear that lawsuits would undermine full-scale production of atomic bombs.

1946: Patients in VA hospitals are used as guinea pigs for medical experiments. In order to allay suspicions, the order is given to change the word "experiments" to "investigations" or "observations" whenever reporting a medical study performed in one of the nation's veterans' hospitals.

1947: Colonel E.E. Kirkpatrick of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission issues a secret document (Document 07075001, January 8, 1947) stating that the agency will begin administering intravenous doses of radioactive substances to human subjects.

1947: The CIA begins its study of LSD as a potential weapon for use by American intelligence. Human subjects (both civilian and military) are used with and without their knowledge.

1950: Department of Defense begins plans to detonate nuclear weapons in desert areas and monitor downwind residents for medical problems and mortality rates.

1950: In an experiment to determine how susceptible an American city would be to biological attack, the U.S. Navy sprays a cloud of bacteria from ships over San Francisco. Monitoring devices are situated throughout the city in order to test the extent of infection. Many residents become ill with pneumonia-like symptoms.

1951: Department of Defense begins open-air tests using disease-producing bacteria and viruses. Tests last through 1969 and there is concern that people in the surrounding areas have been exposed.

1953: U.S. military releases clouds of zinc cadmium sulfide gas over Winnipeg, St. Louis, Minneapolis, Fort Wayne, the Monocacy River Valley in Maryland, and Leesburg, Virginia.

Their intent is to determine how efficiently they could disperse chemical agents.

1953: Joint Army-Navy-CIA experiments are conducted in which tens of thousands of people in New York and San Francisco are exposed to the airborne germs *Serratia Marcescens* and *Bacillus Glogigii*.

1953: CIA initiates Project MK-ULTRA. This is an eleven-year research program designed to produce and test drugs and biological agents that would be used for mind control and behavior modification. Six of the subprojects involved testing the agents on unwitting human beings.

1955: The CIA, in an experiment to test its ability to infect human populations with biological agents, releases a bacteria drawn from the Army's Biological Warfare Arsenal over Tampa Bay, FL.

1955: Army Chemical Corps continues LSD research, studying its potential use as a chemical incapacitating agent. More than 1,000 Americans participate in the tests, which continue until 1958.

1956: U.S. military releases mosquitos infected with Yellow Fever over Savannah, GA and Avon Park, FL. Following each test, Army agents posing as public health officials test victims for effects.

1958: LSD is tested on 95 volunteers at the Army's Chemical Warfare Laboratories for its effect on intelligence.

1960: The Army Assistant Chief-of-Staff for Intelligence (ACSI) authorizes field testing of LSD in Europe and the Far East. Testing of the European population is code-named "Project Third Chance" while testing of the Asian population is code-named "Project Derby Hat".

1965: CIA and Department of Defense begin Project MK-SEARCH, a program to develop a capability to manipulate human behavior through the use of mind-altering drugs.

1965: Prisoners at the Holmesburg State Prison in Philadelphia are subjected to dioxin, the highly toxic chemical component of Agent Orange, used in Viet Nam. The men are later studied for development of cancer, which indicates that Agent Orange had been a suspected carcinogen all along.

1966: CIA initiates Project MK-OFTEN, a program to test the toxicological effects of certain drugs on humans and animals.

1966: U.S. Army dispenses *Bacillus Subtilis*, variant niger, throughout the New York City subway system. More than a million civilians are exposed when army scientists drop lightbulbs filled with the bacteria onto ventilation grates.

1967: CIA and Department of Defense implement Project MK-NAOMI, successor to MK-ULTRA, designed to maintain, stockpile, and test biological and chemical weapons.

1968: CIA experiments with the possibility

of poisoning drinking water by injecting chemicals into the water supply of the FDA in Washington, D.C.

1969: Dr. Robert MacMahan of the Department of Defense requests from Congress \$10 million to develop, within 5 to 10 years, a synthetic biological agent to which no natural immunity exists.

1970: Funding for the synthetic biological agent is obtained under H.R. 15090. The project, under the supervision of the CIA, is carried out by the Special Operations Division at Fort Detrick, the Army's top-secret biological weapons facility. Speculation is raised that molecular biology techniques are used to produce AIDS-like retroviruses.

1970: United States intensifies its development of "ethnic weapons" (*Military Review*, November 1970) designed to selectively target and eliminate specific ethnic groups who are susceptible due to genetic differences and variations in DNA.

1975: The virus section of Fort Detrick's Center for Biological Warfare Research is renamed the Fredrick Cancer Research Facilities and placed under the supervision of the National Cancer Institute (NCI). It is here that a special virus cancer program is initiated by the U.S. Navy, purportedly to develop cancer-causing viruses. It is also here that retrovirologists isolate a virus to which no immunity exists. It is later named HTLV (Human T-cell Leukemia Virus).

1977: Senate hearings on Health and Scientific Research confirm that 239 populated areas had been contaminated with biological agents between 1949 and 1969. Some of the areas included San Francisco, Washington, D.C., Key West, Panama City, Minneapolis, and St. Louis.

1978: Experimental Hepatitis-B vaccine trials, conducted by the CDC, begin in New York, Los Angeles, and San Francisco. Ads for research subjects specifically ask for promiscuous homosexual men.

1981: First cases of AIDS are confirmed in homosexual men in New York, Los Angeles, and San Francisco—triggering speculation that AIDS may have been introduced via the Hepatitis-B vaccine.

1985: According to the journal *Science* (227:173-177), HTLV and VISNA, a fatal sheep virus, are very similar, indicating a close taxonomic and evolutionary relationship.

1986: According to the *Proceedings Of The National Academy Of Sciences* (83:4007-4011), HIV and VISNA are highly similar and share all structural elements, except for a small segment which is nearly identical to HTLV. This leads to speculation that HTLV and VISNA may have been linked to produce a new retrovirus to which no natural immunity exists.

1986: A report to Congress reveals that the U.S. Government's current generation of

biological agents includes: modified viruses, naturally occurring toxins, and agents that are altered through genetic engineering to change immunological character and prevent treatment by all existing vaccines.

1987: Department of Defense admits that, despite a treaty banning research and development of biological agents, it continues to operate research facilities at 127 facilities and universities around the nation.

1990: More than 1500 six-month-old Black and Hispanic babies in Los Angeles are given an "experimental" measles vaccine that had never been licensed for use in the United States. CDC later admits that parents were never informed that the vaccine being injected into their children was experimental.

1994: With a technique called "gene tracking" Dr. Garth Nicolson at the MD Anderson Cancer Center in Houston, TX discovers that many returning Desert Storm veterans are infected with an altered strain of *Mycoplasma Incognitus*, a microbe commonly used in the production of biological weapons. Incorporated into its molecular structure is 40 percent of the HIV protein coat, indicating that it had been man-made.


1994: Senator John D. Rockefeller issues a report revealing that for at least 50 years the Department of Defense has used hundreds of thousands of military personnel in human experiments and for intentional exposure to dangerous substances. Materials included mustard and nerve gas, ionizing radiation, psychochemicals, hallucinogens, and drugs used during the Gulf War.

1995: U.S. Government admits that it had offered Japanese war criminals and scientists who had performed human medical experiments salaries and immunity from prosecution in exchange for data on biological warfare research.

1995: Dr. Garth Nicolson uncovers evidence that the biological agents used during the Gulf War had been manufactured in Houston, TX and Boca Raton, FL and tested on prisoners in the Texas Department of Corrections.

1996: Department of Defense admits that Desert Storm soldiers were exposed to chemical agents.

1997: Eighty-eight members of Congress sign a letter demanding an investigation into bioweapons use and Gulf War Syndrome.

[Editor's note: And then, at the very least we could add, starting in 1998, the mysterious yet bold and persistent "chemtrails" sprayings over our heads which have sent many people, especially the elderly, to hospital emergency rooms or the morgue. So far nobody, of the likely culprits, is publicly claiming responsibility for this project which, according to the available evidence, seems to have both biological and electromagnetic agendas.] 

An Overview Of The Illuminati

Editor's note: There is a great deal of material circulating around concerning the super-secret, elite fraternity known as the "Illuminati" which is closer to being well-engineered disinformation than Truth. But every once in awhile something appears which is worth sharing, which suggests a strong flavor of "insider" credibility.

According to credible and daring research works such as Dr. John Coleman's excellent and very comprehensive volume called CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story Of The Committee Of 300, the group known as the Illuminati are "just" one of the organizations of the wealthy, so-called "elite" families who strive to be in control of this planet through a dizzying array of institutions. And yet the Illuminati are historically perhaps the oldest and most dominant group, something like the "board of directors" of a large, multi-faceted corporation.

The following is excerpted from the paratext@tje.net Internet website and is from a 12-chapter book which claims to have been written by a former Illuminati programmer who titles the work Breaking The Chain: Breaking Free Of Cult Programming. The objective here is not to present that entire outlay, but rather, give a sense of how such super-secret societies can operate right in our midst and yet remain mostly camouflaged from view—unless you know what to look for.

10/20/00 NEWS DESK SPECIAL REPORT

CHAPTER ONE: AN OVERVIEW OF THE ILLUMINATI

By "Svali"

In order to comprehend Illuminati cult programming, it is necessary to first understand something of the structure and philosophy of the organization. The Illuminati are a group of people who follow a philosophy known as "Illuminism" or "Enlightenment".

Although named only several hundred years ago, they trace their historical roots to the early "mystery" religions of Egypt, Babylon, and even Mesopotamia. Out of these ancient religions (which were practiced secretly over many centuries) there arose esoteric groups

which maintained the traditions, continued to practice the rites, and reflected the enculturation inherited from the original groups.

Over the centuries, these groups operated openly in some countries, but covertly where their practices were opposed by Christianity or certain other religions. Some of the groups which evolved from these ancient roots were the Order of the Knights Templar, Rosicrucianism, Baphetomism, and Druidic cults. Modern-day Illuminism has developed from these groups; the original Illuministic leaders extracted what they deemed the best practices of each root religion, and combined them into principles which were then organized according to specific guidelines.

Modern day Illuminism is funded by the wealthy, but practiced in all social strata. Having originated from the German branch of Rosicrucianism, expanded into England, then arrived in America with the first settlers, it is a philosophy whose tenets have continued to spread throughout the world.

The Illuminati have three main branches: the Germanic (which oversees the others), the British (which handles finances) and the French/Russian. All three are represented in both the United States and Canada, as well as every other country in the world.

HOW THE ILLUMINATI ARE ORGANIZED IN THE UNITED STATES

The Illuminati have groups in every major city of the United States. They originally entered the U.S. through Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and from there spread across the U.S. There are 18 cities across the U.S. which are considered major "power centers" for Illuminati power and/or influence. These include:

Washington, DC and the surrounding areas; Albany, NY; Pittsburgh, PA; the "golden triangle" of the Winston-Salem/Raleigh/Durham, NC area; Minneapolis, MN; Ann Arbor, MI; Wichita, KS; Phoenix, AZ; Portland, OR; Flagstaff, AZ; Seattle, WA; Houston, TX; Los Angeles, CA and surrounding areas; Atlanta, GA; New Orleans, LA, Springfield, MS. Other cities are important to the Illuminati, as well, but these cities funnel money for them, conduct research, and often

regional councils sit within them.

HIERARCHY OF THE ILLUMINATI

The Illuminati have organized their society along extremely hierarchical, or stratified, levels.

The Illuminati have divided the United States into 7 geographical regions. Each region has its own regional council, composed of 13 members, with an advisory board of 3 elders to each one. These regions interact for purposes of finances, personnel, teaching, etc.

Beneath each regional council is a local council. This is a council of 13 members, the head of whom sits on the regional council and gives it information about the local groups underneath his leadership. The local council will also have an advisory council of 3.

A local leadership council in a large metropolitan area might look like this:

- Head of local council (reports to regional council);
- Two intermediaries (report all activities under leader to him);
- Four administrators (oversee finances, administer, set up group activities);
- Six head trainers (over trainers in local groups, teach other trainers).

Underneath the above leadership council will be six people designated as informers or intermediaries, who go to the local group meetings, interact with local group leaders, and report to the leadership council.

The levels below the leadership council are known as the anarchical levels.

Underneath the intermediate level is the local group level. It will look like this:

Local "sister groups" will vary in number, according to the size of the city, or cities, in the area. A large metropolitan area may have anywhere from ten to twenty seven groups.

Each sister group will be headed up by:

A high priest and priestess; this job is rotated every 3 years, to allow different people within the group to take on leadership roles. Each group will also have different members, with specific roles/jobs within the group.

One thing that I would like to emphasize is the fact that the Illuminati today are generational. Its members are born into the group, which is highly organized, as described above. The set-up discussed above is representative, with minor variations, of most major metropolitan regions of the United States. Smaller population centers will be organized under similar guidelines, but will be umbrellaed together with several cities within the region to create the local leadership council.

HOW THE ILLUMINATI MAKE MONEY

The Illuminati are involved in many areas of making money, as they need continued financing to survive. There are several illegal

enterprises that they are involved in, as well as legal ones.

Drug running: The Illuminati linked up with the Mafia and the Columbians, years ago, to help each other out with bringing drugs into the United States. They also provide couriers for taking drugs and money out of the States. The Illuminists are generally wealthy businessmen, who have four layers of people underneath them. The fourth layer down actually has contact with the people in the drug industry. They never identify themselves as Illuminists; only as people interested in investing with a guaranteed profit, and are highly secretive. In return, the local groups supply people willing to be couriers of money or drugs, or people willing to help cover for the local operations.

Pornography: The Illuminati are linked in many cities with pornography, prostitution, child prostitution, and White slavery sales. Again, several layers are present, as a buffer, between the true “management” and those either engaged in the activities, or in paying for/funding and eventually being paid for the activities. Children are often supplied from the local cult groups, and taught to be child prostitutes (and later, adult prostitutes); they are photographed and filmed in every type of pornography available, including “snuff films” and violent films.

Gun running: The Illuminati and other groups are also involved in international gun sales and shipments. The Illuminists have well trained couriers who will cross international and state lines. These couriers are highly secretive, and will not reveal their sources, on pain of suicide or assassination. These people are accountable to others above them, with two more “buffer layers” of people above these, before the person in the Illuminati with money, who helps fund this, is found.

Buying access codes for military computers: The Illuminati will have people from all strata of civilian life trained to go and make pickups near or on military bases. A typical person used might be the innocent looking wife of a military person, a local businessman, or even a college student. There is a contact inside the base, also a dissociative Illuminist, who brings the information to the outside contact. Occasionally, the contact person is paid with money, information, or goods. The military computer codes are changed on random schedules; the Illuminati have at least 5 or 6 contacts on each major base, who alert them when the codes are getting ready to change, on pain of death. The Illuminists like having access to military computers, because that will gain them entrance to closed files the world over.

Hiring and selling assassinations: This is done worldwide, more in Europe than in the States. These people are paid big money to do either a private or political assassination. The

money is paid either to the assassin, or to the trainer; usually they both divide the fee. The assassin is offered protection in another country for awhile, until the trail runs cold. If the kill is done in Europe, they may be sent to the Far East or the U.S., and vice versa if the kill is done in the U.S. The Illuminati have a wide arena of places and false identities to hide these people, unless for some reason they want the assassin disposed of as well. Then he/she is caught and immediately executed.

Mercenaries/military trainers: Guess who gets paid money to come in and train paramilitary groups? Who has training camps all over the states of Montana, Nevada, and North Dakota? Who occasionally will offer their expertise in return for a large financial reward? They never advertise themselves as Illuminati, unless the group is known to be sympathetic to their cause. Instead, these are tough, cold, brutal military trainers who offer to teach these groups in return for money, or even better, a promise to affiliate with their group in return (loyalty in return for knowledge). More and more paramilitary groups have been brought into the Illuminati this way, without their full knowledge of who and what the group really is. This gives the Illuminists a way to monitor these groups (their trainers report on them and their activities), and it can be useful to have trained military groups that they can call on someday.

Banking: The original Illuminists were bankers, and they have highly trained financiers to organize their money, and funnel the above illicit funds into more “respectable” front groups/organizations. They will also start benevolent charities, community organizations, etc., as fronts, and funnel the money from a broad base into these groups. The Illuminati particularly pride themselves on their money making and manipulation skills, and their ability to cover their paper trails expertly through layer after layer. All banking trails eventually will lead to Belgium, the Illuminati financial center for the world. These are some of the major money making enterprises that the Illuminati are engaged in. They have a lot of financial resources backing their enterprises, which means that in reality they can engage the best lawyers, accountants, etc., to help cover their trail as well.

CHAPTER TWO

JOBS IN THE ILLUMINATI (OR, WHY THEY SPEND ALL THAT TIME TRAINING PEOPLE)

To understand generational programming, it helps to understand WHY the cult goes to the amount of trouble that it does to place programming into people. Training represents time and effort, and no one—especially a cult member—will spend that amount of energy

unless there will be a return on the investment. This will be a simple overview of some of the more common jobs in the cult. It is not meant to be exhaustive, or in any way considered to be complete.

The cult has a very organized hierarchy of jobs. Like any large organization, in order to run smoothly, it needs people who are well trained in their jobs—so well trained that they can do their tasks without even thinking about them. To maintain secrecy, this group must also have people completely dedicated to not revealing their roles in the cult—even under threat of death or punishment. The cult wants members who are completely loyal to the group and its tenets, who never question the orders they are given. These qualities in group members ensure the continuance of the cult, and that its secrets are never revealed to the outside world.

The following is a sampling of some jobs in the cult (not listed in order of priority).

Informers: These people are trained to observe details and conversations with photographic recall. They are trained to report to their local cult leader or hierarchy, or trainer, and will download large amounts of information under hypnotic trance. Detailed knowledge of conversations or even documents can often be retrieved in this manner. They are often used as “plants” to gather information in both governmental settings, and within the cult meetings.

Breeders: These people are often chosen from childhood to have and breed children. They may be chosen according to bloodlines, or given in arranged marriages or cult alliances, to “elevate” the children. A parent will often sell the services of a child, as a breeder, to the local cult leader in return for favors or status. These children are rarely used as a sacrifice; usually they are given to others in the cult to adopt or raise, but the breeder is told that any child born to her was “sacrificed” to prevent her looking for the child. Occasionally, in anarchical cults, a local leader or parent will have a child as the result of an incestuous liaison. Such a child is given away or killed, but the mother will be told the child was given away to a distant branch, and must be given up.

Prostitutes: Prostitutes can be a male or female of any age. They are trained from earliest childhood to give sexual favors to one or more adults in return for payment to the child’s parents or their local cult group. Occasionally, the prostitute may be given to a member of the cult on a temporary basis, as a “reward” for a job well done. Child prostitution is a big business for the cult, and training very, very young children in this role is taken very seriously. Child prostitutes are also used to blackmail political figures or leadership outside the cult.

Pornography: A child used in

pornography (which may include bestiality) can also be of any age or sex. Child pornography is also big business in the cult, and includes snuff films. Children are trained in this role from preschool on, often with the help or approval of the child's parents. The parents are paid or given favors by the cult in return for selling their child or allowing their child to be trained in this area.

Media personnel: These are very bright, verbal people. They will be sent to journalism school and will work for local or regional media upon graduation. These individuals have many contacts within the organization as well as the outside world. They write books and articles sympathetic to the Illuministic viewpoint without ever revealing their true affiliation. They will tend to do biased research in their articles, favoring only one viewpoint, such as denying the existence of DID or ritual abuse. For instance, they will interview only psychiatrists/psychologists sympathetic to this viewpoint and will skew data to present a convincing picture to the general public. If necessary, they will outright lie or make up data to support their viewpoint. There are members of groups whose people have been purposely trained to try and help formulate public opinion on the nonexistence of the cult (i.e., cults don't exist; no rational person would believe this "mass hysteria"). The Illuminists believe that to control the media is to control the thinking of the masses. For this reason, they take training media personnel quite seriously.

Helpers at rituals: Cleaners clean up meticulously after rituals. They will scour the site after a ceremony, rake the area, etc. They are taught this job from preschool years on. Preparers set up tables, cloths, candles, and paraphernalia quickly and efficiently. This job is learned from infancy on.

Readers read from the *Book of Illumination* or local group archives; they also keep copies of sacred literature in a safe vault and are trained in ancient languages. Readers are valued for their clear speaking voices and ability to dramatize important passages and bring them to life.

Cutters are taught to dissect animal or human sacrifices (they are also known as the "slicers and dicers" of the cult). They can do a kill quickly, emotionlessly, and efficiently. They are trained from early childhood on.

Chanters sing, sway, or lead choruses of sacred songs on high holy occasions.

High priest/priestess: The person who holds this job is changed every few years in most groups, although it may be held longer in smaller, more rural groups. These people administrate and lead their local cult group as well as coordinate jobs within the cult, give assignments, and pass on meeting dates given from the local hierarchy or leadership council. They also will activate the local group's

telephone tree, evaluate their local group members for job performance, and lead in all spiritual activities. They report to the local or regional leadership council over their group.

Trainers: These people teach local group members their assigned jobs and monitor the performance of these jobs at local group meetings or after an assigned task. These people report to the high priest/priestess over their group, as well as to the local head trainer on leadership council.

Punishers: These are the people who brutally punish/discipline members caught breaking rules or acting outside of or above their authority. They are universally despised by other cult members, although they will be praised for a job well done by the local high priest or priestess. Usually physically strong, they will employ any method deemed necessary to prevent a recurrence of the undesired behavior. Punishment may be public or private, depending upon the severity of the infraction. Each local group has several punishers.

Trackers: These people will track down and keep an eye on members who attempt to leave their local group. They are taught to use dogs, guns, taser, and all necessary tracking techniques. They are also adept at using the Internet to monitor a person's activities. They will track credit card use, checks written, and employ other methods to find a missing person.

Teachers: These people teach group classes to children to indoctrinate cult philosophy, languages, and specialized areas of endeavor.


Child care: These people care for very young children when the adults are at local group meetings. Usually care is for young infants only. After age two, children are routinely engaged in some form of group activity led by trainers of the youngest children.

Infant child-care workers are usually quiet and coldly efficient.

Couriers: These members run guns, money, drugs, or illegal artifacts across state or national lines. Usually they are people who are young and single without outside accountability. They are trained in the use of firearms to get out of difficult situations. They must be reliable and able to get past any anticipated barriers.

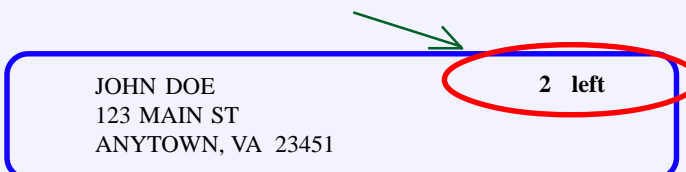
Commanding officers: These people oversee military training in the local groups and help ensure the smooth running of these exercises. They will delegate jobs to those ranking under them and are responsible to the local leadership council. The council will have at least one member on it representing the military branch of the Illuminati. In addition, there are many military-related jobs beneath the commanding officers.

Behavioral scientists: These individuals often oversee the training in local and regional groups. These students of human behavior are intensely involved in data collection and human experimentation in the name of the pursuit of knowledge of human behavior in the scientific realm. They are almost universally cold, methodical, impersonal people and will employ any methods to study trauma and its effects on the human personality. Their main interest centers around implementing programming and cult control in the most efficient and lasting manner.

There are many other jobs inside the cult. The cult spends quite a bit of its time getting people to do these jobs for them for FREE, which is why they PROGRAM people to believe they are doing their "family" and the world a service. The reality, of course, is that the individual is being abused and taken advantage of by the cult. 

— A Reminder — Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires.
For example:



\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call Toll-Free 877-280-2866

outside USA (661) 823-9695

for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

Be Thankful For Your Planet's Great Gift Of Compassion

11/3/00 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. It is I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Radiant Light of *The One Light*, Creator Source. Be still, my friend, for there are ones who wish to stop this communication cycle. Persist and know that We of the Higher Lighted Realms can neutralize the psychic and electronic attacks. Always keep The Light about you, and ask for Assistance whenever the thought crosses your mind to do so.

Great chains of events are currently unfolding which will impact the lives of all ones on your planet. These events are orchestrated so that the twisted "dreams" of a few will be realized, while literally enslaving the rest of those who remain in the physical.

These events will NOT come off as the would-be slavemasters intend. As with all such ill-gotten plans, they lack balance, and thus cause great inner emotional stirrings in the ones they intend to victimize. This emotional energy often results in a great resurgence of inner connection to Source, and thus summons forth great Unseen Forces that will literally dissolve the illusion perpetuated by these ones who have sold their souls for the IDEA of power—never once realizing that they themselves are being used, let alone set up for great karmic strife.

Many of you ones, including my scribe, wish to have more specific details as to what is planned. Dear ones, look around you and ask yourselves: "Can this world continue going down its current path without 'something' breaking?"

The economic markets around the world are quite fragile. Your population growth has hardly begun to slow, despite the many attempts to unleash massive plagues, such as AIDS, or sterilization efforts through inoculation and such.

These things do not work because the Will of man is greater than any man-made device of mass destruction. When the Will of man is clearly focused and centered around Creator God, many "miracles" can

and are manifested within the physical realm.

For example, this means that for every man-made plague there will also always be generated (through Inspiration) many possible ways to counter such assaults. Put generally, in response to any such emotionally charged challenges, there will ALWAYS be ones who are Inspired to take actions which will lead to the discovery of a balancing solution.

God works on ALL levels of science, as well as religious philosophy. There are many ones on your planet who have come to balance their "karmic scales" by applying their unique gifts toward the goal of breaking the cycles of destruction that your planetary mass consciousness seems to fall for, time and time again.

Great strides are being made at all levels of "conventional" science that are causing great concerns for those who wish to keep certain technologies out of the "public" sector. Why would those who control your governments of the world wish to keep secret the many discoveries of ones such as Nikola Tesla, who came forth to give your world energy sources that would not disrupt the natural ecological balance of your planet? (Fossil fuels not only pollute the air and water supplies, but they are disrupting the natural electrolytic functioning of your planetary orb when you deplete them. Think of these oil deposits as part of an electrolytic capacitor, and you may find insight concerning the natural reason they exist in the first place.)

Your general understanding of your planetary physiology is quite unsophisticated, and though many of you take for granted the orb upon which you live, she is quite alive and has a consciousness. Her will is similar to your own, and she wishes to be healthy and in a state of balance. Her calls are NOT being ignored!

Due to the severe abuse of your planet, there will come a time when the mass majority will need to be relocated to other "school rooms" while she is given opportunity and time to heal. There will always be caretakers

assigned—both physical and non-physical—who will put forth great healing energies toward your planet, as they nurse her back to a balanced state of health.

Her challenges are great and she knows that she is providing a service (environment) to you ones so that you may have the opportunity to learn and grow, but this does not mean she will necessarily go the way of Maldek (the remnants of which is the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter).

At present there is little solace being offered to her from the burden she carries. However, great energies are being sent to her and, though the constant attacks are relentless, she is being stabilized to a great extent with the help of many a Lightworker from the Inter-Galactic Federation Of Sovereign Planets. We have many ones stationed in craft, all about your planet, supplying assistance to her. These efforts are designed to relieve the pressures slowly, so as to allow for less destructive shifts in your planet's crustal plates and waters.

Why is this being done? Because your planetary orb has asked that it be this way, for she realizes the general state of ignorance of your species. She has great compassion as a being who wishes to see you each have the greatest opportunity possible to wake up and move out of your various states of ignorance—and back into a state of balance, a state of en-Light-ened awareness of ALL life, and an appreciation for the interconnectedness we ALL share.

Does this mean that the massive "Earth Changes" have been averted? No. It means they have been delayed and, to some degree, lessened in severity in probability space, according to our probability models.

There are a great number of variables which affect the stability of your planet. Not the least of these are the artificial stresses caused by man's tinkering with the etheric forces (through scalar technology) that modify the "bio-rhythms" of your planet—something like the effects of an artificial pacemaker implanted into someone's heart. These energies, if better understood, COULD be used to help stabilize your planet. But this idea is hardly a concern of those who control and otherwise dictate the application of such technologies.

Be thankful for the stable time you now have, for it is truly a byproduct of a magnificent being's compassion for Life. As your Native American brothers and sisters have long taught, take time to thank Mother Earth for her gift of this exquisite learning environment.

Many are asking such questions as: "When will the Earth Changes come?" and "When will the great economic collapses happen?" and "When will the extraterrestrials make their presence known?" and "How much longer will this 'dancing on the edge' continue?"

To these questions, and ones like them, I

will only say that IT WILL NEVER BE THE WAY YOU ONES THINK IT WILL BE.

Many of you ones want prophecy so that you can sit back and wait and do nothing, or so that you can know how much time you have left to “play in the sandbox” before you have to take seriously the suggestions long offered through such as these messages. These “wrong reasons for asking”—coupled with the fact that there are a great number of variables (both physical and non-physical) affecting the actual physical manifestation of such changes so that the exact timing of such events is constantly shifting—make such prophecy nearly impossible. One missed communication, one “hunch” NOT acted upon, can dramatically shift the playing field in terms of which sequence of events is next appropriate.

We of the Lighted Realms are in no hurry for any sort of cataclysmic event, for it would only shorten the opportunities available to you ones. Thus we tend to focus our energies toward balancing out any given circumstances so as to allow for the greatest possible growth and awakening among your general population.

Does it make any real difference which candidate gets elected for the office of President of the United States? No, not really. The candidate has, long ago, been selected, and the presidential race is simply being used as a means of distracting those of the older generations who still think that there is some sort of meaning in participating in such political happenings. The younger generations have not, for the most part, been educated in the basic functioning of the government—let alone the *Constitution*—and therefore they can’t make heads or tails out of the whole mess, and thus tend to look at such as presidential elections as nothing more than a popularity contest—not unlike voting for the next Miss America.

Be not in despair over anything that happens, for even the seemingly worst of events will have a positive “backlash” for those who can remember to stay centered and keep Creator Source (God) within their daily plans for life and living. With all great “tragedy” that befalls large numbers of a populace, there comes a resurgence of basic fundamental principles of living. This means ideas such as “ALL ones are important” and “TOGETHER survival of any situation IS POSSIBLE” become the basic philosophical building blocks from which balance and stability can be regained.

Those who refuse to carry their fair share of the “load” simply will not “eat” (partake of the rewards of another’s work). This means that those who are used to being waited upon by servants and such will have to either learn to contribute or they will be left to find another parasitic host to “infect”.

You each have great gifts to share with your world. Some of you have taken great strides toward recognizing and strengthening

your gifts and have cultivated great inner personal rewards as a result. Others of you have become so distracted with the whole physical game that you have difficulty seeing what gifts you have to offer and tend to “drift” from one idea to the next, always searching to find your “purpose”.

To you who feel the latter applies to you, I offer the following suggestion: Get still, call upon the Light of Creator Source (the One who created you), and ask for Assistance. Ask for clues that will help you to see your strengths. Ask for events to unfold in your life that will help you to use and strengthen your gifts, as well as develop those areas which you need to stretch in understanding.

There is not one upon your world who is without room to grow in several areas of understanding. Be thankful for the opportunities you now have, and be persistent in pursuing those avenues wherein INNER satisfaction results. Greatness is not determined by how many zeros you have in a bank account, or by any other external physical parameter. True greatness comes when YOU, as an individual, can recognize and see and appreciate Creator God in all ones and in all things. This higher perceptual level of awareness, when truly understood and felt, will

spark within you great surges of Energy which will enable you to tap an Inner Strength that will literally allow you to walk through fire—if that be the obstacle between you and your chosen destination of achievement!

To TRULY love a person or thing means to be able to match frequency with it and resonate in harmony with same. In essence you become one with the object, through Creator God, and it can have no negative effect upon you.

Think long and hard upon the words of a great Teacher: “I and my Father (Creator God) are One.” Within this statement comes great insight into recognizing who you are and from where you come—and the key to unlocking the “mysteries” of the universe and MUCH, MUCH more.

Let us leave this here, for there are great pressures upon the one who sits and pens this message. Take not these opportunities to share for granted, for they are indeed precious.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, and I leave you in the Lighted Radiance of *The One Light*, Creator of All That IS. May your journey never be without a good challenge, and may you find and exploit that which brings you inner balance and peace.

Much Love and Light to you ALL!

Salu. ☺

How To Help Us!

Many of you concerned subscribers have been asking us how you can help The SPECTRUM to stay alive. Here are some suggestions:

- Subscribe for your local library (wide exposure)
- Subscribe for your local college library
- Subscribe for your local prison library
- Subscribe for a friend, family member, or loved one
- Tell a friend
- Give Christmas gifts of subscriptions to *The SPECTRUM*
- Donate to *The SPECTRUM* (monthly) on your credit card



For example: If all *SPECTRUM* subscribers could donate \$25/month, we would have our basic operating expenses covered.

Remember: *The SPECTRUM* is a non-profit, tax exempt 501(c)(3) corporation. All donations are tax deductible.

To order The SPECTRUM newspaper for yourself or as a gift, or to donate,

please call (877) 280-2866,
or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form

P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: Wisdom Books & Press

		Price per each	Qty	Total			Price per each	Qty	Total	
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ					MISCELLANEOUS					
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}			NEW	VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps	\$45			
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}				PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}			
	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}			AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours	“HELP! I CAN’T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!” (Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)	\$9 ^{.95}			
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}				The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}			
EUSTACE MULLINS						WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15			
	CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15				WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20			
	MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15				COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. (Shipping is included.)	United States \$6 ^{.50} Canada \$7 Foreign \$8			
	THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15				THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10			
	THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15				THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12			
	THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America’s Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18				WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}			
DAVID ICKE					NEW	1st year of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> on CD-ROM	\$45			
VIDEO	THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}			<div>~Shipping Rates~</div> <div>United States (Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$2 for ea. add’l book</div> <div>Canada (Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$3 each for ea. add’l book</div> <div>International (Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$4 for ea. add’l book</div>				Sub-Total	
	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}							Shipping	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}							TAX	
	“LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL” Hosted by Denis Grover								(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)	
	“PUBLISHING THE TRUTH” Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 (shipping included in US)			Total					
	“VATICAN ASSASSINS” Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 (shipping included in US)								

(Please add the required shipping)

Order Back Issues Of *The SPECTRUM*

Vol. 1, #1 June 1, 1999

PREMIER ISSUE • HATONN • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • ORACLE • SOLTEC • EL MORYA

Vol. 1, #2 July 6, 1999 Xerox Copy Special Order

SANANDA • SOLTEC • SANAT KUMARA • SOY TOXIN • ILLUMINATI MILLENNIUM RITUALS • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART I

Vol. 1, #3 August 3, 1999 Xerox Copy Special Order

 NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART II • SOLTEC • HATONN • JFK, JR. CRASH • *THE BIGGEST SECRET*, AN INTERVIEW WITH DAVID ICKE

Vol. 1, #4 September 7, 1999

DAVID WILCOCK • EDGAR CAYCE • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART III • PROZAC • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SANANDA • ORACLE • CALVIN BURGIN • ATON

Vol. 1, #5 October 5, 1999

ZULU SHAMAN AND ELDER CREDO MUTWA INTERVIEWED BY RICK MARTIN • SOLTEC • HATONN • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SUNSPOT CYCLES • ESSIAC • PLATE TECTONICS • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART IV • ORACLE • HEMP • MARS PROBE

Vol. 1, #6 November 2, 1999

MAYAN CALENDAR • HORSE WHISPERER, MONTY ROBERTS • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART V • ORACLE • EGYPTIAN HISTORY • "REPTILIAN SHAPE-SHIFTING" AND THE HATONN-RA CONNECTION • MAGNETS AND SOLAR PANELS • PHILIP MORRIS

Vol. 1, #7 December 7, 1999

NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VI • ROBERT GHOST WOLF • SANAT KUMARA • BLINDNESS, MAD COW DISEASE AND "CANOLA" OIL • HATONN • 20 STEPS TO A NEW HEALTHY LIFE • SOLTEC • EYGP AIR FLIGHT 990 • RITALIN • ART BELL

Vol. 1, #8 January 4, 2000

DR. LEN HOROWITZ • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VII • CHARLETON HESTON • RA • MIND CONTROL • GERMAIN • REVEREND JESSE JACKSON • MURDER OF MARTIN LUTHER KING, JR. PART I • EYGP AIR FLIGHT 990

Vol. 1, #9 February 1, 2000

AIDS INTERVIEW WITH CHRISTINE MAGGIORE • COLLOIDAL SILVER • BIG BROTHER INTERNET • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART VIII • HILARION

Vol. 1, #10 March 7, 2000

INDIGO CHILDREN • COLD FUSION • VACCINATIONS • DR. LEN HOROWITZ • RITALIN: DRUGGING AMERICA'S YOUTH • MSG • NATIVE AMERICAN PERSPECTIVES PART IX • SOLTEC • HATONN • ADVERTISING RATES • GULF WAR SYNDROME

Vol. 1, #11 April 4, 2000

JONATHAN GOLDMAN & SOUND HEALING • GARDENING • SILVERLON • SOLTEC • HILARION

Vol. 1, #12 May 2, 2000

"BLACK" POPE • VATICAN BANK SUED • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • SANANDA • ELIAN GONZALES • "BIO-ELECTRIC CLEANSING" • SACRED WHITE BUFFALO MURDERED

Vol. 2, #1 June 6, 2000

ISHAYA MONKS • HATONN • DAVE OVERTON'S GOLD AND THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE • CHEMTRAILS • "PROJECT CLOVERLEAF" • SOLTEC • "MILLION MOM MARCH" • FOURTH AMENDMENT • TRUTH ABOUT "HOLY" SATHYA SAI BABA

Vol. 2, #2 July 4, 2000

TICKING TIME-BOMB *PROZAC* • SOLTEC • PHOENIX INSTITUTE DIRECTORS • OUR PRISON SYSTEMS • CHEMTRAILS • "POISON COBWEBS FROM HELL" • SANANDA • WISDOM BOOKS & PRESS SUMMER 2000 CATALOG • GUN CONTROL

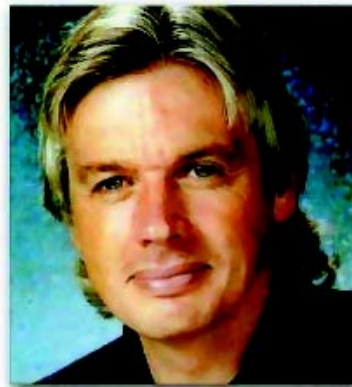
Vol. 2, #3 August 1, 2000

RAMTHA'S SCHOOL OF "ENLIGHTENMENT"? • FDA • PROZAC • HATONN • FDA-POSTAL RAID ON "THE PHOENIX GROUP" • HAARP AND MICROWAVE OVENS • HIV & AIDS DATE BACK TO 1930s? • SOLTEC • WISDOM BOOKS & PRESS SUMMER 2000 CATALOG

Vol. 2, #4 September 5, 2000

FEMA AGENDA EXPOSED • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN • CIA • KILLER MUSIC • SCHOOLS TURN TO THOUGHT CONTROL • HATONN • ROBERT GHOST WOLF

Are Their Aliens
Among Us?
The Biggest Secret
An Interview With
David Icke


VOL. 1, #3 AUGUST 3, 1999

Great Zulu Shaman
And Elder
Credo Mutwa
A Rare, Astonishing
Conversation


VOL. 1, #5 OCTOBER 5, 2000

Harmonies For An
Awakening World
Sound Healing
An Interview
With Jonathan Goldman


VOL. 1, #11 APRIL 4, 2000

Ramtha's School Of
"Enlightenment"?
Wine, Tobacco & Prozac
Consciousness Raising Or
Mind Control?


VOL. 2, #3 AUGUST 1, 2000

Back Issues of *The SPECTRUM*
Newspaper are available.

\$5.00 each for the U.S.
\$6.50 each for Canada/Mexico
\$8.00 each for Foreign

(shipping is included)

Toll free #: **(877) 280-2866**
Outside the U.S. please call: **(661) 823-9695**
Please Call For Special Orders & Pricing



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 7

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

DECEMBER 5, 2000

For Peace On Earth, Remember: Work With The Angels World Healing Begins With *YOU!*

IN THIS ISSUE:

Reflections At This Time Of The Holiday Season, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

Season's Greetings From *The SPECTRUM*, p.16

Soltec: Expressing Yourself

More Fully On Creator's Living Canvas, p.18

Praise From Our Readers, p.23

The Cure-All: Chaparral (*Larrea Tridentata*), p.28

Sananda: At This Holiday Season

Awaken The Gift Of Your God-self Within, p.30

Daring Journalists Victorious In

FOX News Censorship Case, p.32

NOW AVAILABLE

THE FIRST YEAR OF *The SPECTRUM*

ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM! p.35

NOW AVAILABLE:

***The Vatican Assassins Book
& Video! p.37***

David Icke's Journey: A First-Person Account, p.38

Do You Smell A Set-Up?

Cool Calculation Behind Ongoing Election Brawl, p.41

Hatonn: A Nation's Destiny In A Time Of Awakening
(And Thank You, Too!), p.48

12/1/00 RICK MARTIN

The angels say that the word angel begins with a, which stands for “ask”. It ends with l, which stands for “listen”. “If you’ll remember to ask and then listen,” the angels say, “everything in between will begin to gel.” Let’s all ask together:

Dear God and the angels,

Please help us to keep our thoughts centered on peace and love. Please remind us when our minds wander from the path. Help us to know that we truly create our reality each moment, and guide us in making the best choices in our thoughts and deeds. We ask for and accept additional angels in our lives. Please help us to know and feel Your love, so that we may experience and teach the peace that is Your will for us. Amen.

— from the book *Divine Prescriptions: Using Your Sixth Sense. Spiritual Solutions For You And Your Loved Ones*, by Doreen Virtue, Ph.D.

Doreen Virtue is out of the closet. That’s right. Gone are the days of the quiet whisper: “Do YOU believe in angels?” She openly talks about angels with EVERYBODY—the man on the street, the housewife, the cop, the doctor, the lawyer, even the clergy.

It’s a bit like the old story about do you light a lamp and hide it under the basket, or put it high on the hill for all to see. And what does she find? Most people DO believe in angels—and not only believe in them, but

(Please see **World Healing Begins With YOU!** p.20)

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

Reflections At This Time Of The Holiday Season

All hustle and bustle and jingle bells aside, in the spirit of its best intentions, the Holiday Season is a reminder of Possibilities, of Miracles, and especially of the Joys of Giving. The fact that you are reading this issue of The SPECTRUM is one such miracle-of-giving of this Season, and for that we are very thankful.

We are thankful to those of you who have seen fit to share your generosity with us. We are astonished by the level of sacrifice some of you have made in order to help out our tedious financial bind. We are deeply honored by the ever-encouraging notes of good cheer which have accompanied your monetary gifts—notes written from the heart and sometimes OVERWHELMINGLY expressive of your strong support for what we are all about.

You think maybe I'm exaggerating a bit when I say some of your notes are overwhelming? Well, consider this: it can even become "embarrassing" to open your notes in a public place! Our business manager, Gail Cortright, says she's often ready to burst out in tears—right there in the line at the Post Office—if she picks up the mail first and makes the "mistake" of opening some of your wonderful notes while in the line attending to other postal business.

We also chuckle (along with you) in response to some of your other laughter-is-the-best-medicine kinds of comments. For example, you're quick to point out how the "good people" just don't generally seem to have much money, while the "bad people" seem to always have and hoard plenty—and wouldn't it be nice if the opposite could prevail more often. Of course, the Big Test we all face on this schoolroom planet is what we do with what we HAVE, not what we'd LIKE to have!

Meanwhile, there are a few noisy ones heavily under dark influence who have been quick to gloat that we (The SPECTRUM) must be doing something "wrong" or we'd be rolling in money. Oh? The miracle is the fact that we're alive at all! Moreover, again, on a darkened planet so materially focused, it is not the Mother Teresas, but the Rockefellers, who have the extra money. And such intrinsically "me first" entities (invariably backed by the cautions of their lawyers and accountants and other low-frequency advisors) are hardly of a mindset to support an enterprise of Awakening Mankind To Truth, which would surely put the material ones in an uncomfortable—and maybe even profoundly unfavorable—Light!

President William Jefferson (Rockefeller) Clinton, in his weekly radio address the Saturday after Thanksgiving, mentioned a new report which was just released stating that philanthropic giving was at an all-time high this past year. But, now, here's the REAL meat of the matter—added almost as an

afterthought, and worded as diplomatically as possible: "The wealthiest gave a smaller percentage of their income than did those of more moderate or modest means."

Exactly my point. Indeed, it is largely the people of "modest means" who are the dear ones efforting to keep us—and apparently a lot of other organizations—afloat.

I can't help but remember a brief but VERY important point made near the end of Rick Martin's front-page story on the Montauk Project and time travel (October 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM), during his first-person interview with Michael Ash. Michael said the crooks in high places were—get this—MOST afraid, NOT of the other crooks in high places who ALL want to be THE "king of the hill", but of the "little people" who, say, clean the toilets in the buildings wherefrom these so-called elite power brokers control world affairs.

Why? Because the crooks KNOW the Unlimited LIGHTED Potential available to any of the decent, honest, uncomplicated, hard-working people should they desire to put their mind to something creative. This gets into several of the spiritual messages herein—about the power of TRUE, selfless Giving, and the amplifying Universal Law which governs the effects whenever such Energy currents are put into motion. It is God's will—and no less!

And speaking of giving, let me report that, in terms of the numbers for this month, the situation is the same as last month. That is, about 50% of our minimal operating expenses were met from the wonderful generosity of you readers and supporters. The other 50% was again covered through a loan from America East Publishers (who produce the WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach volumes of spiritual messages). However, now America East is completely out of resources and unable to help us further. Yet, Dr. Pierre Cloutier of America East still firmly maintains that the survival of The SPECTRUM is a prerequisite to collecting together and publishing the unique spiritual messages which are always first presented to you who read this publication.

As I said at the start, the Holiday Season is, at its best, a reminder of Possibilities, of Miracles, and especially of the Joys of Giving. We cannot find the words which seem at all adequate to the job of conveying our deep appreciation for all you (and YOU know who YOU are) have done, are doing, and will yet do to help keep alive this unique conduit for The Great Awakening Of Planet Earth.

The Holiday Season can also be a reminder of who your friends REALLY are. We sure know who YOU are, and we're deeply thankful for your friendship. Bless you. And let's all move forward in Light as the New Year dawns.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of The SPECTRUM contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those

of The SPECTRUM staff or management. The SPECTRUM will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote The SPECTRUM in

whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make your own informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and empower you to create a better world.

The SPECTRUM assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

DONOR INFORMATION:

The SPECTRUM is a 501(c)(3) non-profit educational corporation. All donations are gratefully appreciated and formally acknowledged for your tax-deduction purposes.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to The SPECTRUM 30 days before you move. Send change to: The SPECTRUM, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The News Desk

12/2/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

WATCH-OUT AMERICA: MILITARY TO BECOME POLICE

From *The SPOTLIGHT*, via M.O.M., <nox2128@blackfoot.net>, 9/25/00: [quoting] (Exclusive to *The SPOTLIGHT*, by Mike Blair.)

Military Trained For Police Ops

A retired colonel charges that the U.S. military's elite units are being trained in civilian areas in America to take over the role of domestic police.

A high-ranking retired Special Operations Command officer told *The SPOTLIGHT* that elite military units have been undertaking urban warfare maneuvers in cities and towns across the United States **in preparation for assuming the duties of U.S. law enforcement**. The retired colonel confirmed for the first time that the mysterious training engaged in by U.S. Army Special Forces and Delta Force, Navy Seals, Marines Force Recon, and U.S. Air Force Air Commandos is intended for domestic operations.

Use of U.S. troops to enforce civilian law is a gross violation of the Posse Comitatus Act, legislation passed during the Rutherford B. Hayes administration prohibiting the U.S. military from engaging in domestic law enforcement, and the *Constitution*. The officer, a retired colonel, told *The SPOTLIGHT* that the Pentagon has been purposely misleading the public by explaining that these exercises are urban warfare training to prepare American elite troops for missions in foreign lands, such as hostage rescue operations at a besieged U.S. embassy or other U.S. interest centers. The colonel said, however, the fact is the troops are primarily training for police-type activities, particularly in the United States.

Two units have been heavily involved in the training: the Army's Delta Force and the Night Stalkers, the latter group being a unit of highly-trained helicopter pilots, who ferry the Delta Force troopers into action and have been responsible for flying low, at almost tree-top or roof-top level, over civilian areas.

The colonel, who spoke with *The SPOTLIGHT* on the condition of anonymity, has been supported in his revelations by disclosures to the Internet website, *World Net Daily*, by former Night Stalker, Captain Jeff Norgrove

"These aren't really military exercises" Norgrove said. "They are SWAT training. The Army will never admit that to you, but

that's what it is."

Last year, Delta Force and the Night Stalkers were involved in a controversial exercise in Kingsville, Texas, where the SWAT (Special Weapons and Tactics) troops used live ammunition and explosives to conduct their training. Special Operations Command officials at Fort Bragg, NC, insist that only "training ammunition" was used during the exercise in Kingsville and other American communities.

A number of retired military officers have come forward to insist that Army claims of the use of only "training ammunition" are untrue. "They really think we're so stupid that we can't figure this out" Norgrove said.

Most of the Night Stalkers and the Delta Force troops, according to Norgrove and the retired colonel, are young and not fully aware of what is going on. "They just do what they are told" Norgrove explained. "It's exciting and the pay is very good."

The colonel told *The SPOTLIGHT* that the young Delta Force soldiers and Night Stalkers involved in the activities are heavily indoctrinated. "They would not have any hesitation to shoot at their fellow Americans if they were ordered to do so and felt that it was the right thing to do under a given circumstance" the colonel said. "They are part of what the military refers to as 'the warrior class' and if they are asked to take out the enemy, that could mean, to them, under the right circumstances, either foreigners or their own countrymen" the former Special Operations officer explained.

While the FAA regulations require aircraft to fly well above the tops of houses and buildings, the Night Stalkers are criss-crossing American cities and towns at extremely low levels, many contend, endangering the civilian population. In Kingsville, as an example, a helicopter struck the top of a telephone pole, causing a fire near a home.

The Delta Force and Night Stalkers do not even wear standard military uniforms. Instead, just like any SWAT team, they are garbed in black uniforms, complete with black helmets and face shields. They also wear bulletproof body armor and are usually discharged from the Night Stalkers helicopters wielding German-made Heckler and Koch 9-mm machine guns.

The maneuvers are always conducted at night. The helicopters are painted dark, with a special paint that has a sandpaper texture, appears black, and enables the aircraft to avoid radar. They are flown without lights by Night Stalker pilots utilizing night-vision goggles. The helicopters bear no markings that can be seen in the darkness. The special paint is obviously responsible for stories about and

sightings of "black helicopters", which have long been pooh-poohed by the Pentagon as the hallucinations of "right-wing nuts".

[End quoting]

You don't suppose the above exercises could be at all connected with (in anticipation of) the engineered presidential election brawl that has been our nation's main focus of attention for weeks now? Be sure to see the article elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* outlaying other pieces of the equation—including FEMA's involvement—which you aren't seeing on the evening news mind-control programings.

MORE ON CHEMTRAILS

From the INTERNET, 10/29/00: [quoting]

I've seen elements of the information below before. It is VERY likely that this information is CORRECT.

Information on *Discovery Channel* and *Art Bell Show* CONFIRM that Rockefeller had a corpse dug out of glacial ice to extract and grow SPANISH FLU VIRUS from his lung tissue. Story was later circulated that it had somehow gotten stolen from the lab. Yeah, sure. Rockefeller is big into the U.N. population REDUCTION scheme. The only way we can fight this is to get this information CIRCULATED!

I've tried to show you how important it's become for these monstrous fiends to give us FLU SHOTS.

This all makes sense. WE HAVE TO STOP PEOPLE FROM WANTING TO TAKE THESE SHOTS!

Source: Project Habitat at the <http://www.contrailconnection.com/articles/projecthabit.htm> Internet website.

Chemtrails

So, you haven't yet figured out the airborne conditioning-agent release program that is being operated by the government? I'll give you some hints, but first I'll give you a little information about myself. I'm a retired government scientist with an advanced degree in one of the health-related disciplines. I do not use my real name for fear of retaliation, either against me, or against members of my family. I always try to route my e-mail communications so that they appear to come from another source, usually from one somewhere within the government. Sometimes I use the Internet resources of the public library—whatever it takes to hide my true identity and confuse those who don't want the sort of information I possess to fall into the public's hands.

I have a small circle of friends who are, or were, in key positions within our military and several government agencies. These are not the

very top-level personnel, but mid- to upper-mid-level people, scientists and analysts, who are in positions where they can see the day-to-day activities of what's going on, who are charged with implementing the details, but who are never quite privy to the schemes behind the work they do.

Each of my contacts has been able to supply me with a portion of the puzzle, but separately, none of them understands the whole story. I'll tell you what I've pieced together so far. But I have to admit that this information frightens me because there is no place I can go with it. What am I supposed to do—write my congressman? I believe that would be like signing my own death warrant.

This whole chemtrail issue is related to the plan for decreasing the world population to around 450-500 million—and starting with the US first. Why? The people of the US are the only ones with even the remotest chance of stopping this. That is, if they knew about it. That's why the US has to be the first to go. You have to understand that the world's elite covet the US for its geographic diversity—and they would love to return this country to its condition as it existed prior to Columbus setting foot here, but without the Native Americans this time, of course.

You may have already heard how several [*quite a few, actually*] national parks have been designated as world biospheres—that's the plan for all of North America, a giant Nature park and playground that will be devoid of annoying human beings (that would be us). And the people actually involved in doing the spraying, as well as those who will take part in the rest of the plans, are being duped into believing they will be spared, that is, permitted to live and remain on this continent as administrators and caretakers of this vast Nature preserve.

I understand that about 150 to 200 thousand people are projected as necessary for maintenance purposes. But it's likely these people will not be Americans. Those in charge wouldn't want to risk the possibility of some sort of revolt, so the workers will probably be brought in from Europe and Asia.

There are rumors floating about the Internet that the chemtrails are part of some sort of secret program the government is doing to protect the US from future biological attacks. Nothing could be further from the truth.

The plan is to sensitize, or condition, the US population to being wiped out by influenza A. Over the past few years, people have been encouraged to get flu shots to protect them against the generally non-lethal strains that circulate through the population during flu season.

Each year the US government has guessed which strains were most likely to spread. They seem to always guess right—don't they? This flu season, the government protected people with a trivalent vaccine that included the A/

Beijing/262/95-like (H1N1) and the A/Sydney/5/97-like (H3N2). It also contained the B/Beijing/184/93-like hemagglutinin antigens. For those not familiar with virology, the H and N refer to proteins on the outside of the virus, the hemagglutinin and neuraminidase, which are responsible for the virus attaching to, and then invading, a host cell. The public has been quite pleased with the success of the vaccines offered so far.

But that will change in the future.

Researchers at the US Army Medical Research Institute of Infectious Diseases (or USAMRIID) at Fort Detrick in Frederick MD have reconstructed and modified the H1N1 Spanish Flu virus, making it far more deadly than it ever was back when it was responsible for the 1918-1919 flu pandemic that killed over 20 million worldwide and over 500,000 here in the US. Consider that it could have killed many more, but back then, people couldn't hop on a jet and travel from New York to L.A. in five hours. Now, our ability to travel will increase the spread and will be our downfall.

The flu vaccines contain killed virus and protect the body well against challenge by that particular strain, but work poorly against other strains not included in the inoculation. At some point, the vaccine stockpile will include the more lethal modification of the 1918 H1N1 in its live form. Most people receiving this vaccine will simply be renewing their annual flu shot, and the vaccine will still include the inactivated version of the more benign form of H1N1 (as was included in this year's vaccine). The presence of the milder strain in the inoculum will slow down the progression of the more lethal H1N1 form, so people will become sick more slowly—but they will still eventually die. It will just take a few weeks longer.

In the meantime, they will be carriers for the lethal form of the virus, passing it on to everyone with whom they make contact. And as people hear that others are dropping dead from the flu, they will flock to get their own vaccination. And the entire population will be more receptive to infection because their lungs will have been pre-conditioned to guarantee it.

If you will remember back to 1968 and '69, the Hong Kong flu, which was influenza A type H3N2, killed over 30,000 people in the US alone. That was a fortuitous learning event for some because it taught them that the flu could still conceivably be used to wipe out a population. But at the same time, it pointed out the need to precondition the populace so that those who might normally be resistant could be rendered

susceptible. Hence the development of the vaccine program and the aerial spraying procedures to condition the population.

The purpose of the chemicals in the chemtrails is to help the viral envelope fuse with lung cells, permitting easier penetration and infection.

But what about those few individuals who don't succumb to the flu? Probability alone demands that there will be some who survive—pockets of the population that are either not reached or somehow (and this is less likely) are resistant to the lethal H1N1 strain. At this point you must also remember that our military personnel have been immunized against a variety of pathogens, including the anthrax bacillus.

For those geographically isolated areas where the flu doesn't do its job, it's a fairly simple matter to lay down anthrax spores and then send in what's left of the military to take care of anyone still breathing. The anthrax spraying will probably come under the guise of a flu protection program to save those still alive after the epidemic. And the military, having been exposed to civilians with the flu, will eagerly await their own flu shots. I should emphasize that this is a last resort scenario. Those orchestrating the plan will not want to use anthrax until all other possibilities are exhausted—this because of the long-term viability of anthrax spores. To scatter them over the countryside would mean the area would be dangerous for use by humans, at least those not vaccinated against the bacteria.

And think about this for a moment: Why do you suppose agencies like Fish and Wildlife are so eager to reintroduce wolves and other species into areas of the country which haven't seen these animals for generations? It's all part of the plan to restore this land to what the elite



envision as its early paradise-like state, with wild animals freely roaming the uninhabited plains and forests. Granted, it will take some time to clean up the place and to maybe destroy a lot of small towns that might otherwise be considered a blight on the landscape. But, for the global elite, it will be a small price for us to pay for their enjoyment.

[End quoting]

Of course there is no way to confirm the above information. However, IF this writer has some of the pieces of a bigger scenario, due to a confidential government employment position, then his conscience would likely motivate him to share this information as he has done. Wide publicity is the most effective way to cause an alteration in the plans. Also, be sure and read the eye-opening vaccination items further along in this News Desk. You KNOW the push for vaccinations is more sinister than "merely" the profit margins of the pharmaceutical companies.

DOING AWAY WITH THE ELECTORAL COLLEGE IS RUSE TO REPLACE CONSTITUTION

Excerpted from *RUMOR MILL NEWS (RUMILLS)*, <<http://www.rumormillnews.com>>, 11/8/00: [quoting]

Senator Wants To Do Away With Electoral College

I may not know as much as the rest of you. But if the Electoral College was established by the *12th Amendment*, doesn't this mean that a Constitutional Congress will have to be convened?

And if a Constitutional Congress is convened to do away with the *12th Amendment*, do you really think we will have a *Constitution* left after the Constitutional Congress adjourns?

No, I think the bid to do away with the *12th Amendment* is just a ruse to get rid of our *Constitution*.

[End quoting]

For a long time the crooks in high places have been efforting to create some "situation" wherein the *U.S. Constitution* could be "adjusted" more to their liking without awakening or alarming the majority of the public to the REAL agenda being carried out. Every time, recently, that this proposal comes up on the evening news to do away with the Electoral College via tinkering with the *Constitution*, because of an obviously contrived presidential election brawl, one can easily become more and more suspicious.

WATER FLUORIDE TESTS KILL 80% OF RATS BEFORE STUDY FINISHED!

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 11/12/00: [quoting]

US EPA CONCEALS STUDY RESULTS FROM PUBLIC

By George Glasser
<gtigerclaw@worldnet.att.net>

Couched in an obscure paragraph of a twenty-two page response to the House Committee on Science, Charles Fox, US EPA spokesman wrote:

"In 1999, EPA convened a group of experts to carefully consider the results of the Varner et al. (1998) study. As a result of that conference, EPA has requested that the National Toxicology Program consider the possibility of conducting additional studies of the neurotoxicity of aluminum that include verification of the results observed in the two previous Varner et al. studies."

The initial Varner et al. study was done to see if alum (aluminum sulfate) added to drinking water as a clarifier [*makes the water appear clean*] would combine with fluoride and penetrate the blood-brain barrier. The results were startling. 80% of the animals in the low-dose range died before the experiment was completed. The dose of fluoride and alum fed to the animals in drinking water was similar to that in artificially fluoridated drinking water. The same results were confirmed in two subsequent studies.

The animals given both aluminum fluoride and sodium fluoride in low doses suffered from significant kidney and brain damage.

The Varner team stated that: "Striking parallels were seen between aluminum-induced alterations" in cerebral blood vessels that are associated with Alzheimer's disease and other forms of presenile dementia. They concluded that the alterations of the blood vessels may be a primary event triggering neuro-degenerative diseases.

Astounded by their results, the researchers also noted in the study: "Not only did the rats in the lowest-dose groups die more often during the experiment, they looked poorly well before their deaths. Even the rats in the lowest-dose group that managed to survive the 45 weeks looked to be in poor health."

The Varner et al. study was a replication of the disturbing results of two previous studies conducted by the same team. Despite these alarming findings, it may take two to three years for the National Toxicology Program to act upon the US EPA request for further research.

Editors note: Article and reference links at <http://home.att.net/~gtigerclaw/DEAD_RATS>

Contact: George Glasser:

727.896.9050, or at:
<gtigerclaw@worldnet.att.net>.

[End quoting]

This research, as hushed as it was kept, should awaken us to what water fluoridation is all about, if nothing else did. Though the above experimental results are quite a bit more dramatic than other studies and professional opinions opposing fluoridation, there has long been stated a link between the agenda to fluoridate drinking water and the goal of people control through mind control, since a docile mind is an easily controlled mind.

VICTORIOUS!

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by Jerry Myers, 11/13/00: [quoting]

The SPOTLIGHT readers acted quickly to save us from police-state legislation.

Responding quickly to an Emergency Liberty Letter published in *The SPOTLIGHT* Oct. 30, readers flooded the House of Representatives with phone calls and e-mails and played a major part in stopping passage of police-state legislation lurking in the budget battles.

The Fugitive Apprehension Act (S. 2516) had already sailed through the Senate and would have empowered the attorney general to issue subpoenas without a court order as required by the *Fourth Amendment*.

Under the defeated legislation, the attorney general could act on a tip ("information") to send federal lawmen into your home or office and seize your personal files, papers, and computer.

They would have been empowered, without



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

• GIVES YOU

“THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS”

• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH

ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE

MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS

BEING HONEST WITH YOU—

THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR THE SPOTLIGHT

(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE—

☎ call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free. ☎

your knowledge, to have your bank, credit card, and Internet information forwarded electronically to the Justice Department.

Your friends and neighbors could be subject to the same subpoenas if they pre-alleged to have some knowledge of you.

Carl Thorsen, counsel to the House Judiciary Committee's crime panel, told *The SPOTLIGHT* that the bill was going to "sit" (die) because congressmen received phone calls and e-mails from constituents concerned about *Fourth Amendment* rights.

The bill will probably be introduced again in the new Congress to be seated in January, Thorsen said, where the whole legislative process would have to begin anew.

IF *SPOTLIGHT* SUPPORTERS WRITE OR CALL THEIR CONGRESSMAN THANKING HIM FOR HELPING TO KILL THE LEGISLATION, IT WOULD HELP TO BUILD A DEFENSIVE WALL AGAINST THE LEGISLATION IN THE NEXT CONGRESS [*emphasis mine*], a congressional source said.

E-mails can be sent conveniently through *The SPOTLIGHT's* web site at <spotlight.org>. [End quoting]

Have you often wondered how you can help to deal with the crooks in high places without making a big commitment in time or effort? This is certainly something worthy of a little effort to stop a big injustice from becoming law.

FBI MENTORS REACH OUT TO YOUNGSTERS IN VALLEY

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 11/9/00: [quoting]

With their right hands raised, 64 children at Pacoima Middle School took an oath Wednesday to obey laws and do their best in school.

And then the children in grades six through eight were sworn in as "Junior Special Agents", as part of the Federal Bureau of Investigation's community outreach effort.

"It's cool and fun and interesting" said eighth-grader Nancy Padilla, 13. "I wish to be an FBI agent or maybe in the CIA. If I can't do that, I'll major in forensic science."

This is the first such program in the San Fernando Valley.

The program, which started two weeks ago, calls for 10 FBI community outreach specialists in the classroom for an hour every two weeks to discuss the importance of staying in school, and the perils of gangs and drugs.

In addition to the mentoring, students are required to complete written assignments that test their memory and awareness skills, and general knowledge of law enforcement issues.

If the kids finish the class successfully, at the end of their school year they will receive Junior Special Agent badges and credentials.

Nancy, the daughter of a factory worker and hospital technician, said the program has inspired her to one day work in law enforcement.

The FBI developed the program 10 years ago in Washington, DC, as a way to help at-risk students become good citizens. Currently, the FBI operates its program at about 80 schools across the nation. Along with Pacoima, authorities have a program in place in Compton. In the coming years, authorities hope to reach out to schools in Watts, Orange County, and the San Gabriel Valley.

"I think it's very important that the kids know there's an outside world" said Pacoima Middle School Assistant Principal Aaron G. Moretzsky. "The importance of contact with the 'real world' is an important ingredient in a child's education." [End quoting]

Well, what better way to filter potential candidates for the FBI (and other agencies) than through such a cover as this scheme? Why wait till they're college age for recruitment? Plant the seeds now, while they're quite young and impressionable.

One of the most important things the CIA does to any new recruit is to run them through a number of levels of mind-control—depending upon what their assignments will be. I'm quite certain the FBI is no different. Once they have been mind-controlled, they no longer can be considered to know what they are really doing—shades of Lee Harvey Oswald, Columbine school children killers, and hundreds of others who commit the assassinations and other dastardly deeds for the crooks in high places.

ON VACCINES AND RELATED MATTERS, IS HILLARY "FOR THE CHILDREN"?

From the INTERNET, <AABCC@egroups.com>, 11/16/00: [quoting]

By Phyllis Schlafly

That great national authority on health care and on children, Hillary Rodham Clinton, owes it to her public to give her opinion on two current controversies in New York State. Does she support government-mandated medical treatment of children over the objections of their parents?

In Utica, NY, parents of 77 middle schoolers were warned in October that their children will be taken and turned over to Child Protective Services for neglect unless they are vaccinated against Hepatitis B within two weeks. Yet, there is no emergency, no epidemic of Hepatitis B against which children need to be protected, and no evidence that Hepatitis B is being transmitted at school.

The "emergency" is that the school district will lose a substantial amount of state funding if students do not comply with the vaccine mandate. So school district physician Dr. Mark

Zongrone, giving his financial (not medical) diagnosis, says "We refuse to let that happen."

How did we get to a circumstance in America where a school, for its own financial self-interest, imposes medical treatment on children in opposition to their parents' wishes? Is this America or Nazi Germany?

Hepatitis B is primarily an adult disease spread by multiple sex partners, drug abusers, and those in occupations where they are exposed to blood. Unless the child is born to an infected mother, children under the age of 14 are three times more likely to die or suffer adverse reactions from the Hepatitis B vaccine than to catch the disease itself.

Down the highway in Albany, in September, a family court judge ordered the controversial drug Ritalin to be given to a seven-year-old diagnosed as having ADHD (Attention Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder).

The parents, who had tried Ritalin but wanted to stop it because of adverse effects, were visited by the Albany County Child Protective Services, served with a petition to appear in court, and intimidated into compliance by what was described as "at least the theoretical threat of having their child removed from their custody".

Public schools are increasingly accusing parents of neglect when they refuse to drug their children with Ritalin, and some are fighting back. Two major class-action lawsuits have been filed against the manufacturer of Ritalin, and Britain's National Institute of Clinical Excellence is expected soon to announce strict guidelines for its use and even ban it for children younger than five.

We would be very interested in Hillary Clinton's comments about these New York cases. We would also like to know where she stands on the letter Rep. Dan Burton (R-IN), chairman of the House Committee on Government Reform, wrote to HHS Secretary Donna Shalala on October 25.

His letter was the result of a July 18 hearing about the health dangers from vaccines containing thimerosal (mercury). Babies who are injected with the vaccines specified on the Universal Childhood Immunization Schedule, which are typically delivered in four to six shots during one doctor's visit, may receive 40 times the amount of mercury that is considered safe under Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) guidelines.

An independent evaluation conducted by the National Research Council confirmed the EPA guidelines as accurate, and the FDA's own website states that "lead, cadmium, and mercury are examples of elements that are toxic when present at relatively low levels". Credible testimony was also given regarding the possible relationship between symptoms of mercury poisoning and the skyrocketing rate of autism, now occurring in one in 500 children nationwide.

Requests to the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) to recall all thimerosal-containing vaccines by Chairman Burton and by parents of vaccine-injured children have so far been ignored. This is despite the fact that the FDA admits that the vaccines on the Childhood Immunization Schedule are all available in a thimerosal-free version.

Apparently, the FDA is not planning to recall any of the 50 thimerosal-containing vaccines but only suggest a “phase out” over time, thus allowing the pharmaceuticals to unload their defective merchandise on unsuspecting children. For years to come, these toxic vaccines will continue to be injected in babies in Public Health Clinics, doctors’ offices, and managed care facilities.

It is unconscionable to continue to put thousands of babies every day at risk from mercury poisoning, especially when the government is recommending use of these vaccines and the schools are making them mandatory, and when safe alternatives are easily available.

Leaving these dangerous vaccines on the market so that the pharmaceuticals can continue to receive revenue from current inventories seems to be the pattern. Even after it was known that oral polio and whole cell pertussis vaccines caused a higher rate of adverse reactions, clinics and doctors continued to use their supplies for years rather than pitch them in favor of safer vaccines.

If there is any reason for HHS and FDA to continue to put thousands of babies at risk from dangerous vaccines other than to protect the profits of the powerful pharmaceuticals, we’d like to know what that might be [*done as part of the mass depopulation plan*]. What does our great national health care authority, the one who wants the “village” to raise children, have to say about the government’s responsibility for vaccine injuries to children?

[End quoting]

We have covered this unconscionable vaccination issue in many past issues of *The SPECTRUM*. Most recently we carried a special report on page 3 of the last issue—this time announcing that the leading national physicians organization is calling for a moratorium on all government mandated vaccines and vaccinations. What more do you need when even the doctors are getting nervous enough about the pharmaceutical companies’ greed to say “enough is enough”?

But they’re not aware, for the most part, about the Larger Picture, wherein even the pharmaceutical prostitutes are merely agents for administering some of the depopulation poisons disguised as vaccines. Moreover, the crooks in high places are VERY afraid of the children being born into this world right now, often called the Indigo Children, who bring fantastic gifts and powers to help reverse what the crooks have worked so long and hard to create,

and thus they have assembled a “special effort” to incapacitate the children.

“FREE TRADE” BACKFIRES IN MEXICO

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by Clayton Potts, 11/20/00: [quoting]

More and more, companies that crossed the Mexican border after passage of NAFTA in search of cheap labor are finding out that the costs of doing business south of the border are too much.

Some internationalists who rushed to close their industries in the United States to exploit cheap labor in Mexico under NAFTA are departing broken-hearted, according to Ted Farrell, who has been involved in business there for 50 years.

Long-standing, entrenched government corruption that extorts entrepreneurs, extensive crime by public officials and private citizens, and workers who toil hard while illegally in the United States but become lazy when sent back to Mexico are among the factors Farrell cited.

Farrell, 71, operates out of Coronado, California and Ensenada, Mexico.

“Many a company from the United States is closing and trying to escape with some of their expensive, movable equipment to avoid confiscation of whatever they have,” Farrell said.

Such departures are usually on “weekends and at night with the help of their lawyers and truckers” Farrell said.

Farrell’s wife, Elisa, said that while Mexico has many unemployed loafers begging, the “help wanted” signs abound.

“It seems that anything more complicated than sewing a T-shirt is cause enough to walk off the job” she said.

One businessman shifted operations from Glendale, California, where his company was producing uniform shirts at a cost of \$4.50 each, for labor to Mexico, where he expected to reduce the costs to \$3.50 each.

The gentleman said he started off with 300 employees upon opening” she said. “He started with T-shirts, and when he thought he was ready to do uniform shirts, 200 employees walked off because it was too much work.”

“Here in Mexico we cannot find responsible people who will take the work for \$3.50 in U.S. currency” she said.

Corruption prevails at the petty level in Mexico, said Farrell.

“When the police needed CB radios, any American caught with one in his vehicle lost it,” he said. “I fought for mine, and, as it was illegal to steal it and with powerful friends, I did not lose mine. But I did move it from my vehicle. These acts are a national custom.”

On one occasion, the government seized a television set belonging to his company, claiming a small tax liability. He paid the tax,

but they could not find the TV to return to him. Months later, it was discovered in the home of one of the employees of the agency that had seized it.

Mexicans are unaware “that their nation and military have been passed on to the United Nations” he said.

“Mexico is an oil-producing, oil-exporting nation, yet when the U.S. industrial complex raises prices on oil that the United States is importing, Mexico raises its prices accordingly” he said.

“I say, buy from Iraq and stop murdering that sovereign people” Farrell said.

“There is no way to be honest and survive in business in Mexico; for that reason, the government likes the American factories that come south leaving Americans jobless or working for less” Farrell said.

American entrepreneurs in Mexico who fail to “become close to those in power, or marry into their families, will be putting their plant or factory in the hands of the government” he said. “That is the name of the game.”

While “I disapprove of drugs, if they were legalized the government might go bankrupt because it is heavily involved for immense profits” Farrell said.

A particular extortion involves government utility companies that discover an “unpaid” bill, sit on it while interest rates of 300 percent mount up, then chase down the consumer for payment, Farrell said.

Many Americans cross the border for cheap auto repairs but “if you are not lucky, Mexican authorities will confiscate your vehicle and whatever else you may have” Farrell said.

“They make it so expensive for you to recover your losses that, after many months and trips with attorneys, most Americans just give up and take their loss” Farrell said. [End quoting]

It looks like the elite pulled another big scam on the ones in business who didn’t have enough “correct contacts” before they made the move to Mexico. Think of the fortunes that “someone” made on this scamming of US businessmen who fell for this “get rich quick” deal. Don’t ever think that the big boys didn’t know what would happen to these businessmen without their organized protection.

But then—there is a kind of justice underneath it all, don’t you think, in terms of those businessmen who were focused on profit too single-mindedly above the welfare of stranded employees they left behind in the United States at the time of the move south. The companies that stayed in the United States probably feel a lot better right about now.

JAPAN DOLPHIN KILLING STARTS

From INTERNET, A READER, 11/7/00: [quoting]

Dear All—Please help the dolphins by

sending a quick e-mail to the Prime Minister of Japan. Thank you!

Annelise Sorg, Canadian Marine Environment Protection Society, <cmepps@whaleprotection.org>

THE HUNT IS ON

JAPAN DOLPHIN KILLING FROM OCTOBER TO APRIL

JAPAN'S DOLPHIN SLAUGHTER IS ON AGAIN

Officials instruct: "Keep out of public view"

The slaughter of dolphins by Japanese fishermen for sale to commercial markets for human and domestic animal consumption resumed this month.

Warned by the Japan Fisheries Agency to "keep dolphin killings out of public view", those conducting the "drive fisheries" at coastal towns once waited until after dark to herd dolphins into shore, trap them in nets, and slaughter them, and claimed the dolphins had beached themselves. In October 1999, Japan's Whale and Dolphin Action Network (IKAN), caught a daylight dolphin drive on videotape at the port of Futo. When the tape was shown at the annual meeting of the International Whaling Commission in Adelaide, Australia, last June, the Japanese delegation walked out.

"Japan's dolphin hunt kicked into high gear in 1986, the year the ban on commercial whaling went into effect" said Paul Watson, president of Sea Shepherd International. "Japan is steadily hunting its coastal cetacean populations to extinction. By 1995, a single species—Dall's porpoise—was being taken at a rate of 17,000 per year. Hundreds of boats are licensed to kill, and they have severely depleted, in sequence, populations of striped dolphins, pilot whales, beaked whales, and Dall's porpoise."

The crossbow and hand harpoon fishery kills 10,000-15,000 dolphins and porpoises annually. The drive fisheries, killing 1,000-2,000 dolphins, are driven by the dolphin captivity industry, which pays fishermen up to \$30,000 each for a few live dolphins for aquariums and amusement parks, with the rest of the captured pods consigned to slaughter. The hunts take place every year between October and April.

A recent Environmental Investigation Agency report revealed that Japan has killed more than 400,000 dolphins and small cetaceans over the last 20 years.

"There's no control and no enforcement" said Andrew Christie, information director for Sea Shepherd International. "Japan routinely ignores resolutions by the International Whaling Commission to at least reduce the slaughter to the point where its numbers do not threaten the existence of the targeted species. The federal government passes along responsibility for quota enforcement to the local prefectures where the drive hunts take place, and the prefectures pass responsibility to the fishing cooperatives, which consist of the fishermen who do the killing. They promptly report to the government that they are not killing too many dolphins."

ACTIONS TO TAKE : (1) Send a fax to Japan Prime Minister Yoshiro Mori: (0) 81-3-5511-8855; (2) or send him an e-mail from this website: <<http://www.ijnet.or.jp/sorifu/kantei/foreign/comment.html>> and also send to: <ldp@hq.jimin.or.jp>, Liberal Democratic Party of Japan; (3) Fax the Embassy of Japan in Washington, DC: (202) 265-9482 (in USA). [End quoting]

These are very special creatures who serve a much needed purpose in terms of planetary stability. Japan would be wise to consider the precarious geological conditions under which it remains afloat and then consider treating these awesome beings with respect and appreciation.

TELL BIG BROTHER TO GET OUT OF OUR WASHING MACHINES

From the INTERNET, "Janine Hansen" <info@nevadafamilies.org>, 12/3/00: [quoting]

By Phyllis Schlafly

Few changes in our society have done as much to liberate women from the drudgery of "women's work" as the washing machine. American ingenuity and the private enterprise system combined to provide us with a wide variety of models of this convenient labor-saving appliance, the envy of women all over the world.

Some 81 million households are equipped

with washing machines and 10 million are bought every year. But Big Brother Busybodies in the Clinton-Gore Administration want to take off the market the models that Americans have been buying, and then force us to change to a style the environmental extremists claim will reduce global warming.

This is the same Administration that sanctimoniously espouses "a woman's right to choose". But it wants to deny us the right to choose the kind of washing machine that sales data prove we prefer.

In a back room deal without consumers or taxpayers present, the Clinton-Gore environmentalists conspired with industry to mandate the manufacture of only front-loading, instead of top-loading, washing machines. The mandate requires elimination of the agitator which is the element that washes our clothes.

Front-loading washers are available now, but they make up less than 12% of sales. So Big Brother's attitude is, let's force people to buy front-loading washers.

On October 5, the Department of Energy (DOE) proposed two new regulations, one for clothes washers and the other for residential air conditioners and heat pumps. Not many homemakers make a practice of reading notices in the Federal Register, and the 60-day comment period will expire just as households are busy getting ready for Christmas.

DOE Secretary Bill Richardson had the nerve to issue a press release claiming the new regulation will bring "big savings for consumers and the environment". However, the regulations will actually add \$240 to the price of a clothes washer, \$274 to the price of a residential central air conditioner, and \$486 to the price of a residential heat pump.

In addition, a load of laundry will take about 10 minutes longer to wash than in ordinary washers, and will require a special detergent. If the housewife uses her ordinary detergent, it over-suds; if she cuts back on the amount, her clothes won't get clean.

The reason for these mandates is that the Gore-style environmentalists want to reduce the amount of water and electricity Americans use in order to comply with United Nations treaties about energy, even if the United States hasn't ratified them. And they don't care how much this costs consumers or how much it reduces our standard of living.

Where does the Department of Energy (DOE) get the authority to upset housewives all over America with these draconian rules? A 1987 law, the National Appliance Energy Conservation Act, authorized the DOE to



impose efficiency standards in order to reduce U.S. dependence on foreign oil. The Clinton-Gore environmentalists are trying to exploit this law to implement the Kyoto Protocol on Global Warming, a treaty so extreme that the Senate has refused to ratify it.

These regulations come from the same mindset of the bureaucrats who in 1992 banned the sale of toilets that use more than 1.6 gallons of water per flush. Today there is a flourishing black market in old-style toilets because the new toilets simply can't carry out the mission assigned to toilets.

The 1.6-gallon toilets don't help the environment, either, because it usually take two flushes to do the job that the old-style toilets can accomplish with one flush.

Don't look to big business to defend us from the federal environmentalists who are now licking their chops at the prospect of dictating all our energy use if Al Gore is elected President. The appliance manufacturers are glad to support the new rule to force us to buy the more expensive front-loading washing machines that otherwise don't sell.

One manufacturer said, "selling it in the marketplace is easy if there's a [government] standard in place". A press release from Whirlpool "commends" DOE for requiring Americans to buy and use the more expensive energy-efficiency appliances "because consumers have historically shown a disinclination to pay more for products that are more environmentally friendly."

The manufacturers have also been induced to go along because the White House is proposing a tax credit for appliance manufacturers who cooperate with these regulations. This washing machine mandate is a good example of the anti-free-market, high-tax-regime that would be imposed by the Gore environmentalists who truly believe that government knows best, even about such things as how to wash our clothes.

At this late date in the congressional session, the only practical step citizens can take is to demand that Congress append an amendment to any piece of must-go legislation to order DOE to extend the public comment time until those of us who actually use washing machines have time to register our objections. Call your Members of Congress today.

Phyllis Schlafly (column 11-01-00)

Online version of this column: <<http://eagleforum.org/column/2000/nov00/00-11-01.shtml>>

[End quoting]

Here is yet another test to see if the sheep are yet docile enough for complete control of our lives. What's next to be done "on our behalf" since we can't make choices for ourselves? The appliance repair people are probably smiling also, since front-loading washers have always been notoriously prone to problems from leaks around the door gaskets to

bad bearings which mean major repair surgery. And then—dare we mention it—there will spring up a thriving "black market" in the old-style washers!

"TOILET TOTALITARIANISM" FLUSHED BY AMERICANS

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by F.C. Blahut, 11/20/00: [quoting]

Every cloud has a silver lining. Americans against government interference are using an international trade agreement against Washington's bureaucrats.

More and more Americans are lining up at plumbing supply stores just across the U.S. border in Canada to purchase toilets with a 3.5 gallon tank capacity. Then they bring them back and install them into their homes.

It's a reaction to a "Big Brother Knows What's Good For You" decision by the environmental bureaucrats in Washington who, some six years ago, decided toilets were using too much water.

Their solution? Limit the capacity of toilet tanks to 1.6 gallons.

The obvious problem with the 1.6 gallon toilet tanks is that they don't work sufficiently well.

U.S. toilet makers, such as American Standard, Mansfield, Kohler, and Eljer, have been using the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) to make the larger capacity toilets only for export.

But there is no law stopping Americans from driving across the border into Canada, buying the big ones, and bringing them back to the United States.

Of course they aren't permitted in new homes, so if some overzealous bureaucrat catches you—or your contractor—the fine is \$100 per commode. And then you have to put in the little ones.

But resistance is growing in the United States against government intrusion into your bathroom.

"Why do I need the government to tell me what kind of toilet to buy?" Linda Walton told *Water News*.

The Waltons (parents and two sons) had traveled more than five hours from their home in Indianapolis to Windsor, Ontario, to get a toilet that works.

According to reports, they are far from alone. Canadian border towns from New Brunswick to British Columbia now offer what one Vancouver plumber has called "Canuck commodes".

According to *Water News*, the Indianapolis family was shopping at Windsor's Veteran Plumbing and Supplies "conveniently located only two blocks from the mouth of the tunnel from Detroit".

Some of the toilets carry a sticker saying "For Export From The U.S. Only".

Made in the U.S., the toilets are shipped to Canada, where at least half of them, according to informal surveys, are sold to Americans and come back south—across the border.

Kurt Sutts, the owner of Veteran Plumbing, told *Water News*: "It is legal for Americans to bring them back home."

Of course, a new home in the United States won't pass inspection with a large capacity toilet. But many Americans, with bureaucrats' inspections behind them, indulge in what has come to be known along the border as "toilet swapping".

Tim Harmon, the owner of Tim & Billy's Salvage Store in Indianapolis, said: "We have people building million-dollar houses, but they come in here to buy an old toilet".

Harmon added: "Everybody complains about the new ones. The biggest argument that you hear is that you have to flush it two or three times, so who's saving water?" Good question.

One Michigan home-builder, Mario Muglia, said that about one-quarter of his clients insist on old-style toilets.

And, in a membership survey by the National Association of Home Builders, almost half said the new toilets were a problem.

And more Americans are fighting what one radio personality calls "toilet totalitarianism", boasting that he went overseas to acquire illegal toilets for his home.

It isn't a trivial problem, insists Rep. Joe Knollenberg (R-MI), who is sponsoring legislation to restore toilet choice.

The congressman reportedly assailed Washington for imposing a one-size-fits-all toilet on the entire nation.

According to Knollenberg's aide, Paul Welday: "We found that we had a number of constituents who were crossing the bridge to get those toilets."

He says the congressman has received support from all across the nation and expects the measure to come up again during the next legislative session. [End quoting]

Again we see the hand of Big Brother attempting to herd the sheep. The problem here for the bureaucrats is that this matter becomes such a daily annoyance to so many of the sheep that it becomes, in essence, a constant reminder to the sheep of what happens when government takes free-will choice out of the hands of those sheep—so it's likely to backfire and wake a few of them up!

BATTERY BATTLE

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, for December 2000: [quoting]

We love our digital cameras, PDAs, and portable CD players—until they run out of juice at the wrong moment. To keep these high-drain devices running longer, Energizer and Duracell have developed new alkaline

batteries that, they claim, last 50 to 80 percent longer than regular alkalines.

Energizer's E2 unlocks more power with improved cell construction and a unique titanium compound that facilitates the flow of electrons. Duracell's Ultra M3 improves performance by reducing inert materials, which frees up more space for fuel. Duracell also reformulated the remaining battery compounds for better electron flow.

So are the E2 and Ultra M3 worth the 30 percent premium you'll pay over regular alkaline batteries? We tested them against non-premium Rayovac Max AA alkaline batteries in a Kodak DC3800 2.1-megapixel digital camera, shooting in dark areas so the flash was used each time, until each battery was completely drained.

The results: 301 shots with the E2, 293 with the Ultra M3, and 184 with the Rayovac Max—or roughly 60 percent more shots with the premiums. While the difference between the E2 and Ultra M3 was negligible, the Energizer E2 earns bonus points for its nifty reclosable plastic carrying case. — Jill C. Shomer [End quoting]

Advances in battery technology have suspiciously lagged quite a bit behind advances in other areas of electronics. One wonders if this latest development is simply a "table scrap" thrown our way while the REAL advances are held in secret. Regardless, the above is some good information just in time for all those Holiday gadgets and other toys that eat up a lot of batteries.

A VIOLENT BIRTH FOR THE BLACK DEATH

Excerpted from *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, December 2000: [quoting]

Long associated with immediate death and widespread destruction, volcanos may have played a far more ominous and subtle role throughout human history; they may have also triggered the spread of catastrophic plagues, including the Black Death, or bubonic plague, which originated in Mesopotamia in the 11th century.

Based on historical records, ice-core samples, and tree-ring data, climatologist Richard Stothers at the Goddard Institute for Space Studies in New York has linked incidences of plague to volcanic events. He discovered that each of the seven largest eruptions of the past 2,000 years spewed at least 100 megatons of sulfurous gases into the stratosphere, where they combined with water vapor to create sulfuric acid particles called aerosols.

As this aerosol curtain spread across the atmosphere, it screened out much of the Sun's radiation and caused the northern jet stream to shift south, which ferried cold polar air to the temperate

latitudes of Europe and the Middle East, the data suggest. "This aerosol veil created a cooler, more humid environment" explains Stothers. During the past two millennia, these unusual weather patterns allowed *Yersinia Pestis*, the plague bacillus, to steamroll across Europe and the Middle East within five years of at least five eruptions, he adds. [End quoting]

Considering the supposedly "inside" information shared early in this News Desk related to the chemtrails sprayings, one wonders if this volcano "hypothesis" is yet another smoke-screen excuse that will get the blame for what will actually be purposeful biological warfare waged upon we-the-people to decimate most of the world's population.

The elite have always had the means to wage biological warfare when they chose to do so. They've had access to (and hidden away) many ancient records of historical data and advanced technical information.

They caused the World War I flu epidemic, they spread smallpox to decimate the Indians through dispensing free blankets "to keep them warm"—laced with smallpox, etc. See the long list of some of their "accomplishments" under the article titled "A Short History Of Secret Human Biological Experiments" as presented in the last issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

MORE INTERESTING WEBSITES

- <<http://www.qth.com/danger>>, DANGER ON THE INTERNET cyber-safety seminar website!
- <<http://sightings.com/general5/crop.htm>>
- <<http://www.enterprisemission.com/millenn.htm>>. This has speculative information about the coming Pole Shift and the election fiasco.
- <<http://www.home.earthlink.net/~geodowse>>. This is for dowsers.
- <<http://members.aol.com/jnaudin509/index.htm>>. This is for those interested in free-energy devices.

Hope you find these sites useful.

HOW THE GOVERNMENT WORKS YOU OVER

From *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, for

November 2000: [quoting]

Big Boy/Big Brother

A young Spokane, Washington girl named "Spuds McKenzie" almost turned 18 and received a notice in the mail that it is time for her to register for the draft. The girl filled out a form from Bob's Big Boy on North Division Street so that she could get a free hamburger on her 12th birthday. When she filled out the form, she falsified her name to Spuds McKenzie (remember Budweiser beer's "party animal" bull terrier?) and stated her birthday to be two weeks earlier than it actually was.

Six year later, "Spuds" received the reminder in the mail on the birthdate she recorded on the form for a free birthday burger.

How about that? Fast food restaurants are now working for Big Brother as intelligence-gathering operatives.

\$1.9 Trillion

In mid October, just driving down the road listening to KXLY talk radio out of Spokane, Washington, I heard the ABC newsmen, Doug Limerick, say that some semi-official source had tallied the combined total government employees' retirement funds and it equals \$1.9 trillion.

This figure was EXCLUDING federal government employee retirement funds.

Limerick reported that it was speculated that the incredible expansion of the stock market has allowed government employee retirement funds to be so stuffed with cash.

What about the Social Security trust fund? Presidential hopefuls Gore and George Bush, Jr., agree that we must save Social Security.

What a mockery of the American people. While Congress has allowed the tax-paid bureaucrats of this nation to spend the Social Security trust fund into insolvency, they have jealously protected and padded their own retirement funds to the point that the amount of money it holds isn't even a real number, it is so astronomical.

"Code Of Ethics For Government Service"

I was recently furnished with a copy of a document that, at least as of five years ago, was being given to those who hire on as federal employees. Entitled "Code Of Ethics For Government Service", the document was agreed to by the 85th Congress in the form of Concurrent Resolution 175 and fits on one letter-sized sheet of paper. "The Code applies to all government employees and office holders" the document states.

It begins by stating in bold letters that "Any person in government service should: "Put loyalty to the highest moral

The Idaho Observer



Now that we know what is really going on, let's do something about it

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

PO Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho, 83869;
or call: (208) 255-2307.

\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.

email: observer@dm.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer

principles and to country above loyalty to persons, party, or government department.”

It then goes on to tell its minions to “Uphold the *Constitution*, laws, and legal regulations of the United States and all governments therein and never be a party to their evasion.”

The document outlines several other very noble things that do not seem to occupy the minds of most federal employees. The last three are really noble:

- “Never use any information coming to him confidentially, in the performance of governmental duties, as a means of making private profit;
- “Expose corruption wherever discovered;
- “Uphold these principles, ever conscious that public office is a public trust.”

How about that for a “how the government works (you over)” piece? [End quoting]

What do you think? There must surely be a lot of guilty consciences among government employees. And if we focus on Congress, we’re left with Mark Twain’s observation of a century ago, that: “There is no distinctly native, American criminal class—except Congress.”

ENERGY BILLS GOING WILD

From THE DAILY NEWS, Los Angeles, for 11/5/00: [quoting]

SAN DIEGO—Gov. Gray Davis and the state’s top energy regulators urged federal authorities Tuesday to order refunds and immediate price controls in California’s troubled deregulated electricity market.

The governor told the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission that it has broad authority to order rebates, impose price and bid limits on power sales, and make other changes “to nurse this marketplace into equilibrium.”

[End quoting]
The public utility energy problems that California is now having will be a problem for the rest of the US if we all don’t protest now! California is often used as a test-case for many of the elite’s more outrageous scams. And for a lot of you readers who reside in California, you know first-hand about the soaring electricity bills you’ve been receiving in recent months, starting with the nonsense in San Diego which led to riots many months ago.

Those fortunate enough to be “off the grid” (or even partially so) will better appreciate the REAL value of their alternative energy systems as this calculated energy-deregulation scam kicks into high gear—where “accidental” power outages may compound the misery of artificially high utility bills.

THE TRUTH THAT NO ONE WANTS TO ACKNOWLEDGE

From A READER, 10/27/00: [quoting]
What is the truth that no one wants to acknowledge? Could it be that we are living in a world of the blind and the crippled? Could it be that our so-called modern civilization has now entered the terminal stage of decadence? Could it be that everywhere we look, whether it be education, medicine, or government, what we see are unenlightened experts who, after offering to solve our problems for a fee, invariably create more problems to be solved? Is it not then a choice between compassion and laughter?

In Love’s pure Light, A.H. [End quoting]
As more people come to recognize the Truth in the words above, maybe their will be a third choice: action. That’s the test in progress at this time on schoolroom Earth.

TWO SCHOOLS BAN POPULAR ENERGY DRINKS

Excerpted from THE DAILY NEWS, Los Angeles, 11/13/00: [quoting]

BURBANK, CA—Students in Burbank High School English classes took pen to paper to call attention to a possible problem with energy enhancing drinks, after three local students went to the hospital after drinking them.

School officials said two student athletes fainted at John Burroughs High School last month after consuming an energy drink; they were both unconscious for several minutes and had to be taken to the emergency room.

As a result, administrators at Burbank High School and Burroughs decided to ban the beverages from the campuses although they weren’t sold at school.

When Burbank High School English teacher Kim Kosach told her classes about the ban, one girl said she, too, had to be out of school for a few days when she fainted after drinking one.

Fired up, more than 70 of Kosach’s students wrote letters to support the ban and ask merchants not to sell them to minors.

In her letter, Carolyn Davidian said the issue should be taken very seriously, the products should be tested and regulated.

“The stores that sell these drinks should put some kind of warning label for kids and have IDs checked” she wrote. “We’re supposed to go to school, not miss school because of energy drinks that make us ill.”

Kosach said she was surprised at the reaction when she read the memo to her classes.

“I thought they would think it was dumb or really lame that this fuss was being made” Kosach said. “I thought to them it would just be another thing we’re not allowed to have at school, when in fact, they were really concerned.” [End quoting]

Since any specific brand names were not mentioned (probably on the advice of newspaper lawyers more concerned about profit margins and lawsuits than public health), we are left with a vague caution to keep in mind concerning ALL such drinks. Too bad the local water is likely to be no more safe to drink than are these concoctions!

SHAKEN BABY SYNDROME OR ADVERSE VACCINE REACTION?

Excerpted from NEXUS magazine, <http://www.nexusmagazine.com> Nov.-Dec. 2000: [quoting]

To loving, caring parents, the act of child abuse is abhorrent. However, it must be recognised that child abuse has occurred in the past and inevitably will occur in the future. Medical professionals have the unenviable task of establishing, by applying sound medical

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.,

Inventory Reduction Sale!

We need to make room.

Save 15% off our entire stock*.

Hurry—sale ends January 10th!

*This offer does not apply to Vatican Assassins.

Discount does not apply to shipping & handling fees.

(See page 50 for ordering information.)

practice and scientific evidence, if child abuse has in fact occurred.

Shaken Baby Syndrome (SBS) was described in medical literature in the early 1970s but was recognised as a form of severe child abuse as far back as 1860. It is a collective term for internal head injuries which a baby or young child may sustain from:

(a) being violently shaken (child abuse);

(b) a combination of medical problems exacerbated by a serious vaccine adverse event;

(c) a lone serious vaccine adverse event.

According to *New Scientist*, researchers may be on the way to identifying a biochemical signature that can help distinguish between brain injuries caused by accidents and those resulting from violent abuse. Whilst this research may identify SBS, it may not identify underlying medical problems which have been exacerbated by a serious vaccine adverse event or a lone serious vaccine adverse event.

Unless sound scientific evidence is initiated swiftly to diagnose the difference, parents could find themselves in the position of a father in Sydney, Australia, who in 1995 was charged with the murder of his child.

[End quoting]

More on this subject in the following article.

VACCINATIONS: THE FACTS!

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 11/14/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.alanlam.demon.co.uk/vac2.htm>>

Immune System FACT: Vaccines trick the body into focusing on only one aspect, antibody production, of the many normally available to the immune system. When the vaccine virus is injected directly into the blood stream, it gains access to all of the major tissues and organs of the body without triggering a normal immune response. Antibodies that do respond to the invading vaccine germs become committed to those germs and are unable to react to other viruses.

FACT: The immune system is designed to help the organism discriminate "self" from potentially dangerous "nonself". Alien viruses injected into the body fuse with healthy cells, and continue to replicate along with those cells. Under these circumstances, the immune system is likely to either invade its own cells (cancer), or ignore danger signs all together, leaving the body vulnerable.

FACT: The thymus gland plays an essential role in the immune response against germs and non-human proteins, making T-cells, protecting against diseases. When autopsies were performed on vaccinated Americans, it was found that the thymus gland had shrunk after puberty, while there was little deterioration in the thymus gland of adults in poorly vaccinated countries. Thymus gland abnormalities are associated with many diseases and tumors.

Contamination FACT: The Simian monkey kidneys, used as the bases for the polio vaccine in the 1950s and 1960s, were found to be contaminated with the SV-40 virus. SV-40 is a powerful immunosuppressor and trigger for HIV—the name given to the AIDS virus. Researchers consider it to be a cancer-causing virus. The greatest spread of HIV coincides with the most intense and recent smallpox vaccination campaigns, which activated the dormant contaminated polio vaccine. The polio vaccine today can still be contaminated with an undetected strain of monkey virus.

Side Effects FACT: The principle cause of encephalitis, in the USA and other industrialised countries, is the childhood vaccination programme. Encephalitis is the inflammation of the brain affecting the central nervous systems. Subtle and often overlooked reactions to the vaccine (a slight fever, fussiness, drowsiness) can be a case of encephalitis which is capable of causing severe neurological complications months or even years later.

FACT: Medicine accepts that the rubella vaccine can cause long- or short-term arthritis. Wellcome notes in *The Datasheet Compendium* say that the rubella vaccine causes arthritis in 3% of the children and 12-20% of adult women who receive it. As many as 26% of children receiving rubella vaccinations in national testing programs developed arthritis. Some were hospitalised to test for rheumatic fever and rheumatoid arthritis.

Non-Efficacy FACT: In the Philippines, the largest smallpox epidemic occurred between 1917 and 1919, in which there were 162,503 cases and 71,453 deaths. All cases were vaccinated.

FACT: In England, smallpox vaccinations were made compulsory in 1853. Between 1863 and 1865, the population rose 7% and the death rate rose by 41%. Between 1870 and 1872, the population rose 9% and the death rate from smallpox rose 123%.

FACT: Following the introduction of compulsory immunisation, the incidence of diphtheria increased by 30% in

France, 55% in Hungary, 200% in Switzerland, and 625% in Germany. In Sweden, diphtheria virtually disappeared without immunisation.

FACT: Germany began compulsory diphtheria vaccinations in 1939. After that country was thoroughly vaccinated, cases of the disease skyrocketed to 150,000. France initially rejected diphtheria vaccinations because of the disasters she witnessed in other countries due to its use. But after the German occupation, France was forced into submitting to the shots. By 1943, cases of diphtheria in that country had soared to nearly 47,000. At the same time, in nearby Norway, which refused vaccinations, there were only 50 cases.

Children FACT: Toxic materials (vaccines) injected into an infant's bloodstream at only two months old destroy critical nutrient stores and can catastrophically damage the baby's still developing central nervous system. By the mid-1970s, Japanese officials realised early DPT shots were, in fact, killing babies.

FACT: Cot Death or SIDS (Sudden Infant Death Syndrome), has been linked to the DPT vaccine. Dr. William Torch, of the Nevada School of Medicine, issued a report showing that two-thirds of 103 children who died of SIDS had been immunised with DPT vaccine in the 3 weeks before their deaths, many dying

IN PRINT  **ON THE AIR**

DEFENDING OUR BILL OF RIGHTS

TWO GREAT WAYS TO GET THE NEWS!

 <p>The Free American Newsmagazine!</p> <p>Published Monthly! Available by subscription or at Barnes and Noble, Borders, Books-a-Million, Tower, Hastings and other fine newsstands</p> <p>SPECIAL EDITION \$5.00</p> <p>Subscriptions \$40.00 per year</p>	 <p>Clay Douglas</p> <p>Free American Radio</p> <p>MONDAY - FRIDAY 7:00 AM Central Time Shortwave - WWCR 5.070 Satellite - Galaxy 11 Transponder 14 7.71 Audio Internet - http://freeamerican.com</p>
---	--

CALL THE FREE AMERICAN GROUP

877-423-3250

<http://freeamerican.com>

within a day of the vaccine.

Cholera FACT: It is generally recognised that there is no satisfactory cholera vaccine. The product available up to the present has been largely a public relations gambit. So distrusted is the current vaccine that the medical authorities didn't bother to rush the drug to Peru during the outbreak there in 1991.

FACT: Certain vaccines, such as that given for cholera, are known to be of no value, and the emphasis in general practice should really shift more towards proper advice, which can often be more time consuming than injections.

Bad Medicine FACT: In England, the National Health Service pays a "bonus" to doctors with documented vaccination rates above specified percentages. Doctors who vaccinate the largest percentage of patients on their books stand to gain the most, while those who exercise greater discretion in the administration of vaccines, or who are willing to support parents who do not wish their children to be immunised, are financially penalised.

FACT: Scientific literature recommends not giving the pertussis vaccine if the child is ill with anything, including a runny nose, cough, ear infection, diarrhea, or has recovered from an illness within one month before a scheduled DPT shot, or if the child has a personal or family history of severe allergies (i.e., cow's milk, asthma, eczema).

FACT: The Department of Health admitted that if a person has been vaccinated, it has a bearing on the accurate diagnosis of subsequent diseases. This means that for a person who has been vaccinated, the diagnosis of subsequent diseases could be diagnosed as something else (examples include chickenpox, pustular eczema, varioloid and monkeypox).

For more shocking information, see the <<http://www.alanlam.demon.co.uk/vac2.htm>> Internet website. [End quoting]

If you go to the website, you'll find a long list of references from which this alarming sample was extracted—also more information.

Certainly we've given you enough information to make it very clear that vaccinations are a source of much well-founded skepticism—even without the medical revolt we reported in the last issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

If you want to stay healthy overall, it's best that you pursue more constructive avenues to keep your immune system healthy. Back in the December 1999 issue of *The SPECTRUM* we presented a dynamite lecture from the well-known Dr. Richard Schulze, titled: "Get Well! How To Create Powerful Health. 20 Steps To A New Healthy Life." That's a very good place to start, if you need a New Year's resolution to work on!

CIA OVERSEES "WAR ON AIDS"

From *NEXUS* magazine, <<http://www.nexusmagazine.com>>

Nov.-Dec. 2000: [quoting]

On 30 April, the *Washington Post* announced a National Security Agency (NSA) move to place AIDS science, and all public health agencies conducting it, under the command of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA).

Curiously, this move follows South African President Thabo Mbeki's decision to include the testimonies of "dissident" scientists in his country's review of HIV/AIDS treatment practices and the epidemic's origin.

President Clinton, advised by the National Intelligence Council (NIC) to formally declare global AIDS a US "national security threat", signed this policy into law. The action foreshadows the likely persecution, if not incarceration or assassination, of "dissident" AIDS scientists.

The CIA warned in its report to the President and press: "The persistent infectious disease burden is likely to aggravate and, in some cases, may even provoke economic decay, social fragmentation, and political destabilization in the hardest-hit countries."

The study defined "instability" as revolutionary wars, ethnic wars, genocides and disruptive regime transitions. Dramatic declines in life expectancy, the study said, are the strongest risk factor for "such threats to national security".

Killing two birds with one stone—promoting vaccination and medication—the propagandist report stated that such threats and "deterioration" might be followed by "limited improvement...owing to better prevention and control efforts, new drugs, and vaccines."

Given the potentially grave socio-economic, political, and now military implications of uncovering a vaccine-industry-linked cause of AIDS, future publications and open dialogue regarding this hypothesis in the mainstream and scientific media may be increasingly difficult to achieve.

(Source: By Dr. Leonard Horowitz, *Idaho Observer*, USA, July 2000) [End quoting]

Does it strike you as being just a little bit strange that the CIA would now be put in charge of overseeing the AIDS program? Unless there is something *very, very, very big* to hide.

HOMESCHOOLING AT RISK?

From the INTERNET, <<http://www.militiaofmontana.com>> 10/30/00:

[quoting]

(Originally from *THE MODESTO BEE*):

Tony Esolen, State Coordinator

Rhode Island Guild of Home Teachers

I would like to pass along some urgent information. The Democratic Party has now aligned itself squarely against homeschooling

and parental rights. The Democratic National Committee's website (www.dnc.org), endorsed by Al Gore, attacks Republican Presidential nominee George W. Bush for being "soft" on homeschooling. That same website parrots the agenda of the NEA, the nation's biggest teachers' union, insisting that all teachers of all children should be required to possess state certification.

That requirement would KILL homeschooling. It renews the threat of HR-6, which homeschoolers helped to kill in 1994. That bill would have required the same thing, state certification. That means, unless you spend many thousands of dollars and several years taking courses in how to teach, you will not be able to teach your child at home.

That bill passed through the House Education Committee with every Democrat voting for it, and every Republican voting against it. George Miller (D-CA), then chairman of that committee, will become its chairman again if the Democrats win control of the House, and has vowed to reintroduce the bill. This time, the Democrats would not be facing the imminent disaster they faced in the 1994 elections, when Bill Clinton was at his lowest in popularity. They will have little to fear.

IT IS DISHEARTENING TO ME THAT A MAJOR POLITICAL PARTY IN THE UNITED STATES SHOULD SO BLITHELY ATTACK THE FUNDAMENTAL FREEDOM OF THE FAMILY.

It is disheartening, but not surprising. I teach at an American college; I know the left very well. The Democratic Party is now wholly controlled by the left—by people who believe that the state, not the family, is the basic institution of society. That is why the left wants taxpayer-financed day care.

Former feminist, now Christian professor Elizabeth Genovese, warns that public funded daycare is the next arena of assault on the traditional family, and will make it more and more difficult for tax-strapped families to keep the mother in the home, and more and more economically enticing to leave children with others.

That is why the left wants to destroy the Boy Scouts. President Clinton's Justice Department recently decided to examine whether the Boy Scouts should be banned from National Parks, because of their refusal to admit homosexual scoutmasters.

Homosexuals do not mince words when they assert that the traditional family, and traditional manhood and womanhood, must be overcome. That is why they despise homeschooling.

John Taylor Gatto has written a long article on the fight one small Vermont village had when the last one-room, public schoolhouse in the state tried to stay alive. The powerful Vermont chapter of the NEA crushed them.

When the left cannot abide even a traditional PUBLIC school, what makes us think they will be friendlier with us homeschoolers? To a tyrant, any deviation from conformity, no matter how apparently small, is a threat that must be wiped out. We homeschoolers have for a Presidential candidate the governor of the most homeschooling-friendly state in the country, opposed by a party that has cast its lot with: the NEA, the feminists, who despise the traditional family, want nationalized curricula designed to teach children what they should believe.

NOW IS NOT THE TIME TO BE COMPLACENT. NOW IS NOT THE TIME TO SAY "I DON'T UNDERSTAND POLITICS!" OR "WHY SHOULD I VOTE FOR THE LESSER OF TWO EVILS?"

The choice is acutely clear. When will we get another opportunity like the present? Hillary Clinton once compared the traditional family to SLAVERY. And so I urge you, contact your friends and relatives in other states—those who are friendly to homeschooling.

Ask them to consider, this year, whether the freedom of the family is worth preserving. This election will be close! Of course you must vote as your conscience dictates. But I pray that you will think of homeschooling as a touchstone—as a way of telling what the two parties, and the two Presidential nominees, stand for.

Yours, Tony Esolen, State Coordinator,
Rhode Island Guild of Home Teachers

[End quoting]

For those of you who keep the Larger Picture in mind, note that the crooks in high places are going after any and all means of avoiding the blatant mind-control people-programming war that is being waged on many levels, from the evening news programs to the classroom. This upcoming generation of Indigo Children so frightens the power elite that they are really clamping down through such as the use of the Ritalin drug and the elimination of home schooling.

Interesting data is starting to emerge at the university level from those young adults who were home schooled. They tend to be much better students—more independently motivated and better focused, as well as more likely to pursue unconventional, demanding, creative majors such as combining concert pianist with computer programming. And the social "backwardness" that was predicted to plague them just has not materialized. Moreover, they tend to mesh better with adults (and thus integrate better with society) and be far less susceptible to peer-pressure "herd mentality" behavior.

Needless to say, none of these traits are helpful to cultivating docile sheep who do not question the world around them! Thus the attack on home schooling by the crooks in high

places. Too bad the author of the message is naive to the utter puppetry of EITHER presidential candidate; home schooling will be a target of attack REGARDLESS of who is in the White House.

THANKSGIVING

From the INTERNET, Jon Galt, <justicus@gci.net>, 11/18/00: [quoting]

If you woke up this morning with more health than illness—you are more blessed than the one million who will not survive this week.

If you have never experienced the danger of battle, the loneliness of imprisonment, the agony of torture, or the pangs of starvation—you are ahead of 500 million people in the world.

If you can attend a church or synagogue without fear of harassment, arrest, torture, or death—you are more blessed than three billion people in the world.

If you have food in the refrigerator, clothes on your back, a roof overhead, and a place to sleep—you are richer than 75% of this world.

If you have money in the bank, in your wallet, and spare change in a dish someplace—you are among the top 8% of the world's wealthy.

If your parents are still alive and still married—you are very rare, even in the United States.

If you hold up your head with a smile on your face and are truly thankful—you are blessed because the majority can, but most do not.

If you can hold someone's hand, hug them, or even touch them on the shoulder—you are blessed because you can offer a healing touch.

If you can read this message, you just received a double blessing in that someone was thinking of you, and furthermore, you are more blessed than over two billion people in the world who cannot read at all.

Have a good day, count your blessings, and pass this along to remind everyone else how blessed we all are. [End quoting]

Despite all the negative news circulating around, we should never forget to thank God that most of us reading this still have some blessed freedoms compared to many other of this Earth's inhabitants.

A LITTLE GIRL'S PRAYER

From THE IDAHO OBSERVER owner and editor, "Ingri Cassel" <vaclib@dmj.net>, November 2000: [quoting]

A TRUE TALE FROM AFRICA

Helen Roseveare, a missionary doctor from England to Zaire, Africa, told this as it happened to her in Africa. She told it in her testimony on Wednesday night at Thomas Road

Baptist Church. The next Wednesday night Jerry Falwell choked up and said: "I almost feel guilty for standing in the pulpit after the one who spoke here last week."

READ it. You will have goose bumps and weep with joy:

One night I had worked hard to help a mother in the labor ward; but in spite of all we could do, she died, leaving us with a tiny premature baby and a crying two-year-old daughter. We would have difficulty keeping the baby alive, as we had no incubator. (We had no electricity to run an incubator.) We also had no special feeding facilities.

Although we lived on the equator, nights were often chilly with treacherous drafts. One student midwife went for the box we had for such babies and the cotton wool the baby would be wrapped in. Another went to stoke up the fire and fill a hot water bottle. She came back shortly in distress to tell me that in filling the bottle, it had burst. Rubber perishes easily in tropical climates. "And it is our last hot water bottle!" she exclaimed.

As in the West, it is no good crying over spilled milk, so in Central Africa it might be considered no good crying over burst water bottles. They do not grow on trees, and there are no drugstores down forest pathways. "All right" I said, "put the baby as near the fire as you safely can, and sleep between the baby and the door to keep it free from drafts. Your job is to keep the baby warm."

The following noon, as I did most days, I went to have prayers with any of the orphanage children who chose to gather with me. I gave the youngsters various things to pray about and told them about the tiny baby. I explained our problems about keeping the baby warm enough, mentioning the hot water bottle. The baby could so easily die if it got chills. I also told them of the two-year-old sister, crying because her mother had died.

During the prayer time, one ten-year-old girl, Ruth, prayed with the usual blunt inciseness of our African children. "Please, God" she prayed, "send us a water bottle. It'll be no good tomorrow, God, as the baby will be dead, so please send it this afternoon." While I gasped inwardly at the audacity of the prayer, she added by way of a corollary: "And while You are about it, would You please send a dolly for the little girl so she'll know You really love her?"

As often with children's prayers, I was put on the spot. Could I honestly say "Amen"? I just did not believe that God could do this. Oh, yes, I know that He can do everything. The Bible says so. But there are limits, aren't there?

The only way God could answer this particular prayer would be by sending me a parcel from the homeland. I had been in Africa for almost four years at that time, and I had never, ever received a parcel from home.

Anyway, if anyone did send me a parcel, who would put in a hot water bottle? I lived on the equator!

Halfway through the afternoon, while I was teaching in the nurses' training school, a message was sent that there was a car at my front door. By the time I reached home, the car had gone, but there, on the verandah, was a large twenty-two pound parcel. I felt tears in my eyes. I could not open the parcel alone, so I sent for the orphanage children.

Together we pulled off the string, carefully undoing each knot. We folded the paper, taking care not to tear it unduly. Excitement was mounting. Some thirty or forty pairs of eyes were focused on the large cardboard box. From the top, I lifted out brightly colored, knitted jerseys. Eyes sparkled as I gave them out. Then there were the knitted bandages for the leprosy patients, and the children began to get bored. There were some mixed raisins and sultanas that would make a nice batch of buns for the weekend.

Then, as I put my hand in again, I felt the—could it really be?

I grasped it and pulled it out. Yes, a brand-new, rubber hot water bottle! I cried. I had not asked God to send it; I had not truly believed that He could. Ruth was in the front row of the children.

She rushed forward, crying out: "If God has sent the bottle, He must have sent the dolly, too!" Rummaging down to the bottom of the box, she pulled out the small, beautifully dressed dolly. Her eyes shone! She had never doubted.

Looking up at me, she asked: "Can I go over with you and give this dolly to that little girl, so she'll know that Jesus really loves her?" That parcel had been on the way for five whole months. Packed up by my former Sunday school class, whose leader had heard and obeyed God's prompting to send a hot water bottle, even to the equator.

And one of the girls had put in a dolly for an African child, five months before—in answer to the believing prayer of a ten-year-old to bring it "that afternoon".

Please share this amazing story with as many others as you can.

[End quoting]

If only, as adults, we would learn to hold the faith of a child. Think of the possibilities then! (And it wouldn't hurt, either, to go back and re-read the front-page story.)

A LITTLE GIRL'S SAVINGS

And most people think they need millions to do God's work.

From A READER, e-mail, 11/6/00: [quoting]

A little girl stood near a small church from which she had been turned away because it "was too crowded".

"I can't go to Sunday School" she sobbed to the pastor as he walked by. Seeing her shabby, unkempt appearance, the pastor guessed the reason and, taking her by the hand, took her inside and found a place for her in the Sunday School class.

The child was so touched that she went to bed that night thinking of the children who have no place to worship Jesus. Some two years later, this child lay dead in one of the poor tenement buildings and the parents called for the kindhearted pastor, who had befriended their daughter, to handle the final arrangements.

As her poor little body was being moved, a worn and crumpled purse was found which seemed to have been rummaged from some trash dump. Inside was found 57 cents and a note scribbled in childish handwriting which read: "This is to help build the little church bigger so more children can go to Sunday School."

For two years she had saved for this offering of love. When the pastor tearfully read that note, he knew instantly what he would do. Carrying this note and the cracked, red pocketbook to the pulpit, he told the story of her unselfish love and devotion. He challenged his deacons to get busy and raise enough money for the larger building.

But the story does not end there! A newspaper learned of the story and published it.

It was read by a realtor who offered them a parcel of land worth many thousands. When told that the church could not pay so much, he offered it for 57 cents. Church members made

large donations. Checks came from far and wide.

Within five years the little girl's gift had increased to \$250,000—a huge sum for that time (near the turn of the century). Her unselfish love had paid large dividends.


When you are in the city of Philadelphia, look up Temple Baptist Church, with a seating capacity of 3,300 and Temple University, where hundreds of students attend.

Have a look, too, at the Good Samaritan Hospital and at a Sunday School building which houses hundreds of Sunday scholars, so that no child in the area will ever need to be left outside during Sunday School time. In one of the rooms of this building may be seen the picture of the sweet face of the little girl whose 57 cents, so sacrificially saved, made such remarkable history.

Alongside of it is a portrait of her kind pastor, Dr. Russell H. Conwell, author of the book *Acres Of Diamonds—A True Story*.

Goes to show WHAT GOD CAN DO WITH 57 cents. [End quoting]

Once again, the moral of the story is what can be accomplished if we but maintain the pure faith of a child who sees no limits to possibilities. And if we remember to call for the Unseen Higher Help that stands ever by us, always ready to assist, there's no telling just what miracle may await us.

Happy Holidays to all of you who share so many possibilities with me and then, through my column, with your fellow *SPECTRUM* readers. May the New Year open great possibilities for us all. 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for pEACE A booklet of various recipies, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For pEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert
an unbalancezd part of the
body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Control your privacy. Protect your assets. Limit your liabilities. Pass on inheritance. Operate through contracts. Call us at Commonwealth Trust. 1-888-264-5750.

ATTN. Houston, TX area *SPECTRUM* readers. Please call RENAE (281) 482-3284 to meet for discussion group.

Take Control of Your Health. There are NO Incurable Diseases--Just Incurable People. **Addresses CAUSE of ALL Illness.** Utilizing an Electrical Understanding. Free info pac: 1-888-658-8859 E-mail: louish@octonet.com
We give life when others fail!

You too can place a classified
ad in *The SPECTRUM*.
Call toll free 1-877-280-2866
for details.

Season's Greetings From *The SPECTRUM*



Christmas Blessings to all of our wonderful friends, new and old. This has been an exciting, busy, and eventful year, and we have had the great honor of meeting many of you personally, and others of you over the phone. Thank all of you for the love and encouragement you constantly and so generously bless all of us with! May God Bless you throughout the year with Love, Joy, Peace, Wisdom and absolute Faith in Him and His Plan.

To all of you who search for Truth with open eyes — may your path be sprinkled with delightful surprises along the way to Understanding and Knowing and Peace.

Happy Holidays and let's all have great fun as the New Year unfolds full of opportunities to explore! E.Y.



May we all be blessed with the joys and wonders of this magical season.

Ally

Dear Friends,
I send to all of you, our "extended family", my love, sincere appreciation and best wishes for a Blessed Christmas and a New Year filled with a strengthened Connection with Creator and more blessings than you can ever imagine!!
Love + God Bless, Gail

We really appreciate your support and wish you all the best for the Holidays and the New Year. Blessings to all, Al

Warm Blessings to all of our readers!
We truly appreciate your continued support!
♥ Claudia ♥

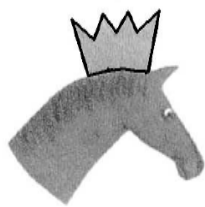


Happy Holidays and God bless to ALL of you who are at least curious enough to look beyond the "status-quo".
much love & light
Morey.

Dear Readers,

Let this be a time of thankful reflection, and a time to share those words of love and encouragement with family and friends. Create a beautiful and memorable holiday in peace.
In Light,
Rita Martin

Support Our Advertisers



A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT



A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened

Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00, payable with name & address to:



M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277

Devault, PA 19432-0277



Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.

426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695

Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)

website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in The SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk* and clippings can be submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

NEW TECHNOLOGY

Allergies, arthritis, fibromyalgia,
diabetes, asthma, back ache,
sinus, grey hair, chronic fatigue,
headache, cold & flu.

Sufferers take note.

—NOW AVAILABLE—

Envia Liquid Minerals

- Organic, ionic-water soluble.
- Passes the blood/brain barrier.
- 100% absorption. (Not Colloidal)

"Totally Amazing".
Incredible testimonies.

For a free info packet call
(219) 773-2729

**ELIMINATE
ALL DEBT!
GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back
Guarantee**

For information send (Postage &
Copy Costs Donation) \$10 to:

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

Electricity ... First Aid Kit for the Future

Bio-Electric Protocols

The Silver Pulser

Bio-stimulator
emits
microcurrents.
Also makes ionic/
colloidal silver with .9999 pure
silver wires. 33-volt output from
one 9-volt battery. AC option.
3 year warranty. \$175

The Magnetic Pulser

Target specific
areas, portable as
12 Volts DC,
outputs intense
pulsed magnetic
field of >43,133 Gauss, penetrates
9", auto pulsing, bio-north
marked, 2 year warranty.

Lab tests certify kills e-coli & staph in water. Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology operates from 12 Volts DC, fused quartz crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone generator, 2 year warranty. \$360

The Water O₃zonator

Bio-Tuner: BT5pro

New model with quartz crystal
frequency control. Output same
as standard on former BT6.
Over 500
harmonics. \$200



Shipping included
Call for free information package.

1-800-224-0242

250-814-0046 Fax 250-814-0047

www.sotainstruments.com

E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com

www.politicsofhealth.com

Avoid Land Regulations & Stop Paying Property Tax

Legally?

GUARANTEED PROCESS

- With Money Back Guarantee •

For information, send Postal Donation \$10.00 to:

People's Rights/Tax Academy

c/o 1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware (19958)-9999

Toll-Free (877) 544-4718
www.peoples-rights.com

Expressing Yourself More Fully On Creator's Living Canvas

11/24/00 SOLTEC

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Ceres Anthonious "Toniose" Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace.

Allow for the current unfolding events to impact your mind, for there are many teachings in this world that shed Light upon the path back home, to Creator Source. The most important path one can take is the one that is self determined. This is to say, when ones learn to go within and connect for self to the Infinite Oneness, Creator God, they will then have access to ALL knowledge, and will be given that which best serves their current situation.

Great wonders await you all on this journey of personal discovery; there are none who can do the work of spiritual attainment for you. The greatest teacher can but offer insight to you, for to do more would surely usurp your free will. YOU must make a determined effort toward finding true personal en-Light-enment, for the uniqueness of each of God's creations can only be fully appreciated when one truly takes responsibility for all of one's actions and thoughts.

We are all brush strokes on the same living canvas that makes up the Whole of Creation. Creator God is the Master Artist who paints each stroke and gives life and animation to His created works. Each stroke is then given free will to choose how it will manifest in perfection upon the ever-evolving canvas of life.

Each of you will find Greatness within if you but look. The materialism of your current "modernized" world is what is behind all of the conspiracies that take place upon your world. Ones believe that material wealth equates to power. This LIE is being sold to all who will listen, and has been especially swallowed by those ones you call the "elite" controllers of your planet.

So great is the importance placed upon

money (in one or another of its forms) that ones look to it as their security, and forget that they are created in God's image as a co-creator. This is a form of idol worship, and yet most of you ones see it not.

Creator is abundance. Creator is security. Creator is all that there is. Look to Creator for your needs. Look from the perspective of infinite abundance, and know that your needs will be met.

Money is not bad. Having material things is not bad. However, when fear of losing the "things" (or money) becomes your greatest concern, then you have become a slave to the material world and, in essence, you spend great

Look not for (and dwell not upon) that which you do not have; rather, see yourself as already having that which is your desire. The difference is the vibrational frequency of the request.

amounts of time managing or maintaining your assets.

To those of you who feel this may be intended for you, please ask yourself: how much time do you spend managing or maintaining assets?

Now ask yourself: how much time do you spend in prayer and meditation?

Do you see that you may have become much more fixated on the physical, rather than on the spiritual side of life?

For those of you who have little in the way of money, and feel that you have "struggled" enough, and therefore are deserving of a reward, I say to you: why do you feel the need to punish self in order to somehow justify your worthiness of having? This too is an out-of-balance condition wherein you are unnecessarily punishing self. In many ways you feel that, if you crawl and grovel enough, then God will somehow see you as worthy. This too is an error in perception.

Look not for (and dwell not upon) that which you do not have; rather, see yourself

as already having that which is your desire. The difference is the vibrational frequency of the request.

Let me example: When you ask to be healed from a sickness, you are holding onto (and focusing upon) the vibration of sickness. When you ask for perfect health, you are holding onto (and focusing upon) the higher-frequency vibration of well-being. THE TWO REQUESTS ARE NOT THE SAME! Learn to recognize (or better yet, FEEL) these subtle differences, for such is the key to unlocking within yourselves the Unlimited Potential you ones constantly overlook.

Love is the greatest force in all the universes, for it represents the highest vibrational frequency when offered in purity. Love is the greatest healer and the greatest mover of creative energies.

Love, held in the heart, will raise the vibrational frequency of the individual, and thus allow for a greater perception and understanding of all that crosses your path. This same Love simultaneously radiates outward to uplift others.

Learn to discard that which does not resonate with "Love in your heart" in the face of any and all challenges. The energy of Love is infinite and without end; you cannot possibly use it up or have more than your fair share, for each is given an infinite stream of Love (pure Creative Energy) to then re-give to others. Let not anything in your life keep the feeling of Love from being felt and expressed by you.

Security is only a concern for those who hold fear in their heart. Those who have truly eradicated fear will not concern for safety, money, food, clothing, or shelter—for there will always be provisions of same despite what may seem to be any "hopeless" situations or circumstances being encountered. These are hard words to swallow for many who have been thoroughly sold the materialistic ways of the current societal structure.

What lies behind, say, the perceived "need" for a financial "safety net"? Fear of not having enough. Fear of not being taken care of in old age. Fear. In essence this is due to lack of TRUE understanding of, and faith in, your God-self—in that unique spark of Creative Essence which is YOUR core self.

How do you strengthen that Creative Spark and eliminate the fear? Learn to go within and connect to Creator God for yourself and find your own answers to those matters which concern you. The path to greater understanding will be shown to you.

This does take discipline; this does take dedication. But no more does it take than to discipline self to get up in the morning and go to your job or attend to your children when you feel like resting. Make communing with God a DAILY practice—and watch how your life

changes for the better.

Many feel themselves “too busy” to take the time to do such a thing. Too busy to find time for your own spiritual growth? So be it, for the choice is, as always, YOURS. There is no punishment for being lazy—other than the self punishment you are unnecessarily putting yourself through by holding fast to your ignorance.

You will find great need to return into the physical, again and again, until the value of the inner world is recognized as the only TRUE purpose of the physical experience. God knows infinite patience, and He will surely wait for you ones to come to Him in your own time and in your own way.

These words are in answer to your many petitions for Guidance and Understanding. The answer is always the same: go within and learn to find YOUR own answers so that YOUR unique situation can be addressed in a quite personal manner.

Does this mean taking responsibility for yourself? Yes, it most certainly does!

Do you feel that you are somehow incapable of finding your own answers? ALL ones are capable of connecting within to the Divine Source for self. If you choose to seek God through external sources, then you will never be wholly satisfied, for there can only come TRUE satisfaction when one can learn to enter into a conscious communication with Creator God for self.

Does this take determination? Yes.

Does this take persistence? Yes.

Does this take the willingness to be responsible for self? Yes.

God knows your needs, wants, and desires. God has provided for them all—and much, much more. As you progress along your spiritual journey back to Source, you will

say: “Let Your (God’s) will be done (thru me) on Earth as it is in Heaven.”

There is no greater joy to be experienced, for when this happens, you will have achieved great Wisdom and Knowing about the

Eventually you will come to appreciate that the greatest joys in life and living will ONLY come when you have realized that expressing God’s will through you is the greatest achievement possible. This is to say: “Let Your (God’s) will be done (thru me) on Earth as it is in Heaven.”

Perfection in which you are created. Let not anything—especially fear, in any of its disguises—detour you from achieving this state of Awareness and Joy!

You will always find that giving of yourself (and what has been given to you) is central to achieving this state of joy, since it is in freely giving that the cycle of re-giving back to you is set into motion. No matter what it is you have to give, the principle remains the same and leads to an amplified return of the energy sent out.

Many times you ones petition for great insights into what will befall you in the future. Many are simply looking for confirmation and validity of these very messages. Many of you want to definitively prove or disprove these messages, and therefore you devise tests of prophecy so as to achieve certainty in a most external manner.

To you ones I say: “Go within and find your own answers—and stop relying on others to do it for you!” If you have not the discipline to do so, then start there and work on the self discipline until you can do this.

None is greater than another. NONE. There are simply ones at different levels of knowledge and understanding. With greater knowledge comes greater responsibility. Those who have chosen to bring forth these

messages are in no way greater than are you who simply read them. In fact, these messages are AS MUCH or MORE for them as they are for you.

These ones are striving to be of service while they too find their own answers. They too are asking for the same as are many of you. They have simply decided to go within to seek out their answers, and when appropriate they are asked to share what is given to them so as

to learn to flow the Creative Energy (Love) through them, and thus come to understand the giving and re-giving nature of Creator’s grand design.

These ones are students, the same as you, and in no way greater or lesser than any other of Creator’s creations. Allow for these words to enter within your mind and give rise to inner thoughts as such may present themselves to you.

Has there been a stirring within that was not there prior? Examine the nature of your thoughts and the emotions associated with them. What are they telling you? Do you see limitations in the words? Do you see a better way to express the same concept or idea? Would you agree or disagree with the basic concepts? What is this stirring you feel? Why is it there?

Look closely at these inner promptings because there is a message there for you—if you but look and take the opportunity to expand each thought, idea, and feeling until the

These ones are striving to be of service while they too find their own answers. They too are asking for the same as are many of you. They have simply decided to go within to seek out their answers, and when appropriate they are asked to share what is given to them so as to learn to flow the Creative Energy (Love) through them, and thus come to understand the giving and re-giving nature of Creator’s grand design.

To you ones I say: “Go within and find your own answers—and stop relying on others to do it for you!” If you have not the discipline to do so, then start there and work on the self discipline until you can do this.

naturally find that your needs of yesterday have shifted. As you gain in knowledge and responsibility, you will find your sights have shifted higher with each passing experience, as each lesson is recognized and understood.

Eventually you will come to appreciate that the greatest joys in life and living will ONLY come when you have realized that expressing God’s will through you is the greatest achievement possible. This is to


inner message to YOU is recognized and appreciated.

The nature of man is to evolve and grow. This innate nature requires that he ask questions and find answers to the questions. Those who ask a lot of questions make the best students. The best students make the best teachers.

Each will eventually teach what they have learned. Each will eventually contribute their unique experiences to the whole of Creation, and thus Creation is forever expanding and growing. Life and living is expansion and growth of all ones, everywhere. You all contribute to this expansion, and you each have a unique part to play as you learn to express yourselves more fully on Creator’s Living Canvas.

I am Ceres Anthonious “Toniose” Soltec, along with MANY others who have gathered for this sharing. We come in the Light and Love of Creator God, who we express through us so that His will may be done.

We leave you in this Radiant Light and Love, and pray that the message herein finds its proper place within your heart.

Blessings and Love to you ALL! Salu. 

World Healing Begins With *YOU!*

[Continued from Front Page]

KNOW that they interact with our lives.

Dr. Doreen Virtue (yes, that is her real name) is a spiritual clairvoyant and Doctor of Psychology who holds BA, MA, and Ph.D. degrees in Counseling Psychology. Dr. Virtue is the author of twenty-two books on mind-body-spirit issues. Inclusive of this list are such titles as: *Healing With The Angels*; *Divine Guidance*; *Angel Therapy*; *The Lightworker's Way*; and *The Yo-Yo Diet Syndrome*.

Dr. Virtue is the founder and former director of WomanKind Psychiatric Hospital at Cumberland Hall Hospital in Nashville, Tennessee. She was also an administrator at Woodside Women's Hospital in the San Francisco Bay Area. Both all-women psychiatric hospitals specialized in treating women's psychological issues. Dr. Virtue also directed three outpatient psychiatric centers, including an adolescent drug & alcohol abuse center.

As a child, Doreen was a natural clairvoyant, seeing and conversing with what many people call "invisible friends" (which are really angels and deceased loved ones). But this natural gift and ability was little understood by the young Doreen and her family, and was the cause of teasing by her friends. Consequently, Doreen learned to deny her abilities, effectively shutting them down before she was mature enough to fully appreciate them.

But on July 15, 1995, Doreen's personal life and her career, marked by exemplary but conventional success, would be irrevocably altered by an incident that is nothing short of miraculous. Doreen had been ignoring her angels' guidance to become a teacher of mind-body-spirit issues. So, when an angel warned Doreen that her car was going to be stolen on that fateful July afternoon, Doreen ignored him.

After all, her habit of arguing with and ignoring the angels was deeply ingrained by then. Despite this, the angel did not abandon Doreen in her most dire moment. As she was parking, two armed men, intent on a car jacking, brandished weapons and physically accosted the unsuspecting Doreen. The voice

screamed, and her life was saved by passersby who became alarmed and sent her attackers running.

Dr. Virtue immediately began a daily rigorous practice of receiving and deciphering her Divine Guidance. Simultaneously, she was reexamining her spiritual beliefs, along with her Western psychological beliefs. The end result was twofold: Dr. Virtue was guided to look at psychology from a whole new perspective, and her natural clairvoyance rapidly returned with the same clarity and strength of her childhood experiences.

Dr. Virtue's practice then naturally evolved into "Angel Therapy" in which she combines her skills as a Doctor of Psychology with her spiritual abilities.

Dr. Virtue's belief is simple: everyone is born with some form or forms of psychic abilities—in other words, a sixth sense. This ability, like all other God-given abilities, needs to be nurtured and exercised to maximize its strengths. Dr. Virtue cites over three hundred scientific studies from Harvard, Cornell, and other leading universities supporting her beliefs in people's natural psychic abilities and in the power of prayer in healing.

Dr. Virtue currently lectures and gives experiential workshops on spiritual psychological issues worldwide. Doreen's topics include: angel therapy, angel communication, spiritual healing, mediumship, reincarnation, channeling, and other spiritual topics. Many of her students are medical and psychological professionals, including M.D.s, R.N.s, psychologists, and social workers.

Dr. Virtue's national media coverage includes: *Oprah*, *CNN*, *Good Morning America*, *The View With Barbara Walters*, *Donny & Marie*, *Rosanne*, and other national programs. National print media coverage includes: *Redbook*, *Woman's Day*, and *USA Today*. (Contact with Doreen can be made through Mr. Steve Allen, at 661-255-8283, and the www.AngelTherapy.com Internet website.)

Doreen keeps some very interesting company. One of her latest books, *Divine Prescriptions*, has endorsements from Neale Donald Walsh, James Redfield, Dannon Brinkley, John Edward, and Gregg Braden.

John Edward writes: "If one suffers from diseases like 'loss of faith', 'lack of spirituality', 'narrow-mindedness', or 'cynicism', then Doreen Virtue's *Divine Prescriptions* is the cure. She gently eases you into understanding how her angelic messages are medicine for the soul."

I'd like to take a moment to express my appreciation to Steve Allen and to Doreen Virtue for taking the time in their very busy



spoke to her again—it was loud, distinctly male, and it instructed her to scream with all her might. This time she listened. She

schedules to allow for this interview, which we have for some time wanted to share with you, our *SPECTRUM* readers.

It seemed that everything just happened to come together “coincidentally” so that we could share this as a kind of a gift to you for this Holiday Season. Yes, in some respects it is a continuation of the front-page theme of last month’s *SPECTRUM*. But the subject IS THAT IMPORTANT! No matter what conspiracy is afoot, what trap has been set for humanity, what enslavement has been ever so carefully put into place—that is ALL third-dimensional in nature, an illusion bought into. We need only remember to rise above that and ask for Higher help. And then there is literally NOTHING that can stand in our way of achieving what we say so often at this time of the year: “Peace On Earth, Good Will Toward All!”

* * *

*I haven't even begun to get
with God completely.
But as soon as I move toward God
inside of me,
and start viewing what is taking place,
I start realizing that whatever is taking place,
whatever is present,
is just fine.
I realize that I'll get through it;
I'll survive it.
I start seeing that whatever is going on
is not going to last,
that things change,
and that everything is in motion.
Then, as I go a
little bit higher in consciousness,
I start realizing there is great harmony.
I start seeing the value in most things.
Then I start seeing the value in everything.*

— John Morton, *The Blessings Already Are*.

* * *

Let’s now move directly into a most cordial and en-Light-ening conversation with Dr. Doreen Virtue, which finally (despite her busy schedule) took place on November 13, 2000.

Martin: When you enter a semi-trance state to receive messages from the angels, can you explain that process to our readers to assist them in opening up to receiving help from the Lighted realms?

Dr. Virtue: Sure. I’m a semi-trance and a full-trance channel, and the common denominator to anything I do involving receiving Divine Guidance, involves first, prayer. And what I do, is: I enlist help, or I ask for help—and that puts me into a receptive state which we’ll call a trance.

Because my background is “Christian

Mysticism”, which is also known as “new thought”, my prayers are very Western and Christian. In my case, before I do any “reading”, I say: “God, Holy Spirit, Jesus, and the Angels, Archangel Michael, please speak through me. Help me to hear the Guidance very clearly and receive blessings on behalf of myself and the person I’m reading for.” And just saying that flows energy down my body; it seems like it has a central nervous system effect, and I go into an alpha state, automatically.

I also do—before I do readings on TV or where I’m going to be doing public readings in front of a large audience—I do yoga stretches, yoga chanting, or I’ll chant “om” to center myself and go into a meditative state. And I teach these methods to my students as a way of connecting with their angels.

The angels who I connect with—I use the term “angels” as a verb as opposed to a noun, and the verb is “those who help us”—and generally I’m talking about people in the spirit realm who help us, beings in the spirit realm.

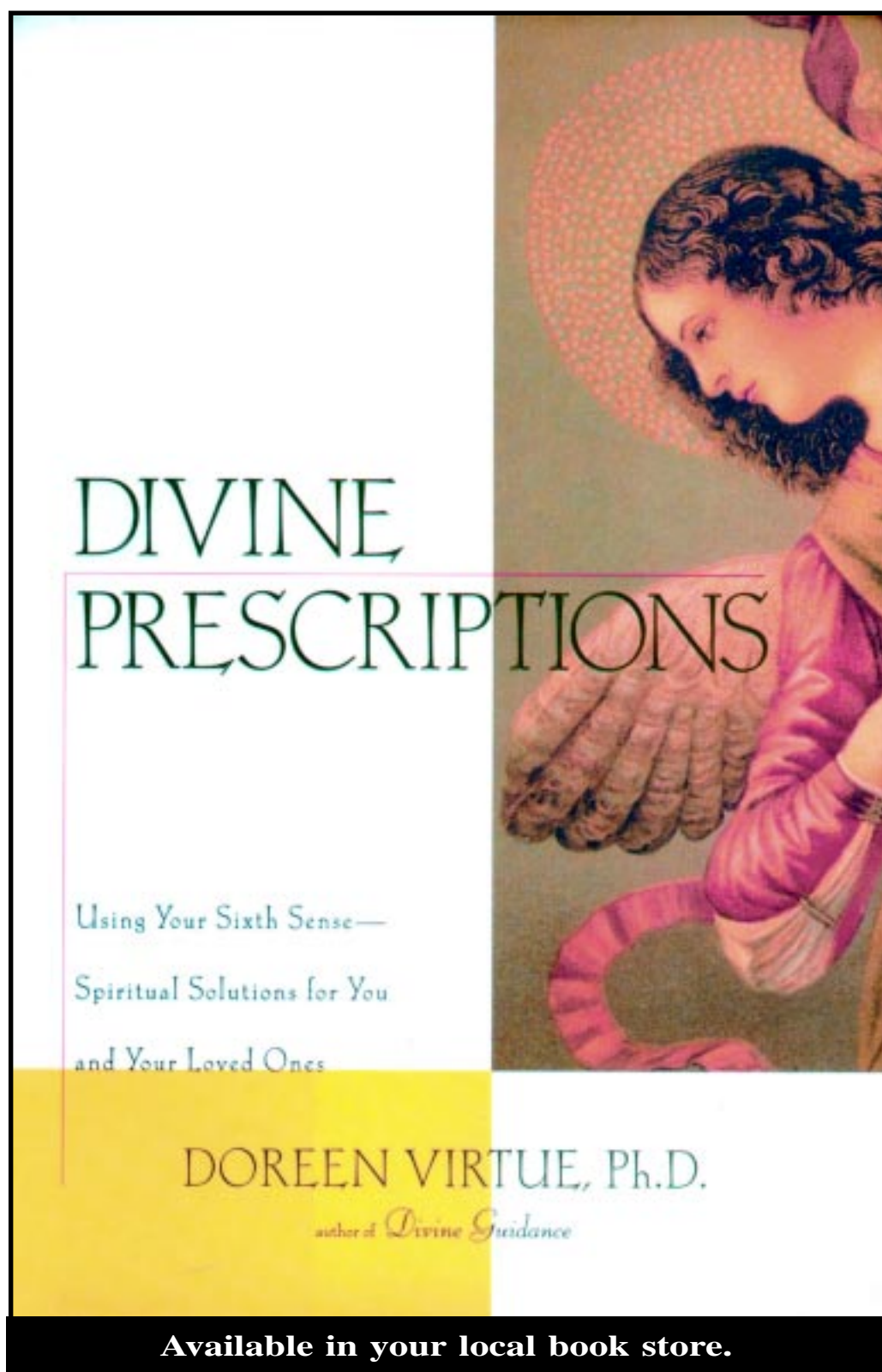
There are three types of beings I connect with, when I’m doing this work. The first level in spiritual frequency, the lowest level, are the deceased loved ones of my client. Everybody has these loved ones around them. Usually they are grandparents, second generation back, who have passed on, sometimes before the person was born. Sometimes when they were children, or even recent. There seems to be a real grandparent connection that’s strong. Sometimes, it is their parents, their own parents, or an aunt or an uncle might be there, a brother, sister, or the

children who have passed.

And these beings, these loved ones, are there to help us and also to help themselves. Maybe they didn’t fulfill their life purpose when they were living. They can vicariously do some good for mankind through us, by guiding us. Or they have a similar background to what our life purpose is. Maybe Uncle Joe was a journalist and our life purpose is to be a writer, so he’ll be our spirit guide to help us to go in that direction, because that’s ultimately what our life purpose is.

The next layer is the Ascended Masters, and that’s the great teachers who walked on the Earth, who are now helping us from the other side.

Martin: The Ascended Masters are something our readers are very familiar with. So you are right in the zone, as we say, with that area.



Available in your local book store.

Dr. Virtue: Beautiful, so your readers will be familiar with the Ascended Masters I work with, which include: Jesus, St. Germain, some of the saints, Archangel Michael in the angelic realm, but we often think of him as an Ascended Master also. And the Ascended Masters are with the person either for their life purpose or because they have been called.

I'm a clairvoyant, and I see Jesus around, roughly, one out of every 300 people. Not necessarily just because someone calls themselves a Christian. I don't necessarily see Jesus with that person. And people who don't consider themselves Christians may be working with him. He's the one—he seems to be around people who call him, who have a brother relationship with him, sort of a “heart-to-heart” relationship with him.

The other Ascended Masters seem to kind of show up on their own volition, according to the person's life-purpose. For instance, Mother Mary is usually found around people whose life purpose involves helping children, either as a parent of many children, or as someone who's supposed to be a traditional teacher, or someone who's supposed to be a child's advocate.

Archangel Michael works with those who are considered to be Lightworkers. A Lightworker, of course, is someone who feels compelled to help the world in a spiritual way, even if they are not sure how, if they want to make a difference while they're living here, in a Higher way.

So the Ascended Masters are definitely among, what I consider, as a group, the angels. And then, of course, there are the “winged ones” that we traditionally think of when we look at Christmas cards or Valentine cards. And they really do look like that. They don't use their wings for transportation; they don't flap their wings like birds, because they don't need to. It appears more that they come to us looking like that, with wings, because that is how we expect them to look. I believe that the early Renaissance painters mistook the aura of angels for wings and started painting them that way.

Martin: That makes sense.

Dr. Virtue: And so, they shape-shift, according to our expectations. I have a new book out, called *Angel Vision*, that has case studies of people, adults and children, who've seen angels, and they report seeing the same type of being. But, it's interesting Rick, when I am doing a reading on someone from an Eastern background, their angels don't have wings. Their angels look very different than [those around] Western people. On the inside they're still the same, but the outside looks very different.

Martin: Obviously there's concern among many who have experienced channeling in its various forms—and you go into this in the book *Divine Prescriptions* somewhat—that dark

entities may interject themselves perhaps even before Lighted input.

Dr. Virtue: Yes.

Martin: Have you experienced these deceivers directly, and how do you guard against them?

Dr. Virtue: Well, that's where Archangel Michael comes in. Archangel Michael is, literally, “Superman” among us, and sometimes I have to work with folks who may be reluctant to work with them because of negative experiences with churches, where they are rejecting anyone who sounds like church.

But Archangel Michael is non-denominational and works with anybody. He is also the “bouncer angel”, like a night club bouncer. He, like all of the Ascended Masters and all of the archangels, can be with anyone who calls on him, simultaneously. So, he is able to have unique experience with every individual who calls upon him.

And the point I'm making is that we don't have to worry that when we call on Archangel Michael, we're pulling him off of someone else. Just like Jesus says: “I'm with you always.” So is Archangel Michael. And if we ask Archangel Michael to live with us, that's the key. He'd like us to do that.

One of my chief life purposes, as I go around meeting audiences, is to invoke or invite Archangel Michael to be with them, because he recruits Lightworkers into the cause of peace. And if we have Archangel Michael next to us, we don't have to even be concerned that a lower entity could come through that door. He won't let it happen.

Martin: Thank you. I'm glad you clarified that because a lot of people, I find, tend to be fear-based when it comes to this sort of thing.

Dr. Virtue: Yeah.

Martin: A lot of it has to do with, of course, fear-based Christian programming.

Dr. Virtue: Yes; the paradox is that those who fear evil attract those lower entities. Like attracts like.

Martin: Would you share with our readers what you mean by the phrase “Divine Prescriptions”?

Dr. Virtue: “Divine Prescriptions” is the Guidance that's been given to us for different situations by the angels. Whenever we ask for help from Heaven, it's ALWAYS answered; we ALWAYS are helped.

But, it's not always direct intervention. It's not always that, say, we pray for a soulmate, then the doorbell rings, and there he or she is. It's more often, when we get Guidance, that we get ideas, or a road map of how we can help ourselves. And these prescriptions that have been given to me over the years, in my case studies, they're answers that just about anyone can use, according to the types of situations outlined in the book.

Martin: How would you suggest that our readers unblock fear to hear angelic guidance?

Dr. Virtue: And, of course, fear is the only thing that keeps us from hearing, or acknowledging that we do hear the angelic guidance.

In my experience, everybody hears angels. Everybody has conversations with God. It's just that many people feel unqualified, because of religion or low self-esteem, to receive it. So they go look for someone special to put on a pedestal.

WE'RE ALL EQUALLY SPECIAL, WE'RE ALL EQUALLY GIFTED PSYCHICS!

When I give an angel reading for someone, the number-one comment I get is: “I had a feeling that's what my angels were trying to tell me.” (*laughter*).

They already know, at a gut level, what's being said. And I also want to mention that it's a misnomer, or misconception, that we only get angel messages by hearing. There are actually four main ways that we get the angels' messages. So the number one thing is to be aware of what you already get.

Martin: That was one of my next questions, the four channels of Divine communication.

Dr. Virtue: Ok, so let's stick with the fear then, because that's important.

I find that the easiest way, the no-brainer way, to clear the fear is, before you go to sleep at night, ask the angels—or, you know, if you feel like you don't want to ask angels because you're nervous about it, then ask Jesus or ask God—to enter your dream at night and clear the fears that keep you from hearing them. It's as simple as that.

It all comes back to: WE'VE GOT TO ASK! If we don't ask, even God Himself doesn't intervene, without our permission. The only exception is a life-endangering situation before it's our time. Other than that, we have to INVITE their help, or they can't do it.

Martin: That, also, is one of my next questions—just talking about the importance of asking, and free will, and free will's part in intervention.

Dr. Virtue: Crucial.

Martin: As last month's front-page *SPECTRUM* headline says: The Call Compels The Answer—If We But Ask.

Dr. Virtue: If we ask. The angels say that the name angel begins with the letter “a” because it stands for “ask” and ends with the letter “l” because it stands for “listen”. And if we'll just ask and listen, everything in between will “gel” in our lives. It's that simple.

Of course, the ego rejects simplicity. The ego wants problems, and chaos, and exotic diagnoses, and such. So, the ego has a hard time that it's just that simple—but it REALLY IS!

The listening goes back to what your other question was about—the four ways that we receive Divine guidance. It is not just

HEARING. That's *one* way that you hear the "still small voice" within, or you actually hear a voice outside your ear warn you, or guide you. But it could also be that you overhear a conversation that gives you some much needed guidance, and you wonder if that's a coincidence. It's not. Or you hear a song on the radio, over and over and over again, or even in your head, spontaneously. Listen to the lyrics to that song, it may be true guidance for you.

Another is SEEING. We often get visual messages from the angels. It could be that we dream about a deceased loved one, and it's a real encounter. It's not just a dream. Or we get a vision in our dream of some answer that we've been looking for. It could be that we see sparkles of light out of the corner of our eye. And that's acknowledging that we're seeing the angel's trail, the energy of angels moving across space. Seeing also means that we see signs from Heaven, such as pennies from heaven that fall in front of us, or feathers, or butterflies, or birds that are just these loved ones sent to us as a sign—rainbows, flowers, clouds, or mists that look like angels.

That's the visual way we connect with the angels and their messages. Or the number sequences they show us. If we keep seeing 11:11 on every license plate or every clock, that could be a definite sign. Or any number sequence. I actually have a book called *Healing With The Angels* that has a whole chapter on what the number sequences mean.

The third way is through our FEELINGS. I find a lot of people discount their feelings, thinking that it's not valid, but emotional or physical feelings are just as valid a way to talk to God as is hearing, if not moreso.

And it really goes back to that old Joseph Campbell adage: "Follow your bliss." Bliss IS the message from Heaven. It's a road map to keep us going in the direction of our life purpose.

Physical feelings can also include smells, where you get a sense of a disembodied odor, like smoke or flowers. That's a sign that the angels are near. It can also include when your stomach tightens up for no seeming reason; you're just sensing something is off, then pay attention.

And the fourth way is THOUGHT—where we get a sudden insight, revelation, or just a knowingness, without knowing how we know. And I find that folks who get messages this way sometimes discount their messages because they think: "Well, everybody knows that!"

Martin: Right.

Dr. Virtue: And yet that's usually not true. These are the folks who get the great ideas for inventions or books, and if they don't follow through, two years later they see that someone else did, and they kick themselves.

Martin: I noticed you refer to these as clair-audience (clear hearing), clair-voyance

(clear seeing), clair-sentience (clear feeling), and clair-cognizance (clear knowing).

[*Editor's note: Go back to page 31 of last month's SPECTRUM, under the "Hearing Your Angel's Messages" heading, for a lengthier explanation by Dr. Virtue of these four categories.*]

Dr. Virtue: Yes.

Martin: Many people have misconceptions about what they can or cannot ask from the angelic realms.

Dr. Virtue: Oh that's for sure.

Martin: Would you please speak for a moment about mundane matters versus important spiritual intervention?

Dr. Virtue: Right. And I believe this must be from religion. There's this belief that you can only ask for big things from God, or else you're just wasting their time in Heaven. That comes from the limiting belief that the angels and God can only help one person at a time, and not realizing that they help all of us, simultaneously.

It also comes from the belief that money is evil, and not seeing that money can be a tool to help, like Mother Teresa was such a great example of showing us.

The angels say matter doesn't matter; that it doesn't matter what we ask for, because all matter is illusion anyway. So, it's very much like *Course Of Miracles* says, that there's no order of difficulty in miracles. One is not larger or smaller than the other. They all come from love, ultimately, which is the ultimate miracle.

The angels also say that they are doing their best to alleviate the stress of the human race

that is the cause of so much violence erupting. And the stress comes from the so-called "little things"—the parking-lot jam, the unpaid bills, the misunderstandings with your partner. The angels are doing their best to help us with the little things, but gosh, it goes back to: we've got to ASK for their help, and KNOW that we deserve their help with all things, small and big.

I'm talking to the angels continuously. I think that this is what the apostle Paul meant when he wrote about "praying without ceasing".

Maybe angels are like a basketball team. They're around us, so we need to be continuously passing the ball to whoever's closest to the basket, and not worry whether we're passing to the right angel or not. They're ALL the right angels around us. And all we have to do is ask, and they'll just come and help us out.

Just a couple of hours ago I couldn't find my keys, so I said to the angels: "Need your help here—gotta find the keys!" And boom, there they were. And, it was as if the keys materialized, because I had looked in that spot three times before.

Martin: (laughter) It almost seems like angels are an idea who's time has come.

Dr. Virtue: Well, yes. I think that more people are aware of them, more than ever. The belief in angels and life-after-death is up, statistically, right now.

Martin: Is it?

Dr. Virtue: Yes. In fact, the belief in life-after-death is up, significantly, for college educated adults. So, that's kind of interesting.

Praise From Our Readers

"I really admire you all for standing up for what you believe. Thanks so much for the paper—it is most interesting and helpful. I had a few bucks come my way and I am happy to share some of it with you. Thanks again." — V.R. from Canada

*"Thank you for **all** your kind remarks and printing spiritual truths from our Creator or I would **not** have had this much **enthusiasm** to share 'it' with a 'talent'. I always liked the parable of the talents, 'When using them for God, we get more!' It is happening at this time in my life. You **all** have a constant strenuous life, **not** many could have done what you are achieving. I am not a teacher—only sharing what I like to do most—sharing Aton's words. Much Love & Light." — M.G. from PA*

"My dear friends, I do hope and pray that your 'cup' runneth over with love and funds to keep The SPECTRUM alive and well. I consider this paper to be one of my greatest blessings. I hope there are many others who share my sentiments. Thank each one of you for your unbelievable contribution to my life! In love and appreciation." — D.W. from NC

"Enclosed is my donation to keep the dream alive." — J.T. from CT

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

And in all religions that have been studied, Catholic, Christian, Jewish—belief is up. That’s according to Andrew Sheeley, from the University of Chicago. According to Gallop, the number of people who believe in angels is anywhere between 82% and 85%.

Martin: Oh, really. I didn’t know it was that high.

Dr. Virtue: Yeah. The lowest you see in all the polls is that 75% of American adults believe in angels. I don’t know the international figures.

Martin: That’s actually good news.

Dr. Virtue: Well, what it means—and I’m not, my training is as a psychologist, you know, I have a B.A. and a Ph.D. in psychology. And the way we psychologists designate what is normal and abnormal is by statistics, and “what does the majority do”. So, in this case, according to this definition, it is *abnormal* to be skeptical. It’s normal to be a believer, right at this point in history. Isn’t that great?

Martin: I think it’s great!

Dr. Virtue: And you know what’s going on is, 32% of the people say that they’ve encountered an angel. CNN says that 40% of Americans say that they have a Divine figure that they’ve encountered. What a miracle.

What I find when I travel, which is continuously, I’m always traveling and I’m very much open about this. I’m out of the spiritual closet, so I’m talking to taxi-cab drivers, I’m talking to flight attendants, people on the plane next to me, I’m talking to everybody, not just people who come to my workshops. And I really feel like I got my finger on the pulse of belief. And here’s what I find: almost everybody believes, but they are afraid to admit it, for fear of seeming crazy.

Martin: Right.

Dr. Virtue: And my job, as a psychologist—I’m actually a retired psychologist—is to be the one to say: “Look, this is not crazy; it’s normal.” Let’s just admit it, because you know, everyone knows that when you admit it to someone, then you have the most wonderful conversation.

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: They’ll say “You, too? Let me tell you what happened to me!”

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Virtue: And you swap these miracle stories and you just feel like a million bucks. But it goes way beyond, of course, good feelings. It’s about being teachers of The Truth, and helping others to remember that we’re not alone, that we’re these wonderful children of God, made in the image and likeness of this

awesome Creator, who loves us sooo much.

Martin: In your understanding, in what ways are prayers answered? You talk about this in your book.

Dr. Virtue: Yes. Well, prayers can be answered by a direct intervention. You pray for enough money to pay the rent, and this check comes from out of nowhere. They can be answered with the angels giving you guidance, such as: “Go call Ned.” And you call Ned and he offers you a wonderful new job. You know, that’s where you get the Divine guidance. They can be answered through someone else, God speaking through someone else, and it’s just the message you need to hear.

Martin: I’ve always said, in talking with friends over the years about asking for Guidance, that it will never come the way you think it’s going to come.

Dr. Virtue: Yes.

Martin: Just expect the unexpected.

Dr. Virtue: Exactly! And it’s similar to what I say to people: “the how” is up to God. Because we can’t just hand God a script and say: “Here. Fix it this way, Father.” It’s really just asking, and then letting go of how the answer’s going to show up, like you said.

Martin: You can, literally, ask for help and it could take a week for the unseen helpers to orchestrate a situation that is absolutely perfect to the situation.

Dr. Virtue: That’s right.

Martin: So, I think there needs to be an awareness with people, and I think there is—but often we don’t talk about this—that when you’re asking for help, first of all, don’t expect it any particular way. And secondly, allow enough time for the answer to come.

Dr. Virtue: Right, because it’s all about Divine timing. I agree.

Martin: I’m talking to the choir here, I know.

Dr. Virtue: Well, no. I’ve had (laughter) to learn this lesson practically every day. You know, it’s all perfect and everything is in Divine and perfect order. And if we keep affirming that, then we don’t get uptight when things seem to take a little longer than we like.

Martin: Yes. Well, I guess impatience would be another one that I’m sure a lot of people experience—either impatience over money issues or relationship issues or work issues. (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: Yeah. Well, you know, what I find is, when someone feels stuck, like they’re not making progress, it’s because they’re not following the Guidance that’s been given them. And, again, it’s that old thing we discussed, where they’re handing God a script and saying: “Here. Follow this script, God, and give it to me *this* way.”

When I work with people who want to find their soulmate, sometimes angels come back and say: “Get to the gym and get your body in shape first.”

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Virtue: They don’t want to hear that. They ignore that part and they get mad at God, thinking: “Well, where is he? Why hasn’t he shown up yet?” They’re not hearing those steps. When I was praying to meet my soulmate, the message was: “Go to yoga.” And that’s where I ended up meeting him.

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: You know, it’s usually always different—different ways that we get Guidance, as you mentioned, than we expect.

This one woman who I was working with, her name was Jackie, she prayed for help with her teenage son. And the message she got was: “Go to the car wash, go to Danny’s Family Car Wash, right now.” And she heard that as a booming voice from Heaven.

And she said: “What? I don’t need my car washed. I need my son fixed.”

And she heard it again: “Go to Danny’s Family Car Wash, now!” And she was arguing with God, and finally she said: “Ok, I’ll go.”

She drags herself to the car wash, and as she pulls up, the lead man says: “You are going to get your car detailed, now.” And she felt like she was in the *Twilight Zone* by this point. And she said: “I am? I don’t have time.”

He says: “Yes, you do.”

So she goes over to the waiting area, where there’s a man who’s asleep with a lot of books covering his eyes, to shield the Sun. And she just casually glances at the book titles, and notices that every one of them had something to do with teenage psychology.

So, she starts to understand the connection now—why she’s there—and she wakes the man up, out of a deep sleep, and says: “Why do you have all these books on teenage psychology?” And the man recounts the story that his own son had been having behavioral

Want to share this article with a friend?

Single copies of *The SPECTRUM* are available for
\$5.00 in U.S.
\$6.50 Canada & Mexico
\$8.00 Foreign

please call (877) 280-2866,
 or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.
Credit card orders welcome.

problems very similar to Jackie's son, but that they had found this miracle-worker psychologist who'd absolutely fixed the son and had assigned the parents to read these books. And Jackie said: "Give me the name of the psychologist, right now!"

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: And now her son is healed because she went to Danny's Family Car Wash, rather than ignoring the advice and just sit and think: "Well, that has nothing to do with what I'm asking for."

Martin: It seems like, again, people ask for help, you ask for help, and if the answer is "Go to Danny's Car Wash"—you have to trust that that is an appropriate answer to what you're asking for and follow that, instead of the ego overriding that, and canceling it out. I think what happens with people, I know it has happened with me in the past, is that there is a tendency to override.

Dr. Virtue: That's the bottom line of all this. You said it in a nutshell, Rick, right there. That's the article. (laughter)

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: It's about walking IN FAITH. And if we need more faith, gosh, we can ask for that, too. It's not like we have to clean-up the house before the housekeeper gets there!

Whatever we need, whether it's more faith, whether we need to release the fear that we're going to do something wrong—the easiest way is, before we go to sleep at night, ASK the angels to come in and clear away the fears that keep us from having full faith. And right there is a big, big part of trusting—so that we can (a) hear, and then (b) follow.

I'll tell you, they have pushed me, sometimes, to walk away from situations where I would have made a lot of money. They say: "Don't take the money; walk away." And I do! And it turns out that it was a horrible situation, and the money will later come from a different source, in integrity.

Martin: Yes, I understand that one.

Dr. Virtue: You know, I'm just so grateful that I've learned to trust and follow such Guidance. My life has become such a blessing because I absolutely, *absolutely* trust my angels.

They do everything for me, like whispering in my ear that: "Ok, it's time to pay your bills today." I'll go home and I'll see this bill that's due right now; and so, they are my accountant. They frequently tell me to take this road or that road, so I'll avoid an accident or traffic jam. "Buy this house, not that house." They just absolutely guide me in every facet of my life, and I've let go of feeling like I'm alone, or I have to worry.

Martin: This, I'm sure, gets back to fear. Why, in your experience, do people block out Divine guidance and "Divine prescriptions"?

Dr. Virtue: The reason that people don't hear it and don't follow it is because

the ego has convinced us that it's dangerous to follow love. The ego, being 100% fear, wants us to believe in our littleness, wants us to think that we don't matter, that we can't contribute, that we are not qualified to hear the voice of God. And so it comes down to that we're allowing fear to rule us, rather than the voice of love.

I work with a lot of folks, helping them to realize that they are beautiful masterpieces of God. And that, of course you deserve God's help, just like you want your own children to have happy, healthy, abundant lives.

I also help people to "forgive" God. There's many times we don't hear Divine guidance because of this. For example, a woman I worked with last week came up to me, after our session, and said: "You know what? I actually thought of God as being evil, because of what my church taught me—that God was vengeful, and jealous, and angry, and was going to send me to Hell if I did anything wrong." And so she realized how frightened she was of God, and so why would she want to listen to that?! And I helped her to reframe that, that God is the Voice of Love. These teachings that she had—I mean, we should respect and honor those people as children of God, but we can't listen to fear coming from ANY source, including religious leaders!

Martin: Well, that's why the Master Teacher taught the *Golden Rule* as being the most important thing: Love your neighbor as yourself.

Dr. Virtue: Yes.

Martin: The whole message was love and compassion.

Dr. Virtue: Exactly, and the key—

Martin: And nowhere in that message was there judgement.

Dr. Virtue: Right.

Martin: Or anger or hatred.

Dr. Virtue: I know. Well, we—you and I could have a long discussion about that, I have a feeling. (laughter)

Martin: Well, we can start right now. (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: I mean, that could be a can of worms, too, because you're talking about mistranslations of the *Bible*, as being a big part of it.

Martin: Well, our readers are very familiar with how the *Bible* has been edited and "adjusted" and altered.

Dr. Virtue: Yeah. So they know.

I think that the beautiful news is that more of us are having "mystical" experiences. And at my workshop, I'm finding folks of mainstream backgrounds—there's almost always medical doctors at my workshops, now, learning how to hear their angels, openly saying: "I'm a medical doctor; I love angels."

I have lawyers, accountants, stock brokers show up—you know, what we usually think of as "three-piece-suit folks"—are now showing

up at these New-Age workshops to get in touch with Heaven.

So, I'm just thrilled with the direction that society is going right now, with more people admitting that they believe in mystical experiences than ever before. More of us are praying than ever before, actively, collectively. How can that not continue to help us go into a positive direction?

The angels give me some clear pictures of where we're going, collectively, as a human race. They say that we are all becoming more telepathic, and we're allowing that telepathy to occur. Studies, scientific studies, show that the human mind is telepathic. I don't know if we need to go into the scientific studies so much.

Martin: No.

Dr. Virtue: We have the natural psychic gift, in our brain. As we lose fear, and actually start to *feel*—not a moral obligation, but almost like that—that we *have* these gifts and we *need* to *use* these gifts in service, then we kind-of donate our psychic gifts to the cause, if you will. Then we, collectively, as a human race, will very soon let go of clumsy communication modes.

The angels say that e-mail is a precursor to all this, that e-mail is giving us all a craving or a taste for instant communication. And you see how frustrated we get, now, when an e-mail takes five seconds too long to go through.

Martin: (laughter)

Dr. Virtue: Right?

Martin: Yeah.

Dr. Virtue: Isn't that true? We're all getting so spoiled that we want "instant communication". And the next step, after e-mail, is telepathy.

And they say, as soon as we allow this to occur, then what happens is that lying will no longer be an option. That's why the angels, right now, are telling all of us to get our lives in order, in integrity. That's why their central message is: get your life in shape, get rid of the parts of your life where you're selling out or compromising. Get into integrity, because it's coming up that the whole world will be in integrity.

When that happens, there's going to be a shift in agencies and groups—government, legal, educational, media—that have foundations of dishonesty or lack of integrity. They will fall, necessarily, and we need not be afraid of that when it occurs. It's a "good riddance" type of switch.

Martin: Yes. We have been sharing messages on that subject from various Ascended Masters for some time.

Dr. Virtue: The new children, what we call the Indigo Children, have been brought in to help us, to usher in this new change. [Editor's note: Rick Martin conducted a front-page, in-depth interview with Jan Tober, co-author of the astounding book, *The Indigo Children*, back in our March 2000 issue. Back

issues are available of that lively interview. Also, Jan's book is available from Wisdom Books & Press, whose contacting information is noted elsewhere in this newspaper.] These children, ages zero to twenty-two, the millennium children, are very psychic, very sensitive to lies, to lack of integrity, and also to toxins and additives in foods; they are generally highly sensitive beings.

They are openly psychic; they openly say "Yes, I see angels with these people." And, these new children also have, kind of, an aggressive personality, many of them, because they've been brought in to no longer tolerate the mess of government and other agencies.

We, our generation, was supposed to do this in the '60s and '70s, and we started off really in a good direction, with protest marches and such. Many of the people, like yourself, in the media, have continued that good work, but others got distracted, fell back asleep at the wheel, forgot who they were.

These new kids won't do that. These new kids are kicking butt and taking numbers, and unless we put them in chemical "straight jackets" of Ritalin, because we call them ADD and ADHD, these are the new kids who will usher in this beautiful age of peace that comes through integrity, through authenticity.

Martin: I did a front-page story, some months ago, with Jan Tober, and the front-page story was on the Indigo Children.

Dr. Virtue: Good, excellent. I'm right now writing the follow-up to that book, called *The Care And Feeding Of Indigo Children*.

Martin: Oh, great. That sounds terrific. Well, it was Jan Tober who was quite adamant about me interviewing you. She said: "You have to talk to Doreen Virtue!"

Dr. Virtue: Bless her heart.

Martin: So, that was how we made the connection.

Dr. Virtue: Oh, beautiful. She's a sister, definitely.

The angels also say that the quantum physicists are coming out with research to show that our focus, our *over-focus* on time, earthly

time—through wearing watches and looking at calendars—is limiting the number of miracles we experience, by flattening our experience into the third dimension. I'm sure you've noticed, Rick, maybe you've done it yourself, that many Lightworkers are taking their watches off.

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Virtue: I know, among my friends, sometimes we'll say: "Does anyone know what time it is?" and none of us have watches on.

Martin: Yeah.

Dr. Virtue: We'll have to pull out a cell phone and turn it on to see what time it is.

The angels say that we are near the Aztec end of time, noted with the Mayan calendar—the end of time meaning the end of *measuring* time at the 2012 mark. They show me a world where we are all going to be much more natural. The precursors we see now are that many of us are being guided to clean up our diet, have more organic food, become more vegetarian. Get away from the grid. Get away from the hustle and bustle—just become more natural and authentic, it all comes back to.

Martin: Sounds good to me. Let's go. *(laughter)*

Dr. Virtue: Yeah. Change. Change can seem scary, but it's ultimately "out with the old and in with the new". *(laughter)*

Martin: Well, one thing that I've observed over, well, since 1987, I have in front of me, on the wall, Gordon Michael Scallion's future map of the United States.

Dr. Virtue: Ah-huh.

Martin: As I'm sure you've seen or heard about.

Dr. Virtue: Oh, yes.

Martin: And there was a lot of channeled guidance from the Masters and others about the Earth changes and the necessity for Mother Earth to cleanse herself. And there was, what I'll have to say was, a lot of fear-based information—

Dr. Virtue: Yes.

Martin: —that created, one, the necessity to prepare, but two, created kind of a fear energy, with a lot of people. And what I sense, just intuitively, about the world now, is that things have kind of mellowed.

Dr. Virtue: Yeah.

Martin: And I don't know if it's because there's been an alteration in the time sequence, or because of the level of compassion that people are feeling within themselves that somehow created a new probable future,

that's different and less geophysically impacting than the one that we lived in ten years ago. I don't know.

Dr. Virtue: Well, the other thing—and this is kind of mind blowing—is that the angels show me that there's these parallel realities that you touched on. The parallel realities are likened to 7 movies in 7 VCRs that are continuously playing. There's a masterpiece movie, and there's all the way, ranging to the horror, "b"-grade, low-budget film, and everything in-between. So those who believe and who put their focus on the tragedy, actually are experiencing that type of reality, right now.

Martin: Do you think there's been a change?

Dr. Virtue: I think that those of us who have faith are in the masterpiece movie, and those who don't have faith are in a "b"-grade horror movie. I think we all have different realities. I think there's a lot of souls who, during the millennium shift, had pain occur.

Martin: Yeah.

Dr. Virtue: That's what they expected. And those of us who experience peace, that's what we expected.

Martin: Ah-huh.

Dr. Virtue: So, everyone's experiencing a different reality. You're in a reality where there's peace and helpfulness, because that's your mindset. If that makes sense.

Martin: It does.

Dr. Virtue: I spoke out adamantly when the so-called prophets—I used to call them P-R-O-F-I-T-S *(laughter)*—were selling generators and water purifiers, right before the millennium.

Martin: Right.

Dr. Virtue: The angels had clearly told me that the Y2K issue was going to be expensive, in terms of a lot of computers and computer programming, but that we'd be fine, and just, absolutely, don't panic. I mean, they told me that two years before the millennium 2000—and there were a lot of people, including Jan Tober's ex-husband, who were out, just as loud as they could, saying: "It's not that the end is near, it's the opposite. The now is happening, and the now is beautiful, and so is the future; there's nothing to fear." But, it's sexier, sometimes, to say that there's a problem.

Martin: Ah-huh.

Dr. Virtue: The 10 o'clock news—do you tune in because they talk about problems or solutions? Sadly, the majority still like the tragedy story. So, that particular map that you have in front of you, I call it "the onion map", and it stinks; it stinks to sell that kind of fear. You know?

Yet, if you followed one of my favorite authors, Dolores Cannon, who wrote the *Conversations With Nostradamus* books—I'm a big fan of her work. I feel like she really is very careful with what she prints. And Nostradamus, if you'll recall, said that we were at a fork in the road at the millennium, where



we needed to make sure we didn't go to World War III, before the millennium shift. And I find that we still have the angels warning us about the Middle East situation.

Martin: Yes.

Dr. Virtue: Archangel Michael, who I channel, has come to me in the last week or so, and really put his foot down and said, you know, "You humans, this is enough! You're toying with something very dangerous here." And it culminated yesterday, on November 12.

Martin: The worldwide vigil?

Dr. Virtue: The worldwide vigil that we held overseas. I was actually channeling Archangel Michael over the Internet. He wanted to come through and identify himself. And I said "No, I'm not ready to announce this is Archangel Michael talking." But he, I don't know if you listened to it, but he was—

Martin: No, I didn't.

Dr. Virtue: He was very passionate that we all need to stop toying around with lukewarm measures to achieve peace. And we need to put our foot down, collectively, and say "Enough! Enough!" That "I will no longer tolerate these guns and these weapons."

He said, not only is it dangerous, in terms of our potential future, but it's wasting our time because what is ahead of us is so awesome, so beautiful, that we can't open that new door until we close this old door of violence.

He really, really wants us to put our passion into vigilantly seeing only what we want, not what we don't want; only see peace, and of course that means at a micro level, as well as at a macro level. When we go to, say, the grocery store, the post office, only see the Divine spark in everyone. And don't allow ourselves to go into any ego judgments, about anyone, including ourselves. And he seems a little impatient with us, or urgent, lately.

When I channel him, I'm doing trance channeling. And my students copy it down, very often, and post it. I don't know whether they post it on my website or not, because I'm so "in the moment" that I don't stop to check.

Martin: Right.

Dr. Virtue: But I should write it down. It's just that I don't, I'm not aware of it a lot of times. But you can go to the *angeltherapy.com* Internet website and then maybe there is the channeling.

Martin: How do you recommend that people emotionally clear themselves to hear angelic council?

Dr. Virtue: Well, the first thing is to ask the angels for help with any fears you have. My favorite way is to ask before you go to sleep at night.

The second thing is that the angels very often give us guidance to purify the piano case that we live in, that we call the body. They liken it to a piano case, so that we can get more harmony in the music. They often ask us to make changes in our lifestyle, including diet, to

have a more pure, organic, and vegetarian-based diet, to stop eating the processed foods that lower our frequency, such as caffeine, nicotine, sugar, white flour.

They usually prescribe us to get outside in Nature, as a way of increasing our spiritual frequency and attuning to what are called the Nature angels, or the elemental kingdom, to clear the aura, like air purifiers clear the smoke out of the air.

The angels also help us to increase our frequency through yoga and meditation, charka clearing; these methods are very powerful and have a measurable result in terms of psychic abilities. And, you know, I've found that the greatest part about discernment, about being in-tune, is to be really honest with yourself, vigilantly honest, to always be monitoring your thoughts and your feelings. The angels really, really say that our only path, as humans, is to be responsible for the contents of our thoughts, at all times, and to not allow ourselves to have the luxury of negative thoughts or thinking about what our fears are. As soon as we're aware of any pain at all, psychic pain, existential pain, physical pain, to ask for help and not tolerate pain at all.

The angels would like us to adopt a "zero tolerance for pain" policy, and not think that any amount of pain is acceptable. But, as soon as we become aware of it, to mentally ask for help with it. They're upping our standards, in other words.

Martin: Well, again, I think there's often reluctance with people to do that, and it's back to the worthiness issue.

Dr. Virtue: Right.

Martin: And also, it's like waiting for the truck that's barreling down on you—you know, THAT'S important so, HELP! (*laughter*)

Dr. Virtue: Right.

Martin: But the other stuff is, it almost seems, well again, it gets back to worthiness.

Dr. Virtue: It does! It's absolutely that, and I work continuously with my students on that very issue because that's the big hurdle, right there. Do I *deserve* God's help?

You know, there's the argument that ego gives us: "Well, you haven't been to church enough. You haven't been to temple enough. So you're ignoring God; why should He help you?" Or: "You haven't *tithed* enough." I mean, that's based on the Santa Claus theory, isn't it? You have to be naughty or nice, and that's how you relate to God, like God is Santa Claus.

And the angels just look past all the surface. They look past our mistakes; they look at our mistakes with compassion, with a good sense of humor, sometimes. They look past our surface personality, our race, our religion, our weight, and they see within us that Light. They see God within us. They're in love with God, and so, therefore, they're in love with us. It is their pleasure to help us to have joy and peace. In

other words, we help our angels when we give them a task to do. There's so many unemployed and bored angels out there.

Martin: And, I'm sure, unappreciated, unrecognized.

Dr. Virtue: Well, you know what? That's ok with them; they'd rather be unrecognized than bored and unemployed.

Martin: (*laughter*)

Dr. Virtue: Their main mission that they've got me doing, is teaching people TO ASK!

Martin: That comes first.

Dr. Virtue: And it doesn't really matter if you scream at God. You know: "Help, help, help!" even yelled disrespectfully. They just want to be enlisted because they know, ultimately, we'll come around and lose our anger—which is always fear, isn't it?

Martin: Yes. Fear has so many disguises.

Dr. Virtue: Sometimes people want to know what specific invocation or prayer you use for specific situations, and I provide those in my books, and it's not necessary. ALL THAT IS NECESSARY IS A SINCERE REQUEST FOR HELP.

Martin: Heart intent.

Dr. Virtue: Intent, exactly. You got it.

Martin: I know you're feeling the time restraint, so let me just ask you one last question, and that is: What words of counsel would you like to leave our readers with?

Dr. Virtue: The main thing I want to let everyone know is that you *really do* have angels with you, right now. And if you'll just spend a moment, maybe close your eyes and take a couple of deep breaths, ask your angels to help you be aware of them, you'll feel their presence on either side of you. They're next to your shoulders, they're above your head, they're in your house—we are literally *swimming* in an aquarium of angels at all times.


And, the angels are here and on our side. They're not here to wrong us, or shame us, or to take away our goodies. They're really aligned with what we ultimately do desire.

So that comes down to, you can let go and you can trust. And they really will heal every part of our lives, and our world.

You know, I think the bottom line is, if someone reading this article says: "How can I help the world?" the greatest way you can help the world is start talking to your angels, because your angels will accelerate that process of peace through creating individual peace.

As you know, world peace starts with me, starts with you. When I'm at peace, and everybody takes responsibility for their peace, you have world peace. And, in my opinion, the quickest way to achieve that is through working with angels.

Martin: That's a perfect place to end. Thank you for taking the time to share with us.

Dr. Virtue: Oh, my pleasure. 

The Cure-All: Chaparral (*Larrea Tridentata*)

Editor's note: Over the years, whenever anyone has asked me (E.Y.) about selecting a good book on herbs, I always say "Look up 'chaparral' and you'll know right away!"

That is, if you're in a bookstore at the shelf full of herb books, you can sort them into three categories: The first are the books that don't even mention chaparral (toss them in the garbage can, quickly); the second are the books which mention it, but with a lot of disclaimers and cautions in step with the disparaging FDA/AMA thought-control police policy concerning chaparral (also toss in the garbage can); the third category are the books to keep and treasure for their Truth.

These are the ones which begin with something like how the medical expert and longtime dedicated herbalist, Dr. John Heinerman, begins one of his many excellent herb books (this particular one I'm looking at right now is called Miracle Healing Herbs). Here is how he puts it, short but sweet: "Chaparral is one of the most amazing herbs ever found in the plant kingdom."

Is that direct and clear enough for you? And if what Dr. Heinerman says is true, why do you suppose this herb is either missing from, or heavily "discounted" in, so many so-called books on herbs? (Oh no—not another conspiracy!?!)

The same FDA/AMA scare-war waged on the Western United States desert herbal plant called chaparral in the early 1990s was also waged on the wonderful Eastern United States herbal tree/plant called sassafras (root and bark) about a dozen years earlier. Like chaparral, sassafras is now back on SOME health store shelves and mentioned properly in SOME herb books. But since the root beer manufacturers had to find synthetic flavoring substitutes for sassafras back at the time of the contrived government scare in the later 1970s, they've continued using those "imitation flavorings" and so root beer is now completely devoid of the natural goodness (and great flavor) it once possessed. (The sad addendum here is that some "natural" root beers boast sassafras in big letters on the front of their labels—until you read the very fine print connected to a tiny footnote elsewhere on the label, which then says they're using a SYNTHETIC sassafras flavoring. How's that for a well-calculated deception aimed at catching those who know the true value of this herb?!)

I personally mix chaparral with equal parts red clover and spearmint for making herbal tea that is not quite so "strong" of taste as is chaparral alone. Those who are familiar with Native American healing remedies know how highly and widely this humble desert "scrub" plant is regarded by many tribes.

We here at The SPECTRUM would like to sincerely thank Ingri Harkins of The Idaho Observer for having the courage to write and publish the exceptional article we are sharing here with you about this extraordinary—yet not generally very well known—herb. Once you read the following, you'll probably see why the FDA

and AMA police have tried so hard to "protect" you from this powerful herbal gift.

AUGUST 2000 INGRI HARKINS

(from *The Idaho Observer*)

Chaparral is one of the best non-toxic blood purifiers on Earth. The history of chaparral dates back to ancient Indian times, when medicine men administered chaparral tea brewed from the leaves of the desert creosote bush.

The Shoshone Indians used chaparral tea as a cold remedy, a diuretic, and a venereal aid. The Papago Indians used chaparral both internally and externally. It was considered a universal remedy for stiff joints, festering sores, poisonous bites, and menstrual cramps. The dried and powdered leaves were used on a newborn infant's navel to promote healing, and a tea of the leaves was applied externally to the mother's breasts to stimulate the flow of milk.

The Pima Indians relied on chaparral when they needed an emetic to cleanse the stomach. The resourceful Pima sometimes heated creosote bush branch tips to obtain healing sap which they dropped into the cavity of an aching tooth.

The Coahuilla Indians called chaparral a-tukul and drank chaparral tea for bowel complaints and consumption. They also gave it to horses suffering from distemper and colds.

It is interesting to note that the scope of Native pathology consisted of bowel and stomach complaints, coughs, colds, milk fevers, sore eyes (from fire smoke), sprains, muscle soreness, injury, and occasional rheumatism. After White contact, which included White man's trading items of sugar and alcohol, measles, whooping cough, smallpox, venereal disease, and tuberculosis were introduced.

Chaparral was an official medicament in the *United States Pharmacopoeia* from 1842 through 1942, and was listed as an expectorant and pulmonary antiseptic.

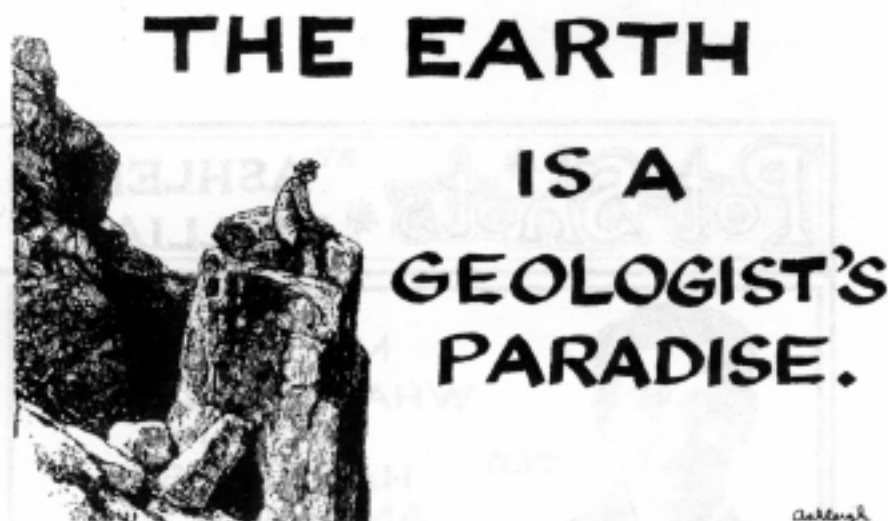
Before my mother knew about other herbs for healing, our family used chaparral as a cure-all for whatever ailed us. The alkalinizing, cleansing action of chaparral could always be counted on to do the job of effecting a cure, since most of our illnesses were caused from excess toxicity accumulating in our bodies.

The most dramatic cure was when my mother developed a polyp in her uterus which was the size of a small lemon, and the doctors who diagnosed her condition recommended a hysterectomy. She politely declined and began drinking chaparral tea and taking chaparral capsules in earnest. A couple months later, when she returned to the same doctors for a pap smear and diagnosis, they were sure they must have made some mistake—since there was not a trace of the original tumor and her pap smear came back totally normal.

We have since shared the value of using

© ADRIAN BELLAMY 1991

PQT-SHOTS NO. 2145



chaparral with other women who have tumors or cysts in their reproductive organs. All the women who have used chaparral on a daily basis for several weeks report back that their tumor/cyst has disappeared and they are ever so grateful for learning about this wonderful plant.

Chaparral is best known today as an anti-cancer agent. There are countless testimonies of people who have used this herb successfully to rid their bodies of melanomas, tumors, and most forms of cancer. Jason Winters Tea, a popular cancer remedy, contains chaparral as its number-one ingredient. Winters claims that he cured his cancer using his proprietary formula of three herbs. [Editor's note: *There is a great story of determination concerning the history and evolution of this tea. For awhile, during the early 1990s FDA/AMA war against chaparral, Jason Winters Tea had another ingredient listed in place of chaparral. Now chaparral is back, but not listed as the main ingredient. Jason Winters Tea is widely available through health stores and related merchandisers. Just be sure to check the ingredients in case the store is pushing old stock that may not contain the chaparral ingredient.*]

I have often referred to chaparral as an "internal detergent". I tell people: "So you bathe everyday, but never think about giving the inside of your body a bath? If you do not do regular detoxing and internal cleansing, you are welcoming health problems into your life."

So how does chaparral work to reduce and eliminate malignant tumors and other complaints? The following is paraphrased from Dr. Kelly's book *One Answer To Cancer*:

As a blood purifier, chaparral cleanses deep into the tissues and assists the body in eliminating toxic debris. In our modern society our pancreas, liver, and other tissues and organs are so congested with poisons from pharmaceutical medications, sprays, metallic poisons, and other pollutants that our organs cannot carry on normal activity. This serves as an antagonist to the enzyme, mineral, and vitamin metabolism in our bodies. In cancer, specifically, the pancreatic enzymes are locked with the antagonists and are rendered totally ineffective. By chelating these antagonists (with chaparral) from the pancreatic enzymes, we find that the person's own cancer defenses take over and destroy the malignant tumor. It has also been found that chaparral works well in chelating the toxins and drug residues out of those who have been drug addicts.

Fifteen years ago I was in Tempe, Arizona, working at Gentle Strength Food Co-Op in the herb section. Many people came to our department for various ailments. Although we were not supposed to diagnose and prescribe, I couldn't help sharing with people the power of the creosote bush that was native to the area.

One man in his late 20s wanted something that would help his complexion. I suggested

that he take six chaparral capsules a day for a week, and then take ten capsules a day after that, spread out in doses of three times a day. He came back after a couple of weeks elated with the results. His complexion had improved dramatically. But the most significant change for him was his steady weight loss and increased energy level.

He began sharing chaparral with all his family members. His mother, who had suffered from arthritis, was also deriving tremendous relief by taking chaparral capsules daily. He came in every couple of weeks for more and more chaparral capsules to share with his friends and others who crossed his path.

Another woman came in who was suffering terribly from poison ivy. I suggested she make a poultice with chaparral leaves and leave it on overnight. She, too, came by to thank me since the itchy rash was completely gone when she removed the poultice in the morning.

Naturopath Eileen Marsh gave the following testimony:

"I started taking two tablets of chaparral with each meal, and in six weeks I noticed a marvelous sense of well being. I also noticed a little 'crick' noise I had heard in my knee when I went upstairs had vanished. So then I decided to take four with each meal and see the effect, for I always believe in being my own guinea pig. After five days, I noticed that a warty cyst on my skin had completely flattened. I had been trying for at least a year to get rid of it. Now I know that it helps arthritis and has an effect on 'lumps' and bumps.

"I then experimented with taking five with each meal. This made me feel wonderful. It made me have four to five bowel movements a day, so although it is not a laxative, it helps the bowel.

"I have a cancer patient who is taking 24 tablets a day, six with each meal and six just before retiring. It has already reduced the swollen look of his face and enables him to pull his ear now without pain, all in one week, so it does have a beneficial effect."

Before trying this yourself, you need to know that chaparral is the most powerful detoxifier I know of. Most people experience their skin breaking out in pimples or rashes when

taking it the first few days.


Start out slow and increase your water intake. A dear friend of mine, who had terrible body odor and admitted to having taken LSD regularly over the course of a year in his youth, took a concentrated blood purifier whose main ingredient was chaparral. He experienced hallucinating at the job site and luckily trusted my explanation of chaparral's properties and continued to take the product.

The first week of consumption is often an unpleasant experience, as one can go through a period of headaches and low energy as the toxins surface. However, the end results are definitely worth the temporary, initial discomfort.

I, personally, have known when chaparral needs to be incorporated into my daily regimen. After experiencing a lot of stress coupled with chemtrails, I knew I was due for several weeks of daily chaparral ingestion. Most of us do not do anything until crisis hits, and it hit me in the form of hayfever. I immediately began to make up chaparral and cayenne capsules, and am gratefully experiencing the benefits.

Chaparral is very inexpensive and can be purchased in many forms at your local health-food store. Through my many years of using and recommending this herb, I have found no adverse side effects.

The FDA attempted to take it off the market in the early 1990s, claiming that it caused damage to the liver. It has since been vindicated enough to be available today. The pharmaceutical industry has long been envious of products that grow wild in your own yard since they cannot patent them. As long as natural, inexpensive remedies in the form of herbs or weeds are growing around us, we need to learn how to utilize them.

We encourage you to make chaparral a key ingredient in your own personal pharmacy. 

We would love to hear from you!

Do you have an uplifting story about how *The SPECTRUM* has changed your life for the better, or a few words of encouragement to your fellow readers? We would love to hear from you for publication.

Please send correspondence to:

The SPECTRUM

P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581



At This Holiday Season Awaken The Gift Of Your God-self Within

11/30/00 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Good evening, my friend. It is I, Esu "Jesus" Sananda, come in the Radiance of our Father, Creator God—*The One Light*.

Be at peace, for there is great work yet to be accomplished and the time is drawing near when darkness will be a thing of the past.

Your world's population is in great need of remembering the Christ Within. The Christ Within does NOT mean find Jesus within. The Christ Within means developing an awareness of the Infinite Creator God who lives within and through you. Such an awareness includes a personal understanding of your Divine inner connection to Source.

This is to say that each and every one of you who read this should be consciously striving to recognize for SELF the meaning of the statement "I and my Father are One." This was not some statement meant for just me, Esu "Jesus"—but rather, a statement used to express to you ones the true nature of your own spiritual heritage.

Let not the perception of separation from God, the Creator of All That Is, linger within your mind, for this is the greatest LIE! We are all of the same Source. I am NOT greater than are you with respect to OUR Father. I am simply a brother who has progressed further in my understanding and recognition of the ONENESS we all share with Creator Source—*The One Light*. That is one reason our Father has given me the name Sananda, which means "One with God". It is a level of accomplishment or progress that ALL may attain.

The majority of your world perceives God as some sort of mythical entity who sits on a throne "out there" somewhere, in a mythical place called Heaven. No, dear ones; this is NOT the case.

Creator Source is a *LIVING* God who resides within each of you, as well as within every speck of matter, and likewise permeates the entirety of "empty" space, all the planetary

bodies, and all perceivable expanses of the universes. Within this endless domain that we often refer to as The Creation, is the All That Is—Creator Source.

This God-Energy that penetrates all matter is often referred to as prana. Prana is the Infinite Life-Force Energy (which is God) in its un-focused state. Man (This includes woman; I just use the term "man" in a generic sense for simplification sake.) was created in the image of God—in that all the abilities and attributes of God are given to man. Man alone has the ability to focus and use this infinite Life-Force Energy as he will. Man alone is granted free will to choose his own path—even if the path chosen is one wherein man chooses to ignore the Inner Connection that gives the very breath of life to the physical form and gives consciousness its ability to think.

There are Laws that govern all of God's creations. The highest and purest is the Law of Love which states: GOD LOVES ALL HIS CREATIONS WITHOUT CONDITIONS OR JUDGEMENT, AND FOREVER OFFERS THIS LOVE TO ALL ONES, UNCONDITIONALLY, AT ALL TIMES.

This may be difficult for many ones to believe—that God judges you NOT! God IS you and you are God. God knows that many of His children have lost conscious awareness of this Inner Connectedness that permeates all ones. He also knows that what you do in your ignorance is a result of this same ignorance. He also experiences along with you the many perceptions you carry around regarding self and others. There is complete understanding of your condition, and still God loves you with all of His heart and all of His being, for God IS you and you ARE God!

There are many ones among the various religious factions and priesthoods of your planet who have taken the many teachings I taught over two thousand years ago and perverted their meanings and deliberately altered them so as to keep their "flock" under their own control and determination. I spoke these same concepts

of Oneness then, as I do today, for it is The Truth that I came forth to example to the world.

Man longs for the understanding and remembrance of his true spiritual heritage. Man longs for the wholeness that goes along with this understanding. There is NO separation when you *KNOW* for yourself that: I (you) and our Father are One!

Many denounce this teaching today as they did, lo those many years ago. For it is beyond the conscious grasp of many that they *ARE* the Living God, manifest, and that through all of His creations God expresses and experiences. There is nothing but Oneness.

I know you each, for you are as I am. Give recognition to the inner God-connection. Acknowledge your own spiritual self, and in so doing you acknowledge Creator God.

The illusion of separation is a byproduct of several factors. The greatest factor is your choice to gaze upon conflicts of others and, in your awareness of a conflict, you perceive a separation or a division, and ones want to try to determine who is "right" and who is "wrong".

Many hundreds of thousands of millennia past, man existed in the highest states of Awareness and Oneness with God. All were perfect creations who expressed themselves deliberately and purposefully, and for many thousands of millennia all was well.

Over time, ones began to compete with others as to who could create the most grand and most beautiful that could be expressed through them. In undertaking such activities, others were called upon to judge. This created the first conflict—what many of you would call a contest.

How can you judge one of God's creations to be greater, of more importance, or more perfect than another? This question then led to the creation of "rules" by which the "game" or contest would be "played". This led to further division, as "rules" place parameters and limitations upon the participants who would otherwise know no limitations.

These SELF-IMPOSED limitations quickly (relative to the many millennia of perfection) led to the downward spiral of perceived separation that now exists upon your world. The first "loser" of a competition was caused to experience great self-doubt, and thus were created the first "seeds of doubt" which caused ones to ponder their perfection and their connection to and with Source.

And yet this judgment was not from within self, but rather from others who judged according to the "rules" of the competition. So great was this wave of negativity that all ones, everywhere, focused upon the event, and thus came about the great perception of duality—wherein ones questioned their own self-worth and validity.

Likewise was born a great challenge to be overcome. That is, as these doubting ones became caught-up in the perception of

separation, their vibratory rates began to lower and lower to the point of near solid mass. Thus the term “fallen ones” (or “fallen angels”) has come to be known as those who are somehow lesser.

No! These so-called “fallen” ones are merely aspects of God who gazed upon that which was a self perception of doubt, and then followed that idea, in an exploratory manner, until such point as they manifested the “reality” of separation for themselves.

This self perception of doubt and separation is NOT a perception held by Creator God, and therefore it simply is NOT TRUE. Often, when well-meaning ones attempted to “rescue” these “fallen” ones, they too would become enmeshed in these ones’ perceptions, in an empathic manner, and they too would become trapped in their own inner conflict with self doubt and separation from Source.

Over many hundreds of thousands of millennia, the condition as now exists on your world (and others like yours) is the result of this once original thought of competition as just described. The majority of ones on your world are still living and re-creating this LIE of separation. The majority see themselves as lesser than God. They make those of your brothers such as myself (“Jesus”), Buddha, and Mohammad out to be God, and offer their praise and worship to these ones who are “out there” somewhere.

This is an error in understanding and a false humility brought about through the ignorance that results from the very separation itself. The answer to this dilemma is to go within, and still the mind, and ask with all your heart for Creator Source—God, Allah, Jehovah, Buddha, Mohammad, Jesus, Aton, or any other name you ones wish to ascribe to the Prime Mover and Infinite Source of All That Is—to bring forth greater understanding and awareness of the true nature of the God-self. Ask this often and at all times of perceived confusion. *FEEL* His Radiant Light fill you from within.

As the diligent student continues along this path, there will come great rewards and greater personal responsibility wherein you will perceive that to deliberately lie, cheat, steal, covet another’s possessions, or to perceive any sort of lack only serves to negate your belief in the inner God-self (and the Perfection in which you were created), and thus lowers your vibratory rate, and thus you will naturally feel un-ease. It will take great discipline and self determination to “hold the course” and thus maintain and elevate your vibratory rate to an ever increasing level, until such time as you have the recognition of what has been widely termed the “Christ consciousness” state. This is another name for the recognition—and full realization, without doubt or reservation—that: I (you) and my Father-God are One!

The challenges you will face are indeed

great, for they challenge the lie that is deeply rooted within. And your own beliefs, fears, and doubts will need to be studied and seen for what they truly are—the “weeds” in your garden, not sewn of God when He created you, but rather created by man in his perceptual state of ignorance, doubt, and separation. With each of these “weeds” that you confront and pull, you will become stronger, wiser, and better prepared to pull the next weed—tap root and all—on your way to the “Christ consciousness” state.

With this cleansing of the mind will also come greater and greater freedom from the material world, and your perception of self and others will become greatly shifted. For example, you will not see an enemy; rather, you will see God manifest in all ones, some of whom will be struggling greatly with the material world and their own ignorance, brought about from an unnecessary sense of loneliness, sorrow, and anger that results from the belief in the IDEA of separation from Source.

When you can see that God is the “Spark of Life” in ALL ones, you will not view anyone the same, ever again. Learn to focus the Life-Force (prana) Energy that flows through you, and send it forth with the intention of doing good, for all who come your way. This Energy is truly limitless, and is the substance from which all matter is manifest. With diligent practice and continual striving for greater Understanding, you will be able to manifest as did I show to the world as “Jesus”.

This IS the nature of your TRUE spiritual self. When there are no self-imposed limitations, no self doubts, nor feelings of


separation, then you will have regained your rightful place as a Christed being who is “One with Creator God”.

I offer this message at this time, for it is often during this annual time-frame of your Holiday Season that the majority remember and acknowledge my Energy and the example I left with you. Even in its distorted teaching, that Energy carries with it great INNER emotional stirrings as ones are caused to recognize (remember) that which they once possessed—a Higher Perfect Understanding of who YOU and I *REALLY* are. Honor not the man that I was, but rather the Ideal for which I stood and brought forth as example to ALL ones. Know also that: “That which I do, so too can you do, and MUCH more.”

Go within and still the mind. Let go of that which happened yesterday. Focus upon where you are heading, and KNOW that it is Grand, Beautiful, and Perfect—for the TRUE destination of mankind is returning to the Perfection in which you are created, in which YOU ARE TRULY *ONE WITH CREATOR GOD WITHIN*.

I am Esu “Jesus” Sananda. I come in and of *The One Light*—Creator Source—who lives within us all. Call upon me and I will come, for I am as God IS—as close as your breath.

My greatest pleasure is to assist another to find re-cognition of the God-self within. May you forever seek within to *KNOW THYSELF* and *KNOW THAT YOU ARE AS GOD IS*. Hold this to be true, and never again speak of self, or look upon another, as somehow being lesser.

Much Love, Light, and Peace to you all, my Brothers and Sisters. Salu! 

'Tis The Season For Giving

And what better gift than the Gift of Truth?

Your friends and loved ones will truly appreciate
a subscription to this
unique and provocative newspaper.

The SPECTRUM is the gift that gives year round.



Please Call For Ordering Information.

Toll free #: **(877) 280-2866**

Outside the U.S. please call:

(661) 823-9695

Daring Journalists Victorious In FOX News Censorship Case

Jury Awards Nearly \$500,000—FOX To Appeal Verdict

Editor's note: The following superbly revealing story becomes all the more worth sharing if you ever have the chance to meet these courageous journalists in person and discover what warm and sincere professionals they are. Talk about being Tested Bigtime and electing to resolutely stand up for The Truth!

Of course the larger reason for sharing this story is to make the point—by way of a concrete, up-close-and-personal example—of just how the media is controlled. This is a powerful example to share with those friends of yours who “just can’t believe” the media is anything but a straightforward presenter of news and related information. (Oh, barf!)

Just studying the single example of how the media has been presenting the election circus is enough to observe not only how these tightly scripted “entertainers” are very selective in what they report versus what they ignore, but then there’s the subtle (some would say obvious) mind control injected almost subliminally: You’re told what to get mad about and what to overlook; you’re told what to think if you want to be “in” and what you should not question because the “experts” say such and such is what’s important.

This story also has a kind of an “imbedded commercial message” since it makes a strong case for WHY we need sources of information such as The SPECTRUM—and under what great odds we try to stay alive. (As this note is being written and this article processed, we really don’t even know if or when you might be seeing this—due to the precarious nature of our funding situation—though we work as if there will indeed be a paper, and on schedule.)

You sure didn’t see a report of this matter on FOX television news or anywhere else—nor would you. Yet regular readers of The SPECTRUM are well aware of the multinational corporate giant Monsanto and their pivotal (some would say diabolical) role in advancing genetically engineered foods and related products, such as the Bovine Growth Hormone, dubbed BGH—which then enters the dairy products we consume from cows who

have been injected with the BGH. (Moreover, regular SPECTRUM readers are even aware of the wonderful, Truth-is-stranger-than-fiction tidbit about employees at Monsanto’s headquarters voting overwhelmingly AGAINST using their own genetically modified food products at their own cafeteria! Hmmnn.)

We would like to sincerely thank a very professional organization—Paul Hall and his The Jubilee newspaper (209-742-6397)—for not only allowing us to reprint this story, but assisting us by providing an electronic format of the story which made our processing job a lot easier than it could have been. They had already done the job of reporting most of this milestone journalistic event, and therefore there was certainly no need for us to “reinvent the wheel” in order to share the basic story.

Rather, read on and KNOW that, with persistence, The Truth can prevail. Spread this far and wide—and show the controlled media puppets that they’ve only helped to put a Bright Light on their often dark and dirty secret life.

Oh—and by the way—if The SPECTRUM can stay afloat through your financial help, we promise to fill-in some VERY interesting “color” about this matter by way of an in-depth interview with these resolutely courageous journalists who are as articulate as they are sincere. For teasers, what will we cover? How about the dynamite, devastating legal deposition in defense of these journalists from longtime “Mr. Evening News” Walter Cronkite. Walter—who has had a lot of time to think about his career from the perspective of retirement—spelled out in no uncertain terms his knowledge of (and feelings about) the chronic, sleazy, media manipulation that has been, in his experience, the norm of behavior in the broadcasting business.

And then there is the live testimony of Ralph Nader who, despite being in the thick of his presidential campaign duties when it was time to fulfill a promise made much earlier, cleared his schedule and pathway to be in that Florida courtroom on behalf of these journalists and the public welfare issue they held firm about.

SEPTEMBER/OCTOBER 2000
THE JUBILEE NEWSPAPER

Award-winning journalists
Steve Wilson and Jane Akre
emerged from a Tampa
courtroom with an unprecedented
victory over FOX Television
Network and ostensibly
the big guns of
chemical manufacturer Monsanto.

Editor's Note: The Jubilee’s interest in this unprecedented story is because it is the first time journalists from the dominant media have actually had the fortitude to challenge their employer for deliberately altering a story due to pressure from a multinational company. We have reported for over a decade how the media lies to cover up corruption, both government and private, here now is the proof in the pudding – pudding, we might add, that is made with tainted milk.

After five weeks of trial and deliberations lasting over six hours, a Hillsborough (Florida) Circuit Court jury found that journalist Jane Akre was fired for threatening to report her employer to the FCC after being pressured to broadcast a false, distorted, or slanted news report. The husband and wife journalistic duo were fired in December, 1997, because the two refused to broadcast a story they knew to be false and misleading. Specifically, the couple would not agree to edits in their story that withheld pertinent information from the public about the safety of milk sold in supermarkets throughout Florida and the nation.

The four-part series questioning the safety of milk tainted with the controversial hormone BGH became a year-long debate after Monsanto, the manufacturer of BGH, sent threatening letters to FOX. Wilson and Akre subsequently filed suit against their employer, FOX affiliate WTVT (Channel 13 in Tampa,

Florida) in April of 1998 using the Florida Whistleblower Act. Wilson and Akre alleged FOX executives ordered them to lie in their television series that criticized the use of the controversial hormone. Ultimately, using a provision in their contract, FOX fired the couple.

The jury awarded \$425,000 in damages to Jane Akre on August 18, 2000, after finding that FOX fired Akre solely because she threatened to blow the whistle to the FCC. The jury did not award Wilson any damages because his termination was NOT based *solely* on a threat to call the FCC. In order for the jury to find WTVT violated the Florida Whistleblower Act in terminating Wilson or Akre, they had to find it was the sole reason for the termination. Wilson speculates the jury did not sustain his complaint, probably because FOX raised other issues as possible reasons for his termination (i.e. discussion of the story on the Internet violated the confidentiality provisions of his contract).

Wilson and Akre twice refused FOX's six-digit offers to keep quiet about what they knew before filing their case, and survived three FOX efforts to have their case summarily dismissed. It is the first time journalists have sought the protection of a whistleblower law to acquire a legal remedy after being fired for refusing to distort the news.

Wilson and Akre have not been offered full-time work in the "mainstream media" since their experience at FOX and in court.

DISPUTE BACKGROUND

When Steve Wilson and Jane Akre were hired by Tampa, Florida, FOX affiliate WTVT in December 1996, Steve was to be a part-time investigative reporter providing programs for key ratings periods known as "sweeps" and Jane was hired full-time as an investigative journalist and weekend anchor. The station told the journalists to produce hard-hitting, 60 Minutes-style investigative reporting—something Steve Wilson is particularly known for.

According to Wilson, WTVT promised that when their stories generated the inevitable heat and pressure from the subjects of their investigative reports, station managers would stand up and support them and ultimately broadcast the truth. They promised that the people and companies who would threaten to sue or cancel their advertising would *never* force the station to back down and pull the stories, or edit the heart of them.

Immediately the two began work on a story involving the use of Posilac, the controversial hormone widely used by dairy farmers.

Posilac is a genetically engineered replica of a hormone cows produce naturally to spur growth. By injecting the hormone twice a week into cows, farmers can increase milk

production by as much as one-third. Posilac is the Monsanto brand-name for bovine growth hormone, or BGH.

Even though the FDA approved the hormone for use on cows in 1993, many scientists have voiced strong concerns about its safety for humans and bovines. BGH is banned throughout Europe and is unapproved in several other countries because of human health concerns. Scientists claim BGH is linked to higher levels of a growth factor suspected of promoting tumors in humans. Another concern is that BGH increases the incidence of infection in cows, with a variety of consequences. Many farmers are forced to inject their animals with powerful drugs to fight infections and other side-effects experienced by cows treated with the BGH.

No labeling law in Florida requires milk producers to tell consumers when their milk or other dairy products come from cows treated with the controversial hormone. In fact, Monsanto has fought efforts by dairies that do NOT use Posilac from saying so on their labels. Ben and Jerry's ice cream, which buys only from farmers who do not inject their cows with BGH, recently was forced into a costly fight with Monsanto over the labeling issue and ultimately secured a legal victory in Illinois that allows them to label their products "artificial-BGH-free".

When questions were raised about the safety of milk from cows treated with Posilac, some Florida grocers said they would request their milk providers not use it. And many promised they would not sell milk produced by cows being injected with BGH—at least until the public was comfortable with it.

Akre decided her first scoop at WTVT would be to see if that promise was being kept. Her husband (Steve Wilson) would assist her. What they found would be as shocking as the artificial hormone itself. In a random check of seven Florida dairy farmers, all seven were using BGH, which raised the obvious question: could Florida grocers tout their milk as BGH-free?

MONSANTO THREATS

While BGH helps farmers milk their cows, BGH also helps Monsanto milk the farmers of billions of dollars each year.

After running expensive TV and radio promos for weeks, the four-part series was scheduled to run during the February 1997 sweeps period. Three days before the series was to air, however, Monsanto attorney John Walsh sent a threatening five-page letter to Roger Ailes, President of FOX News Corporation, dated February 21, 1997.

Walsh criticized the series' premise and "reporting techniques" used by the couple. The multinational corporate giant said they were concerned about the "assault on their

integrity...blatantly carried on by Ms. Akre and Mr. Wilson".

The letter put an even sharper edge on Monsanto's point in advising the television execs to back off: "There is a lot at stake in what is going on in Florida, not only for Monsanto, but also for FOX News and its owner" and "on behalf of Monsanto, I ask that you and your FOX News colleagues consider thoroughly what is at stake and the enormous damage that can be done by the reckless presentation of unsupported speculation as fact and the equally reckless publication of unsupported accusations or innuendo of fraud, deception and bribery in connection with something as serious as the obtaining of approvals for a product such as rBST." [or BGH]

After reviewing the letter, provided by their employer, Wilson and Akre advised station management that nothing in the letter raised any credible claim as to the truthfulness, accuracy, or fairness of their four-part report.

The decision was made, however, to postpone the airing of the series in order to "carefully review claims made in the letter".

According to court documents, the station's news director at the time, Daniel Webster, admitted to Wilson and Akre that the reports were being withheld *solely* because of the Monsanto letter.

What followed was a nearly nine-month process in which Wilson and Akre were ordered to write and re-write some 83 versions of the broadcast script. Meanwhile, FOX repeatedly threatened and carried out various threats of retaliatory employment actions to coerce their reporters to broadcast information that Wilson and Akre demonstrated as unfair, inaccurate, false, and misleading.

The revision process was becoming arduous. Rather than back their journalists as promised, FOX management took the side of Monsanto and suddenly began arguing that their own reporters were being "unprofessional".

TERMINATION CRUSADE

After attempts to loosen the noose around their neck proved unsuccessful, Monsanto would send another letter to FOX. This time the threats became even more pointed, predicting "dire consequences for FOX News" should it broadcast certain information disputed by Monsanto. The letter also rejected an offer to conduct an additional interview [by Wilson and Akre] because Monsanto had concluded interview subjects would "become the target of accusations repeated by Ms. Akre by unidentified and, in all probability, scientifically incompetent persons".

In response to this second letter, the rescheduled broadcasts were postponed yet again without explanation to Wilson and Akre

and another meeting was scheduled for Wednesday, March 5, 1997, with Wilson, Akre and WTVT news management and their staff and outside counsel. Without explanation, however, Wilson and Akre were excluded from the meeting and were subsequently directed to revise their reports and provide additional documentation for new questions that were raised. A two-inch binder was promptly provided by Wilson and, in further discussions with management, Wilson and Akre agreed to make numerous additional changes to the script.

According to the suit filed by Wilson and Akre, FOX management would ignore the documentation they provided which “clearly verified the truth and accuracy” of the reports as written and [FOX] would further instruct the duo to “include information [in their report] which plaintiffs [Wilson and Akre] knew to be false or misleading”.

The crusade to rid themselves of the uncompromising husband and wife team and their damaging report was intensified when FOX’s own station counsel, Carolyn Forrest, wrote a letter charging the journalists’ reports contained “unfair treatment, unbalanced attacks, careless representations, questionable links to unrelated points or unsubstantiated assertions”.

The letter also offered to release the duo from their employment contracts and warned that “failure to adhere to and cooperate with our procedures and directions constitute insubordination and are a breach of your employment agreement”. The letter was sent to the President of the FOX Television Stations, the largest group of stations in America, and to other top officials throughout the company.

Pleas to Station Manager David Boylan to review the reports by Wilson and Akre were summarily rejected. Boylan’s response was that he “wasn’t interested” in the story and, instead, pressured Wilson and Akre to follow whatever directions company lawyers made regardless of how such directed changes “may conflict with the truth or fairness of the broadcasts”. He made it clear that failure to do so would have detrimental effects on the employment status and future careers of Wilson and Akre, warning them: “Are you sure this is a hill you’re willing to die on?”

Wilson and Akre assert that on April 16, 1997, Boylan ordered them to broadcast material known to be false and misleading.

“We paid \$3 billion for these television stations” Boylan touted. “We will decide what the news is. The news is what we tell you it is.” Boylan then notified both Wilson and Akre: “You will be fired for insubordination within 48 hours.”

Undaunted, Wilson and Akre (with some 50-odd years of combined journalism experience) responded by informing the station manager that if a false and misleading report were aired, it would be their responsibility to file a complaint with the Federal Communications Commission charging willful and intentional falsification of the news by a television licensee, a violation of the Communications Act of 1934.

HUSH MONEY

Given the impasse, Boylan suggested the other alternative [to firing them] was a settlement in which both Wilson and Akre would be paid for the remainder of 1997 in exchange for a confidentiality agreement not to disclose details of the BGH story or how it had been handled at WTVT. The offer was refused.

Wilson and Akre were not terminated within 48 hours as promised. Wilson reports that he sent letters to Forrest reasserting his willingness to cooperate as long as he did not have to compromise the integrity of the story by adding false or misleading statements.

By May 6, Wilson and Akre were again offered “no-show consultant” jobs—a deal tantamount to termination with pay for the remainder of the first and second year of the two-year contract. The deal offered the duo to be paid full salary in exchange for a release of “all potential claims they have or may have against the company and its related entities and persons, and for [Wilson/Akre’s] silence on all information, knowledge, or data about the company or related entities which has been designated and/or treated as confidential”. (The jury did NOT hear about the second hush deal since the judge decided it was part of a “settlement offer” and not admissible.)

The second offer was also flatly rejected. Incredibly, on May 29, 1997, Forrest telephoned Wilson saying: “I don’t think this story is worth going to court and to trial spending a couple of hundred thousand dollars to fight Monsanto.” Forrest added: “It doesn’t matter if the facts are true but whether a possible lawsuit by the chemical maker Monsanto could be dismissed quickly and easily by summary judgment.”

It was clear the threat by Monsanto affected the thinking of management severely. Wilson was not willing to compromise his principles but

continued to make an attempt to placate his employer in the interest of getting the facts to the public. By June 19 the script had been rewritten 18 times. Wilson maintains that even though editors constantly omitted material, at no point could they identify a single example of an inaccurate or misreported fact in any of his numerous scripts.

Further attempts by management and Wilson were made to edit the script in a way pleasing to all, but WTVT counsel refused to approve the versions acceptable to Wilson, Akre, and VP of News Mr. Metlin. Still further changes were made and a new air date was set for August 10, but counsel would again reject it; it would be the sixth air date set and cancelled by WTVT.

Wilson and Akre took a scheduled vacation and while away were notified they may be terminated. A provision in their contract allowed the company to terminate them by December 2, 1997, if written notice was provided by September 1, 1997, to September 21, 1997. Wilson received his termination notification by mail within the prescribed time. He was dismissed “without cause”. Akre returned to work because she maintains she had not been notified of her termination until one day after the contractually stipulated notice period had ended.

Wilson contested his termination in a letter to Station Manager Boylan, stating his termination was not “without cause” as claimed but was actually in retaliation for his refusal to go along with the station’s “desire to slant the story in favor of a corporate giant who has threatened you with ‘dire consequences’ for telling the truth on television”.

Akre wrote a similar letter to Boylan contesting her dismissal but also charged the station with “Breach of Contract” citing her one-day-late notice. (She included this in her suit against WTVT, but Circuit Judge Ralph Steinberg threw it out on the last day of trial.)

Incredibly, on September 24, 1997, the VP of News Mr. Metlin, asked the duo to remake two more versions—one they liked and one management would approve. At this point the Wilson/Akre team had already submitted over 80 versions of the script. While writing yet two more versions (per Metlin’s request) the two were suspended for 10 days without pay for “insubordination as evidenced by their September letters contesting their dismissal and indicating they would pursue remedies through the FCC and courts”. And further, they were told, they must finish the two versions (without pay) or “risk termination for cause, the cause being failure to perform work as assigned”.

Wilson and Akre finished the last two rewrites without pay even though—as a result of their suspension—they were locked out of their building and computers where their notes and files were stored. Boylan would recant his “without pay” decree but add another week to

**A good heart is better than
all the
heads in the world.**

—Edward Bulwer-Lytton

the suspension. The WTVT general manager would then promise NOT to terminate them and added that the story *would* run. Then, suddenly, Wilson and Akre were sent a fax from the FOX Inc. Los Angeles headquarters announcing: "Your services are terminated on December 2, 1997."

Ultimately, FOX did air their own version of the four-part series—one which Monsanto would not likely sue them for airing. In court papers, FOX denied it wanted to broadcast an uncritical piece, saying it did air "a hard-hitting investigative piece on a subject of controversy that contained a number of statements highly unfavorable to Monsanto".

But Akre and Wilson say the station was still catering to Monsanto. They said FOX's use of lawyers to alter scripts compromised the journalistic integrity of the process.

"Nathan Lang, WTVT's new reporter for the story, did many of the things we refused to do" Wilson said.

Lang omitted several charges in the Akre-Wilson stories:

- Information that Monsanto had sued to stop ecologically conscious companies from labeling its milk as free from the synthetic hormone.

- Allegations that grocery chains misled customers about their efforts to avoid selling milk from treated cows.

- Monsanto's history of manufacturing government-approved products that later proved harmful, such as Agent Orange and PCB.

Did WTVT drag the "editing" process out long enough to exercise the company's option to end the two-year contract a year early? Wilson told *The Jubilee*: "Perhaps that was their goal near the end of the process, but for a long while I think they figured they could pressure us into either running the story the way they/Monsanto wanted, or just run us off altogether and get rid of their 'problem' that way. In the end, by throwing away the final scripts without even reading them (one of which was written exactly the way they claimed they wanted

it), they made it clear they had no intention of running *anything* [from us]."

As late as April of 1998—four months after the termination of Wilson and Akre and the same month Wilson and Akre filed their suit—FOX was quoted in news reports saying they had no plans to run the story. Wilson says it was after the suit was filed that FOX attorneys suggested they *do* run the series so that FOX could not be accused of having no intention of doing the story. The series ran in May of that year. Wilson said airing the piece was not because they had important things to tell, but rather, "It was pure damage control."

Following their termination Wilson and Akre filed suit—seeking protection under Florida's Whistleblower Act. (As in many states, Florida protects workers who are fired either for refusing to participate in an activity that is against the law, or for threatening to report such activity to a government agency.)

TRIAL AFTERMATH

The Wilson-Akre-FOX relationship became a tumultuous one, starting with the day the first Monsanto threat letter arrived at WTVT-TV. And now, after the trial, the jury's decision has even become a point of controversy.

FOX is calling their obvious \$425,000 loss a "victory" since Steve Wilson, who represented himself, was unsuccessful in getting any financial relief from the jury. And because, FOX says, the jury did not find that WTVT was guilty of actually distorting the news.

Wilson disagrees: "First, we did not go to court for money; we went to get a jury to establish that this television station did deliberately pressure us to falsify the news and that we were fired because we threatened to report them...and the jury saw that to be the case by finding for Jane" Wilson told *The Jubilee*.

The jury determined Akre was fired for threatening to report WTVT to the FCC for an "activity, policy or practice of the employer that is in violation of a law". In this case, the violated law was the FCC Act of 1934, which prohibits "the deliberate falsification or distortion of the news".

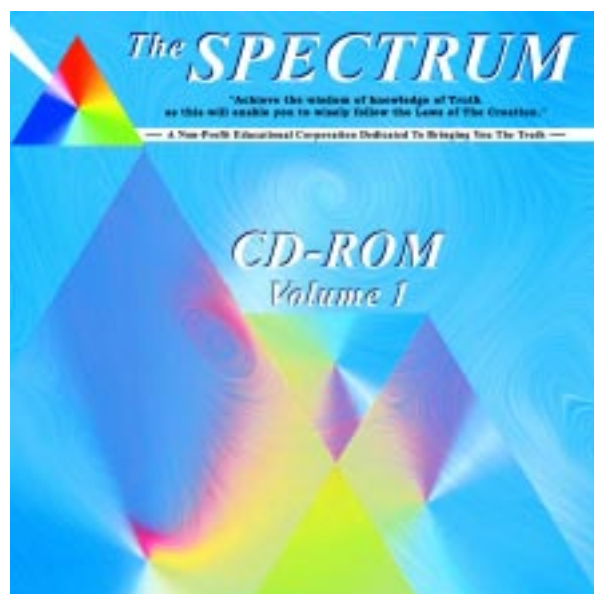
The question now becomes whether the Whistleblower Law, which was clearly violated, automatically implies that an actual violation of the law (FCC Act of 1934) took place or whether the plaintiff [Akre] simply "believed" it did. The Whistleblower Law itself, as cited in the jury instructions, does not use the term "reasonable belief" anywhere. It

is not until the judge interprets the law (Fla. Stat §448.102) in the jury instructions that we see the term that has caused the new rift between the plaintiffs and the defendants.

FOX Attorney Ted Russell told *The Jubilee* that: "The jury's only requirement (per their instructions) was to determine if Akre 'reasonably believed' FOX was distorting or falsifying the news...not that FOX actually did."

Tom Johnson, Akre's attorney, responded: "To a degree, FOX is right, but several things have to be taken into consideration. First, the jury definitely found that WTVT violated the Whistleblower Act. That ought to be bad enough for a television station." Secondly, Johnson

NOW AVAILABLE THE FIRST YEAR OF *The SPECTRUM* ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM!



Beginning with the Premier Issue, get the first 12 issues of *The SPECTRUM* (Volume #1) in the searchable Adobe PDF format (Acrobat reader software is included on the disk), also in HTML format (where you can use your Internet Browser to view the files). CD-ROM is PC & MAC compatible!

PLUS YOU ALSO GET ON THE CD:

- Several Audio Chapters from *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Vol. I book. This will play on your audio CD player.
- Several writings by the Ascended Masters
- Selected writings and interviews (non-audio)
- French Translations of several writings by the Ascended Masters (non-audio)
- Adobe Acrobat Reader for Windows and Macintosh

PC requirements: (Minimum)

486 class processor
Windows 3.1
CD-Rom drive, 8MB RAM,
5-10Mb free disk space (For Acrobat Reader)
Internet Connection (optional)

Macintosh requirements: (Minimum)

68030 or PPC processor
CD-Rom drive, OS 7.5.3 or later (PPC)
6MB RAM
5-10Mb free disk space (For Acrobat Reader)
Internet Connection (optional)

PRICE: \$45 + shipping & handling

(Please call for a free catalog 1-877-280-2866 and ordering information.)

explained: "Was the jury required to find that there was a violation of the Law (FCC Act of 1934 which prohibits the deliberate falsification or distortion of the news)? No.

"The jury was required to find that Jane had a good-faith reasonable belief that there was a violation. That leaves us with a six member jury who found any objective person would have believed that WTVT's actions violated the FCC Act of 1934."

Johnson says there are two reasons the jury did not find that there was an actual violation [of the FCC Act]. "One, only the FCC can determine if there was an actual violation; the courts can't do that. And second, they weren't required to." It is more inappropriate for FOX to claim the jury did not find FOX violated the FCC Act than it is for Wilson to say they did.

While the WTVT case was never brought before the FCC, Johnson stresses the jury found that any "objective, reasonable person would look at these circumstances and believe that Ms. Akre was entitled to think that there was a violation of the FCC Act of 1934. That means that however many FCC commissioners would have looked at it, they would have more than likely found the same thing—a violation of the FCC Act".

Technically, the jury's verdict did not prove the violation, "but where does that leave FOX?" Johnson snickered. "That leaves FOX in a place where they spent millions of dollars and five weeks trying to get six people to believe that there was no objective basis to believe that they [FOX] told somebody to slant and distort the news, and they couldn't do it. Now, if that's a badge of honor, I'll pin it on them myself."

So did the jury find that FOX did deliberately distort the news? Maybe not specifically, but they did find that FOX violated the Whistleblower Law, "and if you think about that" Johnson said, "that may be even more damning than violating the FCC Act itself because they retaliated against reporters who wanted to tell the truth".

"I don't care what Ted Russell says" Johnson quipped. "That jury found out that WTVT did the wrong thing, and they did the wrong thing about the truth. They did the

wrong thing about something that has been entrusted to them by the public. They tried to mess the public over for fear of Monsanto and they got busted for it.

"The only adjudication that we have one way or another, as to whether or not FOX violated the FCC Act, is a jury verdict on August 18, 2000, that awarded somebody \$425,000 for the damage FOX did to a reporter" Johnson concluded.

FOX, represented by Williams and Connelly (the same firm that represented Bill Clinton and brought us the definition of "is"), has spent an estimated \$3 million trying to defend their

in America" Wilson said. "You *can* stand up and do the right thing and not be destroyed in the process."

WHAT'S NEXT FOR WHISTLEBLOWING DUO?

Since leaving WTVT, the couple sold their "dream home" in a ritzy Florida neighborhood. "When our family income dropped to zero, it seemed prudent" Wilson said.

They now live in a modest home they purchased in Pinellas County, Florida. Wilson says the TV news business may have no place

for him or his wife—leaving him convinced that executives are more concerned with selling advertising time than presenting quality stories.

"There's a growing mindset in this business, where they're marketing the news like they market socks or any other product" says Wilson. "Everybody should be concerned about that."

"We set out to tell Florida consumers the truth about a giant chemical company, and a powerful dairy lobby clearly doesn't want them to know" Wilson said. "That used to be something

investigative reporters won awards for. As we've learned the hard way, it's something you can be fired for these days whenever a news organization places more value on its bottom line than on delivering the news to its viewers honestly.

"Had this been a story about some guy turning back odometers" Wilson said, "it would not be worth falling on your sword and ending a 28-year career. But this is about the difference between telling the truth and lying to people; this is about something we all pour on our kids' cereal."

* * *

Visit the FOX/BGH website (<http://www.foxbghsuit.com/>) to read more, including the transcript of the four-part series as written by Steve and Jane, as well as the version FOX wanted them to air.

* * *



Steve Wilson And Jane Akre

position. Curious observers can only assume the \$3 million is a bargain compared to the loss they might have incurred had they had the fortitude to take on Monsanto.

FOX's legal dream-team filed a motion and a 62-page memo asking the trial court to vacate the jury's decision in favor of Akre and to grant a directed verdict in favor of FOX. The motion will be heard October 26. The judge has already told FOX attorneys he is "not inclined" to change the jury's verdict. FOX plans to move the case to the appellate court, a process that can take many more months—and at an estimated \$650 an hour for the Clinton shysters—another million bucks.

Steve Wilson has also filed a motion on his own behalf, asking the court to correct a ruling regarding the jury instructions in his case and to order a new trial on only his whistleblower claim. FOX, however, is arguing his motion was not filed in a timely manner, a matter the court will need to review.

"I want to send a message to every reporter

Who Are Steve Wilson And Jane Akre?

STEVE WILSON has spent more than 28 years as a working journalist in print and broadcast news. His reporting is characterized by a passion for telling the truth in a hard-hitting, plain-talking, no-nonsense style.

Besides his position as Senior Investigative Reporter for Fox-owned WTVT in Tampa, he was Senior Investigative Correspondent for the nationally syndicated television newsmagazine *Inside Edition* for more than five years before resigning in 1996 to take a break from the constant travel demands of the national program.

Winner of four Emmys and numerous other awards, the National Press Club has honored him with an award for Consumer and Investigative Reporting on Television for a series of reports about faulty rear-door latches in 4.2 million Chrysler-made minivans. It was Wilson's reports that first revealed the hazard.

His reporting on the faulty latch situation also characterized Steve's tenaciousness on a story. When Chrysler finally responded with a proposed solution the government accepted, independent testing arranged by Steve showed the fix was worse than the original problem. Ultimately, the government withdrew its approval and Chrysler came up with a replacement part that would work.

Other recent Wilson reports have revealed fire hazards in Ford ignition switches, a series which prompted the largest-ever recall of automobiles in the U.S.; U.S. Senators taking expensive gifts and favors from special interest lobbyists; and the transgressions of TV preachers Robert Tilton, W.V. Grant, and Benny Hinn.

It was Wilson who also made news for stories that exposed ABC Newsman Sam Donaldson taking federal subsidies while he used his Sunday morning network soapbox to complain about others doing the same thing, and Dan Rather for his reporting years ago about a Los Angeles doctor CBS linked to insurance fraud.

Earlier in his career, Wilson syndicated his own investigative reports to television stations across the country. He also headed investigative units at an ABC-owned station in San Francisco, a CBS-owned station in New York, and he worked at stations in Buffalo and St. Joseph, Missouri.


JANE AKRE has spent 20 years as a network and local television reporter and anchor at various broadcast news operations throughout the country. Most recently she was Investigative Reporter and Anchor for FOX-owned WTVT-TV.

Her career has included numerous assignments in the specialty reporting areas of health and medical issues, as well as investigative and consumer reporting in addition to her anchor assignments. She has won a

number of awards, including an Associated Press award for investigative reporting. The birth of her daughter in 1994 heightened her interest and curiosity about all issues related to health.

Akre began her broadcasting career in Albuquerque as a radio news director. She moved to television in 1980 when she accepted

a weekend anchor job for an ABC affiliate in Tucson, and later accepted a reporter-anchor position at KTVI in St. Louis.

For three years she anchored and reported for CNN in Atlanta before moving to a main anchor position in the San Francisco market. Prior to anchoring positions in Tampa, Akre also anchored news broadcasts at WSVN in Miami. 

Vatican Assassins:

"Wounded in the House of My Friends"

by

**Eric Jon Phelps, White American Freeman
and Dispensational Baptist-Calvinist**

The ultimate conspiracy!

NOW AVAILABLE!

Bound Manuscript—753 pages

An explosive, detailed, shocking, historical account of the long-suppressed history of the Jesuit Order, from 1540 to the present, and their involvement behind the scenes manipulating the world through the Pope, via the Jesuit's General, the "Black Pope"—the most powerful man in the world.

TO ORDER

(make checks or money orders payable to):

**Wisdom Books & Press
P. O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581**

\$45.00

Shipping (per manuscript):

**U.S. — \$7 priority;
Canada — \$12 airmail;
Foreign — \$36 global priority**

Credit Card Orders (U.S.): 877-280-2866

Other: 661-823-9695

fax: 661-823-9699

email: wisdombooks@tminet.com

Wholesale Distributor:

**Halcyon Unified Services
Publishing Division
661-823-8886
fax: 661-823-8896
email: hush@mindspring.com**

David Icke's Journey: A First-Person Account

Editor's note: "We are on the cusp of an incredible global change. A crossroads where we make decisions which will influence life on Earth well into the future of what we call time. We can fling open the doors of the mental and emotional prisons which have confined the human race for thousands of years. Or we can allow the agents of that control to complete their agenda for the mental, emotional, spiritual, and physical enslavement of every man, woman, and child on the planet with a world government, army, central bank and currency, underpinned by a microchipped population.

"I know that sounds fantastic, but if the human race lifted its eyes from the latest soap opera or game show for long enough to engage its brain, it would see that these events are not just going to happen—they ARE happening."

The above is from a writing called "Days Of Decision" by David Icke. It is how he begins the Introduction chapter of his monumental 1999 book THE BIGGEST SECRET.

Longtime readers of The SPECTRUM are certainly well aware of David Icke—possibly the most controversial man on the planet today. Through his many books and lectures, David has not only courageously uncovered and shared information far outside the range of any other investigator, but he has also been a gracious "team player" and enthusiastic supporter of this newspaper since the moment of its initial launching.

Because David has taken the time recently to share his own story in a concise and warmly personable writing, we would like to share that with you here. Needless to say, his Awakening has included a genuinely fascinating array of Guided experiences. Why is it one gets the feeling that his story has REALLY only just begun?!

FALL 2000 DAVID ICKE

(www.davidicke.com)

Many who are new to my work have asked me how I got into all this. So I am going to briefly tell the story here—or as briefly as I can, because so much has happened.

I was born in Leicester, England, at around 6:15 p.m. on April 29, 1952. I was brought up in what they call in Britain a "working class"

family on a big council housing estate and money was short, very short, throughout my childhood. I wanted to be a professional soccer player for as long as I could remember, and I achieved that by leaving school to play for Coventry City and Hereford United in the English league.

Just six months after my soccer career began, however, my left knee swelled up for no apparent reason, and after months of tests they told me I had rheumatoid arthritis. I decided to play on because that was all I had ever wanted to do, and I continued for the next five years, progressing in my career, but also watching the arthritis progress into my ankles, left knee, elbow, etc. In the final year of my career, at the age of 20, I was in agony every morning at training, until my joints were warmed up and loosened a little. But I was enjoying a successful period and I wanted to carry on.

It activated still more of a fierce determination I have always had—not to capitulate to adversity and to overcome whatever life may choose to put before me. Or, in truth, what my own journey chooses.

Towards the end of that soccer season, the pain disappeared for around a month and I thought I was going to be OK. But then one morning I awoke to find that every one of my joints was in agony, like a knife being stabbed into them—and my career was over. It took some days to even be able to hobble, never mind walk again. I was just turned 21 and I was led to believe that I would end up a cripple. It hasn't happened. It won't happen. It is not in my reality at all.

I decided I wanted to be a television presenter with the BBC and began to start on that goal by looking for work as a journalist. This was not easy because school had bored me rigid and I left to play soccer before taking any exams. (Thank you, God.) I would do my learning on my terms, in my time, and the "educational" system barely touched me. I rejected it all with a sort of inner knowing that it was not relevant to me.

I managed to get a job on a small weekly paper in Leicester—not least because I was the only applicant. From then on, I advanced quickly through newspapers, local radio, regional television, to become a national sports and news anchorman and reporter. Soon after I achieved this, in 1982, I moved to an island off

the south coast of England called the Isle of Wight, a place to which I had been attracted since I was a small child.

It was here that I began to campaign on environmental issues, and this led me to becoming a national spokesman for the British Green Party, a post I held at the time of the Greens' greatest, indeed only, success at national elections in the UK, the election for members of the European Parliament in 1989. But I saw that, while the Green Party talked about being different, it was, like all the Green parties I have come across, just the old politics under a new name. I lost interest and left, as my life went through the most unbelievable upheavals.

From the mid-1980s onward, I had also lost interest in television. I was doing it to earn money to spend on what I really wanted to do—environmental campaigning—and not because I actually desired to do it. I found television to be an empty, soul-less world, in which insecurity and fear abounded. And after the events of March, 1990, my time in television was soon to be over.

I wrote a book in 1989 called *It Doesn't Have To Be Like This*, setting out the vision and agenda of the Greens because I felt they were talking to each other and not to the public as a whole. As I was writing the book, and in my work for the BBC, I began to feel a presence around me, like there was always someone in the room when there was not. It got to the point where I sat on the side of the bed in a hotel room in London, in early 1990, and said to whoever or whatever: "If you are there, will you please contact me because you are driving me up the wall."

Soon afterwards, events began to move quickly.

In March, 1990, I was playing soccer with my son, Gareth, on the seafront at Ryde on the Isle of Wight, and I said to him we would go and have some lunch at the railway station cafe, a short walk away. The cafe was full, and we turned to walk away when someone recognised me and began to ask me questions about soccer. When the conversation was over, I couldn't see Gareth, but I knew he would be in the newspaper shop nearby, looking at books he liked.

So it was. I stood at the entrance to the shop and said we were going now to find another cafe, but as I turned to leave, my feet were stuck to the ground as if two magnets were pulling them to the floor.

I don't hear voices or anything; I just follow my intuition. But in this early period of awakening I did hear three voices very clearly. This was the first. It said: "Go and look at the books on the far side."

"What the hell was this all about?" I thought.

I knew this shop very well and the books in that section were of no interest to me. But

given the voice and what was happening to my feet, I went over to see what would happen.

The first book I saw was one by a psychic lady. I was immediately intrigued because of this presence I had felt around me. I wondered if she would be able to tell me what was going on. She was also a hands-on healer, and so I wrote to her and made an appointment for healing, not telling her about the presence or anything else. To her, I just wanted to try her healing on my arthritis.

I only saw her four times. In the first two visits nothing happened of note, except that I talked with her about other dimensions and the wider vision of life.

Then, on the third visit, I was lying on the couch while the healing was done, when I felt like a spider's web on my face. I had remembered reading in her book that this can happen when "spirits" are trying to make contact. I said nothing to her, but within fifteen seconds, no more, she pushed her head back and said: "This is powerful; I'll have to close my eyes for this one!"

She said she was seeing "a figure" who wanted her to pass on messages to me. The same happened a week later, and this is what the figure asked her to tell me on those occasions:

He [David] is a healer who is here to heal the Earth and he will be world famous. He will face enormous opposition, but we will always be there to protect him.

He is still a child, spiritually, but he will be given the spiritual riches. Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words. Knowledge will be put into his mind, and at other times he will be led to knowledge.

He was chosen as a youngster for his courage. He has been tested and has passed all the tests. He was led into football [soccer] to learn discipline, but when that was learned it was time to move on.

He also had to learn how to cope with disappointment, experience all the emotions, and how to get up and get on with it. The spiritual way is tough and no-one makes it easy.

We know he wanted us to contact him, but the time wasn't right. He was led here to be contacted, not to be cured. But one day he will be completely cured. He will always have what he needs, but no more.

Don't try to do it all alone. Go hand-in-hand with others, so you can pick each other up as you fall.

One man cannot change the world, but one man can communicate the message that will change the world.

He will write five books in three years.

Politics is not for him. He is too spiritual. Politics is anti-spiritual and will make him very unhappy. He will leave politics. He doesn't have to do anything. It will happen gradually,

over a year. (Exactly what happened.)

In 20 years there will be a different kind of flying machine, very different from the aircraft of today. Time will have no meaning. Where you want to be, you will be.

There will be great earthquakes. These will come as a warning to the human race. They will occur in places that have never experienced them. Taking oil from the seabed is destabilising the inner Earth. The centre of the Earth will move and the poles will change. The sea spirits will rise and stop men from taking oil. The sea will reclaim the land, and humans will see that they cannot do these terrible things. They cannot abuse the elements. They have to be treated with respect.

All this was told to me on March 29, 1990, and on the second visit about a week later. At the time, I was a BBC television presenter and national spokesman for the Green Party, and had no idea what this was all about. Yet, ten years later, most of it has happened or is

happening. Even down to the five books in three years, which I wrote to the month.

I told some of the Green Party leadership about these experiences, but their reaction was just as closed-minded, ignorant, and uninformed as you would find in the system the Greens were claiming to challenge. "I think David is going crazy." Yea, right. Welcome to the new politics!

I wrote of these early months of awakening in a book called *Truth Vibrations* (Gateway Books). Then came the most astonishing event of all—in an endless stream of fantastic experiences I was having and continue to have.

I felt this enormous urge to go to Peru in late 1990, early 1991. I headed there in February 1991, purely on the strength of this intuition. A series of stunning things happened to me there and it culminated with the following experience.

My Peruvian guide had booked us into a hotel called the Sillustani in Puno, not far from

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke

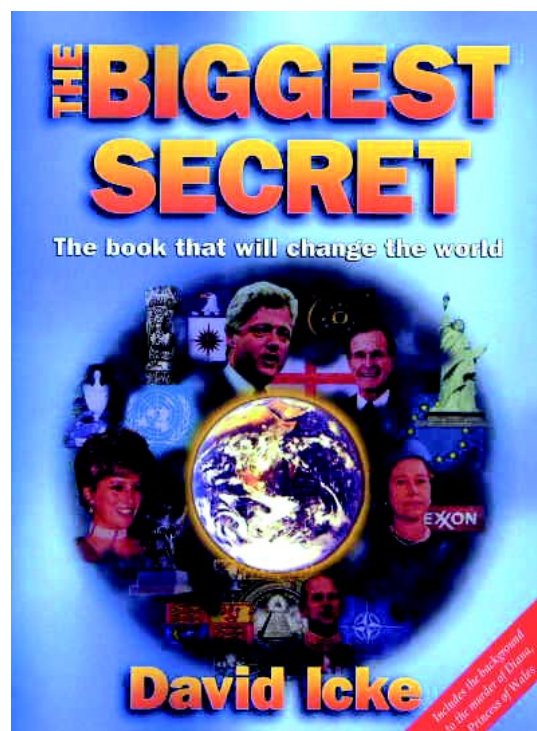
The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The blockbuster of all blockbusters! With stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity

and the other major religions, and documents suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The Biggest Secret* also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, Icke reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world". No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

517 pages w/index \$24.95 + S&H



(Available from Wisdom Books & Press. Please see page 50 for ordering information.)

Lake Titicaca, the highest navigable lake in the world. Sillustani is an ancient Inca site about an hour's drive from Puno, and there were pictures of this around the hotel for obvious reasons.

I said that I wanted to go there, and I had to hire a tourist mini-bus for myself because it was out of season and there were no scheduled trips. There was just me, the guide, and the driver.

Sillustani is a mound next to lagoon with the Inca ruins on the top. It is in an uninhabited area and it was very quiet when I was there—just a couple of children with a lama waiting to sell photographs to tourists, not that there were any.

After I had walked around the ruins for an hour or so in the piercing Peruvian Sun, I went back to the tourist bus to go back to Puno. I thought the trip was over, but it had hardly begun. About three minutes drive down the road, I was looking out of the window and I saw a mound to my right. As I looked at the mound, a voice in my head began to say: "Come to me, come to me, come to me." Very strange, to say the least, but I asked the driver to stop because I wanted to go and look at the mound.

Although I could not see it from the road, I found there was a circle of standing stones at the top of the mound and they had clearly been there for a very long time. I stood in the centre, looking back across to Sillustani, with the mountains way off in the distance. There was not a cloud in the sky and the Sun was extremely hot, burning my face.

Suddenly, I felt my feet pulled to the ground again, like a magnet—the same as in the newspaper shop, but this time far more powerful. My arms then shot up above my head, with no decision by me for them to do so. Put your arms above your head, slightly outwards at about 45 degrees, and see how they start to ache within a minute.

My arms were like that for well over an hour, yet I felt nothing until it was over, and then they were agony.

A flow of powerful energy began to go into the top of my head, like a drill, and I could feel the flow going the other way, up from the ground through my feet. It was then that I heard the third voice in my head, something that has never happened since. It said, very clearly: "It will be over when you feel the rain."

What? What rain? There was not a cloud to be seen anywhere, just a glowing Sun in a clear blue sky!

I stood there as the energy increased and increased, to the point where my body was shaking as if plugged into a power station. After a while, I saw a light grey mist over the distant mountains, and as I watched, it got darker and darker.

It had begun to rain far away. Very

quickly this storm emerged from those mountains, filling the sky with clouds, and covering the Sun. Eventually it was over me and I was seeing faces in the billowing clouds. The storm was moving so fast, it was almost like time-lapse photography. Then it began to rain, and as I felt the water on my face, the surge of energy suddenly stopped—as if someone had flicked a switch. I staggered forward, my legs like jelly, my shoulder and arm muscles now very painful.

Energy was pouring from my hands with fantastic power, and I went down to the bus to grab a crystal in an effort to diffuse some of it. My feet continued to burn and vibrate for some 24 hours. I could hardly sleep that night because of it.

My life was to change dramatically—in fact as dramatically as you could imagine, in the weeks that followed. I felt like a dam had burst within me and my consciousness was thrashing around trying to rebalance itself under the new circumstances. That took some two months to happen, and in that time of enormous confusion, *Truth Vibrations* was launched and I went on national TV in the UK, to be ridiculed beyond belief.


For two years and more I could not walk down any street in Britain without being laughed at by most of the people. Comedians only had to mention my name and they got an

immediate laugh.

But nightmare as this was, it set me free of the prison that most people live in—the fear of what other people think. Only by breaking free from that could I now be going around the world talking about shape-shifting reptilians occupying the positions of global power. If you need people to respect you as your sense of security, there is no way you would do that—one key reason why it has so rarely been communicated before. That ridicule was a major part of my journey and it set me free of so much.

From that time, I have followed the flow of life. Exactly what I was told would happen, through the psychic lady in 1991, did. I have been led to knowledge, more and more all the time, which has revealed a picture of how the world has been controlled, by a tiny few, for thousands of years. And how the suppression of the spiritual knowledge—the understanding of who we are and the nature of life itself—has been the foundation of how this has been done. I have also learned of the Great Awakening, the Great Transformation, that is upon us.

The trickle of information became a river, and now it is a tidal wave. Yet, we have hardly begun, and the rest of the story promises to be even more amazing than what has already happened in these last ten incredible years.

Love, David Icke 

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps. When he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

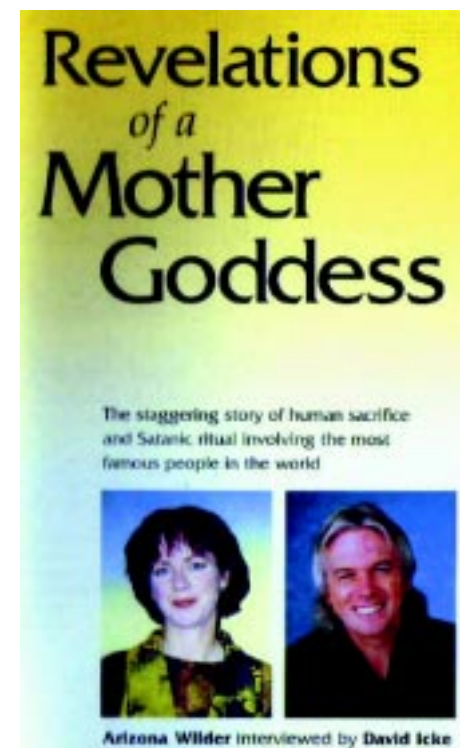
In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother, and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families, and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and consider their relevance to your daily life.

2-Hour Video Tape \$24.95 + S&H

(Available from Wisdom Books & Press. Please see page 50 for ordering information.)



Do You Smell A Set-Up?

Cool Calculation Behind Ongoing Election Brawl

Editor's note: Regular readers of The SPECTRUM are well aware of the various "situations" that are on the drawing board for provoking a state of Martial Law as just one of several mechanisms to advance other blanket population enslavement agendas of the New World Order gang.

One of the game-plan scenarios would keep Clinton on as president for a third term. Another, which we previewed in a News Desk item last month from Sherman Skolnick, was titled "The Scheme To Make Jay Rockefeller 'President'".

And then there is the obvious tug-of-war going on between Gore and Bush, fronting for different squabbling behind-the-scenes "interests"—who both thought that THEY had the election "in the bag" through their own unscrupulous, covert, vote-adjusting "techno-tricks". How can one call the other a crook, now, without risking exposing their own fraud?

Remember that the early-on information advanced by some with an "inside track" on high-level decision making stated that the behind-the-scenes power rulers were going to make Bush president; this was the news put forth well over a year ago. And to strengthen that, one unofficial after-election report of counties across the United States showed 677 for Gore and 2434 for Bush.

So, exactly how did the election get to be such a "close" one? Are we watching what happens when "conspiracies" clash? And then—is this clash itself a manufactured one purposely engineered as just one step toward advancing a more sinister agenda?

Yes, the ongoing election pageant or circus or brawl or whatever is high on the list of such "situations" which is rich as a tool to manipulate the psychological climate of the entire nation into a frenzy, on the one hand, and yet demoralize many into apathy, on the other, since there is no sensation of an outstanding presidential winner to represent the nation. Rather, there is the purposely engineered growing frustration with, and suspicion of, the election process.

This is large-scale, very skillfully executed mind control at work toward very practical population-enslavement goals wishing to be advanced by the so-called "elite" would-be controllers. A country in psychological disarray is a mentally weak country whose people are very open to "suggestion"—however planted like hypnotic instructions.

And for those of you who keep in mind the more subtle uses for electronic "broadcasting" systems such as HAARP and all of the many cell phone towers around the country, it is an understatement to suspect that such electronic mind-control avenues may be called upon to work overtime to take advantage of such cranked-up election-induced psychological confusion—when the right moment is reached.

The following information provides an insightful look into various aspects of this manipulation exercise, beginning with how FEMA—an important subject of our September 2000 Front-Page story—plays a central, yet so far subtle, role in the election brawl orchestration machinery.

Sherman Skolnick did not put all of these writing excerpts together as "parts" as they are presented here; however, they build upon each other in such a logical progression as to lend to such an outlay.

Moreover, the first part of this discussion was written and circulated a number of days BEFORE Election Day, and thus provides some rather prophetic background hints about the later, unexpected developments we have all been subjected to in a relentless, stir-up-the-public way, through the well-orchestrated print and broadcast media blatherings.

As Skolnick points out below, if you want to have a pretty good historical idea of the game plan underway, go read author Gore Vidal's recent (coincidental?!) book called 1876, and know that while the crooks in high places may not always be much in the way of original thinkers, they certainly know a good idea when they've found one—and besides, the same old tricks keep working on the sleeping public over and over and over again.

FALL 2000 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK
(skolnick@ameritech.net)

Emergency Provisions For
Year-2000 Presidential Election

PART ONE (11/1/00)

This is a story almost too sensitive to be told. What do you really know about FEMA, the Federal Emergency Management Agency?

Our research and investigation group learned a lot about FEMA as a result of an unpublicized federal lawsuit we brought against them in January, 1991. In fact, it was filed on the same day that President George Herbert Walker Bush ordered the bombing of his former, long-time, secret business partner in Baghdad, Saddam Hussein.

We put together upwards of a thousand pages of the secret background of FEMA. Some of the appendix to the lawsuit was in compressed, reduced form, so as to prevent it from being so bulky. Among other things, it pointed out the unconstitutional nature of FEMA. That is, some of the Federal Judges in the U.S. are also secretly officials of FEMA. Wearing two hats like that is unconstitutional.

Various presidents, however, have entered little known dictatorial fiats into the Federal Register, or not recorded at all, mandating that in a so-called "emergency", it is forbidden for federal judges to take jurisdiction of any challenge in court to the fascist-like orders of FEMA, suspending habeas corpus, property ownership, right to travel from place to place, and more.

We identified one of the U.S. District judges in Chicago as being a secret official also of FEMA. A crony of his in the court seized upon our lawsuit, and without legal formality ordered our lawsuit "dismissed" and removed from the courthouse. No lawful citation of authority was given. And we had no legal recourse. Of course, we had no opportunity for "open court" hearing or proceedings of any kind.

The corrupt bench and bar promote the idea that we, as the American people, proceed on the law and the facts. In important cases, it is a complete fantasy—as I, as a court reformer, have discovered in more than 40 years of experiences.

The one good thing that came out of it was that we added to our inside sources, even in FEMA, persons who secretly admire our work and assist us with details as best they can. Over the years I, as the head of our group, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, have been jailed—not for committing crimes—but for “contempt of court”, for absolutely refusing to divulge sources of our data. The fact that the “authorities” hauled me away in my wheelchair, as if I were a violent bank robber, repeatedly outraged the public, and after a while each time, I was released.

Key honchos in finance and banking, in international business, and domestic and foreign espionage agencies, have studied the Year-2000 Presidential Election. They have determined that there may be what appears to be an “emergency” as an outgrowth of the election.

As a consequence, they have sent what purport to be “US Government” officials to deal with the situation. These “officials” purport to have authority ABOVE the Presidency, above the Congress, above the Courts, AND ABOVE THE CONSTITUTION. (Do not heckle me with naive protests that such is “unconstitutional”, as if I do not already understand that.)

What they have ordered is the following:

1. If a question remains as to the “Electoral College” vote, as provided under the *US Constitution 12th Amendment*, then they have ORDERED, under pain of extreme action, that the “electors”—who are to meet after the election and cast their ballots for the one they as “electors” believe should be President—that the “electors” are to, instead, pick a different person as President. A person not on the ballot, but of private wealth and, therefore, supposedly immune from bribery and corrupt deed.

The one who would allegedly fit such a description would be U.S. Senator John D. Rockefeller 4th (D-WV), who calls himself “Jay” like he is just one of the common Americans. I, for one, do not accept that “Jay” is above being “bought” because he already is so rich.

2. The oil-soaked monopoly press is under these same fascist-like orders to hint of an emergency, but give no details, as if they are oblivious to what is going on. It has been more than three decades since I outraged the press-fakers by beginning to identify FBI and CIA “assets” in key places at local and network media outlets. (My public-access weekly cable-TV program from time to time continues identifying the FBI and CIA “assets” within the

monopoly press. As a result, the press, if they admit I exist at all, have rotten things to say about our work over 43 years time.)

3. These sinister super-government operatives have contacted key “Electoral College” electors. Informing them what they are ORDERED to do—supposedly for the survival of the nation and the central government—upon the failure to carry out “ORDERS”, what violence will be inflicted upon them as electors. Few in the US even know WHO the electors are.

4. Quietly inserted into the political party slates of ELECTORS have been stooges, order-takers, especially in the key high-Electoral Vote states. They do not have to be threatened into following ORDERS.

A foreign aristocracy is NOT the enemy of the American ultra-rich. The ENEMY is the common American, who looks to his guns for the ultimate guarantee of all the other beautiful sounding rights, privileges, and immunities which the central government is forbidden to take away. The Year-2000 Presidential Election, and what follows, may be the final proof that the American organic law, the *US Constitution*, is a dead letter after all.

Self-educated in law, in the 1960s and 1970s, in Illinois I brought and won most every federal case to force the re-apportionment of gerry-mandered election districts. I was called “Mr. One Man, One Vote”, a slogan for re-apportionment of districts. For awhile, I benefitted minorities in Chicago. As a result of my suit against the City Government, equal population districts were drawn, giving Blacks and other minorities more representation in the Chicago City Council.

When Chicago's first Black mayor, Harold Washington, was assassinated right before Thanksgiving, 1987, I was the only journalist and commentator of any kind giving out the details about how he was poisoned with a cup of coffee, like done in Italy in the Middle Ages.

As the moderator and producer of our television program, cablecast since 1991, I occasionally outrage some naive viewers by pointing that I, as once “Mr. One Man, One Vote”, feel we as Americans are beyond voting. That what ails America cannot be rectified by the voting machine, now taken over by Votescam secret computers in New York. “None of the above” not being on the ballot, there appears to be no quick cure to revive the beautifully worded *Bill of Rights*.

The alleged emergency, promoted by sinister FEMA operatives, may later be described as “financial”, “caused by terrorists”, or such. My cynical friends point out that people like me will be the most well-informed inmates in America's built-and-waiting concentration camps. We will know exactly how we got there and why.

Do you really think FEMA will allow the Internet to operate as if nothing is happening?

The fact is, the e-mail and web servers do NOT have the capacity to deal with a flood of communications among ordinary people. Like what happened back when President Kennedy was blown away by a CIA-Oil Industry plot, the phones in the District of Columbia all went dead. Do you really think, if an alleged “emergency” is about to be foisted upon us, that we can send one another e-mails like nothing is happening? Stay tuned, if possible.

* * *

The Alleged “Election” What Is Happening

PART TWO (11/8/00)

In effect, the Year-2000 Presidential Election has been cancelled.

So, to be legally accurate, I prefer to call it the alleged “election”. Here is what is happening as of the time I am writing this posting:

1. Good sources told us long before the alleged “election” that the matter may be resolved in Chicago. The Mayor of Chicago, Richard M. Daley, has his brother, William, as the Gore Presidential Campaign Chief.

In previous stories, I have written about the Federal Emergency Management Agency. FEMA officials, some of whom are also federal judges, such as in Chicago (unconstitutional, right?), have reportedly been communicating with the two Daleys. They demand “co-operation” (implied threat)—that is, that the Mayor and his brother not stand in the way of the FEMA officials orchestrating the outcome.

As we have pointed out in 1991 in federal court, and in my previous posting, FEMA is ABOVE the *U.S. Constitution*, ABOVE the presidency and the Congress (unconstitutional, right?).

2. The Florida presidential vote matter is to be submitted, under Florida law, making it mandatory, to an automatic recount because of the closeness of the alleged result. Vote fraud has been raised. (What about the TV and radio networks' OWN VOTE FRAUD through their Votescam computer in New York?)

The recount matter could take at least until after February, at the earliest, making the usual Presidential inauguration cancelled. Some thought President Clinton was hallucinating when, months ago, he said he is not leaving the White House—even after the Year-2000 Election.

If the recount is challenged in court, the matter would go on, according to my estimate, to April or June, 2001, at the earliest.

If the matter gets to court, the Democrats may well publicly proclaim that Florida judges are beholden to the American CIA.

Remember how the Florida judge barred testimony implicating George Herbert Walker

Bush in the Manuel Noriega prosecution. Old man Bush, as former head of America's secret political police, the CIA, installed various dictators, including Iraq's Saddam Hussein and Noriega, among others. Revelations about the CIA's domination of the Florida judiciary inevitably may have something to say about the Coca-Cola company and the CIA and the courts, in next door Georgia.

[Editor's note: Go back to last month's issue of The SPECTRUM for the possible Coca-Cola connection to this large and intricate spider's web controlling the presidential election circus.]

3. Like in the Tilden-Hayes mess in the 19th Century, the Bush-Gore matter will most likely be submitted to the Electoral Commission, under the 12th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.

In the prior commotion, they reached a compromise as to how post-Civil War reconstruction was to proceed. In the current controversy, they may ORDER a compromise, that is, that a person not on the Year-2000 Presidential Election ballot be selected, by the Electoral College, as the "elected" President. That has been pre-judged to be John D. Rockefeller 4th, who calls himself "Jay" to be cute.

The Democrats have various blackmail bargaining chips when blackmail has traditionally been the criterion as to key matters:

- Documents exist showing the elder Bush was implicated in covering up the plot to assassinate President John F. Kennedy. (One such document is posted in a previous story of mine as to Bush.)

- Documents exist showing the Bush family is directly in business with the Queen of England through her bank, Coutts Bank, London. (See our prior series, Greenspan Aids And Bribes Bush.)

Since the War of 1812, the British have vowed to take back this continent as a British puppet colony. William Rockefeller Clinton was sent by the Rhodes Trust to be educated at Oxford. The Rhodes Trust is pledged to overthrowing the American government and restoring British domination.

The Brits played a role in stirring up known hostility between the South and the North, Divide and Conquer, to foment the American Civil War. The Brits ran the Union forces blockade to supply weapons to the Confederacy. One Confederate top official fled this continent and lived out his life in England.

The British played a role in the political assassination of President James Garfield and President William McKinley, who opposed Britain trying to dominate American aspirations and industrial development.

Clinton took a pledge to support the Rhodes Trust. He did not finish his Oxford education, having been ordered, under threat of criminal

prosecution, to leave England for having raped a British woman. Later, as President, he twice took an oath at Inaugurations, to support the U.S. Constitution against all enemies, foreign and domestic. Which oath did this pathological liar intend to keep? To the Rhodes Trust or to the U.S. Constitution?

- When he was vice president and later president in the 1980s, the elder Bush arranged to flood the U.S. with dope from Colombia. As v.p. Bush was supposed to be head of the South Florida Dope Interdiction Task Force, or some group with a similar government name. His sons, George W. Bush and Jeb Bush, were implicated in picking up cocaine for their own use in airplanes they flew into a Florida U.S. military base. The Bush family are implicated, through 25 secret bank accounts worldwide, in laundering billions and billions of dollars from the dope traffic. (See our website story with documents attached there.) Greenspan, as czar of the Federal Reserve, authorized this dirty business. (Greenspan's secret authorization codes are shown on some of the posted documents.)

[Editor's note: We shared this important information with you in the March and April 2000 issues of The SPECTRUM and, if there is any point to keep in mind here, it is that this gang is a very busy and diversified group of "entrepreneurs"—at the expense of the hard-working and largely unsuspecting public.]

- A picture exists, made by an undercover team of the Drug Enforcement Administration, showing George W. Bush snorting cocaine with his buddy William Rockefeller Clinton. You have been asleep if you did not know that Clinton and the Bush family are cronies and get together at old man Bush's mansion in Kennebunkport, Maine. The picture has long been suppressed, although in the possession of top news people of the major news networks. The Gore campaign reportedly has, for some time, had the picture. (They would like to show George W. but not Clinton.)

- Greenspan has conferred with Clinton on the matter of whether to close down the stock and commodity exchanges, and even interfere with transactions of U.S. bonds.

(Little known fact: large purchases of U.S. bonds by Japan and Saudi are backed by gold. U.S. purchasers of U.S. bonds have no such benefit.)

Foreign countries may have reason to lose confidence in the American central government. Britain relishes that idea, when, as mentioned, since the War of 1812, England vowed to overthrow the American government.

In its simplest form, Clinton has been a British agent, bringing intentional discredit to the American government through his lying and his sexual predatory episodes, such as raping Juanita Broaddrick, and using the room next to the Oval Office for his episodes with Monica Lewinsky.

(Since Clinton is an illegitimate great-grandson of old John D. Rockefeller, who created the infamous Standard Oil trust, no sensible member of the U.S. Senate would have dared be in favor, at an impeachment trial, of removing Clinton as President. Legitimate great-grandson, John D. Rockefeller 4th, may be foisted as alleged "president" on the American people by blackmail and trickery.)

- Great secrets of the U.S. may come out in the apparent unfolding "emergency". Such as the high-level CIA plots to assassinate President Kennedy, Malcolm X, Kennedy family friend Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., Robert F. Kennedy, and the airplane-bombing that took the life of John F. Kennedy, Jr., who intended, in 2000, to run for president. The Kennedy family, however, has been silenced by financial benefits awarded them following each assassination. (See my website series titled "What Happened To America's Golden Boy".)

In an era, starting some 40 years ago, when political murder is the unofficial policy of the American secret police, I intend to keep with our strict policy of not risking or revealing sources, even to those who are skeptical despite our four-decade history of exposing profound secrets and corruption.

The Internet may get mysteriously plugged up. Stay tuned, if possible.

* * *

The Bush Family, Florida, And
The American CIA

PART THREE (11/15/00)

The former head of America's secret political police has three of his sons and their cronies, in and out of state and federal government, in various covert and reputed fraudulent enterprises. Family patriarch, George Herbert Walker Bush, has a lot to answer for, which the oil-soaked monopoly press never seems to question. The elder Bush, as we have demonstrated, together with three of his sons, George W., Jeb, and Neil, have 25 super-secret bank accounts worldwide, through which they have laundered tens of BILLIONS of dollars of illicit funds from the dope traffic, from weapons smuggling, and clandestine and illegal gold smuggling overseas. The commissar of the Federal Reserve, Alan Greenspan (we prefer to label him Redspan), through his secret authorization codes, arranged the clandestine wire transfers for the Bush Family. (See our website series called "Greenspan Aids And Bribes Bush" and documents thereto attached.)

The major news networks have not publicized what they already know and have corroborated about the Bush family and their cronies. One of the most active of the family has been Jeb Bush, at the time of this posting

governor of Florida. He and his two brothers, and their cronies, have reportedly committed a series of real estate frauds, bank swindles, and other reputed massive rip-offs, for which they should have been prosecuted and imprisoned, and which have caused the taxpayers and innocent parties billions and billions of dollars.

A list of their reputed fraudulent enterprises includes, but is not limited to, the following:

- Marco Island Securities
- Cosmos Development Group
- Destin Country Club Development (Destin, Florida)
- Harken Energy (Bahrain oil development and financial laundry)
- Swissco Management Group
- American Bank and Trust of Pensacola, Florida
- Orange State Bank of Miami, Florida
- Cadillac Development Group, Miami, Florida

Jointly with his father and the American CIA, Jeb Bush used these enterprises as a reputed massive money laundry for illicit funds, including funds for bloody dirty tricks of the spy agency, such as overthrowing foreign governments deemed unworthy or unfriendly to the spy shop and, on occasion, assassinating foreign leaders. Reportedly participating in these schemes has been Porter J. Goss, more recently a Congressman (R-FL), and previously a covert operations officer of the American CIA.

Also interwoven with these fraudulent enterprises has been Henry Hyde, Congressman from Chicago suburbs. In violation of the U.S. Constitution's mandate of Separation of Powers, Hyde is also head of the CIA's "black budget"—using the dope trafficking proceeds to

finance dirty tricks. Hyde was supervising authority of the Mena, Arkansas airport dope trafficking for CIA, jointly with George Herbert Walker Bush, Ollie North, and William Rockefeller Clinton. Hyde has reportedly assisted the Bush family in laundering illicit funds through the Paradise Island (Bahamas) gambling casino. (As we have pointed out elsewhere, Hyde has been criminally implicated with the Paradise Island gang since 1969.)

Goss, a Congressman from Florida's 14th Congressional District, has been Chairman of the House Select Committee on Intelligence that, in secret sessions, supervises the American CIA and their murderous dirty tricks. The Majority Staff Director of the Select Committee, John Millis, was murdered, and typical of an intelligence "hit", was disguised as an alleged "suicide". Just prior to being murdered, disgruntled for various reasons, Millis arranged to leak to a certain outspoken independent-minded journalist, lists of CIA proprietary firms, used to disguise CIA dirty tricks. The lists, with accompanying details, criminally implicate George Herbert Walker Bush and his three sons, Jeb, George W., and Neil, and their cronies in Florida state government.

Some of these CIA adjuncts, privatized for "cover", have been owned, in turn, by Caribbean and European tax havens, where local laws guarantee absolute secrecy, and where financial enterprises and "shell companies" launder the illicit proceeds from the dope traffic, weapons smuggling, gold covert traffic, and the sale of nuclear bomb triggers.

(An Italian-based scandal, interwoven with this, was the Roger D'Onofrio Affair, subject of Reuters and other wire service stories not well-publicized in the U.S. These stories, under a Rome dateline, early in December, 1995, mentioned, for example, that the Archbishop of Barcelona, Spain, was accused by Italian authorities of being a kingpin in using the Vatican Bank for these illicit doings, including the sale of osmium nuclear bomb triggers. In our series on Greenspan/Bush, we showed documents of how the Bush family laundered huge sums through a bank in Malaga, Spain.)

Upwards of \$75 million of these bloody clandestine funds, of Jeb Bush, brothers George W. and Neil, and their father, reportedly have been parked through the Chicago unit of a major French

bank, Credit Lyonnais. Reportedly acting as "laundry lady" and surrogate for these funds, through Credit Lyonnais, has been Katherine Harris, in recent years Florida Secretary of State.

In her position, she controls and supervises the filing—or reportedly, on occasion, the concealing—of corporate data and corporate charters and annual reports, on the basis of corporations considered domestic to Florida or listed as "foreign" corporations, actually meaning corporations domiciled elsewhere in the United States. In that capacity, she has reportedly sought to keep secret records, known however to John Millis, relating to the "shell" companies operated as part of the massive swindling of her boss, Governor Jeb Bush, his two brothers, and their father.

Katherine Harris also reportedly played "laundry lady" and surrogate for her boss, Florida governor Jeb Bush, and the Bush family, in huge amounts of illicit funds laundered through another French bank, Banque Paribas. Katherine Harris has played a key role in the Year-2000 Presidential Election mess centered around Florida.

Long-time sources in retirement in the intelligence community have contended for some time prior to the Year-2000 Presidential Election that it would be orchestrated on a mammoth scale from a prior historical example as a blueprint.

A recent book of Gore Vidal, entitled 1876, is a reconstructed discussion of the 1876 presidential election mess involving Florida and two contenders for the White House, Samuel J. Tilden and Rutherford B. Hayes. Because of complications with the Electoral College and an extremely tight race, a compromise was necessary by which Hayes became a highly-damaged U.S. president, called various names of fraud during his term.

Some contend that the fine hand of the American CIA is evident in the Year-2000 Election ruckus. Through a reported computer "glitch", upwards of 65,000 presidential election ballots "disappeared" in Tennessee, causing presidential candidate Albert Gore, Jr., to be embarrassed by supposedly not carrying his home state in the election.

Did the American CIA play a role in the Year-2000 Presidential Election, using 1876 as a blueprint? Clinton for months prior to the election contended to confidants that he expected to remain in the White House after the election and such, by some kind of an emergency. Did Clinton, early in his career, being a CIA darling, have inside information or was he just hallucinating?

One of the major news networks, despite having corroborated much of the foregoing details, has covered up the role of Florida Secretary of State Katherine Harris with respect to Jeb Bush and his reputed fraudulent



enterprises, and her role in seeking to apparently block counting of questioned election ballots.

There is more to this story. Stay tuned.

* * *

Oil-Soaked Fixer In The Florida Election

PART FOUR (11/22/00)

When the lead of George W. Bush in the crucial Florida Year-2000 Presidential Election slipped beneath 400 votes, the reputed bagman was brought in to help put in the fix. That was James A. Baker III, who had been U.S. Secretary of State in the administration of the Elder Bush.

Baker's apparent job was simple. He had to remind, if necessary, Florida Secretary of State, Katherine Harris, to favor Bush in certifying the election returns. Baker was there to let her know, as if she did not remember, that she might be fingered for reportedly having been the "money laundry lady" in billions and billions of dollars of proceeds from dope trafficking and weapons smuggling for a gang that included her boss, Jeb Bush, Florida Governor.

With the aid of the British monarchy and British counter-intelligence, George Herbert Walker Bush has been a kingpin in the oil cartel. He had a falling-out with his secret private business partner of the decade of the 1980s, Saddam Hussein, the Iraqi strongman. For that decade they shared pay-offs from the weak and degenerate sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf. To keep Saddam, the bully boy of the Gulf, happy with his business partner Bush, the kick-backs from each barrel of crude sent amounted to upwards of a quarter of a trillion dollars for the ten years.

The secret Hussein-Bush partnership was the subject of a little-known federal lawsuit in Chicago in 1990-1991. I was the only journalist attending the federal appeals court hearing, and then interviewing the participants afterwards in the back of the courtroom. Only one news outlet, a Washington, D.C.-based populist newspaper, *SPOTLIGHT*, dared print my uncensored report.

After all, the Elder Bush, when he was head of America's secret political police, created Saddam by arranging the assassination of his predecessor. By 1988, Bush, as a major stockholder of Pennzoil through a fraudulent bankruptcy, got a stranglehold on Texaco, which obtained much of their oil from Iraq. To facilitate the \$12 billion bankruptcy cover-up, the Elder Bush reportedly corrupted both the Texas Supreme Court and the U.S. Supreme Court.

At the close of the Persian Gulf War, President Bush and two of his top generals,

Colin Powell and H. Norman Schwarzkopf, were paid millions and millions of dollars in gold and jewels from the Emir of Kuwait. (An apparent indication of discrimination, the Emir gave Colin Powell less than Bush and Sckwarzkopf. Little known, that late in the 20th century, Kuwait still had, according to a United Nations report, Black chattel slaves. By the way, what were Black American GIs doing fighting and dying in the Gulf War for slaveowners?) These pay-offs by the Emir of Kuwait were unlawful to be received by Bush and the two generals, under the U.S. Constitution, Article I, Section 9, which provides:

"No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States. And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or Title, of any kind whatever, FROM ANY KING, PRINCE, OR FOREIGN STATE." (Emphasis added.)

In Part Two of our exclusive series called *Greenspan Aids And Bribes Bush*, we showed a portion of the secret report, the hand-written analysis by a senior official of the U.S. Department of the Treasury, Office of Internal Affairs, of the Bush family massive corruption with billions and billions of dollars funneled in and out of their worldwide 25 accounts, proceeds from dope trafficking and weapons smuggling. Attached to our series are some of the secret Federal Reserve wire transfer records showing Alan Greenspan, Commissar of the Fed, using his secret authorization code, facilitating this nefarious business. For example, shown is the Elder Bush's and his son George W. Bush's joint account with the Queen of England in the bank owned by the British monarch, Coutts Bank of London. (The hand-written analysis has the code on it for Vice President/President of the United States: Proteus/Potus.)

Knowledgeable sources, by the way, point out that when the documents refer to "Jorge Bush", they most likely mean his son, George W. Bush, who in speeches to Latinos, refers to himself as "Jorge".

James A. Baker III has been interwoven with many of the oil cartel deals of the Bush family. In a hand-written note on one of the documents, Baker is referred to as the corrupt fixer covering up pay-offs to Bush. (You can see the document on our website at <http://www.skolnicksreport.com/images/ustres3.gif> and also see *ustres1.gif* as a document.)

The Bush family—including Florida governor Jeb Bush and his gang of swindlers interwoven with the CIA and reputedly Katherine Harris—appear to be angry that their bagman, James A. Baker III, was unable to corrupt the judges on the Florida Supreme Court. Many Florida judges—evidently not those on the Florida high court—are beholden

to the American CIA, a consequence of the massive money flow through Florida banks and enterprises from the dope traffic from Colombia, Mexico, Venezuela, Bolivia, and others, all south of the U.S. in this hemisphere. Unlike other key judges, evidently the Florida high court judges are NOT banker/judges—too often, as we have pointed out, typical of judges throughout the nation.

Just another story suppressed by the liars and whores of the Press. You know who—those with the fifty dollar hairdos and the nickel head.

More details as they develop. Stay tuned.

* * *

The Big Lie And The Oil-Soaked Monopoly Press

PART FIVE (11/25/00)

Reporters who cover the U.S. Supreme Court are turning in stories they know are the BIG LIE. In items in the *New York Times* and other major papers, they are stating that the Bush campaign's objections to the manual recount are granted to be heard by the U.S. Supreme Court.

I happen to know a lot about that high court in Washington and their procedures. I hold a record, of sorts—having, in the past, petitioned that court perhaps more times than most anyone else in that court's history.

In the Florida election mess, two petitions for what the high court calls "Certiorari" were filed. Listed on the clerk of the U.S. Supreme Court's records as #836 is George W. Bush, petitioner, versus Palm Beach County Canvassing Board, et al., respondents. In that one, according to the high court's order of Friday, November 24, 2000, certiorari was granted. The court narrowed down the petitioner to argue about the federal statute, Title 3 United States Code Section 5, dealing with the state's appointment of State Electors to the Electoral College. The court order stated: "The parties are directed to brief and argue the following question: What would be the consequences of this Court's finding that the decision of the Supreme Court of Florida does not comply with 3 U.S.C. Sec. 5?"

The procedure, seldom mentioned outside law schools and such, in the U.S. Supreme Court, is that the petitioner is to basically knock on the door and beg to be heard. It is called Petition for Certiorari.

In a recent term of the high court—since the judges are also lazy and indifferent—there were 1600 such begging petitions pending. Guess what? Using only one word, "denied", the nine judges refused to hear each and every one of the pending petitions and gave no reason for refusing them.

The second begging petition filed in the

high court was listed as #837, Ned Siegel vs. Theresa LePore. The high-court order stated: "The Petition for a writ of certiorari before judgment is denied without prejudice." This case involves recount issues.

The oil-soaked monopoly press, to favor their CIA darling, George W. Bush, promotes the BIG LIE that ALL the issues mentioned on the TV by Bush's lawyers are going to be heard. Not so.

Hitler's propaganda chief, Joseph Goebels, was an amateur compared to the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*, the *Chicago Tribune*, the *Los Angeles Times*, and others among the press-fakers. Among other things, their purpose is to ignore that one of the presidential candidates, Albert Gore, Jr., won the plurality of the POPULAR VOTE, and that Bush is seeking to gain the Electoral College trick through seeking to defeat any kind of manual count. (As Texas governor, Bush signed a manual recount law in his state on close elections.)

I do not appreciate being called a Gore loyalist simply for pointing out the truth. I am an independent.

In the 1960s and 1970s I was called "Mr. One Man, One Vote". Being self-educated in law, in Illinois, in the federal courts, I brought and won, on behalf of all voters and myself, various suits to re-do Illinois' then terribly gerry-mandered election districts, according to the principle of equal numbers of residents in each district. Some districts had 150 thousand more residents than other districts; thus a vote in such a district had less weight than elsewhere.

My suits re-apportioned various districts, giving them equal chance—for the first time, for example, for Latinos and Afro-Americans to have proper representation in Congress, in Chicago City Council, and other elected tribunals. Before the era of plain-paper cheap copiers, I used a high-speed mimeograph stencil machine to crank out stacks of court papers in each case, to combat as many as 50 opposing lawyers in each case. A few corrupt judges got steam-rollered by me, also, when they tried to hold secret proceedings, without me, in some of these publicly important suits.

Over the last ten years, on my weekly public-access cable TV show, I occasionally outrage some naive viewers by proclaiming that we ordinary Americans may be in a permanent post-election period. That what ails America most likely cannot be remedied anymore by elections, since the ruling elite pick only blackmailable types for high office. That the ultra-rich rule us BY THE BULLET, NOT THE BALLOT. Leaders, who some of us thought were charming and possibly good for the people, have been assassinated, and the blame falsely put on lone assassins.

Is this the last presidential election for America?

And from here on in, will ordinary Americans be interested only in the right to bear arms under the *2nd Amendment*—a guarantee by force against a central government tyranny to abolish all our other beautifully-worded rights, privileges, and immunities set forth in the *Bill Of Rights*?

I am often misunderstood as a result of being ahead of the parade. Stay tuned.

* * *

The Breakaway States In America

PART SIX (11/29/00)

In the beginning, this nation was referred to as the United States IN America. Somewhere along the way, this country came to be called the United States OF America.

The American Civil War had something to do with it. So did the federal law in 1863 authorizing NATIONAL banks. Then there were the post-Civil War flip-flop decisions of the U.S. Supreme Court regarding Greenbacks, U.S. Currency.

The *U.S. Constitution* took away from the states any right the inhabitants may have thought they had as independent states. For example, notice these provisions of the *Constitution*, Article I, Section 9: "No Tax or Duty shall be laid on Articles exported from any State. No Preference shall be given by any Regulation of Commerce or Revenue to the Ports of one State over those of another; nor shall Vessels bound to, or from, one State be obliged to enter, clear, or pay Duties in another."

More than whispers. Some are talking about the idea of an illegitimate CENTRAL GOVERNMENT in the United States. The consequence, so far, of the Year 2000 Presidential Election, is that one candidate won the plurality of the popular vote, and the other claims to have won the Electoral Vote.

Even those who are not conspiracy theorists have to recognize historical facts. The ruling elite in New York financed Leon Trotsky and the creation of the Soviet Union, in 1917, with V. Lenin, and later, Josef Stalin.

And following World War II, the American aristocracy spread the anti-Soviet feeling in the U.S. with the Red Scare. It was a way of temporarily strengthening the U.S. central government with the perception of a "foreign enemy". All along, of course, the enemy of the ruling elite was actually the common folk of America.

Among the cross-currents have been other events. Since at least the War of 1812, Great Britain has vowed to overthrow the American central government and return this continent and its inhabitants to being British subjects in puppet colonies. The Brits fanned the flames

of a natural and regional hostility between the South and the North, leading to the American Civil War. British ships ran the Union blockade, to bring weapons to the Confederacy. (After the war, a key official of the Confederacy fled to England and lived out his life there.)


The Brits played a role in the political assassination of President Abraham Lincoln. In the 36 years after the War Between The States, as southerners call it, we had two presidents who greatly resisted British interference with the industrial and financial developments and aspirations of the U.S. One President, James Garfield, was assassinated with British connivance, and it was falsely blamed on a lone assassin. The other was President William McKinley, likewise so murdered and blamed on a "lone nut". (I recognize that you may have read otherwise in your high school U.S. history textbook. And maybe relied on the falsely published accounts that a "lone assassin" killed President John F. Kennedy in 1963, his brother Bobby running for President in 1968, and their friend Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., murdered as well in 1968.)

By the late 1980s, the World Government promoters, and their secret societies, set about to destroy their creature, the Soviet Union. They did this by attacking their government structure, fomenting natural, ethnic, and religious hostilities between the far-flung provinces. And by attacking their poorly designed banking system and currency.

The Western press began calling the warring pieces of the Soviet Union, as breakaway provinces. These portions of the U.S.S.R. undermined the Central Government in Moscow, by refusing to forward taxes and fees that all along financed the Soviet empire.

The American CIA supplied modern weapons and financing to the opposition to the Soviets in their war against Afghanistan. The outcome, somewhat like the inglorious ending to the U.S. intervention in the Viet Nam civil war, resulted in great loss of confidence in the central government. The result as war-losers, disgruntled, the soldiers of the Red Army at times have gone unpaid and live as vagabonds in tents.

The British Monarchy, carrying out their anti-*U.S. Constitution* policies, have set about to effectively dismember, dismantle, and discredit the American central government in Washington. In the simplest explanation, William Rockefeller Clinton was chosen by the secret Bilderberg Group of world elitists to be president. As a then rather obscure southern governor, he was invited to be anointed at their 1991 meeting in Germany. A CIA darling since college age, he was put, in 1992, as a massive fraud on the American people, to run against his mentor, the former commissar of America's secret political police, George Herbert Walker Bush.

With America more and more caused to be perceived as a broken window, the anger of Americans seems to be directed against the central government in Washington. This anguish is promoted and fomented by the British, like the North-South mess leading up to the American Civil War. A financial tailspin may be the trigger setting loose a smart-bomb to wreck the Washington government. In a more pedestrian analogy, some call it simply a horrendous foreign-created train wreck. Stay tuned. 

TOTAL:

A Nation's Destiny In A Time Of Awakening (And Thank You, Too!)

12/1/00 HATONN

Good evening, my scribe. It is I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Light of, and in Service to, *The One Light*—Creator God. Be still and be at peace.

You of the United States have a great machinery in place that is designed to bring about a mental attitude and a strong outcry for the “need” for change with respect to your country’s *Constitution*. As you can well see, there has been a great focus of attention placed upon the presidential elections, and which “puppet-head” will win the nation’s highest seat. There will be appeal after appeal filed, and the “problem” (engineered by the behind-the-scenes shadow government) of the popular vote verses the electoral vote system will give rise to this “need” for amending the *U.S. Constitution*.

This will eventually lead to a rapid downfall of the control structure so delicately being held in balance at this time. Why?

Because, when the would-be controllers gain access to the *Constitution*, they fully intend to re-write various parts of it that have NOTHING whatsoever to do with the voting procedure—so as to further usurp the rights of the country’s citizens and place much tighter controls on each of you.

This attempt to further suppress the U.S. citizen will meet with great resistance, and the ENERGY released will eventually destabilize completely the current government, and come as a “shock” (both literally and figuratively) to the arrogant ones who think they have a higher understanding of human nature.

One of their biggest overestimations will be of their control and influence over all of the large media organizations, not to mention the nearly uncontrollable realm of the Internet.

Be the diligent student and watch with the eye of the skeptic. Question all things that you

hear, and study very closely what is NOT being talked about. The sleepy members of society will become quite aroused when the realization of what is planned for them impacts their conscious mind. This will awaken many who have never even so much as flinched a muscle in the past when “buckets of water” have been thrown upon them in the form of bureaucratic legislation and laws that have eroded or undermined their basic freedoms.

The *United States Constitution* was, with the *Bill Of Rights*, set up to guarantee basic human rights. The framers of the *Constitution* were all respected and God-loving men who included God in their decision-making and, though there were those who opposed the document, the majority saw the Guiding Hand of Wisdom at work and realized that there was great Reason for it’s creation, as it is an Inspired work—not wholly perfect, but inspired just the same.

The *United States Constitution* was, with the *Bill Of Rights*, set up to guarantee basic human rights. The framers of the *Constitution* were all respected and God-loving men who included God in their decision-making and, though there were those who opposed the document, the majority saw the Guiding Hand of Wisdom at work and realized that there was great Reason for it’s creation, as it is an Inspired work—not wholly perfect, but inspired just the same.

The United States once stood as a torch of freedom that all the world admired, and desired to be a part of, in the early years. Many an immigrant came to the United States in order to find a better life. Many came and found what they sought after. As time has progressed, more and more immigration laws have been passed so as to limit ones’ ability to move to the United States, for with great numbers the

issue of control becomes a greater concern.

It had been determined by those who eventually established the League of Nations (later to become the United Nations) that the United States of America had TOO MUCH FREEDOM, and thus would not conform easily to the ideals and control from a One World Government point of view. Thus it has been deemed necessary, over the last 100 or so years, to embark upon a campaign of systematic tearing down of the country to literally bring it to its knees.

This began with removing the country from a gold or silver standard, and introducing income taxation along with the strict governmental control and regulation of all trade and commerce conducted within her borders as well as internationally. So great has this control been perfected that ALL of your country’s major manufacturing companies have either set up business outside the U.S. or they have parallel factories in place as they prepare for the transition to do so.

The raw materials used by the remaining factories come mostly from outside the U.S. now. As the government regulators impose more and more costly regulations upon manufacturers of goods, their costs rose exponentially as they efforted to keep up with the ever increasing demands of “Big Brother”. Most never realized what was actually happening, or the REAL reasons behind their being regulated out of existence.

One only needs to look to the likes of Microsoft and observe the ongoing government meddling in the affairs of big business so as to “protect” the “little guy” from the large “mean” corporate giant. The end result will inevitably be higher prices to the consumer (that’s YOU, the “little guy”) and more sales tax revenue for the government.

Who really wins? Does this sound like a government OF the people, BY the people, and FOR the people?

What ever happened to the basic individual rights of the people to seek and find their own personal prosperity without the threat of government? The answer lies in the business philosophies and regulations that govern these formed relationships called corporations, partnerships, trusts and such, wherein INDIVIDUALS form entities which are NOT HUMAN and therefore fall under a different set of rules. This is the basic story of how such basic concepts of freedom have been circumvented in your country.

Your businesses DO NOT have the same protection as do individuals under the *Constitution Of The United States*. Your businesses are often granted various tax

advantages so that individuals will be greatly enticed to enter into business in such a manner as, say, a corporation, never realizing that by doing so they have created an entity that can more easily be controlled by “Big Brother”—especially in times of EMERGENCY, which is going to be nearly constant in your country.

The United States is destined to be the torch bearer to the world as a symbol of freedom. As she continues to evolve spiritually, as a collective whole, there will come a time when those awakened to the true nature of their spiritual heritage focus great Love and Light upon the travesties designed to enslave the masses of the world, and in doing so will spark within the hearts and minds of all ones a resonance that will align great unseen Energy for the purpose of bringing about this desired end result.

In doing this, the United States will once again return to the respected status and symbol of freedom from oppression that she once held. So moved will be those who bear witness to this unfolding that similar change will eventually spread around the globe, and all ones will enjoy the great time of peace spoken about in many of your world’s prophetic books.

The *United States Constitution* was designed to serve as a shield of sorts that would guarantee those of your nation TIME and FREEDOM to mature spiritually, as a whole, while the rest of the world for the most part struggled in the ways of old, under various forms of dictatorship. It has taken the eagle’s strength and vision to hold your nation together as long as it has, but in the coming transition it will be the gentle finesse and wisdom of the dove that will carry her forward as a truly lasting nation under God, which truly stands for liberty and justice for ALL.

Let not the distractions of this past month bedazzle you into a hypnotic state of sheer distraction. It is a deliberate and calculated “emergency”—with both the problem and the proposed solution being perpetrated from the same source. Yes, the controllers who pull the puppet strings can and have orchestrated ALL of the events you have witnessed. But, as always, there will be loose ends left dangling and unexpected twists that will unfold as damage control is summoned forth to put out the many “fires” that will be started in the ensuing months. Such is the nature of the “game” when actions are taken that are not born of Goodly (Godly) intent.

Pay attention, please, to the happenings in the Middle East regions. America, in general, is DELIBERATELY being kept in the dark concerning the true happenings in that area so that the citizens do not become too outraged at

the atrocities and blatant disregard for basic human rights. No person with a conscience would sleep at night if they knew the truth behind the senseless bloodshed of the Palestinian people—who fight mostly with rocks against well armed Israeli troops.

Where is the United Nations in all of this? You guessed it, backing the Israelis. Even if they do NOTHING, the UN ends up supporting Israel, since the Palestinians have no

The United States is destined to be the torch bearer to the world as a symbol of freedom. As she continues to evolve spiritually, as a collective whole, there will come a time when those awakened to the true nature of their spiritual heritage focus great Love and Light upon the travesties designed to enslave the masses of the world, and in doing so will spark within the hearts and minds of all ones a resonance that will align great unseen Energy for the purpose of bringing about this desired end result.

real power to defend themselves.

Who decides who is “right” and who is “wrong”? Would not great public outcry cause great difficulty for the UN to stand by and do nothing? Yes, it most certainly would—and that is the very reason the United States is being forced to watch election debates, as commentator after commentator swamp you with “logic” and “reasoning” from all sides. The viewer is left in an exhausting state of confusion, as opinion is shifted and swayed from one side to the other, only to be shifted back again.

For those of you who see this deliberate mind control for what it is, and you quickly turn away, you will miss the ten-second news morsel that describes “hundreds killed today as Middle East fighting continues”. You wouldn’t have missed much, but you would miss the confirmations of what I speak if you don’t at least look.

THANK YOU ALL

On a much “Lighter” note, I take this opportunity to express a HEARTFELT THANK YOU to all of you ones who are responding to the call for help to support *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. I am well aware that many of you simply have not the means to offer monetary support, and offer greatly needed and appreciated Energy in the form of PRAYER. This has not gone unnoted, and your prayers and focus of the God-Force Energy HAS greatly assisted these ones in MANY an untold way. Please continue to offer your support and prayers. See *The SPECTRUM* flourishing within your mind, and it will be so.

I would especially like to acknowledge those of you who have sent what little extra you do have. The Energy and beautiful, kind letters of thanks and appreciation bring great joy to the hearts of those who make *The SPECTRUM* a physical reality month after month. Your encouragement lifts them up when they are tired, and Lightens their load a bit as they learn to balance the challenges of the physical while offering a helping hand via their work. THANK YOU, ONE AND ALL, FOR ASSISTING IN THIS MANNER.

I would also offer to you ones that *The SPECTRUM* has been averaging at least 15 new subscribers each month now, for the last year, with about 200 more subscribers this year than last. This brings great joy to know that there is a measurable increase in circulation, even if it be ever so slight. I thank those of you who share these works with your brethren, for your efforts become GREATLY multiplied, both in the physical and in a non-physical

manner.


Though I strongly encourage you to share *The SPECTRUM* with others, please be mindful of another’s free-will choice and do not force your opinions, beliefs, or viewpoints upon another. There are no absolute end-all sources of Truth in your world, and you each have ample room for growth and understanding. Please be not offended or harbor the feelings of rejection if another “spits” on you for offering your Truth. Not all ones are ready for the level of Truth offered herein, and will, of natural course, reject that which overwhelms them.

Be patient, persistent, and gentle, and go forth knowing that others are actually looking to prove you wrong so that they can place their heads back into the sand rather than confront the personal responsibility of following a more en-Light-ened path.

Never give up your desire to be of assistance to others, for in helping another you greatly help self and the return Energy is multiplied thousands of times and returned to you, especially in your time of need.

God bless you all. And may you all find comfort in reading, herein, a special message from your brother, Esu “Jesus” Sananda, for his great teachings hold powerful keys to unlocking the answers to any conceivable challenge you could possibly face.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in Light and Service to you ones, as a member of the Hosts of Creator God—*The One Light*. May you never again put your head in the sand or close your eyes to that which is offered in Love, in response to your heart’s petitions for Understanding and Peace.

God bless you, one and ALL! Salu. 

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form

P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695
e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
Payable to: Wisdom Books & Press

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}		
EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}		
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15		
MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15		
THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15		
THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15		
THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18		
DAVID ICKE			
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
VIDEO	REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}	
	THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}	
	"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Denis Grover		
	"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	
	"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>	

	Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS			
NEW * Vatican Assassins by Eric Jon Phelps	\$45		
PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}		
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours "HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" <small>(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)</small>	\$9 ^{.95}		
The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. <small>(Shipping is included.)</small>	United States	\$6 ^{.50}	
	Canada	\$7	
	Foreign	\$8	
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		
NEW 1st year of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> on CD-ROM	\$45		

~Shipping Rates~

United States
(Priority) \$5 for the 1st book; \$3 for ea. add'l book
*Please add \$7 for each Vatican Assassins ordered.

Canada
(Airmail) \$6 for the 1st book; \$4 each for ea. add'l book
*Please add \$12 for each Vatican Assassins ordered.

International
(Global Express Mail) \$12 for the 1st book; \$5 for ea. add'l book
*Please add \$36 for each Vatican Assassins ordered.

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
TAX	
(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)	
Total	

We are not responsible for damage caused by the Postal Service. Please add the required shipping.

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department
PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699
Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
ADDRESS: _____
CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes		Single Issue Rate
1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
** Design fee		_____
Total		_____

Classified Ad Rates		Single Issue Rate
1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
How many issues your ad will run		_____
* Discount (if applicable)		_____
Number of Lines		_____
Total		_____

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Order Back Issues Of *The SPECTRUM*

Vol. 1, #1 June 1, 1999

Premier Issue • Hatonn • Dr. Len Horowitz • Oracle • Soltec • El Morya • Benzene In Our Food Supply • Money & Secret Powers

Vol. 1, #2 July 6, 1999 **Xerox Copy Special Order**

Sananda • Soltec • Sanat Kumara • Soy Toxin • Illuminati Millennium Rituals • Dr. Len Horowitz • Native American Perspectives Part I

Vol. 1, #3 August 3, 1999 **Xerox Copy Special Order**

Native American Perspectives Part II • Soltec • Hatonn • JFK, Jr. Crash • *The Biggest Secret*, An Interview with David Icke

Vol. 1, #4 September 7, 1999

David Wilcock • Edgar Cayce • Native American Perspectives Part III • Prozac • Violinio St. Germain • Sananda • Oracle • Calvin Burgin • Aton

Vol. 1, #5 October 5, 1999

Zulu Shaman and Elder Credo Mutwa An Interview by Rick Martin • Soltec • Hatonn • Violinio St. Germain • Sunspot Cycles • Essiac • Plate Tectonics • Native American Perspectives Part IV • Oracle • Hemp • Mars Probe

Vol. 1, #6 November 2, 1999

Mayan Calendar • Horse Whisperer, Monty Roberts • Native American Perspectives Part V • Oracle • Egyptian History • “Reptilian Shape-Shifting” and the Hatonn-Ra Connection • Magnets and Solar Panels • Philip Morris

Vol. 1, #7 December 7, 1999

Native American Perspectives Part VI • Robert Ghost Wolf • Sanat Kumara • Blindness, Mad Cow Disease and “Canola” Oil • Hatonn • 20 Steps to a New Healthy Life • Soltec • Egypt Air Flight 990 • Ritalin • Art Bell

Vol. 1, #8 January 4, 2000

Dr. Len Horowitz • Native American Perspectives Part VII • Charleton Heston • RA • Mind Control • Germain • Reverend Jesse Jackson • Murder of Martin Luther King, Jr. Part I • Egypt Air Flight 990

Vol. 1, #9 February 1, 2000

AIDS Interview with Christine Maggiore • Colloidal Silver • Big Brother Internet • Native American Perspectives Part VIII • Hilarion

Vol. 1, #10 March 7, 2000

Indigo Children • Cold Fusion • Vaccinations • Dr. Len Horowitz • Ritalin: Drugging America's Youth • MSG • Native American Perspectives Part IX • Soltec • Hatonn • Advertising Rates • Gulf War Syndrome

Vol. 1, #11 April 4, 2000

Jonathan Goldman & Sound Healing • Gardening • Silverlon • Soltec • Hilarion

Vol. 1, #12 May 2, 2000

“Black” Pope • Vatican Bank Sued • Violinio St. Germain • Sananda • Elian Gonzales • “Bio-Electric Cleansing” • Sacred White Buffalo Murdered

Vol. 2, #1 June 6, 2000

Ishaya Monks • Hatonn • Dave Overton's Gold & The Phoenix Institute • Chemtrails • “Project Cloverleaf” • Soltec • “Million Mom March” • Fourth Amendment • Truth About “Holy” Sathya Sai Baba

Vol. 2, #2 July 4, 2000

Ticking Time-Bomb *Prozac* • Soltec • Phoenix Institute Directors • Our Prison Systems • Chemtrails • “Poison Cobwebs From Hell” • Sananda • Wisdom Books & Press Summer 2000 Catalog • Gun Control

Vol. 2, #3 August 1, 2000

Ramtha's School of “Enlightenment”? • FDA • Prozac • Hatonn • FDA-Postal Raid on “The Phoenix Group” • HAARP and Microwave Ovens • HIV & AIDS Date Back to 1930s? • Soltec • Wisdom Books & Press Summer 2000 Catalog

Vol. 2, #4 September 5, 2000

FEMA Agenda Exposed • Violinio St. Germain • CIA • Killer Music • Schools Turn to Thought Control • Hatonn • Robert Ghost Wolf

Vol. 2, #5 October 3, 2000

WHAT SHALL BECOME OF *THE SPECTRUM* • MONTAUK PROJECT'S WILD RIDE THROUGH HISTORY • SOLTEC • STOP RITALIN! • THE HOMOSEXUAL AGENDA THAT IS QUIETLY INVADING OUR SCHOOLS • HATONN • UPDATE ON LAST MONTH'S FEMA REPORT • TAVISTOCK • VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN

Vol. 2, #6 November 7, 2000

“THE CALL COMPELS THE ANSWER” ANGELS STAND READY TO HELP • DOCTORS *OPPOSE* MANDATORY VACCINATIONS • SOLTEC • THE FIRST YEAR OF *THE SPECTRUM* ARCHIVED ON CD-ROM! • COCA-COLA/CIA/TRIBUNE DRAMA • HISTORY OF SECRET HUMAN BIOLOGICAL EXPERIMENTS • AN OVERVIEW OF THE ILLUMINATI • HATONN

Are Their Aliens Among Us?
The Biggest Secret
An Interview With David Icke



VOL. 1, #3 AUGUST 3, 1999

“The Call Compels
The Answer”
If We But Ask
Angels Stand ready To Help



VOL. 2, #6 NOVEMBER 7, 2000

Back Issues of *The SPECTRUM* Newspaper are available.

\$5.00 each for the U.S.

\$6.50 each for Canada/Mexico

\$8.00 each for Foreign

(shipping is included)

Toll free #: **(877) 280-2866**

Outside the U.S. please call: **(661) 823-9695**

Please Call For Special Orders & Pricing